



Division SCC Section 7370









THE

HOLY BIBLE, AN DE PAINGE

Bible Englis , 1807 . Authorized .

DEG 14 1920

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS:

TRANSLATED OUT OF

THE ORIGINAL TONGUES;

AND

WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS

DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

WITH THISE COPIOUS MARGINAL REFERENCES

KNOWN BY THE NAME OF

Ganne's Notes.

PHILADELPHIA:

PUBLIHED BY JACOB JOHNSON, No. 147, AND IMBER, CONRAD, AND CO. No. 93,

MARKET-STREET.

1807.

Jamanopula ai animos har bree The Names and Order of all the Books of the Old and New Testaments, with the Number of their Chapters.

The Books of the Old Testament.

	T 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
GENESIS hath Chapters 50	Ecclesiastes hath Chapters
Exodus	The Song of Solomon 8
Leviticus	Isaiah
Numbers	Jeremiah
Deuteronomy	Lamentations
Joshua	Ezekiel
Judges	Daniel
Ruth	Hosea
I. Samuel	Joel
II. Samuel	Amos
1. Kings	Obadiah
II. Kings	Jonah 4
I. Chronicles	Micah
II. Chronicles	Nahum
Ezra	Habukkuk
Nehemiah	Zephaniah
Esther 10	Haggai 2
Job	Zechariah
Psalms	Malachi 4
Proverbs	

The Books called Apocrypha.

I. Esdras hath Chapters 9	Baruch, with the Epistle of Jeremiah 6
II. Esdras	The Song of the Three Children
Tobit	The Story of Susanna
Judith 16	The Idol Bel and the Dragon
The rest of Esther 6	The Prayer of Manasses
Wisdom	I. Maccabees
Ecclesiasticus	II. Maccabees

The Books of the New Testament.

Matthew hath Chapters	I. Timothy hath Chapters
Mark	II. Timothy 4
Luke 24	Titus
John	Philemon
The Acts of the Apostles	To the Hebrews 13
The Epistle to the Romans	The Epistle of James 5
I. Corinthians	I. Peter
II. Corinthians	II. Peter 3
Galatians 6	I. John
Ephesians 6	II. John
Philippians 4	III. John
Colossians 4	Jude
I. Thessalonians 5	Revelation
77 (77)	

A Table of Weights and Measures mentioned in Scripture.

MEASURES OF APPLICATION.

A Hair's Breadth, 48th Part of an Inch. A Finger, somewhat less than an Inch.

A Hand's Breadth, 3 Inches.

A Span, 9 Inches. A Foot, 12 Inches.

A Cubit, a Foot and an Half. An Holy Cubit, a Yard.

The King's Cubit, A Foot and 9 Inches.

A Reed, 6 Cubits and an Hand's Breadth.

A Pace, 5 Feet.

A Furlong, 125 Paces.

A Mile, 1000 Paces.

A Sabbath-day's Journey, 600 Paces.

MEASURES OF CAPACITY OF THINGS THAT ARE DRY.

A Kab, a Quart. An Omer, 3 Pints and an Half.

A Measure, or Seah, a Gallon and an Half.

An Ephah, Half Bushel and Pottle.

Half Homer, or Sethec, 12 Bushels and a Quart.

An Homer, or Cor, 24 Bushels and a Pottle.

MEASURES OF LIQUIDS.

A Log, Half a Pint. A Hin, 3 Quarts. A Bath, 9 Gallons and 3 Quarts.

A Pot, or Sextary, a Pint and an Half.

A Measure, or Choenix, a Quart.

A Firkin, 4 Gallons and an Half.

WEIGHTS OF APPENSION OF COUNTERPOISE

A Shekel in Weight, a Quarter of an Ounce.

A Shekel of the Sanctuary, Half an Ounce.

A Pound, 12 Ounces. A Talent, 62 Pounds.

A Mule's Burthen, 200 Weight.

A Table of Money.

A Mite, Half of a Farthing.

A Quadrant, or Farthing, 2 Mites. An Assary, or Farthing, an Halfpenny Farthing.

A Gerah, or Piece of Money, a Penny Halfpenny. A Drachm, or Penny, Seven Pence Halfpenny.

A Didrachm, or Shekel, One Shilling Three-pence.

A Stater, or Shekel of the Sanctuary, Two Shillings and Six-pence.

A Mina, or Pound, £3. 2s. 6d. A Talent of Silver, £187. 10s. 0d.

GOLD COINS.

A Shekel of Gold, Piece, a Darcon, Darius, or Drachm of Gold, £0. 15s. 0d. A Pound of Gold, £75. 0s. 0d.

A Talent of Gold, £2250. 0s. 0d.

A Table of Time.

1 Month	of the Year, Nisan, or Abib,	\$3 mo. \$4 mo.	7 Mo.	Tizri, or Ethanim,	{ 9 mo. 10 mo.
2 Mo.	Ijar, or Zif,	\$4 mo. 5 mo.	8 Mo.	Marchesvan, or Bul,	10 mo.
3 Mo.	Sivan,	\$5 mo. 6 mo.	9 Mo.	Chisleu,	11 mo.
4 Mo.	Thamu,			Tebeth,	{ 12 mo. 1 mo.
5 Mo.	Ab,	{7 mo. 8 mo.	11 Mo.	Shebat,	1 mo. 2 mo.
6 Mo.	Elul;	{8 mo. 9 mo.	12 Mo.	Adar, or Ve-adar,	2 mo. 3 mo.

HOURS OF THE DAY.

The Day, reckoning from Sun-rise, and the Night from Sun-set, were each divided into 12 equal parts, called the 1st, 2nd, 3d, 4th, &c. hours.

WATCHES.

The First Watch, from Evening to Nine at Night.

The Second, or Middle Watch, from Nine to Midnight.

The Third Watch, or Cockcrowing, from Midnight till three in the Morning.

The Fourth, or Morning Watch, from three till Morning.

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES.

CALLED

+ GENESIS.

+Heb. Bereshith. that is, In the beginning.

Before

4004.

a John 1.

b Col. 1.

16, 17,

c Job

26. 13.

d Ps. 33.

+ Heb.

and the

and the

morning

Tuas, &c.

37. 18. † Heb.

expan-

f Job 38. 8.

Proverbs

22 Pet.

† Heb.

ding

h Luke

i Psalm

between

the day,

74. 16. † Heb.

6. 44.

1, 2, 3,

CHRIST

CHAP. I.

and of man in the image of God, &c. IN the beginning a God created the

b heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face Proverbs of the deep: and the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters

3 And d God said, Let there be light: 4 And God saw the light, that it was

and there was light.

† Heb. good: and God † divided the light from between 5 And God called the light Day, and

the darkness he called Night: and the † darkness. evening and the morning were the first

> 6 ¶ And God said, c Let there be † a firmament in the midst of the waters; and let it divide the waters from the waters.

> 7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.

> 8 And God called the firmament Heaven: and the evening and the morning

were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto fone place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the g dry land Earth, and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that

it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth | bring bud forth forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit-tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

> 12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his h kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

13 And the evening and the morning

were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there be ilights in the firmament of the heaven, to divide † the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven, to give light

upon the earth; and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to † rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made

17 And God k set them in the firma- Before The creation of heaven and earth, 26 ment of the heaven, to give light upon CHRIST the earth,

18 And to I rule over the day, and over & Job the night, and to divide the light from the 38. 12. darkness: and God saw that it was good. Ps. 8.3.

19 And the evening and the morning 31, 35.

were the fourth day

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath + life, and fowl that may fly above + Heb. the earth in the openfirmament of heaven. soul,

21 And God created great whales, and Job 41. 21 every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

22 And God m blessed them, saying, mchap. Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the wa- 8. 17 ters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning 10. 22.

were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind. and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that

it was good.

26 And God said, " Let us make man # 1 John in oour image, after our likeness; and let 5.7 them have P dominion over the fish of Is, 64.8. the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and 35. 10. over the cattle, and over all the earth, and Psalm over every creeping thing that creepeth 149.2. Colos. upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own Jam. 3. 9. image, in the image of God created he him; amale and female created he them. Eccl.

28 And God blessed them, and God 7, 29, Eph. said unto them, r Be fruitful, and multi- 4. ply, and replenish the earth, and subdue p Ps. 8.6. it: and have dominion over the fish of the q Mat. sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over 19. 4. every living thing that † moveth upon ch. 5. Mark the earth.

29 And God said, Behold, I have giv- r chap. en you every herb † bearing seed, which 8.17. is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree THeb. yielding seed: to you it shall be for meat. + Heb.

30 And to every beast of the earth, seeding and to every fowl of the air, and to every tung that creepeth upon the earth, wheren there is thife, I have given every green 104. 14. nerb for meat: and it was so.

31 And God saw every thing that he coul.

+ Heb. for the rule of the day.

the stars also.

26 Lam.

3, 38,

20. 11. Luke

c Neh.

+ Heb.

created

d Ps. 90. 1, 2. Job 38. 28. e Psalm

f Job 33, 26.

g Isaiah

Romans

9. 20. † Heb.

dust, or

3. 21. † Heb.

i chap. 13. 10.

k John

3. 18. I Rev.

22. 1. Ps. 46. 4.

† Heb.

123, 2. Ephes.

1 Sam.

o chap, 3. 1, 2. † Heb.

dring,

p Ruth 3. 1. 1 Cor.

or i di.

1 Parer 3. 7.

ch. 10. 6.

Proverbs

were the sixth day.

CHAP. II.

1 The first sabbath. 8 The garden of Eden. 17 The tree of knowledge, &c.

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the a host of them.

a Psalm 2 And on the seventh day God ended b Exod. his work which he had made; and he b rested on the seventh day from all his

work which he had made.

3 And God c blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work, which God † created and made.

4 \ These are the d generations of the heavens, and of the earth, when they were created; in the day that the LORD God made the earth, and the heavens,

5 And every plant of the e field, before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field, before it grew: for the LORD God had not f caused it to rain upon the earth,

and there was not a man to till the ground. 6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the

7 And the Lord God g formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed b into his nostrils the breath of † life; and man became a living soul.

8 % And the LORD God planted a i garden castward in Eden; and there he put

the man whom he had formed,

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every k tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food: the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a 1 river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four head

11 The name of the first in b is it which compasseth the Havilah, where there is gold; 12 And the gold of that land is good:

there is bdellium and the onyx-stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gillion: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of † Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river

m Psalm is Euphrates. 15 And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden, to m

dress it, and to keep it. 16 And the Lorn God " commanded

the man, saying, Of every tree of the gar en then mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou o shalt not cat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt † surely die.

18 And the LORD God said, It is pnot good that the man should be alone; I will make than an help t meet for him.

Before ua. made, and, behold, it was a very formed every beast of the field, and every Before CHRIST good. And the evening and the morning fowl of the air, and a brought them unto Adam, to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living q Ps. 8. 6. creature, that was the name thereof.

> 20 And Adam † gave names to all cat- † Heb. tle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every called. beast of the field: but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

21 ¶ And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof.

22 And the rib which the LORD God builded, had taken from man, † made he a woman, 127.1.

and brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh s of my flesh she 13. 4 shall be called Woman, because she was & Eph. taken tout of man.

24 Therefore shall a man a leave his 11.8. father and his mother, and shall cleave " Mat. unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. Psal.

25 And they were both naked, the man 45. 10. and his wife, and were not x ashamed.

CHAP. III.

1 Eve deceived. 6 Man's fall. 15 The promised seed. 16 The punishment of munkind, &c.

NOW the serpent was more a subtla2 Cor. than any beast of the field which the 11.3. LORD God had made: and b he said unto b Numb. the woman, † Yea, hath God said, Ye 11. 21. shall not eat of every tree of the garden? Tea, be-

2 And the c woman said unto the ser- cause pent, We may eat of the fruit of the c Psalm

trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye d d chap. touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman,

Ye shall e not surely die.

5 For God dan know, that in the day 2. 1.

ye eat thereo, then f your eyes shall be fver. 7. opened; and ye shall be as gods, knowing Acts good and evil.

6 And when the woman 8 saw that g1 John the tree was good for food, and that it 2. 16. was † pleasant to the eyes, and a tree + Heb. to be desired to make one wise; she took desire. of the fruit thereof, and did eat; and h gave also unto her husband with her, h ver. 17 and he did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were i 2.14 opened, and they knew that they were na- 6, 20 ked: and they sewed ! fig-leaves toge- k Job ther, and made themselves || aprons.

8 And they heard the 1 voice of the things to LORD God walking in the garden in the gird cool t of the day: and Adam and his 1Job a ife m hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of theb. the garden.

9 And the Lord God called unto Adam. and said unto him, Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in n Exod, the garden, and I was n afraid, because 3.6. 19 And out of the ground the Lord God I I was naked; and I hid myself.

Prov. Hebrews

i 2 Kings

m Amos

3. 6. 1 John

p2 Cor. 11. 3. 1 Tim.

q Mat. 25, 41.

r Mat.

4. 4.

s John

12. 13. Colos.

2. 15. t 1 Tim.

21 Pet.

x Eccl.

Rom. 8. 19, 20. y Job 31. 40.

a Gal.

4. 26.

3. 18. 2 Cor.

5. 2, 3.

c Col. 3.

1, 2, 3.

d Eccl.

e John

2, 15,

f Heb.

g Rom. 3. 20.

a Num.

31. 17. † Heb.

chap.

the Lord,

at the end

Before CHRIST 11 And he said, Who told thee that thou j wast naked ? Hast thou eaten of the tree, 4004. whereof I commanded thee, that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, o The woman e Job whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave Proverbs me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, P The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art 9 cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field : upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life.

15 And I will put r enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy †Heb. he, seed and her seed: † it shall bruise thy s head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow, and thy conception: in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall "rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it : x cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life.

18 y Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field.

19 In the 2 sweat of thy fact shalt thou z2Thess. 3. 10. eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; Eccles. for out of it wast thou taken: for dust 1. 13. thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wife's name Eve, because she was the a mother of all

living. b Rev.

21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make b coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil. And now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and ceat, and live for ever;

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, d to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he e drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden, cherubims, and a fflaming sword which turned g every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAP. IV.

1 The birth of Cain and Abel. 8 Abel's murder. 11 Cain's curse. 17 The first city. 25 The birth of Seth, &c.

AND Adam a knew Eve his wife: and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten † a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And in † process of time it came to Before CHRIST pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the Lorp:

4 And Abel, he also brought of the b b Prov. firstlings of his flock, and of the e fat 3.9. And the LORD had d respect 18. 12. unto Abel, and to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very e e Mat.

wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen

7 If thou f doest well, shalt thou not || be f Heb. accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin 11. 4 lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be have the his g desire, and thou shalt rule over him. excellen-

8 ¶ And Cain h talked with Abel his ? brother: and it came to pass, when they 3 16 were in the field, that Cain rose up against h Psalm Abel his brother, and i slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, k Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, 1 & Psalm I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? 8. 44. the voice of thy brother's blood m crieth m Heb. unto me from the ground.

11 And now art thou cursed from the

earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength. A fugitive and a vagabond n Psalm shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, | My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the o face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, that every one that findeth me shall P slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven-fold. And the Lord set q a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain went out r from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she gabond. conceived and bare Enoch : and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, s Psalm s after the name of his son, Enoch.

18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael: and Methusaelbegat La-

mech. 19 ¶ And Lamech took unto him two t t chap. wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubal- + Heb. cain, an † instructor of every artificer in whether

c Num. d Heb

18. 34.

i 1 John 9. 12. / John

|| Or, My ini-

quity is reaver he for-Job 15. Ezek. 9. 4. Rev. 14. 1 Chr. Ps. 96. 8.

Or, Po

3875.

"I VOT. 2, 8.

a : Chr.

Luke

3. 23. b chap.

1. 26. Eccl.

Job 15.

14. 8

chap.

Acts

17. 26. d Job

14. 4. Psalm 51. 5. Rom.

5, 12,

Psal. 14.

e chap.

& 128.

3, 4. f Psalm 90, 10.

Deut. 30, 20,

g Heb. 9, 27

+ Heb.

or, la-

ment, Luke

Ezekiel

ch. 6. 11.

Before brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-CHRIST cain was Naamab.

23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged seven-fold, truly Lamech seventy and seven-fold.

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife again, and she bare a son, and called his name Seth: for God, said she, hath appointed me "another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then x began men to call upon the name # 1 Kin. of the Lord.

18. 24. O' The LORD.
Or, profanely called upon, &c. Or, this man began to preach in the name of the Lord, 2 Pet. 2. 5.

CHAP. V.

1 The genealogy of the patriarchs. 24 The translation of Enoch.

THIS is the abook of the generations of 1. 1. Adam: In the day that God created in Mat. 1. 1. in the blikeness of God made he him: Adam: In the day that God created man,

2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were creat-

Hebrews 3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his down likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth.

> 4 And the days of Adam, after he had begotten Seth, were eighthundred years: and he begat e sons and daughters

> 5 And all the days that Adam lived, were finine hundred and thirty years: and he g died.

> 6 ¶ And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Enos.

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Enos lived ninety years, and

begat † Cainan. 10 And Enos lived after he begat Cai-

nan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

11 And all the days of Enos were nine that is, to hundred and five years : and he died.

12 ¶ And Cainan lived seventy years,

and begat Mahalaleel. 13 And Cainan lived after he begat

Mahalaleeleight hundred and forty years, and begat soos and daughters. 14 And all the days of Cainan were nine

hundred and ten years: and he died. 15 ¶ And Mahalaleel lived sixty and

five years, and begat Jared.

I6 And Mahalaleel lived after he begat I red eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and ed him at his heart. be died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty Before CHRIST and two years, and he begat Enoch.

19 And Jaredlived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Enoch lived sixty and five vears, and begat Methuselah.

22 And Enoch walked with God, after he begat Methuselah, three hundred ears, and begat sons and daughters.

23 And all the days of Enoch were h three hundred sixty and five years.

24 And Enoch i walked with God, and k he was not; for God took him.

25 ¶ And Methuselah lived an hundred i ch. 9. 6. eighty and seven years, and begat La- Micah

26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and Psalm two years, and begat sons and daughters. Ephes.

27 And all the days of Methuselah 5. 15. were nine hundred sixty and nine years: k Heb. and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred 2 Kings eighty and two years, and begat a son.

29 And he called his name 1 Noals, 23 saying, This same shall m comfort us con- 1Heb. cerning our work and toil of our hands, m chap, because of the ground which the LORD 8.21. hath a cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat 3, 17, Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters.

31 And all the days of Lamech were

seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Noah was o five hundred years och. 7. 6. old: and Noah P begat Shem, Ham, and p chap. Japheth.

CHAP. VI.

1 The world's wickedness the cause of the flood. 8 Noah findeth grace, &c.

AND it came to pass, when men began to a multiply on the face of the earth, a shap. and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the b sons of God c saw the 14.1. daughters of men, that they were fair; c 2 Pet. and they e took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, f My Spirit shall @ Deut. not always strive with man, for that he also is & flesh: yet his days shall be han 3. 18.

hundred and twenty years. 4 There were giants in the earth in h 1 Peter those days; and also after that, when the 3. 19. sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them: the same became mighty men, which were

of old, men of renown. 5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his i 1 Sam.

heart was only evil continually. 6 And it repented the Lord t at he 3. had made man on the earth, and it | griev - k Isaiah

7 And the LORD said, I will destroy 4. 30.

h Isaiah 1 Kings

Heb. 11.

Deut. 2. 14. d Mal.

Before CHRIST 2448. + Heb. from man, Romans 8. 20. 1 Heb.

4. 16. 2 Tim.

1. 18.

chap.

19. 19. Romans

4. 4. 8

12, 13,

of the earth, † both man and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the ~ air; for it repenteth me that I have made 8 But Noah I found grace in the eyes

of the Lord.

9 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was ma just man, and perfect in his generations, and Noah " walked with

10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt obefore Exod. 33. God; and the earth was filled with vio-

12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt: for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, P The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is a filled with violence through them: and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher-wood: rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with

pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: the length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof: with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And behold, I, even I do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven: and every thing that

is in the earth s shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant: and thou shalt come into the ark; thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, " two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee;

they shall be male and female. 20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind: two of every sort shall come * unto thee, to keep

them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 y Thus did Noah; according to all xch. 7.5. that God commanded him, so did 2 he.

CHAP. VII.

1 Noah entereth into the ark. 17 The beginning and continuance of the flood. AND the Lord said unto Noah, Come thou, and all thy b house into the b ver. 13. ch. 17. 10. Acts 2. 39.

man, whom I have created, from the fare || ark : for thee have c I seen righteous before me in this d generation.

2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by † sevens, the male and his he - c Psalm male: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, d chap. the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and e I will cause + Heb. it to rain upon the earth forty days and for- seven, ty nights: and every living substance e Job that I have made will I † destroy from 28, 25, off the face of the earth. blot out,

5 And Noah did according unto all that Job

the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old, when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 ¶ And Noah went in, and this sons, f1 Pet. and his wife, and his sons' wives with him. into the ark, † because of the waters of † Heb. the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that Proverbs are not clean, and of fowls, and of every 22.3.

thing that creepeth upon the earth,

9 There went g in two and two unto g chap. Noah into the ark, the male and the fe-2. 19: male, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And h it came to pass, after seven h Heb. days, that the waters of the flood were 2cch. 14. upon the earth.

11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the i great deep broken i Joh up, and the k windows of heaven were 28.4. opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth kch. 1. 7.

forty days and forty nights.

13 In the self-same day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark:

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, I two and two of all flesh, where- / Isaiah in is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the m LORD shut m 2 Kin. him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth:

18 And the waters prevailed, and n Psalm were increased greatly upon the earth: 69. 15. and the ark o went upon the face of the o Psalm waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceed- 28, 29, ingly upon the earth; and all the P high p Jer. hills, that were under the whole heaven, 3. 23. were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters

Proverbs 10.9. 2 Pet. 2.5.

CHRIST

Acts 7. 46. Luke m Rom. Hebrews 11. 7. n chap. 2 Peter

o chap. 10. 9 Amos Ezekiel 7. 3, 6. Jer. 51. 13. q chap. 49. 5.

Acts

13. 36.

r Psalm 29. 1). ch. 9. 9.

s Rom. Psalm t Heb. Isaiah

26. 20. z chap. 7. 2. Psalm 36. 6.

x John 5. 40. Jer. 8. 7. y Heb. Exod. 40, 16, 1 John

2349. a Isaiah 26, 20. 2 Peter

2. 5. Ezek. 9 4,5.

g Psalm

104. 6.

" Luke

2 Peter

s Ezek.

Psalm

29. 10.

a Hab.

3. 1, 2.

b Psalm

chap.

36. 6.

c Job

Mat. 8.

9, 26. † Heb.

gning and re-

turning.

d chap.

+ Heb.

f 1 Kin.

+ Heb.

going jorth

and re-

g ver.

10. 16.

John

i Isaiah

& Neh.

8. 15.

15, 20.

earth.

h Ezek.

7. 11.

17. 27.

Job 22. 16.

Before prevail; and the 9 mountains were cover- month, the first day of the month, the 2349.

21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and revery

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land,

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the 14. 14. ground, both man, 12. 2 Pet. 2.9. creeping things, and the fowl of the hea-Proverbs ven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and s Noah only remained alive, # ver. 11. chap. 8. and they that were with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth an thundred and fifty days.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The waters assuage. 18 Noah goeth forth of the ark: 20 He buildeth an altar, &c.

AND God a remembered Noah, and every living thing, and b all the cattle that was with him in the ark : and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged:

2 The fountains also of the deep, and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was crestrained.

3 And the waters returned from off the earth † continually : and d after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters

4 ¶ And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters † decreased continugoing and ally until the tenth month: in the tenth e ch. 6.16. month, on the first day of the month, were Dan.6.10. the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, at the end of forty days, that Noah copened the window of the ark which he had made.

7 And he sent forth a fraven, which turning. went forth † to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth ga dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off Matthew the face of the ground.

9 But the dove h found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto Matthew him into the ark: for the waters were on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he i stayed yet other seven Ps. 40. 1. days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark.

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening, and, lo, in her mouth was kan olive-leaf plucked off. So Noah knew Rom. 10. that the waters were abated from off the

1 Ja. 7. 12 And he staved 1 yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove, which returned not again unto him any more.

13 \ And it came to pass, in the six hundredth and first year, in the first

waters were dried up from off the earth : CHRIST and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was, dry.

14 And in the second month, on the m seven and twentieth day of the month, mchap, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, say-

16 " Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy " Zech. wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives 9. 10. with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah owent forth, and his sons, o Psalm and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: 121. 8.

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their † kinds, went † He!. forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded P an altar unto 10, 15.
Ro. 12. 1. the LORD; and took of every clean beast, † Heb. and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt- a savour of rest, Eph. 5. 2.

21 And the LORD smelled † a sweet Song savour; and the Lord said in his heart, 4.10. I will not again curse the ground any 2, 15, more for man's sake; for the imagina- Amos tion of man's heart is evil from his youth: 5. 21. neither will I again smite any more every q 2 Pet. thing living, as I have 4 done.

ing living, as I have 4 done. 22 † While the earth remaineth, seed- † Heb. As time and harvest, and cold and heat, and yet all the summer and winter, and day and night, days of theearth. shall not cease.

CHAP. IX.

1 Noah blessed. 4 Blood and murder forbidden. 8 God's covenant, &c.

AND God ablessed Noah and his sons, a ch. 2.3. and said unto them, Be b fruitful, and bch. 1.28. multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And the fear of you, and the dread cch.35.5. of you, shall be upon every beast of the Levit. earth, and upon every fowl of the air, Job 5. 23. upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 Every moving thing that d liveth 22.8 shall c be meat for you; even f as the Levit.
green herb have I given you all things: fch. 1.29.

4 But flesh with the life thereof, which g Levit. is the g blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives 9. 12.
will I h require; at the hand of i every i Exod. beast will I require it; and at the hand k Acts of man, at the hand of every k man's 17. 2 brother will I require the life of man.

6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, 1 by m Numb. m man shall his blood be shed: for n in 35. 25. the image of God made he man.

7 And you, o be ve fruitful, and mul- n chap. tiply, bring forth abundantly in the earth, 1.27. o chap and multiply therein.

p Heb.13.

p chap. 6, 17.

q Isaiah 54. 9.

r chap.

22. 17. Ro. 1. 3

e Psalm 145. 9.

t chap.

u Rev.

x chap. 8. 21. Exod.

28. 12.

y chap.

41. 32.

≈ Prov.

chapter

12, 11,

25. 27.

1 Cor.

10. 12. b Prov.

20. 1. c Prov.

d chap.

48. 15. Deut.

e John

8. 34. f Psalm

144. 15.

11, 16,

Hosea

4. 3.

8, 21,

Romans

h Heb.

Before CHRIST to his sons with him, saying. 2348.

9 And I, P behold I establish 9 my covenant with you, and with your r seed after you;

10 And with s every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you, from all that go out of the ark, to every beast

of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you, and every living creature that is

with you, for perpetual generations; 13 I do set my " bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant be-

tween me and the earth. 14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you, and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may x remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Noah, This is y the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that

is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham is the father of Canaan.

19 These are the three sons of Noah: and of them was the whole earth over-

20 And Noah began to be an 2 husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, and a a ch. 6.9. was drunken, and he was b uncovered within his tent.

22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and 10. 7, 17. Gal. 6. 1. told his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, d Cursed be Canaan; e a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. Hebrews

26 And he said, f Blessed be the LORD ||Or, per- God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

27 God shall | enlarge Japheth, and "the children | of Eber, the brother of 24.24.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and he shall s dwell in the h tents of Shem; Before CHRIST and Canaan shall be his servant. 1998.

28¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. g Ephes. 3. 6, 13.

29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

CHAP. X.

1 The generations of Noah. 8 Nimrod the Malachi first monarch. 15 The descendants of 2. 12. Canaan. 21 The sons of Shem.

NOW these are the a generations of a chap. the sons of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Ja- 5.1. pheth; and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 The b sons of Japheth; Gomer, and b1 Chr. Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tu- 1. 5. bal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

5 By these were the cisles of the Gen- c Jer. tiles divided in their lands; every one af- 25.22. ter his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of d Ham; Cush, and d 1 Chr. Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan. 4, 40,

7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Ha-Psalm vilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat | Nimrod : he be- | Thatis, gan to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was e a mighty hunter f before ger. the LORD; wherefore it is said, Even & as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Revel.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom 13. 18. was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and fch. 6.4. Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land | went forth Ashur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Reout into

hoboth, and Calah, 12 And Resen between Nineveh and ver. 22.

Calah: the same is a h great city. 13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and 3, 1,2,1

Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim. 14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out

of whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim. 15 ¶ And Canaan begat Sidon his first-

born, and Heth, 16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite,

and the Girgasite,

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad,

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest unto So- i Psalm dom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and 37. 35. Zeboim, even unto Lashah.

their countries, and in their nations. 21 ¶ Unto Shem also the k father of all Numb.

Before children born. 2247.

22 The children of Shem: 1 Elam. and m Ashur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; " Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and

n Job 1.1. Salah begat Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two e Luke sons; the name of the one was . Peleg, for 3.35, that is, in his days was the earth divided; and Division. his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah, 27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Dik-

+ Heb. great, ch. 5, 32,

1 Acts

m 2 Kin.

p 2 Chr. 9. 10, 13.

Job

22. 24. q chap. 25. 18.

1 Sam.

r Num.

23. 7.

a chap.

6. 11. † Heb.

lip.

10. 10.

c Prov.

Hebrews

1 Pet.2.5.

e Deut.

f Prov.

18. 10.

g Job 15. 20.

h chap.

k chap.

m Job

28, 49,

12. 20. n Deut.

e Ver. 4.

i Ps. 14.2.

1. 28.

10. 24.

d R.v.

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba, 29 And P Ophir, and 9 Havilah, and Jobab: all these were the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar, a r mount

of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAP. XI.

1 One language in the world. 3 The building of Babel hindered, and confusion of languages. 10 The generations of Shem, 27 and of Terah. 31 Terah goeth from Ur to Haran, &c.

AND the whole a earth was of one

† language, and of one speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they b journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.

3 And they said one to another, c Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly. And they had d brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city, and a tower whose e top may reach unto heaven, and let us make us fa name, lest we be g scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the LORD h came down to see the city and the tower, which the i chil-

dren of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, & Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

/ch.1. 26. 7 Go to, 1 let us go down, and there m confound their language, that they may " not understand one another's speech.

S So the LORD o scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the

9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel, because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and if

Japheth the + elder; even to him were | from thence did the LORD scatter them Before abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 These are the generations of Shem; Shem was an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood.

11 And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad, five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and P begat † Salah.

13 And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, isbrought and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and tween begat Eber.

15 And Salah lived after he begat E. Salah ber, four hundred and three years, and Schelah.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty

begat sons and daughters. years, and begat | Peleg.

ars, and begat | Peleg. | Called 17 And Eber lived after he begat Pe- Phales, leg, four hundred and thirty years, and Luke begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and 1. 19.

begat Reu.

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu, two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years,

and begat | Serug. 21 And Reu lived after he begat Se- Saruch,

rug, two hundred and seven years, and Luke begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and

begat Nahor.

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor, two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah.

25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah, an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and

27 | Now these are the generations of 24.2. begat 4 Abram, Nahor, and Haran. Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and

Haran; and Haran begat Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah, in the land of his nativity, in " Ur , Acts of the Chaldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor took them Daniel wives: the name of Abram's wife was 2. 2, 4. Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife Some Mileah, the daughter of Haran, the father of the of : Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sarai was barren; she had no for U

, 31 And a Terah took Abram his son, a valley, light, or, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, fire, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son A 1sa, 1 bram's wife; and they went forth with 24, 15, them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into 17. 15. the land of Canaan; and they came unto & 20. 12. * Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two u chap. hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

Heb. 11. 8. Josh. 34. 2. x Acts 7.4. ch. 24. 10. & 29. 4.

Kainan

Chron.

Before CHRIST 1921.

a Acts

7.2,3. b 2 Cor.

d Rom.

Gal. 3. 7.

4. 11.

e Gal.

3. 14.

4. 11.

g Heb.

h chap.

14. 14. i chap.

10. 19.

k Heb.

11.9. ¿ John

m Deut.

12. 30. n chap.

7, 8.

q Luke

Psalm

33. 19. r Deut.

8. 7, 8. Psalm

107.34.

13, 14.

1, 14,

y Mat.

8 Mat. 2.

t ver. 14. Song

4, 25,

CHAP. XII.

1 God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with a promise of Christ. 4 Abram departeth from Haran. promised. 14 Pharaoh ta 7 Canaan 14 Pharaoh taketh Sarai.

NOW the LORD 2 had said unto Abram, b Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy 6.17. and from thy kindles, Rev.18.4 father's house, unto a land that I will c shew thee;

2 And I will make of thee d a great nation, and I will e bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a

blessing.

3 And I will bless them that bless fGal. 3.8. thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and fin thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

> 4 ¶ So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he s departed out of Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had h gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the i land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram k passed through the land unto the place of 1 Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the m Canaanite was then in the land.

7 And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto o thy seed will o Rom. 9. I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared

p chap. 13. 18.

8 And he P removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east; and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Abram journeyed, going on

still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was 9 a famine r in the land: and Abram s went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to

look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife; and they u1 Sam. will " kill me, but they will save thee

Rom.3.6. alive. x Prov. 29. 25. 13 Say, I pray thee, thou art x my sister; that it may be well with me for chap. 20. 12. thy sake: and my soul shall live because

> 14 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians y beheld the woman, that she was

5. 28. ch. 39. 7. very fair.

15 The z princes also of Pharaoh saw Before CHRIST her, and commended her before Pha-cir, 1920. raoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's a house.

her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, 2, 9, and he-asses, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and she-asses, and ca-

17 And the LORD b plagued Pharaoh b Psalm and his house with great plagues, be- 105.14. cause of Sarai, Abram's wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and Job said, What is this that thou hast done 34. 19. unto me? why didst thou not tell me that 13. 4. she was thy wife ?

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might bave taken her to me to wife: now, therefore, behold thy wife, take

her, and go thy way.

20 And Pharaoh commanded his men c Exod. concerning him: and they c sent him 18.27 away and his wife, and all that he had. 21. 1.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Abram and Lot return out of Egypt: 7 their herdmen disagreeing, they part asunder. 14 The promise renewed.

AND Abram a went up out of Egypt, a Isaiah he, and his wife, and all that he had, 31. 1. and Lot with him, into the b south.

2 And Abram was every rich in cat 12.9.

tle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he d went on his journies from Mat. the south, even to Beth-el, unto the place 6.33. where his tent had been at the begin- 4.8. ning, between Beth-el and Hai;

4 Unto the place of the altar, which he 12.6. had e made there at the first: and there e Prov.

Abram called on the name of the Lord. 3.9.
5 ¶ And Lot also, which went with

Abram, f had flocks, and herds, and f Eph. tents. 6 And the land was not able to bear

them, that they might s dwell together: for their substance was great, so that 6.9. they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a h strife between h chap. the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the 21.25. herdmen of Lot's cattle. And the Canaanite and the Perizzite i dwelt then in i Neh.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, k Let & Prov. there be no strife, I pray thee, between 15.1, 8. Mat. 5.9 me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be brethren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: lif thou wilt take the left hand, then I ! 1 Cor. will go to the right; or if thou depart to 6.7. Hebrews the right hand, then I will go to the left. 12, 14.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and Psalm beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it 120. 7. was m well watered every where, be- m Psalm fore the Lord destroyed Sodom and 66.12. Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt as thou

comest unto Zoar. 11 Then Lot n chose him all the plain 29, 17, of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and 1 Peter 2, 15.

paraoh's a nouse. 16 And he entreated Abram well for $\frac{29.12}{a}$ Esther

c Prov.

12 Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelt in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward So-

13 But the men of Sodom were wick. ed, o and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 And the Lord said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, to P thee will I give it, and to 9 thy seed for ever. Hebrews

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the s dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered. r Isaiah

· 17 Arise, walk through the land, in Mat. 5. 5. the t length of it, and in the breadth sch. 15.5. of it: for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, . 79. and came and dwelt in the plain of Hebrews Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built Rev. 7.9. there a an altar unto the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The battle of the kings. 12 Lot taken, 14 and rescued by Abram. 18 Melchizedek blesseth Abram, &c.

AND it came to pass, in the days of Amraphel king of a Shinar, Arioch king of Eliasar, Chedorlaomer king of b Elam, and Tidal king of nations;

2 That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinabking of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is c Zoar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the d salt

4 Twelve years they eserved Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they f rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaonier, and the kings that were with him, and smote the g Rephaims in h Ashteroth-karnaim, and the i Zuzims in Ham, and the k Emims in Shavehkiriathaim,

6 And the 1 Horites in their mount Seir, unto m El-paran, which is by the wilderness. 1

7 And they returned, and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites that dwelt in . Hazezon-tamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the kin of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Sid lim;

Before they separated themselves the one from Elam and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch CHRIST king of Ellasar; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slime-pits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and P fell there; p Joshua and they that remained fled to the moun- 8.24.

11 And they took all the 9 goods of q chap. Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their vic. 12.5. tuals, and went their way.

12 ¶ And they took s Lot, Abram's 33, 51. brother's son, (who dwelt in Sodom,) schap. and his goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had 18.4. escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; t Job for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the 1.15. Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his u brother was taken captive, he armed u chap. his trained servants w born in his own w chap. house, three hundred and eighteen, and 15. 3. pursued them unto Dan.

15 And he x divided himself against x Psalm them, he and his servants, by night, and 68. 12. smote them, and pursued them unto 1.23. Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he y brought back all the y Isaiah goods, and also brought again his brother 11. Sam. Lot, and his goods, and the women also, 30. 18. and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sodom went out to 2 meet him, (after his return from z Prov. the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of 19.4. the kings that were with him,) at the valley of Shaveh, which is the a king's a 2 Sam. dale.

18 And b Melchizedek king of Salen b Psalm brought c forth bread and wine; and he 110. 4 was the d priest of the most high God. c Heb.

19 And he e blessed him, and said. Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And g blessed be the most high 6.10. God, which hath h delivered thine enc. mies into thy hand. And he gave him e Num.

tithes of all. 21 ¶ And the king of Sodom said unto f Eph. 21 ¶ And the king of Sodom said unto f Eph. Abram, Give me the persons, and take g ch. 9.26. h Ps. 44.3. the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have i lifted up mine hand unto i Daniel the Lord, the most high God, the pos- Rev. 10. sessor of heaven and earth,

23 That I will not k take from a thread k 2 Kings even to a shoe-latchet, and that I will 1 Kings not take any thing that is thine, | lest 13.8. thou shouldest say, I have made Abram 9. 15, 16.

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Es: col, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

CHAP. XV.

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of 1 Abram encouraged; 4 a son is promised

c chap. Deut. Joshua 3, 16, Psalm

o chap.

16. 49.

p Acts

11.9. q chap.

Dout.

63. 13.

11. 12.

Heb.

u chap.

a chap.

10. 10. b chap.

19. 5. Ezekiel

d Joshua 107. 34. ch. 9.26. f Ezek. 17. 15. g Deut. 2.1 2. 11. *h* Joshua 13. 31. Dent.

1. 4. i Dout. 2. 29. k Dent. 2. 10. / Deut. 2. 22. m Hab. 3. 3. chapter 21, 21, n chap. 36, 12. 02 chr.

and 13.15.

Prov.

Before CHRIST

cir. 1913. a Acts b Daniel

c Psalm 5. 12. d Prov. 21. 18. e Psalm 127. 3.

f Eccl. 2. 7.

2 2 Sam 7. 12.

h Rom. 9. 7, 8.

i Rom. 4. k Rom. / Rom. 2 Cor. 5. 19. m chap. 12. 1. n Judges 6, 17, Luke

p Job 38. 25. 2 Tim. q Mat. 13. 4. Ezekiel 17. 3, 7.

2. 21. 8 Ps. 35.4. hirr Ps. 105.

11, 12.

3.17.

r chap.

z Eccl. Job 5. 26.

a Mat. 23, 32. 1 Thess. 2. 16. + Heb. alamp

of fire.

AFTER these things the word of the Lord came unto Abram a in a vision, saying, b Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding d great re-

2 And Abram said, LORD God, what wilt thou give me, e seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed : and, lo, f one born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own g bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the h stars, if thou be able to number them. And he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.

6 And he believed k in the LORD; and I he counted it to him for righteous.

7 ¶ And he said unto him, I am the LORD that brought thee out of " Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, LORD God, " whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, o Take me o Ps.50.5, an heifer of three years old, and a she-Lev. 1. 2. goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and P divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another; but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the 4 fowls came down upon the carcasses, Abram drove them

12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, a horror of great a darkness fell upon

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a tch. 17.8. stranger in a land that is t not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall affl c. them a four handred years.

14 And also that nation, whom they *Ps.51.4 shall serve, will * I judge; and aftery Ex. 12, ward shall they come out with y great 35, 36. substance.

15 And thou shalt go to 2 thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of he Amorites is not a yet fall.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold, a smoking furnace, and a † burning lamp that passed between those

18 In that same day the Lord made | brethren.

him: 6 he is justified by faith. 7 Ca-a covenant with Abram, saying, b Unto Before naan again promised, &c. a covenant with Abram, saying, b Unto Before CHRIST thy seed have I given this land, from the CHRIST 1913. river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphra'es: b chap.

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,

Deut. 20 And the Hittites, and the Periz-34.4. zites, and the Rephaims,

21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Sarai giveth Hagar to Abram: 6 she having fled from her mistress, 9 is sent back by an angel. 15 Ishmael born.

NOW Sarai, Abram's wife, a bare a chap. NOW Sarat, Abratin's wife, band $\frac{25.21}{b}$ chap. maid, an Egyptian, whose name was 12. 16. Hagar.

And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath c restrained c chap. me from bearing: I pray thee go in unto 20, 18, my maid; it may be that I may † obtain † Heb. be children by her. And Abram dhearken-by her. ed to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar her maid, the Egyptian, after Ahram had dwelt e ten years in the land of Ca-echap. naan, and gave her to her husband Abram 12.5 to be his f wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hagar, and 4. 22. she conceived: and, when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was g despised in her eyes.

despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram, h My h Prov. wrong be upon thee: I have given my 14.29. maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in er eyes: the Lord judge between il Sam. me and thee.

6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Beliold, 24. 10. thy maid is k in thy hand; do to her as it Prov. pleaseth thee. And when Sarai I dealt 15, hardly with her she m fled from her face. 3, 7

7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD a found I Prov. her by a fountain of water in the wil- m Eccl. derness, by the fountain in the way to 10. 4.

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, 8 And he said, magar, Sarars mate,
o whence camest thou? and whither wilt och. 3.9.
p 1 Sam. thou go? And she said, P I flee from the 26, 19, face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and 9 submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the Lord said 2.9. unto her, I will r multiply thy seed ex- 2. 18 ceedingly, that it shall not be numbered r chap. 25. 13. for multitude. Ps. 83, 6.

11 And the angel of the Lorn said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmacl; because the Lord hath & Exod. heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wild man; his 38.41. hand will be t against every man, and t Psalm every man's hand against him; and he 68.30. shall dweil in the presence of all his

that liv.

eth and

1898.

a chap.

& Psalm

c Psalm

d Rom.

3. 24.

1 Cor.

e ver. 17.

Daniel

f Rom. 4. 16. Gal. 3.

28, 29.

g Rom.

h Mat.

67, 72. / Heb.

8. 10.

Lev. 26. 12.

m Heb.

9. 15. 2 Pet.

1. 11.

22 Exod.

Rom.

4. 11.

o Gal.

3. 28.

Rom.

2. 29. † Heb

a sea of

q Rom.

days.

p Deut. 10. 16.

12. 11. Col. 2. 12.

Neh. 9. 7.

8. 18.

Before CHRIST 13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, " Thou God cir. 1911. seest me: for she said, Have I also here * looked after him that seeth me? 24 Psalm 9. 13. and 14 Wherefore the well was called 25.18. || Beer-lahai-roi: behold, it is between a chap.

Kadesh and Bered. That is, 15 ¶ And Hagar bare Abram a son; and Abram called his son's name, which

Hagar bare, Ishmael. 16 ¶ And Abram was fourscore and seeth me.

six years old when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The covenant is renewed. 5 Abram's name changed. 10 Circumcision instituted. 16 Isaac is promised. 23 Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised.

AND when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD a appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the b Almighty God; c walk before me, and be thou perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant d between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram e fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is

with thee, and thou shalt be fa father of many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram; but thy name shall be Abraham; for a g father of many nations

have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and h kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my covenant bei Rom. 9. tween me and thee, and ithy seed after 8,9. tween me and thee, and thy seek at Luke 1. thee, in their generations, for an k everlasting covenant, to be la God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for man everlasting possession;

and I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee, in their generations.

10 This is n my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you, and thy seed ofter thee; Every o man-child among you half be P circumcised.

11 And we shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the ecver and betweet me and you

12 And le hat is † eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every manchild in our generations; he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 H: that is born in thy nouse, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised; and my covenant shall be in a your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man-child, Before whose flesh of his foreskin is not circum. CHRIST cised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath s broken my covenant. r Exod.

15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, As 4. 24. for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her 11. 27, name Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be. 29.

16 And I will bless her, and give thee t chap. a son also of her; yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of unations; kings u1 Pet. of people shall be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell upon his face 4, 26, and * laughed, and said in his heart, Sha . * Rom. 4. 19, 20. a child be born unto him that is an hun-John dred years old? and shall Sarah, that is 8.56. ninety years old, bear?

18 And Abraham said unto God, Oh

that Ishmael might live y before thee! y Ps. 4.6. 19 And God said, 2 Sarah thy wife s all 1saiah 59, 2. bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt Psalm call his name a Isaac: and I will establish 41. 12. chap. 4. my covenant with him for an everlasting 12, covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard 18. 10. and 21. 6. thee; behold, I have blessed him, and a Gal. will make him fruitful, and will multi- 4. 28. Rom. 9. ply him exceedingly: b twelve princes 7, 8. shall he beget; and I will make him a b chap. great nation.

21 But emy covenant will I establish c Rom. with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto 9.5,6. thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, Gal. and God d went up from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham e took Ishmael his 35, 13. son, and all that were born in his house, e Mat. and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house, and feircumeised the flesh of their f Rom. foreskin in the g self-same day, as God 4.11. had said unto him.

24 And Abraham was h ninety years h chap. old and nine when he was circumcised 12.4. Prov. in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the self-same day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son;

27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised i with i chap. him.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Abraham entertaineth three angels. 17 Sodom's destruction revealed to Abraham: 23 his intercession.

AND the LORD 2 appeared unto him a James in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in 2.22. the tent-door in the heat of the day:

2 And he lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, lo, b three men stood by him : b Heb. and, when he saw them, he cran to meet 13. them from the tent-door, and d bowed 12.13. himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have 23.7. found favour in thy signt, pass not away, e chap. I pray thee, from thy servant.

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be

Gal.

55, 72.

10. 7.

fchap.

g Mat.

40. 1. i chap.

I chap.

m Mal.

a Neh.

o Judges

13, 16,

p chap.

q Rom. 9.8,9.

r Luke

1. 7, 18.

s Lev.

15. 19.

Romans

3. 6. x John

y Luke 1. 37. z Micah

7, 18, Luke 1.

13, 18.

a ch. 4.9.

b Rom.

15. 24. c 2 Chr.

20. 7. Amos

3. 7. John

Psalm

25, 14,

d chap.

Acts

2. 19. f Deut.

2, 25,

10. 8. k Mat.

6. 11. h Isaiah

Before fetched, and fwash your feet, and rest | yourselves under the tree; 1898.

5 And I will fetch a morsel of g bread, and h comfort ye your hearts; after that vou shall pass on: for i therefore are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do as thou hast said.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly k three measures of I fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf in tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted

8 And he took butter and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it 'before them; and he " stood by them 12. 44. Gal. 5. 13. under the tree, and they did o eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold,

in the P tent.

10 And he said, I will certainly 9 return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in the tentdoor, which was behind him.

11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, and r well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah after the s manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah : laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old # ver. 13. ch. 9. 21. shall I have pleasure, " my lord being u 1 Pet. old also? old also?

> 13 And the Lord said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which

am old?

14 Is any thing y too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed 2 I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah a denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them b to bring them on the way

17 ¶ And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which a I do;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed d in him?

19 For a I know him, that he will f command his children and his house Gal. 3. 8. hold after him, and they shall keep the e Ps. 1. 6. way of the Lord, to do justice and 2 Tim. judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because the g cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 I h will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but CHRIST 1808. Abraham k stood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham 1 drew near, and & Jer. said, Wilt thou also destroy m the righte- 5. 1. / Heb. ous with the wicked ?

24 Peradventure there be fifty righte- James ous within the city: wilt thou also de- 4.8. stroy and not spare the place for the fifty 20.47. righteous that are therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked; and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee. " Shall not the Judge of all the earth do " John! right?

26 And the LORD said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all othe place for their o Jer. 5.1.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Isa. 65. 8. Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD, which am P but p chap. dust and ashes:

Job 4. 19. 28 Peradventure there shall lack five Eccles. of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy 12.7 all the city for lack of five? And he said, Luke 5.8 If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him q yet again, q Heb. and said, Peradventure there shall be 4.16. forty found there? And he said, I will not 6, 18.

do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him, 1 Oh let not r Ps.9.12. the LORD be angry, and I will speak: and 10.17. Peradventure there shall thirty be found there? And he said, I will not do it if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, 5 I have & Luke taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: 18, 1. and Peradventure there shall be twenty found 11, 8 there? And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, Oh let not the LORD be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there? And he said, I will not destroy & Ja. 5. 16. Jer. 4. 11. Ezekiel it for ten's sake.

33 And the Lord went his way, as 16.48. soon as he had left communing with Mat. 7. 7. Abraham: and Abraham returned unto Ex. 32. 9, 10, 14. his place.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels: 15 he is sent out of Sodom. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed, &c.

AND there came a two angels to So- a chap dom at even; and Lot sat b in the gate 18. 22. of Sodom: and Lot, seeing them, rose 18. 1. up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my Lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash char your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and 18; go on your ways. And they said, 4 Nay; 24, 28, 29. but we will abide in the street all night. e Acts

3 And he epressed upon them greatly; 12.5.

and they fturned in unto him, and enter- 11.2

¿ Exod.

h chap.

g chap. 4. 10.

Before CHRIST ed into his house: and he made them all feast, and did bake a unleavened bread, and they did eat. ^~

4 ¶ But h before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, i both old and young, all the people from every guarter.

5 And k they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may I know them. 6 And Lot went out at the door unto

them, and shut the door after him, 7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do

not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, m bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the a shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, . Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came in P to sojourn, and he will a needs be a judge: now will we r deal worse with thee than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came

near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with † blindness, both small and great; so that they

wearied themselves to find the door. 12 ¶ And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and s ch. 7. 1. whatsoever thou hast in the city, 5 bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the Lord; and the

Lord hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons-in-law, which " married his daughters, and said, Up, x get ye out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that y mocked unto his sons-in-law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed z in the iniquity of the city.

16 And while he a lingered, the men laid b hold upon his hand, and upon the Zech. 2.3. hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the Lorp being e merciful unto him; and they brought him forth, and set him without the

> 17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that d he said, Escape e for thy life; f look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the 8 mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh! h not Before CHRIST so, my lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magni- h Acts fied thy mercy, which thou hast shewed 10. 14. unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some i evil i Deut. take me, and I die. 31. 17. 1 Kings

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee 9.9. un o, and it is a little one: Oh! let me escape thither (is it not a little one?) and

my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have k accepted thee concerning this thing k Psalm also, that I will not overthrow this city 145. 19. for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for 11/ Mark! cannot do any thing till thou be come 6. 5. Isaiah thither: therefore the name of the city 65, 8,

was called Zoar.

23 ¶ The sun was m risen upon the m Isaiah earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the LORD rained upon " So- n Deut. dom, and upon Gomorrah, brimstone and 29, 23. fire from the Lord out of heaven.

25 And he overthrew those cities, and 2Pet. 2.6. all the plain, and all the inhabitants of Jude v. 7. the cities, and o that which grew upon 20. 16. the ground.

26 9 But his wife Plooked back from 14.3. Deut. behind him, and she became 9 a pillar of 19. 13.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in 31, the morning to the place where r he q 2 Sam. stood before the LORD.

28 And he looked toward Sodom and 21, 22, Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the s smoke of s Rev. the country went up as the smoke of a 18.9. furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent tchap, Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, 18. 22. when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt u in the mountain, and his two w ver. 17, daughters with him; for he feared to 19, 23. Jam. 1, 8, dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 ¶ And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is x uot a man in the earth y to come in x Mark unto us after the manner of all the earth. 9.6. ver. 28.

32 z Come, let us make our father year, drink wine, and we will lie with him, 6.4.8.16. that we may preserve seed of our father. Deut.

33 And they made their father a drink 25. 5 wine that night: and the first-born went zch. 11.3, in, and lay with her father; and he per- 1 Cor. ceived not when she lay down, nor when 11. 25. she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this might also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

16. 2. and 23. 2. k Isaiah I chap. 4. 1. Judges 19, 22, Rom. 1. 23, 24.

1898.

g chap.

h Prov.

i Exod.

6. 18.

m Rom. 3. 8. chap. 42. 37. 21 Judges 9. 15. ø Isaiah 1 Sam. p 2 Pet. 2. 7.

q Mat.

13 55 r Mat.

Jer. 3. 3.

7.6.

+ Heb. blindnesses, 2 Kings 6. 18.

Joshua 6. 22. t chap. 18, 10,

u Mat. 1. 18. x Exod. 12, 31,

y Mat. 24. 38.

z Rev. 18. 4. a chap. 43. 10. b John c Isaiah 63.9. e 1 Kings

19. 3. f Luke 9. 62. Phil. 3. 13, 14. g M 15. Psalm 121. 1.

1 Sam.

c Ruth

21. 29. Judges

74. 15. n Jer.

14. 11. 1 Kings

13. 6.

o Lev.

6. 4, 7. p 2 Sam. 24. 17.

ch.12, 15,

s Rom.

5, 10, 11. t Prov. 16.6.

3.11.

11.29.

2. 14.

Lev

CHRIST cir. 1898. arose, and lay with him; and he per-1 ceived not when she lay down, nor when b ver. 8. Judges she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child b by their father.

1 Kings 37 And the first-born bare a son, and 19. 21. W That is, called his name | Moab: the same is the of his fa- father of the Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name || Ben-ammi: Mat. 1. 5. the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

CHAP. XX.

That is, 1 Abraham denieth his wife, 2 and Abiof my peomelech taketh her: 14 he restoreth her. 17 Abraham prayeth for Abimelech.

AND Abraham journeyed a from ach. 18.1. thence toward the south country, and bch. 16.7. dwelled between b Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of Saralı his

e Prov. wife, c She is my sister: and Abime-24. 16. lech king of Gerar sent and took Sarah. 3 But d God came to Abimelech in

d Psalm 105.14. a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but e a dead man, for the e ver. 7. Hold, thou art out a dead man, for the Ezek. 33. woman which thou hast taken; for she 14, 15, is a man's wife.

4 But Abimelech had fnot come near fch. 4. 1. her: and he said, LORD, wilt thou slay

gv. 17, 18. also s a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sis ter? and she, even she herself, said, He h1 Kings is my brother: h in the integrity of my . heart, and innocency of my hands, have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, i 1 Kings i Yea, I know that thou didst this in the Jonah integrity of thy heart; for I also k with-3. 10. k Prov. held thee from sinning 1 against me: 21. 1. 1 Sam. therefore † suffered I thee not to touch 25. 26. ch. 31. 7.

7 Now, therefore, restore the man his Ps.51.4. wife; for he is m a prophet, and he n shall ch. 39.9. pray for thee, and thou shalt live; and gave thee if thou o restore her not, know thou that Ps. 81, 12, thou shalt surely die, P thou, and all that m Psalm are thine.

> 8 Therefore Abimelech grose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears:

> and the men were sore afraid. 9 Then Abimelech called Abraham,

and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, q Job 1. 5. that thou hast r brought on me, and on r Rev. my kingdom, a s great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. ch. 38, 24.

10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast 2 Sam. 12. done this thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not ch. 42 18, in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And yet indeed she is " my sister;

35 And they made their father drink | she is the daughter of my father, but not Before wine that night also: and the younger | the daughter of my mother; and she be-CHRIST came my wife.

> 13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to x wander from my father's x Heb. house, that I said unto her, This is thy 11.8. kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; At every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother.

14 ¶ And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee; dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given y thy brother a thousand pieces of silver; behold, he is to thee a Prov. covering of the eyes unto all that are 27.5. with thee, and with all other: 2 thus she was reproved.

17 ¶ So Abraham prayed unto God; a James and God a healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants; and they

bare children.

18 For the LORD had b fast closed up & 1 Sam, all the wombs of the house of Abime- 5, 10, lech, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Isaac is born. 9 Hagar and Ishmael are cast forth. 22 The covenant between Abimelech and Abraham.

AND the LORD a visited Sarah as he a Luke had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah b as he had spoken.

2 For Sarah conceived, and bare A- Ps. 12.6. braham a son in his old age, at the d set Tit. 1. time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham e : ed the name of his d chap. son that was born unto him, whom Sa- 18. 10. rah bare to him, e Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son e chap, Isaac, being feight days old, as God had 17.19. commanded him.

5 And Abraham was an hundred years old when his son Isaac was born unto

6 And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, 8 so that all that hear will laugh g Isaiah with me.

Gal. 4. 22

7 And she said, h Who would have said h Isaiah unto Abraham that Sarah should have 49.21. given children i suck? for I have borne him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was k wean- 131, 2. ed: and Abraham made a great feast I Gal. the same day that Isaac was weaned.

9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar Lam. 1.7. the Egyptian, which she had borne unto m Gal. Abraham, 1 mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, 20.11. m Cast out this bond-woman and her son: n Gal. 3. for the son of this bond-woman shall not 24, 30, be nheir with my son, even with Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in 30hn 8,35. Abraham's sight, o because of his son. 1 John

12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, 2. 19. Let it not be grievous in thy sight be- 17, 18

f Deut.

1 Pet. 1.7]

cir. 1898. P Rom. 9. 7, 8.

q chap. 17. 20.

r Gal.

s Mat.

15. 32.

Prov

21. 16.

x Judges

14. 2.

1 Cor.

7. 38. y chap.

1 Sam.

1 Kings

11. 40.

Deut.

ch. 41.

37, 38. zch.39.3.

a I Sam.

2 Cor.

¿ chap.

c chap.

d Heb.

6. 10.

Romans

Judges 1. 15.
 f chap.

2 Kings

14. 23. Jer. 4. 2.

4.23.

Before cause of the lad, and because of thy bond- lambs, which thou hast set by them- Before CHRIST woman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee hearken unto her voice: for P in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I a make a nation, because

he is thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, (putting it on her shoulder,) and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and r wandered in the wilderness of Beersheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one

of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bow-shot: for she said, Let me not see the t death of the child. she sat over against him, and lifted up her voice, and wept.

17 And God heard the voice of the lad: and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad

where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand: for I will make him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she u Isarah saw a " well of water; and she went and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink

20 And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and

became an archer. 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his x mother took him a wife

out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that y Abimelech, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, spake unto Abraham, saying, z God is with thee in all that thou

doest.

28, 13. 23 Now, therefore, a swear unto me Neh. 2. 6. here by God, b that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the kindness that c I have done unto thee, thou 2 Chr. 1.1. shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, d I will swear. 25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of ea well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken

26 And Abimelech said, f I wot not who hath done this thing; neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it but to-day.

27 And Abraham g took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech: and both of them made a covenaut.

28 And Abraham set seven ewelambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe- hand, and took the knife 9 to slay his son. 9 Heb.

selves ?

30 And he said, For these seven ewelambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be h a witness unto me that I h ch. 31. have digged this well.

we digged this wen.

31 Wherefore he called that place || || Thatis, Beer-sheba: because there they sware

both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at chap, Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose up, 26.33. and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And Abraham planted a grove in Beer-slieba, and called there on the name of the Lord, i the everlasting i Rom.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the 1, 17, Philistines' land many days.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Abraham, offering Isaac, 11 is stayed by an angel: 15 he is again blessed. The generations of Nahor unto Rebekah.

AND it came to pass, a after these a Acts things, that God did b tempt Abraham, Job 3, and said unto him, Abraham. And he 25, 26, said, Behold, chere I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, 1 Cor. thine d only son Isaac, whom thou 10. 13. lovest, and get thee into the land of ic James Moriah ; and offer him there for a burnt- d Heb. offering upon one of the mountains 11.17.
which I will tell thee of.

Romans

3 ¶ And Abraham g rose up early f2Chron. in the morning, and saddled his ass, and 3.1. g chap. took two of his young men with him, 21, 14, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood Psalm for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and 119.60. Hebrews went unto the place of which God had 11. 19. told him

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and h saw the place afar h 1 sam.

5 And Abraham said unto his young men, i Abide you here with the ass; and i Heb. I and the lad will go yonder and wor- 12.1. Mat. ship, and k come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of k Heb. the burnt-offering, and I laid it upon 11.19. Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his 19. 17. hand, and a knife: and they went both Luke of them together.

7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father. And he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood; but where is the m lamb for a burnt-offering?

8 And Abraham said, My son, n God 12. 5 will provide himself a lamb for a burnt- 25. 9. offering: so they went both of them to-

gether.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of: and Abraham built o an altar there, and laid the wood o chap. in order; and r bound Isaac his son, and 8. 20 laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his

p Mark 15. 1.

t Heb.

11, 19,

u Psalm

x Psalm

y Isaiah 30. 21.

2 1 Pet.

1. 19. a Mat.

27. 29.

Exod.

b Deut.

c Heb.

d chap.

Rom. 4.

13, 14.

f Deut.

Psalm 2.

Dan. 2.

44, 45.

15. 57.

g Gal. 3. 29.

h Job

1. 1. i Job

32. 2.

k Prov. 25. 25.

1 Kings

1860

a chap. 17. 17. b 1 Pet.

h Acts

Romans

21, 19,

12. 2.

CHRIST led unto him s out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham! And he said, 1 Here am I. r verse 12 And he said, Lay not thine hand s chap.

upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now " I know that thou * fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, y behind him 2 a ram caught in a a thicket by his horns; and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering, in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of That is, that place | Jehovah-jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD bit will see,

shall be seen. or, pro-

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, c By myself have I sworn, saith the Long, d for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son :

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply e thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea-shore: and thy seed shall f possess the gate of his enemies:

18 And in g thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men; and they rose up, and went together to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also borne children unto thy brother Nahor;

21 h Huz his first-born, and i Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and & Maachah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Sarah's age and death. 3 Abraham purchaseth Machpelah, 19 where he buried Sarah.

AND Sarah was a an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the b life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died c in Kirjath-arba; c chapter the same is Hebron in the land of Cad chapter naan: and Abraham came d to mourn 50. 9, 10. for Sarah, and to weep for her.

f chapter before his dead, and spake unto the galch, sous of Heth, saving

4 I am g a stranger and a sojourner with you : give me a possession of a h by the sons of Heth.

11 And the rangel of the Lord cal- burying-place with you, that I may bury Before CHRIST my dead i out of my sight.

> 5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: Thou art † 2 12.1. mighty prince k among us; in the choice a prince of our sepulchres bury thy dead: none of God, of us shall withhold from thee his sepul- 47. 4. chre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. chapter

7 And Abraham stood up, and I bow ed himself to the people of the land, 3.1,2.

even to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, say - 21 22. ing, If it be † your mind that I should 16. bury my dead out of my sight, hear me, † Heb. and entreat for me to Ephron, the son of your soul m Zohar.

9 That he may give me the cave of Psalm 27, 12. Machpelah which he hath, which is in m chap, the end of his field: for as much money 46.10 as it is worth he shall give it me, for a a 13.5. possession of a burying-place among you.

10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth. And Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at the gates of o his city, saying,

11 Nay, my lord, hear me: The field 9.1. chapter give I thee, and the cave that is therein 24, 10, I give it thee; in the presence of the Luke 2. sons of P my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down him-Ruth 4. self before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: 9 I will give thee money for q 2 Sam the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, 4.8.

saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me : The land is worth four hundred shekels of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee! bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before rchap. Mamre, the field, and the cave which ver. 20. was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were * made † sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession, t stood usion the presence of the children of Heth, Jer. 32. before all that went in at the " gate of his city.

19 ¶ And after this Abraham buried Psalm Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre : the same & Ruth is Hebron in the land of Canaan.

20 And the field, and the cave that chap. 34, 20, is therein, were made sure unto Abra- x chap. ham, for a possession of a burying-place,

i Eccl.

Col. 4. 5. Philip.

s Jer. 32.

Before CHRIST 1857.

+ Heb.

with

21. 5.

a chap.

Prov.

47. 29.

31, 53.

d chap.

e Deut.

6. 13. f Exod.

34. 16.

Deut.

gch. 11. 28, 29. h Prov.

13. 16.

Heb.

4, 6. / Heb.

1. 14.

n ch. 33.

13, 14.

12. 10.

p chap.

1 Thess.

q Psalm 37. 5.

Lamen.

3. 25. r ver. 7.

1 Sam.

14. 9, 10.

27. 20. Psalm

Prov

10. 22. b 1 Tim.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Abraham sendeth his servant to get a wife for his son Isaac: 29 he cometh to Laban, and sheweth his message: 50 he obtaineth Rebekah, &c.

AND Abraham was old, and † well gone into days, stricken in age: and the LORD a had blessed Abraham in all things. chapter

2 And Abraham said unto his b eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy

hand ounder my thigh;

3 And I will make thee d swear e by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the f daughters of the Canaanites; among whom I dwell:

4 But thou shalt go unto g my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife

unto my son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, h Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou, that thou bring not my son

i Gal. i thither again.

7 The Lord God of heaven, which k took me from my father's house, and k Ps. 34. from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send! his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be wilm Joshua ling to follow thee, then thou shalt be m 2. 17. clear from this my oath: only bring not

my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels, of the camels of his master, and departed; (for all the goods of his master were in his hands;) and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor.

11 And he made his camels a to kneel down without the city by a well of water, at the time of the evening, even the time that women go out to draw water

12 ¶ And he said, O Lorp o God of o 2 Kings 2 14. Mat. 7. 7, my master Abraham, I pray thee, P send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, I 9 stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And r let it come to pass, that the danisel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; Judges 6. and she shall say, Drink; and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto and water to f wash his feet, and the fchap. my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, before he Before had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abra- ver. 45. ham's brother, with her pitcher upon Judges her shoulder.

16 And the damset † was very fair to 9. 23. look upon, a virgin; neither had any man Isaiah known her: and she went down to the Psalm well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. 145. 18.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, 1 Prov. and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a Exodes little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and Isaiah 3, 16. she hasted, and let down her pitcher ch upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And, when she had done giving good of him drink, she said, I will draw water for nance thy camels also, until they have done u chap. drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her and s. 2. pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for

all his camels.

21 And the man, * wondering at her, x ver. 18, wheld his peace, to wit whether the LORD 19, 20. had made his journey prosperous or not. 2. 19.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden | ear-ring, of half a shekel weight, for, and two bracelets for her hands, of ten shekels weight of gold.

23 And said, Whose daughter art 1Pet. 3. 4. thou? tell me, I pray thee. Is there room Isa. 3. 21. in thy father's house for us to lodge in ! 32. 2, 3.

24 And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel, 2 the son of Mil- z chap. cah, which she bare unto Nahor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man a bowed down his a Exod. head, and worshipped the Lorn.

27 And he said, Blessed be the LORD Psalm God of my master Abraham, who hath 66.4. b not left destitute my master of his b chap. mercy and his truth: I being in the way, 32. 10. the Lord led me to the house of my master's cbrethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her d mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and 48, 67. his name was Laban: and Laban ran out 31, 33, unto the man unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the ear-ring, and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well

31 And he said, Come in, thou e bless- e chap ed of the LORD, wherefore standest thou Ruth without? for I have prepared the house, 3. 10. and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, men's feet that were with him.

Daniel

† Heb.

c chap. 13. 8.

and 19. 2.

CHRIST to eat: but he said, & I will not eat until 1857. I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. g Ephes. 6. 5, 6.

34 ¶ And he said, I am h Abraham's

Job

23. 12. h ver. 2.

10 22

6 33 Psalm

112. 3.

1 Tim.

A chap.

18. 11.

4. 19. Tit. 1. 2.

Lover. 3. Ezra 9.

1, 2, 3,

m chap.

n ver. 5.

o ver. 7.

2 Kings

p Psalm 1. 3. and

91. 11.

q Deut. 29, 12.

r ver. 12. Ezra

8. 21.

Psalm

90, 17,

t Heb.

u Rom.

8, 26,

1 Sam.

2 Sam.

Ezekiel

Isa. 62. 4. Ephes.

16.12.

Zeph.

Isaiah

62. 5. v Ezra

8. 21.

7. 27.

13. 2.

20. 3.

12-1

35 And i the LORD hath blessed my master greatly, and he is become great; and he hath given him flocks, and herds, Matthew and silver, and gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and

36 And Sarah, my master's wife, bare a son to my master when she k was old: Romans and unto him hath he given all that he

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son I of the daughters of the Canaanites, and 27.46. in whose land I dwell:

and 21.21. 38 But thou shalt go unto m my father's house, and to my kindred, and take

a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, n Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

chap. 5. 22. and 17. 1. 40 And he said unto me, The LORD, o before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and p prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this 9 my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do r prosper my

way which I go;

43 Behold, s I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when s ver. 13. the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my mas-

ter's son. 45 And before I had done speaking u in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and Neh. 2. 4. drew water: and I said unto her, Let me

> drink, I pray thee. 46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink; and I will give thy camels drink

So I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose x ver. 22. daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put the ear-ring * upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the y right way, to I that he had done.

33 And there was set meat before him | take my master's brother's daughter Before unto his son.

> 49 And now, if you will deal † kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and + Heb. if not, tell me; that I may turn to the do mercy right hand or to the left.

> 50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered ch. 32, 10, and said, The thing proceedeth from the 1Sam.2.6. LORD; we cannot speak unto thee 2 bad Josh. 2.14.

or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, 31. 24. take her, and go, and let her he thy 2 Sam. master's son's wife, as the Lord hath 13.22.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words. he a worshipped the LORD, bowing him- a verse

self to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth 116. 1. jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother b precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and 33. 13. the men that were with him, and tarried 4.1 all night: and they rose up in the morn- 2 Chron. ing; and he said, c Send me away unto 21.3. Ezra 1.6.

my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away, that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire dat her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and said 21.21 unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? 14,3 And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her e nurse, and Abraham's e chap. servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, and 2.7. said unto her, Thou art our sister, be Numb. thou the mother of g thousands of millions, and let thy seed h possess the gate 14. 19 of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and her Ruth damsels, and they rode upon the camels, 4. 10. and i followed the man; and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the well k Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the 45. 10. south country.

63 And Isaac went out to | m medi-16.14. and tate in the field at the even-tide: and he ichap. lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, 12. 9 the camels were coming.

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eves: m Psalm and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off 1. 2.

the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took n a vail and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things 21. 5.

1857.

g Daniel 10 h Levit.

a chap.

23. 1. 8 1 Chr.

1. 32.

c chap.

d chap.

e chap.

Isaiah

60. 6.

A chap.

24. 36.

m chap.

2 chap.

20. 29.

o Acts

chap.

9, 17.

q chap.

r chap.

Romans

J Isaiah

s Song

24 Isaiah

21. 16. a Job

2. 11.

y chap.

12. 20.

49, 29,

37. 29. p ch. 23.

37. 36.

a chap.

Before 67 And Isaac brought her into his mo-CHRIST ther · Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife, and he P loved och. 23.2. her: and Isaac was comforted after his Song 8.2. mother's death.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah: 7 his age and death. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 23 Esau and Facob are born. 29 Esau selleth his birth right.

THEN a again Abraham took a b wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she c bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and d Medan, and e Midian, and Ishbak, and f Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshu-36. 35. f Job 2.11. rim, and Letushim, and Leummim

4 And the sons of Midian; 8 Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham gave hall that he had unto Isaac.

; verse 1. 6 But unto the sons of the i concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham & Mat. gave k gifts, and sent them away from 5. 45. I Job 1. Isaac his son (while he yet lived) least-

ward, unto the east country. 7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life, which he lived, m an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died n in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was o gathered to Proverbs his people.

Job 42.17. 9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the P field of Ephron the son of Zohar

the Hittite, which is before Mamre;
10 The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham 9 buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, after the death of Abraham, that God r blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.

12 ¶ Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham.

13 And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: The first-born of Ishmael, s Nebajoth; and t Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, " and Dumah, and

Massa,

15 Hadar, and * Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah.

16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; y twelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his 18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Before Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest towards Assyria: and he † died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 And these are the generations of fell Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat 14, 10,

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, the sister to Laban the 2 Sv-2 Luke

21 ¶ And Isaac a entreated the Lord 21. 12. for his wife, because she was barren : verse and the LORD was entreated of him, and 20, 26. Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 And the children || struggled toge. b chap. ther within her: and she said, If it be [Or, justso, why am I thus ! And she went to led one against enquire of the Lord.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two to bruisnations are in thy womb, and two man-ing and hurting ner of people shall be separated from ch. 3. 15. thy bowels: and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the

elder c shall serve the younger. 24 ¶ And when her days to be deli- 8.14. Gal. vered were fulfilled, behold, there were 4. 30 twins in her womb. Malachi

25 And the first came out dred, all Ro. 9. 10, over like an hairy garment; and they ii, 12. called his name Esau.

26 And after that came his brother 27. 40. out, and his hand e took hold on Esau's e Hosea heel; and his name was called Jacob: 12.2. fchap. and Isaac was threescore years old when 10. 9. she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Esau was f a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a 8 plain man, g chap.

h dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because 46. h chap. the did eat of his venison; but Rebek-t Heb. ah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and in his Esau came from the field, and he was mouth. i faint.

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed + Heb. me, I pray thee, † with that same red withthat pottage; for I am faint : therefore was that red. his name called Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy k birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am † at 22. 29. the point to die; and what profit shall going to this birthright do to me?

33 And Jacob said, 1 Swear to me this ! Heb. day; and he sware unto him: and he m 6. 10 sold his birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did n eat n 1 Cor. and drink, and rose up, and went his 15. 32. way. Thus Esau despised his birthright.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Isaac goeth to Gerar: 23 God appeareth to him, and blesseth him: 20 Abi-cir. 1804. melech's covenant with him.

AND there was a famine a in the 25, 11. land, besides the b first famine that was 12, 10.

people.

e chap. 37. 1. Hebrews

11. 9. f chap.

g chap.

h chap.

15. 5.

i Gal.

3. 16.

& chap.

22. 16.

Psalm

That is,

stretched

Before in the days of Abraham. And Isaac | death of Abraham : and he z called their Before CHRIST were unto Abimpleach king of the Blittle went unto Abimelech king of the Philiscir. 1804. tines, unto Gerar. 2 And the Lorp cappeared unto him, c chap. d Psalm

and said, Go not down into Egypt : d dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of. 3 . Sojourn in this land, and I will be

with thee, and will bless thee: for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give fall these countries; and I will g perform the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father:

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the h stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

5 Because that Abraham k obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. 6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in 1 Gerar.

I chap. 12, 1, 7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, She is m my sister: for he feared n to say, She m chap. is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the 20, 13, n Prov. place should kill me for Rebekah, because she was fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech, king of the Philistines, o looked out at 0 2 Sam. a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was P sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife; and 9 how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that I toucheth this man, or his wife, shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and treceived in the same year s an hundred-fold; and the Lord blessed him.

13 And the man waxed great, and † went forward, and grew until he became very great.

14 For he had a possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants. And the Philistines x envied

15 For all the wells which his father's servants had digged, in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had y stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the

names after the names by which his fa cir. 1804. ther had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the z Num. valley, and found there a well of † spring- 32. 38. ing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did Zech. strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of 16, 4 the well || Esek ; because they strove † Heb. with him.

Song 21 And they digged another well, 4. 15. and strove for that also : and he called John 4. the name of it || Sitnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and Contendigged another well; and for that they tion strove not: and he called the name of it Hatred. || Rehoboth ; and he said, For now the ||That is, LORD hath a made room for us, and we Room. shall be fruitful in the land.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence to b Beer-sheba.

24 And the Lord appeared unto him 21. 31. the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father; d fear not, for c chap. I am with thee, and will bless thee, and 17. 7 multiply thy seed for my servant Abra- d chap. 15. 1. ham's sake.

25 And he builded an altar there, e chap. and called upon the name of the LORD, and † pitched his tent there : and there † Heb. Isaac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Abimelech went to him Isaiah from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his 30. 20. friends, and Phichol, the chief captain of his army.

27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, f seeing ye hate me, f ver. 16. and have sent me away from you?

28 And they said, † We saw certainly + Heb. that the LORD was with thee: and we Seeing said, Let there be now g an oath be- we said. twixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and 24, 41. let us make a covenant with thee;

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have h not touched thee, and as we h ver. 11. have done unto thee nothing but good, 14, 15. and have sent thee away in peace: thou

art now the blessed of the LORD. 30 And he made them i a feast, and i chap. they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the Romans 12, 18. morning, and sware one to another: and Heb. Isaac sent them away, and they depart- 12. 14. ed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came and told him concerning the well which they had k k ver. 25. digged, and said unto him, 1 We have I Prov.

found water. 33 And he called it || Shebah: there- | That is, fore the name of the city is Beer-sheba An octh, Ps. 15. 4. unto this day

34 ¶ And Esau was m forty years old 5. 6 when he took to wife Judith, the daugh- m chap. ter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath, Hebrews the daughter of Elon the Hittite;

35 Which were † a grief of mind unto 1 Cor. Isaac and to Rebekah.

† Heb. bitterness of spirit, chap. 21. 25, 31.

29. 25.

11. 2. p Prov. 5, 18, q chap. 20. 5.

r Psalm 105. 15. Zech. 2. 8. Proverbs 6. 29. + Heb.

found. s Mat. Gal. 6. 7, 8. Zech. 8, 12,

Prov.

10, 22, Job 42. 12. + Heb. quent going. 12. 16. x Psalm 112. 10. Eccl.

4. 4. y chap. 21. 25. Song 4. 15. Psalm 65. 10.

CHRIST 1760.

a Eccl.

1 Sam.

b ch. 25.

23, 24.

c Mark

13, 5,

chap.

35, 28,

ing,

25. 28.

1 Cor. 6. 12.

d Heb.

11. 20.

verse 15.

2 Kings 3. 14.

e ver. 7.

Judges

5. 21. fchap.

28. 3.

g Deut. 33. 1.

7 Sam.

ver. 33.

h chap.

25. 23

Acre

5, 29,

i chap. 25. 25.

k chap.

! Deut.

Jeremiah

Malachi

27, 18,

48, 10,

1. 14.

23, 33.

+ Heb.

25. 27

Ephes.

+ Heb.

hunt for

me hunt-

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Esau sent for venison. 6 Jacob, instructed by Rebekah, obtaineth the bless-

AND it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his a eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his beldest son, and said unto him, My John 9. 3. SOn. And he said unto him, Behola, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold, now I am old, c I know not the day of my death.

3 Now, therefore, take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and † take me some venison:

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that d I may eat; that my e soul may bless f thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son: and Esau went Proverbs to the field to hunt for venison, and to

> 6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, say-

> 7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD g before my death.

> 8 Now, therefore, my son, h obey my voice, according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is i a hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him k as a deceiver; and I shall bring i a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, m Upon me be thy curse, my son; only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

m ch. 25. 14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved

15 And Rebekah took † goodly raigarments ment of her eldest son Esau, which were verse 17. with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son.

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck.

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father, And he said, Here am 1; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I

am Esau "thy first-born; I have done Before according as thou badest me: arise, I CHRIST 1760. pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How 20, 24. is it that thou hast found it so quickly, 2.28. my son? And he said, Because the

LORD thy God brought it to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, o James Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel 4.8. Isaiah thee, my son, whether thou be my very 57. 19. son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac 73, 28. his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esan's hands. So he P blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son 48. 10. Rom. 9. Esau ? And he said, 9 I am.

25 And he said, 8 ring it near to me, q Rom.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, q Rom. and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought 19, 20, it near to him, and he did eat: and he 2 Cor. brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell r of a r Song 2. field which the LORD hath blessed.

28 Therefore God give thee of the 12, 13, & s dew of heaven, and the fatness of the s Hosea earth, and plenty of " corn and wine.

29 Let people x serve thee, and nations 33, 13 bow down to thee; be lord over thy bre- Jer.14.22. thren, and let thy mother's sons bow 2 Sam. down to thee : y Cursed be every one that Deut. curseth thee, and blessed be he that bles- 32.2. Ps. 133.3. seth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as t char Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, 4. 4. & 49. and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from u Psalm the presence of Isaac his father, that 104.15. Esau his brother came in from his hunt- 9, 17

And he also had made savoury 5, 2. meat, and brought it unto his father; and ych. 12.3. said unto his father, Let my father arise, † Heb and eat of his son's venison, that thy trembled with a soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, trembling. Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy first-born, Esau.

33 And Isaac † trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and zhe shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of th. 28.3,4. his father he cried with a great and ex-Hebrews ceeding a bitter cry, and said unto his 11.10 father, Bless me, even me also, O my 12.17.

35 And he said, Thy brother came 30.4. with b subtilty, and hath taken away thy b Rom.
3. 7, 8. blessing.

Job 13, 7,

14. 6. 7. Deut.

Is. 45. 8.

great

z Rom.

CHRIST c chap. 25. 26.

Proverbs

e chap

36.6, 8.

f Deut. 33. 27.

10.34. g 2 Sam. 8.14.

chap. 12. 3. &

22. 18.

Deut.

32. 29.

i 1 John

3, 12,

35.5.

Amos

Obadiah

k ver. 42.

Proverbs

6.13. 1 2 Sam.

m Prov.

2. 14. 1 Sam.

30. 6.

n chap.

31. 38.

ech. 9. 6.

chap. 4.

p ch. 26. 34, 35.

a chap. 27.33.

b chap.

24. 3. c chap.

25. 20.

d Hosea

Ezek.

Ps. 60. 8.

Matt.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly cnamed Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times; he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he bath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I

do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father! And d Heb.12. Esau lifted up his voice, and d wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the efatness of the earth, and of

the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy fsword shalt thou live, and shalt g serve thy brother: and it shall come to pass, when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt h break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau i hated Jacob, because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau k said in his heart, The days of mourning for my fak 2 Kings ther are at hand, I then will I slay my

brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah. And she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, m doth comfort himself, purposing to kill thee.

43 Now, therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my

brother, to Haran;

44 And tarry with him a few n days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send and fetch thee from thence. Why should I

be deprived also of you o both in one day? Acts 28.4. 46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, P I am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which Eph. 6. 4. are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Jacob blessed, and sent to Padan-aram: 10 his vision of a ladder. 18 The stone at Beth-el.

20 Jacob's vow. AND Isaac called Jacob, and a blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the

b daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to c Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father, and take thee da wife from thence of the daughters of Laban, thy mother's bro-

chap. 32. 10. & 24. 10. 3 And God Almighty bless thee, and Ps. 128. 1. make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that + Heb. an thou mayest be † a multitude of people:

4 And give thee the f blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee: that thou mayest inherit the land g wherein thou art a stranger, which God f Gal. h gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob, and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of g Heb. Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Re- 11. 9. heh. 12.7. bekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

6 ¶ When Esau saw that Isaac had

blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that, as he blessed him, he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Ca-

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Padan-

8 And Esau, seeing that the daughters of Canaan i pleased not Isaac his fa- i chap. ther;

9 Then went Esau unto k Ishmael, and k chap. took unto the wives which he had, 1 Ma- 25, 17. halath, the daughter of Ishmael, Abra- 36. nam's son, m the sister of Nebajoth, to m chap. be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jacob went out from Beersheba, and went toward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set: and he took of the " stones of that place, and put them n ver. 18. for his o pillows, and lay down in that ch. 32.6. place to sleep.

12 And he P dreamed, and, behold, 2 Cor. a ladder set upon the rearth, and the s top of it reached to heaven: and be- 33, 15 hold, the angels of God ascending and

descending on it.

13 And, behold, the LORD a stood above it, and said, I am the LORD God of * Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and y to thy seed;

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt † spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee, and in thy seed, shall z all the fa- forth. milies of the earth be blessed.

15 And behold, I am with thee, and 3. 25. will keep thee in all places whither thou Hosea goest, and will bring thee again into this 12.4. land: * for I will not leave thee, until I a chap, have done that which I have spoken to 31.3. & 32.9. thee of.

16 ¶ And Jacob awaked out of his 13.5. sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is Mat. 38, 20. in this place, and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of

19 And he called the name of that

21, 11,

q John r John s Heb. 8.1. # 1 Pet. u Revel. ch.17.1.

Before place b Beth-el: but the name of that CHRIST city was called Luz at the first.

20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If b 1 Kings God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me c 1 Tim. c bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

116.9. house in peace, then shall the Lord be theb. dmy God:

22 And this stone, which I have set tithethee, for a pillar, shall be e God's house: and ch. 14. 20. of all that thou shalt give me, † I will Deut. 14. surely give the tenth unto thee. CHAP. XXIX.

1 Jacob, coming to the well of Haran, 9 meeteth with Rachel: 18 he covenanteth with Laban for Rachel, &c.

THEN, Jacob † went on his journey, liftuphis and came into the land of the people of the east.

feet, Psalm

+ Heb.

e chap

31. 53.

† Heb.

peace to

1 Sam. 25. 5.

h chap.

i Exod.

Song 1.

4,27. I chap.

33. 4. 8: **4**3. 30.

m chap.

22 Col.

24, 15,

2. 16.

119.32. 2 And he looked, and, behold, a a well a John 4. in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep b lying by it; for out of & Song that well they watered the flocks: and a

great stone was upon the well's mouth. 3 And thither were all the flocks gac Isaiah thered: and they crolled the stone from

the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, d 2 Cor. and d put the stone again upon the well's Titus 1.9. mouth in his place.

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of Haran are we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban c the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, † Is he well? And they said, He is well; and, behold. Rachel his daughter cometh with the

sheep.

fEph.5.6. 7 And he said, Lo, it is Gal. 6.9. day, neither is it time that the cattle the sheep, and go and feed them.

s chap.
34. 14. & the flocks be gathered together, and till
43. 32. they roll the stone from the well's mouth;

then we water the sheep. 9 ¶ And, h while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's

sheep; for she i kept them.

10 And it came to pass when Jacob saw Rachel, the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. A Exod.]

11 And Jacob k kissed Rachel, and

lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her in father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban 4.5. thin to his ch. 24.28. all a these things.

14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art omy bone and my flesh. And CHRIST he abode with him the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Be - 02 Sam. cause thou art P my brother, shouldest 19 thou therefore serve me for nought ? Micah tell me, what shall thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters; the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender-eyed, but Rachel was beautiful and well-favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will a serve thee seven years for Rachel q chap. thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is r better that r Prov. give her to thee than that I should 12.17 give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob served seven years for schap. Rachel; and they seemed unto him but t Malachi a few days, for the a love he had to her. 1. 13.

21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give Amos me x my wife (for my days are fulfilled) u 1 Cor. that I may ygo in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all Song 8.7. the men of the place, and made z a feast. x chap.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, 24. 67 that he a took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him: and he went in unto 15. 1.

24 And Laban gave unto his daugh- John ter Leah, Zilpah his maid for b an hand- 2. 1, 2.

25 And it came to pass, that, in the ch. 38.15. omorning, behold, it was Leah: and he b chap said to Laban, What is this thou hast 16.1. & done unto me? Did not I serve with thee c 1 Cor. for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou 3, d beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not be so Proverbs done in our country to give the younger 11.31. Mat. 7.

before the first-born.

27 e Fulfii her week, and we will e Judges give thee f this also, g for the service 14, 10. which thou shalt serve with me yet seven 2, 15.

other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled 6.10.
her week: and he gave him Rachel his

daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the Lord h saw that h Exod, Leah was i hated, he k opened her 3.7. womb: but Rachel was | barren.

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a k chap. son, and she called his name | Reuben: 11 Sam. for she said, Surely the LORD hath look- 1. 5. ed upon my affliction; now, therefore, See a son. my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Lord hath heard that I was haten, he hath, therefore, given me this son also: and she called his name || Simeon.

34 And she conceived again, and bare Hearing.

Tim.

i verses

| That is,

That is,

That is,

1750.

foined.

Numb.

16. 24.

1749.

a chap.

37. 11.

c Eph.

2. 5, 6.

by her.

chap. 49. 16.

+ Heb.

wrestlings of God, chap. 23. 6. &

32. 24. | That

ling.

f chap.

g chap.

| That is,

h Prov.

31.29.

Luke

1. 48. Song 6. 8. || That is,

| That i Happy. i Song

+ Heb.

a word

Dudaim,

Before a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have borne him three sons: therefore was That is, his name called | Levi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his | That is, name | Judah, and + left bearing.

Praise. + Heb. stood from bearing.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Rachel's barrenness: 22 she beareth Joseph. 25 Jacob's covenant with Laban.

AND when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel a envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me b Job 5. 2. children, or belse I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel; and he said, Am I d in d 1 Sam. God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold e my maid e ch. 16.2. Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also † have + Heb. children by her. be built

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife; and Jacob went in unto her.

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Ja-

cob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called That is, she his name | Dan.

7 And Bilhah, Rachel's maid, conceived again, and bare Jacob a second

8 And Rachel said, With † great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name || Naphtali.

9 When Leah saw that she had f left That is, bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and

gave her Jacob s to wife.

10 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name | Gad.

12 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Ja-A troop, Is. 65. 11. cob a second son.

13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will h call me blessed: and she called his name || Asher.

14 ¶ And Reuben went, in the days of wheat-harvest, and found i mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy

son's † mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, Is it a only used small matter that thou hast taken my here and husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God & hearkened unto Leah, Before and she conceived, and bare Jacob the cir. 1749. fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given & verse me mine hire, because I have given my 1, 6, 22. maiden to my husband: and she called his name | Issachar.

19 And Lean conceived again, and Wages, or,

bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endowed me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons: and she called his name | Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daugh- Dwelling.

ter, and called her name | Dinah. 22 ¶ And God 1 remembered Rachel, Judg.

and God hearkened to her, and opened ment. Ich. 8. 1. her womb. 23 And she conceived, and bare a 19, 20.

son; and said, God hath taken away

m my reproach :

24 And she called his name | Joseph; 1. 5, 6. and said, The LORD " shall add to me 25, 72. another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ra. Adding. chel had born Joseph, that Jacob said 35, 17. unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my chil- 28. 13. dren, for whom I have served thee, and Hebrews let me go: for thou knowest my service ch. 26. 3.

which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have learned by experience, that the LORD hath blessed me P for thy p chap.

28 And he said, 4 Appoint me thy wa- 29, 9.

ges, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, Thou r 1 Pet. knowest how I have served thee, and 2. 15. Tit. 2. 10. how thy cattle was with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst 6.22. before I came, and it is † now increased schap. unto a multitude; and the LORD hath 32. 3. & blessed thee + since my coming: and 46.28. now, when shall I provide for mine own broken house also? forth, so

31 And he said, What shall I give ver. 43. thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt and my foot, give me any thing. If thou wilt do this Deut. thing for me, I will again feed and keep ! I Tim.

thy flock:

32 I will pass through all thy flock "Psalm 118. 8. to-day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats;

and of such shall be x my hire. #c
33 So shall y my righteousness 2 an-31. 33 So shall y my righteousness 2 an-37. Rom, swer for me † in time to come, when 12. 17. it shall come for my hire before thy z Isaiah face: every one that is not speckled and 59. 12. † Heb. fo. spotted among the goats, and brown a- morrow, mong the sheep, that shall be accounted Exod. stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

CHRIST 1745.

a chap. 31. 9, 10, 11. † Heb.

chap. 28. 19.

b Ezek.

Exod. 12.

36, 36.

40, 42.

c Hab.

2. 9. † Heb.

brake forth, ver. 30. † Heb.

much

much,

1739.

a Psalm

8, 9. d Psalm

49. 16. e chap. 30. 27.

f Psalm

g chap.

13. 15. h chap.

32. 9.

40, 42.

35 And he removed that day the hegoats that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hands of his sons.

36And he set three days' journey betwixt bimself and Jacob: and Jacob fed

the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 ¶ And Jacob took him a rods of green poplar, and of the + hazeland b chesnuttree, and pilled white streakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs, when the flocks † Heb. be came to drink, that they should † conceive when they came to drink ch. 31.10.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstreaked, speckled, and spotted.

chapter 1 31.38, 40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ring-streaked and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Lab in's cat le.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were c feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man † increased † exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maidservants, and men-servants, and camels, chap.
31. 7, 42. and asses.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Jacob departeth secretly from Laban. 19 Rachel carrieth away the images. 22 Laban pursueth Jacob: 43 their covenant at Galeed.

AND a he heard the words of b Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath c taken away all that was our father's: and of that which was our father's hath he gotc verses ten all this d glory.

> 2 And Jacob beheld ethe countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward

him as before.

3 And f the Lord said unto Jacob, Return unto the g land of thy fathers. and to thy kindred; and I will be h with

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel i ver. 14, and Leah to the field i unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before: but the God of my father k ver. 13. hath been k with me.

6 And we know that with I all my power

I have served your father.

m Numb. 7 And your father hath deceived me, 14. 22. r chap. and changed my wages m ten times : but " God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, o The speckled shall Before be thy wages; then all the cattle bare CHRIST speckled : and if he said thus, The ringstreaked shall be thy hire; then bare all ochap. the cattle ring-streaked.

9 P Thus God hath taken away the p ver. 1. cattle of your father, and given them to

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and q saw in a dream, and, q chap. behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle were ring-streaked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And the rangel of God spake un- r verses to me in a dream, saying, Jacob. And 3, 13, chapter

I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ring-streaked, speckled, and grisled: s for I have seen all that . Exod. Laban doeth unto thee.

13 I am the God of Beth-el, where t chap. thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou 28. 18. vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred

14 And "Rachel and Leah answered "Ruth

and said unto him, Is there yet * any por- * chap. tion or inheritance for us in our father's 2.24. house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath y sold us, and hath y chap. quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is ours, and our children's: now then, 2 whatsoever 2 Psalm God hath said unto thee, do.

17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels.

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had the raphim, gotten in Padan-aram; for to go to Isaac that is, his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to shear his ers, ch. 35, 2. sheep: and Rachel had stolen the † im- Hosea ages that were her father's.

20 And Jacob stole away unawares 24. 2, 3. to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him chapter not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had, and 50. 5. he rose up, and passed over a the river, and b set his face toward the mount o Gilead

22 And it was told Laban, on the dthird day, that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took his e brethren with 30, 26. him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the e chap. mount Gilead.

24 And 8 God came to Laban the 5, 6, 9. Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, h Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob i either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount; and Laban with his brethren Ps. 105. pitched in the mount of Gilead.

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What 37. 29.

declar-

a Joshua b Jerem. Luke 9. c Joshua 3, 8, 9,

Deut. d chap. Ex. 14.

g chap. Numbers 1 Sam. h ver. 42. l Prov. 26, 23,

24, 25.

m Exod.

n chap.

Exodus

o ver. 3. 1 Cor.

p Psalm

29. 13.

4. 23.

2, 14.

John

19. 10.

r Jer.

10. 11. Judges

Exodus

20. 11.

t chap.

19. 7.

Acts

4. 10. u chap.

24, 67

y chap.

1 Peter

and 3. 6.

≈ Lev.

10 39

a Lev.

15. 19. b Prov.

10. 18.

Before away unawares to me, and carried away 1739. my daughters, k as captives taken with

k ver. 16, the sword ? ch. 2, 24, 27 Who 27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me? and didst not tell me, that I I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with m tabret, and with harp? ch. 13.16.

28 And hast not suffered me a to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done o foolishly in so doing.

29 It is P in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of 9 your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

30 And now though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longq Dan. needs be gone, because; yet wherefore hast thou stolen r my gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was a fraid: for I 6. 31. and said, Peradventure thou wouldest take Numbers by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live : * before our bre-Jer. 43.12. thren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into a Leah's tent, and into the two maid-servants tents; but he found them not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

x ver. 19. 34 Now * Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camels' furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but found them

> 35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease y my lord that I cannot 2 rise up before thee; for the a custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

> 36 ¶ And Jacob was b wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass, what is my sin, that thou hast so

Numbers hotly pursued after me?
20, 3. 37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household-stuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats have not cast their young, and the rams of

39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee, I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou d require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 f Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I served thee fourteen years

hast thou done, that thou hast stolen thy cattle; and thou hast changed my Before CHRIST wages g ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the h Fear of gver. 7. Isaac, had been i with me, surely thou hens hadst sent me away now empty: God Isaiah hath kseen mine affliction, and the labour 8. 13.
Psalm of my hands, and rebuked thee yester- 18

Psalm 43 ¶ And Laban answered and said 124. 1. unto Jacob, These daughters are my 16. 13. daughters, and these children are my & 29. 32. children, and these cattle are my cattle, Ps. 31. 8. and all that thou seest is mine: and what 12. 17. can I do this day unto these my daugh. ch. 11. 5. ters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now, therefore, come thou, let us 1 make a covenant, I and thou; and I chap. let it be for a witness between me and 15. 18. thee.

45 And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto m his bre- m verses thren, Gather stones: and they took 32, 37, 54. stones, and made an heap; and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it | Jegar-saha- | That is, that but Jacob called it Galeed. dutha; but Jacob called it Galeed.

of wit-48 And Laban said, This heap is a ness, witness between me and thee this day. Hebrews Therefore was the name of it called Ga- 12. 1. leed ;

49 And | Mizpah; for he said, The | That is, LORD watch between me and thee, when A watchwe are absent one from another. Hos. 5. 1.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, 1 Kings or if thou shalt take other wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of n Nahor, the God of their fa- n Joshua ther judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware 24.2. o by the Fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob P offered sacrifice up- 6. 13. ver. 42. on the mount, and called his brethren to p chap. geat bread; and they did eat bread, and 26.30. tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban Exodus rose up, and kissed his sons and his 18.12. daughters, and blessed them: and La-23.5. ban departed, and returned unto his Acts 28. place.

CHAP, XXXII.

1 Facob's vision: 13 he sendeth a present to Esau: 24 he wrestleth with the angel at Peniel, and is called Israel.

AND Jacob went on a his way, and a Psalm the angels of God met him. 2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, 1. 14.

c Ezek. 34. 2, 3 d Exod, thy flock have I o not eaten. 22. 3, 10. e Luke

Hebrews 13. 17. Isaiah 56. 10. Hosea 12.12. 1 Peter

f ver. 38. 1 Cor. 15. 10. 2 Cor.

for thy two daughters, and six years for

b Luke

Joshua

Luke

9. 52.

14. 6.

f verse 8, 11.

g Psalm 30. 7.

Amos

5. 19.

chap.

14. 15.

I am less

than all.

k chap.

23 Prov.

9 ver. 20.

chap. 33. 8.

Psalm

112. 5. Mat.

10. 16.

13. 16.

d chap.

Before This is b God's host; and he called the | CHRIST name of that place || Mahanaim. 1739.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother, unto the land of d Seir, the country of Edom.

2 Kings 4 And he commanded them, saying, That is, Thus shall ye speak unto e my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed

there until now: c Mal.3.1. 5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I

may find grace in thy sight.

Deut. 2. 22. 6 ¶ And the messengers returned to e chap. Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother 1 Pet. 3.6. Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee. Prov. and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jacob was g greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

h Psalm 9 ¶ And Jacob said, h O God of my 50. 15. father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the Lord which saidst unto me, i chap. i Return unto thy country, and to thy 31. 3. 1 Heb.

kindred, and I will deal well with thee: 10 + I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the k truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy ser-Job 8. 7. vant : for 1 with my staff I passed over this Jordan, and now I am become two

bands. 11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come

and smite me, and the mother with the

children. 12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make m thy seed as the m chap. sand of the sea, which cannot be num-

bered for multitude. 13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to

his hand a present for Esau his brother:

14 Two hundred she-goats, and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine and ten bulls, twenty she-asses and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put o a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saving, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose are thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee!

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servani Jacob's; it is a present seat unto my lord Esau, and, behold, also he as behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second Before and the third, and all that followed the CHRIST droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will † appease him with the present † Heb. that goeth before me, and afterward I his face, will see his face; peradventure he will Prov. accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him; and himself lodged that night in

the company.

22 And he rose up that night, P and \$ chap. 35. 22. took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok.

23 And he took them, and sent them 12.3. over the brook, and sent over that he 6.12.

24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone; and 15.30. there 9 wrestled r a man with him until 28, 30. the s breaking of the day.

25 And, when he saw that he pre- 12.4. vailed not against him, he touched the 14.27 hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Song 3.8 Jacob's thigh was " out of joint, as he Isaiah wrestled with him.

26 And he said, x Let me go, for the chap. day breaketh. And he said, y I will not Mat. let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy "2 Cor.

name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be 33.14. called z no more Jacob, but Israel : for 24. 28. as a prince hast thou power with God Song and b with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And Rom. he said, c Wherefore is it that thou dost Luke ask after my name? And he blessed 18. 1, 7. him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the a Hos. place | Peniel: for I have seen God 12. 3. face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Penuel the and 31.29. d sun rose upon him, and he e halted c Luke

d sun rose upon him, and he chalted 1.19. upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel The face eat not of the sinew which shrank, which of God.

Mal.4.2. is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto chap, this day: because he touched the hol- 19. 23. low of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that 12.7,9

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting. 17 Jacob cometh to Succoth: 18 he buildeth an altar at Shalem.

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he a divided the children unto Leah, and a chap, unto Rachel, and unto the two hand- 32. 16. maids

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over b before them, 11, 15.

41. 14.

x Exod y Hos. Song 3. 4 2 Hos. 1.6

seven times, until he came near to his 1739. brother

4 And Esau e ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and Neh. 2. 4. fkissed him: and they g wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children, and said, 21. 1. Ps. 34. 4. Luke Who are those with thee? And he said, The children h which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed

themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children h 1 Sam. came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, i What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are to find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; † keep that thou hast unto thybe that to self.

thee that is thine.

c chap.

d 1 Sam.

e Prov.

15. 20.

chap. 32, 28,

f Prov. 15. 11.

g chap.

i chap. 32. 16.

of Heb.

25, 27, 2 Cor.

9. 5. 6.

+ Heb.

8. 32. 1 Tim.

1 Car. 3. 22.

Phil.

4, 18,

40, 11,

10, 26, Rom.

e Ruth

p Joshua

Acts

7. 16. Exodus

q John 3, 23,

> John

s Hebr.

11. 9.

Acts

Leviticus

n Exod.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee; if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as & Psalm though I had seen the k face of God, 41. 11. 1 1 Sam. and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my 1 blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because † I have enough. And he urged

him, and he took it. all, Rom.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me; and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant; and I will lead on m Isaiah m softly, according n as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord

15 And Esan said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? o let me find grace in the sight of my

16 So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

17 ¶ And Jacob journeyed to P Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth.

18 ¶ And Jacob came to 9 Shalem, a city of ' Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padanaram, and pitched his tent before the

19 And he s bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor,

and bowed himself to the ground dy Shechem's father, for an hundred pieces Before of money.

and called it || El-elohe-Israel.

12.7. | That is, God the God of Israel.

1 Dinah is defiled by Shechem. 20 The Shechemites are circumcised: 25 the sons of Jacob, taking advantage there-of, slay them, and spoil their city.

which she bare unto Jacob, a went out a Titus to see the b daughters of the land.

mor the c Hivite, prince of the country, c chap. d saw her, he took her, and lay with her, d chap. and † defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah, the Job 31. 1. daughter of Jacob; and he loved the humbled damsel, and spake kindly unto the dam - her,

4 And Shechem e spake unto his fa. e chap. ther Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel 21. 21. f to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had de- 20.25. filed Dinah his daughter; (now his sons were with his cattle in the field;) and Jacob g held his peace until they were g Lev.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of h Deut. the field when they heard it: and the Judges men were grieved, and they were very 19.30. wroth, because he had wrought h folly in i Deut, Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; k chap.

which thing i ought not to be done. 8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem chap, longeth for your daughter: I pray you

give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us; † Heb. and k give your daughters unto us, and Multiply take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and mently, the land shall be I before you; dwell and 16. 14. trade ye therein, and get you possessions chap. therein.

11 And Shechem said unto her father, 14.7 and unto her brethren, Let me in find n Exod grace in your eyes, and what ye shall 22. 10 say unto me, I will give.

12 † Ask me never so much n dowry chap. and gift, and I will give according as ye 1 Sam. shall say unto me; but give me the 1. 20. damsel to wife.

13 ¶ And the sons of Jacob answered Ps. 12, 2, Shechem and Hamor his father o de-chap. ceitfully, and said, (because he had de- 25. 27. filed Dinah their sister,)

14 And they said unto them, We can-2 Sam. not do this thing, to give our sister to Mat. one that is P uncircumcised; 9 for that 28. were a reproach unto us;

15 But in this will we consent unto q Joshua you; If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised;

cir. 1739. 20 And he erected there " an altar,

CHAP. XXXIV.

AND Dinah the daughter of Leah, cir. 1732. 2 And when Shechem the son of Ha- 30, 13,

Ps. 39. 9.

l Deut.

Prov.

r chap. 41. 40. 1 Kings

2. 24. s chap. 22. 17.

Prov. 31. 23. Deut.

17. 5.

t 1 Tim. 6. 10. Mat. 8.

19, 20. John

6. 26.

u Mat.

y ch. 37.

22, 26.

z chap.

2 Chron.

a Esther

b Joshua

7. 1, 11. Exodus

2. 14.

Or, power, Deut. 8.

c Numb. 31. 17.

d chap.

e Joshua 7. 25. f Exod.

5. 21.

+ Heb.

men of

g chap.

umber.

9. 10.

7. 6.

16 Then will we give our daughters CHRIST unto you, and we will take your daughcir. 1732. ters to us; and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor,

and Shechem Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was more honourable than all the r house of his fa-

20 ¶ And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the s gate of their city, and communed with the men of their

city, saying,

21 These men are peaceable with us, therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them: let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circum-

23 Shall not their cattle, and their substance, and every beast of theirs, the ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor, and unto Shechem his son, hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was " circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were x sore, that x Joshua y two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew 2 all the males.

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of She-

chem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came aupon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had b defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field;

29 And all their || wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives, took they captive, and spoiled even all that

was in the house.

30 ¶ And Jacob said to d Simeon and Levi, Ye have e troubled me, to make me to f stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Cananites, and the Perizzites: and I being f few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my

31 And they said, & Should be deal with our sister as with an harfot!

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Facob sent by God to Beth-el: 6 he cir. 1732. buildeth an altar there. 16 Rachel beareth Benjamin, and dieth. 28 Isaac's

AND a God said unto Jacob, Arise, a Psalm go up to b Beth-el, and dwell there; and b chap make there an altar unto God that ap- 28. 19, 20. peared unto thee when thou c fleddest c chap. from the face of Esau thy brother.

Then Jacob said unto his d house- 24. 15. hold, and to all that were with him, e Put e 2 Cor. away the strange gods that are among f Hebr. you, and f be clean, and change your g 10. 19, 22. garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Bethel; and I will make there an altar unto God, who hanswered me in the day of h Isaiah my i distress, and was with me in the 30.19. way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all k the \$2 Sam. strange gods which were in their hand, and all their 1 ear-rings which were in I Hosea their ears; and Jacob m hid them un- 2.13. m Exod. der the oak which was by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and the "ter. n chap. ror of God was upon the cities that were 34.30. round about them, and they did not pur-

sue after the sons of Jacob.

6 ¶ So Jacob came to o Luz, which is o chap. in the land of Canaan (that is Beth-el) 12.8. he, and all the people that were with

7 And he built P there an altar, and p chap called the place 9 El-beth-el; because there God appeared unto him, when he 5. 4, 5. fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Deborah, r Rebekah's nurse, r chap. died, and she was buried beneath Beth- 24. 59. el under an oak: and the name of it was called | Allon-bachuth.

9 ¶ And God s appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, ing, Judg. and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name 28. 11, 12. is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name ! Israel. + chap.

11 And God said unto him, I am ^{32, 28} u cha u God Almighty; be fruitful and multi- ^{17, 1}. ply: a nation, and a company of nations, shall be of thee; and x kings shall come x chap.

out of thy loins;

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, y to thee I will give it, y chap. and to thy seed after thee will I give the 13. 15. land.

13 And God 2 went up from him, in ≈ chap. the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the a chap. place where he talked with him, even a 28.18. pillar of stone; and he poured a drinkoffering thereon, and he poured oil there-

15 And Jacob called the name of the place, where God spake with him, Beth-

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Bethel; and there was but a little way to come

That is,

Mat. 2. 1.

c chap. 3. 16. 1 Tim. d chap.

That is, of my

sorrow, 1 Sam.

e Joshua 19. 15. f chap. 49. 4.

g Acts Ezekiel

21. 14.

I: chap. 25 20 ver. 18. Judges 20, 46, chapter 15, 13, 23. 17. & k chap.

13. 18. I chap. m chap. 25. 8, 9. n chap. 23. 19. & 25. 9.

a ch. 22 17. & 25. 24. & 27.

1 Chron.

b chap.

25. 30. c chap.

26. 34.

d chap.

e chap.

26. 34. f chap.

g chap. 25. 13.

h Job

i chap.

k chap.

32: 3.

28. 0

17 And it came to pass, when she was biChron, in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also. 18 And it came to pass, as her soul

was in departing (for she died) that she called his name || Ben-oni : but his rather called him | Benjamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, e which is Bethehem.

20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her 4.20. 20 And Jacob St. That is, grave; that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.

21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and flay with Bilhah his father's concubine : and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were g twelve. 23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Ja-

cob's first-born, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebu-

24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali.

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher. These are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in h Padan-aram.

27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto i Mamre, unto the city of k Arbah (which is Hebron) where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 ¶ And the days of Isaac were 1 an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and

died, and was gathered unto m his people, being old and full of days: and his sons Esau n and Jacob buried him.

CHAP. XXXVI.

2 Esau's family in Canaan: 6 he removeth to mount Seir: 9 his sons: 15 the dukes which descended of them. 40 The dukes that descended of Esau.

NOW these are the agenerations of Esau, who is b Edom.

2 Esau c took his wives of the daughters of d Canaan; e Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite:

3 And f Bashemath, Ishmael's daugh-

ter, sister of a Nebajoth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau h Eliphaz; and Bashematin bare Reuel.

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah. These are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the I land of Canaan.

6 And Esau k took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which been; both Ajah and Anah: this was 1.40.

Before to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and the had got in the land of Canaan, and Before christishe had chard labour. went into the country, from the face of CHRIST his brother Jacob.

7 For their riches were more than that they might 1 dwell together; and I chap. the land wherein they were m stranger's 13.6. could not bear them, because of their m chap. cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount " Seir. n ver. 20. Esau is Edom.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of Esau, the father of the † Edomites, in † Heb. mount Seir.

10 These are the names of Esau's 19.37. sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau; Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, o Zepho, and Gatam, and o 1Chron, Kenaz.

12 And P Timna was concubine to Eli- p ver. 22. phaz, Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz 9 Amalek: these were the sons of q ver. 16. Exod. 17. Adah, Esau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reuel; Deut. Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Miz- 25. 17. zah: these were the sons of Bashemath, 1. 37. Esau's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife; and she bare to Esau Jeush, and Jaalam, and

15 These were s dukes of the sons of a Psalm Esau: the sons of Eliphaz, the first-born 37. 35. Job 21, 8. son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke t Korah, duke Gatam, and tver. 5, duke Amalek. These are the dukes 14, 18. that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom: 1 these were the sons of Adah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reuel, Esau's son : duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah. These are the dukes that came of Renel in the land of Edom: these are the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Aholibamah, Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, (who is Edom,) and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ These are the sons of Seir, "the u chap. Horite, * who inhabited the land; 14.6. Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and verses Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Di- 2. 12. shan. These are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of 23, 24. Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and y Heman: and Lotan's sister y 1Chron. was z Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal were Deut. these; a Alvan, and Manahath, and 2. 12. Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these are the children of Zi- alChron.

+ Heb.

no where else.

Some

chap. 1. 24. & 6.

19, 20.

Lev.

1. 41.

ch. 10, 16,

duke-

doms

Isaiah

23, 15, Dan. 7.

17, 23. 2 Kings

11. 19.

28. and

33. 29.

63. 1.

Amos

g John

2. 11.

14.7.

Num.

I verse 7.

m chap.

25. 30.

h chap.

and 17.

144, 15,

Before that Anah that found the † mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.

> 25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and b Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah.

26 And these are the children of c Diread wa- shon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

> 27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Achan.

28 The children of Dishan are these;

biChron. Uz, and Aran.

29 These are the dukes that came of 1 Chron. the d Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan. These are the dukes that came That is, of Hori, among their | dukes in the land of Seir.

> 31 ¶ And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, e before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela, the son of Beor, reigne Ps. 102. ed in Edom: and the name of his city was Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died; and Jobab, the son of Zerah of f Bozrah, reigned in his stead.

14, 15. f Isaiah 34. 6. and 34 And Jobab died; and Husham of the land of g Temani reigned in his stead.

> 35 And Husham died; and Hadad, the son of Bedad, (who smote Midian in the h field of Moab,) reigned in his stead; and the name of his city was

36 And Hadad died; and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died; and Saul of i i chap. 10. 11. Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

> 38 And Saul died; and Baal-hanan, the son of Achbor, reigned in his stead.

39 And Baal-hanan, the son of Achbor, died; and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 ¶ And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke Alvah,

duke Jetheth, 41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah,

k ver. 31. duke Pinon, Exodus 15. 15.

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These be the k dukes of Edom, according to Deut. 2.5. their habitations, in the land of their ch. 25. 12. possession: he is Esau, the m father of the Edomites.

CHAP. XXXVII.

2 Joseph is hated of his brethren: 5 his two dreams: 18 his brethren conspire his death, 21 but Reuben saveth him: 36 he is sold to Potiphar in Egypt.

AND Jacob dwelt in the land † Before wherein his father was a stranger, in the cir. 1729. land of Canaan.

2 These are the generations of Iacob: + Heb. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was of his fa-feeding the flock with his brethren; and journ. the lad was with the sons of Bilbah, and ings, with the sons of Zilpah, his father's a chapter wives: and Joseph brought unto his fa- a chap, ther their b evil report.

3 Now Israel cloved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the c John d son of his old age: and he made him 13.23.

e a coat of many colours. 4 And when his brethren saw that e 2 Sam. their father loved him more than all his 13. 18. brethren, they f hated him, and could fver. 24. not speak peaceably unto him.

5 And Joseph & dreamed a dream, g Num. and he told it his brethren: and they ha- 12.6. ted him h yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I h John pray you, this dream which I have 17.14. dreamed.

7 For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood i round about, and k made i Num. obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said unto him, Rev. 4.3. Shalt thou indeed I reign over us? or 42.6 shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? / Luke And they hated him yet the more for 19.14. his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the m sun, and the moon, m chap, and the eleven " stars, made obeisance " Philip.

10 And he told it to his father, and to 8.10. his brethren; and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I, and thy mother, and thy brethren, indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him; but his father o observed the saying.

o Luke 2. 12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed 19, 51. their father's flock in Shechem.

13 And Israel-said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto + Heb. them. And he said to him, Here am I see the

14 And he said unto him, Go, I pray thee, † see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and chapter bring me word again. So he sent him 41.16. Matthew out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, r I seek my brethren: 2 Sam. tell me, I pray thee, where they feed 18. 32.

17 And the man said, They are de-16; 2 parted hence; for I heard them say, 19, 10

44. 20.

Daniel

Jer. 29.7.

r Psalm 105. 25.

Luke

+ Heb.

t 1 Kings

2 Kings

u chap.

35.,22.

x chap,

chapter

z Jerem.

Zech.

9. 11.

chapter

chapter

c Mat.

Romans

d chap. 4. 10. Job

16. 18.

Deut.

1. 16.

21. 21. f chap.

g Mat.

Exod.

h 2 Kin.

19.1. i ver. 20.

Jerem.

31. 15.

k chap.

44. 28.

1 2 Sam. 3.21.

m chap. 31, 43. n 1 Sam.

4. 19.

25. 2

31. 54. Amos

6. 6.

42. 22.

Before Let us go to a Domain.
CHRIST went after his brethren, and found them

18 And when they saw him afar off, q 2 Kings 6. 13. even before he came near unto them, they reconspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Be-

hold, this † dreamer cometh.

20 Come now, therefore, and let us master of slay him, and cast him into some s pit; dreams. and we will say, ' Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what Proverbs will become of his dreams.

21 And " Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and

said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed 42. 2. and no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to x deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they y stripped Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours, that was on him :

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit; and the pit was empty, there

was 2 no water in it.

25 And they sat down * to eat bread : a Esther and they lifted up their eyes, and looked, and, behold, a company of Ishmeelites came from b Gilead, with their camels bearing spicery, and balm, and myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt. b Jerem.

26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother,

and d conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us e sell him to the Ishmeelites, and let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother, and our flesh: and his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by f Midianites, merchant-men; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and 2 Samuel sold Joseph to the Ishmeelites, for g e ver. 22. twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 ¶ And Reuben returned unto the pit: and, behold, Joseph was not in the

pit: and he h rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren and said, The child is i not; and I, whither shall I go

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the

coat in the blood :

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father, and said, This have we found : know now whether it be thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him: Joseph is k without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourn-

ed for his son many days.

35 And all his sons, and all mhis daughters, rose up to comfort him; but he all

Let us go to a Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

Thus his father properties of the properties of the said, Before CHRIST (CHRIST 1729).

Thus his father properties of the pr wept for him.

> 36 And the o Midianites sold him in- o chap. to Egypt unto Potiphar, || an officer of 25. 1, 2; Pharaoh's, and captain of the guard.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespass of Onan. 12 Tamar deceiveth Judah: 27 she beareth Pharez and Zarah.

AND it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a a certain Adullamite, a Joshua whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah b saw there a daughter b chap. of a certain Canaanite, whose name was c 6.2. Shuah; and he d took her, and e went in c 1 Chro.

3 And she f conceived, and bare a 24.3. son; and he called his name Er.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a f chap. son: and she called his name Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah: and he was at & Chezib when she bare him.

6 And Judah h took a wife for Er, his 15, 44. first-born, whose name was || Tamar.

7 And Er, Judah's first-born, was 7.12. wicked in the i sight of the LORD; and A palmthe LORD k slew him.

8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in 7. 7. unto thy brother's wife, and I marry her, Matthew and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed & Psalm should m not be his: and it came to pass, 55.23. when he went in unto his brother's wife, 25.5. that he spilled it on the ground, lest that Lev he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did dis- 22. 24. pleased the LORD; wherefore he slew m Deut.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his 1.11. daughter-in-law, " Remain a widow at n Lev. thy father's house, till Shelah my son be 22. 13. grown: (for he said, Lest peradventure he die also as his brethren did.) Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house

12 ¶ And, in process of time, the daughter of Shuah, Judah's wife, died : and Judah was comforted, and went up of Sam. unto his o sheep-shearers to P Timnath, p Joshua he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite. 15. 57.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with 9 a q Prov. vail, and wrapped herself, and sat † in †Heb.the an open place, which is by the way to doors of Timnath: for she saw that Shelah was Enajim. grown, and she was r not given unto him r ver. 11.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the

Mat.

1727-

Before way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter-in-law,) and she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me s a pledge till thou send

24, 25. Ezekiel

s verses

u chap.

20. 9.

Lev.

19. 17.

† Heb.

shah, of

that is.

holiness.

Hence a

Sodom-

desh,

6. 23.

2 Sam.

12. 9. Ps. 51. 4.

x ch. 20.

23, 24.

Rom. 2.

1, 3. 2 Samue

Deut.

24. 16. Jer. 29.

22, 23. y 1 Sam.

z chap.

1 Pet. 4.

Job 40.

4, 5. and 34.

31, 32.

Rising,

11. 12. Acts

Mat.

2 Kings

Heb.

become a

Kede-

16. 33. 18 And he said, What pledge shall I t ver. 25. give thee ? And she said, Thy v signet, Jerem. and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is 22. 24. in thine hand: and he gave it her, and came in unto her; and she conceived by

19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his a friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the woman's

hand; but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the † harlot that was openly by the way-side? And Kadash, they said, There was no harlot in this place.

22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men ite is call- of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we † be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found contempt. her.

Proverbs 24 ¶ And it came to pass, about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Ju-

dah said, Bring her forth, and let her

x be burnt.

3, 7, 9. Deut. 22. 25 When she was brought forth she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose 12. 5, 7. Lev. 21.9. are these, the signet, and bracelets, and

> 26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been y more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son: and he 2 knew her again no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were

in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand; and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out; and she said, How hast thou ||That is, came out; and she sale, Av upon thee: | Breach, broken forth | this breach be upon thee: | Mat. 1.3. therefore his name was called || Pharez.

That is, 30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand; and his name was called | Za-

13.46, 48. rah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

Before Joseph, being advanced in Potiphar's CHRIST house, 7 resisteth his mistress's temptation: 13 he is falsely accused, &c.

AND Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and a Potiphar, an officer of a chap. Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyp- 37. 36. tian, bought him of the hands of the Ishmeelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the LORD was b with Joseph, b Acts and he was a prosperous man : and he 7.9. was in the house of his master the Egyp- 1 Samuel tian.

3 And d his master saw that the LORD d chap. was with him, and that the LORD made 30. 27. all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph o found grace in his e Neh. 2. sight, and he served him: and he made 4,5 him f overseer over his house, and all f Prov. that he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass, from the time ch. 24. 2. that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the Lord blessed the Egyptian's house g for g chap. Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the 30.27. LORD was upon all that he had in the 2, 4. house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Jo h Prov. seph's hand; and he knew not aught he 31, 11 had, h save the bread which he did eat : chapter and Joseph was i a goodly person, and i 1 Sam. well-favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, after these lifted up. things, that his master's wife † cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, k Lie k Prov.

8 But he refused, and said unto his Prov. master's wife, m Behold, my master 1. 10. wotteth not what is with me in the 18.24. house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: n how then can I do this on 1 John great wickedness, and sin against God ? 3.9.

great wickedness, and sm against of a frow.

10 And it came to pass, as she spake 6.34.
to Joseph † day by day, that he hearkenday day.
ed not unto her, to lie by her, or to be p Prov.
5.8.

11 And it came to pass, about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was 9 none of g Job the men of the house there within.

12 And she r caught him by his gar- r Prov. ment, saying, Lie with me: and he left 7. 13. his garment in her hand, and fled, and s s Eccl. got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand,

and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, , Mat. See, he hath brought in an Hebrew un- 26, 65, to us to mock us; he came in unto me 1 Kings 18. 17. " to lie with me, and I cried with a loud u ver. 7.

15 And it came to pass, when he heard 22 Cor. that I lifted up my voice and cried, that 6.8.

16. 12. † Heb.

1729.

x chap. 4. 5, 6. Prov. 6. 34, 35. 1 Peter

y Job 26. 10.

Dan. 3.

18, 19. 2 Tim.

1 Peter

53. 8. a ver. 2.

Psalm 124. 4.

Daniel

6, 22, Isaian

Rom.

+ Heb.

chapter 49, 23,

2. 19. Isaiah

16 And she laid up his garment by

her until his lord came home. 17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his gar-

ment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that * his wrath was kindled.

≈ Ps. 105. 20 And Joseph's master y took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners z were bound:

and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and † gave him favour in the sight of the b keeper of the prison,

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer

gave him

23 The keeper of the prison looked grace. 23 The keeper of the product of the bounder his hand; b ch. 40.3. not to any thing that was under his hand; because the LORD was with him; and that which he did the LORD c made it to prosper.

CHAP. XL.

1 Pharaoh's butler and baker imprisoned: 4 Joseph hath charge of them: 5 he interpreteth their dreams. 23 The ingratitude of the butler.

cir. 1720. AND it came to pass, after these Or, cup- things, that the || butler of the king of bearer, Neh,1.11. Egypt and his baker had offended their

Esth. 6.1. lord, the king of Egypt. 2 And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the

bakers. a Prov.

3 And he put them a in ward, in the 16. 14. house of the captain of the guard, into b chap. the b prison, the place where Joseph was 39. 20. c chap.

4 And the c captain of the guard and 37.36. charged Joseph with them, and he serv-Ps. 37. 5. ed them; and they continued a season

in ward. 1718.

d chap.

Est.6.1.

fver. 3.

+ Heb.

your faces evil?

ch. 41. 8.

5 ¶ And they d dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man e according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and 11, 12, 18. the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and,

behold, they were i sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers, that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore † look ye so sadly to-day?

8 And they said unto him, We have

Before CHRIST and got him out.

Before CHRIST and got him out.

Before CHRIST and Joseph said unto 1718. them, Do not interpretations & belong to God? h tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream Isaiah to Joseph, and said unto him, In my 8. 19 dream, i behold, a vine was before me; Daniel

10 And in the vine were three branches: 2. 28. h chap, and it was as though it budded, and her 37. 5. blossoms shot forth, and the clusters Dan. 4. 8 thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Pharaoh's cup was in my 41.16. hand; and I took the grapes, and pressed i chap. them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave Judges the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, This Daniel 4.13, is the interpretation of it: The three verse 16.

branches are k three days.

13 Yet 1 within three days shall Pha- 41. 20 raoh | lift up thine head, and restore 1 Cor. thee unto thy place; and thou shalt de- 1 ver. 20 liver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after ch the former manner when thou wast his cockon, butler.

14 But think on me when it shall be 52, 31. well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me; and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me mout m 1 Cor. of this house:

15 For indeed I was n stolen away n chap. out of the o land of the Hebrews; and here also have I P done nothing that 14, 13, they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and behold, I had three white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bake-meats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The

three baskets are three days.

19 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and 4 the q Deut. birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third 23. 28, day, which was Pharaoh's ' birth-day, Acts that he made a feast unto all his ser-20.27. vants: and he lifted up the head of the 30, 17, chief butler and of the chief baker r Mat. among his servants.

21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave Luke 23 the cup into Pharaoh's hand:

22 But he hanged the chief baker, s as t Eccl.

23 Yet did not the chief butler re- Amoso.6. ember Joseph, but forgat him Joseph had interpreted to them. member Joseph, but tforgat him.

CHAP. XLI.

1 Pharaoh's two dreams: 25 Joseph interpreteth them: 38 he is advanced. 53 The famine beginneth.

AND it came to pass, at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh a dreamed, a Dani and, behold, he stood by the briver.

Esth. 6.1 b Exod. 1. 22. chapter 31. 21.

Jeremiah

Before CHRIST 1715. c ver. 4.

20, 21.

the river seven well-favoured kine, and fat-fleshed: and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, cill-favoured, and lean-fleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill-favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven wellfavoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh

awoke.

5 And he slept, and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears, and blasted with the deast wind, sprung up

17. 10. after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Phae chap. raoh awoke, and behold, it was e a

and 37. 5. dream.

d Ezek.

chap. 4.

. 11.

h Acts

23. 34. i Daniel

2. 10.

Isaiah

29. 14. Psalm

25. 14.

chap.

I chap.

m chap. 40. 8,

n chap.

+ Heb.

Psalm

30. 16.

105. 20. Exodus

1 Sam. 2.

7, 8. c 2 Sam.

| Or,

thou

canst

Mark 9. 22. 2 Kings

9 Daniel

2 Cor.

Psalm

31. 15.

ch. 40. 8. τ chap. 37. 24. s F.cel. 2. 15.

3. 5.

Learest

8 And it came to pass in the mornf Daniel ing that his spirit was ftroubled; and he sent and called for all the 8 magicians of 6, 7. g Exod. 7, 11. Egypt, and all the h wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dreams; but Dan. 2. 2. there was i none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 Then spake the chief butler unto Marthew Pharaoh, saying, I do remember k my

faults this day.

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the 1 captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker.

11 And m we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams: him run, to each man according to his dream he Dan.2.25. did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was : me " he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 Then Pharaoh sent and called p Esther out of the dungeon: and he o shaved Joseph, and they † brought him hastily came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none a dream, that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, || that thou canst understand

interpret a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, 4 It is not in me : God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace.

17 And 5 Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the

bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river, seven kine, fat-fleshed, and well-favoured; and they fed in a mea-

19 And, behold, seven other kine !

2 And, behold, there came up out of came up after them, poor, and very ill. Before e river seven well-favoured kine, and favoured, and lean-fleshed, such as I CHRIST never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill-favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine.

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were tstill t Isaiah ill-favoured, as at the beginning. So I 9. 20. Psalm

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk,

full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind,

sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears. And I told this unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it unto me.

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is a about to u Exod.

Joshua 26 The seven good kine are seven 11.6 years; and the seven good ears are Matthew seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill-favour- 3.7. ed kine, that came up after them, are Isa. 41. seven years; and the seven empty ears, blasted with the east wind, shall be seven years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh; What God is about to do, he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land

of Egypt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land:

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was * dou- * Philip. bled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because 3.1. the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now, therefore, let Pharaoh look + Heb. out a man discreet and wise, and set pakid,

him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do this, and let him overappoint † officers over the land, and take seers, up the y fifth part of the land of Egypt in Numb. the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them gather all the food 11, 12 of those good years that come, and lay 34.12. up corn 2 under the hand of Pharaoh, Neh.11.9 and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be a for store Luke6,9, to the land against the seven years of z Exod. famine, which shall be in the land of 4.13. Egypt; that the land † perish not through 6.

the famine. 37 And b the thing was good in the be not out of eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all b Acts

his servants. 38 4 And Pharaoh said unto his ser- 20.12.

hat ic bishops, 2 Kings

2 Chron. a Lev.

Proverbs

Before vants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom 'the Spirit of God is?

39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, c Dan. 4. Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee 6. 8. and dall this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art:

> 40 Thou shalt be e over my house, and according unto f thy word shall all my people be † ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of kiss, Job

31. 27. 42 And Pharaoh took off his h ring yeer. 43. 42 And pharaoh took off his h ring yeer. 43. 42 And pharaoh took off his h ring yeer. hand, and arrayed him in vestures of i fine linen, and put k a gold chain about

his neck :

105. 22. d chap.

37. 8. e Psalm

105. 21. f Job 29. 22.

+ Heb.

8. 2. i Ezek.

27. 7. k P. ov.

6. 8. † Heb.

Others

say, The

saviour of the

world,

prince, chap.

14. 18. 2 Sam.

m Ezek.

n chap.

37. 2.

Luke

3, 23

4. 3.

o chap.

20. 17. Judges

p Judges 6. 5.

orget-

5, 2. 1708.

Job

Dan. 1.7. Or,

1. 9.

43 And he made him to ride in the I Esther 1 second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, † Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of that is, Father to Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I the king. am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name ||That is, || Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath, the daughter of Potipherah || priest of m On: and Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt.

> 46 ¶ (And Joseph was " thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt: and Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.)

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field which was round about every city laid he up Numbers in the same.

49 And Joseph gathered corn as the o sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering: for it was P without number.

50 ¶ And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came; which Asenath, the daughter of Potipherah priest of On, bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the That is, first-born | Manasseh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house

52 And the name of the second called That is, he | Ephraim: For God hath caused me Made
Made
to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.
chap 48. 53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteous-

5, 16. 2 Chron. ness that was in the land of Egypt were ended.

> 54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was

> 55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pha-

raoh for bread : and Pharaoh said unto Before all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth. And Joseph opened all the storehouses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; because that q Ps. 105. the famine was so sore 9 in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

1 Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Eg pt: 17 they are imprisoned by Joseph for spies: 25 their return, &c.

NOW, when Jacob a saw that there a Exod. was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his 20. 18. sons, b Why do ye look one upon ano- and 5. 21. ther?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you c down thither, and buy for us from c chap. thence; that we may d live, and not 45.9.

3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went Psalm down to buy corn in Egypt.

4 ° But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, e chap. Jacob sent not with his brethren: for 37. 3. he said, f Lest peradventure mischief fchap. befal him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy Ex. 22 22, 23. corn among those that came: for the fa-

mine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Joseph was the & governor over g Eccl. the land, and he it was that sold to all 8.8. the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and h bowed down them- h chap. selves before him with their faces to the 18. 2. and earth.

7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake † roughly unto + Heb. them; and he said unto them, Whence hard come ye? And they said, From the land them, of Canaan to buy food.

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but 11, 12.

they knew not him.

9 And Joseph iremembered the dreams i chap. which he dreamed of them, and said un- 37.5. to them, Ye are spies; to see the k na- k Job 19. kedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my Exodus lord; but to buy food are thy servants 32. 25. come.

11 We are all one man's sons: we are 18, 19. true men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are

13 And they said, Thy servants are 1 Mat. 2. twelve brethren, the sons of one man in 16, 18, the land of Canaan; and, behold, the chapter youngest is this day with our father, 44.20. and one 1 is not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye

15 Hereby ye shall be proved; † By 20.3. the life of Pharaoh ve shall not go forth 6. 13.

and 44.14

1707.

m Neh.

5. 15.

+ Heb.

famine.

c'apter

41. 56. n chap.

43. 19.

27. 3. Job 36.

7, 8, 9. p chap.

37, 23.

q Prov. 28. 13.

1 John

r chap.

s chap.

1 Kings

2 Chron.

Ezekiel 3. 18.

11. 50. Ps. 9. 12. t Isaiah

and 63. 9.

49. 15.

34. 25.

Jude

22, 23. x chap.

21. 14.

5. 44. † Heb.

went

forth,

1 Kings

10. 5.

26. 36. † Heb.

noith us hard

things.

Romans

Luke

o Hosea

breaking

come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are

17 And he put them all together into

ward three days.

18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live: for " I fear God.

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison; go ye, carry † corn for the fa-

mine of your houses:

20 But " bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they Matthew did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, · We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw P the anguish of Mat. 7. 2. his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; 9 therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them, saying, r Spake I not unto you, saying, Do Proverbs not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold also, his blood is s required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for he spake unto

them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them and ewept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them a Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill Hebrews their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way; and and 49.7. x thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with

the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his 12. 17. Matthew sack, to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in Song 5. 6. my sack: and their heart + failed them, and they were y afraid, saying one to y chapter another, What is this that God hath done unto us?

> 29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father, unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befel unto them, saving,

> 30 The man, who is the lord of the land, spake † roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are

true men; we are no spies.

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canain

33 And the man, the lord of the coun- | hand shalt thou require him: if I bring

Before hence, except your youngest brother try, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men: leave one of your CHRIST brethren here with me, and take fond for the famine of your households, and be gone;

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me; then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and

ye shall traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass, as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack : and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my chil- 2 Psalm 34, 19. dren: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not Job 1. and z ye will take Benjamin away. All 14, 15.

these things are a against me.

37 And Reuben spake unto his fa- 8. 28. ther, saying, Slay b my two sons if I 1 Cor. bring him not to thee: deliver him into b chap. my hand, and I will bring him to thee 46.9

38 And he said, My son shall c not Acts go down with you, for his brother d is 5. dead, and he is eleft alone: if mischief d chap. befal him by the way in the which ye go, e chap. then shall ye bring down my gray hairs 44. with sorrow to the f grave.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Ben-jamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren: 31 he maketh them a feast.

AND the famine was a sore in the a chap. nd.
2 And it came to pass, when they Eccles. land.

had eaten up the corn which they had 9.1, 2. brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, † buy us b a little † Heb.

3 And Judah spake unto him, say-chap. ing, c The man did solemnly protest 41. 56. unto us, saying, Ye shall d not see my 5.8. face, except your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with 31. 16. us, we will go down and buy thee food: 15. 16

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we and 16. 8 will not go down: for the man said unto 1, us, Ye shall not see my face, except chap. your brother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt d 2 Sam. ye so ill with me, as to tell the man 14.24, whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man asked us 20, 25. straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words. Could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the elad with me, and we echap. will arise and go; that we may live, and and37.30. not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my

a Rom.

Proverbs Tim. 6.

Before him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then flet me bear the blame for 10 For except we had lingered, surefchap. ly now we had returned this second 1 Kings Hebrews

11 And their father Israel said unto them, If it must be so now, do this; Take of the † best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man g a present, a little h balm, and a i little honey, spices and myrrh, nuts and al-

monds:

7. 12. † Heb.

the mu-

sick, or, melody of

the land,

Deut. 33. 14.

g chap. 32. 20.

18. 16.

37. 25.

i Lev.

4. 6. 1 chap.

42. 38. m chap.

4. 16.

21. 14.

+ Heb.

killing,

1 Sam.

25. 11. chapter

14, 26,

+ Heb.

to roll

himself

upon us,

30, 14.

† Heb.

Oh my

q chap.

r chap.

42. 27.

s Job

21. 9.

tchap.

u chap.

18. 4. and

lord,

42. 3.

12 And take double money in your Proverbs hand: and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, Ps. 72. 9. h chap. k carry it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight.

13 i Take also your brother, and 20. 24. 13 Take also to the man.

14 And m God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. " If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved: n Esther

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

16 And, when Joseph saw Benjamin o ver. 19. with them, he said to the o ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and † slay, and make ready; for these men shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Jo-

seph's house. p Judges

18 And the men were P afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's Matthew house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in, that he may † seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bond-men, and our asses.

19 ¶ And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the

20 And said, † O sir! 9 we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And it came to pass, when we Job 6, 28. came to the inn, that we ropened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight; and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, s Peace be to you, fear not; ' your God, and the God of your father, bath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them u water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present CHRIST against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, * and x chap. bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their † welpeace,
fare, and said, † Is your father well chapter the old man of whom ye spake? Is he 37. 14. vet alive ?

28 And they answered, Thy servant 18.7. Judges our father is in good health, he is yet 18. 15. alive: and they bowed down their 1 Sam. 1 heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw Is there his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, peace to and said, Is this your younger brother, your faof whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, y my y chap.

30 And Joseph made haste; for his bowels z did yearn upon his brother: z 1 Kings and he sought where to weep, and he 3.26. Philip, entered into his chamber, and wept 2.5.

31 And he washed his face, and went 3. 12. out, and refrained himself, and said, 21. 20.

Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians which did eat with him by themselves: because the Egyptians might not a eat bread with the He- a chap, brews; for that is an b abomination un- 31. 54. to the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the first- Exodus born according to his birthright, and the 8. 26. youngest according to his youth: and chap. the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto theb. them from before him: but Benjamin's drunk mess was c five times so much as any themof theirs. And they drank, and † were merry. merry with him.

CHAP. XLIV.

Joseph's policy to detain Benjamin. 18 Judah's humble supplication.

AND he commanded the † steward + Heb. of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks him that with a food, as much as they can carry, his house, and put every man's money in his sack's chap. mouth.

2 And b put my cup, the silver cup, Isa, 3, 1. in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and b 2 Cor. his corn-money. And he did according 1. 12. to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their

asses.

4 And when they were gone out of would the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said search unto his steward, Up, follow after the ing search, men; and, when thou dost overtake i Kings them, say unto them, Wherefore have 20.33 chap. ye rewarded evil for good ?

5 Is not this it in which my lord Lev. drinketh? and whereby indeed he † di- 19.26. vineth? Ye have done evil in so doing. 21.6.

Coloss.

Song

c chap.

d Exod.

and 34. 7.

20. 17.

e chap.

2 Sam. 1.

2.11. and

13. 19.

f Heb.

search-

ing search

f Exod.

Deut.

Psalm

Isaiah

g Isaiah 27. 9.

ch. 43. 9.

h ch. 37.

Judges

i chap.

k chap.

43. 20.

I chap.

m Prov. 19. 12.

n chap. 37. 30. o chap. 46. 21.

15, 16.

Jerem.

31. 32.

Before CHRIST spake unto them these same words. 1707.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing.

8 Behold, the money which we found in our sacks' mouths we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan; how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whom soever of thy servants it be found, both c let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words : he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be d blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest; and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they e rent their clothes, and Numbers laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14¶ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; (for he was yet there;) and they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can † certainly divine?

16 And Judah said, What shall we diligentsay unto my lord? what shall we speak? or flow shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the giniquity of thy servants: behold, h we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up i in peace unto Dan. 9. 7. your father.

18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, kOh, my lord, let thy servant, 26, 27. Mat. 7, 2. I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou art even m as Pharaoh.

> 19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his " old age, o a little one: and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of and 43. 7. him. his mother, and his father loveth

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may p ch. 43. Pset mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he | down with you ye shall see my face 9 no CHRIST more.

> 24 And it came to pass, when we came up unto thy servant my father, we q chap. told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down; for we may not see the man's face except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare r chap. me two sons:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, s Surely he is torn in pieces; and schap. I saw him not since.

29 And if ye take this also from me, and mischief befal him, ye shall bring down my † gray hairs with † sorrow to † Heb. the grave.

30 Now, therefore, when I come to 42.38. thy servant my father, and the lad be the not with us; (seeing that his life t is evil, bound up in the lad's life;)

31 It shall come to pass, when he 31.17.
Seeth that the lad is not with us, that t1 Sam he will die: and thy servants shall bring 18. 1. down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for u Rev. the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring Hebrews him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now, therefore, I pray thee, let + Heb. thy servant abide "instead of the lad a find my bondman to my lord; and let the lad go father, up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my fa- Ps. 116.3. ther, and the lad be not with me? lest 18.8 peradventure I see the evil that shall Esth. 8.6. t come on my father.

CHAP. XLV.

Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren, 5 and comforteth them; 9 he sendeth for his father. 27 Jacob is revived with the news.

THEN Joseph could not a refrain a chap. himself before all them that stood by 43.31 him; and he cried, Cause every man b 1saiah to go out from me: and there stood no Judges man with him while Joseph made him- 10. 16. self known unto his brethren.

2 And he † wept aloud: and the E- Matthew gyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard. 18. 15 3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, 1, 20 I am Joseph: doth my father yet live? + lieb. And his brethren could not answer him: gave forth his for they were d troubled at his pre- rice in sence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, 14 Come near to me, I pray you: and they 2 Chron. came near. And he said of am Joseph 24.9 your brother, f whom ye sold into Egypt. 7. 13.

5 Now, therefore, s be not grieved, d Zech. nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold 12. 10. Rev. 1. 7 e Mat. 14, 27. f cimp. 37, 28. Acts 9, 5. g Isaiah 40, 2, 2 Cor. 3, 7, 11, Lake 30, 4.

1707.

Before

chapter

1 John

119. 143.

Before me hither; h for God did send me before you i to preserve life. 1706.

6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land; and yet there are five years, in the which there shall nei-6. 14. and ther be kearing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great ! deli-

verance.

h 1 Sam.

i Judges

17. 10. k chap.

47. 23. ¿ch. 15.

13, 14.

17. 10.

o chap. 42. 23.

b chap.

29. 11.

q Psalm 77. 5, 12.

r Num.

18. 20. Deut.

32. 14. Psalm

147. 14.

& Isa. 49.

Exodus

† Heb.

let not

spare, Deut.

Ezckiel

7. 4, 9. † Heb.

mouth,

your eyes

8 So now, it was not you that sent me m ver. 5. hither, m but God: and he hath made me na father to Pharaoh, and lord of 4. 6. n Judges all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt; come down unto me, tarry not.

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast.

11 And there will I nourish thee (for yet there are five years of famine;) lest thou, and thy household, and all that

thou hast, come to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is o my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste, and bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and P wept; and Benjamin

wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover, he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren 4 talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto

the land of Canaan; 18 And take your father, and your households, and come unto me: and I

will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the 19 Now thou art commanded, this

do ye; Take you waggons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come

20 Also † regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is

7. 16, and 19. 13.

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them waggons, according to the † commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, Rev. 6.11, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this Before manner; ten asses laden with the good CHRIST 1706. things of Egypt, and ten she-asses laden with corn and bread, and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye † fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, be not and came into the land of Canaan unto chapter Jacob their father,

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is and 42.22. Proverbs yet alive, and he is governor over all 29.9. the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart 2 Samuel n fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words 4. of Joseph, which he had said unto them: Luke and when he saw the waggons, which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit

of Jacob their father revived. 28 And Israel said, * It is enough; * Luke Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go 2.28,29.

and see him before I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 Jacob comforted by God at Beer-sheba: 5 he goeth into Egypt: 8 the number of his family: 28 Joseph meeteth him:

AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, a chap. all that he had, and came to beer shown, a chap, and b offered sacrifices unto the c God 21, 14, b chap. of his father Isaac.

2 And God spake unto Israel in the c chap. d visions of the night, and said, e Jacob, Jacob! And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am f God, the God chap. of thy father: fear not to go down into fchap. Egypt; for I will there make of thee a 18. 18. great nation.

4 g I will go down with thee into gchap. Egypt; and I will also surely b bring 24.7. thee up again: and Joseph shall put his 19.21, hand upon thine eyes.

5 ¶ And Jacob rose up from Beer-she- 5, 13. ba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the waggons which Pha- i Psalm raoh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and 7, 15. their goods, which they had gotten in Isaiah the land of Canaan, and came into Joshua Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with 24.4.

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with k verses him, his k daughters, and his sons' 15, 17,23. daughters, and all his seed, brought he 6.14. with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And these are the names of the 26.5. children of Israel, which came into E- 1.C. gypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Ja- m Num. cob's first-born.

9 And the sons of Reuben, 1 Hanoch 4. 24. and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 ¶ And the sons of Simeon; m Je-28.1. muel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, 6. 16. and Zohar; and Shaul, the son of a a p Exod. Canaanitish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of Levi; • Gershon, 6. 3, 4, P Kohath, and Merari. 12 ¶ And the sons of Judah; Er, and

Heb.

I Exod. Numbers

Before CHRIST Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Ze-|| rah: but Er and Onan 4 died in the land 1706. of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez 9 ch. 38. were : Hezron and Hamul. 7, 10. 7 Mat.

13 ¶ And the sons of s Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.

s chap. 14 ¶ And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, t1 Chron.

y verses 8, 12. z Numb.

a chap.

brince.

¿ chap.

c 1 Chr.

25.39.

f 1 Chr. 7. 13.

+ Heb.

thigh, Ex. 1. 5.

chapter

g Deut.

Exodus

12. 37. h chap.

Luke 15, 20,

i Luke

. 29.

and Elon, and Jahleel. Judges 15 These be the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in * Padan-aram, 21 1 Chr. with his daughter Dinah: all the souls x chap. of his sons and his daughters were ythir-

> ty and three. 16 And the sons of Gad; 2 Ziphion, and Haggai, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri,

and Arodi, and Areli.

17 And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serab their sister. And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel

18These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter: and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen

19 The sons of Rachel, Jacob's

a wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.

20 And unto Joseph, in the land of Egypt, were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath, the daughter of Poti-pherah || priest of On, bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the sons of Benjamin were b Belah, and Becher, and c Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, d Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.

8. 1. d Numb. 22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls

were fourteen.

23 ¶ And the c sons of Dan; Hushim. e ver. 8.

24 ¶ And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and f Shil-

25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter; and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven.

26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his † loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all

the souls were threescore and six. 27 And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Ja-

cob, which came into Egypt, were g threescore and ten. 28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him

and 32. 8. In the unto Joseph, to direct his face unto first 250 Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen. but in the

29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father to Goshen; and presented himself unto him: and he h fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. and45.14.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, Now ilet me die, since I have seen thy face,

because thou art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I willgo up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto Before him, k My brethren, and my father's CHRIST 1706. house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me: k chap.

32 And the men are shepherds, for 47.7. † their trade hath been to feed cattle; † Heb and they have brought their flocks, and they are their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when ch. 9. 20. Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say. 1 Kings

What is your † occupation ?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants, + Heb. trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers; that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen: for every shepherd is an 1 abomination unto the Egyp- 1 chap.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, to Pharaoh, 11 who giveth them habitations in Rameses.

THEN Joseph came and told Pha- a chap. raoh, and said, a My father, and my 40.31. brethren, and their flocks, and their 2.11. herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of Go-

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.

3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, b What is your occupation? And b John they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants 3.31. are c shepherds, both we, and also our c chap. fathers.

4 They said, moreover, unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land are we come: for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks, for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now, therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, d chap. saying, Thy father and thy brethren are Proverbs come unto thee:

6 The land of Egypt is d before thee: 18. 21 in the best of the land make thy father Ezekiel and brethren to dwell; in the land of Ezra Goshen let them dwell: and if thou 4.23 knowest any men of e activity among f 2 Kings them, then make them rulers over my Numbers cattle.

7 ¶ And Joseph brought in Jacob his Matthew father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob f blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, + Heb. † How old art thou?

9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The many are days of the years of my & pilgrimage are of the an hundred and thirty years: h few and vears of evil have the days of the years of my thy life? life been, and have i not attained unto 11.9 the days of the years of the life of my Psalm fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and 14.1. went out from before Pharaoh.

11 ¶ And Joseph placed his father, and k verse 7.

Luke

1706.

Or, as a little

child is

nourished. + Heb.

to the mouth of the little

chapter

1 Thess.

2. 7. † Heb.

raged.

1702.

2 Mat.

6. 11.

4. 8.

Romans

12. 17.

1 Cor.

10.32.

n Psalm

1701.

princes, chap. 41.

45. and

14. 18. o Prov.

30. 8.

1 Cor.

10.10.

5. 17. Deut.

3. 10.

Isa. 56.

10, 11.

13, 23,

Psalm 41.1.

o Psalm 112. 5.

Matthew

and 11.26.

12. 19. 2 Thess.

Matthew

Or,

Coloss.

land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharach had commanded.

12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, || according + to

their families.

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land: for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt, and all the land of Canaan, + fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us 1 bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; m Philip. and m I will give you for your cattle, if

money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses; and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will n not hide it from my lord, how that our money is Proverbs spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle: there is not aught left in the sight of my lord but our bodies and our

> 19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh; and give us seed, that we may live and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end

Gal. 6. 6. thereof. 22 Only the land of the || priests bought he not: for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eat their o portion which Pharaoh gave them; wherefore they sold not their lands.

23. Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day, and Proverbs your land, for Pharaoh: lo, here is r seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass, in the

Before this brethren, and gave them a possession unto Pharaoh; and four † parts shall be CHRIST in the land of Egypt, in the best of the your own, for seed of the field, and for Troit. your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little + Heb.

25 And they said, Thou hast † saved chap. our lives: let us 4 find grace in the sight + Heb. of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's made us

26 And Joseph made it a law over the 6. 19. land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; except 33. 15. the land of the priests only, which be- and 18.8. came not Pharaoh's.

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew,

and multiplied * exceedingly.

28 ¶ And Jacob lived in the land of 46.3. Egypt seventeen years: so † the whole † Heb. age of Jacob was an hundred forty and the days seven years.

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel his life. s must die : and he called his son Joseph, 23.8. and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly tchap. and truly with me; bury me not, I pray 24.2.

thee, in Egypt:

30 But I will lie with my fathers; and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and u Heb. bury me in their a burying-place. And 11.22 he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And x Heb. he sware unto him. And Israel x bow- 11.21. ed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 3 Jacob repeateth God's promise, and taketh Ephraim and Manasseh as his own: 8 he blesseth Joseph and his two sons, and preferreth the younger before the elder: 21 he prophesieth their return to Canaan.

AND it came to pass, after these things, that one told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee. And Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 ¶ And Jacob said unto Joseph, a God a chap. Almighty appeared unto me at b Luz in b chap. the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, c I will chap. make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, 35.11. and I will make of thee a multitude of $\frac{d}{13}$, 15. people, and will give this land to thy and17.13 seed after thee, for d an everlasting pos- 1 Peter

5 And now thy two sons, Ephraim 43.3 and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I Num. 1. came unto thee into Egypt, e are mine: 33,34. f as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be 6.7

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest 49.3, 4. increase, that ye shall give the fifth part after them, shall be thine, and shall be 10.34.

and 45.7.

GENESIS.

CHRIST in their inheritance. 1689.

~ g Amos h chap. ¿ chap. 35. 19.

A chap. 33. 5. Psalm

127.1.

¿ chap.

heavy, Isa. 6.

10. and

on Exod.

Ps. 110.

318. 16.

chapter 49. 26. † Heb.

hemade

n chap.

o chap.

→ Psalm
23. 1.

Exodus

+ Heb.

r chap.

Rom. 9.

2. 18, 20

Ruth

4. 11.

28. 8.

3 Chron.

7 And as for me, when I came from h Padan, i Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan, in the way, when yet there was but a little way to come unto and 35.9. Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath; the same is Beth-le-

8 ¶ And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, k whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will 1 bless them.

10 (Now the eyes of Israel were and 28. 3. † dim for age, so that he could not see.) And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had ch. 27, 1. not thought to see thy face; and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13. And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14And Israel stretched out m his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, 12,16, and who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, † guiding his hands wittingly; for Manassch was the first-born.

15 And he blessed in Joseph, and said, his hands God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac o did walk, the God which P fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The 4 Angel which redeemed me verse 16. from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac: and g Malachi let them † grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it r displeased him: and he like fish. held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's 1 Samuel Iread.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, 7,8,11. Not so, my manter. to ch. 5, 32. born; put thy right hand upon his Not so, my father: for this is the first-1 Chron. head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother Num. 1, shall be s greater than he, and his seed 32,34, and shall become a multitude of nations

> 20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Man ssch. And he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21% And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die; but God shall be with you, one of the tribes of Israel.

called gafter the name of their brethren and bring you again unto the land of Before the christian and bring you again unto the land of CHRIST your fathers.

> 22 Moreover, " I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which u Deut. I took out of the hand of the Amorite 21.17. with * my sword and with my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Jacob calleth his sons to bless them: 3 their blessings in particular: 29 he chargeth them concerning his burial.

AND Jacob called unto his sons, a Ps. 193. and said, a Gather yourselves together, 1, 2, 3. that I may be tell you that which shall b Amos befal you in the clast days.

3.7.

S. Numb. c Numb.

2 Gather yourselves together, and 24.14 hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken d Psalm 34.11.

d unto Israel your father.

3 ¶ Reuben, thou art my e first-born, e chap. my might, and the beginning of my 25.31. strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, † thou shalt not + Heb. excel; because thou f wentest up to thy excel nat father's bed, then defiledst thou it: he Deut, went up to my couch.

5 ¶ Simeon and Levi are & brethren; f chap. instruments of cruelty are in their g Prov. habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into h chap. their i secret; unto their assembly mine i Jerem. k honour be not thou united! for in their 15, 17 anger they slew a man, and in their self- 16, 9, will they digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their langer, for it was 12 Sam. fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel; 15, 13, m Hosea I will m divide them in Jacob, and scat- 6.5. ter them in Israel.

8 ¶ Judah, thou art he whom thy bre- o Psalm thren shall praise; thy hand shall be in 78.68. the oneck of thine enemies: thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah is P a lion's whelp; from the p Rev prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he q couched as a lion, q Num. and as an old lion; who shall rouse him

10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the s gathering of the people s Isaiah

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, 15. 12. and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; John he washed his garments in wine, and his 15. 1. clothes in the " blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the × ha- x Josi ven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships: and his border shall be unto Zidon.

14 ¶ Issachar is ya strong ass, couch- y Judges 5. 15, 16. ing down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, 33.18. and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became

a servant unto tribute. 16 ¶ Dan shall z judge his people, as Numbers

k Psalm

Romans u Isaiah

Deut.

z Judges 1. 4, 6.

CHRIST an adder in the path, that biteth the horse-heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have b waited for thy salvation. O LORD!

19 ¶ Gad, c a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 T Out of Asher dhis bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 T Naphtali is ea hind let loose: he

giveth goodly words.

22 Joseph is fa fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well, whose branches run over the wall.

23 g The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong, by the h hands of the mighty God of Iacob: (from thence is the Shepherd, the stone of Israel:)

25 Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee: and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with i bless. ings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the

k breasts and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have 9, 10, 11. prevailed 1 above the blessings of my progenitors unto the m utmost bound of the " everlasting hills; they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of 33. 13, 15. the head of him that was o separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Benjamin shall Pravin as a wolf; in the morning he shall devour the prev, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

99, 40.

y Hosea

33.7.

of Israel: and this is it that their latuer
Acts 8.3. spake unto them, and blessed them; 28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 ¶ And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be sgathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of : Ephron

the Hittite;

30 In the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite, for a possession of a burying-place.

31 (There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I bu-

ried Leah.)

32 The purchase of the field, and of the cave that is therein, was from the

children of Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons he gathered up his "feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was x gathered unto his people.

CHAP. L.

1 The mourning for Jacob: 7 his funeral 24 Joseph prophesieth to his brethren their return to Canaan: 26 he dieth.

AND Joseph fell upon his a father's

17 Dan shall be a a serpent by the way, || face, and b wept upon him, and c kissed

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and biThess. the physicians dembalmed Israel.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for 13. him; (for so are fulfilled the days of c chap. those which are embalmed;) and the 46. Egyptians mourned for him ethreescore and ten days.

4 ¶ And when the days of his mourn. Mark ing were past, Joseph f spake unto the 14, 18 house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have and 16. 1. found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray 20, 29, you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,

5 My father made me swear, saying, 21.13. Lo, & I die: in my grave which I have 4.2. h digged for me, in the land of Canaan, g chap. there shalt thou i bury me. Now, there- 47. 29. fore, let me go up, I pray thee, and bury 27, 60. my father, and I will come again.

6 And Pharaoh said, Go up and bury i Psalm thy father, according k as he made thee 76. 13.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his 47.31. father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,

8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house; only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Go-

shen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen; and it was la / Acts very great company.

10 And they came to the threshingfloor of || Atad, which is m beyond Jor- || That is. dan; and there they mourned with a Athorn-great and very sore lamentation: and m Deut. great and very sore lamentation much he made a mourning for his father 1, 1, n Num. seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the . Canaanites, saw the mourn ochap. ing in the floor of Atad, they said, This wherefore the name of it was called || mournis a grievous mourning to the Egyptians; The Abel-mizraim, which is beyond Jordan. Egyp. 12 And his sons did unto him P ac- tians.

cording as he commanded them :

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of 9 the field of Machpelah, which 9 ch. 23: Abraham bought with the field for a 2 Kings possession of a burying-place, of Ephron 21. 18. the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he

had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw 26, 36, that their father was dead, they said, schap. Joseph will r peradventure hate us, and 42. 21. will's certainly requite us all the evil charged, which we did unto him.

16 And they † sent a messenger unto : Mat. Joseph, saying, Thy father did command 6. 12, before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, For- 4. 31.

h Psalm 44. 7.

i Deut.

1689.

دمنا

a Deut.

b Psalm

Isa. 8. 17.

and 96 8.

c Joshua

25. 5.

Deut.

d Deut. 33. 24. e Psalm

f Deut.

g chap.

& Deut. 33. 17. Hosea 9. 14. / Mat. 11. 7, 15, 19, 36. m Deut.

36. 37, 38. Hab. 3. 6. Psalm

q Esth. 8. 7,9,11. Phil. 3. 5. Gal. 1.13. 71 Cor. 10. 3. chap. 35. 22. s chap. Hebr. t chap.

u Psalm x Isaiah

a Deut.

1689.

w Luke

17. 3, 4. x chap.

26. 24.

y chap.

a Rom.

Deut. 32. 35. Rom.

12. 19. Hebr.

10, 30.

& chap.

\$19.71.

45. 5. Acts 3.

give, I pray thee now, the trespass of 22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, the CHRIST and his father's house: and Joseph lived cir. 1635. Before CHRIST did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants wept when they spake unto him. and 31.42.

y fell down before his face; and they zch. 45.5. said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, 2 Fear not; for am I in a the place of God?

Job 34.29. 20 But as for you, ye thought evil which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, against me; but God meant it unto and to Jacob. good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now, therefore, fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake † kindly unto them.

c Mat. 5. 44. † Heb. to their hearts, Isa. 40. 2.

an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's chilof * the God of thy father. And Joseph dren of the d third generation: the chil- d chap. dren also of Machir, the son of Ma- 49.22. 18 And his brethren also went, and nasseh, were brought up upon Joseph's 48. 19.

> 24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land

25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up e my e Exod. bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred Acts 7. 16. and ten years old: and they embalmed llhim, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED EXODUS.

CHAP. I.

are oppressed by a new king. 15 The piety of the midwives. 22 The male children to be cast into the river.

NOW these are the a names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher. | daughter, then she shall live.

5 And all the souls that came out of f for Joseph was in Egypt already.

6 And Joseph died, and all shis breth-

ren, and all that generation.

And the children of Israel were FGen. 45. fruitful, and h increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 ¶ Now, there arose up a i new king over Egypt, which k knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are I more and mightier than we.

10 m Come on, let us n deal wisely with them, lest they multiply; and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters, to afflict them with their o burdens. And they built for Pharaoh daughter ye shall save alive. treasure-cities, Pithom and Raamses.

12 † But the more they afflicted them the more they multiplied and grew. And they were r grieved because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with 4 rigour.

14 And they made their lives bitter! of Levi.

with hard bondage, in mortar, and in Before brick, and in all manner of service in CHRIST 1 The children of Israel multiply: 8 they the field; all their service, wherein they cir. 1635. made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives; (of which the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah;)

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and 2 b Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, see them upon the stools, if it be a son, 3 c Issachar, Zebulun, and d Benjamin, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a rev.

17 But the midwives s feared God, s Prov. the loins of Jacob were eseventy souls: and did not as the king of Egypt com- 16.6. manded them, but saved the men-chil- 3, 16.

dren alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for 5. 29. the midwives, and said unto them, " " 2 Sam. Why have ye done this thing, and have 13. 28. saved the men-children alive?

19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered * ere the x Joshua midwives come in unto them.

2. 5, 6. 1 Sam. 20 Therefore God dealt y well with 21. the midwives: and the people multi- y Psalm plied, and waxed very mighty. Hebr.

21 And it came to pass, because the 6. 10 midwives feared God, that he 2 made 2 1 Sam.

them houses. 22 And Pharaoh a charged all his 7.11. people, saying, Every son that is born a Ezek.

2 Sam. ye shall cast into the river, and every

CHAP. II.

1 Moses is born, and laid among the flags: 5 he is found and brought up by Pharash's daughter, &c.

AND there went a man of the house Numb of Levi, and b took to wife a daughter 26.59.

a ch.6 16. 18. 12.

Before CHRIST Cir. 1706. ~ a Gen.

chap. t Gen. 35. 22. c Gen. 35. 23. d Gen. 35. 18. e Gen. 45. 20. chap. 12. 37. Deut. 30. 22. Acts

? Acts à Gen. 48. 16. prov. 28. 2. icts 7. 18. F Eccl. 14. Frov.

m Prov. n Acts cir. 1635.

o chap. 2. 11. * Heb. And as zhev splicted :100m, 50 they mulo Prov.

27. 4. Thev. CHAP. III.

Acts 7. 20. · Hebr. 11. 23, 25. fchap. 1. 22. &c

g chap. 15. 20.

h Jonah

17.

i Prov. 21. 1. k Acts 7. 20.

I Psalm 1. 3. & 27. 10.

m Acts 7. 21. Hebrews 11. 24. | That is, Drawn n Acts 7. 22. Hebrews 11. 24,

o Acts p Acts 7. 26. q Acts 7. 26.

25, 26.

r Gen. 19. 9.

s Prov. # Acts 7. 29. Hebrews 11. 27. Gen. 28.6, 7. u Gen. x Gen. || Or, prince, Gen.

41, 45,

bare a cson: and when she saw him that he was d a goodly child, she e hid him three months.

3 And when she could f not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's

4 And 8 his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the h daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river, and her maidens walked along by the river's side: and when she saw the ark among the flags she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had i compassion on him, and said, This is one of the k Hebrews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the ! child's mother.

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became m her son. And she called his name | Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was a grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and, when he saw that there was no man, he o slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out P the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said 4 to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee ra prince and a judge over us? Intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses s feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now, when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses : fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of " Midian: and

he sat down by a * well. 16 Now, the || priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove

2 And the woman conceived, and || them away: but Moses stood up and y helped them, and watered their flock.

> 18 And when they came to 2 Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to-day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian de-livered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his a daughters, a Num. And where is he? why is it that ye have 10. 29. left the man? call him, that he may eat

21 And Moses was content to dwell 31. 54. with the man: and he gave Moses d Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he 12.1. called his name || Gershom; For he said, ||That is. I have been a stranger in a strange land. Adosolate

23 ¶ And it came to pass, in proces: Strang of time, that the king of Egypt e died; 39, 12, and the children of Israel sighed by chaperason of the bondage, and they cried; FPsalm and their cry g came up unto God by 12. 5. reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his h covenant h Gen. with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Ja- 15. 14.

25 And God looked upon the children + Heb. of Israel, and God † had respect unto know

CHAP. III.

1 Moses keeping Jethro's flock, 2 God appeareth unto him in a burning bush, 7 and sendeth him to deliver Israel, Sc.

NOW Moses a kept the flock of Je- a Amos thro his father-in-law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the b Hebrews mountain of God, even to Horeb.

2 And the Angel of the LORD appeared unto him d in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was e not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now f turn aside and see this great sight, why the bush is not burned.

4 And when the LORD saw that he Daniel turned aside to see, God called g unto 3, 27, him out of the midst of the bush, and f Psalm 111.2. said, h Moses, Moses! And he said, Dan. 10 Here am I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: 22, 32. i put off thy shoes from off thy feet; for h Ger the place whereon thou standest is k ho- 46. 2. ly ground.

6 Moreover he said, I am the God of Deut. thy father, 1 the God of Abraham, the 25.9. God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. 1.18. And Moses mid his face; for he was [Gen 12.1,] afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, n I have 19.13. surely seen the affliction of my people 44, 45. which are in Egypt, and have heard ochap. their cry, by reason of their taskmasters; 2. 25. for o I know their sorrows;

8 And I am P come down to deliver b Gen.

y ver. 12. Gen. 29. z chap.

b Gen. I Num.

Deur.

1491. q Luke z Ezek.

Before them out of the a hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebu-

s Psalm 12. 5.

9 s Now, therefore, behold the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. 10 Come now, therefore, and I will

t send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou t Micah mayest bring forth my people, the chil-

dren of Israel, out of Egypt. 11 ¶ And Moses said unto God, "Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

18. 18. & Rom. 8. 31.

Hosea

Rev. 1. 4, 3.

102. 12.

Hosea

12. 5.

5. 14.

& chap.

15. 14. Luke

7. 68.

e Num.

23, 3, 4,

15, 10. d ver. 12.

chap. 13. 17, 18. &

19. 1. e Psalm

107. 4, 5.

Luke

Rev. 12. 14. f chap. fl. 1.

4. 1, 2.

a chap.

u chap.

6. 12. 1 Sam.

12 And he said, * Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee that I have sent thee; When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, y I AM v Isaialij 40. 17. THAT I AM; and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I

AM hath sent me unto you.

15 ¶ And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say ut to the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name zPs. 135. for ever, and this is my 2 memorial unto

all generations.

16 Go and gather the a elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely b visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt:

17 And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt, unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and ho-

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath c met with us; and now let us go, we beseech thee, 4 three days' journey into the ewilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of | of speech, and of a slow tongue. Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a

* mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand, Before and smite Egypt with all my wonders CHRIST which I will do in the midst thereof: and g after that he will let you go.

and s after that he will let you go.

21 And I will give this people h fa. 8.16.
vour in the sight of the Egyptians: and 26, 11. it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, h Gen.

ye shall not go empty:

22 But every woman shall borrow of 11.3.8c her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and 106.40 i jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye Prov. shall put them upon your sons, and upon 16.7. cour daughters; and ye shall k spoil the 15. 14. Egyptians.

Prov. 13.22. Isa. 31. 1. Ezek. 39. 10.

CHAP. IV.

1 Moses' rod turned into a serpent: 6 his hand becomes leprous. 21 God's message to Pharaoh. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses; 29 they gather the elders, &c.

AND Moses answered and said, But, a Actes behold, they will a not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, b A b Micah

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became ca serpent: and Moses d fled from cver. 17. before it.

4 And the Lord said unto Moses, d Rev. Put forth thine hand, and take it e by 12.14. the tail. And he put forth his hand, 10, 19, and f caught it, and it became a rod in f Psalm his hand:

5 That they s may believe that the 16. 18. LORD God of their fathers, the God of g Job Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the 20.28, God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the Lord said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom; and, when he took it out, be-

hold, his hand was h leprous as snow. 7 And he said, Put thine hand into 12. 10. thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his i bosom again, and plucked it i Prov. out of his bosom; and, behold, it was 21. 14,

turned again k as his other flesh. 8 And it shall come to pass, if they & Deut. will not believe thee, neither hearken to Mat. 8. 3. the voice of the first sign, that they will

believe the 1 voice of the latter sign. 9 And it shall come to pass, if they 4. 10. will not believe also these two signs, ver. 30. neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou m chap. shalt take of the water of the river, and ", pour it upon the dry land; and the wa. Mat. 7. ter, which thou takest out of the river, a man of shall become " blood upon the dry land. words,

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, Job 12. 2. O my Lord, I am not + eloquent, nei- heavy of ther heretofore, nor since thou hast spo- mouth, ken unto thy servant: but I am † slow

11 And the Lord said unto him, n Isaiah Who hath " made man's mouth ? or who & 61. 1.

1491.

5

o Mat.

10. 19.

Acts

7. 22.

p Jer. 1.6.

Jonah

9. 38.

Fzek.

44. 24.

s Mat.

28. 20.

1 Cor.

t chap.

u chap.

John 10. 34, 35.

x 1 Cor.

1. 27.

y Acts 7. 29.

≈ Mat. 2. 20.

a chap.

b verse

Deut.

2. 30. Joshua

Psalm

105, 25, Isaiah

f Num.

i 2 Sam.

29.11.

5. 10.

18. 3.

7. 1.

Before maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, CHRIST or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now, therefore, go, and I will be with thy mouth, o and teach thee what

thou shalt say. 13 And he said, P O my Lord, send,

I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt send.

14 And the anger of the LORD was Matthew kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can q speak well. And q 1 Cor. 12. 8, 10. also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee; and when he seeth thee he will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and put r words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will steach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people : and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth. and thou shalt be to him instead a of

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt * do signs.

18 ¶ And Moses went, and returned to Jethro his father-in-law, and said unto him, y Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men are dead which 2 sought thy life.

20 And Moses a took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt. And Moses took the b rod of God in his 3, 17. ch. 17. 9. hand.

21 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine c ch. 7. 3. hand: but c I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

> 22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel is d my son,

even my e first-born.

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go that he may serve me : and if thou Ro. 11. 8. dGenesis refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, even thy first-born.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, by the way in the inn, that the LORD f met him, and

sought to g kill him. g Genesis

25 Then Zipporah took h a sharp Lev.10.3. stone, and cut off the foreskin of her h Joshua son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely i a bloody husband art thou to me.

> 26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness k to meet Moses. find it: yet not aught of your n work n verses.

Shall be diminished. of God, and 1 kissed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron all the Before words of the Lord who had sent him, 1401 and m all the signs which he had commanded him. m ver.11.

29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went and 12, 13. gathered together all the n elders of the n chap, children of Israel.

30 And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed : and when they heard that the LORD had o och. 3.7. visited the children of Israel, and that Luke he had looked upon their affliction, pGenesia then they P bowed their heads, and worshipped.

CHAP. V.

1 Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron: 6 he increaseth the Isruelites' task : 20 they cry out upon Moses and Aaron.

AND afterward a Moses and Aaron a chap. went in, and b told Pharaeh, Thus saith 4.14. the LORD God of Israel, Let my peo- b Psalm 119.46. ple go, that they may hold c a feast un- Ezekiel to me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, d Who is the 5.8 LORD, that I should obey his voice to d chap, let Israel go ? I know not the LORD, 3.19.

neither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, The God of the He- Psalm brews chath met with us: let us go, we e chap, pray thee, three days' journey into the 3. 18. desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God, lest he fall upon us with f pesti- f Zech, lence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, & Wherefore do ye, Moses and & Luke Aaron, let the people from their works? 23. 2, 5. get you unto your burdens.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are h many, hch. 1.9. and ye make them rest from their bur- Proverbs

dens 6 ¶ And Pharaoh commanded the same day the itaskmasters of the people, ichap,

and their officers, saying, 7 Ye shall k no more give the people & chap. straw to make brick, † as heretofore: 4.30. let them go and gather straw for them- 10. 11

8 And the tale of the bricks, which yesterday they did make heretofore, ye shall lay third day upon them; ye shall not diminish aught before. thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to

9 † Let there more work be laid up- + Heb. on the men, that they may labour there. Let the in; and let them not regard 1 vain heavy words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people men. m went out, and their officers, and they 43. 2 spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Zech.
Pharaoh, I will not give you straw.

Note that I do not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can 29. 12.

12 So the people were scattered abroad

c 1 Cor.

m Prov.

1491.

e Mat.

14. 26.

+ Heb.

Genesis

34. 30. + 1 Sam.

Psalm

118. 26.

10, 11. Eccl.

Isaiah

28, 16,

10. 36.

a chap.

13, 18. e chap.

2, 23:

3. 20.

3, 11,

stink,

ther stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, your daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick, both yesterday and to-day, as heretofore ?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saving, Wherefore dealest thou thus

with thy servants ?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle; therefore ye say, Let us go and do

sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go, therefore, now, and work: for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

gGenesis Israel did see that they were o in evil 16.5. case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish aught from your bricks of your daily task.

> 20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came

forth from Pharaoh;

21 And they said unto them, The \$1 Kings LORD P look upon you, and 9 judge; because ye have made our savour to be 19. 4, 10. † abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword t Psalm in their hand to slay us. Jer.11.21.

22 ¶ And Moses r returned unto the John5.43. u chap. 4. LORD, and said, LORD, wherefore hast thou so evil-entreated this people? why

is it that thou hast sent me

23 For since I came to s Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil Rom.2.7. to this people; " neither hast thou de-Hebrews livered thy people at all.

CHAP. VI.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name FEHOVAH: 10 he sendeth Moses to 16 The genealogy of Levi. Pharaoh.

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and a with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said

& Genesis unto him, I am the Lord : 3 And I appeared unto Abraham, un-14. 18.and 17. 1. c Isaiah to Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name f b God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I || not known to 44. 6. Acts |That is, them.

4 And I have also d established my comparacovenant with them, to give them the d Gen. 6. Loveman with them, to give their the 18. and 15. land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

throughout all the land of Egypt, to ga- || ing of the children of Israel, whom the Before Egyptians, keep in bondage; and I have CHRIST remembered f my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of f Gen. Israel, I am the LORD, and I will bring 8. 1. you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage : and I will redeem you g with g Deut. a stretched-out arm, and with great 4.34. Isa. 9.12, judgments.

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you ha God: h Gen. and ye shall know that I am the LORD 17.7. Romans your God, which bringeth you out 8. 31. from under the burdens of the Egyp-

tians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I + did swear + Heb. to i give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to lift up Jacob, and I will give it you for an he- my hand, Genesis ritage: I am the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the chil- i Genesis dren of Israel: but they hearkened not Heb. 11. unto Moses for † anguish of spirit, and 10, 16,

for cruel bondage.

10 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo- ness,

ses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of 14. 12. Numbers Egypt, that he let the children of Israel 21. 4. or, go out of his land. 12 And Moses spake before the LORD, ness, Job 21, 4.

saying, Behold, the children of Israel Prov. have not hearkened unto me; how then 4. 12, shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of † un- † Heb. circumcised lips?

13 And the Lord spake unto Moses fluous, and unto Aaron, and gave them a 17 charge unto the children of Israel, and ch. 4. 10. unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring Isa. 6. 5. the children of Israel out of the land 12, 20, of Egypt.

14 These be the heads of their father's houses: The sons of k Reuben, k Gen. the first-born of Israel; Hanoch, and 46.9 Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these be 1 Chron. the families of Reuben.

15 ¶ And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, 11 Chr. and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and 4.24. Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon.

16 ¶ And these are the names of the sons of Levi, according to their generations; Gershon, and m Kohath, and m Num. Merari. And the years of the life of 26. Levi were an hundred thirty and seven 6.1. and

17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. And the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three

19 And the sons of Merari; Mahali, and Mushi: these are the families of Levi, according to their generations.

20 And Amram took him Jochebed, n chap. te, wherein they were strangers.

5 And I have also heard c the groan-bare him Aaron and Moses.

And the 2.1.
Numbers bare him Aaron and Moses.

And the 2.1.
And the 2.1.
And the 2.1.

+ Heb.

years of the life of Amram were o an hundred and thirty and seven years. CHRIST 1491. 21 ¶ And the sons of Izhar; P Korah,

and Nepheg, and Zichri.

Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh:

~~

o verses 18, 19. p Num. 16. 1.

q Lev.

sworn.

r Num.

s Lev.

10. 1. ! Num.

u Num.

25. 7.

hosts,

Genesis

ch. 32. 7.

Psalm

+ Heb.

super-

Auous,

1 Cor. 9. 16, 17.

a Jer.

1. 10.

b chap.

4. 16. c Mat.

28, 20,

d chap.

e John

f Judges

g chap. 6. 26.

125. 3.

h Psalm

i Psalm

k chap.

119. 4. / Genesis

ch. 2. 23.

Deut.

4. 48.

3. 19.

20.25.

22 And the sons of 4 Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron took him || Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Na-That is, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Na-God hath ashon, to wife; and she bare him s Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these are the

families of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar, Aaron's son, took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare him " Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites, according to their families. 26 These are that Aaron and Moses,

to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt, according to their || armies.

27 These are they which spake to Genesis
2.1. Pharaoh king of Egypt, * to hring out
x ver. 13. the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

> 28 ¶ And it came to pass, on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the

29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I am the Lord: speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say

30 And Moses said before the LORD, y Mat. 9, 28, 38, Behold, I am of † uncircumcised lips, and y how shall Pharaoh hearken unto

CHAP. VII.

1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh: 10 his rod is turned into a serpent. 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 19 The river is turned into blood.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a a god to Pharaoh; and Aaron thy brother shall be b thy prophet.

2 Thou shalt c speak all that I command thee; and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

3 And I will d harden Pharach's heart, and multiply my e signs and my wonders

in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay f my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth 8 mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt, by h great judg-

5 And the Egyptians i shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, k so did they.

7 And Moses was 1 fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pha-Acts 7.30. raoh.

8 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy m rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and michap. it shall become n a serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in 74.12. unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the Ezekiel LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast 29. 3. down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men, and the o sorcerers: now the ma- o2 Tim. gicians of Egypt, they also did in like 3.8. Gal. 3.1. manner with their | inchantments:

12 For they cast down every man his secret rod, and they became serpents: but wiles, jug-Aaron's rod P swallowed up their rods.

13 And 4 he hardened Pharaoh's heart, Eph. that he hearkened not unto them; as the 2 Thess. LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, p Acts 6, 10. Pharaoh's heart is † hardened, he re- 1 John fuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the g Rom. r morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the heavy, river's brink against he come; and the 7.11. rod which was turned to a serpent shalt r Psalm thou take in thine hand. 16 And thou shalt say unto him, The

LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou

wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the Lord, In this thou shalt sknow that I am the Lord: be-schap. hold, I will smite with the rod that is in Psalm mine hand upon the waters which are in 9. 16. the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall † loathe to drink of † Heb. be the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, chap. Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and 8. 24. and stretch out thine hand upon the waters 10.23, of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their † pools of water, that they may † Heb. become blood; and that there may be gather blood throughout all the land of Egypt, their both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of waters, stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he tlifted tchap. up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharanh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were in the river u Psalm were turned to " blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river & Ezek. x died; and the river y stank, and the 47.8. Rev. 8.9 Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood through- 2. 18. out zall the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt a did 8. 7, 8.

Rev. 8. 8.

e chap. 9. 21. 2 Sam. 2 Kings

10. 31.

22. 17.

2. 5, 6.

& Psalm

verse 22.

c Lev.

Psalm

16.13.

e chap.

7. 11. f chap.

Judges

Isaiah

10. 15. † Heb.

cut off, ver. 13.

h chap.

k chap.

Ezekiel 36. 37.

32. 10.

7. 21.

Before o with their inchantments: and Pha-CHRIST raoh's heart was b hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the Lord had 3 ver. 13. said.

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he e set his heart to this also. 24 And all the Egyptians digged round

about the river for water to drink; for they Proverbs could not drink of the water of the river. 25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Frogs are threatened, 5 and sent. 16 The dust is turned into lice. 20 The plague of flies. 32 Pharaoh is still hardened.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, chap. a Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people Jeremiah go, that they may serve me. 1. 17, 18. Ezekiel

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up, and come into thine house, and into thy bed-chamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneading-

4 And the frogs shall come up, both b on thee, and upon thy people, and up-

on all thy servants.

107. 40. and 83.10. 5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the c frogs came up, and d covered the land

Fsam. of Egypt. 78.45. and of Egypt. 7 And the magicians e did so with their inchantments, and brought up frogs

d ver. 22. upon the land of Egypt.

8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, fEntreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people g go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

g verses 26, 27.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Have the for thee, and for thy servants, and for upon me, thy people, to † destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the h river only?

10 And he said, To-morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word; i that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from tay 9, 16, and servants, and from thy people; they shall

12 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh; and Moses k cried unto the LORD, because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did 1 according to Before the word of Moses; and the frogs died CHRIST out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields. l verses

14 And they gathered them together 9, 10, 11. upon + heaps; and the land m stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there heaps, was respite, he + hardened his heart, Mark and hearkened not unto them; as the m chap. Lord had said.

16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, 34. 3. Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy orod, Joel and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land 16. 13. of Egypt.

17 And they did so: for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became plice in man and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land

18 And the magicians did so with their inchantments to bring forth lice, 105.31. but they q could not: so there were lice

upon man and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pha- 16. 18, 19. raoh, This is the r finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD 12.28. had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, 11. 20. Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh (lo, he cometh forth to the water) and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me:

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses; and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of || swarms of flies, and also the || or, a

ground whereon they are.

22 And I will sever in that day the of inland of Goshen, in which my people Psalm dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be 78. 45. there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the Lorp in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a division between my people and thy people: to-morrow

shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so: and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt; 3. 18. the land was corrupted by reason of the 2 Cor. swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses, 43. 32 and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice and 46.34. Deut.

to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is s not meet so 12. 30, 31. to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the Lord our Ezra 9.1. God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomi- "Gen. nation of the Egyptians before their and 13.9. eyes, and " will they not stone us?

27 We will go three days' journey into & 5.1, 3, 10.26. the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD Mat. our God, as he shall * command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you 5. 19, 20,

. 21 Isaiah Rev n Eccl. 8. 11. † Heb. made his Isaiah

q Luke 10. 18. 2 Tim.

s chap.

8. 29.

Acts

8. 24. Ezra

6. 10.

z ver. 8.

1 Kings

Job 13.9. Psalm

78. 34,

36, 37

e chap.

Amos

7. 13. Gal. 6.9.

8.1.

CHRIST go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall 1491. not go very far away: y entreat for me. y verse

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will entreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, to-morrow: but let not Pharaoh 2 deal deceitfully any more, in not letting

the people go to sacrifice to the Lorn. 30 And Moses went out from Pha-

raoh, and entreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to Gal. 6.7. the word of Moses, and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAP. IX.

1 The murrain of beasts. 8 The plague of boils and blains. 22 The plague of hail 35 Pharaoh is still hardened.

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, a Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the Lorp God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou refuse to let them go,

and wilt hold them still, b chap.

3 Behold, the b hand of the LORD is 8. 19. upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the o chap. sheep: there shall be a very grievous c 5.3.

murrain. d chap. 4 And the LORD shall d sever between

g verse 19, 25. Psalm

78. 50.

h chap.

8. 16.

Amos

k Lev.

13. 18, 19, 20. / Deut.

8. 27.

Rev. 16.2.

8. 22. Mat. the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel e Eccl. 5 And the Lorp e appointed a set

3. 1, 11. time, saying, f To-morrow the LORD fchap. 8. 23. shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the Lord did that thing on the morrow, and sall the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children

of Israel died not one. 7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Is-

raelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was h hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses i chap.

and unto Aaron, Take to you i handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh:

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a k boil breaking forth with blains 1 upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh, and m ch. 7.
11, 12, and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; 8. 18, 19, and it became a boil breaking forth with 2 Tim. blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the magicians m could not every tree of the field.

stand before Moses because of the boil; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD n hardened the nchap. heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not 4.21. unto them; as the LORD had spoken 16, 11, unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon o thine heart, and upon of Kings thy servants, and upon thy people, that 8.38. Isaiah 6. thou mayest know that there is none like 8, 9. me in all the earth.

15 For now I will p stretch out my 6.13. p verses hand, that I may smite thee and thy 3, 6, 16. people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed 9 for this cause 9 Rom. have I † raised thee up, r for to shew in thee my power; and that s my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 * As yet exaltest thou thyself constitutagainst my people, that thou wilt not let set thee, them go?

em go : 18 Behold, to-morrow about this time, 16. 4. rchap. I will cause it to rain a very grievous 6.9. hail, such as hath not been in Egypt & Gen; since the foundation thereof even until 32, 29 Ps. 83.

19 Send, therefore, now, and gather Hsaiah thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field: for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that " feared the word of the "Jonah LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that tregarded not the set not his word of the LORD left his servants and heart his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven; and the Lord sent x thunder and y hail, and the z fire x chap. ran along upon the ground: and the 19.16.and LORD rained hail upon the land of Rev. 6.1. Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with hail, very grievous, such as 22, 23. there was a none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all Psalm the land of Egypt all that was in the 105.32. field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake

Proverbs

d chap.

3. 28. 1 + Heb

Ps. 29.

3.4

6. 13. Psalm

f Deut.

Psalm

135.6.

+ Heb.

17, 18.

i chap.

2 Chron.

a chap.

€ Isaiah

1.5. Romans

30. 27. † Heb.

eye, ver. 15.

2.4.

Before CHRIST the children of Israel were, was there b 1491. no hail.

b chap. 27 ¶ And Pharaoh sent, and called for 2 92 Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, Isaiah I have sinned this time; the LORD 32. 18. c chap. is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. 1 Sam.

28 d Entreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

voices of 29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city I will e ver. 33. spread abroad e my hands unto the 2 Chron. LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the f earth is the Lord's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, 24. 1. and I know that ye will g not yet fear the LORD God.

1 Cor. 10. 26. 31 And the flax and the barley was

g 1 Kings 18. 42. smitten; for the barley was in the ear, Proverbs and the flax was bolled. 32 But the wheat and the rye were

not smitten; for they were † not grown dark, or, hidden.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD; and the thunh ch. 10. ders and hail h ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth. James 5.

34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain, and the hail, and the thunders, were ceased, he sinned yet more, and i hardened his heart, he and his ser-4.21. and

vants. 35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would be let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spo-

ken by Moses.

CHAP. X.

1 Locusts are threatened. 7 Pharaoh inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plagues of locusts, 21 and darkness.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have a hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants; that I might shew these my signs before him :

& chap. 2 And that thou mayest tell b in the Ps. 44.1. ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, Eph. 6.4. what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the Lord.

> 3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to c humble thyself before me ? Let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to-morrow will I bring the docusts into thy coast:

d ver. 17. Proverbs

5 And they shall cover the † face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth; and they shall cat the | take away from me this y death only.

26 Only in the land of Goshen, where || e residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field.

> 6 And they shall fill thy houses, and 9.32 the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians, which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 ¶ And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be f a fchap, snare unto us? Let the men go, that 23.33. they may serve the LORD their God. Knowest thou not yet that Egypt g is 1 Sam. destroyed ?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought 29.6. again unto Pharaoh; and he said unto g them, Go serve the Lord your God: but † who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with who. our h young, and with our old, with 24, 15, our sons, and with our daughters, with Eccl. our i flocks and with our herds will we go: for we must hold k a feast unto the i Prov. LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the k chap. LORD be I so with you, as I will let you I chap. go, and your little ones: m look to it; 12. 30 for evil is before you.

11 Not so; go now ye that are men, m Jer. and serve the LORD, for that " ye did 18. And they were driven out from 52.3. and Pharaoh's presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought o an east wind upon the land o Gen. all that day, and all that night; and 41.6, 7. when it was morning the east wind brought the P locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all 28. 38. Ps. 105. the land of Egypt, and rested in all the 34, 35. coasts of Egypt: 9 very grievous were Rev. 9, they; before them there were r no such 3, 5, 7. locusts as they, neither after them shall Joei i. be such.

15 For they covered the face of the 11.6. whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they s did eat every berb of 78.46, and the land, and all the fruit of the trees 105, 34. which the hail had left: and there re- 9, 27, mained not any green thing in the 1 Sam, trees, or in the herbs of the field, 21, San, 1 San, through all the land of Egypt.

16 ¶ Then Pharaoh, called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and 8. 28. and " against you.

17 Now, therefore, forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and * en- Romans treat the LORD your God, that he may 15.30.

Joel 1. 4.

Joshua Proverbs Psalm who and h Joshua

31, and

p Deut.

u 1 Sam. 15, 24,

Num. 1 Kings ± chap.

5. 44. a Heb.

11. 29.

b chap.

4. 21.

c Job

24. 13. Mat.

5. 14.

16. 10. d Job

18. 5.

e chap.

f chap.

g chap. 29.36,

39, 41.

Lev. 9

22. and 16. 9.

h Gen.

31. 18. Deut.

17. 16. Hosea

i chap.

4. 21.

& Heb.

11.27.

10, 11.

I chap.

11.4.

20.and 16.

ach. 12.

35, 36.

c Gen.

Psalm

Acts

106. 46.

9. 3.

Rev

8, 28,

Mat.

Before 18 And he went out from Pharaoh, CHRIST and z entreated the LORD. 1491.

19 And the Lord turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the a Red sea: there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD b hardened Pharoah's heart, so that he would not let

the children of Israel go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which may 22 And Moses stretched forth his hand

toward heaven; and there was a cthick darkness in all the land of Egypt three

23 They d saw not one another, nei-

ther rose any from his place for three

days: but all the children of Israel had e light in their dwellings. 24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses,

and said, Go ye, serve the Lord; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: f let your little ones also go with you.

25 And Moses said, Thou must give us also g sacrifices and burnt-offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall h not an hoof be left behind: for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the Lord until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD i hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face k no more: for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well; I will see thy face again no

more.

CHAP. XI.

1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours. 4 The death of Egypt's first-born threatened.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let you go, he shall surely a thrust you b chap. 3. out hence altogether.

22.and 12.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man b borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of 39. 21. ch. 3. 21.

and 12.36. 3 And the Lorp gave the people · favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover, the man Moses d was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight d 2 Sam. of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight Esth.9.4. of the people.

4 ¶ And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, e About midnight will I go out CHRIST

into the midst of Egypt :

5 And all the first-born in the land of e chap. Egypt shall die, from the f first-born of 12.23. Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, 5. 17. even unto the first-born of the maid- f chap. servant that is g behind the mill; and 22.29. all the first-born of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry Matthew throughout all the land of Egypt, such 24. 41. as there was none like it, nor shall be like

it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a h dog move his tongue h Josh against man or beast; that ye may know 10. 21. Job 5. how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and i bow down i Isaiah themselves unto me, saying, Get thee 49.26. out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in † a great an- † Heb.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Numbers Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, 12.3. Mark that k my wonders may be multiplied in

the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these 9. 16. wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD / Rom. hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he 2.5. and would not let the children of Israel go Job 12. out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

1 The beginning of the year is changed. 3 The passover instituted. 29 The first-born of Egypt are slain. 31 The Israelites are driven out of Egypt.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This a month shall be unto you the a chap. beginning of months: it shall be the first 13.4.

month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the b tenth day b verses of this month they shall take to them 6, 17, every man ca lamb, according to the Joshua house of their fathers, a lamb for an 4.19. house.

4 And if the household be too little John for the lamb, let him and his neighbour 1. 29. next unto his house take it according to 5.7. the number of the souls; devery man, d Mar. according to his eating, shall make your 26. 18. count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be e without ble- e Malachi mish, a male of the first year: ye shall 1.14. take it out from the sheep, or from the 1. 19.

6 And ye shall keep it up until the flev. f fourteenth day of the same month: g 2 Chr. and the 8 whole assembly of the congre- 30. 15. h Mark gation of Israel shall kill it h in the even- 15. 25,

And they shall take of the blood, John and i strike it on the two side-posts, and i Heb. on the k upper door-post of the houses 9.13. wherein they shall eat it.

k Romi.

John 12.

Before CHRIST 1401. 5. 8.

11 Cor. m chap. 1. 14.

n John o Mat.

Cal.
16.
1 Pet.
13. * Mat. 71. 12.

s Isaiah

1. 10. 1 John 1. 7. † Heb. destrucu chap. K. 1. Deut. 16, 11, Neh. 8. 9, 12. x Deut. 1 Cor. y Lev, 23. 5, 6, 7, 8, Deut. 16.

3, 5, 8. z Mat. 16. 12. Luke 1 Cor. 5.7. a Gen. 17. 14. b Lev. 27, 35. c chap. 16. 5, 23, 29. d Num. 20, 16, e verses I, 2.

e verses

h 1 Cor. 10. 3, 4, i Heb. 0, 10,

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that | night roast with fire, and I unleavened bread; and with m bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it " raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast o with fire: his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ve shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ve shall p burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ve eat it: With your a loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your stan in your hand: and ye shall eat it r in haste; it is the Lord's passover.

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all s the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the LORD.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where you are: t 1 Thess. and when I see the blood I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you, † to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD, throughout your generations: ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance x for ever.

15 ¶ y Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye z shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread, from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be a cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be b an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread: for in this self-same day have d I brought your armies out of 7, 21, 24, the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 In the e first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no Jeaf ver. 15. ven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a s stranger or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened: in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out, and take you a lamb, according to your families, and kill the b passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of thys-

sop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and k strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall 1 go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will m not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ve shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, "What n chap, mean you by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacri- 32, 7, fice of the Lord's passover, who passed Josh. 4.6. over the houses of the children of Israel Ps. 78. 6. in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head, and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did o as the LORD had com- o Heb. manded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 11. 28.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that, P at p chap. midnight, the LORD smote all 4 the 11.4. first-born in the land of Egypt, from 34, 20, the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his 1 Thess. throne unto the first-born of the captive 5. 2, 3. that was in the dungeon, and all the 51. and first-born of cattle.

30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, Hebre 12. 23. he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was r a great cry rchap. in Egypt: for there was not a house where Proverbs there was not one dead.

31 ¶ And he s called for Moses and James Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and 2, 13. get you forth from among my people, 10: 29. both 'ye and the children of Israel: and go, serve the Lord, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks, and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone: and t bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians were urgent 8, 28 upon the people, that they might send u chap. them out of the land in haste; for they 11.1 said, We be * all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough Psalm before it was leavened, their y kneading 105.38. troughs being bound up in their clothes 8, 29, upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they 2 borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of z chap.

silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment.
36 And the Lord gave the people a favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so a chap. that they blent unto them such things as 3, 21. Proverbs they required: and they spoiled the E- Prove b Gen. gyptians.

37 ¶ And the children of Israel jour- 15.14.

k Heb. 0. 14. 1 Peter / Mat.

9. 5. m Num. Hebrews 11. 28.

Hebrews

15. 5. Psalm 105. 37. † Heb.

e chap. 6. 16. f Acts 13. 17.

h Psalm. 102. 13. Hab. 2. 3. + Heb. vations.

i Gen. 17. 12. Numbers 12, 13. / Num. 79, 11, m Lev. 3 Num.

33, 36. o Num. J. 13. 7 Acts 2. 10. * Mat. 26. 18. Gen.

17. 12, Acts 15.9. Numbers

a chap.

22. 29. 5 Num.

18. 15. chap.

neyed from c Rameses to Succoth, about 1 d six hundred thousand on foot that were men, besides children. c Gen.

38 And a † mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks and herds,

even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; a great out of Egypt, for it was not leavened;
mixture, because they were thrust out of Egypt,
Numbers
and could not tarry neither had they and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the f sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was

Hebrews g four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even and 15.18. h the self-same day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a night † to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their genera-

43 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover; There shall i no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is k Gen. 17. bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then I shall he eat there-

> 45 m A foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 n In one house shall it be eaten: thou shalt not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither John 19. shall ye break a o bone thereof.

47 All the congregation of Israel shall

P keep it.

48 And when 9 a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will r keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then * let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for 'no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 a One law shall be to him that is home-born, and unto the stranger that

sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel: as the LORD commanded Moses and

Aaron, so did they.

51 And it came to pass, the self-same day, that the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The first-born sanctified to God. 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry the bones of Joseph with them, &c.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses,

2 a Sanctify unto me all the b firstborn, whatsoever copeneth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Before d Remember this day, in which ye came 1491. out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the d chap. LORD brought you out from this place: 12. 42. and 23.15. chap.

4 This day came ye out, in the month 6. 1.

5 ¶ And it shall be, when the LORD fchap. shall bring thee into the land of the Ca- 12.8. naanites, and the Hittites, and the Amo- Matthew rites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, i Cor. which he sware unto thy fathers to give 5.8. thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall

be g a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten se- 23. 82 ven days: and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee; neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 And thou shalt h shew thy son in h chan. that day, saying, This is done because 12. 26. of that which the Lond did unto me, Psalm when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for i a sign unto thee i Deut. k upon thine hand, and for a memorial 6.3. between thine eyes; that the Lord's 6.6. law may be in thy 1 mouth: for with a Prov. 3 strong hand hath the LORD brought 21 and thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt, therefore, keep this 14.1. ordinance in his season from year to 1.8

11 ¶ And it shall be, when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the LORD m all that openeth the matrix; m ver. 2. and every a firstling that cometh of a * Deut. beast which thou hast, the males shall be 28.4.

the Lord's.

13 And every firstling of an ass thou ochap. shalt redeem with P a lamb; and if thou ochap, chap, wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt 9 12.3 break his neck: and all the first-born 9 Deut. of man among thy children shalt thou r num.

14 ¶ And it shall be, when thy son asketh thee † in time to come, saying, † Heb. What is this? that thou shalt say un-to-more to him, By strength of hand the LORD schap. brought t us out from Egypt, from the 12.26. house of bondage.

15 And it came to pass, when Pha- Joshua raoh " would hardly let us go, that the 4.22 LORD slew all the first-born in the land 66.6. of Egypt, both the first-born of man, Hosea and the first-born of beast: therefore I 12.4. Matthew sacrifice to the Lord all that openeth 1.21. the matrix, being males; but all the u chap.
first-born of my children I redeem.
7. 3, 4,
Job 9. 4

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for a frontlets between x Deut. thine eyes: for by strength of hand the 6.8. Lord brought us forth out of Egypt.

and 78. 3.

Before CHRIST raoh had let the people go, that God 1491, led them not through y the way of the ~ y Num. 14. 25. land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they 2 see war, and they return to Egypt: 19. 20. 1 Chron.

18 But God led the people about, through the a way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up † harnessed out of the land of

10. 13. Went of a ver. 20. Egypt.

7. 21. Psalm

103. 12.

† Heb.

fixed.

b Gen.

50. 24.

c Num.

Psalm

1 Cor.

20. 40.

Psalm

99. 6, 7. Isaiah

4. 5, 6. c chap.

1 Cor.

10. 2.

a Num.

33. 7, 8. Ps. 106.

6, 7. 3 Num.

c Psalm

16, 17.

ichap.

13. 16.

k chap. Joshua

24. 6.

25. 3.

1 Cor.

Numbers 19 And Moses took the b bones of Joseph with him; for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with

> 20 ¶ And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham,

in the edge of the wilderness.

10. 1, 2. d Judges 21 And the LORD went before them by day in d a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of e fire, to give them light, to go by day and night.

22 He took not away the rillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by

night, from before the people.

CHAP. XIV.

1 God instructeth the Israelites in their journey: 21 they pass through the Red 26 The Egyptians are drowned.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn, and encamp a before Pihabiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against b Baal-zephon; before it shall ye encamp by the sear

3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are c entangled in and71.11, the land, the wilderness hath shut them

dchap. 4 And I will d harden Pharaoh's 4. 21. heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will ebe honoured upon Pharaoh, 17, 18. Rom. 9. and upon all his host; that the Egyp-22, 23, tians may know that I am the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt f chap. that the people f fled : and the heart of 3, 18, Pharaoh and of his servants was turned g chap. 12. 33. against the people, and they said, & Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and

took his people with him.

h chap. 9. 19, 25. Ps. 68.4 7 And he took six hundred h chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with an i

high hand. them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen and his ar-

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pha- | my, and overtook them encamping by Before the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-

zephon.

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes. and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were I sore afraid: 1 Mat. and the children of Israel cried out un- 8.26. to the LORD.

11 And they said unto Moses, Because 11 And they sad unto Moses, because there were m no graves in Egypt, hast m Psalm 106. 7, 8. thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? Wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?

12 Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, " Let us "chap, alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? 6.9. for it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians than that we should die in

the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, o Fear ye not, P stand still, and see 9 the o Isaiah salvation of the Lord, which he will 41. 14. shew to you to-day: for the Egyptians \$\frac{p}{20}\$ Chr. whom ye have seen to-day, ye shall r q Gen. see them again no more for ever.

14 The LORD shall s fight for you, Isaiah

and ye shall thold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore a criest thou unto me 1 speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward:

16 But lift thou up thy rod, and s ver. 25. stretch out thine hand over the sea, ch. 15. 3. and divide it; and the children of Is- 5,20, rael shall go on dry ground through the t Psalm midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold I, will harden the Isaiah hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall 30. 15. follow them: and I will get me honour ²/₁₇ chap. upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, Neh. 9.9. upon his chariots, and upon his horse. Isaiah

men. 18 And the Egyptians shall x know 8. 26. that I am the LORD, when I have got- " Psalm 9. 16. ten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his

chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the y angel of God, which y chap, went before the camp of Israel, remov. 13, 21. ed, and went behind them; and the 2 Psalm pillar of the cloud went from before a Psalm their face, and stood behind them.

20 And it came between the camp and 77.16. of the Egyptians and the camp of Is- b Psalm rael; and it was a z cloud and darkness 106, 9, to them, but it gave light by night to 48.8. these: so that the one came not near Jer. the other all the night.

21 ¶ And Moses stretched out his c Psalms hand over the sea; and the Lord caus- 66, 5, 6, ed the sea a to go back by a strong b east d Psalm wind all that night, and made the sea c 136. 13. dry land, and the waters were d divid- Isaiah 63. 12.

22 And the children of Israel went 4.23. into the midst of the sea upon the 11, 29, 9 But the Egyptians because after dry ground: and the waters were f a f Isaiah em, all the horses and chariots of wall unto them on their right hand and 63, 13, Hab. 3. on their left.

Neh. 9. 9. and 83. 1.

Romans

Joshua

HRIST went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

> 24 And it came to pass, that in the g morning-watch, the LORD h looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the i pillar of fire and of the cloud, and k troubled the host of the Egyp-

25 And took off their chariot-wheels, that they drave them † heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ch. 7.9. 1 Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may m come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots,

and upon their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when n the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the Lord o overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them: there remained P not so much as one of them.

29 But the children of Israel 9 walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel 1 saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea-shore.

31 And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians; and the people feared the LORD, and s believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

CHAP. XV.

1 Moses' song. 22 The people want wa-23 The bitter waters at Marah are sweetened. 27 They come to Elim.

THEN sang Moses and the children of Israel athis song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed † gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he Luke 1. thrown into the sea.

2 The Lord is my b strength and song, and he is become my-c salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him d an habitation; e my father's God, and I will f exalt him.

3 The LORD is 8 a man of war: h The

LORD is his name.

4 Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast i into the sea: his k chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as 1 a stone

6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is m become glorious in power : thy right hand,

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and || O Lord, hath dashed in pieces the Before CHRIST enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up n against thee: thou sentest n Zech, forth thy wrath, which consumed them 2.8. as stubble.

8 And with the o blast of thy nostrils o Job the waters were gathered together: the 4. 9. floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were P congealed in the heart of p Isaiah the sea.

9 The enemy 9 said, I will pursue, I g 1 Kings will overtake, I will r divide the spoil; 20. 10. my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I 11.22. will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst s blow with thy wind, schap. the sea covered them; they sank as 14.21. lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who is like thee, " u Isaiah glorious in holiness, a fearful in praises, 6.3 doing wonders ?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, y the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast z led forth z Psalm the people which thou hast redeemed: 77.20. thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear and 2 be a Deut. afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the in- 2.25.

habitants of Palestina.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall b melt 68, 2.

16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O Lord, till the people pass over which thou hast c pur- c 2 Per. chased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and d d Psalm plant them in the mountain of thine inhe- 80.8. ritance, in the place, O Lord, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in; in the sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

18 The LORD shall reign for e ever e Rev. and ever.

19 For the f horse of Pharaoh went f Prov. in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the Lord brought again the waters of the sea upon them: but the children of Israel went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Miriam the 8 prophetess, g Gal. the sister of Aaron, took h a timbrel 3.28. in her hand; and all the women went Acts out after her with timbrels and with h Psalm dances.

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing 12 Chr. ye to the Lord, for he hath triumphed 5. 13. gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22¶ So Moses brought Israel from the Ichap. Red sea; and they went out into the wilderness of k Shur: and they went 1 10, 33,

7. 20. Psalm

8. 10.

Psalm 06. 11. 7 Psalm

Psalm

18. 14.

t Heb.

n chap.

2 Psalm

16. 5.

Mat.

7. 2.

2 Chr. :0. 20.

Psalm 06, 12,

1, 74. l Ezra . 15. Gen. 7. 5. Psalm Hab. 3.

dev. 16, 18. chap. 4. 27.

chap. Jer. F1. 63.

n Ps. 118.

15, 16.

Before three days in the wilderness, and found the Lord shall give you in the evening no water. 1491.

~ 211 Ruth

n chap.

p chap.

21.

6. 3, 4.

2 Cor.

z Dent.

8. 2, 15.

33. 9.

d Gen.

f Lam. 4. 9. 1 Cor.

20. 11.

g chap.

h Jer.

24, 25.

20, 21. † Heb.

A chap.

10, 16,

2. 6:

79. 4. e chap.

23 ¶ And when they came to m Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

24 And the people p murmured against Moses, saying, . What shall we

16.2. gainst and 17.3. drink? o Mat.

25 And he P cried unto the LORD: and the LORD shewed him 4 a tree, Ps. 50.15. which when he had cast into the waters. 2 Kings the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordi-Romans nance, and there he r proved them, 5. 3. and

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy Gal. 3.17. God, and wilt do that which is 8 right 7 Pet. 2. in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commaudments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon sCol.1.10. thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that a

21 Ps.41.4. healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to * Elim, where x Num. were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten y palm-trees: and they eny Rev. camped there by the waters.

CHAP. XVI.

The Israelites murmur for want of bread. 11 Quails and manna sent.

AND they took a their journey from a Num. Elim; and all the congregation of the 33, 10. children of Israel came unto the wilderness of b Sin, which is between Elim and & Ezek. 30. 15. Sinai, on the chifteenth day of the see Mat. cond month after their departing out of 15.32. the land of Egypt.

2 And the d whole congregation of the children of Israel e murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness.

3 And the children of Israel said unto them. Would to God we had f died by the hand of the Lorp in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the & flesh-pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this h whole assembly with hunger.

4 Then said the Lord unto Moses. Behold, I will : rain bread from heaven # Ps. 78. for you; and the people shall go out and Rom. 12. gather † a certain rate every day, that I may k prove them, whether they will

the word walk in my law or no.

of a day 5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that Mat.6.11. which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

Deut. 8.2. 6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the Lorp hath brought you out from the land of Egypt;

7 And in the morning, then ye shall I ver. 10. see the I glory of the Lord; for that he chapter heareth your murmurings magginst the heareth your murmurings m against the 27. 10. 20 Num. LOBD: and what are we, that ye mur-16. 7. mur against us? Luke

8 And Moses said, This shall be, when I that which the Lord hath said, To-

flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against n verses the Lorn.

9 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, 8.7. Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near o before over. 10. the Lord; for he hath heard your mur- 12. 5, 6,

murings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the P wilderness, and, behold, p chap. the g glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel; speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat r flesh, and in the morning ye shall be s filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the & Psalm LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even 10.3. the quails came up, and covered the Num. camp; and in the morning the dew lay Psalm round about the host.

14 And when † he dew that lay was † Heb gone up, behold, upon the face of the dean. wilderness there lay a small round "thing, " Num: as small as the hoar-frost, on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel 2, 17. saw it, they said one to another, | It is | Or, What is manna: for they wist not what it was. what is And Moses said unto them, This is the It is a bread which the LORD hath given you portion,

16 This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating: an omer x for every man, according to the number * ver. 36. of your persons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, y some more, some less. y ver. 18.

18 And when they did mete it with 8, 15. an omer, he that gathered much had 2 22 Cor. nothing over, and he that gathered lit- 8.14. Gal. 3.28 tle had no lack: they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, Let no man leave

of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses, but some of them left of it until the morning, and it a bred a Mat. worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth 6.31. Hebrews with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot bit melted. & Prov. 6.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the 6, 22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the 6, 7, 8, sixth day they gathered twice as much John bread, two omers for one man: and all 12.35 the rulers of the congregation came and c ver. 16. d told Moses.

23 And he said unto them, This is

1491

1 Samuel

Numbers 90. 14. Cor.

d Mal.

Before unto the LORD: bake that which ye will 1491. bake to-day, and seethe that ye will ~ seethe; and that which remaineth over e Gen. 2. 2. lay up for you, to be kept until the mornch. 35. 2. 23. 3.

f Gen.

chapter 29. 18.

15. 16.

2 Cor.

2. 15. g John 6. 27. h Mat.

25. 8.

Num.

20. 12. 2 Kings

17. 14. k Isaiah

2. 10.

m Lev.

35. 5. Joshua

3. 4.

Acts

o Num.

P Rom.

q Heb. 9. 4.

20. 13.

s ch. 25.

16, 21.

Deut.

10. 5. t John

6. 49.

1 Cor.

10. 5. and 11.

27, 28.

a Num.

33.12,14.

37. 23.

c Num.

d chap.

16, 2,

r ver. 34. 2 Chron.

11. 8.

i Deut.

8. 21.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade; and it did fnot stink,

neither was there any worm therein. 25 And Moses said, & Eat that to-day; Proverbe for to-day is a sabbath unto the Lorn: to-day ve shall not find it in the field.

> 26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall h be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, that there i went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they k found none.

28 And the Lord said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep 1 my com-

7. 9. 1 James mandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the Lord hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days: abide ye every man in his place, let no man go mout of his place on the seventh Numbers day

30 So the people " rested on the se-

venth day.

31 And the house of Israel called the 20. 8. and coriander-seed, white; and the taste of 33. 7. it was like wafers

32 And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept p for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lav it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimo-

ny s to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited: they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The people murmur for water: 5 they are sent for water to the rock in Horeb. 8 The Amalekites overcome, &c.

AND all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, a after their journeys, according to the b commandment of the Lord, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, d Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said

morrow is the rest of the choly sabbath unto them, Why chide ye with me? Before CHRIST wherefore do ye etempt the Lorn?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against e Mat. Moses, and said, Wherefore is this that 16. 1. thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us, and our children, and our cattle, with thirst?

4 And Moses f cried unto the LORD, f chap. saying, What shall I do unto this peg- 14.15. ple? g they be almost ready to stone me. 10, 11.

5 And the LORD said unto Moses, h Psalm Go on before the people, and take with 65. thee of the elders of Israel: and ithy 30.6. rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, h Ezek. take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there 23, 24. upon the rock in Horeb, and thou shalt i chap. smite the rock, and there shall come k k Neh. water out of it, that the people may drink. 9. 15.
And Moses did so in the sight of the el78. 15.

ders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place || Massah, and || Meribah, because of ||That is. the chiding of the children of Israel, Te and because they tempted the LORD, That is, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not? Conten-

8 Then came i Amalek, and fought tion, Num.

with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose / Gen. us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to-morrow I will stand on the top of the hill, with the m rod of God in m chap. mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur, went up to the

top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses n held up his hand, that Israel prevail- n Psalm ed; and when he let o down his hand, ^{28. 1, 2.} and ^{56. 9.} Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands were P heavy, 5. 16. and they took 9 a stone, and put it un- 18. 1. der him, and he sat thereon: and Aaron p Mat.26. and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on : the one side, and the other on the other 12.12. side; and his hands were r steady until q Psalm the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek 8. 26. and his people with the edge of the r James 1.

sword. 14 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, schap, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua; 34.27. for I will tutterly put out the remem- t Deut. brance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it | JEHOVAH- | That is, The Lord

16 For he said, Because the LORD banner, hath sworn, that the LORD will have 22, 14. war with Amalek from generation to generation.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons: 7 Moses entertaineth them. 13 Jethro giveth Moses counsel, &c. a chap. WHEN 2 Jethro the priest of Midian, and 3. 1.

Acts 20.

7. 9.

118. 22. Romans

5. 15,.17.

c chap.

help, Genesis

f Acts

h Gen.

+ Heb.

11. 7. Psalm

122. 6.

† Heb.

found them,

Neh.

9. 32. i Isaiah

Romans

66, 10,

12. 12.

k Gen.

22. 12.

I chap.

en Gen.

n chap.

24. 5.

Lev.

7. 15. o Eccl.

10. 19. p Deut. 12. 5, 7.

1 Cor.

5. 10.

1. 13.

1 Kings

Moses' father-in-law, heard of all that | b God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt; b Psalm

2 Then Jethro, Moses' father-in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he

4. 26. had sent her back,

3 And her two sons, of which the d chap. name of the one was d Gershom; for 2. 22. he said. I have been an alien in a strange

4 And the name of the other was || That is, || Eliezer; for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh.

5 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he en-

camped at the emount of God: e chap. 6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father-in-law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Moses went out to f meet his father-in-law, and g did obeisance, g 1 Kings 2. 19. and h kissed him; and they asked each other of their + welfare: and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father-in-law peace, 8 And Proses to 2 Samuel all that the Lord had done unto Pharach, and to the Egyptians, for Israel's sake, and all the travail that had t come upon them by the way, and how the LORD delivered them.

> 9 And Jethro i rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

> A0 And Jethro said, Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh; who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 k Now I know that the Lord is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was I

above them. 12 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, m took a burnt-offering and n sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat o bread with Moses' father-in-law P before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses 4 sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the even-

g Judges 14 And when Moses' father-in-law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Moses said unto his father-inlaw, Because the people come unto me

Job 15 When they 16 When they have a matter they come unto me, and I judge between one and another; and I do make them know the statutes of God, and histaws.

17 And Moses' father-in-law said un- Befor to him, The thing that thou doest is CHRIST

18 Thou wilt † surely wear away, s Job both thou and this people that is with 31, 13, thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; thou art onot able to perform it thou will thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will 40.5, 7. give thee counsel, " and God shall be t Deut. 1. with thee: Be thou for the people to 9, 12. God-ward, that thou mayest bring the * causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them 15. 33, the way wherein they must walk, and y the work that they must do:

21 Moreover, thou shalt provide out of all the people z able men, such as z Z Gen. fear God, b men of truth, c hating co- Deut. vetousness; and place such over them, 1.13 to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of a 2 Sam. hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of 2 Chron.

22 And let them judge the people d 1 Chron. at all seasons; and it shall be, that every Neh. 2. 7. great matter they shall bring unto thee, b Acts but every small matter they shall judge: zech. so shall it be easier for thyself, and they 7.9. shall e bear the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, f and d ver. 26. God command thee so, then thou shalt e Deut. be able to endure, and all this people f Num. shall also go to their place in peace.

24 So Moses s hearkened to the voice \$1 Cor. of his father-in-law, and did all that he

25 And Moses h chose able men out h Acts of all Israel, and made them heads over 14.23. Deut, 1. the people, rulers of thousands, rulers 13, 14. of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 ¶ And Moses let his father-in-law depart; and he i went his way into his ich. 3.1. own land.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The people come to Sinai: 3 God's message to them. 10 The people ordered to be prepared against the third day.

IN the a third month, when the chil- a Gen. dren of Israel were gone forth out of the 25.17.
Gal. 3.17. land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of b Sinai.

2 For they were departed from Re- 4. 25. phidim, and were come to the desert of Acts 7. Sinai, and had p tched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the

3 ¶ And Moses went up cunto God, 9.17. Isa. 63.9. and the Lord called unto him out of Acts the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou 7.38. say to the house of Jacob, and tell the 6, 5, children of Israel;

4 d Ye have seen what I did unto the 11, 12. Egyptians, and how I bare you on e 12, 14.

Isaiah

34, 35. y Deut.

eDeut.32.

29. 16.

f Psalm

135. 4. Titus

2. 14.

g Isaiah

41. 8. h Rom.

1 Peter

34. 37.

/ chap.

24. 3.

m Jer. 10. 23.

n Mat.

2 Cor.

3. 7, 8. o chap.

14. 31. John 9.

28, 29.

p Lev.

12.14.

16, 17.

Acts

8 Heb. 12. 18, 20, 22.

! Lev. 25. 9.

1 1 Cor.

x Gal.

y Isaiah

58. 1. z Rom.

8. 13. a Deut.

5. 5. b chap.

Hab.

3. 4, 5. Rev. 15. 8.

c Jer.

23. 29. d Hab.

q ch. 23.

Before eagles' wings, and brought you unto my-1491.

5 Now, therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be f a peculiar treasure unto me a above all people: for all the earth is mine.

6 And ye shall be unto me h a kingdom of priests, and an i holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

2. 9. i 1 Kings 7 ¶ And k Moses came, and called for 8. 53. Ps. 93. 5. k chap. the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the

LORD commanded him.

8 And all the people answered 1 together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken m we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a "thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak o with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and P sanctify them to-day, and to-morrow, and let them Hebrews wash their clothes,

> 11 And be ready against the third day: for the 4 third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people

upon mount Sinai.

20. 16. r ver. 21. 12 And thou shalt r set bounds unto Josh. 3.4. the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whoseever s toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live ; when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at your wives.

16 And it came to pass on the third day, in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and x a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the y trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp 2 trembled.

17 And Moses brought forth the peo-5. 14. and ple out of the camp to a meet with God; 6. 1. and and they stood at the nether part of the

mount Isa. 6. 4.

18 And mount Sinai was altogether on b a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it cin fire; and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the d whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trum-Before pet sounded long, and waxed louder and 1491. louder, e Moses spake, and God answered him f by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon 13.21. mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: 1. 17. and the LORD called Moses up to the gchap. top of the mount; and Moses went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the Lord to & gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let h the priests also, which h chap. come near to the LORD, sanctify them- 24.5 selves, lest the Lord break forth upon 10.3.

them.

23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people k cannot come up to mount \$2 Cor. Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the Lord said unto him, Away, get thee down; and thou shalt / Psalm come up, thou, and Aaron with thee; Mat. but let not the priests and the people 1 11. 12. break through to come up unto the Luke LORD, lest he break forth upon them. Hebrews

25 So Moses went down unto the peo- 12.18,

ple, and spake unto them.

CHAP. XX.

1 The ten commandments. 18 The people are afraid. 22 Idolatry is forbidden. 24 Directions concerning the al-

AND God a spake b all these words, a chap.

2 I am the LORD thy God, which 7. have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of d bondage.

3 ¶ Thou shalt have e no other gods before me.

4 f Thou shalt not make unto thee d Luke any graven image, or any g likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or 8.4.5. that is in the earth beneath, or that is f John in the water under the earth:

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself 15. 8,9 to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that h love me, and keep my h John commandments.

7 Thou shalt not i take the name of i Mar. the LORD thy God in vain: for the 6.9. LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 k Remember the sabbath-day, to k Ezek. keep it holy.

91 Six days shalt thou labour, and do 1 chap. all thy work :

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath

of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do m any work, thou, nor thy son, m Neh. nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor Hosea thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor 6.0 thy stranger that is within thy gates

Before CHRIST heaven and earth, the sea, and all that 1491. in them is, and rested the seventh day: n Gen. wherefore the LORD blessed the sab-2. 2. bath-day, and hallowed it.

12 º Honour thy father and thy moo Eph. ther, that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth

13 Thou shalt P not kill.

₱ Mat. 5. 21. 14 Thou shalt not commit 4 adultery. q Mat. 5, 21, 28. 15 Thou shalt r not steal.

16 Thou shalt not s bear false witness

against thy neighbour.

1 Thess.

5. 1. t Acts

20. 33.

y Deut.

z Deut.

a Deut. 5. 25.

Rom. 5.

11, 12,

& Deut.

e Gen.

chapter

d Gal.

e Heb.

12. 18. f Neh.

h Deut.

i Deut.

2 Sam.

& Psalm

27. 1. m 1 Cor.

n Gen.

6. 1. b chap.

3. 18.

Deut. 15. 12. 6 Lev. 25. 39.

d Rom. 6. 16.

e Gen.

f Lev.

Gal. 4.25.

verse 11.

chap.

9. 13.

4. 10.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

u Heb. 18 ¶ And all the people saw " the 12. 18. thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and, when the people x Rom. saw it, they x removed, and stood afar 8. 15.

> 19 And y they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we z will hear: but let not God speak with us, a lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, b Fear not: for God is come c to prove you, and that his fear may be before 1, 2. and 8. 1, 2, 3. Gal. 3. your faces, that ye d sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off: and Moses drew near unto the e thick dark-

ness where God was.

22 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from f heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me g gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto

you gods of gold. g 2 Sam. 5. 21.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt-offerings, and thy peace-offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen. h In all places where I i record my name, I will come unto thee, and I will k bless thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of 1 stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon

it thou hast m polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy a nakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Laws for men servants, 7 for womena 1 Cor. servants, 12 for murder, &c.

NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt set a before them.

2 If thou buy b an Hebrew servant, six years he shall c serve, and in the seventh he shall go out d free for e no-

3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself; if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

11 For in a six days the Lord made | wife, and she have borne him sons or Befor daughters; the wife and her children CHRIST shall be her master's, and he shall go out g by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, 21. 9. I love my master, my wife, and my chil-

dren, I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the † judges; he shall also bring † He him to the door, or unto the door-post and his master shall bore his earthrough h Psalm with an awl; and he shall serve him i for 40.6. i Lev.

7 ¶ And if a man k sell his daughter & Neh. to be a maid-servant, she shall not go 5. 1, 5.

out 1 as the men-servants do.

8 If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the

manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife, her food, her raiment, and her mduty of mar- m 1 cor. riage, shall he n not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto 7.5. her, then shall she go out free without

12 ¶ He that o smiteth a man, so that o Lev. he die, shall be surely P put to death.

13 And if a man 9 lie not in wait, but 35. 31. God deliver him into his hand; then 1 q 1 Sam. 11 appoint thee s a place whither he 24.12. shall flee.

14 But if a man come * presumptu- * Numously upon his neighbour, to slay him \$5.6. with guile; thou shalt take him from 15.30. mine " altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth * his father 19. 13. or his mother shall be surely put to 2.28.

death.

16 ¶ And he that y stealeth a man, x ver. 12. and z selleth him, or if he be found in y Deut. his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And he that || curseth his father 37. 28. or his mother shall surely be put to | Or.

18 And if men strive together, and Lev one smite another with a stone, or with 20.9. his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his 20. 20. bed;

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his a staff, then shall he that smote a 2 Sam. him be quit : only he shall pay for the zech. † loss of his time, and shall cause him 8.4. to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his b servant, or, ceasor his maid, with a rod, and he die un- ing, Lev der his hand; he shall be surely c pun- 19, 20.

ished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue 22. 3. b ver. 21. da day or two, he shall not be punish- Lev. 25. ed: for he is his money.

22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman c Rom. with child, so that her fruit depart from d Gen. her, and yet no mischief follow, he shall 1.5 4 If his master have i given him a be surely punished, according as the 12, 53.

Hebrews

e Deut. 22. 19. f Lev.

24. 20. Nam.

35. 31. Judg.

1 Sam.

Isaiah

13. 18.

Luke 6. 38. g Psalm

Micah

h Gen.

i Psalms

5. 6. and

139.19.

35.31.

/ Zech.

13. 5.

2. 14. and

9. 2. n 1 Tim.

14, 15.

g Jer.

22. 21.

Rev.

1. 7.

woman's husband will lay upon him; hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or Before CHRIST Before CHRIST and he shall e pay as the judges deter-1491.

23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish, he shall let him go free for his Mat. 5. 38, 39. and 7. 2. eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his man-servant's tooth, or his maid-servant's tooth, he shall let him go free g for his tooth's

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman that they die; then the ox shall be surely h stoned, and his flesh shall i not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

k ver. 32. Numbers

30 If there be laid on him k a sum of money, then he shall give, for the ransom of his life, whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a man-servant or maid-servant; he shall give unto their master 1 thirty shekels of silver, and the 11. 12, 13. ox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or m 1 Sam. if a man shall dig m a pit, and n not cover it, and an ox or an ass fail therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's that he die, then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath o used to push in time past, and bisowner hath not kept him in: he shall surely pay ox for ox, and the dead shall be his own.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Of theft, 5 damage, 7 trusts and trespasses, 14 borrowing, 16 fornication, &c.

IF a man shall steal an ox, or || a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore a five oxen for an ox, and b four sheep for a sheep.

2 If a thief be found † breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall

ono blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution: if he have nothing, then he shall be d sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly found in his

sheep, he shall restore e double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or w vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his e Gen. beast, and shall feed in another man's 4.15. field; of the best of his own field, and of 79. 12. the best of his own vineyard, shall he Prov. make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the † judges, to see whether he + Heb. have put his hand unto his neighbour's gods, goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing which another challengeth to be his, the f cause of both parties shall come before f 2Chron. the judges; and whom the judges shall 19. 10. † condemn, he shall pay double unto his † Heb. neighbour. 10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour Deut.

an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, 25. 1. an ass, or an ox, or a sneep, or any beast, g Genesis ato keep, and it die, or be hurt, or driven 30.35, 36. away, no man seeing it:

11 Then shall han oath of the LORD ha Kings be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And if it be i stolen from him, he i Genesis shall make restitution unto the owner 31.39.

thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not k Amos make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow aught of Psalm his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it; he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it. he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man in entice a maid that 22, 21, is not betrothed, and lie with her; he n Deur. shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give 1 Samuer her unto him, he shall pay money ac- Gal. 3. 1. cording to the dowry of virgins.

18 Thou shalt not suffer a a witch p Deur.

19 ¶ Whosoever o lieth with a beast q Num.

shall surely be put to death. 20 ¶ He that sacrificeth unto P any 1

god, save unto the Lord only, he shall be sutterly destroyed. 21 Thou shalt neither vex a stran- 10. 19.

ger nor oppress him; for ye were stran- 7, 10. gers in the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ Ye shall not afflict any widow, 1.17. or fatherless child.

|| Or, goat, chap. 12. 3. a Num. 5. 7. Prov.

14. 4, 6. b 2 Sam. 19.8. † Heb.

digging through, Mat.

c Num, 25, 27. d chap, 21, 2.

x Deut. 23, 20, † Heb.

Nese-bech, of

biting.

v Deut. 24. 6. Job

31. 16.

≈ Num. 7. 2, 3.

Acts

23.5. a Prov.

b Num.

c Deut.

44.31. e Lev.

li Or.

receive, o legish 33, 19, b Deut.

c Gen.

e Deut.

g Deut. 27. 19. h Prov.

4. 14.

i Rom.

2. 1. 2. k Deut.

16. 19.

24. 26. † Heb.

open-

Dient.

16. 19. 11 Sam.

8. 3. m Lev.

25. 2, 3.

Acts

22. 2.

18. 15.

Before and they cry at all unto me, I will surely 1491. hear their cry;

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and t Deut. I will kill you with the sword; and a Psalm your wives shall be widows, and your u Judges children fatherless.

25 ¶ If thou lend money to any of * my Met. 7. 2. people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an † usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the youn goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only; it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 ¶ Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the 2 ruler of thy people.

29 Thou shalt not delay to offer the afirst of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors; the bfirst-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth

day thou shalt give it me. 14. 21. d Ezek. 31 ¶ And ye shall be choly men unto me; neither shall ye eat any flesh that

is d torn of beasts in the field; ye shall e cast it to the dogs. Mat. 7. 6.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Of slander and false witness; of justice in judgment; 12 of the suboath; 14 the three feasts. 20 An Angel is promised, with a blessing, if they obey him.

THOU shalt not || raise a false report: a put not thine hand with the wicked to be an bunrighteous witness.

2 Thou shalt not follow ca multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judg-

3 Neither shalt thou d countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 % If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely e bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth f: Cor. thee lying under f his burden, and Gal. 6. 2. wouldest forbear to help him; thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judg-

ment of sthy poor in his cause.

7 h Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will i not justify the

8 % And thou shalt take k no gift; for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the rightcous.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 f And wasix years shalt thou sow Good, and he shall bless thy bread and 11, 15,

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, | thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits Before CHRIST thereof:

> 11 But the seventh year thou shalt let nit rest, and lie still; that the poor of thy n Mat. people may eat; and what they leave 6.31. the beasts of the field shall eat. In like 1 Cor. manner thou shalt deal with thy vine- 30, 31. yard, and with thy olive-yard.

12 ¶ Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest; that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid and the

stranger may be refreshed.

13 ¶ And in all things that I have said unto you be o circumspect : and o Eph. make no mention of the P names of 5.15. other gods, neither let it be heard out 16.4. of thy mouth.

14 Three times thou shalt keep a

feast unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt, and none shall 9 appear be- q Deur. fore me empty:)

16 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field; and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year rall thy r Deut. males shall appear before the LORD 12.5, 6. God.

18 Thou shalt s not offer the blood of 34.15. my sacrifice with leavened bread; nei- feast, ther shall the fat of my || sacrifice re. chap. main until the morning.

19 The first of the first-fruits of thy 34.2 land thou shalt bring into the " house of "1Chron. the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not * x chap. seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶ Behold, I send y an angel before y chap. thee, 2 to keep thee in the way, and to 1 Cor. bring thee into the a place which I have 10.9. prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, a John provoke him not: for he will b not par- 14.2. don your transgressions; for my name 14. is cin him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed dobey 24.4. his voice, and do all that I speak, then 23.6 I will be can enemy unto thine enemies, John 10. and an adversary unto thine adversa 2 Cor.

23 For mine Angel shall go f before thee, and bring thee in unto the g Amo- Psalm rites, and the Hittites, and the Periz- 81. 13. zites, and the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I will cut f Isaiah them off.

24 Thou shalt not bow down to their 15. 18. gods, nor serve them, nor do h after h Lev. their works; but thou shalt utterly over- 18. 3. throw them, and quite break down their

images. 25 And ye shall serve the Lord your i Daniel

Zech.

2 Kings

1 t chap. I chap. m Job 42. 17. n Gen.

35. 5. 1 Sam.

o Deut. 7. 20. Joshua

21. 12.

a chap.

20. 19. 5 chap.

10. 1, 2. c Num.

11. 16,

Deut.

d Heb.

10, 18.

g Heb. 9. 19.

h Gen. 31, 45.

i Gen.

28, 18, k 2 Cor.

3. 14.

I chap.

m Heb.

n Heb.

o Heb.

9. 19.

f ver. 7.

28. 1. Lev.

way from the midst of thee. 26 ¶ There shall nothing 1 cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will a fulfil.

27 I will send a my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.

28 And I will send o hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be in-

creased, and inherit the land

31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the rip ch. 34. 12, 15. q Nun. 25. 12. ver: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 Thou shalt make no covenant P

and 12.30. with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, Prov. 13, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely 21, 27, 29, be 1 a snare unto thee.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Moses is called up into the mountain. 3 The people promise obedience. 9 The glory of God appeareth, &c.

AND he said unto Moses, Come up unto the Lord, athou, and Aaron, b 19. 9. and Nadab and Abihu, and c seventy of the elders of Israel: and worship d ye afar

> 2 And Moses alone shall come near the Lord; but they shall not come nigh, neither shall the people go up with liim.

3 ¶ And Moses came, and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all the judgments: and all the people and 12.18. answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath said

f will we do. 4 And Moses g wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the morning, and builded han altar under the hill, and twelve i pillars, according to the k twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent 1 young men of the children of Israel, which offered burntofferings, and sacrificed m peace-offerings of n oxen unto the LORD.

6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and

Before thy water; and I will take k sickness as sprinkled it p on the people, and said, Before CHRIST was from the midst of these 9 Behold, the blood of the covenant. which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

> 9 Then went up Moses and Aaron. Nadab and Abihu, and seventy of the

elders of Israel;

10 And they saw the God of Israel: r John and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a s sapphire-stone, and 6, 16, as it were the body of heaven in his & Ezek. clearness.

11 And upon the "nobles of the chil- 17. 2. dren of Israel he * laid not his hand: also they saw God, and y did eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, 55.21. and Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee z tables of stone, and a law, and commandments 22.30. which I have written; that thou mayest y Jer. teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and his minis-3.3. ter Joshua; and Moses went up into

the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tar- 9. 4. ry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur are with you; if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 ¶ And Mases went up into the mount, and a a cloud covered the mount a Mat.

16 And the glory of the Lord abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount; and Moses was in the mount b forty days and forty nights.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The offerings for making the tabernacle. 10 The form of the ark, 17 mercy-seat, 23 table, 31 and candlestick.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, 2 Speak time the children of every that they † bring me an offering : of every the that they † Heb. take fer ery man that giveth it a willingly with me. his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; b gold, and silver, b Isaiah

and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine elinen, and igoats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badg-

ers' skins, and shittim-wood, 6 Oil for the g light, spices for anoint- f2 Cor.

ing oil, and for sweet inceuse, 7 Onyx-stones, and stones to be set in the h ephod, and in the breast-plate.

8 And let them make me i a sanctuary, that I may & dwell among them. 9 According to all that I shew thee, 139

pver. 4. Hebrews Heb. 9.

Mat.

take for

35. 21. Heb. d Rom.

c Rev. g chap. 27. 20.

h chap.

1491.

Num.

Mark

f Heb.

CHRIST the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¶ And they shall make m an ark of shittim-wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold; within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown

of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be " borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark; they shall not be taken from it. 16 And thou shalt put into the ark

the o testimony, which I shall give thee.

17 ¶ And thou shalt make Pa mercyseat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold: of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mer-

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other Heb. 9. 5. end; even of the mercy-seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, a covering the mercy-seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward 29.1, 4. faces shall took one to and and 99.1. the mercy-seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the r testimony that I shall

give thee.

22 And there I will s meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from a. bove the mercy-seat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 Thou shalt also make a table of shittim-wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height

thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand-breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to

25 And thou shalt make for it four

+ after the pattern of the tabernacle, and || rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

> 27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the t dishes t Lev. thereof, and a spoons thereof, and x co- 24.5. vers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover 7. 13. withal; of y pure gold shalt thou make u Lev.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table 7. 14.

† shew-bread before me alway.

31 And thou shalt make 2 a candle- Jer. 52, stick of pure gold; of beaten work shall 18, 19. the candlestick be made: his shaft, and y Lev. his branches, his bowls, his knops, and + Heb. his b flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out or, preof the sides of it; three branches of the sence, candlestick out of the one side, and three Lev branches of the candlestick out of the Ps. 23. 5.

33 Three bowls made clike unto al- 2. 20. monds, with a knop and a flower in one 6, 32, branch; and three bowls made like al- Acts monds in the other branch, with a knop 1 cor. and a flower; so in the six branches that 5. 7. and come out of the candlestick. 34 And in the candlestick shall be four z chap.

bowls made like unto almonds, with their 35. 14.

knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under b Psalm two branches of the same, and a knop 119, 105. Proverbs under two branches of the same, and a 6. 23. knop under two branches of the same, c Num. according to the six branches that pro- 17.8. ceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same; all of it shall be

one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the d seven d Rev. lamps thereof; and they shall light the 1.12 73, 20, lamps thereof, that they may give e light and 2. 1. over against it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the 27.20. and 30. 8. snuff-dishes thereof, shall be of pure 2 Chron.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he

make it, with all these vessels. 40 And flook that thou make them g chap. after their s pattern, which was shewed 26. 30. thee in the mount.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The ten curtains of the tabernacle. The eleven curtains of goats' hair. The vail for the ark, &c.

MOREOVER thou shalt make the a chap. 3 tabernacle with ten curtains of fine 25, 26 b twined linen, and blue, and purple, Lev. 16.2, John and scarlet; with cherubims of † cun- 1. 14. ning work shalt thou make them.

Eph. 2. 10. b verse 3. c chap. 29. 28. † Yeb. the work of a cunning workman, or, embreiderer, chapter 35. 32. Job 33. 23, 33, 2 Tim, 2, 15,

2 Isaiah

16. 23. and 8. 20. m chap. Heb. 9. 1. Rev. 11.

10. and 21, 2.

22 Num.

2 Chron.

35. 3.

over.21. Deut. 31. 26. 2 Kings 11. 12. Acts 7. 44. 1 Cor.

2 Tim. p 1 John Romans

\$ chap.
33, 22.
Psalms

Romans

rchap. 1 Kings Acrs 7.44. 2 Tim. s chap.

1 Samuel 4. 4. 2 Kings 10. 15. Poalm.

Judges

80. 1.

the border thereof round about.

CHRIST 1491.

+ Heb.

the wo-

man to

her sis-

chap. 36. 10. 1 Cor.

12. 4, 5, 6, 12.

4, 16.

Hebr.

9. 2, 3.

e,chap.

35, 26.

f Num.

4.5. Psalm

27. 5. and

31.20, and

121. 5, 6. Isaiah

4. 6. and 25. 4.

g 1 Tim. 3. 15.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits; and the breadth one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one mea-

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together † one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain, from ver. 5, 7. the selvedge in the coupling: and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou and 4.3, make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second, that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together d ver. 11. Eph. 2. 22. with the taches; and it shall be done

7 ¶ And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair, to be a covering upon the tabernacle; eleven curtains shalt thou 8 The length of one curtain shall be

thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the fore-front of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half-curtain that remaineth shall hang over the back-side of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side, of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side, and on that side, to cover it.

14 ¶ And thou shalt make fa covering for the tent of rams' skins dved red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make a boards for the tabernacle of shittim-wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a 4.1. and board, and a coort and 7.16. and breadth of one board. board, and a cubit and a half shall be the

17 Two tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another : thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty bookets of silver under the twenty boards: two CHRIST 1491. sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another h chap. board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle, on the north side, there shall be twenty boards,

21 And their forty sockets of silver: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle † westward thou shalt make six boards. † Heb.

23 And two boards shalt thou make seafor the corners of the tabernacle in the so Gen. two sides.

24 And they shall be i coupled to verse 7. gether beneath, and they shall be coupled 36. 29. together above the head of it unto one Psalm ring: thus shall it be for them both; 133.1,2,5. they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make h bars of k Rom. shittim-wood; five for the boards of the 15.1. one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for t places for the bars : and thou shalt theh. overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the † fashion thereof, which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make I a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with m cherubims shall it be made.

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim-wood overlaid with gold: their hooks chall be if gold upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt long up the vail chap. under the taches, that thou mayest bring Hebr. in thither within the vail the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall o divide unto you between the holy place and the n chap. innest holy.

34 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat upon the ark of the testimony in the Hebr.? most holy place.

35 And thou shalt set the table P with- holine s out the vail, and the candlestick over of holiagainst the table on the side of the taberna le toward the q south: and thou o.

shalt put the table on the north side. 36 And took shalt make an rhang- q Psalm ing for the door of the tent, of blue, and so. 12. purple, and searler, and fine twined linen, r Hebr. wrought with s needle-work.

And thou shalt make for the s Ezek. henging five pillars of shittim-wood, and 16.10. tover; sy them with gold, and their hooks 35. 36.

9. 19, 20,

chap. ment, chap. 5. 9, 40 7. 44.

25. 16. hap. 10.00 H.b.

Before shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five | twined linen, wrought with needle-work: sockets of brass for them.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The altar of burnt-offering, with the vessels. 9 The court of the tabernacle enclosed with hangings and pillars. 20 The oil for the lamp.

a Hebr. 13. 10. ¿ Ezek.

48. 20. Rev.

21. 16.

Zech.

7. 40. f 1 Sam. 2. 13.

or,

Amos

ii chap.

38. 4.

7 Jer.

Lehap.

20. 30.

m John

10. 9. Rom.

5. 1, 2.

c Lzek.

AND thou shalt make an a altar of shittim-wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be b foursquare; and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the chorns of it upon the four corners thereof; his 43. 16. Horns shall be of the same: and thou

shalt overlay it with dbrass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to 6.1. receive his ashes, and his shoves, and his etKings his basons, and his fflesh-hooks, and his g fire-pans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. g Lev. 10. 1. and 16. 12.

4 And thou shalt make for it || a grate of net-work of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the

four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under h the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the al-

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make Theb. he it: as † it was showed thee in the mount,

so shall they make it.

i Psalm 9 ¶ And thou shalt make the icourt of the taberracle for the south side southward: there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long, for one side.

and their twenty sockets, shall be of brass: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver. 11 And likewise for the north side in

10 And the twenty k pillars thereof,

length, there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars, and their twenty sockets of brass: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12¶ And for the breadth of the cour on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sock-

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be lifty cu-

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars

three, and their sockets three. 15 And on the other side shall be hangings, fifteen cubits: their pillars

three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of m blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver: their hooks shall be of silver, and their sock-

ets of brass.

18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the || pins of the court,

shall be of brass.

20 ¶ And thou shalt command the Ezra children of Israel, that they bring thee pure a oil-olive o beaten for the light, to 22. 23.
and 33.20; cause the lamp to burn Palways.

21 In the tabernacle of the congrega- 10, 4 tion without the vail, which is before the n Judges testimony, Aaron and his sons shall 4 order it from evening to morning before 52.8. the Lord. It shall be a statute for ever Rev. unto their generations on the behalf of 11, the children of Israel.

1 Thess. 2. 9. p chap. 30. 8. q Deut. 33. 10. 1 S 3. 3. 2 Chron. 13. 11. Mat. 4. 16. John 5. 35. 2 G 4. 6. Eph. 3. 8, 9. 2 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 1. 13. and 2. 1.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Aaron and his sons are set apart for the priest's office. 6 The ephod, &c.

AND take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may a minister unto me in the priest's a Hebr. office; even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, 5. 4, 5. Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.

2 And thou shalt make b holy gar. b Isaiah ments for Aaron thy brother, for glory Hebr.

and for beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that Rev. are d wise-hearted, e whom I have filled c John with the spirit of wisdom, that they may 1 make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in 31.6 he priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breast-plate, and fan 29.5. -phod, g and a robe, and a broidered Rev. toat, h a mitre, and a girdle: and they g chap. shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take i gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ephod of i chap. gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, 39.3. Psalm and fine twined linen, with cunning work. 132.9.

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces Hebr. thereof joined at the two edges thereof; 9. 12, 14.

and so it shall be joined together.

8 And the k curious girdle of the kchap.
12.11.

ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the and 29.5. same, according to the work thereof: Rev. even of gold, of blue, and purple, and 1. 13. scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx-stones,

nails, or, Zech.

d chap.

Zech.

m Job

10, 23.

-11. 42.

a verse

29, 30.

7 Rev.

s Rev.

stone. t Rev.

Levi's

u Rev.

21. 19.

Judah's

x Rev.

21.19.

Issa-char's

stone.

y Rev. 21. 20. Zebu-lun's stone.

z Rev.

21. 20.

Dan's

stone. a Rev.

21. 20.

b Rev.

21. 20. Gad's

c Rev.

Asher's

d Rev.

21. 19.

e Rev.

Benja-

stene.

Yoseth's

1491. 10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on ! Gen. the other stone, according to 1 their birth. chapter

11 With the work of an engraver in verse 17. stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou m engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: bong 8.9. thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

14 And two P chains of pure gold at Eph.5.25. the ends; of wreathen-work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make the 9 breastplate of judgment with cunning work; Lev. 8. 8. after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it : of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Four square it shall be, being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereo:

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a r sardius, s a topaz, and Reuben's at carbuncle: this shall be the first row. 18 And the second row shall be an "

emerald, x a sapphire, and a y diamond. Simeon's 19 And the third row a 2 ligure, an a

agate, and an b amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a c beryl, and an donyx, and a e jasper: they shall be

set in gold in their inclosings. 21 And the stones shall be with the

names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the tweive tribes.

22 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wrea-Naphta-li's stone. then chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

> 25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod before it.

26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate, in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the ! office.

Before and grave on them the names of the chil-thrist dren of Israel: wards the forepart thereof, over against that the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment f upon his heart, when f Songle be goeth in unto the holy place, for a 10.6.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the || Urim and the || That Thummim; and they shall be upon is, The Aaron's heart when he goeth in before lights and per-the Lord: and Aaron shall bear the fections. judgment of the children of Israel upon

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the robe of

the ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of h woven work round h John about the hole of it, as it were the hole 19. 23. of an habergeon, that i it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath, upon the hem of it 2 Tim. thou shalt make & poniegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about & Song the hem thereof; and hells of gold be- 6.7.8. tween them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister; and his I sound shall be heard I Heb. when he m goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh in Num. out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, " HOLINESS 1.21. TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue Psalm lace, that it may be upon the mitre: 93.5. upon the fore-front of the mitre it shall be. 14. 20.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may o bear the ini- o John quity of the holy things, which the chil- 1.29. dren of Israel shall hallow in all their 5.19. holy gifes; and it shall be always upon 1 Perc his forehead, that they may be accepted 2.24. before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the P pLev. coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt 132.9. make the a girdle of needle-work.

40 ¶ And for Aaron's sons thou shalt 1. 13. and 19. 8. make r coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and s bonnets shalt thou 39 make for them, for glory and for beauty. 7.

41 And thou shalt put them upon siThess. Aaron thy brother, and his sons with 5.8. Remans him; and shalt anoint them, and con- 5.22 secrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod, for stones of a memorial unto the children n Gal. memorial before the LORD continually. g Isaiah 49, 15. of Israel. And Aaron shall bear their Hebrews names before the Lord upon his two 7. 28. o shoulders for a memorial. o Isaiah 13 And thou shalt make ouches of 9. 6. and 32. 22. gold;

his heart before the Lord continually.

Before 42 And thou shalt make them linen | breeches to cover their anakedness; 1491. from the loins even unto the u thighs they shall reach. # Gen.

9. 22. 43 And they shall be upon Aaron Romans 6. 21. and and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar 3. 18. to minister in the holy place, that they x 21 1 Cor. 12. 23. × Hab. bear not iniquity and die. It shall be a statute for ever unto him, and his seed Matthew after him.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt-offering. 48 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them, to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: Take one young bullock, and two rams a without blemish,

2 And b unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered e with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil; of d wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the e tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt i wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments, and g put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and h gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shait put the i mitre upon his head, and put the k holy crown upon

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and i anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles. (Aaron and his sons) and put the bonnets on them, and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt m consecrate Aaron and

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the o door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the Paltar with thy I finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the astar.

13 And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys. and the fat that is upon them, and burn | sons. them upon the altar.

14 But the flesh of the bullock, and Before his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn CHRIST 1491. with fire s without the camp: it is a sinoffering.

15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one ram; 13, 11, 12, 13. and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle it round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, t Jer. and his legs, and put them unto his 4. 14. pieces, and unto his head.

18 And thou shalt " burn the whole " Gen. ram upon the altar; it is a burnt-offer- 22.9, 10. ing unto the Lorp: it is a x sweet sa- x Gem your, an offering made by y fire unto the 8.21. LORD.

19 And thou shalt take the other ram; Mat.3.11. and Aaron and his sons shall put z their 9, 49, hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and 4. 12. take of his blood, and put it upon the a a Lev. tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon 14. 14. the tip of the right ear of his sons, and Isaiah the tip of the right ear of his sons, and Isaiah upon the thumb of their right b hand, Ezekiel and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the d Mark altar round about

21 And thou shalt take of the blood 11.23. that is upon the altar, and of e the anoint- 33. 11. ing oil, and sprinkle it upon Aaron, Acts and upon his garments, and upon his 5.12. sons, and upon the garments of his sons 11. 1 with him: and he shall be hallowed, and Gal. 2.14. his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him. 1 Thess.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ran: 5. 23. the fat, and the rump, and the fat that 3, 5, 6, covereth the inwards, and the caule chap. above the liver, and the two kidneys, 30. 22. and the fat that is upon them, and the 5. 10. s right shoulder; for it is a ram of con-Hebrews

23 And one h loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out h Lev of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the Lond.

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons, and shalt i wave them for a wave-offer- i Mat. ing before the Lond.

25 And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt-oficing, for k a sweet sa- k ver. 18. vour before the LORD: it is an offering 2 Cor. 2 made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave-offering before the LORD: and it shall be ! thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast 7. 38. of the wave-offering, and the shoulder of the m heave-offering, which is waved, m Lev. and which is heaved up of the ram of 7.30. the consecration, even of that which is 4, 10. for Aaron, and of that which is for his Hebrews 2, 10.

28 And it shall be Aaron's and his

a chap. 12. 5. Mal. 1. 13, 14, 1 Peter 7. 19. è chap. 12. 8. c chap.

30. 25. 3 John 2. 27. d Deut. Psalm 31. 16. John 6. 32. e chap. 26. 10. Acts 14. 7 chap. 30. 18. Isaiah 7. 16. 2 Tim.

3. 2, 3. Titus 1. 6, 7, 8. Rev. 7, 4. g Psalm h Luke Eph. 14. Rev. 1. 13. i Lev. 3. 9. A Psalm

71 John 21. Heb. n Isaiah e Lev.

n Heb. 9. 14. q Luke 11. 20.

7 Deut. 32. 15.

Before CHRIST children of Israel; for it is an heave- shall be sanctified h by my glory. 1491. offering; and it shall be an heave-offering from the children of Israel of the n chap. 12 14. sacrifice of their peace-offerings, even their heave-offering unto the Lord.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his son's after him, to be o anointed therein, and to be consecrated

o chap.

p Gen.

chap. 12. 15. 1 Tim.

4. 15.

q Lev. 8. 31.

r Lev. 8. 31. &

24. 9.

s John

6. 35.

t Lev.

10. 14.

и chap. 12. 10. Lev. 7.

18, 19.

x Gen. 32. 20.

Lev. 16. 30.

1 John

2. 2. y Psalm 51. 7.

Hebrews

z Daniel 9. 23.

9, 21,

22, 23, & 10.

John!

17. 19. 2 Cor.

5. 21. a Haggai 2. 13.

Hebrews

9. 14. b Num.

28. 3. c chap.

Acts

Romans

1 Pet. 1.

2, 19, 22. d Num.

28. 5.

e Dan. 8. 11. fch. 31

9, 10. &

g chap. 40. 34.

Lev. 1. 1.

30 And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on P seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in

the 4 holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And they shall eat those things wherewith the s atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because

they are holy.

34 And if aught of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the " remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: seven

days shalt thou consecrate them. 36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin-offering for * atonement: and thou shalt y cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement

Heb. 1. 3. for it, and thou shalt anoint it to sancti-

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar 2 most holy: whatsoever a toucheth the altar shall

38 Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year, b day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning, and the other lamb thou shalt offer cat even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenthdeal of flour mingled with d the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drinkoffering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat-offering of the morning, and according to the drink-offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering

made by fire unto the LORD.

42 This shall be a continual burntoffering throughout your generations, at the f door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the Lorp; where I will gmeet you, to speak there unto thee.

sons by a statute n for ever from the children of Israel, and the tabernacle Before CHRIST

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar; I hi Kings will sanctify also both Aaron and his 8.10. Isaiah 6. sons, to minister to me in the priest's 1,3. & office.

45 And I will dwell among the chil- Lev. dren of Israel, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that I am 25. 8. the Lord their God, that brought them 14. 2. forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the LORD their God.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The altar of incense. 11 The ransom of souls. 22 The holy anointing oil. 34 The composition of the perfume.

AND thou shalt make an a altar to a chap. burn incense upon; of shittim-wood 27.25. Rev. 8.3 shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof (foursquare shall it be) and two cubits shall be the height thereof; the b horns there- b chap. of shall be of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with c pure c Num. gold, the top thereof, and the sides there- Rev. 8.3. of round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it d a crown d chap.

of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof; upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with

6 And thou shalt put it before the e chap. vail that is by the ark of the testimony, 29. 42. before the mercy-seat, that is over the 8, 9. testimony, where I will emeet with thee. I lake 1, 9.

7 And f Aaron shall burn thereon g Acts. sweet incense g every morning: when he 6. 4. dresseth the lamps he shall burn incense h chap. $\frac{h}{27}$. 20.

8 And when Aaron h lighteth the 1, 2, 5. lamps at even, he shall burn incense up- Rev. 8. on it; i a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations. iT Thess.

9 Ye shall offer no k strange incense Hebrews

offering thereon.

1 Ye shart other thought the shart of the shart of

10 And Aaron shall make an atone- 5.14. Lev. ment upon the horns of it monce in a 2.7 year with the blood of the a sin-offering m Lev of atonements; once in the year shall 16.18. he make atonement upon it, throughout 29. your generations: it is most holy unto n Hebr. the LORD.

11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo- o Ezek.

ses, saying,

12 When thou takest the sum of the 1 Cor. children of Israel, after their number, 1 Tim. Ill smeet you, to speak there unto thee. then shall they give every man a ran-2.6. 43 ¶ And there I will meet with the som for his soul unto the Loap when i. fs.

3, 4. i 1 Thess.

1491.

Before thou numberest them; that there be P no plague among them when thou numberest them.

\$2 Sam. 24. 9.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, || half a shekel, after the shekel | That is, of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gerahs:) an half shekel shall be the fifteen pence. || That is, offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them threehalf that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering un-

to the Lord.

15 The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less, than half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonementmoney of the children of Israel, and shalt appoint it 9 for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a r laver of r 1 Kings 18 1 not shart also make of brass, to press, and his s foot also of brass, to 2 Chron. wash withal: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein:

19 For Aaron and his sons shall twash their hands and their " feet thereat.

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation they shall wash with water, that they x die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet that they die not; and it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed, throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the Lord spake unto

Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee y principal spices, of 2 pure myrrh five hundred shekels, and of a sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet || calamus two hundred and fifty shekels.

24 And of b cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary,

and of oil-olive can hin.

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound af-Jer. 6. 20. ter the art of the d apothecary: it shall

be an e holy anointing oil. 26 And thou shalt anoint the ftabernacle of the congregation therewith, and

the ark of the testimony

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and

the altar of incense, 28 And the altar of burnt-offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot,

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that Before they may be most holy whatsoever CHRIST 1491. toucheth them shall be gholy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aaron and g Haggai his sons, and consecrate them, that they 2. 12. may minister unto me in the priest's of-

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an h holy anointing oil unto me through- h Mat. out your generations.

32 Upon i man's flesh shall it not be i Lev. poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after the composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth k any like k ver. 38. it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon Ezek. a stranger, shall even be cut off from

his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight.

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apo- + Heb. thecary, † tempered together, pure and salted, Lev.

36 And thou shalt 1 beat some of it Mark very small, and put of it before the tes- 9.49. timony in the tabernacle of the congre- 51. 17. gation, where I will meet with thee: it Acts shall be unto you most holy.

m Gen. 37 And as for the perfume which thou 8.20. shalt make, ye shall not make to your-Romans selves according to the composition n 1 Kings thereof: it shall be unto thee holy m for 13.

the Lord.

38 n Whosoever shall o make like un- p Psalm to that, to P smell thereto, shall even 115.6. be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and qualified for the work of the taberna-cle. 12 The observance of the sabbath is again commanded. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables from God.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

2 See, I have a called by name Be- a chap, zaleel the son of b Uri, the son of Hur, 35. 30. Mat. 9.38. of the tribe of Judah:

Hebrews

1 Chr. 2.

3 And I have filled him with the 5.4,5. spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all Num. manner of workmanship,

4 To d devise cunning works, to work 19, 20. in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones c to set 28. 26. them, and in carving of timber, to work 1 Cor.

in all manner of workmanship. 6 And I, behold, I have given f with Eph. 4. him Aholiab the son of Ahisamach, of dchap. the tribe of Dan; and in the hearts of all that are s wise-hearted I have put 12.4,5. wisdom, that they may make all that e chap. ! have commanded thee.

f ch. 4.14. Haggai 1. 14. Mat. 19. 2, 3, Luke 10. 1. Acts 13. 2. g chap. 25, 10. & 36. 1.

q chap. 38. 25. Neh. 10, 32,

Lev

27. 25.

17. 24.

Mat.

Rev. 4. 6. s chap. t chap. Ps. 26. 6.

Lev. 8.11. Isa. 1.16. Hebr. 10. 22. u chap. 3. 5. x chap. 12. 15. Lev. 10.

y Song! 4. 14. Ezek. 27. 22. ≈ Psalm 45. 8. 13. & a Prov.

7. 17. Song 4. 14. || Or, b Ezek. 27. 19. c chap. 20. 40. d 1 Chr. e 1 John

2. 20. f Psalm 132. 2. Isniah 61. 1. Acts 10.38.

Before CHRIST 1491.

h chap. 25, 31.

i Num.

k Neh.

9. 14. Isaiah

58. 13. Ezek.

20, 12,

! chap.

Num.

m chap.

16. 23. † Heb.

n Gen.

o Gen.

17. 11. p Gen.

1. 31.

q Ezek.

3. 3. r Luke

11.20.

a chap. 34. 28. 2 Chron.

24. 17. Mat.

19. 16. c chap.

Ro. 8. 3. d chap.

14, 21,

e Deut.

Acts 7.

39, 40. f chap.

12. 35.

7 The tabernacle of the congregation, | and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy-seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And the table and his furniture, and the b pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And the altar of burnt-offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,

10 And the i clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you, throughout your generations; k that ye may know that I am the Lord

that doth sanctify you.

14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you. Every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be | cut off from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath mof rest, † holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth holiness. any work in the sabbath-day, he shall

surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations,

for a perpetual covenant. 17 It is a sign between ome and the children of Israel for ever: for in P six

days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of 9 stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The people, in Moses' absence, cause Aaron to make a calf. 19 Moses breaketh the tables. 25 The idolaters slain

AND when the people saw that Moses a delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, b Up, make us c gods, which shall d go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what e is become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the f golden ear-rings which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto

3 And all the people 8 brake off the Before golden ear-rings which were in their CHRIST 1491. ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their hand, g Isaiah and fashioned it with a graving tool, 46.6. after he had made it a h molten calf: hRem. and they said, These be i thy gods, O 1. 23 Israel, which brought thee up out of the 12.28. land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw it he built an 10.4. altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To-morrow is a k Acts

feast to the Lord.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt-offerings, and brought peace-offerings: and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose /1 Cor. up to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, m Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have o corrupted themselves:

8 They have P turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded of Gen. 6. them: they have made them a molten p chap. calf, and have worshipped it, and have 15.22, sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be 23, 24. thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is

a 4 stiff-necked people:

10 Now, therefore, r let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against 32.26. them, and that I may consume them; and I will make of thee s a great nation. s Num.

11 ¶ And Moses besought the LORD 14. 12. his God, and said, LORD, why doth 9.14. thy wrath wax hot against thy people, Mat. 3.9. which thou hast brought forth out of t Psalms the land of Egypt, with great power, 44, 25. and with a mighty hand?

12 " Wherefore should the Egyptians "Num. speak, and say, For mischief did he 14.13. Joshua bring them out, to slay them in the 7.9. mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and * repent of this evil * Gen. against thy people.

13 y Remember Abraham, Isaac, and y chap. Israel, thy servants, to whom thou 2.24. Deut. swarest 2 by thine own self, and saidst 9.27. unto them, a I will multiply your seed Jeremiah as the stars of heaven; and all this land 2 He that I have spoken of will I give unto 6.13.

14 And the b LORD repented of the b ver. 12. evil which he thought to do unto his Jonah people.

15 ¶ And Moses turned, and went down from the c mount, and the two c chap. tables of the testimony were in his hand: 24. 18. the tables were written on both their s des; on the one side and don the other d Rom. were they written.

16 And the tables were the e work of God, and the writing was the writing of 36. 16.

God, graven upon the tables.

r Gen.

your seed, and they shall inherit it for a Gen.

Gal.4, 24.

17 And when I Joshua heard the noise 17. 9.

Before of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome; but the noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' ganger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and h brake

12. 3. the tables out of Mark 3.5. them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and strewed it k upon the water, and made the children of Israel 1 drink of it.

21 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest m Psalm the people, that they mare set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us Proverbs gods which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there n came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people were o naked (for Aaron had made them naked P unto their shame among + their enemies,)

26 Then Moses 4 stood in the gate of the camp, and said, 1 Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me. And all the s sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Put every man q Gen. 17. 20. his sword by his side, and go in and out 72 Kings from gate to gate throughout the camp, 9. 32. and t slave every man his brother, and and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every and 33. 9. man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about

"three thousand men.

29 For Moses had said, * Consecrate yourselves to-day to the Lord, even Proverbs every man upon his y son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Lord; a peradventure I shall make an b atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses returned cunto the LORD, and said, Oh! this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold

32 Yet now, d if thou wilt, forgive their sin; and if not, blot me, I pray CHRIST thee, out of thy book which thou hast

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, 4.3. Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now 8 go, lead the peo- f Rev. ple unto the place of which I have spo- 3.5. ken unto thee, behold, mine angel g Isaiah shall go before thee: nevertheless, in 59. 1. the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people h 2 Sam. because h they made the calf which Acts

Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The Lord refuseth to go with the people: 4 the people mourn thereat. 9 The Lord talketh with Moses. 18 Moses desireth to see the glory of God.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy a seed a Gen. will I give it:

2 And I will send ban angel before b chap. thee; and I will drive out the Cana-23.20, 23, and anite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, 32, 34. and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Deut.

Jebusite;

3 Unto a land flowing with d milk 18. 16. and honey: for I will e not go up in the Deut.7.1. d chap. midst of thee, for thou art f a stiff-neck- 3.8, ed people; lest I s consume thee in the ever. 5, 9, 10. f chap.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these 32.9 evil tidings they h mourned; and no Deut. man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the Lord had said unto Moses, 3. 13, 14. Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are h2 Sam. a stiff-necked people; I will come upin- Daniel to the midst of thee in a moment, and 10.2, 3. consume thee: therefore now put of ichap. thy ornaments from thee, that k I may 2 Samue know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stripped 22, 12, themselves of their ornaments by the 1

mount Horeb.

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar in off from the camp, and called it, The Tabernacle of the Congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which Psalm sought the LORD went out unto the ta- 35, 22 bernacle of the congregation, which was Proverbs without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses 59. 1. went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood every man n at his tent-door, and looked after Mo- n Hab. ses, until he was gone into the tabernacle. 2. 1.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and o the LORD talked o Psahn with Moses.

d chap.

g Num. 9.17.

i Deut.

9. 21. k 1 Cor.

30, 17,

Rom. 3. 20. 1 Cor. 10, 24.

4. 16. 1 John

5. 19.

2 verses 4, 19. o Gen. 3, 10, Rev. Deut.

Romans 6. 21. + Heb. that TOSE UD agrinst them. s Deut. Deut.

21 ver. 30. 15. 18, y Deut. 13. 6. Zech.

Deut. ≈ 1 S im. a Late 15. 18. b N nn. c D. at. 9, 18,

Acts

10 And all the people saw the cloudy | pillar stand at the tabernacle-door; and all the people rose up and P worshipped, ~ every man in his tent-door. o chap.

4. 31,

q Deut.

r Deut.

₹ Job 40. 19.

2 chap.

Isaiah

z chap.

f Rom.

k Psalm

91. 1. Psaim

119.123.

13. 12. n John

a chap.

Deut. 19. 1. b Mal.

c Num.

d Psalms

30. 5. and

m 1 Cor.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses 9 face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp; but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, See, r thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people; and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me:

yet thou hast said, s I know thee by s chap. name, and thou hast also found grace in Psal. 1.6. my sight.

13 Now, therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight; and Ps. 25. 4. consider that this nation is " thy people.

14 And he said, * My presence shall x 2 Sam. go with thee, and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, If y thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

y Psalm 31. 20. 16 For wherein shall it be known Hebr.1.3. here, that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? Is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be z se-

parated, I and thy people, from all the Ps. 4. 3. people that are upon the face of the earth. a Isaiah 17 And the LORD said unto Moses, a 85. 24. I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in

my sight, and I know thee by name.

18¶ And he said, I beseech thee, shew

b ver. 20. me b thy glory.

1 Tim. 19 And he said, I will make all my c 6. 16. c Jer. goodness pass before thee, and I will 31. 14. proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious, to whom d Rom. I will be d gracious, and will shew e 9, 15. e Rom. mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me g and live.

1 Cor. 13. 12.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me; and thou shalt stand h Psalm upon h a rock :

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee i Song in a cleft of the rock, and will cover k

thee with 1 my hand while I pass by : 23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my m back-parts; but my face shall " not be seen.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The tables are renewed. 5 The Lord's name proclaimed. 10 God maketh a covenant with the people, &c.

AND the Lord said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone b like unto the first; and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which c thou brakest.

2 And be ready d in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount gods.

3 And no man e shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen ech. 19. throughout all the mount; neither let the 12, 13. flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone, like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him, and took in his hand the

5 And the LORD descended in the proclaimed the name of the Lord.

6 And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD g Num. God, merciful and gracious, g long suf- 14. 18. fering, and abundant h in goodness and Prov.

7 Keeping mercy for i thousands, k 8. 11. forgiving iniquity, and transgression, and 9, 17, sin, and that will by no means clear the Psalm guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers 31. 19. upon the children, and upon the child- 20. 6 ren's children, unto the third and to the k Psalm fourth generation.

8 ¶ And Moses made haste, and bow- 4, 6, 7. ed m his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found 4.24. grace in thy sight, O LORD, let my n chap. Lord, I pray thee, " go among us (for 33. 14. it is a stiff-necked people) and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine o inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, I make a covenant; before all thy people I will do P marvels, such as have not been done p Psalm in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people, among which thou art, shall see the work of the LORD; for it is 9 a terrible thing that I will do r with q Psalm

11 Observe thou that which 5 I com- 15. 10. mand thee this day; Behold, I drive out & Joshua before thee the Amorite, and the Ca-1,9. naanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou t chap. make a covenant with the inhabitants Deut. of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee.

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, Deut. break their images, and cut down their x groves.

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, y is a jealous God.

15 Lest thou make a covenant with y chap. the inhabitants of the land, and they go a 2 whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one 2 call Hosea thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of b their daughters 4. unto thy sons, and their daughters go a a Num. whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten Ezra 9.2.

Sinai, and present thyself there to me in Before CHRIST the top of the mount.

two tables of stone.

cloud, and stood with him there, and f Num.

Romans

14. 18. m John

o Zech.

Judges

1 Samuel 18. 21. Deut.

25. 1, 2. b 1 Kings

k Gen.

Prov.

Acts

18. 10. I chap.

m chap.

12, 10

n chap.

23, 19, v chap. 23. 19.

Deut.

that,

Exodus

24. 18. q chap.

17. 14.

Deut.

5. 14.

s Mat. 17. 2. i Cor.

15. 41.

2 Cor.

Rom.

X 4. 15.

X 8. 3.

2 Cor.

21 chap.

28, 20, 1 Cor.

1 Peter

v 2 Cor.

4. 11.

3, 14.

3, 20,

10, 2, r Gal.

Before CHRIST 1491. eat unleavened bread, as I commanded S thee, in the time of the o month Abib: c chap. for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

d chap. 19 All that d openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy Ezekiel 44.30. cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.

20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt e chap. redeem with a lamb: and if thou re-13. 13. deem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem; and none shall appear before me fempty.

f chap. 23. 15. g chap. 21 ¶ Six days thou shalt g work; but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in 20. 9. earing-time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ And thou shalt observe the feast h Lev. h of weeks, of the first-fruits of wheat-25, 15, harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

23 ¶ Thrice in the year shall all your i i chap. 23. 17. men-children appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel.

> 24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man k desire thy land when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

> 25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with 1 leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the m morning.

26 The first of n the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe o a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Moses, P p ver. 28. Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a co-| Besides venant with thee and with Israel.

> 28 And he was there with the LORD Il forty days and forty nights; he did neither cat bread nor drink water: and 9 He wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the 'ten commandments.

> 29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from rount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, (when he came down from the mount,) that Moses wist not that the skin of his face s shone, while He talked with him.

Gal. 4.14. 30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone: and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called " unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the conx Isaiah gregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

Matthew 32 And afterward all the children of

Israel came nigh; and he * gave them Phil. 4. 8. in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And till Moses had done speaking with them he put ya vail on his face.

34 But when Moses went in before the LORD, to speak with him, he took Hel rews the 2 vail off until he came cut. And | 2 pins of the court, and their cords;

18 ¶ The feast of unleavened bread he came out, and spake unto the chil-Before shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt dren of Israel that which he was com-cir. 1491. manded.

> 35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses a put the vail a2 Cor. upon his face again, until he went in to 3. 8, 18. speak with Him.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 The sabbath. 4 The free gifts for the tabernacle. 20 The readiness of the people to offer, &c.

AND Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should a do them.

2 b Six days shall work be done; but a Rom. on the seventh day there shall be to you James c an holy day, a sabbath of d rest to the $\frac{2.13}{b}$ chap. LORD: whosoever doeth e work therein 20, 9. shall be put to death.

3 Ye shall f kindle no fire throughout c chap. your habitations upon the sabbath-day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the con- d chap. gregation of the children of Israel, say- e Isaiah ing, This is the thing which the LORD 58. 13. commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever is of a g willing heart, let him bring it, h an g 2 Cor. offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, h Psalm and brass,

6 And i blue, and purple, and scarlet, i chap. and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim-wood,

8 And k oil for the light, and spices k chap. for 1 anointing oil, and for the sweet 27. 20.

9 And onyx-stones, and stones m to m chap be set for the ephod, and for the breast- 28.9, io.

10 And every wise-hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 The n tabernacle, his tent, and his n chap. covering, his taches, and his boards, his 26.31 bars, his pillars, and his sockets;

12 The o ark and the staves thereof, o chap. with the mercy-seat, and the vail of the 25. 10. p covering;

13 The 9 table and his staves, and all 26.7. his vessels, and the "shew-bread;

14 The candlestick also for the s light, r chap. and his furniture, and his lamps, with 25. 30. the oil for the light;

15 And the t incense-altar and his 148. 3. staves, and the anointing oil, and the Mat. sweet incense, and the hanging for the t chap.

door at the entering in of the tabernacle; 30. 1. 16 The a altar of burnt-offering with Psalm his brasen grate, his staves, and all his u chap.

vessels; the laver and his * foot; 17 The y hangings of the court, his 30.18 pillars and their sockets, and the hang- y chap. ing for the door of the court;

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the

Before 1491. a chap. 31. 10.

& Judges

Psal. 37.

2 Sam.

12. 34.

c chap.

† Heb.

waved.

d 2 Gor.

8, 12,

e Luke 8. 2, 3.

14. 1. & 31. 19.

g chap.

1 Chron.

29. 3, 6, 9,10.

2 Cor.

Isaiah

1 Cor.

k chap.

28, 26, Luke

1.34. 1 Cor.

12. 5. James

1. 17. m chap.

1 Chron. 2. 20. / Isaiah

32. 3.

19 The clothes of a service, to do service in the holy place; the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the

presence of Moses.

21 And they came, every one whose heart b stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Lond's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, 30, 31. Proverbs and for all his service, and for the holy

4. 23. Matthew 22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing-hearted, and brought bracelets, and ear-rings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that † offered, offered an offering of gold unto the

LORD.

23 And every man with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man with whom d was found shittim-wood, for any work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the e women that were wise-hearted did & spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, f 2 Kings both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

Proverbs 26 And all the women, whose heart stirred them up in wisdom, spun goats'

Rom. 16. hair

27 And the rulers brought onyx-stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

28 And s spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the

sweet incense.

29 The children of Israel brought a willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made h Judges them h willing to bring, for all manner of work i which the Lord had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

30 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the Lord hath called by name k Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

Matthew 31 And the hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

> 32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

> 33 And in the cutting of stones to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

> 34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and m Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wisdom Before of heart, to work all manner of work of CHRIST the engraver, and of a the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, n chap. and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine 26.1. linen, and of the weaver, even of them 1 Cor. that do any work, and of those that of Cor. devise cunning work.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 The offerings are delivered to the workmen. 4 The liberality of the people is restrained, &c.

THEN wrought Bezaleel and Alioliab, and every wise-hearted man, in whom the Lord put wisdom and understanding, to know how to work a all manner of work for the service of the b Psalm sanctuary, according to b all that the Matthew LORD had commanded. 2 And Moses called c Bezaleel and Mark

Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, Luke 1.6. in whose heart the LORD had put wis-c Acts dom, even every one whose heart stir- 6.3. red him up to come unto the work to Hebr. 5. t. do it.

3 And they received of Moses all the 5.3. & offering which the children of Israel had Isaiah brought for the work of the service of 50.4. the sanctuary, to make it withal. And 24.45. they brought yet unto him free offerings 1 every d morning. 4 ¶ And all e the wise men, that

wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which 3.2,3-

they made;

5 An they spake unto Moses, saying, 3 The people bring f much more than enough for the service of the work 9. which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more 1 Kings work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were g restrained from bringing.

7 For the h stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and ichap.

too much.

8 ¶ And every wise-hearted man. among them that wrought the work of Psalms the i tabernacle, made ten curtains of 122. fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, Proverbs and scarlet: with k cherubims of cunning 17. 14. work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain was twen- Acts 2. 1. ty and eight | cubits, and the breadth 1 Cor. of one curtain four cubits: the curtains 10. & 12.

were all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another; and the other five cur- 1.23. & tains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the 19,21. nedge of one curtain, from the selvedge 19. & 4. in the coupling; likewise he made in the 15, 16. uttermost side of another curtain in the Phil. 1.7 coupling of the second.

12 o Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made: he in the edge 25, 10,

h Heb. 1 Chron

1490. ~

35, 11.

Before of the curtain which was in the coupling CHRIST of the second: the loops held one curtain to another.

> 13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats' ver. 18. hair for the tent P over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were

of one size 16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together; that it might

19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.

20 ¶ And he made boards for the tabernacle of a shittim-wood standing up.
21 The length of a board was ten cu-

bits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two † tenons, equally distant one from another; thus did he make for all the boards of the taber-

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle: twenty boards for the south side southward;

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards: two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle † westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two

29 And they were † coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of

them in both the corners. 30 And there were eight boards, and their sockets were sixteen sockets of siltow rock- ver, under † every board two sockets.

> 31 ¶ And he made bars of shittimwood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

So And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to Before shoot through the boards from the one CHRIST end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubims made he it s of schap. cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pil. Jer. lars of shittim-wood, and overlaid them 1.18. with gold : their hooks were of gold ; and + Heb. he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the of tabernacle-door of blue, and purple, and or, emscarlet, and fine twined linen, of + needle- broidework,

38 And the five pillars of it with their 26, 39, hooks; and he overlaid their † chapiters † Heb. and their " fillets with gold: but their uchap. five sockets were of brass.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The ark. 6 The mercy-seat. 10 The 17 The candlestick, with his lamps and instruments. 25 The altar of incense. 29 The anointing oil.

AND || Bezaleel made the a ark of || That is, shittim-wood: two cubits and a half shadow was the length of it, and a cubit and a space of God. half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a a chap. half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold b within and without, and made ca crown b Gen. of gold to it round about.

S And he cast for it four rings of gold, c chap. to be set by the d four corners of it : even d Mat. two rings upon the one side of it, and 8. 11. two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittimwood, and overlaid them e with gold.

e 1 Pet. 1. 5 And he put the f staves into the rings f, 18, 19. by the sides of the ark to bear the ark. 4. 15. and

6 ¶ And he made the 8 mercy-seat of 1. 50.
pure gold: two cubits and a half was 6. 3. the length thereof, and one cubit and a g chap.

25. 17. half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of 28.11.
gold, beaten out of one piece made he Hebr. them, on the two ends of the mercy- 9.5.

8 One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy-seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims h spread out h chap. their wings on high, and covered with 25. 19. their wings over the mercy-seat, with 80. 2. their faces one to another; even to the mercy-seat-ward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 | And he made the table of shittim- i chap. wood: two cubits was the length there- 25. 2 of, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

chap. 25. 5. Num. 25. 1. Deut. t Heb. hands, chap. 20, 17.

† Heb. sea-ward, chap. 26, 22. † Heb. troined, chap. 26. 17, 24. 2 Sam.

Psalm 1 Cor. 1. 10. Epb. 2.21. † Heb.

ets 1 co unier 012 boati. chap. 26. 35, 7 chap.

& chap.

25. 29.

Num.

52. 19. m chap. 25. 29. 1 Kings

7.41. 2 Kings

52, 18,

Daniel

5. 3, 4.

n chap.

25. 31.

1 Chron.

Lev.

Zech.

5. 2, 15.

Rom. 12. 17. Phil.

1 Pet.

2. 12.

Rev.

o chap.

Num.

17. 8. Eccl.

12. 5.

1. 11.

p chap. 25. 35. q chap. 25. 31. 1 Cor.

9. 27. Col. 3. 4.

r chap. 25. 37.

Num.

8. 2. Zech.

Rev. 4.5.

s chap. 25. 27. 2iChron.

7. 11.

t chap. 25. 31. † Heb.

unction of holi-

ness,

chap. 30. 35.

1 John

u chap.

2. 20.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand-breadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereo!

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table

15 And he made the staves of shittimwood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his k dishes, and his k bowls, and his bowls, and his 4. 7. 1 1 Kings covers, to cover withal, of pure gold.

7. 50. Jeremiah 17 ¶ And he made the n candlestick of pure gold: of heaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same :

18 And six branches going out of the Jeremiah sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

> 19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower; so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like o almonds, his knops and his flowers: 2. 15. and

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under 1. 20. and two branches of the same, according to

the six branches r going out of it.
22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one 9

beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his r seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuff-dishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the sincense-altar of shittim-wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit (it was four-square) and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about; and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

26. 16. Isa. 60. 7. 27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves, to bear it withal.

> 28 And he made the staves of shittimwood, and overlaid them with gold.

> 29 ¶ And he made the † holy anointing oil, and the pure "incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 The altar of burnt-offering. 8 The laver of brass. 9 The court. 21 The sum of that which the people offered.

AND he made the a altar of burnt- a chaps offering of shittim-wood: five cubits was 27.1. Rom. the length thereof, and five cubits the 12.1. breadth thereof (it was b four-square) b Rev. and three cubits the height thereof. *

2 And he made the chorns thereof cchap, on the four corners of it; the horns 27.2. thereof were of the same; and he overlaid it with d brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the 6. 12. altar, the pots, and the c shovels, and the basons, and the f flesh-hooks, and the f1 Sams fire-pans; all the vessels thereof made le of brass.

4 And he made for the altar g a brasen g chap. grate of net-work, under the compass thereof, beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the h grate of brass, to be places h chap. for the staves.

6 And he made itie staves of k shit. i Num. tim-wood, and overlaid them with brass. 4. 15.

7 And he put the staves into the k chap. rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it 25.5. withal; he made the altar hollow with 25.

8 And he made the laver of brass, 10.3. and the foot of it of brass, of the m look - 30. 18 ing-glasses of the women † assembling, Lev. 10. which assembled at the door of the ta- Psalm bernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the court: on the Eccl. south side southward, the hangings of m chap, the court were of fine twined linen, an 30.18,19. hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their + Heb. brasen sockets twenty; the books of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings n of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten: the hooks of the pil- n chape lars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward 1 Sam. fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the o one side of o chap: the gate were fifteen cubits, their pillars 27. 14. three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the courtgate, on this hand and that hand were hangings of fifteen cubits, their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen:

17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver: and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of

CHRIST

1490.

bling by

1490.

Before the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the

> 19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets of silver.

20 And all the [] pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of \$1.2508.

or, nails, brass. chapter

Ezra

Ficel.

Isaiah

33. 20. p chap. 25. 16.

33. and

Revel. 11. 19. e Num.

r Psalm 119. 6.

t chap.

35. 22.

|| Every

was 120 pound

pound Serling,

1 Chron.

S. f. That is,

An half

+ Heb.

a pol!.

Num.

1. 45. x chap.

9. 8.

21 This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle P of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the hand of 9 Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.

22 And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made r all that the LORD commanded Moses.

23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and s a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for 24 An the gold the work of the holy place, even the gold of the coffering, was twenty and nine || talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the

shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven so that it els, after the shekel of the sanctuary. hundred and threescore and fifteen shek-

26 || A bekah for † every man, that is, bundred sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and apward, for wisix hundred thousand, and three thousand, and five hundred 29. 4. and three the 2 Chron. and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; an x hundred sockets of the hundred talents,

atalent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their

chapiters, and filleted them. 29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and

four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court-gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 The clothes of service. 2 The ephad. 8 The breastplate. 22 The robe of the | pieces of the ephod before it.

ephod. 30 The plate of the holy crown. Before CHRIST 32 All is approved of by Moses.

AND of the a blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made clothes of service, to a chap. to service in the b boly place, and made the choly garments for Aaron; as the Lord commanded Moses.

2 ¶ And he made the dephod of gold blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fin-

twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with cunning work.
4 They made shoulder-pieces for it,

to couple it together: by the two edges

was it coupled together.

5 And the f curious girdle of his fchap, ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, 28. 8. according to the work thereof, of gold, Lev. 8. 7 blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine Isa. 11. 5 twined linen; g as the Lord command- g Mat. ed Moses.

6 And they wrought h onyx-stones 1 Cor. inclosed in ouches of gold, graven as h chap. signets are graven, with i the names of 25. 7.

the children of Israel.

7 And he put them on the shoulders Ezekiel of the ephod, that they should be stones 29.13. for k a memorial to the children of Is- 28, 9 rael; as the LORD commanded Moses. Proverbs

8 ¶ And he made the 1 breastplate of k chap. cunning work, like the work of the 28. 12 ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and Josh. 4.7. scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was four-square; they made the Mark breastplate double; a span was the 14.9. length thereof, and a m span the breadth 25. 7. & thereof, being doubled.

10 And they set in it * four rows of Isa. 59. 7. m chap, stones; the first row was a sardius, a to- 28. 16.

paz, and a carbuncle; this was the first n chap. 11 And the second row, an emerald,

a sapphire, and a diamond. 12 And the third row, a ligure, an

agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper; they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones were o according to o chap. the names of the children of Israel, 28.21. twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate r chains at the ends, of wreathen p chap work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, 3.5. and two a gold rings, and put the two rings in the two ends of the breast plate. q chap.

17 And they put the two r wreathen 25.12.

chains of gold in the two rings on the rchap. ends of the breast plate.

18 And the two ends of the two wrea. 5. 14. then chains they fastened in the two suches, and put them on the shoulder- sverse 2,

d chap.

28. 14. 2 Chron.

4. 16.

a Mat.

16. 24. 1 Cor.

1. 25, 27. 1 Peter

x chap. 28. 33. y chap. 28. 33. z chap.

28. 34. Deut.

32. 13.

Song 4

13. and

4, 5. Galat.

5. 22. Philip.

1 Peter

4. 10. a chap.

28. 40.

b chap. 28. 42.

c chap. 28. 39.

d chap.

e chap.

28. 36. f chap. 40. 32.

g chap.

28. 19. 1 Tim.

5. 21. 80

6. 13, 14. Hebr.3.2.

and 8.5.

h chap.

11. 25. k chap. 25. 17. Hebr. 9.

5, 8. l chap. 35. 13. Neh.

10.33.

27. 21. Mat.

5. 14, 15,

Philip.

1 Kings 7. 48. m chap.

35: 11. i Mat.

I Chron.

Before CHRIST and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ephod inward.

> 20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of

the ephod. 21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; " as the Lord commanded

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was a hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and x twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the y bells between the pome-Psal. 1.3. granates, upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates:

26 A bell and a z pomegranate, a bell 6.7 and apomegranate, journed as the LORD 2 Cor. 12 of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 ¶ And they made a coats of fine linen, of woven work, for Aaron, and for 1. 11. Hebrews 12. 15. his sons;

28 And a mitre of fine linen, and b goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen breeches of fine twined linen;

29 And a c girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the Lord commanded

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the d holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, e HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; f as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord commanded Moses, g so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, h his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets;

34 And the covering of i rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering;

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the k mercy-seat;

36 The table and all the vessels thereof, and the I shew-bread;

37 The pure candlestick with the in lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be !

19 And they made two rings of gold, set in order, and all the vessels thereof, Before CHREST and the oil for light;

> 38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle-door;

> 39 The a brasen altar and his grate of brass, his staves and all his vessels; the laver and his foot;

40 The hangings of the court, his pil. 8. 64. lars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court-gate, his cords, and his o Hebr. pins, and all the vessels of the service of 3.2. the tabernacle for the tent of the congregation;

41 The clothes of service to do service in the holy place; and the P holy p chap. garments for Aaron the priest, and his 28. 2. sons' garments, to minister in the priest's

42 9 According to all that the LORD q ver. 32. commanded Moses, so the children of r Genesis Israel made all the work.

chapter 43 And Moses did r look upon all the 40. 25. work, and, behold, they had done it; as & Genesis the LORD had commanded, even so had 14, 19, they done it: and Moses s blessed them. 4.7, 8.

CHAP. XL.

1 The tabernacle to be reared and anoint-12 Aaron and his sons to be sunctified. 34 A cloud covereth the tent.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 On the first day of the first a month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the a chap. tent of the b congregation;

3 And thou shalt put therein the ark Num. of the testimony, and cover the ark b chap. with the vail.

4 And thou shalt bring in the d table, & and e set in order the trings that are to 4 be set in order upon it; and thou shal, d chap. bring in the f candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold f for the incense before the ark of testimony, and put the s hanging of the 26, 36 door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt-offering before the door of the h h ver. 19. tabernacle of the tent of the congrega-

7 And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court 30. 18. round about, and hang up the k hanging k chap. at the court-gate.

9 ¶ And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacie, and all I chap. that is therein, and shuit hallow it, and Lev. atl the vessels thereof: and it shall be

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt-ofiering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the aitar : and it shall be an altar m most helv.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver mehan and his foot, and sanctify it.

13 ¶ And thou shalt bring Aaron and

i chap.

1490.

n chap.

30. 33.

Num.

26. 11.

27, 28.

16. 18.

John

Phil.

1. 28. 1 Tim.

8. 15. 2 Tim.

1 Peter

I John

o chap. 26. 7.

s chap.

26. 14.

& chap.

u chap.

35. 17. x Prov.

11. 19.

19, 20.

y Mat. 12. 4.

25. 31. Panim 11y. 105.

H.br. 10.

H. br.9.2. z chap.

9, 1.

Before his sons unto the door of the tabernacle 25 And he a lighted the lamps be-CHRIST of the congregation, and wash them with fore the LORD; as the LORD command-

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and the tent of the congregation before the 4.5. sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and

clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office; for their anointing shall surely be an a everlasting priesthood, through-12:14. and out their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the Lord commanded him, so did

verse 1. he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, in the first month, in the o second year, on the arst day of the month, that the tabernacle was Ezek. 37. reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the P tabernacle, and a fastened his sockets, and saiah set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the r tent over the tabernacle, and put the s covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the " mercy-seat above

upon the ark.

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and x covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lord commanded

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the

23 And he set the y bread in order upon it, before the Lord; as the Lord

had commanded Moses.

the table, on the side of the tabernacle the house of Israel, throughout all their 9. 15. southward.

ed Moses.

26 ¶ And he put the b golden altar in a Rev.

27 And he burnt sweet incense there. Heb.10.1. on; as the Lord commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the c altar of burnt. c chap. offering by the door of the tabernache Hebrews of the tent of the congregation, and 10. 5, 6. offered upon it the burnt-offering, and

the meat-offering; d as the LORD coni- d chapmanded Moses. 30 ¶ And he set the e laver between e chap.

withal.

31 And Moses, and Aaron, and his sons, f washed their hands and their feet f chap. thereat.

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; g as g ver. 19. the Long commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the h court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and 11. set up the hanging of the court-gate : Hebrews so Moses finished the work.

S4 ¶ Then a i cloud covered the tent 21. 27. of the congregation, and the k glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Moses was I not able to enter 8. 10. into the tent of the congregation, because 6.4. and the cloud abode thereon, and the glory 14.31. of the Lord filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up k chap. from over the tabernacle, the children 25,8 of Israel m went onward in all their journies:

37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not, till the day 5.14.

m Num.

38 For " the cloud of the LORD Was 24 \ And he put the z candlestick in upon the tabernacle by day, and fire 9, 19, the tent of the congregation, overagainst was on it by night, in the sight of all n Num.

the tent of the congregation and the 30.18. altar, and put water there, to wash 10.22.

2 Chron. 2 Chron.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED LEVITICUS.

Before CHAP. I. CHRIST 1490.

1 The burnt-offerings, 3 of the herd, 10 of the flocks, 14 of the fowls.

AND the Loap a called unto Moses, John 1.17. and spake unto him out of the b tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ve shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the \$ flock.

S I I his offering be a c burnt-sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male the congregation, m Mic. 6. 6. n Zech, 9. 15.

without f blemish; he shall offer it of his character own 8 voluntary will, at h the door of the 1490. tabernacle of the congregation, i before t

4 And he shall put his hand upon the g 2 Cor. head of the burnt-offering; and it shall h John be accepted for him, k to make atone- 10.7 ment for him.

5 And the shall kill the m bullock be- k Daniel fore the Lord: and the priests, Aaron's 9.24. sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle / Exodus the blood round about upon the altar 29.11. that is by the door of the tabernacle

f Ex.12.5.

c Rom. Heb.10.4 3, 20,

John2.19.

~

a Exodus

29, 41,

1 Cor.

Before CHUIST 1490. 5 || Or, divide, 2 Tim. 2. 15. o Mat. 3. 11. p chap. 22. 23.

q Ezek.

36. 25.

s Isaiah

53.7.

6 And he shall flay the burnt-offering, and | cut it into his pieces. 7 And the sons of Aaron the priest

shall o put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire.

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the P parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar.

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in 9 water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt-sacri-Hebrews fice, an offering made by fire, of a r sweet savour unto the Lorp.

10 9 And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the s sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt-sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces with his head and his fat; and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar.

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water; and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

14 ¶ And if the burnt-sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of " turtle-doves,

or of x young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the altar:, and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar.

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his || feathers, and cast it beside the altar, on the east part, by the place y of the ashes.

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but shall z not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, a of a sweet sayour unto the LORD.

CHAP. II.

1 The meat-offering of flour. 12 The oblation of first-fruits not to be burnt. 13 The salt of the meat-offering.

AND when any will offer a a meat-offering unto the Load, his offering shall be of b fine flour; and he shall c pour oil upon it, and put d frankincense thereon.

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's s ns the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the ememorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

3 And the remnant of the meat-offer- Before CHRIST ing shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing f most holy of the offerings of the f Phil. LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a 4.8. meat-offering baken in the oven, it shall 13. 16. be g unleavened cakes of fine flour ming- g 1 Cor. led with oil, or unleavened wafers anoint- 5.8. ed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meatoffering baken in a h pan, it shall be of h Psalm fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. Romans 6 Thou shalt part it i in pieces, and 12, 11.

pour oil thereon: it is a meat-offering, i chap. 1.

7 And if thy oblation be a meat-of- 6, 12. fering baken in the frying-pan, it shall be

made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat-offering that is made of these things unto the Lord: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat-offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by lire, of a k sweet savour k chap. unto the Lord.

10 And that which is left of the meatoffering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat-offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven : for ye shall burn I no leaven I Mat. nor any m honey in any offering of the 16.6. Luke LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the first- m Prov. fruits, ye shall n offer them unto the Romans LORD; but they shall not be burnt on 12.3. the altar for a sweet savour.

13 ¶ And every oblation of thy meat- 23. 17. offering shalt thou season with salt; of Ezek. neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the Mat. e covenant of thy God to be lacking from 5. 13. thy meat-offering : 4 with all thine of p Name ferings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat-offering Mark 9.50. of thy first-fruits unto the LORD, thou q Ezek. shalt offer, for the meat-offering rofthy 43. 24. first-fruits, green ears of corn dried by 9.49. the fire, even corn beaten out of s full rchap

15 And thou shalt put coil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat- 1 Cor. otiering.

16 And the priest shall burn the me- 12. 24. morial of it, part of the beaten corn t2 Cor, thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with 1.2. all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAP. III.

1 The peace-offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 whether a lamb, 12 or a goat.

AND if his oblation be a sacrifice a a Psalm of peace-offering, if he offer it of the 56.12. herd, whether it be a male b or female, b chap. he shall offer it without blemish before 1.3. the Lord.

2 And he shall d lay his hand upon d ch. 1.44

dal.

u chap. Luke 2. 24. x Gen. 18. 17. Isaiah 38. 14. · 10.16.

|| Or, dung, Ps. 93. 5. y chap. 4. 12. z John

a 2 Cor. 8. 12.

19.33.

a Isaiah

Romans Hebr.9.5; 3, 9, 10. b Exod. Malachi c Psalm

45. 6, 7. 1 John d Eph. 5. 2. e Psalm 20. 3. Acts 10. 4.

Before

Before the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congrega-1400. tion; and Aaron's sons, the priests, e chap. shail c sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

> 3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire funto the LORD, the far that covereth the inwards, and all the g fat that is

g Gen. upon the inwards:

f chap. 7. 15.

Eph.

n Gen.

37. 11.

Mat.

10. 22. 1 Cor.

1.17.

Rev.

23, 25.

Deut.

32. 14.

Neh.

8. 10.

p Gen.

14. 32,

Acts

15, 29,

1 Cor.

1. 30. Eph. 1. 7.

and 5. 26.

Hebr.

10. 19.

1 Peter

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, h Exed. and the h caul above the liver, with the 29.13. kidneys, it shall he take away.

Gal. 5 And Aaron's sons shall i burn it on 5, 24, i chap. the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which 4. 35. and is upon k the wood that is on the fire; it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

> 6 And if his offering, for a sacrifice of peace-tiering unto the Lord, be of

I verse 1, the flock, male for female; he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering,

then shall he offer it before the LORD. 8 And in he shall lay his hand upon Hebrews the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the m chap. blood thereof round about upon the altar.

> 9 And he shall offer, of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the Loap, the fat thereof, and the a whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the back-bone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards:

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar; it is the food of the offering made by fire unto the Lord.

12 \ And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it efore the Lorn.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation; and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his of-6 chap, 7, fering, even an offering made by fire unto the Long, the fat that covereth the inwamis, and all the fat that is upon the

mards:

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat 6.4. that is upon them, since the liver, ch.7.26. flanks, and the caul above the liver, and 17.14 with the kidneys, it shall be take a-

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire, for a sweet savour. All the o fat is the LORD's.

17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor P blood.

CHAP. IV.

CHRIST The sin-offering of ignorance for the 1490 1490. priest, 13 for the congregation, 22 for a ruler, 27 for any of the people.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses,

saving,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through a ig. a Hebr. norance against b any of the command- 10, 26, ments of the LORD, concerning things 2. 43. which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 If the priest that is anointed dochap. sin † according to the sin of the people; 21, 10. then let him bring, for his sin which he make the hath sinned, a young bullock d without people blemish unto the Lord for \dagger a sin-or er-guilty.

4 And he shall bring the bullock un. † Hebr. to the door of the tabernacle of the con-2 Cor. gregation before the LORD, and shall 5. 21 e lay his hand upon the bullock's head, e Heb. and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is fanointed 28, 13, shall take of the bullock's blood, and Hebr. 9. bring it to the tabernacle of the congre-

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and g sprinkle of the blood g Psalm h seven times before the Lord, before h Hebr. the vail of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall put some of the 1 Pet. blood upon the horns of the altar of ichap. sweet incense before the Lord, which 16. 19. is in the tabernacle of the congregation; 22, 44. and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin-offering; the k fat that covereth the inwards, and k chap, all the fat that is upon the inwards:

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the Hanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt-offering.

11 And the Iskin of the bullock, and I chap. all his flesh, with his head, and with his 6.30. legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock, shall he carry forth m without the camp, unto am Hebr. clean place, a where the ashes are pour n John ed out, and burn him on the wood with 19, 17, fire: where the ashes are poured out o Joshua shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And if the o whole congregation 10. 26. of Israel sin through P ignorance, and Num. the thing be 4 hid from the eyes of the 15.2 assembly, and they have done somewhat Psalm against any of the commandments of the 19, 13. LORD, concerning things which should Psalm not be done, and are guilty:

14 When the sin which they have sin- 16, 30. red against it is known, then the conCHRIST for the sin, and bring him before the ta-

bernacle of the congregation.

r Num. 15 And the selders of the congrega-15, 24, tion shall tlay their hands upon the head ch. 1. 5 of the "bullock before the LORD; and the s Exod. bullock shall be killed before the LORD. 3. 16. chap. 24.

16 And the priest that is x anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the

tabernacie of the congregation.

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, even be-

fore the vail. x ver. 3.

1, 2. 1 chap.

1 Peter

chapter 18 And he shall put some of the blood 16, 32, upon the horns of the altar which is bearded. 10 three the Lord, that is in the tabernacie Hebr. 7. 26, 27. Ps. 45. 7. of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congrega-2 Ver. 6.

19 And he shall take all his fat from

him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin-offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bula ver. 12. lock z without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a 29.14.

sin-offering for the congregation.

a Exod. 22 ¶ When a a ruler hath sinned, Numbers and done somewhat through ignorance 1. 7. and against any of the commandments of the 7. 2. and LORD his God, concerning things which Ezekiel should not be done, and is guilty;

34. 24. 23 Or it his sin wheeldge; he shall and 38.2, ned come to his knowledge; he shall at the goats, a and 45. 7. bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a

male without blemish.

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place & Exod. b where they kill the burnt-offering before the Lord: it is a sin-offering.

ch. 1. 11. 25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar ever.7,8. of c burnt-offering, and shall pour out chap. 6. his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt-offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace-offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And if d any one of the common Exodus people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the com-Numbers mandments of the Lord, concerning 15, 16.

f chap. 5.

things which ought not to be done, and 7, 11.

be guilty;

d Num.

16, 21,

28 Or if his sin which he hath sinned Gal. 3.28, come to his knowledge; then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, f a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

Hebrew 3 29 And he shall 8 lav his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slav the

eregation shall offer a ryoung bullock sin-offering in the place of the burnt. Before CHRISF offering

> 30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burntoffering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall hake away all the hichap. fat thereof, as the fat is taken away 2.14. from off the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, for ia sweet savour unto the Lord: i chap. and the priest shall make an atonement 1.9. for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring ka lumb for a sin- Job 42.8. Re. 12. offering, he shall bring it a female

without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the 1 Peter 2. 5. k chap. head of the sin-offering, and slay it for a sin-offering in the place where they kill the burnt-offering. Exod.

12. 5. chapter 34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the mam-offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour ou Isaian all the blood thereof at the bottom of

35 And he shall take away all the fat Eph. thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken 5.27. Hebr. 9. away from the sacrifice of the peace-13, 14. offerings; and the priest shall burn them 1 Peret upon the altar, according to the offer-2, 24, and ings made by fire unto the Lord: and m chap. the priest shall make an atonement for 4. 3. his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAP. V.

The trespass-offering of one that concealeth his knowledge in touching of an unclean thing, 4 or in making an oath. 14 The offering in sacrilege.

AND if a a soul sin, and hear the a verses voice of b swearing, and is a witness, 15, 17. whether he hath seen or known of it : 24, 41. if he do not utter it, then he shall bear Proverbs his iniquity.

2 Or if a soul touch any c unclean 26, 63. thing, whether it be a d carcass of and Num. unclean beast, or a carcass of unclean d ch. 18. cattle, or the carcass of unclean creep. 8, 31. ing things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be e unclean, and guilty. 62 Cor.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of 1 Time. man, f whatsoever uncleanness it be that 5. 22. a man shall be defiled withal, and it be f charhid from him; when he knoweth of it,

then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips & to do evil, or to do good, Acts whatsoever it be that a man shall pro-13. 12. nounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be h Prov. guilty in one of these things, that he shall i chap, h confess that he hath sinned in that 6, 17.

6 And he shall bring his i trespass-1 Cor. offering unto the Lord, for his sin which 21. 31

Before he hath sinned, k a female from the mation, for a trespass-offering unto the Before dock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for 1490. a sin-offering; and the priest shall make & chap. an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And if he be † not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring, for his trespass which he hath committed, two turhis hand the doves, or two I young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin-offering, and the suffi- the other for a burnt-of ering.

a lamb. 8 And he shall other that which is for 1 Cor. 9. priest, who shall other that which is for 13, 14. 1 Peter the sin-offering m hrst, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide

Jam. 2.9. it asunder. on chap.

Gal.

2. 24. n John

37. 17.

5. 15.

Mat.

3. 17. John

1. 17.

r chap.

6. 15.

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood 1. 4. 1 Peter of the sin-offering " upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a sin-offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt-offering, according to the mane chap. ner; and the priest shall make oan atonement for him, for his sin which he Romans hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven

1 John 2. him.

11 \ But if he be not able to bring two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons; then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin-offering: he shall put g Num. P no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon; for it is a sin-offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of och. 2.2. it, even 9 a memorial thereon, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings r made by fire unto the LORD; it

is a sin-offering. s 1 Cor. 9, 13,

13 And the s priest shall make an atonement for him, as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat-offering.

14 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saving,

15 If a soul commit a trespass, and 2 ch. 4. 2. sin through ignorance in the a holy a chap. things of the LORD; then he shall bring x ch. 4.3. for x his trespass unto the Lord a ram y without blemish out of the flocks, with 2 ch. 27. 2 thy estimation by shekels of silver, af-3, 12. ter the shekel of the sanctuary, for a

trespass-offering.

16 And he shall make amends for the ever. 15, harm that he hath done in the 2 holy ch. 27. thing, and shall add the b fifth part 1 John thereto, and give it unto the c priest: and the priest shall make an atonement och, 4.2. or him with the ram of the trespass of Ps. 19.13. Think with the last be forgiven him.

17 9 And if a soul sin, and commit Hebr. 5.2. any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he dwist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy esti-"

priest: and the priest shall make an CHRIST atonement for him concerning his eignorance wherein he erred, and wist ite Num. not; and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It is f a trespass-offering: he hath 10, 10, certainly trespassed against the LORD. 11, 12,

CHAP. VI.

1 The trespass-offering for sins done wittingly. 8 The law of the burnt-offering.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saving,

2 If a soul sin, and commit a a tres-a chap. pass against the Lord, and elie unto 5.15. his neighbour in that which was de-20.6 livered him to keep, or in fellowship, or 2 Sam. in a thing taken away † by violence, or 12.9. hath edece ved his neighbour;

th edece ved his neighbor was flost 12. 11.

3 Or have found that which was flost 12. 11.

and swenny da Tim. and lieth concerning it, and sweare. alsely; in any of all these that a mar + Heb

d et ., sinning therein :

4 Then it shall be, because he hat of the hand. sinned, and is guilty, that he shall ge Luke restore that which he took violent 12, 11 away, or the thing which he hath de f Exod. ceitfully gotten, or that which was d Deut. livered him to keep, or the lost thing 22.2. which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the h fifth h chap. part more thereto, and give it unto him 5.16. t whom it appertaineth, i in the day of 5, 23,

his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his k trespass- & Psalm offering unto the LORD, a ram without 51.16, 17. blemish out of the flock, with the estimated from the flock, a ram without the flock, a ram without the flock of the flock mation, for a trespass-offering unto the Hebrews priest.

7 And the priest shall make 1 an atone-1 chap. ment for him before the LORD; and it 1.4 shall be forgiven him, for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is m the law of the burnt-offer- m Exod. ing: (it is the burnt-offering, because of 29. 38 the burning upon the altar all n night chap. unto the morning, and the fire of the al-n Exod. tar shall be burning in it:)

10 And the priest shall put on his o linen garment, and his linen breeches & Exod. shall he put upon P his flesh, and take 28. 40, 41. up the ashes which the fire hath 9 con-44, 17, 18. sumed with the burnt-offering on the al-q Psalm tar, and he shall put them beside the 20.3. Isa. 47.2. altar.

11 And he shall put off his garments, and put r on other garments, and carry , Ezek. forth the ashes s without the camp unto 44, 19. a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it, it shall t not be put t chap. out: and the priest shall burn wood on 9. 24. it every morning, and lay the burntoffering in order upon it; and he shall

CHRIST 1490.

~~ n Deut. 25. 6. Jег. 23. 29. Luke

12. 49. Hebr. 13. 10. 1 John x chap. y chap. 2. 2. ≈ Rom. 2. 22. 1 Cor. 9, 13, a chap. b Exod

12, 15,

c Num.

18. 10.

1 Cor.

d chap.

e Deut.

12. 5, 6.

fverses 27, 28. Exodus

g Hebr. 8. 1.

h chap. 7. 19. Hebr.

i Mat. 16. 21. k chap. 10. 17. Ezek. 44. 28. Hosea 4. g. John 6. 56. 1 Peter 2. 5.

Rev. 1.6. l Exod. 29. 30, 37. 4. 4. Rom. n chap.

2 Cor.

13 The fire shall " ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 \ And this is the law of the x meatoffering: The sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat-offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat-offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for y a sweet savour, even the memorial of it, unto the Lord.

16 And the z remainder thereof shall Aaron and a his sons eat: with b unleavened bread shall it be eaten c in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It shall dnot be baken with leaven: I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is e must holy, as is the sin-offering, and as the trespass-offering.

18 All the males among the children of Auron shall eat of it. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the Lord made by fire: every one that toucheth them fishall be holy

1) ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

20 This is the offering of Aaron, and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the Load, in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat-offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meatoffering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the Lord, it shall be h wholly burnt:

23 For every meat-offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt; it shall not be exten.

24 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saving,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin-offering; In the place where the burnt-offering is i killed shall the sin-offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy.

26 The priest that k offereth it for sin shall eat it; in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of

the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be ! holy: and when there miThess. 's sprinkled of the m blood thereof upon any garment, thou a shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken; and if it be be eaten the same day that it is offered; 12.6.

burn thereon the fat of the peace-offer- sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both Before CHRIST scoured and rinsed oin water.

29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.

30 And no Psin-offering, whereof any 8. 21. of the blood is brought into the taber. 4.5. nacle of the congregation, to reconcile q chap. withal in the holy place, shall be eaten; Hebr. it shall be 9 burnt in the fire.

CHAP. VII.

1 The law of the trespass-offering, 11 and of the peace offerings. 22 The fat and the blood are forbidden to be eaten. LIKEWISE this is the law of a the a chap.

trespass-offering; it is b most holy. 2 In the c place where they kill the 2.3.

burnt-offering shall they kill the trespass- c chap. offering: and the blood thereof shall he d sprinkle round about upon the altar. 3 And he shall offer of it all the fat 1.5.

thereof; the rump, and the fat that co-

vereth the einwards:

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat 51. that is f on them, which is by the flanks, 4. 14. and the caul that is above the liver, with f chap. the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar, for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a trespass-offer-

6 Every male among the priests shall eat thereof; it shall be eaten in the holy place: it is most holy.

7 As the † sin-offering is, so is the + Heb. trespass-offering; there is one law for sin, Isa. them: the priest that maketh atone 2 Cor. ment therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt-offering, even the priest shall have to himself the g skin of the burntoffering which he hath offered.

9 And all the meat-offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dress. Phil. 3.9. ed in the h frying-pan, and in the pan, 2.5,6, i shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat-offering mingled 6.6. k with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one as much as another.

11 ¶ And this is the law of the sacrifice of 1 peace-offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the m sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and a unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, o fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering P leavened bread with the 50.14. sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace- 2.4.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of 2.4. p Mat. whole oblation for an 4 heave-offer- 13, 33. the whole oblation for an 4 heave-offering unto the LORD, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace-offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his r chap. peace-offerings for thanksgiving shall 1 22.30

b chap.

Psalm 2 Chron. and 33.16.

7. 16.

5. 8. q Exod. 29. 27.

chap.

1490.

s Num. 30, 2. t chap.

u Gen.

22. 4. Expd.

10, 12,

x Num.

18. 27.

y chap.

19. 7. Isalah

65.4.

≈ Gen.

19. 15.

a Deut. 22. 15.

b chap.

c 1 Cor.

11. 27.

d chap.

e Exod.

22, 31.

chap. 17. 15.

Deut.

44. 31.

20, 27.

37. 14.

h chap.

3. 5. i Exod.

1 Chron.

Prov.

Rom.

6. 3, 4. Phil.

Ezekiel

S. 17.

Before he shall not leave any of it until the give unto the priest for k an heave-offermorning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a s vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice; and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten.

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the a third day shall be

burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall " not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an y abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall z bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that a toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten, it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the · flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings that pertain unto the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover, the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of b man, or any unclean beast, or any 13. 15. abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of c peace-offerings which pertain unto the LORD, even

that soul shall be cut off from his people. 22 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no d manner of fat,

of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the e beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use; but ye shall in no wise eat of

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of 4. 14. and the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth it shall f be cut off f verses from his people.

> 26 Moreover, ye shall eat no manner of g blood, whether it be of fowl, or of beast, in any of your dwellings,

g Gen. 9. 4. chap. 3. 17. and 27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto the LORD, shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings.

30 h His own hands shall bring the chap. 3.5. offerings of the LORD made by fire : and 8. 27. the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be i waved for a wave offering before the LORD.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye also upon the mitre, even upon his k fore- 28, 37.

ing of the sacrifices of your peace-offer-

33 He among the sons of Aaron that k Prov. offereth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave-breast and the heaveshoulder have I taken of the children o Israel from off the sacrifices of their 1 Chron. peace-offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest, and unto his sons, by a statute m for ever, from among the m Gen. children of Israel.

35 9 This is the portion of the nanoint 9. 13, 14. ing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his n Isaiah sons, out of the offerings of the Lord 10. 27. made by fire, in the day when he pre- 14.2 ented them, to minister unto the LORD 1 John 2, 27. in the priest's office ;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anointed them, by a statute for ever, throughout their gene-

37 This is the law of the burnt-offering, of the meat-offering, and of the sin-offering, and of the trespass-offering, and of the o consecrations, and of the o Exodus sacrifice of the peace-offerings,

38 Which the Lord commanded Moses in P mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their 9 oblations unto the LORD in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons: 53, 10. 14 their sm-offering: 18 their burntoffering. 22 Of consecrations.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saving,

2 Take a Aaron, and his sons with a Exod. him, and the garments, and the b anoint- b Exod. ing oil, and a bullock for the c sin-offer- 30, 23. ing, and two rams, and a basket of un- c Exod. leavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congrega- d Exod. tion together unto the d door of the ta- 29. 11.

bernacle of the congregation. 4 And Moses did e as the Lorp com- 18. 20.

manded him; and the assembly was ga- e Exod. 39. 43. thered together unto the door of the Hebr.3.5. tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his f Isaiah sons, and washed them with f water.

7 And he put upon him the 8 coat, 36.25. and girded him with the girdle, and Hebrews clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him 5.6. with the curious girdle of the ephod, 8.6. and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the h breastplate upon him; also be put in the breastplate the 28, 30. Urim and the Thummim.

9 And he put the mitre upon his head; 1,5.

1400

Phil. James

29. 9. and 1 Kings q Hebr.

Exod. h Exod. 28. 15. i Exod.

& Eph.

30.23.

m Exod.

2 Exod.

o Psalm

2. 15.

5, 6. † Heb.

sin-bul-

22, 28. s Exod. 29, 12.

+ Heb.

unsin-

29. 36. t Mat.

4: 5, 8. x chap.

a verses

20, 23.

& Gen.

c Exod.

d Exod.

29. 20. 1 Cor.

8, 20,

30. 18.

ed Moses. ~

10 And Moses took the m anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar, and all his " vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon o Aaron's head, and anointed

133. 1, 2. 2 Cor. him, to sanctify him.

13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, p Exod. and put coats upon them, and girded tnem with girdles, and put bonnets upon q Exed. 29. 10. them: as the LORD commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the Psin-offering : and Aaron and his sons laid 4 their hands upon the head of the bullock for the † sin-offering.

r Hebr.9. 15 And he r slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the s horns of the altar round about with his finger, and † purified the altar; and poured the ch. 4. 25. blood at the bottom of the altar, and ned, Ex. sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the a fat that was "Exodus upon the inwards, and the x caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon the altar.

17 But the bullock and his hide, his 3, 10. y Exod. 29, 14. Hebrews manded Moses. flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the Lord com-

18 ¶ And he brought the ram for the z burnt-offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of Romans the ram.

19 And he a killed it; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round

20 And he cut the ram into pieces, and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt-sacrifice for b a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the LORD;

as the Lord commanded Moses. 22 ¶ And he brought the other c ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron

and his sons laid their hands upon the

head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his d right foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about;

25 And he took the fat, and the

iront, did he put the golden plate, the the inwards, and the caul above the li-before the lyer, and the two kidneys and their fat, 1490. and the right shoulder: 26 And out of the basket of unleaven-f Exod.

ed bread, that was before the LORD, he 20 took one unleavened cake, and a cake go. 2. of foiled bread, and one s wafer, and Isaiah put them on the fat, and upon the right 66. 20. shoulder:

27 And heputall upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and h waved h Exod. them for a wave-offering before the Lord. 29. 24.

28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt-offering: they were consecrations for a sweet savour; it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And i Moses took the breast, and i chap. 7. waved it for a wave-offering before the 3, 30. LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' k part; as the Lord con- k Exod.

manded Moses.

30 And Moses took of the 1 anointing / Exod. oil, and of the blood which was upon 29. 21. the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, 133. 2. and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his son's garments with him; and sanctified Aaron and his garments, and his sons, and his son's garments with him.

31 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, and to his sons, Boil the flesh m at the door m Exod. of the tabernacle of the congregation; 29.31. and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of consecrations, as n In Exod. commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons Luke shall eat it.

32 And that which oremaineth of the o Exod. flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with and 29.34.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door 29. 35. of the tabernacle of the congregation in 1 Samuel P seven days, until the days of your con-1. 28. Hebr. 9. secration be at an end: for seven days 23, 24. q Hebr. shall he consecrate you.

34 As he hath done this day, so the 7. 16. and LORD hath commanded to do, to make rchap.

an atonement q for you.

35 Therefore shall ye r abide at the Joshua door of the tabernacle of the congrega-1 Samuel tion day and night seven days, and keep 22. the charge of the Lord, that ye die 9, 19, and not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all Luke things which the Lord commanded by t Mal.

the hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

1 Aaron's first offerings for himself and the people. 8 The sin-offering, 12 and the burnt-offering for himself 23 Mo-ses and Aaron bless the people. 24 Fire cometh from the Lord upon the altar. a chap.

AND it came to pass, a on the eighth 1 Peter day, that Moses called Aaron and his 2.5. sons, and the b elders of Israel;

2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee cch. 8. 2. a young calf for a sin-offering, and a d chap. ram for a burnt-offering, without blem-1.3. Fimp, and all the fat that was upon lish, and d offer them before the LORD. 5. 21.

e chap.

Before S And unto the conduction and a calf and goats for a sin-offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt-offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace-offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and e a meat-offering mingled with oil: for to-day the LORD will f ap-

2. 1. f 1 John 3. 2, 3. pear unto you. Rev.

e chap.

14. 8.

h chap.

8. 10. Hebr.

i chap.

k chap.

7, 13, 37, 25.

1 Peter

an chap

5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation; and all the congregation drew near, and stood before the Lord.

6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the Lorb commanded that ye should do; and the g glory of the LORD

2 Exod. 24. 16. and 40. shall appear unto you.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, h Go Ezekiel unto the altar, and offer thy sin-offering, and thy burnt-offering, and make an 1 John 3. atonement i for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the Lord commanded.

8¶ Aaron, therefore, went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin-offer-

Hebr. 5. 3. and 7. ing which was for himself.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the and 9. 7. blood unto him; and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the k horns of the altar, and poured out the / chap. 4. blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But the 1 fat, and the kidneys and Isa. 4. 4. I Thess. the caul above the liver, of the sin-offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the m hide he

4. 11, 12. burnt with fire without the camp. 12 And he slew the burnt-offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him

the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar. 13 And they presented the burnt-of-

n chap. fering unto him, with the "pieces there-1.6,8. of, and the head; and he burnt them upon the altar.

o chap.

14 And he did o wash the inwards and 1. 9. the legs, and burnt them upon the burntoffering on the altar.

15 \ And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat which was the sin-offering for the people, and slew it,

22 Cor. and offered it P for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt-offer-Hebrews 10 And ne oreage. 9, 10. ing, and offered it according to the 4 man-

q chap.

17 And he brought the meat-offering, and took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, besides the burnt-

Fx. 29. sacrifice of the s morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace-oficrings which was for the people : and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, : ch. 3.2. which he sprinkled upon the altar round

19 And the fat of the bullock and of

3 And unto the children of Israel thou | covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, Before CHRIST and the caul above the liver :

20 And they put the x fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the x ch. 4.8.

altar: 21 And the breasts and the right

shoulder Aaron waved for y a wave-of-y chap. fering before the LORD; as Moses com- 7.30. manded. 22 And Aaron lifted z up his hand to- z Isaiah

wards the people, and a blessed them; 49.22. and a came down a from offering of the 23.13. sin-offering, and the burnt-offering, and b Exod. peace offerings.

23 ¶ And Moses and Aaron d went d Ex.5.1. into the tabernacle of the congregation, and 7.10. and came out and c blessed the people : 118. 26 and the f glory of the Lorn appeared f Exod. unto all the people.

24 And there came a fire out from 3 1 Sam. fore 8 the Lorenza 15. before & the LORD, and h consumed h Psalm upon the altar the burnt-offering and 20.3. the fat : which when all the people saw they i shouted, and fell on their faces.

CHAP. X.

1 Nadab and Abihu burnt. 8 The priests forbidden wine when they enter the ta-12 Of eating holy things. bernacie.

AND a Nadab and Abihu, the sons a Exod. of Aaron, took either of them his 5 cen-6. ser, and put fire therein, and put incense 27.3. thereon, and coffered strange fire be- Numbers fore the LORD, which he commanded 16, 17. them not.

2 And there went dout fire from the d chap. LORD, and e devoured them; and they e Hebr.

died f before the Lord. 3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This f ch. 1.3. is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will 20. 41. be g sanctified in them that come h nigh h Ezek.

me, and before all the people I will be 142. 13. glorified. And Aaron k held his peace. 1. 10. 4 And Moses called Mishael and El. k Psalm zaphan, the sons of Uzziel, the 1 uncle 1 Ex. 6.

of Aaron, and said unto them, Come 18, 20. near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary mout of the camp. m Luke

5 So they went near, and carried them 7. 12. in their coats out of the camp; as Meses had said.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar his sons, " Uncover not your heads, neither rend " Num. your clothes, lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people : but let your o Joshua brethren, the whole house of Israel, be. 7.1, 2. wail the P burning which the Lond hati. Psalm 119, 120. kindled.

7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congrega-tion lest ye die: for the q anointing oil 2, 20. of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Aaron, shekar, saying,

9 Do not drink wine nor strong all kind † drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, whereby when ye go into the tabernacle of the men may which no the ram, the a rump, and that which congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a drunk

10 And that ye may r put difference between holy and unholy, and between r chap. Jer. 15.19. unclean and clean;

11 And that ye may teach the children 22.26.and of Israel all the statutes which the 44. 23. s Mal. LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses. 2. 7. Mat.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the t meatoffering that remaineth of the offerings Mal. 1. 7. of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar; for it is most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy son's due, of the sacrifices of the Lord made by

fire: for so I am commanded. 14 And the wave-breast and heaveshoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace-offerings of the children of Israel.

15 The heave-shoulder and the wavebreast shall they bring, with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave-offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons with thee, by "a statute for ever; as the LORD

hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses * diligently sought the goat of the sin-offering, and, behold, it was burnt; and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron, which were left alive, saying,

17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin-offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you y to bear the iniquity of the congregation, and 33. 6. to make atonement for them before the

> 18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the 2 holy place; ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

> 19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin-offering and their burnt-offering before the Lorp; and such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sinoffering to-day, should it have been a accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Moses heard that, b he Heb.7.18. was content.

CHAP. XI.

1 What beasts may and may not be eaten, 9 what fishes, 13 what foods. 29 Of the unclean creeping things.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, a 2 Chr. and a to Aaron, saving unto them, 2 Speak unto the b children of Israel,

b Ps. 147. Septiate that the beasts which ye 2 Acts 10. small c eat, among d all the beasts that d Isaiah are on the earth.

Before statute for ever throughout your gene-CHRIST rations:

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them e Rom. that divide the hoof: as the scame! 2.18. because he cheweth the cud, but divid-1.2. eth not the hoof; he is unclean unto vou.

5 And the h coney, because he chew eth the cud, but divideth not the hoof : 30. 26. ne is unclean unto you.

6 And the Thare, because he chew-i Rev. eth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; 21.8. he is unclean unto you.

7 And the k swine, though he divide k 2 Pet. the hoof, and be cloven-footed, yet he 2. 22. cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcass shall ye I not touch; they 12 Cor. are unclean to you.

9 These shall ve eat, of all that are in the waters: Whatsoever bath m fins m Acts and scales in the waters, in the seas, and 10. 11. in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be n an abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination 14. 10. unto you; ye shall not eat of their ${}^{o}_{15.39}$. flesh, but ye shall have their carcasses in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an p Job abomination: The P eagle, and the 939.27. ossifrage, and the rospray, 14. 12.

14 And the s vulture, and the kiterJer. after his kind: s Rom.

15 Every a raven after his kind; 16 And the x owl, and the y night-t Job

hawk, and the z cuckoo, and the a hawk after his kind, 17 And the b little owl, and the cor-x Job

morant, and the d great owl, 18 And the e swan, and the pelican, 5. 11.

and the f gier-eagle, 19 And the g stork, the h heron after a Job

her kind, and the Hapwing, and the bat.3 20 All fowls that creep, going up n 102

all four, shall be an abomination unto you. c Hab. 21 Yet these may ve eat, of every fly. 1. 14.

ing creeping thing that goeth upon att ". four, which have I gs above their feet, & Deut. to leap withal upon the earth:

22 Even these of them ye may eat; 102.6. the klocust after his kind, and the bald's Deut. nocust after his kind, and the beetle after 14.17. his kind, and the grasshopper after his 39. 3.

23 But all other flying creeping things, k Exod. which have four feet, shall be an abo- 10. 4, 5. mination unto you.

24 And for these we shall be unclean: 5. 17. whosever toucheth the carcuss of them Col 3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and I shall be unclean I until the even.

u chap. 7. 34. x chap 9. 15.

t chap.

v Exod. chapter John 1. 7, 29. 1 Peter 2. 24.

z chap. 4. 10, 12. and 6. 30 a Deut. 12. 14.

Hosea 9. 4. b 2 Chr. 30. 18,

Matthew

CHRIST the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 The carcasses of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you; every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts, that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whose toucheth their carcass shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even; they are unclean

unto you.

m Prov. 7. 11, 12. 2 Thess. 29 These also shall be unclean unto 3. 11. you among the creeping things that 21 1 Sam. creep upon the earth; the m weasel, and 5. 6. Isaiah the i mouse, and the o tortoise after his 06. 17. 2 Cor.

30 And the † ferret, and the P chame-2. 17., o Ps. 73. leon, and the lizard, and the 9 snail, and

the mole.

6, 7, 8. † Heb.

groan-

ing, no where

hedge-

others a

Treasel-

THE MISE.

Luite

13.5.

4. 14.

p Eph.

a John

10. 12.

s chap.

26. 26.

John 12. 24. 7 Cor.

35.36.

52.11. 2 Cor.

r chap.

7. 24.

3.23.

anukah. that is,

31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them when they be dead shall be unclean

until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, think it when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be wherein any work is done, it must be put into " water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

72. 15. Eph. 5. 3. 33 And every earthen vessel wherein-Hebrews to any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unr Ezek.

35 And every thing whereupon any 73,14.and part of their carcass falleth shall be unclean; whether it be soven, or ranges for Hos. 7. c. pots, they shall be broken down; for they Mol. 4. 1. are unclean, and shall be unclean unto

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be a Isaiah clean: but that which toucheth their carcass shall be unclean.

6. 17. Col. 2, 20. 37 And if any part of their carcass fall upon any sowing seed which is to be

sown, it shall be clean.

y chap. 38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcass fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast of which ye may Numbers eat die; he that "toucheth the "carcass

1. 15.

40 And he that eateth of the careass Rev. 1.5. of it shall wash his clothes, and be unally the clean until the event head. 17. 14. eth the carcass of it shall wash his Cot. 3. 1. chothes, and be unclean until the even. Phil.

41 And every a crosping thing that

25 And whosoever beareth aught of creepeth upon the earth shall be an abo-Before CHRIST mination; it shall not be eaten. 42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly,

and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or b Gen, whatsoever hath c more feet among all 3.14.
Titus creeping things that creep upon the 1. 12. earth, them ye shall not eat; for they c Gal. are an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should

be defiled thereby.

44 For d I am the Lord your God : d Exod. ye shall therefore esanctify yourselves, 20.1. and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: 7.15. neither shall ye defile yourselves with Romans any manner of creeping thing that creep- 14. 14. eth upon the earth.

45 For I am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be if Gen. your God: ye shall, therefore, be holy; 17.7. for glam holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and 1. 15. of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the

earth:

47 To h make a difference between h chap. the unclean and the clean, and between 10. 10. the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

1 The purification of a woman after childbirth: 6 her offerings therefor.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

2 a Speak unto the children of Israel, a Mat. saying, If a woman have b conceived b Gen. seed, and borne a "man-child; then she 1. 11. shall be unclean seven days; according c chap. to the days of the d separation for her dizech. infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the eighth day the flesh of chap. his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the 17. 12. blood of her & purifying h three and thir-Col. 2.1 ty days: she shall i touch no hallowed 2, 22. thing, nor come into the sanctuary, hverse 3.

thing, nor come into the sanctuary, hverse 3.

thing, nor come into the sanctuary, hverse 3.

than the sanctuary hverse 3.

the sanctuary h

5 But if she bear a maid-child, then 3. 15. she shall be unclean two weeks, as in 2. 21. her separation; and she shall continue in Gal. 4.4. the blood of her purifying threescore and

six days.

6 ¶ And when the days of her purifying are I fulfilled, for a son, or for a / chap. daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the 12.6. first year for a burnt-offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove, m for a m 2 Cor. sin-offering, unto the door of the taber. 5. 21. nacle of the congregation, unto the na Cor.

7 Who shall offer it before the Lord, Heb.13.4. and make a an atonement for her, and 9, 20, 22. she shall be cleansed from the o issue of Mark her blood. This is the law for her that 5.29. hath borne a male r or a female.

CHRIST 1490. 1 q 2 Cor.

a Deut. 32. 5.

Psalm

Isaiah

c chap.

Deut.

Rom.

2. 12. † Heb.

pollute him.

g Ezek. 44. 11.

h Prov.

20. 9. Ezek.

36. 25, 26, 27. John

13. 10.

2 Cor. 7. 1. 1 John

i verses 27, 35. 2 Tim. 2.17. k Psalm

38. 3.

Lam.

1. 17. 2 Tim.

2. 17. l ver. 3.

Rom.

14, 20

2 Kings

Isa. 1. 6.

Rom.

2. 26.

24. 8. d Ps. 39. 8, 9, 10.

41. 8. b Psalm

8 And if she 1 be not able to bring a || lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt-offering, and the other for a sinoffering : and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy in men, 47 or in a garment.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses

and Aaron, saying,

When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a a scab, or b bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the c plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests.

3 And 4 the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh, and when the hair in the plague is turned e white, and the plague in sight $b\epsilon$ f deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on 3. 20. and him, and † pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not 16. 30. skin of his nesn, and the hair thereof be not turned white: then the priest shall shut up 8 him that hath the plague

seven days.

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean; it is but a scab: and he shall h wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab i spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall

be seen of the priest again.

8 And if the priest see, that, behold, the scab k spreadeth in the skin; then the priest shall | pronounce him unclean; it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto

the priest;

10 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the rising a white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be m quick raw flesh in the rising

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh; and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: m ver. 24. Num. 12. 12.

for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin a of him that hath the plague, from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all CHRIST his fl sh, he shall t pronounce him clean that hath the plague: it is all turned + Heb. white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in plague, him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw 3, 6, 13. flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean; for the raw flesh is unclean: it is o a o 1 Cor.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and 2. 16. be changed unto white, he shall come

unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him, and, 1. 9. behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague; he is

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was || a bile, and P is | Or, hot

19 And in the place of the bile there pus. be a white rising, or a bright spot white, 15. 26. and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white, the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy 4 q 2 Pct.

broken out of the bile.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days.

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce

him unclean: it is a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning bile; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot t burning, r ver. 18. and the quick flesh that burneth have a † Heb. s white bright spot, somewhat reddish of fire,

25 Then the priest shall t look upon it; and, behold, if the hair in the bright John spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin, it is a leprosy Rev. 14. 15. broken out of the burning: wherefore t Acts the priest shall pronounce him unclean; 20.28. it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, Hebr. behold, there be no white hair in the 13.7. bright spot, and it be no lower than the 4Ezek other skin, but be somewhat dark; then i Cor. the priest shall " shut him up seven days. 5. 6.

27 And the priest shall look upon him ${}^{\chi}_{0,3}^{\text{Jer.}}$ the seventh day: and if it be spread 2 Tim. " much abroad in the skin, then the 2.17. and priest shall pronounce him unclean: it y 2 Sam. is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his Job place, and y spread not in the skin, but it Mar. be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the 26.75. burning, and the priest shall pronounce 4, 2,

ulcer, or,

1.5. Micah

3, 11, 2 Pet.

Ezek.

33. 31.

Acts

18. 8.

c Song

29. 29.

1 Cor.

1 John

f Jer.

51. 9. Hebr.

10. 26.

g Isaiah 8. 20. Mat.

28, 20. John

17. 17.

Acts

17. 11. 1 Cor.

71, 23, 2 Cor.

13. 8. h Num.

12, 15,

Rom. 2. 6, 7.

Gal.

i verses

Num.

23. 21. Deut.

32. 5.

Song 1. 15. k Gal.

3. 24. m Micah

3. 1, 11. Isaiah

Ch. 10. 6.

CHRIST the burning. him clean: for it is an inflammation of || is, his clothes shall be rent, and his . Before

29 If a man or woman have a plague z Isaiah upon the 2 head or the 2 beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin, and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce a 1 Kings him unclean: it is a dry scall, even a leprosy, upon b the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight b 1 Kings deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the scall seven days.

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague; and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in d Deut. it no yellow hair, and the scall be not d in sight deeper than the skin;

13.5,6,7. 33 He shall be shaven, but the scale of Thess. shall he not shave: and the priest shall 33 He shall be e shaven, but the scall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more.

> 34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall; and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin fafter his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and s the priest shall pronounce him clean.

33 % If a man also or ha woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots. even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is a freckled spot that groweth in the skin: ihe is

40 And the man whose k hair is fallen off his head, he is bald: yet is he clean.

41 And he that hath his I hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead-bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or m bald forehead, a white reddish sore, it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead;

3. 1. Rev. 2. 4. Usaiah 43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, beheld, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh,

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly nGenesis unclean; his plague is in " his head.

45 And the leper, in whom the plague I nounce it unclean.

head bare, and he shall P put a covering CHRIST upon his upper lip, and shall cry, 4 Unclean, unclean.

shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is Num. unclean: he shall r dwell alone: with 5. 18. out the camp shall his habitation be.

47 The garment also that the plague p Micak of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen 3.7. garment or a linen garment,

48 Whether it he in the warp or woof, q Lam. of linen, or of woollen, whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin:

49 And if the plague be greenish or +2 Kings reddish in the garment, or in the skin, 15.5. either in the warp, or in the woof, or 17. 12. in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest.

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath the

plague seven days.

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague-be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin, the plague is a s fretting leprosy; it is unclean.

52 He shall, therefore, burn that gar- 14. 44. ment, whether warp or woof, in woollen, 28. 24. or in linen, for any thing of skin, where- t Deut. in the plague is: for it is a fretting lep- 7.25. Isaiah rosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, Acts behold, the plague be not spread in the Jude 21. garment, either in the warp, or in the

woof, or in any thing . f skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days

55 And the priest shall look on the plague after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed his † colour, and the plague be not spread, + Heb. it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the his eye, ure: it is fret inward, whether it be + bare within or without.

50 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof.

57 And if it appear still in the gar cent, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any toing of skin, it is a spreading plague; thou shalt burn that wherein

the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, u 2 Cor. which thou shalt wash, if the plague be Hebr. departed from them, then it shall be 9. 10. washed the x second time, and shall Rev. 1.5. and 7.14. be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, 51. 2. either in the warp or wooi, or any thing, I cor. of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pro- 9.17.

o Genesis 46 All the days wherein the plague 41.14. Ezek.

haldness

CHRIST 1490.

15. 26.

1 Cor.

4. 25.

6. 11. b Rom.

11. 13. d Ezek.

17. 22.

6 Hebr.

9. 19. f Exod.

12. 22.

g Num. 5. 17.

2 Cor.

4. 7. † Heb.

3. 18. 1 John CHAP. XIV.

1 The rites and sacrifices in cleansing the leper. 33 The signs of leprosy in an house.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing; he shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp: and the priest shall look, and, a Exod. behold, if the plague of leprosy be a heal-

ed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds b alive and c clean, d and cedarwood, e and scarlet, f and hyssop.

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in gan earthen

vessel, over † running water.

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar-wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in h the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water; 7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that

is to be cleansed from the leprosy i seven times, and shall k pronounce him clean, 13. 4. Hebrews and shall let the living bird 1 loose into

9. 14. and the m open field. 12. 24. 1 Peter

8 And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and a wash himself in water, that 5.6. i 2 Kings he may be clean; and after that he shall tarry 5.10. come into the camp, Ps. 51.2. abroad out of his tent seven days. come into the camp, and shall tarry

k chap.

3. 39.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day,

1 Isaiah that he shall shave o all his hair off his head, and his beard, and his eye-brows, m Hebr. even all his hair he shall shave off: and 22 Exod. he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall P be

8. 7. p 1 John 10 And on the eighth day he shall take qch. 1. 3. 4 two he-lambs without blemish, and one ewe-lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth-deals of fine \$2 Cor.1. flour for a meat-offering, mingled with \$21, 22. oil, and one log of oil;
\$\$t Eph. 11 And the pricet that restort him.

11 And the priest that maketh him 5. 26, 27. clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle

of the congregation.

12 And the priest shall take one heu Isaiah lamb, and offer him for a " trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave 53. 10. them for a wave-offering before the LORD.

13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place * where he shall kill the sin-offerx chap. ing and the burnt-offering in the holy place; for as the sin-offering v is the priest's, so is the trespass-offering: it is priest's, so is the trespass-offering: it is most holy.

z Exod. 29, 20, 14 And the priest sman. ch. 3. 24 the blood of the trespass-offering, and 14 And the priest shall take some of 2 Cor. the priest shall put it upon the z tip of 7.1. the priest shan pate 1.1. 1 Pet. 1. the right ear of him that is to be cleans-14, 15. ed, and upon the thumb of his right

hand, and upon the great toe of his right Before CHRIST

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD.

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, a upon the blood of the tres-alverses

pass-offering.

18 And the remnant of the boil, that b 2 Cor. is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon 1.21. the head of him that is to be cleansed: 2.20 and the priest shall a make an atonement c Exod. for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall d offer the sin-2, 1, 2, offering, and make an atonement for him d Isaials that is to be cleansed from his unclean-53.10. ness, and afterward he shall kill e the ech. 1. 3. burnt-offering.

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt-Hebr. 10. offering and the meat-offering upon the fch. 2.1. altar: and the priest shall make an atone fch exercises ment for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he be poor, and 8 cannot get ch. 5. 7. so much; then he shall take one lamb 32. and for a trespass-offering to h be waved to 27. make an atonement for him, and one h Exod. tenth-deal of fine flour mingled with oil verses for a meat-offering, and a log of oil.

22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin-offering, and the

other a burnt-offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for

a wave-offering before the Lorn. 25 And he shall i kill the lamb of the i John

trespass-offering, and the priest shall take 1.29. some of the blood of the trespass-offer-5. 1 ing, and put it upon the tip of the k right & Psalm ear of him that is to be cleansed, and 40.6. upon the thumb of his right 1 hand, and 50.5. upon the great toe of his right " foot.

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil i Deut. into the palm of his own left hand.

27 And the priest shall "sprinkle with Psalm 90. 17. his right finger some of the oil that is in m Gal. his left hand o seven times before Pthe 2.14. Long.

28 And the priest shall put of the oil n Isaials that is in his hand upon the tip of the 52. 15. right ear of him that is to be cleansed, 10. 22. and upon the thumb of his right hand, och. 4.6. and upon the great toe of his right foot, p1 Cor. upon the place of 4 the blood of the tres- q Hebr. pass-offering.

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the

r Psalm

Acts

Eph. 4.

Psalm

Joshua

Psalm

Deut.

7. 15. 1 Sain.

Psalm.

4. 17. 1 Tim.

Deut. 28. 30. Tzek.

5.4.

107. 17,

Before thead of him that is to be cleansed, to and he shall carry them forth out of the Before CHRIST make an s atonement for him before the city into an unclean place. 1490.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtle-doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, with the meat-offering: and "the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the

John Lord. Eph. 1.6. 32 This is the law of him in whom the plague of leprosy, * whose hand is to set that which pertaineth to 7. 25. and his cleansing. 9. 24. 1 John

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses

and unto Aaron, saying, x 2 Chr.

34 When we be come into the land of Canaan, which y I give to you for a possession, and I 2 put the plague of leand 116. prosy in a house of the land of your pos-

35 And he that owneth the house 17. 15.

y Num. shall come and tell the priest, saying, It 24. 32, 35. seemeth to me there is as it were a plague

7. 1. and in the house: 8. 17. . . . 36 Then !! 36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that 44.3,4. is in the house a be not mean afterward the priest shall go in to

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in b the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are

43. 5, 7. lower transfer.
and 5s. 5. 38 Then the priest shall go out of the house, and shut
Matthew house to the door of the house, and shut

S9 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into

an unclean place without the city. 41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean

place. 42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall

plaster the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look: and behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a circting leprosy in

the house: it is unclean.

45 And he shall d break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house;

city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover, he that egoeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall e Prov. be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that feateth f Num. in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 ¶ And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house after the house was plastered; then the priest shall g pronounce the house clean, be-g chap.

49 And he shall take to h cleanse the h verses house two birds, and cedar-wood, and i 52, 53, ch. 8. 15, scarlet, and hyssop.

50 And he shall kill the one of the Numbers birds in an earthen vessel over running 12. 1.

51 And he shall take the cedar-wood, i Hebr. and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the 9. 19. living bird, and dip them in the & blood & Acts of the slain bird, and in the running 20.28. water, and sprinkle the house seven 9. 14. times.

52 And he shall cleanse the house Rev. 1. 5. with the blood of the bird, and with the and 5. 9. running water, and with the living bird, and 7.14 and with the cedar-wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet.

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an latonement for the house : and I Exod.

it shall be clean.

29. 37. 54 This is the law for mall manner of m Psalm plague of leprosy, and scall, 55 And for the leprosy of a garment, 3. 16.

and of an house, 56 And for a rising, and for a scab, in the

and for a bright spot; 57 n To teach when it is unclean, and unclean,

t when it is clean; this is the law of and in the leprosy.

CHAP. XV.

1, 19 The uncleanness of men and women by their issues: 13, 28 their cleansing.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses a a chap. and to Aaron, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel. and say unto them, When any man hath

a b running issue out of his flesh, because b Gen. of his cissue he is unclean. 3 And this shall be his uncleanness in change

his issue: whether his flesh run with his 12. 10. issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed whereon he lieth that hath the issue is unclean; and devery d Titus thing whereon he sitteth shall be unclean. 1.15.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe him-everses self in water, and be unclean funtil the chapter even.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing Hebrews whereon he sat that hath the issue shall fch. 11. wash his clothes, and bathe himself in 24,32. water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of .

c chap. d Isaiah 30, 22,

Before him that hath the issue shall wash his CHRIST ciothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue g spit 7.33. and upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

> 9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing 2 Pet. 2. that was under him shall be unclean until the even : and he that h beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, 2 cor. and bathe himseif in water, and be

Hebrews unclean until the even.

12 And the k vessel of earth that he toucheth which hath the issue shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall

6. 28. and be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue, then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtle-doves, or 1 two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest.

15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his m issue.

16 And if any man's seed of copulation "go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean o until the even.

17 And every garment, and every P 28. 19. 17 And every garment, and every co. 11. skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

> 18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall 9 both bathe themselves in water and be unclean until the even.

> 19 ¶ And if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be r put apart s seven days; and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean; t Lam. 1. every thing also that she sitteth upon Ezekiel shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe him self in water, and be unclean until the

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on her bed, or, on any Before thing whereon she sitteth, when he CHRIST 1490. toucheth it he shall be unclean until the

24 And if any man a lie with her at u chap. all, and her flowers be upon him, he 20. 18 shall be unclean seven days; and all the Ezekiel bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean. Rev.

25 And if a woman have an issue of 2.22. her blood x many days out of the time x Mark of her separation, or if it run beyond 5. 25. the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every hed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and y whatsoever y Isaiah she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the 52. 1. uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those 1 Peter things shall be unclean, and shall wash 1. 19. his clothes, and bathe himself in z wa-z chap. ter, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, 36. 25. then she shall number to herself a se-a ver. 13, ven days, and after that she shall be bb chap. clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall 13. take unto her two turtles, or two young John pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the c door of the tabernacle of the c chap. congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one 21, 22.

for a sin-offering, and the other for a Hebrews. burnt-offering; and the priest shall make 10. 19. d an atonement for her before the LORD d chap.

31 Thus shall ye e separate the chil-Mar. dren of Israel from their uncleanness, 2 Cor. that they die not in their uncleanness, 5.21. when they defile f my tabernacle that is echap. among them.

for the issue of her uncleanness.

32 This is the law of him that hath an 66. 18. issue, and of him whose seed goeth from Ezekiel him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flow-14, 11. ers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAP. XVI.

I How the high-priest must enter into the holy place: 11 the sin-offering for himself, 15 and for the people, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, a after the death of the two sons of Aaron, a chap. when they offered before the Lord, and 10.1, %. died:

2 And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he b come not at all times into the choly Exod. place within the vail, d before the mercy-30. 10. seat which is upon the ark, that he die 6,7,8. not: for I will appear in the cloud upon c chap. the mercy-seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy 25, 22 place; With a young bullock for a sin-c Hebr. 9. offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering.

4 He shall put on the f holy linen coat, 28. 4.

¿ chap. 12, 6, 8,

1 Tim.

h Mat.

Tim.

1 John

10. 22.

James

11.35.

4. 1, 2. Titus 1.

2 Sam. 3. 29. n chap. 22. 4. Deut.

24, 32. Deut. 10. 11. p chap. 11. 32. ver. 25.

q 1 Sam. 21. 4. Ps. 51. 5. Romans r chap. 20. 18. Jer.2.23. Ezekiel

36: 17. s chap. 12, 1, 2. 36. 17. 2 Cor.

Before and he shall have the linen breeches up- holy place, until he come out, and have Before CHRIST on his z flesh, and shall be girded with made an atonement for himself, and for 1490. the linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall he h wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the congrega-Hebrews tion of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a i sin-offering, and one ram for k a burnt-offering.

5.21. k ch. 1.3. 6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of Romans the sin-offering which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself, m and for his house.

i 2 Cor.

Acts

7. 13. 7 Tim.

n chap.

o Prov.

18. 11.

Hebr.

s Rom. 32. 10.

z Psalm

24 Hebr.

" Hebr.

b Hebr.

19, 20.

53, 6,

Luke 7. 10.

Acts

2.24

9.11.

Hebrews 7 And he shall take the two goats. 5.1, 2. and present them before the LORD at a the door of the tabernacle of the conn Gen. gregation. 8 And Aaron shall o cast lots upon the

two goats; one lot for the LORD, and 8.3.

• Prov.

• Prov.

• Prov.

• Prov.

• Poshua

• Po

offer him for a sin-offering:

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell

to be the scape-goat, shall be presented g 1 John alive before the LORD, to make 9 an atonement with him, and to let him go for a scape-goat into the wilderness.

11 ¶ And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin-offering which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin-offering which is for himself.

12 And he shall take ra censer full of s burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet tincense beaten small, and bring it " within the vail. A Rev. 8.

13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the Lord, that the x cloud of the incense may cover the mercy-seat that is upon the testimony, that he die

9.7. ≈ Hebr. 14 And he shall take of the v blood of the bullock, and z sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy-seat eastward; a chap. and before the mercy-seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger a 1 Peter seven times.

15 Then shall he kill the goat of c Hebr. 6, the sin-offering that is b for the people, and bring his blood c within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy-seat, and before the mercy-seat.

d Hebr. 9.7.

16 And he shall make an atonement d for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and e Isaiah because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation that remaineth among them, in the midst of Col.1. 20. their uncleanness.

Eph. 1. 8. 17 And there shall be e no man in the and 3.10. tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the Lord, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and f put it upon the horns of f Exod, the altar round about.

Psalm 19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood 141.2. upon it with his finger seven times, and Rev.9.13. cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the al-

tar, he shall bring the live goat :

21 And Aaron shall g lay both his g chap. hands upon the head of the live goat, h Prov. and h confess over him all the iniqui- 28. 13. ties of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, it Isaiah putting them upon the head of the goat, + 33. 6. and shall send him away by the hand of a man of † fit man into the wilderness.

22 And the goat shall bear upon him k Hebr. k all their iniquities unto a land 1 not in-9. habited: and he shall let go the goat in I Rom. the m wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come into the ta- 5. 19. bernacle of the congregation, and shall m Isaiah put off the linen garments which he put Ezekiel on when he went into the holy place, and 20. 35.

shall n leave them there:

24 And he shall o wash his flesh with o Hebr. water in the Pholy place, and put on his 9.10. and garments, and come forth, and offer his p chap. burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of 6. 16. the people, and make an atonement for q chap. himself, and for the people.

25 And the 9 fat of the sin-offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scape-goat shall wash his clothes, and bather his flesh in water, and after-rchap. ward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock for the sin-offer- Hebr. 9. ing, and the goat for the sin-offering, 3 Hebr. 9, whose blood was brought in to make 11, 14. at one ment in the holy place, shall one \$\frac{1}{5}\$, \$\frac{2}{5}\$, actry forth \$s\$ without the camp; and \$u \cdot \cdo they shall burn in the fire their skins, 27, 32. and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall x Ezra wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in 9.6. Isaiah water, and afterward he shall come into 58. 6,

the camp.

29 ¶ And this shall be a statute for Rom, 6. ever unto you, that in the seventh 3, 4. month, on the " tenth day of the month, 2 Cor. ve shall x afflict your souls, and do y no y Hebr. work at all, whether it be one of your 4.10. own country, or a stranger that sojourn- z chap. eth among you.

30 For on that day shall 2 the priest 10, 11. make an atonement for you, to cleanse 1 John you, that ye may be clean from all your a chap. sins before the LORD

31 It shall be a sabbath of a rest unto 4, 10.

Dan. 10.

statute for ever. 1490. 32 And the priest whom he shall b Exod. anoint, and whom he shall b consecrate 29. 9. to minister in the priest's office in his ch. 7. 37. father's stead, shall make the atone-and 21.10. Hebrews ment, and shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy garments.

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar; and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the con-

gregation.

c Acts

d Hebr.

a Deut.

Mat.

1 Cor. 11. 23.

h Gen.

9. 7.

34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel, c for all their sins, d once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The blood of beasts must be offered at the tabernacle-door. 10 Eating of blood forbidden, 15 and all that dieth of

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, This is the thing which the LORD a hath commanded,

12. 8. saying, Jer. 23, 28,

3 What man soever there be of the house of Israel that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp,

4 And bringeth it not unto the b door 10. 7. and 14. 6. of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the Lord o bec 1 Sam. fore the tabernacle of the LORD, blood Judges shall be imputed unto that man, he hath shed d blood; and that man shall be d Isaiah 66. 3.

cut off from among his people: e Gen. 17. 14.

5 To the end that the children of Ischapter rael may bring their sacrifices, which 18. 29. they offer in the f open field, even that chap. they may bring them unto the Lorn, Malachi unto g the door of the tabernacle of the congregation unto the priest and John 4. 21. offer them for peace-offerings unto the gch. 8. 3. LORD.

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the fat for h a sweet sa-

vour unto the Lord.

7 And they shall no more offer their i 2 Chr. sacrifices unto i devils, after whom they 11. 15. Isaiah k have gone 1 a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout k Ezek. their generations.

23. 8. / Judges 8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house Hos. 2. 2. of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a burnt-

m chap. offering or " sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the " door of the tabernacle of the congregation, Ezra 3. to offer it unto the Lord, even that

Before you, and ye shall afflict your souls by a man shall be cut off from among his Before CHRIST statute for ever. people. 10 9 And whatsoever man there be of

the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of o blood; I will even set o chap. my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the P life of the flesh is in the p Gen. blood; and 9 I have given it to you 9.4, 6. upon the altar, to make an atonement 26.28. for your souls : for rit is the blood that Col. maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 5 Therefore I said unto the chil-s Col. dren of Israel, No soul of you shall eat 2.16. blood, neither shall any stranger that

sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which thunteth t Gen. and catcheth any beast or fowl that may u 1 Sam. be eaten; he shall even " pour out the 14.32. blood thereof, and x cover it with dust. 16, 18

14 For it is the life of all flesh, the Ezekie! blood of it is for the life thereof: there-24.7. fore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of y no manner of y chap. flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof; whosoever eateth it shall be

15 And every soul that eateth that which z died of itself, or that which was z Deut. a torn with beasts, whether it be one of 14.21. your own country, or a stranger, he 15. 20. shall both wash his clothes, and bath. Eph. 2.1. himself in water, and be unclean until 22.31. the b even; then shall he be clean. 2 Peter

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe 2.12. his flesh, then he shall bear his ini-15.5.

quity.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts.

AND the LORD a spake unto Moses, a Exoto saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and 12.26. and say unto them, b I am the Lord 4 and 5.6. c your God.

3 After the doings of the land of d E-11.1. Psalm gypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not 33. 12. do; and after the doings of the land of d Ezek. Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye and 23.8. not do; neither shall ye f walk in their chap. ordinances.

4 Ye shall do s my judgments, and 5. keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: 1 Peter I am the Lord your God.

5 Ye shall, therefore, keep my sta-6. 13. and tutes and my judgments; which if a man 12. 32. do, he shall he live in them: I am the Gal. 3.10. Lord.

6 | None of you shall approach to 20. 13. any that is near of kin to him, to unco. Gal. 3,11.

ver their knakedness: I am the Lord i Ezek.
7 The nakedness of thy l father, of k Deut.
the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou 22, 30. not uncover: she is thy mother; thou ich.20.11. shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy father's m1Cor.5.1.

n Gen.

38, 18,

e Mat.

n Mat.

q 1 Sam. 1. 8.

r chap.

12. 2. s Ezek

22. 10.

21 Deut.

28. 10. 2 Kings

Psalm

306.37.

11. 5, 7. 2 Kings 23, 10,

5. 26.

Acts

22. 32. Neh.

J. 27. Jude 7.

a chap.

26. 21.

36. 21. c chap.

20, 22. Isaiah

1. 13.

Amos

11. 8. Rev.

3. 16.

6. 8. Zech.

a 1 Kings

9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, (she is thy sister,) thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife; she is thine

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy a daughter-in-law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy o brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take a wife ? to her sister to 9 vex her, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other in her life-

19 ¶ Also thou shalt - not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness as long as she is s put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover, thou shalt not the carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy a seed pass through the fire to x Molech, neither shalt thou y profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

22 Thou shalt not z lie with mankind Ro. 2.24. as with womankind: it is abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou 2 lie with any Romans beast, to defile thyself therewith; neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.

> 24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things : for in all these the nations are defiled, which I cast out before

> 25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do b visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself c vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall, therefore, keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; nei- nor uput a stumbling block before the 14. 13.

Before christ ther's nakedness.

Before christ ther's nakedness.

Before christ ther's nakedness.

Lago. tranger that sojourneth among you; 27 (For all these abominations have

the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled:)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be d cut off from d Gen. among their people.

ch. 17. 4. 30 Therefore shall ye keep mine or- and20.17. dinance, that ye commit not any one of e Num. these abominable customs, which were 3.7. committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX.

A repetition of sundry laws.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall abe holy: for I the Lord your a 1 Pet.1. 15, 16, God am holy,

3 TYe shall fear every man b his mo-b Prov. ther and his father, and keep omy sab-1.8 baths; I am the Lord your God.

4 d Turn ye not unto e idols, nor make d Deut. to yourselves fmolten gods: I am the god Cor. LORD your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of f Isaiah peace-offerings unto the LORD, ye Hab. shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day yeg chap. offer it, and on the morrow: and if aught remain until the third day, it shall be h chap. burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third 7. 17. day it is abominable; it shall not be i chap. accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth if shall bear k his iniquity, because he hath k chap. profaned the hallowed thing of the 5.7. LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt I not wholly reap I chap. the corners of thy field, neither shalt 23. 22 thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vine- m Deut. yard, neither m shalt thou gather every n Num, grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt a leave 18. 12. them for the poor and stranger: I am Deut. the LORD your God,

11 ¶ Ye shall not steal, neither o deal 5. 3.

falsely, neither lie one to another. 12 And ye shall not swear by my p Exod. name P falsely, neither shalt thou pro-20. 7.

fane the I name of thy God: I am the Jer. 4. 2. q Mat. LORD. 6. 34. 13 ¶ Thou shalt not I defraud thy r 1 Thess.

neighbour, neither rob him: the s wa- 4.6. ges of him that is hired shall not abide 5. 4. with thee all night until the morning.

14 ¶ Thou shalt thot curse the deal, u Rom:

Before blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the

1490. 15 ¶ Ye shall do no x unrighteousness S in judgment; thou shalt not y respect x Psalm the person of the poor, nor honour the Prov. person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 Thou shalt not go up and down as z a talebearer among thy people; ~ Prov. 11. 13. a Ezek. 22. 9. b Mat. neither shalt thou a stand against the blood of thy neighbour; I am the LORD.

17 ¶ Thou shalt b not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, | and not that thou suffer sin upon him.

18 Thou shalt onot avenge nor bear any d grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighd 2 Sam. bour as thyself: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind. Thou shalt not sow thy 22.9. Shart not let thy Cattle gender with a Gal. 2. diverse kind. Thou shalt not sow thy 9, 10, 11, field with mingled seed; neither shall 7 Deut. a garment mingled with linen and fwoolles. len come upon thee.

20 And whosoever lieth a carnally with a woman that is a bond-maid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her, she shall be scourged: they shall not be put h Deut. to death, because she was h not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespassoffering unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass-offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering before the LORD, for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you; it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be i holy, to praise the LORD withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat m 2Kings of the fruit thereof, that it may yield 17. 17. unto you the and 21.6 the Logo your God. unto you the k increase thereof: I am

26 ¶ Ye shall not eat any thing with 15a. 2. 6. the blood; neither shall ye use m inchantment, nor n observe times.

27 ¶ Ye shall not o round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou a mar

29 ¶ Do not prostitute thy daughter to cause her to be a whore, lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and a reverence my sabetuary: I am the 31 ¶ Regard not them that have * fa- Before miliar spirits, neither seek after y wiz-christ 1490. ards, to be defiled by them: I am the

28.7. Thou shalt rise up before the 28.7. I sain. 2 old man, and fear thy God: I am the 2 Prov. LORD.

33 ¶ And if b a stranger sojourn with 11, 12. thee in your land, ye shall not vex him. b Exod.

34 But the stranger that dwelleth 22.21. with you shall be unto you cas one born c Exod. among you, and thou shalt love him as 12.43. thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in d mete-yard, in weight, d Deut. or in measure.

S6 e Just balances, just weights, a just e chap. ephah, and a just him, shall ye have: 15.11. Proverbs am the Lord your God, which brought 11, 1. you out of the land of Egypt.

S7 Therefore shall ye observe all my 1, 2. statutes, and all my judgments, and do 5.21.
1 Tim. 3.

CHAP. XX.

1 Of him that giveth of his seed unto Molech: 6 of going to wizards: 9 of him that curseth his parents: 10 of adultery: 11 of incest: 13 of sodomy.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the a strangers a character that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of 17. 15. his seed unto b Molech, che shall sure 18. 21. ly be put to death; the people of the Jer. 19. land shall d stone him with stones.

3 And I will e set my face against that c verses man, and will cut him off from among 11, 12. his people; because he hath given of his d Deur. seed unto Molech, to defile my sanc- 20chap. tuary, and to profane 3 my holy name. 17. 10.

4 ¶ And if the people of the land do f 2 Cor. any ways h hide their eyes from the man, g chap, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, 18. 21. and kill him not;

5 Then I will set i my face against that i Lam. man, and against his a family, and will 14. cut him off, and all that go m a whoring 20. 5 after him, to commit whoredom with / Jer. 32 Molech, from among their people.

6 And the soul that turneth after 2, 13, such as have familiar spirits, and after achap wizards, to go a whoring after them, I 19. 3 will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his peo-

7 9 · Sanctify yourselves, therefore, och. 19.3. and be ye holy: for I am the Lord your and 11.44;

8 And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them : I am the Lord which ? sauc- p Ezek.

9 For every one that 9 curseth his 21. 17. father or his mother shall be surely put r Exos. to death: he hath cursed his father or 21. 16. his mother; his s blood shall be upon him. 1, 15.

5. 43.

Lear not

c Rom.

13, 22,

e Deut. 22. 9.

g chap.

i Deut.

18. 10.

o chap. p Isaiah

Ezekiel

13. 28. 1 Cor. t chap. 21. 7. u Eccl.

5. 1. John

LORD.

CHRIST adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adulter; with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adoleress shall surely be put to death.

John

11 % And the man that lieth with his father's wife, hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their "blood shall be upon them

z chap. x Gen.

12 And if a man x lie with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them.

13 ¶ If a man also lie with mankind y as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood

shall be upon them.

z chap 13. 17.

y chap

18. 22.

Deut.

22, 25.

14 And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is 2 wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 And if a man lie with a beast he shall surely be put to death; and ye

shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and a 2 Sam. she see his nakedness, it is a a wicked thing: and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people : he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his

iniquity.

& chap. 18 And if a man shall lie with a wo-12, 2, and man having her b sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness, he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the 8. 44. and c fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be d cut off from among their peo-

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of 24. 1. and thy father's sister; for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his e 20 And it a man sharine with the 26,27, uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his unasimili- cle's nakedness: they shall bear their tude tak- sin; they shall die childless.

21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing; he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness: they shall be childless.

22 of Ye shall, therefore, keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do tratheth, them; that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, & spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the man-Jeremiah ners of the nations which I cast out before you: for they committed all these

Am. 6. 8. things, and therefore I abhorred them. 24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with h milk and honey: I am the LORD

10 ¶ And the man that committeth | your God, which have separated you Before CHRIST from other people.

25 Ye shall, therefore, put k difference between 1 clean beasts and unclean, and i Exod. between unclean fowls and clean: and 19.5. shall not make myour souls abomina 1 Kings ble by beast, or by fowl, or by any mar 8.53. ner of living thing that creepeth on the kch. 11.2. ground, which I have separated from 14.14. you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me : for 11. 43. "I the Lord am holy, and have esevered n chap, you from other people, that ye should be 19. 2. mine.

27 ¶ A man also, or a woman, that hath a P familiar spirit, or that is a wiz-p chap. ard, shall surely be put to death: they 19.31. shall stone them with stones; their blood shall be upon them.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Of the priest's mourning: 13 of their marriages. 16 The priests that have blemishes must not enter the sanctuary.

AND the LORD said unto Moses. Speak unto the a priests the sons of Aa-a Mal 2. ron, and say unto them, There shall none 1, 4. be b defiled for the c dead among his b Num. people:

opie:
2 But for his d kin that is near unto 6.6. him, that is, for his mother, and for his a cha

father, and for his son, and for his daugh-

ter, and for his brother; 3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had e no e Ezek,

husband, for her may he be defiled. 4 But he shall not defile himself, being f a chief man among his people, to pro- f Ezek. 24. 16.

fane himself. 5 They shall s not make baldness up- g Deut. on their head, neither shall they shave 14.1. off the h corner of their beard, nor make Ezekiel

any icuttings in their flesh. 6 ¶ They shall be holy unto their God, h chap. and not k profane the name of their God . i chap. for the 1 offerings of the Book, they do 1 Tness fire, and the bread of their God, they do 4, 13, & chap. for the 1 offerings of the Lord made by 19.28.

7 They shall not take a wife that is 18.21. a m whore, or profane; neither shall they 3, 11. take a woman "put away from her hus-verses 8, band: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt o sanctify him, therefore; 3. 11. for he offereth the bread of thy God; h. n Deut. shall be holy unto thee: for I the LORD, Ezekiel

which sanctify you, am holy. 9 * And the daughter of any priest, it 20.8. she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be

burnt with fire. 10 ¶ And he that is the P high priest \$2 Kings among his brethren, upon whose head 22. 10, 11. the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall 9 not uncover his head, norrend his q chap. clothes;

11 Neither shall be rgo in to any dead r Num. body, nor defile himself for his father, or 19. 14. for his mother;

12 Neither shall he go out of the

e chap. 25. 5. g chap.

en from casteth 210 the meat it brocketh

Rev. 3. 15. h Expl.

Isaiah 1.

11. 2. Rev.

44. 22.

1. 10.

c Gal. 1. 16

h Mat.

9. 14. 1 Hebr.

15. 31.

b chap.

18. 21. c Exod.

13. 2.

Deur

15. 19.

7. 20.

e chap.

his God; for the s crown of the anoint-1490. ing oil of his God is upon him; I am the Exod. LORD. 29. 6.

13 ¶ And he shall take ta wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of " his u Ezek. own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying, 17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whoso-

ever he be of thy seed in their generax Tit.1.6. tions that hath any x blemish, let him Mat. 23. not approach to offer the bread of his

18 For whatsoever man he be that y Isaiah hath a blemish, he shall not approach; y 56, 40, a blind man, or a z lame, or he that hath z 1 Kings a a flat nose, or any thing b superfluous, Gal. 2.14.

19 Or a man that is c broken-footed,

or d broken-handed. 16. 23.

20 Or e crook-backed, or a f dwarf, or that hath a g blemish in his eye, or be h scurvy, or i scabbed, or hath his stones broken: d1Thess.

o. 6. 21 No man that hath a k blemish of e1Tim. the seed of Aaron the priest shall come 3.3. night to offer the offerings of the LORD 3.5. made by fire: he hath a blemish of the LORD 3.5. made by fire; he hath a blemish, he shall g Philip. not come night to offer the bread of his God.

7. 3, 4. 22 He snan eat the break is 2 Tim. both of the most holy and of the holy. 22 He shall eat the bread of his God,

23 Only he shall not go in unto the 1 vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, bek 1 Tim. cause he hath a blemish; that he profane Hebrews not my sanctuaries: for I the Loap do sanctify them.

> 24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of

CHAP. XXII.

The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from holy things, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, that they a separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my b holy name in those things which they challow unto me : I am the Lord.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed, among your generations, that goeth unto the dholy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, having his e uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my

presence: I am the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a f running issue, he shall not eat of the holy things until he be clean. And whoso toucheth any

sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of thing that is unclean by the dead, or a Before CHRIST man whose a seed goeth from him; 1490.

5 Or whosoever toucheth any a creep- (ing thing, whereby he may be made un-g chap. clean, or a man of whom he may take 15. 16. uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he 11, 31

6 The soul which hath touched any i chap. such shall be unclean until even, and Malachi shall not eat of the holy things, unless 3. 2, 3. he i wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down he shall k chap. be clean, and shall afterward eat of the 3.11. holy things, because it is his k food.

8 That which dieth of itself, or is 1/ Exod. torn with beasts, he shall not eat, to de-22.13. file himself therewith : I am the LORD. 17.15

9 They shall, therefore, keep mine Ezekiel ordinance, lest they bear m sin for it, and 44.31. m chap. n die therefore, if they profane it: I the 19.17. LORD do sanctify them.

10 There shall ono stranger eat of n chap. the holy thing : a sojourner of the priest, 10. 1, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the " Mat. holy thing o 1 Cor.

11 But if the priest buy any P soul with 6. 20. his money, he shall 9 eat of it, and he 1 Pet that is born in his house; they shall eat a of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be 2.11, married unto a stranger, she may not 12, 13. eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a 's chap. widow, or divorced, and s have no child, 20. 2. and is returned unto her father's house, 10. 14. as in her : youth, she shall eat of heruchap. father's meat; but there shall no stranger 5. 15. eat thereof.

14 ¶ And if a man eat of the holy thing themunwittingly, then he shall put the " fifth selves with the part thereof unto it, and shall give it verse unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And they shall not profane the holy 15, 9, things of the children of Israel, which 2 Cor.

they offer unto the LORD; 16 Or suffer them to || bear the iniqui- 7. 16. ty of trespass, when they eat their holy Psalm things: for I the Lond do sanctify them. Jer.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, 44. 25. saving,

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, z chap. and unto all the children of Israel, and 1. 3. and say unto them, Whatsoever he be of the 23.11. house of Israel, or of the strangers in 3, 1, and Israel, that will offer his oblation for all 4. 32. his xvows, and for all his y free-will-offer-b chap. ings, which they will offer unto the 1. 10. LORD for a burnt-offering;

19 Te shall offer at your own will a a Malachi male without blemish, of the beeves, of 1. 13. the sheep, or of the b goats.

20 But whatsoever hath a blemish 1 Peter

that shall ye not offer; for it shall not 1.19. be acceptable for you.

21 And whosoever offereth da sacri e chap. fice of peace-offerings unto the Lord to Num. e accomplish his vow, or a free-will-of-15.3, 8. fering in f beeves or sheep, it shall be f chap. perfect to be accepted; there shall be 1. 10, 14. g no blemish therein.

f chap.

CHRIST 1490. h chap. 21, 18 i Gen. Malachi k chap. 21, 18,5 I chap. 7. 16.

m Exod.

12, 43,

6. 8. 9. n chap.

Ezra

21. 6.

o Exod.

22. 30.

r chap.

18. 21. s chap.

10. 23.

I Cor.

6. 11.

1. 2. and

a Num.

10.8,9. 6 Col.

2. 16. c Exod.

20. 9. d Isaiah

58, 13,

12. 16. f Isaiah

e Exod.

g Exod.

h Exod.

i Exod.

5. 7, 8. k Exod.

12, 15,

Nupi.

12. 11. 1 Cor.

having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye i shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing k superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for 1 a free-will-offering; but for a vow it

shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the Lord that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither from ma stranger's hand shall ye offer " the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saving

When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be o seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And whether it be cow, or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in

one day.

29 ¶ And when ye will offer a sacrifice p chap. of P thanksgiving unto the Lord, offer 7. 12. it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten q chap.

up; we shall leave none of it q until the morrow: I am the LORD. 31 Therefore shall ye keep my com-

mandments, and do them: I am the

32 Neither shall ye r profane my holy name: but s I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I am the LORD which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the

LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Of sundry feasts. 3 The sabbath. 4 The passover. 9 The sheaf of first-fruits. 26 The day of atonement, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

saving,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall a proclaim to be b holy convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 ¶ ° Six days shall work.be done; but the seventh day is the d sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do e no work therein: it is the sabbath of f the LORD in all your g dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which ye shall

proclaim in their seasons.

5 In the fourteenth day of the h first month at even is the Lord's i passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same

22 h Blind, or broken, or maimed, or unto the Lord; seven days ye must eat Before CHRIST unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no | servile work / Exod. therein.

8 But ye shall offer an moffering made m chap. by fire unto the LORD seven days: in Num the seventh day is an holy convocation; 28.19. ye shall do no servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses.

saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel. and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then nye n chap. shall bring a sheaf of the ofirst-fruits of Prov. P your harvest unto the priest;

11 And he shall wave the sheaf before of Cor. the LORD, to be accepted for you: on Col. the morrow after the sabbath the priest 1. 15.

shal wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day, when Ruth ye wave the sheaf, an he-lamb without blemish, of r the first year, for a burnt-

offering unto the Lord.

13 And the meat-offering thereof shall be two tenth-deals of s fine flour mingleo with oil, an offering made by fire unto s Exod. the LORD for ta sweet savour; and the 29.2. drink-offering thereof shall be of wine, 8. 21. the fourth part of an hin. 14 And ye shall " eat neither bread, " Mat.

nor parched corn, nor x green ears, un- 6.9, 10. x chap. til the self-same day that ye have brought 2.14. an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your gene-

rations, in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the y wave-offering; seven sabbaths shall be y chap. complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number 2 fifty z Acts days, and ye shall offer a a new meat- 2.1.

offering unto the LORD. 17 Ye shall bring out of your habita-

tions two wave-loaves of b two tenth- b chap. deals: they shall be of fine flour, they 5. 11. shall be baken with cleaven; they are cchap. the first-fruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread 28, 27 d seven lambs without blemish of the e first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt- 28.5,7 offering unto the LORD, with their meat- g chap. offering, and their f drink-offerings, even h Exod an offering made by fire of sweet savour 29, 24. unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of Num. the goats for g a sin-offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of 16. 12.

peace-offerings.

20 And the priest shall h wave them, John with the bread of the first-fruits, for a wave-offering before the LORD, with the Acts two lambs: they shall be holy to the Rom. LORD for the i priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the self- Gal. 3.2. month is the feast of k unleavened bread same day, that it may be an k holy con- 1, 3, 6.

p Exod. 34 22 q Gen. 4. 45. Exod.

d Num.

k Deut. Luke

1490.

vocation unto you; ye shall do no ser- drink-offerings, every thing upon his Before CHRIST vile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings, throughout your generations.

! chap.

2 Num.

l. 11. Salm

saiah

Mark

. 1, 2. uke

. 19.

Eph.

14. chap.

. 30.

9. 7.

Gen,

7. 14. hap. 6. 29.

Deut.

4. 16.

Luke

Deut.

1. 10.

x Num.

29. 13. v John

† Heb.

z day

f re-

traint.

Num.

Esther

7 Num.

28. 15.

Num.

Chron.

22 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make I clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest; thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, n 1Kings saying, In the m seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of a blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein; but ye shall offer an offering made

by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

27 Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of o atonement; it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall P afflict your souls, and offer an 4 offering made by fire unto the Lord.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day; for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before

the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be r cut off from among his peo-

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among

his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast s of tabernacles . 14. and for reseven days unto the LORD.

> 35 On the first day shall be u an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work

therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer x an offering made by fire unto the LORD; on the y eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is † a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt-offering, and a meat-offering, a a sacrifice, and place: for it is most holy unto him of 29.33.

38 Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your b gifts, and beside all b Deut. your c vows, and beside all your free- 16. 17. will-offerings, which ye give unto the 12.6.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the d fruit of the land, ye shall keep d Exod. a feast unto the LORD seven days: on 23, 16. the first day shall be a sabbath, and on e Neh. the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first Mat. 6. 16. day the e boughs of f goodly trees, ff branches of palm-trees, and the h boughs 8. 15. of thick trees, i and willows of the brook; g Psalm and k ye shall rejoice before the LORD Song

your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto h Isaiah the LORD seven days in the year. It 41. 19. shall be a statute for ever in your gene- Zech. rations; ye shall celebrate it in the i Isaiah seventh month.

42 Ye shall 1 dwell in booths seven & Deaf. 16. 15. days; all that are Israelites born shall zech,

dwell in booths;

43 That your generations m may know 33.17 that I made the children of Israel to ch. 23.42 dwell in booths, when I brought them Neh.8.16. out of the land of Egypt: I am the m Exod. ORD your God.

44 And Moses declared unto the chil31, 10, 13,
Neh.8.18. Lord your-God.

dren of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 The oil for the lamps. 10 Shelomith's son blasphemeth: 23 he is stoned.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they a bring unto thee pure oil-olive, a Exod. beaten, for the light, to cause b the lamps 27.20. to burn continually.

3 d Without the vail of the e testi- c Zech. 4. mony, in the tabernacle of the congre- 6, 11, 12 d Hebr. gation, shall f Aaron order it from the 9. evening unto the morning before the e Exod. Lord continually: it shall be a statute 27.21.

for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the g pure candlestick before the Lord g Exod. continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake htwelve cakes thereof; two tenth- h Rxod. deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, 1Cor. 5.7. six on a row, upon the pure table be- Gal. 6.16.

fore the Lord. 7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on k Gen. 9. the bread for k a memorial, even an of- 14, 15, 16.

fering 1 made by fire unto the LORD. 8 m Every sabbath he shall set it in 1 Song

order before the LORD continually, be-mi Chr. ing taken n from the children of Israel 23.28. by an everlasting covenant.

9 And it shall be P Aaron's and his o chap. sons, and they shall eat it in the holy

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel; and this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp:

11 And the Israelitish woman's son g Isaiah 9 blasphemed the name r of the LORD, 36.6. and cursed. And they s brought him r Eph. unto Moses; (and his mother's name s Exod. was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, 18. 22. of the tribe of Dan;)

12 And they put him in ward, † that † Heb. to expound the mind of the LORD might be shewed

† Heb.

smiteth

the life

13 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moacord-

ses, saving,

to the mouth of 14 Bring forth mill that the Lord, without the camp, and let all that 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed heard him a lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone u Deut. 13. 9. and him.

15 ¶ And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall * bear his sin.

x chap. 16 And he that blasphemeth the y y Exod, name of the Lord, he shall surely be Numbers put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him; as well the and 20.12. stranger as he that is born in the land when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

17 % And he that † killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall of a mun. make it good; beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in z Exod. his neighbour; as he hath done, z so 21. 18, 19, 21. shall it be done unto him;

Numbers 20 a Breach for breach, eye for eye, 35. 31. tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a a Mat. 5. blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it; and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger as for one of your own country ; for I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the b Dent. camp, and b stone him with stones : and the children of Israel did as the LORD

commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The sabbath of the seventh year. The jubilee. 18 The blessing for obedience.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses |

Or, by, in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, the land keep a sabbath unto the I.ORD. in safety. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field,

11 A jubilee shall that fiftieth year be John 8-

12 For it is the jubilee, it shall be mm Eph. holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase 3. 15 thereof out of the field.

14 ¶ And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbour, or buyest aught of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not P oppress one p chapanother.

15 9 According to the number of years q ver. 16. after the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee.

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of

the fruits doth he sell unto thee. 17 Ye shall not, therefore, oppress one another; but thou shalt r fear thy r Prov.

for I am the Lord your 16.6. God: God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall do my sta-26, 5. Rev. and say unto them, When ye come into tutes, and keep my judgments, and do tchap. 24. 1. a the land which I give you, then shall them; and ye shall dwell in the land s Psalms safety.
67. 2, 7.
19 And the land shall yield her fruit, 12, 13.

Before the offerings of the LORD made by fire and six years thou shalt prune thy vine-Before CHRIST by a perpetual statute. yard, and gather in the fruit thereof; 4 But in the seventh year shall be a

b sabbath of rest unto the cland, a sab- b Exod, bath for the Lord; thou shalt neither 16.23. sow thy field nor prune thy vineyard.

5 That which groweth of its own ac-c Psalm cord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, 24.1. neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beasts that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof d be meat.

d Acts 8 ¶ And thou shalt number e seven Eph. 3. sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times 6, 9. seven years; and the space of the seven Tit. 2. 4. sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet f Deut. of the jubilee g to sound, on the h tenth Josh, 14. day of the seventh month; in the day of 1. 2, atonement shall ye make the trumpet & Luke sound throughout all your land

sound throughout all your land. h chap. 10 And ye shall i hallow the fiftieth 23. 2; year, and k proclaim liberty throughout 40.1 all the land unto all the inhabitants there-i chap.

of; it shall be a jubilee unto you: and 8.10. ye shall return every man unto his pos- 61, 2, and session, and ye shall return every man m 63. 4. unto his family.

unto you; ye shall not sow, neither 34, 36. reap that which groweth of itself in it, 2. 14, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine 16, undressed.

13 In the year of this jubilee ye shall o Mat. return every man unto his possession.

6, 25,

26, 33,

v Deut.

c 2 Cor.

d Ruth

Hebr.

2. 14.

e Gal.

g Eph. 1. 10,

11, 18,

Col. 1.

h Acts

1 Peter

i Deut.

Before and ye shall " eat your fill, and dwell CHRIST therein in safety.

1491. 20 And if ye shall say, x What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we u chap. 26. 5. x Mat. shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will y command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, Psalms 33. 3. and and z eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store. 9, 10. 1 Tim.

23 The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land a is mine; for ye are a Exod. strangers and b sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your posses-Ps. 24. 1. Zech. sion ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

2. 12. John 10. 25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poor, 28, 29, and hath sold away some of his posses-Rom. S. sion, and if dany of his kin come to reb Psalm deem it, then shall he redeem that which 39. 12. Hebr. 11. e his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and f himself be able to re-

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the over-Romans plus unto the man to whom he sold it, Thess. that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought 6.1. it until the year or judice. fch. 5. 7. jubilee it shall go out, and he shall re-

29 ¶ And if a man sell a dwellinghouse in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is and 3. 24. sold: within a full year may he re-

deem it. 30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it, throughout his generations; it shall not go out in the jubilee.

31 But the houses of the villages, which have no walls round about them, shall be counted as the fields of the country; they may be redeemed, and they

shall go out in the jubilee.

32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites re-

deem at any time.

33 And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jubilee: for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel

34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities may h not be sold; for it is their

perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; 1 Thess. then thou shalt i relieve him : rea, thoug he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that James 5. he may live with thee.

36 Take thou no k usury of him, or 1 Before increase: but fear thy God; that thy CHRIST brother may live with thee.

S7 Thou shalt not give him thy mo-k S7 Thou shalt not give him thy mo-k xod. nev upon usury, nor lend him thy vic-22. 25. tuals for increase.

38 I am the LORD m your God, which Gal. 2. brought you forth cut of the land of 14, 21. Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, 17. 7. and to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and n be sold n Exod. unto thee; thou shalt not o compel him 22. 25. 2 Kings to serve as a bond-servant:

40 But as an hired servant, and as a Jer. sojourner, he shall be with thee, anu 34.14. shall serve thee unto the year of jubilee : 1. 14.

41 And then shall he P depart from 1 Kings thee, both he and his a children with Jeremiah him, and shall return unto his own fa-25. 14. mily, and unto the possession of his fa- and 30.8. thers shall he return.

42 For they are 1 my servants, which Ro. 6. 14. I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: 91 they shall not be sold as bond-men. 43 Thou shalt not rule over him with 4.1.

s rigour, but shalt t fear thy God.

44 Both thy bond-men, and thy bond-r ver. 55. maids, which thou shalt have, shall be 1 Cor. of the " heathen that are round about Ro. 6. 22. you; of them shall ye buy bond-men & Cxod. and bond-maids.

45 Moreover, of the children of the 25. 18. strangers that do sojourn among you, of Mal. 3. 5. them shall ye x buy, and of their fami-3.18. lies that are with you, which they begat u Gen. in your land; and they shall be your pos-17.7. Psalm 2. session.

46 And ye shall take them as an in-Isa. 56.3. heritance for your children after you, Rev. 26, 27, to inherit them for a possession, y they x Gen. shall be your bond-men for ever: but 21. 4. over your brethren, the children of Is-14.2. rael, ye shall not rule one over another, with rigour.

47 1 And if a sojourner or stranger wax z rich by thee, and thy brother z verse that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell 26, 49. himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the || stock of the stran- || Or, ger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may

redeem him : 49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of

kin unto him of his family may a redeem a Neh. him; or, if he be able, he may redeem 5.8. himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years; according to + Heb. the time of an hired servant shall it be days of with Line.

51 If there be yet many years behind, Job 7. according unto them he shall give again 1,2. the price of his redemption out of the Isaiah money that he was bought for.

14, 15. c Exod.

b Deut.

16. 22. c Isaiah

2.16. d chap.

e Luke

1. 6. f Deut.

g Deut. 28, 12,

h Psalm

i Amos 9, 13,

k Joel

I chap.

25. 18.

n Jer.

32. 30. Joshua

23. 10.

1. 7. Neh.

9.23.

s chap.

Rev.

21. 3.

z Rev.

2. 1. x Gen.

67. 6.

19. 3.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed in these b John 8. years, then he shall go out in the year b of jubilee, both he, and his children with Rom. 6. 11, 12. Hebr. 2.

55 For unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants, 20. 2. and whom c I brought forth out of the land Isa. 43. 3. of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Of idolatry. 3 A blessing promised. 14 A curse threatened. 40 A promise to the penitent and obedient.

YE shall make you no idols nor graa Exod. ven a image, neither rear you up a b standing image, neither shall ye set up any c image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the LORD your God.

2 Ye shall keep d my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord.

3 ¶ If ye e walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 Then I will give you f rain g in due season, and the land shall yield h her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach unto the ivintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing-time; and ye shall eat your bread to the k full, and dwell in your land I safely.

6 And I will give m peace in the land, m Psalm and ye shall lie down, and none shall make " you afraid: and I will rid o evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the o 2 Kings sword go through your land.

> 7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall P before you by the

p Num. 14. 3. q Deut.

8 And 9 five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the

9 For I will have respect unto you, r Exod. and make you r fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat sold store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And I will t set my tabernacle among you; and my soul shall not abhor you.

12 And I will a walk among you, and will be * your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I am the LORD your God, which brought vou forth out of the land of y John 8. 34, 36. Egypt, that ye should not be their y bond-men; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ But if ve will z not hearken unto Before me, and will not do all these command- CHRIST ments:

15 And if ye shall a despise my sta- z Deut. tutes, or if your soul abhor my judg- 28. 15 ments, so that ye will not do all my com- 17. 15. mandments, but that ye break my covenant :

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you b terror, consump- b Psalm tion, and the burning-ague, that shall 78.33. d consume the eyes, and cause sorrow c Deut, of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in 28.22. vain; for your fenemies shall eat it.

17 And I will set my face against John you, and ye shall be a slain before your 4. 38. enemies; they that hate you shall breign 2, 33, over you; and ye shall flee when i none e Jer. pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet k for all this 5. 17 hearken unto me, then I will punish you g Judges seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will break the pride of your 106, 14, power; and I will make your heaven as i Psalm m iron, and your earth as brass.

20 And your strength shall be spent 2,30.

n in vain: for your land shall not yield 1 2e her o increase, neither shall the trees of m Jer. the land vield their fruits.

21 And if ye walk contrary unto me, 7 Psalm d will a not hearken unto me. I will 127, 1. and will P not hearken unto me; I will o Haggai bring seven times more plagues upon 1, 10, you, according to your sins.

22 I will also send 9 wild beasts 9 2 Kings among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number, and your highways shall be r desolate.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by me 1.4. Micah s by these things, but will walk contrary 3. 11, 12.

to me; 24 Then will I also walk contrary t Psalm unto you; and will punish you yet seven 18.26. times for your sins.

25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 And when I have broken the u staff u Psalm of your bread, ten women shall bake 104. 15. your bread in one oven, and they shall a Ezek. deliver you your bread again by weight: 4. 16, 17. and ye shall eat, and y not be satisfied. 6.5, 6.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary

28 Then I will walk contrary unto z Isaiah you also in fury; and I, 2 even I, will 43. chastise you seven times for your sins. a 2 Kings

29 And ye shall eat the a flesh of your Lam. sons, and the flesh of your daughters 4.10 shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high places, b2 Kings and cut down your images, and b cast 23. 20. your carcasses upon the carcasses of your 79. 1, 2. idols, and emy soul shall abhor you.

31 And I will make your d cities 14.19. waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto 1, 1, 3,

h Psalm

Jer. 5.3.

r Lam.

Before desolation, and I will not smell the sa-CHRIST vour of your sweet odours.

Before desolation, and I will not smell the sa-between him and the children of Israei

Light Street

Light Stree 1491.

e Jer.

32. 28.

f Psalm

44. 11.

Zech.

7. 14.

g chap. 25. 4. h Jer.

23. 10.

Rom. 8. 22.

i Deut.

7 Prov.

28.1.

20. 5.

Dan.

q Jer.

9. 26.

Acts

32. 26.

s Exod.

Deut.

Luke

1. 69.

Gal.

58. 1, 2.

x Ezek.

Ezek.

36, 33,

13. 10.

y Rom.

z Rom.

a Psalm

b Psalm

c Gal.

3. 24.

t Daniel

Job 40, 12,

20. 3.

32 And I will bring the land into e desolation, and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And I will f scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you, and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it & shall rest; because it did h not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left alive of you I will send i a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies, and Isa, 7. 4. the sound of a k shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, I as fleeing 15. 21, 22. from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall m perish among the m Isaiah 27. 13. Jer. 50. 6. heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you shall n Fzek. 24.23. and mies' lands; and also in the iniquities n pine away in their iniquity in your eneof their of athers shall they pine away @ l'xod. with them.

p Neh. 1. 4, 5, 6. 40 If they shall P confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespass-9. 3, 4. ed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

> 41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their quncircumcised hearts be rhumbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

r2Chron. 42 Then will I s remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember u the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; * because, even because they 3. 8, 29. u Psalm despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the y land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to z destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the LORD a their God.

45 But I will b for their sakes remember the covenant of their cancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the LORD.

46 These are the statutes, and judg-

in d mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Concerning vows, and the estimation of persons, &c. 26 Of the Lord's firstlings. 28 No devoted thing may be redeemed. 30 The tithe is holy, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel. and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular a vow, the b persons a Num. shall be for c the Lord by thy estima-21.2,3.

3 And thy estimation shall be, of the c Deut. male from twenty years old even unto 23, 21. sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be d fifty shekels of silver, after the d Deut. shekel of the esanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy esti- 30. 13. mation shall be f thirty shekels.

5 And if it be from 3 five years old Zech. even unto twenty years old, then thy 11. 12. estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from ha month old even 18. 16. unto five years old, then thy estimation and 3.40. shall be of the male five shekels of silver, 90. 10. and for the female thy estimation shall 1 John 2, 13. be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above, if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vow- i ch.'s. 7. ed shall the priest value him.

9 ¶ And if it be a beast, whereof men Eccl. bring an offering unto the Lord, all that Mark any man giveth of such unto the LORD 14.8. shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holv.

11 And if it be any k unclean beast, of k Deut. which they do not offer a sacrifice unto 23.18. the LORD; then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad; as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so it shall be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add 1 a fifth part thereof unto 1 chap. thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall m sanctify and 22.14. his house to be holy unto the LORD then m Gen. the priest shall estimate it, whether it be 2.3. good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation n Acts unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify a unto 14.6

xod.

1491.

a mea-

sure con-

taining

ephahs.

or. bu-

1 Kings

Ezekiel

Hos. 3, 2,

45. 14.

25. 10.

p chap. 25. 10.

Luke

4. 18.

o verses

28, 29.

verses

28, 29.

Deut.

20, 17,

12, 25.

s Eph. 2. 13.

7. 2. and

r verses

Numbers

Before the LORD some part of a field of his possession; then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof : an I homer || That is, of barley-seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from o the year of jubilee, according to thy estima-

tion it shall stand. 13 But if he sanctify his field after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon Isa, 5, 10, unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the pjubilee, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it; then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assur-

ed to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man; it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the a field, when it goeth out in the jubilee, shall be hely unto the LORD, as † a field devoted; the posses-† Heb. sion thereof shall be the priest's. devotion,

22 And if a m.m sanctive unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession;

18.14.and 23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of r thy estimation, even unto the year of the jubilee : and he shall give thine estimation in that day as a holy thing unto the Loap.

24 In the year of the jubilee the field s shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctu- the children of Israel, in e mount Sinai, 25.1.

CHAP. I.

26 ¶ Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lord's † firstling, no man shall sanctify it : whether it be ||That is, ox or sheep, tit is the LORD's.

27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine three estimation, and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 ¶ Notwithstanding no a devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the LORD, of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is x most holy unto the LORD.

29 y None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be z redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 ¶ And all || the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: it is a holy unto the Lord.

31 And if a man will b at all redeem aught of his tithes, he shall add thereto

the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the d tenth shall be holy unto the Lord.

33 He shall not search whether it be 33.13. good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments which the Lord commanded Moses, for e chap.

1491. about far-things, Numbers 18, 16 Heb. first-Exodus 13. 2. and u Num: x chap. y Num. 21. 2, 3. Deut 25. 19.

Joshua 6. 17. 1 Sam. z Psalm That is, the four sorts. a Deut. d Hebr.

Before

Reference and the second second second second second second THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED NUMBERS.

Before CHRIST 1490.

25. 22.

10. 11.

e Exod.

chap. 4.

63, 64. f Gen.

49.1,2,

h Deut.

+ Heb.

muster,

2 Cor.

6. 7. 1 Tim.

6. 12.

24 5 2 Chron.

2. and 26.

6. 1. chapter

5 The 1, 17 The men of war numbered. princes of the tribes. 47 The Levites a Exod. 19. 1. exempted for the tabernable service. chap. 10. AND the Lord spake unto Moses Exod.

in the wilderness of a Sinai, in the b tabernacle of the congregation, on the first c 1 Kings day of the second month, in the second year dafter they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, dEx.16.1. 2 Take ye the sum of all the congre-

30. 11, 12. gation of the fchildren of Israel, after their s families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names,

every male by their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, ch.26.5. all that are is able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaroa shall † number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 % And these are the names of the men that shall stand with your Or the

I tribe of Reuben; Elizur, the son of Shedeur. 6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel, the son of

Zurisi addai

7 Of Judah; Nahshon, the son of Amn-inadab.

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel, the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun; Eliab, the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama, the son of Ammibud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel, the son of Pelah zur.

11 Of Benjamin; Abidan, the son of |That is, Il Girleoni.

12 Of Dan; Ahiezer, the son of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Asher; Pagiel, the son of Ocran. 14 Of Gad; Eliasaph, the son of

Deuel. 15 Of k Naphtali; Ahira, the son of

16 These were the 1 renowned of the and 29.6. congregation, m princes of the tribes of 11. 17.

17072, chap. 5. 14.

men,

1490. 2 Job 12. 23. Exod. 18. 21. Judges 5. 15. Psal. 33.

Micah

names. 18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month; and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the 16,17. and house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years Mat. 2. 6. old and upward, by their polls.

19 P As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilder-

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these

which are expressed by their

ness of Sinai.

20 ¶ And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, FEXOLI. every 4 male from twenty years old and upward, all that were rable to go forth Proverbs to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of s Simeon. were fifty and nine thousand and three

hundred.

12. 5. r Psalm

144. 1.

1 Cor.

16, 13,

2 Cor.

6, 12,

s Gen.

10, 14.

6, 45. Ezekiel

1. 1. x Gen.

29. 35.

+ Heb.

greatest number

Genesis

49.8. chap. 2

Hebrews

y Gen.

49. 14. z Gen.

46. 13:

a Gen.

46, 14,

The

13. 5. Eph.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years 49.3, 4, 5. old and upward, all that were able to go tchap. 2. forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were foru Neh. 7. ty and u five thousand six hundred and 6, 45. fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of x Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were † threescore and fourteen thousand and

six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of y Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to 3. and 10. the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ; Isa. 53.8.

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were z fifty 7.14. even of the tribe of Issachar, were 21 Rev. 5.5. and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of a Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty

Before their fathers, " heads of " thousands in years old and upward, all that were able Before to go forth to war; 1420.

31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were b fifty b chap. and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, c Gen. namely, of the children of Ephraim, by 49. 22. their generations, after their families, by 5. 1, 2. the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were d forty d Gen.

thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh. 26, 37. by their generations, after their families. Deut. by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twen- 48. 10. ty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were f thirty and two thousand and two hun- 48, 19.

36 ¶ Of the children of g Benjamin, Job by their generations, after their families, 12. 23. by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twen Phil. 3.5. ty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war:

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were h thirty and five thousand and four h Gen.

hundred.

38 ¶ Of the child en of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years i Gen. old and upward, all that were able to go 46.23. forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe Dan, were k & Gen. threescore and two thousand and seve- 46.23, and hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of ! Asher, by and10.25 their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to 1 Sam. the number of the names, from twenty Ps. 77.7. years old and upward, all that were able I Gen. to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were m forty and one thousand and five hun- m Gen.

42 ¶ Of the children of n Naphtali, n Gen. throughout their generations, after their 30, 8, and families, by the house of their fathers, 46.24. according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naplitali, were fifty and three thousand and four hun-

dred

44 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being o twelve men: each one was for the house o chap. of his fathers.

chapter

Judges

and26,42

and49.20.

Before CHRIST 1490.

ø Gen.

46, 27,

Deut.

30, 22,

Isaiah

49. 21.

11, 12,

q Exod.

t chap.

2 Chr.

13. 10.

a chap.

3, 7, 8.

& Mat.

28.20.

al Cor.

15. 23. Phil.

1.27. || Or, banner,

b Exod.

28. 9.

Isaiah

11. 10.

d Jer.

50.29.

f chap.

10. 11,

(ienesis 49.8. chapter

Rev. 4.

e ch.1.16. and 11.17.

Joshua

14.40.and

chapter 23, 10,

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;

46 Even all they that were numbered, were Psix hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and

47 ¶ But the q Levites, after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among them. Hebr. 11.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto

Moses, saying,

49 Only thou shalt not number the ch. 3. 15. tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel;

50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites Fixed. over the r tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all 38.21.and things that belong to it : they shall s bear Heb. 9. 4. the tabernacle, and all the vessels there-4. 25. and of, and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the taberna-Samuel cle.

51 And when the tabernacle * setteth

10.21. forward, the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, 24 chap. the Levites shall set it up: and the u 16. 40. x 2 Sam. stranger that cometh nigh shall be x put to death, 6. 6, 7.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own y ch. 2. 2. camp, and every man by his own y standard, throughout their hosts.

> 53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be 2 no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the a charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did according to ball that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

CHAP. II.

The order of the tribes in their tents.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses

and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his a own || standard, with the bensign of their father's house; t far off'd about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

Song 6, 4. Jer. 50, 2. and 51, 27. 3 ¶ And on the east side, toward the rising of the sun, shall they of the standard of the campof Judah pitch, throughout their armies: and Nahshon, the son of Amminadab, shall be e captain of the

children of f Judah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel, the son of Zuar, shall be captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were

numbered thereof, were fifty and four Before thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun : and Eliab, the son of Helon, shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand, and fourscore thousand, and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies: these shall g first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the 1 John standard of the camp of h Reuben, ac-2.6 cording to their armies: and the captain Hebr. 12. of the children of Reuben shall be Eii-1 Cor. zur, the son of Shedeur.

11 And his host, and those that were h Gen. numbered thereof, were forty and six

thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel, the son of Zurishaddai.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph, the son of Reuel.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand, and fifty and one thousand, and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies: and they shall set forth in i the i chap. second rank.

17 Then the k tabernacle of the con-k ch. 10. gregation shall set forward, with the Ps. 46. 6. camp of the Levites in the midst of the Song 3. camp: as they encamp so shall they 7, 8. set forward, every man m in his place. 2. 38, and by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the m 1 Cor. standard of the camp of a Ephraim, ac-1 Kings cording to their armies : and the cay . tain of the sons of Ephraim shall be E. shama, the son of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were 122.3. numbered of them, were forty thousand Gal. 6.16. and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe (48. 14, 20, Ps. 80, 2, o Manasseh : and the captain of the o Judges children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel, 6. 15. the son of Pedahzur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two p 1 Sam.

thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of P Benjamin and the captain of the sons of Benjama shall be Abidan, the son of 9 Gideoni.

23 And his host, and those that were number, numbered of them, were thirty and five and thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the fewer camp of Ephraim were || an hundred than Judah. thousand, and eight thousand and an verse 9.

10. 14 Psalms 50.23.and

112.5. and

9. 1, 2. Phil. 3. 5. q chapter

r Gen. 30. 6. and

s Eccl.

15. 1. Phil.

1. 27.

verses

ch. 1. 13.

ver. 29.

" Mat.

10. 2,

3, 4. Mark

6. 7. Acts

1. 26. 1 Tim.

46. 26.

y Exod.

a chap.

c Exod.

23. 41. Lev.

d Lev.

10. 1, 2. e Gen. 11. 28. 1 Chron. 24. 3, 4.

Before hundred, throughout their armies: and present them before Aaron the priest, Before CHRIST they shall go forward in the third rank

25 The standard of the camp of r Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer, the son of Am-

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp s by him 4. 10. Romans shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel, the son of Ocran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one

thousand and five hundred.

29 Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira, the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three

thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand, and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred: they shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ " These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps, throughout their hosts, were * six hundred thousand, and three thousand, and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were not numberch. 1. 46. ed among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

and 12.37.

34 And the children of Israel y did Ps. 119.6, according to all that the Lord com-Luke 1.6. manded Moses: so they 2 pitched by ≈ Col. 2. their standards, and so they set forward, 5, 6.3. 9, every one after their families, according 10,21,and to the house of their fathers.

CHAP. III.

1 The sons of Aaron. 5 The Levites' service. 40 The first-born freed by the Levites. 44 The overplus redeemed.

THESE also are the a generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the b Exodus sons of Aaron; Nadab the b first born, 6.23. and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And Nadab and Abihu died before Heb. 8. 3, the LORD, when they offered strange and 9. 11. ire before the Lord in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and

Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the e sight of Aaron their father.

ses, saying,

& Bring the tribe of Levi near, and

that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his f charge, and the charge of the 8 whole congre- f Lev. 8. gation, before the tabernacle of the con- 30, 35. ch. 9. 19. gregation, to h do the service of the ta- g Exod. bernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instru- ch. 1. 53. h chap. ments of the tabernacle of the congre- 8, 11. gation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the taber-

9 And thou shalt i give the Levites ichap. unto Aaron, and to his sons: they are 18.6. Eph. 4.8. wholly given k unto him out of the chil- k chap. dren of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office; and the mistranger that I chap. cometh nigh shall be put " to death.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo- 16. 40.

ses, saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Heb. 5. 4. Levites from among the children of Is- n chap. rael instead of all the o first-born that P 1.53. openeth the matrix among the children 24.5. of Israel; therefore the Levites shall be p Exod. mine;

13 Because all the first-born are mine: chapter for on the day that 9 I smote all the 18.15. first-born in the land of Egypt I hallow g Ex. 12. ed unto me all the first-born in Israel, 13. 2. both man and beast; mine they shall be: Hebrews I am the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Levi, af. rchap. 1ter the house of their fathers, by their 8, 9, 10. families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou s number them. sver. 40.

16 And Moses numbered them ac-ch. 4.3. and 8.24. cording to the word of the Lord, as he

was commanded.

17 And these were the tsons of Le-t Gen. vi, by their names; Gershon, and a Ko-29, 34. and 49.7. hath, and Merari.

18 And these are the names of the 33.7. sons of Gershon, by their families; × 46.11. Libni, and Shimei.

19 And the sons of Kohath, by their 6. 17. families; Amram, and Izhar, y Hebron, y Exod. and Uzziel.

20 And the sons of Merari, by their families; Mahli, and Mushi: these are the families of the Levites, according to the house of their fathers.

21 ¶ Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered. of them, were seven thousand and five

23 The families of the Gershonites + Heb. 5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-shall pitch behind the tabernacle † west-seaward, ch. 2. 18,

24 And the chief of the 2 house of 30, 35.

25 And a the charge of the sons of a chap. 4. Gershon, in the b tabernacle of the congregation, shall be the tabernacle, and t e ctent, d the covering thereof, and Mal. 2. 5. the changing for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the f hangings of the court, Rom. 12. and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it,

for all the service thereof. 27 ¶ And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of 26. 7. ch. 4. 25. the Izharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielit s: these are the families of the Ko-

> 28 In the number of all the males from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the g sanctuary

29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle h southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be Elizaphan, the son of Uzziel.

31 And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof.

52 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the k oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanc-

33 T Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of Rev. 1.5. them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari quas Zuriel, the son of Abihail; these shall 1 pitch on the side of the tabernacle :.40.and ... rti, ard.

36 And under the moustody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets

thereof, and all the vesseis thereof, and

all that " serveth thereto,

37 And the opillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 \ But those that encamp before the tabernacle, toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be P Meses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary, for 4 the charge of the children of Israel; and the stra ger that cometh nigh shall be put to death

39 All that were numbered of the

Before the father of the Gershonites shall be bered at the commandment of the Lord, Before CHRIST Edward, the son of Lael. throughout their families, all the males 1400. from a month old and upward, were s twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, 47,48.and Number all the first-born of the males Deut, 10, of the children of Israel, from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 And thou shalt take the Levites 2. 19. u for me, (I am the Lord) instead of 10, 20 all the first-born among the children of u chap. Israel; and the cattle of the Levites in- 18, 15 stead of all the firstlings among the cat- 12, 13, tle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the Lorr 27, 28. commanded him, all the first-born among 13. 3.

the children of Israel.

43 And all the first-born males, by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were * twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saving,

45 Take the Levites y instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle, and the Levites shall be mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the first-born of the children of Israel, which are more

than the Levites;

47 Thou shalt even take 2 five shek- ≈ Gen. els apiece by the poll; after the shekel 20. 16. of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (the shekel is twenty a gerahs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, 27. 25. wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron, and to his

49 And Moses took the b redemption- b 1 Peter money of them that were over and above 1. 18. them that were redeemed by the Le-

50 Of the first-born of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five c chap. shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary. 16. 15.

51 And Moses gave the money of Acts them that were redeemed unto Aaron, 1 Cor. and to his sons, according to the word 4.1. of the Lord, as the Lord commanded 5. 2. Moses.

CHAP. IV.

17 The office 1 Of the Levites' service. and number of the priests, &c.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

Take the sum of the sons of a Ko- 1 Chron hath from among the sons of Levi, af- 23.26.and ter their families, by the house of their 2 Sam.

3 From b thirty years old and upward, 1 Chron-

2 Chron. 31, 17. Luke 3, 23, 1 Tim. 3, 6.

s chap. 4. t 2 Tim. 1 Sam. 1.

Tim.

Mat.

22. 14.

Rom. 9.

y Rom.

12. 1. 1 Peter

e Exod. f Exod. 1 Cor. g chap. 4. 15. and

10.21.

h chap.

2. 10. Psalm

89. 12.

Psalm

J Peter

é chap.

c Exod.

d Exod.

1 Chr. t Heb. 5. 1, 4, 5. ': Kings 25. 28. Sebr. 13. 7, 17. 1 Peter 25.

/1 Cor. 15. 23. Acts

. 7. 28.

e chap. 7. 5, 8. a. 9.

· Deut. o ch. 18.

Exod. : Chron. Psalm 77. 20. 'lels'ews ". and 8

Aaron num-

a chap.

b Gen.

into the || host, to do the d work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath, in the tabernacle of the congregation, about the most e holy

warfare,

c chap.

|Or.

2 Cor. 10. 4. 1 Tim.

3. 1. e chap.

10. 21. f chap.

g Exod. 26. 31.

i Exod. 25. 5. k Exod.

m Lev.

10. 11

5 And when the camp f setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, 1. 13. d 1 Tim. and they shall take down the g covering vail, and cover the ark of h testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of i badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall

h Exod. but in the k staves thereof.

7 And upon the 1 table of shew-bread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, 25. 14. 1 Exod. 25. 30. and the bowls, and covers to cover withal: and the m continual bread shall be thereon.

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and

shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, n Psalm and cover the candlestick of the " light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuff-dishes, and all the oil-vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it,

> 10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a

11 And upon the o golden altar they o Exod. 27.1,6. shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof.

5 Exod. 12 And they shall take all the P instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with q Exod. a covering of badgers' skins, and shall 27. 3. r chap. put them on a bar 3. 28,

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth

Romans thereon:

Acts

7.45.

1 Cor.

12. 18. 21 1 Chr.

x Exod.

and 29.

ch. 4. 16. Luke

4. 18. John

1. 16. 1 Tim.

1 Peter

1 John

2: 27.

13. 10.

14 And they shall put upon it all the 9 vessels thereof, wherewith they mi-Rev. 4.2. nister about it, even the censers, the and 11.19. flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the baand 15.12. sons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of * Exodus badgers' skins, and put to the staves of

Hebrews 15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of r covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, and 15.12. as the camp is to set forward; after that the sons of Kohath shall come to s bear it: but they shall t not touch any holy thing lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, pertaineth the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat-offering, and the anointing x oil, and the oversight of all

even until fifty years old, all that enter the tabernacle, and of all that therein Before is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels CHRIST thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD y spake unto Mo- v Mat.

ses, and unto Aaron, saying,

18 z Cut ye not off the tribe of the z Lev. families of the Kohathites from among Jer. the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may a live, and not die, when they ap- a Deut. proach unto the most holy things; Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service, and to his burden.

20 But they shall not go in b to see b Excd. when the holy things that are cover- 19.21. ed, d lest they die.

, d lest they the. 21 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, c Psalm 131. 1.

22 Take also the sum of the sons of 16, 32. Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families:

23 From thirty years old and upward, until fifty years old, shalt thou number them; all that enter in † to perform the † Heb. service, to do the work in the taberna- to war cle of the congregation.

24 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for e e chap.

25 And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congrega-

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all

their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon, in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge of the congregation. and of Ithamar, fver. 33, Mat. the son of Aaron the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Merari, thou 1 cor. shalt number them after their families, 12. 5, 6.

by the house of their fathers:

30 From thirty years old and upward, 1, 15. even unto fifty years old, shalt thou Titus number them, every one that entereth 1. f. into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the s boards of the tabernacle, and the bars g Exod. thereof, and the pillars thereof, and h 26.18. sockets thereof.

32 And the pillars of the court round 38. 27.

Before about, and their sockets, and k their after their families, and after the house Before CHRIST nine and their could with all their is a father fathers. pins, and their cords, with all their in- of their fathers; struments, and with all their service: and I by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their bur-

33 This is the m service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to &1Chron. all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar, the son of Aaron the priest.

34 ¶ And Moses and Aaron, and the chief of the congregation, † numbered the sons of the Kohathites, after their families, and after the house of their

fathers.

1490.

i Exod.

27. 10. k Mat. 3. 17.

Luke

26, 11,

m Mat.

Isaiah

I Tim. 7. 1. † Heb.

muster-

10. 3, 4. 7 Tim.

1. 18. 2 Tim.

2. 5. 71 Gen.

41.46.

2 Sam.

5. 4. Luke

o chap.

p Deut.

Mat. 28. 20.

Col.

4. 17. Acts 20. 28.

r chap.

12, 13.

/ Isaiah

56, 11. Mat.

9. 38. Luke

19. 13. 1 Cor.

25.10.

8. 26. Ps. 103.

John

35 From a thirty years old and up-9.24. and ward, even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them, by their families, were o two thou-

2 Chron. sand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number, P according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 ¶ And those that were q numbered q ver. 34. Heb. 5. 4. of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fa-

39 From thirty years old and upward, even unto r fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congrega-

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the houses of their fathers, were s two thou-

sand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation;

e: chap. 3.34. 1 Chron. 44 Even those that were numbered of them, after their families, were a three thousand and two hundred. 11, and 12.

45 These be those that were numbered of the tamilies of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered, according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron,

47 From thirty years old and upward, even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, v2 Cor. and the service of the y burden in the 11 tabernacle of the congregation;

48 Even those that were numbered 2 Tim. of them, were z eight thousand and five 4. 2

hundred and fourscore.

49 a According to the commandmen a 1 Cor. of the Lord they were numbered by 12. 4, 5, the hand of Moses, every one according 8, 28. to his service, and b according to his 4,5,6,7,8. burden: thus were they numbered of Eph. 4.11, him, as the Lord commanded Moses. 12, 13, b1 Tim. 3. 1. Isaiah 56. 4, 10, 11. 2 Timothy 2. 3.

CHAP. V.

1 The unclean to be removed out of the 5 Restitution enjoined. 11 The trial of jealousy.

AND the Logo spake unto Moses,

saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put a out of the camp every a Cor. bleper, and every one that hath an cissue, 5. 12. and whosoever is defiled by the dead.

3 Both e male and female shall ye put c Lev. out, without the camp, shall ye put 15 them; that they f defile not their camps, 21. 27 in the midst whereof I g dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, Gal. and put them out without the camp: 3.28. as the Lord spake unto Moses, so did f chap. the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, 2. 13.

saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, Hebrews When a man or woman shall commit 12, 15. h any sin that men commit, to do a g Lev. trespass against the Lord, and that per- h Lev. 5. son be guilty;

7 Then they shall i confess their sin i Prov. which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the k fifth part k Lev. thereof, and give it 1 unto him against 1. Lev

whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass ber compensed unto the Lorp. even to the priest, besides the " ram of m Lev. 6. the atonement, whereby an atenement shall be made for him.

9 ¶ And every n offering of o all the n Exod. holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring P unto the priest, shall 44. 30. be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things 1 cor. shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth 9. 13. the priest, it 9 shall be his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel and say unto them, If any man's wife , Prov. go aside, and commit a trespass against 7. 21.

13 And a man lie with her's carnally, 15, 18, 18

e ch. 12.

Haggai

and the * chief of Israel, numbered, and it be hid from the eyes of her 30, 20.

12. 8. 2 Cor. 10.10.and Acts 3 John 9.

chapters

2 Cor.

19.14.

y Song

≈ Rom.

a Exod.

16. 36. b Hosea

3. 1, 2. c Prov.

d Lev.

1. 3. e Exod.

30, 18, f Psal. 7.

22. 14.

h Lev.

15. 32.

Eccl. 7. 26. Isaiah

k Psalm 109. 18. / Rom.

6. 34.

Before husband, and be kept close, and she be CHIIST defiled, and there be a no witness against 1490. her, neither she be taken with the man-S u Lev.

20. 10. x Isaiah 14 And the * spirit of y jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the z priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the a tenth part of an ephah of b barley-meal; he shall pour no coil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon: for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and d set her before the LORD.

17 And the priest shall take e holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the f dust that is in the floor of the g taber-4, 5. and nacle the priest shall take, and put it g Joshua 5. 15. into the water. 18 And the priest shall set the woman

before the LORD, and huncover the woman's head, and put the offering of 1 Cor. 15. 5, 6. Hebrews memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy-offering: and the priest shall 4. 12. i 1 Sam. have in his hand the i bitter water that k causeth the curse. Prov. 5.4.

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness with another instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have " lain with thee besides thine husband;

21 Then the priest shall a charge the woman with an oath of cursing; and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee o a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to Prot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot. And the woman shall say, 9 Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in r a book, and he shall s blot them out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse; and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy-offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altur.

26 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to Before drink the water, then it shall come to CHRIST pass, that if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh t John 9. shall rot: and the woman shall be a curse 6, 7. among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, † Heb. but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall be shall † conceive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when seed, a wife goeth aside to † another instead 29.31, of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy com- 16. 12. eth upon him, and he be jealous over 2.16. his wife, and shall set the woman be. † Heb. fore the LORD, and the priest shall exhusband, ecute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless "Lev. from iniquity, and this woman shall a Ezek. 4. bear her iniquity.

CHAP. VI.

The law of the Nazarite in his separation. 22 Form of blessing the people.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall a separate themselves to a Rom. b vow a vow of a c Nazarite, to separate 1.1.
Hebrews themselves dunto the LORD;

3 He shall separate himself from e b Lev. wine, and f strong drink, and shall drink 27.2. to vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong c Judges !rink, neither shall he drink any liquor 13.5. of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his separation shall Amos he eat nothing that is made of the s 2.11. vine-tree, from the h kernels even to the 21, 23

5 All the days of the vow of his se- 1.11, 27, 28. paration there shall no i razor come up- Amos on his head; until the days be fulfilled 2.11. in the which he separateth himself unto & Prov. the Lorp he shall be holy, and shall let Song 1. the klocks of the hair of his head grow. 2

6 All the days that he separateth him- 5. self unto the Lord he shall come at no f Lev. 10. dead body.

ead body.

7 He shall not make himself unclean 6.11. for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die; Jude because the consecration of his God is ver. 23. upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he is k Isaiah

holy unto the LORD. 9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of Ro. 12. 1. his consecration; then he shall m shave m Phil.

the seventh day shall he shave it. 10 And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two a young pigeons, to n Lev. the priest, to the door of the tabernacle 15. 14.

his head in the day of his cleansing; on 3.8.

of the congregation; 11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a

Genesis

m Lev. 13. 20. n Joshua

1 Sam. 29. 22. Proverbs 10. 7. p Gen. 46. 26. Judges

q Deut. 27. 15. Isaiah 65. 16. r 2 Sam. 11. 14. Isaiah s Mal. 3. 5. Isaiah

o Psalm

115. 13.

1490. o James

3. 2. 7 John

p Rom.

q Gal.

r Acts

21. 26.

el Cor.

15, 16. # Lev.

7, 12,

x Rom.

Eph. 2 18. and

3. 12.

7 Lev. 7. 14.

= Acts

21. 23.

a 1 Cor. 3. 13. 6 Mat.

Luke 1.

24. 50. h Eph.

i Psalm

n 2 Sam.

n Eph. 2.

Before burnt-offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he o sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same

12 And he shall r consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass-offering: but the days that were before shall be 9 lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this is the law of the Nazarite; When the days of his separation are fulfilled he shall be r brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the con-

gregation: 14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he-lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt-offering, and one ewe-lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin-offering, and one ram without blemish for s peace-of-

4. 4. Gal. 2. ferings.

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat-offering, and a 2 Joel 1. their drink-offerings.

> 16 And the * priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sinoffering, and his burnt-offering.

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his y meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

18 And the Nazarite shall z shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the a fire which is b under the sacrifice of the peace-of-

ferings. 3. 11. Eph. 1.6. c Lev.

19 And the priest shall take the codden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall d wave them d Hebr. 13. 15. for a wave-offering before the LORD; e Ps. 5. 7. this is holy for the priest, with the wave and 14.3. breast and heave-shoulder: and after f James that the Nazarite may drink wine. g 1 Chr. 23. 13.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering un-21,22 and to the LORD ofor his separation, besides that that his hand shall get : according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD f spake unto Mo-

11. ses, saying, k Psalm

23 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his g Proverbs sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless 26. 15. I John the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 The Lord bless thee, and i keep

1. 17. Eph. 2.

25 The LORD k make his face shine upon thee, and be 1 gracious unto thee;

26 The LORD in lift up his counte-Rom. 6.1. nance upon thee, and give thee " peace. | oftering :

27 And they shall put my name upon Befor the children of Israel, and oI will bless CHRIST

CHAP. VII.

1, 10 The princes' of erings. 89 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy-seat.

AND it came to pass a on the day a Exod. that Moses had fully set up the taber at 40.17. b Exod. cle, and had b anointed it, and sanct: 30.23, 25. fied it, and all the instruments thereof, Matthew 23, 17. both the altar and all the vessels thereo, and had anointed them, and canctified 2 Exodus

2 That the princes of Israel, d heads Lev. of the house of their fathers (who were 8. 10. the princes of the tribes, and e were over them that were numbered) offered.

3 And they brought their offering be- d chap. fore the Lord, six f covered waggons, ech. 1. 5. and twelve oxen; a waggon for two of the Exodus princes, and for each one an ox: and they 35. 27. 1 Chron. brought them before the tabernacle.

4 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-f Isaiah

ses, saying,

5 Take it of them, that they may be to g do the service of the tabernacle of g Psalm the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the waggons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Le-

7 Two waggons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service.

8 h And four waggons and eight oxen hchap. 3 he gave unto the sons of Merari, ac- 36. and cording unto their service, i under the i chap. hand of Ithamar, the son of Aaron the 4.28.

9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none; because the service of the k sanc- k chap. tuary belonging unto them was, that they should bear upon I their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for dedi- 4. 15. 2 Sam. cating m of the altar, in the day that it 6.3 as anointed, even the princes offered m2Chr. their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, 6. 16. They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of

the altar. 12 ¶ And he that offered his offering

the first day, was Nahshon, the son of nch. 2. 3. Amminedab, of the tribe of Judah.

13 And his of ering was one silver o charger, the weight whereof was an hun- & Gen. dred and r thirty shekels, one silver s bowl of seventy shekels, after the shek- 14. 20. el of the sanctuary, both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a s Gen. r meat-offering : 30. 34. u Exed.

14 One spoon of ten s shekels of gold,

full of tincense:

15 One young a bullock, one a ram, one lamb of the v first year, for a burnt-

10 One kid of the 2 goats for a sin-z Lev.

Exod.

Before 1490.

ing, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Nahshon, the son of Am-

18 ¶ On the second day Nethaneel, the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shek. el of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meatoffering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels,

full of a incense:

21 One young bullock, one b ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-of-

22 One d kid of the goats for a sin-of-

fering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two coxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Nethaneel, the son of Jer. 7.22, Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab, the son of Helon, prince of the children of Ze-

bulun, did offer.

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of f fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:
26 One golden & spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense:

27 One h young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burntoffering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin-of-

fering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two i oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Eliab, the son of Helon.

SO ¶ On the fourth day Elizur, the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of

Reuben, did offer.

31 His offering was one silver k charger of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a sa. 1, 13, meat-offering :

32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, !

full of incense

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb m of the first year, for a burnt-of-

34 One kid of the goats for a n sin-

offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace-offertev. 5. 6. ings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year, This was the offering of Elizur, the son of She-

17 And for a sacrifice of peace-offer- son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer.

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offer-

38 One o golden spoon of ten shekels, o Mal. full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one 25. 25. lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offer zech.

40 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer- 1.20

ing:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, f.v. lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Shelumiel, the son of Zurishaddai

42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph, the son of Deuel, prince of the children of

Gad, offered.
43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour Pp Lev. mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, Heb. 1. 9.

full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one Rev. 6. 6. lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offer-

46 One kid of the goats for a sin-of-

fering:

47 And for a sacrifice of || peace-of- || Or, ferings, two oxen, five rams, five he-pay-offergoats, five lambs of the first year. This Heb. was the offering of Eliasaph, the son of sacrifice Deuel.

48 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama, of perfecthe son of Ammihud, prince of the chil-tions, Lev. 3. 1.

dren of Ephraim, offered.

49 His offering was one silver char- Psalm ger, the weight whereof was an hundred 56.13. and and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of Hebi seventy shekels, after the shekel of the 13. 15. sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a 9 meat-offer- q Exod.

50 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offer-

52 One kid of the goats, for a sin-of-

53 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Elishama, the son of Ammihud.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered Gamaliel, the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh.

55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thir-36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel, the ty shehels, one silver bowl of seventy

2, 1, Exodus 30.34. b Lev. Romans

d Lev.

4. 23. e Psalm

a Lev.

f Lev. 21. 1. ch. 6. 20. Malachi 1. 14. ? Exod. Kings

Exod. **Psalms** 51.19. and 156, 15, Isarah 1, 11, Ezek. 43. 19. Exod,

Acts 4. 13. Ezek. .. 9. h. 7. 84. ! Mal. ?salm

lev. 8. 3. Exod. . 29.

Peter Exod. sa. 53. 4. deur Cor. 21.

Before shekels, after the shekel of the || sanctuary, both of them full of fine hour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

56 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one shekels; shekelya-ing:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin-of-

pense; fering

| There

Gen. 23, 15,

Exod.

30. 13. 2 Sam.

14. 26.

Ezek.

Neh.

Amos

r Exod.

ch. 3. 32.

Luke 4.

24. 45.

7. 39. 1 Cor.

5. 7. 1 Tim.

2. 5. Eph. 5. 26, 27. 1 Pet.

1 John

2. 27.

John

Jer.

59 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerof the ings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, ry twice the lambs of the first year. This was as much; the offering of Gamaliel, the son of Pecommen sheeel,

60 ¶ On the ninth day Abidan, the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Ben-

differed not much jamin, offered.

61 His offering was one silver charshilling. ger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with roll, for a meat-offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offer-

64 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-

29. 38, 39. ing

65 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Abidan, the son of Gideoni.

66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahiezer, the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the chil-

dren of Dan, offered.

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full

of incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offer-

70 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-

71 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Ahiezer, the son of Ammishaddai.

72 ¶ On the † eleventh day Pagiel, the son of Ocran, prince of the children of

Asher, offered.

73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, s

full of incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin-of-

77 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats. five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira, the son of Enan, prince of the children of

Naphtali, offered.

79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver boul of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offer ig:

80 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

ull of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offer-

82 One kid of the goats for a sin-offer-

ing:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Ahira, the son of Enan.

84. This was the dedication of the 29.6. altar (in the day when it was anointed) 68, 69, by the y princes of Israel: twelve char. Neh. gers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve

spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver weighing an 63.7, 10. hundred and thirty shekels, each boy seventy: all the silver vessels weighed ? Rev two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary : all the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels.

87 All the oxen for the burnt-offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their a meat-offering; and the kids of the goats for sin-offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen, for the sacrifice of the b peace-offerings, were twenty and of the breace-onerings, we four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he- 25, 26. goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.

89 ¶ And when Moses was gone into c chap. the tabernacle of the congregation to d Exod speak with Him, then he heard the 25. voice of one speaking unto him from off of Same the d mercy-seat that was upon the ark f Deuts of testimony, from between the two c 4. 36. Exod. cherubims: and He f spake unto him. 25.21.

CHAP. VIII.

1 How the lamps are to be lighted. 5 The consecration of the Levites: 23 the age and time of their service.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou a lightest the lamps, a Exod. the seven lamps shall give light over 25. 37. ll against the candlestick.

Exod. 27. 1. Hebr. 13. 10. 10. 17. 23, 3,

t 1 Chr.

day, ver. 78. s Psalm 141. 2 Isaiah Daniel Romans 15. 16. Philip. Hebr. 13, 15,

+ Heb.

on the

nenth

days of the ele-

CHRIST 1490.

b Rev. 4. 4, 5. 2 Tim. Phil. 2 Peter

1. 19. Rev. 1. 20. c Exod. 25. 40. 12. 11. Mat. 2 Tim. 1. 13. d chap. 3. 6.

9. 2. f 2 Cor. 7. 1. Psalm 26. 6. Isaiah † Heb. sinquater, g Exod. h Acts

6. 6. i Lev. k Rom. 1. 1. 12 Tim. 1. 8. m 1 Cor. 16. 10.

n 2 Cor. 2. 16.

o chap. p Ezek. 24. 18, 19. q verses r Exod.

Luke

2, 23. g Gen. Hebr. 11, 28, James

1. 18. Rev. 15. 4, 5, t John 17. 6. Hebr. 2. 13. u chap. lamps thereof over against the candlestick; as the Lord commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the b candlestick was of beaten gold ; unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was beaten work : according unto the c pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

6 Take the d Levites from e among the children of Israel, and f cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them to cleanse them: Sprinkle + water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their 8 clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat-offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin-oilering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD, and the h children of Israel shall i put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall k offer the Levites before the LORD for an 1 offering of the children of Israel, that they may m execute the service of the LORD.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sinoffering, and the other for a burnt-offering, unto the LORD, to make " an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel; and the Levites shall o be mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the Pservice of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt 1 Chron. cleanse them, and 4 offer them for an of-

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as ropen every womb, even instead of the first-born of all the ch. 3. 13. children of Israel, have I taken them

17 For all the first-born of the chil-25.31. If For all the motors and 49.3, dren of Israel are mine, both man and Exod. beast: on the day that I smote every first-born in the land of Egypt 'I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the first-born of the children of Is-

19 And I have given the Levites as 'a gift to Aaron, and to his sons, from among the children of Israel, " to do the service of the children of Israel in wherefore are we kept back, that we

3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the the tabernacle of the congregation, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the children the children than the childr of Israel, that there be x no plague among the children of Israel when the x chap. children of Israel come nigh unto the 25.7, 8. y sanctuary

20 And 2 Moses, and Aaron, and all z verses the congregation of the children of Is- 10, 11, 13. rael, did to the Levites according unto ail that the Lord commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the chil-

dren of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites were † purified, † Heb. and they washed their clothes; and Aa-unsinned ron offered them as an offering before selves. the LORD; and Aaron a made an atone a 2 Chr. ment for them to cleanse them

22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the Lord had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: From b twenty and five years b chap. oid and upward they shall go in † to 4.3. wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years + Heb. they shall † cease waiting upon the ser- fare, vice thereof, and shall serve no more; 2 Tim.

26 But shall minister with their breth - 2. 3. ren in the tabernacle of the congrega- return tion, to keep the charge, and shall do no from the service. Thus shalt thou do unto the warfare Levites, touching their charge.

CHAP. IX.

1 The passover enjoined. 9 A second passover allowed. 15 A cloud guideth the Israelites in their journies.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the a wilderness of Sinai, in the b first a Exed. month of the second year after they were b Neh. come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2.1.

2 Let the children of Israel also keep c Exod. the c passover at his d appointed season. 1 Cor.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, 5.7,8, e at even, ye shall keep it in his appoint- d Exod. ed season: according to all the † rites Lev. of it, and according to all the † ceremo- 23; nies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children e Mat. of Israel, that they should keep the 27.46.

5 And they kept the passover on the + Heb. fourteenth day of the first month at even statutes. in the wilderness of Sinai: according to judgall that the LORD commanded Moses, mense. so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were certain men who were defiled by the f dead body of af Lev. man, that they could not keep the pass-21. 11. over on that day; and they came before and 19.18 Moses and before Aaron on that day,

7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man;

1490. 5 g Exod. 12. 27. 1 Cor.

5. 7. h Hebr.

3. 5. 6.

John

7. 17.

& Eph.

k Deut.

I Exod. 12. 8. 2 Cor.

m Exod.

n Exod.

o John 19, 33,

p chap.

q Gen. 17. 14.

r Exod.

chap.

19. 13.

s Lev.

t Exod.

te Lev. 5. 10.

x Exod.

40. 10. y Exod.

40. 34.

14. 14.

Ezek. 10. 3, 4.

≈ chap.

a Exod.

40. 38. Psalm

105. 39.

Isaiah

4. 5. 6.

Hebr.

12. 1. 2 Peter

46. 38. Neh.

c chap.

Psalm

80. 1, 2. Tsa. 49. 9. John 20. 9.

d Psalm 105, 27.

1, 50,

chap.

12.48,49.

may not offer san offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel? 8 And Moses said unto them, Stand

still, and I will hear h what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saving, If any man of you, or of your posterity, shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey i afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD

11 The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and k eat it with I unleavened bread and m bitter herbs.

12 They shall leave none of it " unto the morning, o nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the

passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and Pforbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be q cut off ' from among his people; because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall bear s his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall t sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the n manner thereof, so shall he do: ve shall have one ordinance both for the stranger and for him that was born in the land.

13.21. and 15 % And on the day that the taber-33.11. and nacle was x reared up the y cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the z tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire until the morning.

16 So it was always; the b cloud co-14.20 and vered it by day, and the appearance of

fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then cafter that the children of Israel journeyed; and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and d at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud etarried lone upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the Lord, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the Lord they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the Lord they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether it Before was by day or by night that the cloud CHRIST was taken up they journeyed.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up they journeyed.

23 f At the commandment of the f Deut. Lord they rested in their tents, and at 1.6,7. and the commandment of the Lord they journeyed: they kept the charge of g chap. the LORD, at the commandment of the 10.35. Lord by the ghand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

1 The use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran. 33 Moses' blessing.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two a trumpets of silver; a 2 Chr. of a b whole piece shalt thou make c 5.12. Isa. 58.1. them; that thou mayest use them for b Exod. the calling of the assembly, and for the 25.31. journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them. all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trusnpet, then the princes, which are d heads d'Exod. of the thousands of Israel, shall gather 18. 21. themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an e alarm, then the e Lev. camps that lie on the f east parts shall 1 cor. go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second f chap. time, then the camps that lie on the g chap, g south side shall take their journey: 2. 10. they shall blow an alarm for their journies

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together ye shall blow, but ye h chap. shall not sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aaron the priest 2 Chron. shall blow with the trumpets: and they 13, 12, shall be to you for an ordinance for ever 2. 15. throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land 13. 14. against the enemy that hoppresseth you, 8. 1 then ye shall blow an alarm with i the Ezek. trumpets; and ye shall k be remember-12 Chr. ed before the LORD your God, and ye 5. 12. shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladness, m Deut. and in your m solemn days, and in the 16.14. a beginnings of your months, ye shall a Psalm blow o with the trumpets over your P 02 Chr. burnt-offerings, and over the sacrifices 7. 6. of your q peace-offerings; that they may 29. be to you for a memorial before your g Ezra God: I am the Lord your God.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, on the twen- 3. 16. ieth day of the r second month, in the r chap. second year, that the cloud was taken sch. 9. 1. up from off the tabernacle of the testi- t chap. mony.

12 And the children of Israel took 1.6, 7.

their journies out of the wilderness of go; but I will depart to mine own land, Before CHRIST Before a Smai; and the cloud rested in the wil-1490. derness of * Paran. 1 13 And they first took their journey, 124 Exod.

according to the y commandment of the LORD by the 2 hand of Moses.

14 ¶ In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children a of Judah, according to their armies: and over his host was Nahshon, the son of Amminadab.

136.12,15. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethaneel, the son of Zuar

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab, the son of Helon.

b Hebr. 12. 27. c ch. 7.

19. 1.

& Deut.

1. 1. and

y chap.

= Exod. 4. 13. Psalm

Jer. 2. 6.

a Gen.

49. 8.

10, 16.

o chap.

4. 5, 7.

f Deut.

† Heb.

ch. 2. 9

and 10.35.

and 24. 5. Psal. 80.

2. and 68.

h Judges

1. 16. and 4. 11, 17.

1 Sam.

2, 8, 9.

17 And the tabernacle was b taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, c bearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of d chap. 2. d Reuben set forward, according to their armies: and over his host was Elizur, the son of Shedeur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel, the son of Zurishaddai.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph, the son of Deuel.

21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the e sanctuary; and the other did set up the tabernacle against they

22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward, according to their armies: and over his host was Elishama, the son of Ammihud

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was Gamaliel, the son of Pedahzur.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan, the son of Gideoni.

25 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the f rereward of all the camps 25. 17, 18. throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ahiezer, the son of Ammi-

and 58. 8. shaddai. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel, the son of Ocran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira, the son of Enan.

28 † Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel, according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And Moses said unto g Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' Col. 2. 5. father-in-law, We are journeying unto g Exod. latter-in-law, we are journeying time 3.1. and the place of which the Lord said, I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good; for the Lord hath spoken good concerning Is-

and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of ieyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, 29, 15 yea, it shall be, that what goodness the Zech.2.8. LORD Shall do unto us, the same will we Gal. 4.15. do unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from the k Exod. mount of the Lord three days' jon - 3.1. ney: and the ark of the covenant of the Lord went before them in the three Luke days' journey, to search out a resting- 13.23. Rom. place for them.

34 And the m cloud of the Load was and 5. 1. n upon them o by day when they went 15.4.

out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark 13. 21, 22. set forward, that Moses said, P Rise up. 105. 39. LORD, and let 4 thine enemies be r scat. 0 Neh. tered; and let them that hate thee flee 9.12. before thee.

36 And when it rested he said, Re- q Acts turn, O Lord, unto the many thousands r Psalm of Israel.

CHAP. XI.

1 The burning at Taberah quenched. 4 Manna loathed. 16 Sevent; elders appointed. 31 Quails miraculously sent.

AND when the people a complained a chap. it b displeased the LORD; and the LORD b Exod. heard it; and his anger was kindled: 16. and the c fire of the Lord burnt among c 2 Kings them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the Lord

the fire was a quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place 78.34,38. 3 And he cause the fire of the Lord Burning, burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the e mixed multitude, that 33. 16. was among them, † fell a lusting: a: d e Exod. the children of Israel also wept again, + Heb. and said, f Who shall give us flesh to

5 We remember the fish which we 10.6. did eatin Egypt freely; the cucumbers, 1981m 106. 14. and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the g garlic :

6 But now our soul is h dried away; h 2 Sam. there is nothing at all, besides this man-

na, Phefore our eyes. And the manna was as corianderseed, and the colour thereof as the colour of k bdellium

8 And the people went about, and ga- 2. 12. 8 And the people went about, and g 1 John 6. thered it, and ground it in mills, or 1 John 6. beat it in a mortar, and baked it in pans, and made in cakes of it: and the taste m Gen.

of it was as the taste of a fresh oil. 9 And when the dew o fell upon the 119, 100 camp in the night, the manna fell upon o Exod. 16, 13.

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every 30 And he said unto him, I will h not man in the door of his tent: and the

1490.

i Joh

Lust. 1 Cor.

Exod.

1496. p Jer. 8. 18. q Gen. 9.15.

r Deut.

s Isaiah

40. 11. † Isaiah

49. 23. 1 Thess.

2. 7. 11.

u Rom.

John 6.

51, 54.

1. 12.

anger of the Lord was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

11 And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou P afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not a found favour in thy sight, that thou layest " the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people ? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy s bosom (as a enursing-father beareth the sucking child) unto the land which thou swarest unto their fathers ?

13 " Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me x 1 Kings not see my x wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Gather unto me r seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and z officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will come a down, and talk with thee there: and I will b take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: (d for ye have wept in the ears of the Lord, saying, Who Acts 6, 3, shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Egypt:) therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shalleat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days nor twenty days;

20 But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the Lord which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt ?

21 ¶ And Moses said, The people among whom I am, are e six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may ch. 1. 46. eat a whole month :

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered toge-

f John 6. ther for them, to suffice them?
7,9.
2 Kings
the Lord said unto M 23 And the LORD said unto Moses, Is the Lord's g hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the Lord, and and 50. 2. gathered the seventy h men of the elders h verses of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the Loap came down in a i Before cloud, and spake unto him, and k took of CHRIST 1400. the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came i Exod. to pass, that, when the spirit resten 40.38 upon them, they I prophesied, and did & James not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men 2 Cor. in the camp, the name of the one was I Joe Eldad, and the name of the other Me- 2, 29. dad: and the spirit rested upon them, Acts (and they were of them that were m writ- 1 Cor. ien, but went not out unto the taberna- 14. 3. cle) and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and n 1 Sam. told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad 10. 22. do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua, the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, o Mark forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, P En- p John viest thou for my sake? 9 Would God 3. 26. that all the Lord's people were pro- q Phil. phets, and that the LORD would put ri Cor. his spirit upon them!

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth s a wind s Psalm from the LORD, and brought quails from 78. 26. the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon the face t Exod. of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that Ezek. day, and all that night, and all the next 45. 11 day, and they gathered the quails : he 78. that gathered least gathered ten ho- + Heb. mers; and they spread them " all abroad not ye for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the flesh † was yet e- x Psalms tween their teeth, ere it was chewed, and 106, the wrath of the LORD was kindled 14, 15 against the people; and the Lorp smote y Deut. the people with * a very great plague.

34 And he y called the name of that 10. 6, place Kibroth-hattaavah : because The there they buried the people that lusted.

35 And the people journeyed from Ki- lust. broth-hattaavah unto 2 Hazeroth; and 33. 17 abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

1 The sedition of Miriam and Aaron. 10 Miriam's leprosy; Moses prayeth for her: 14 she is shut out of the camp.

AND † Miriam and Aaron a spake Heb. against Moses, because of the b'Ethio- spake pian woman whom he had married: for also. he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the Lord in b Exod deed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the Lord 15. 20. d heard it.

3 (Now the man Moses was very meek, f above all the men which were 7, 8. upon the face of the earth.)

16, 24.

19. 4. Jer. 20. 7, 8. y Gen. z Deut. 16. 18. 1 Tim. 3. 13. a Gen.

2 Kings 2. 15. Joel 2. 28. Psalm 51. 13. John c Exod. 18, 21, d Judges 2. 4. and 21. 2.

e Gen. 15. 3. Exod.

7. 2. g Deut. 32. 36.

Joshua 4. 24. and

f 2 Cor. 11. 5, 6. Ps. 106. 23, 32.

Psal. 94.

1 Cor.

Deut.1.1.

g Psalm 64. 7. h Psaim i Gen. 11. 5. k Psalm¹

99. 7.

I Gen.

20. 7.

m Job

4, 13,

3, 15,

t chap.

u Psalm

x chap.

13. 4. 5.

a Lev.

6. 4.

a Deut.

b Deut.

c Deut.

Ezek.

20. 6.

9. 18.

d chap.

e Exod.

13. 25.

5. 2.

unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come h out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. they three came out.

5 And the LORD i came down in the pillar of the k cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came

6 And he said, Hear now my words : If there be a 1 prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a m vision, and will speak unto him in a n dream. # 1 Kings

7 My servant Moses is not so, who is

3. 5. o 1 Tim. faithful in all o mine house.

p 1 John 8 With him will I speak P mouth to mouth, even 4 apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the Hebr. 3. 5, 6. q 1 Tim. 6. 6. LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my *2 Peter servant Moses ? 9 And the anger of the Lord was

kindled against them, and he departed.

10 ¶ And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam e 2 Kings became s leprous, white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, be-Heb. 3. 3. hold, she was leprous.

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas! my lord, I beseech thee, kay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done " foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one a dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech

14 ¶ And the Long said unto Moses, y Job 30. 10. Isa. 30. 6. If her father had but y spit in her face, should she not be ashamed zseven days? Let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 And Miriam was a shut out from 19. 15. the camp seven days and 2 Chron. b journeyed not till Miriam was brought

16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The names of the men who were sent to search the land: 17 their instructions: 21 their acts; 26 and their relation.

AND the a Lord spake unto Moses,

1. 22. _

saying, 2 b Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel; of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Moses, by the d commandment of the LORD, sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men were heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these were their names: Of the

4 And the Lord s spake suddenly | tribe of Reuben; Shammua, the son of Before CHRIST Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon; Shaphat, the son of Hori. 6 Of the tribe of Judah; [Caleb, the | That is,

son of Jephunneh. 7 Of the tribe of Issachar; Igal, the Joshua

son of Joseph. 8 Of the tribe of Ephraim; Oshea,

the son of Nun. 9 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Palti, the

son of Raphu. 10 Of the tribe of Zebulun; Gaddiel.

the son of Sodi.

11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manasseh; Gaddi, the son of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan; Ammiel, the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher; | Sethur, | His he son of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali; Nahbi, 666. the son of Vophsi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad; Geuel, the 13. 18. son of Machi.

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun,

17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way f southward, and f Judges go up into the s mountain:

18 And see the land what it is; and 15, 3. the people that dwelleth therein, whe- Psalm ther they be strong or weak, few or Acts

19 And what the land is that they g chap. dwell in, whether it be h good or had; Deut. and what cities they be that they dwell 1.44 in, whether in tents, or in strong holds; 2.19.

20 And what the land is, whether it be i fat or lean, whether there be wood i Neh. 9. therein or not: and be ye of good cou-23, 35. Ezek. rage, and bring of the fruit of the land. 34.14. (Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.)

21 \ So they went up, and searched kch. 34. the land, from the wilderness of k Zin 3, 4. unto 1 Rehob, as men come to m Ha. 1 Joshua math.

22 And they ascended by the south, 13. 5. and came unto n Hebron, where o Ahi. n Gen. man, Shishai, and P Talmai, 4 the chil- Joshua dren of Anak, were. (Now Hebron was 14.9) built seven years before s Zoan in E. 10, gypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of p Judges Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and 28, 33, they bare it between two upon a staff; Deut. and they brought of the pomegranates, r Psalm and of the figs.

24 The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching Judges of the land after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Mo- 1.3.

numberia

Joshuz

o Joshua

1400. 1 u Gen. 14. 6. x Deut.

y Deut. 1. 25.

z Deut. 9. 1. and

9. 2. b Exod.

c Gen.

15. 19. d Judges

1. 21.

e ch. 14.

f chap.

Joshua

g chap.

10, 18,

17. 42.

c Exod.

16.2,8.

24, 24.

e Jer.

+ Heb.

Let us give a head,

Neli.

f Deut.

28. 68.

g chap. 16. 22.

h chap.

3. 5. Psalm

Before ses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of a Paran, to x Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

> 27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely yit floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it.

> 28 Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are 2 walled, and very great; and, moreover, we saw the children of a Anak

Jer. 5. 10. of the south; and the c Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the d mountains; and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of

> 30 And caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once and possess it; for f we are well able to overcome it.

> 31 But the g men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger

32 And they brought up h an evil reh Prov. port of the land which they had search-Mal. 3.14. ed unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone i chap. 21. 28. to search it, is a land that i eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the peok Amos ple that we saw in it are k men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, the 2 Isaiah sons of Anak, which come of the giants; 40. 22. m 1 Sam. and we were in our own sight as I grass. hoppers, and so we wre in their sight.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The people murmur at the report of the spies. 11 God threateneth the people. 13 Moses intercedeth for them.

a chap. AND all the congregation lifted up 16. 41. b Prov. their voice, and b cried; and the people wept that night. 29. 25.

2 And all the children of Israel murmured cagainst Moses, and against Aaron; and the whole congregation said d Ps. 106. unto them, d Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or, would God we had died in this wilderness!

S And wherefore chath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, † Let us make a captain, and let us f return into Egypt.

5 Then Moses and Aaron g fell on their faces before all the assembly of the

congregation of the children of Israel. 6 ¶ And Joshua, the son of Nun, and Caleb, the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that h searched the land, rent their clothes.

7 And they spake unto all the com-pany of the children of Israel, saying, CHRIST 1490. The land, which we passed through to search it, is an k exceeding good k Deut. land.

8 If the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey

9 Only rebel not ye against the Lord, neither fear ve the people of the land: for they are 1 bread for us: their † de- 1 chap, fence is departed from them, and the 24.8. LORD is m with us; fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade Ps. 79. 7 stone them with stones. And the glory theb. shadow, of the LORD appeared in the taberna-Psalm cle of the congregation before all the 121. 5. children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mo- Isa, 30, 2, ses, How long will this people P provoke me? and how long will it be ere they 9 n Exod. believe me, for rall the signs which I have shewed among them

12 I will smite them with the s pesti- o Exod. lence, and disinherit them, and will : 16.7. and make of thee a greater nation, and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, 9 Hebr. Then the Egyptians shall hear it (for thou broughtest up this people in thy 12.37 might from among them)

14 And they will tell it to the inha r Exod bitants of this land: for they have heard that thou, Lond, art among this people; that thou, LORD, art "seen face to face; " Gen. and that thy cloud x standeth over them, Exod. and that thou goest before them, by 33. 11. day-time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a ch. 12. 8. pillar of fire by night.

15 Now, if thou shalt kill all this ch. 9. 7, people as one man, then the nations, which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD y was not able y Deut. to bring this people into the land which 9, 28. Joshua he sware unto them, therefore he hath 7. 9. slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The Lord is 2 long-suffering, and z Exod. of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and 34.5, 6, transgression, and by a no means clear-a Nahum ing the guilty; b visiting the iniquity of b Exod. the fathers upon the children unto the 20.5. third and fourth generation :

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people, according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people from Egypt even c until now.

20 And the LORD said, I have d pardoned, according to thy word:

21 But as c truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 Because all those men which have seen 7 my glory, and my nuracles which g Exod. 16. 7. I did in Egypt, and in the wilderness,

d Ps. 106. e Ezek. f Psalm 72. 19.

CHRIST 1490. ~ + Heb. If they

sec the land, Ps. 95.11. h Gen. 12. 5, 7. Isa. 8. 8. Zech.

i Joshua k Gal. † Heb. he hoth fulfilled

after me, Eph. 6. 6. I chap. 14. 9 m chap. 13, 16, n Ps. 106. the children of Israel, which they mur-19, 22. o Mat.

9 1 Cor. 10. 10. 7 chap. 26. 64.

p chap. 32. 10.

i Heb. lifted up my hand. Genesis

Deut. r. 39.

chap. 13. 33. Deut. Jer.

Ezek. Daniel 24. Deut. Sech. 1.10. 1 Cor. Tebrews

chap.

. 19.

Joshua

verses

land, c lived still.

and have not hearkened to my voice; 23 + Surely they shall not see b the

land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

24 But my servant i Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath † followed me fully, him will I bring into the land, whereinto he went; and his seed shall I possess it.

25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) in Tomorrow turn you, and get ye into the wilderness, by the way of the n Red sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 . How long shall I bear with this evil congregation which murmur against me? I have heard the murmurings of

mur against me

28 Say unto them, As truly as P I live, saith the Lord, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcasses shall 9 fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and up-ward, which have murmured against

30 Doubtless ve shall not come into the land concerning which † I sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of

31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they s shall know the land which ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your a whoredoms, until your carcasses be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days (x each day for a year) shall ve bear your iniquities; even forty years; and ye shall know my y breach of pro-

35 I the LORD have said, z I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 ¶ And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men, that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague b before the LORD.

38 But Joshua, the son of Nun, and Caleb, the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the

39 And Moses told these sayings un-

have tempted me now these ten times, to all the children of Israel: and the Before people 4 mourned greatly.

> 40 ¶ And they erose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top d Hebr. of the mountain, saying, Lo, f we be 12.17. here, and will go up unto the place which 1.41. the Lord hath promised: for we have f verse 4. Mat. 4.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now Acts do ye transgress the commandment of 14.13. the Lorp! but it shall not prosper.

42 Go not up, for the Lord is gnot g Deut. among you; that ye be not smitten be- Hosea fore your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the Lord, therefore the Lord will not be with you.

44 But they presumed to go up unto i Deut. the hill-top: nevertheless the hark of 1.44. the covenant of the Lord, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then the Amalekites came down, 63. 10. and the i Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and & discomfited 1 cor. them, even unto 1 Hormah.

CHAP. XV.

1 The law of sundry offerings. 22 The sacrifice for sins of ignorance. 32 The sabbath-breaker is stoned.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saving,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your a habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And will make an offering by fire Ezekiel unto the Lord, a burnt-offering, or a 45. 17. sacrifice, in † performing a vow, or in 9.14. and a d free-will-offering, or in your solemn 10. 8, 10. feasts, to make a f sweet savour unto (Exo the Loan, of the herd or of the flock;

4 Then shall he that offereth his of- 5, 8, and fering unto the Lord bring sa meat-offering of ha tenth-deal of flour, mingled 12. 27 with the fourth part of an hin of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink-offering shalt thou prepare, with the burnt-offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat-offering two tenth-deals of flour, mingled with the third part of an hin of

7 And for a idrink-offering thou shalt 3. 17. offer the third part of an hin of wine, g Lev. for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock Isaiah for a burnt-offering, or far a sacrifice in 66.20. performing a vow, or peace-offerings, Rom. unto the Lord;

9 Then shall he bring with a bullock helap. a meat-offering of three tenth-deals of Lev. flour, mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drinkoffering half an hin of wine, for an of- Phil. fering made by fire of a sweet savour 2.17. unto the LORD.

h chap.

b Lev. I.

Heb.

. 16. Eph. 5. 2.

Before ~

k Exod. 12. 49.

19.34.

1 Gen.

9, 10,

Ezekiel

D Exod.

23, 19,

Lev. 23. 22.

chapter

I Cor.

q Deut.

53. 16. r Neh.

10. 37. Deut.

31, 16,

s Lev.

verses

Lev.

+ Heb.

z Lev.

4. 14. N Lev.

v Hebr.

9, 11,

CHRIST lock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one, according to their number.

13 'All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 k One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance I for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord.

16 One law, and one manner, shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the Lordspake unto Moses,

saving,

18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you;

19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat on Isaiah of the m bread of the land, ye shall of-28. 28. n chap. fer "up an heave-offering unto the LORD. 18.19. o Prov. 3.

20 Ye shall offer up a cake of the o first of your P dough, for an heave offering: as ye do the heave-offering of the 9 threshing-floor so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave-offering in your r generations.

22 ¶ And if ye have s erred, and not observed all these commandments which the LORD hath spoken unto Mores,

23 Even all that the Lord hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, if aught be committed by ignorance, † without the knowledge of the congregation, that " all the congregation shall offer one * young bullock for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savour unto the Lord, with his from the meat-offering, and his drink-offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for y a sin-offering.

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance; and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin-offering before the Lord, for their ignorance.

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the z stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

11 Thus shall it be done for one but morance, then he shall bring a she-goat Before CHRIST of the † first year for a sin-offering.

> 28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth igno- + Heb. rantly, when he sinneth by ignorance be- daughter fore the Lord, to make an atonement year. for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But the soul that doeth aught † + Heb. presumptuously (whether he be born in with a the land, or a stranger) the same b reproacheth the LORD, and that soul shall b2 Kings

be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath e broken d Prov. his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off: his finiquity shall be upon 7.9. him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel 22.9. were in the wilderness they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath-

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him g in ward, be- g Lev. cause it was not h declared what should 24. 12.
h Exod. be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Moses, 35, 2, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall i stone him with stones k without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, and 13.11.

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them ! / Deux fringes in the borders of their garments, 6.8. and throughout their generations, and that throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a riband of blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and m m Mat. remember all the commandments of the Romans LORD, and do them; and that ye " seek 13.14. not after your own heart, and your own Eph. eyes, after which ye use to go a p whor-

40 That we may remember and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

41 I am the Lord your God, which p Psalm 106.39. brought you out of the land of Egypt, Hosea 2 to be your God; I am the LORD 9 your 2, 9.

God.

17. 7.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram: 31 the earth cleaveth asunder, and swalloweth up them, and their company. 46 Auron stayeth the plague.

NOW a Korah, the son of Izhar, the

19, 22, c Acts e Mark

i Exod. k Acts 7. 1 Kings Hebr. 4.

v Eccl.

11. 9. 1 John

≈ Rom. c Lev. 4, 27.

27 ¶ And if a any soul sin through ig- I son of Kohath, the son of Levi; and a Jude 11

Before b, and On, the son of Peleth, c sons of 1471. Reuben, took men; ~ b chap.

2 And they rose up before Moses, d with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, † famous in the congregation, men

of renown:

26. 7. chap.

ver. 5. † Heb.

1.10.

men of

unie.

Schap.

Psalm

Psalm

18. Hebr.

l.ev. 16.

Peter

1 Kings

3. 17. b chap.

41.

0. 25.

chap.

Neh.

2. 44. ch. 18.

1 Sam.

1 Cor.

Prov.

Psalm

5. 11. Exod.

· Heb.

Hig out.

; chap.

Gen.

1. 34. ! 1 Sam.

2. 3.

Acts

14.5.

3 And they gathered themselves togetheragainst Moses, and against Aaron, Heb. It and said unto them, + Te take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation s much are holy, every one of them: and the Lord is among them: wherefore then lift ye up vourselves above the congregation of the LORD?

4 And when Moses heard it, he f fell

upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Korah, and unto all his company, saying, Even a to-mor-101.8. row the Lord h will shew i who are his, and who is holy; and will cause him to come near auto him: even him whom he 1 Peter hath chosen will he cause to k come near . 5. 's. 65. 4. Cph. unto him.

6 This do: Take you 1 censers, Korah,

and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to-morrow: and it shall be, that the man whom the 11Kings Lord doth m choose he shall be a holy: o ye take too much upon you, ye sons of ver. 46, Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear,

I pray you, ye sons of Levi;

5. 9 Seemeth it but a P small thing unto lebrews you that the God of Israel hath I separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself, to do the r service of the tabernacle of the Samuel LORD, and to stand before the congregation to : minister unto them ?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priest-

Rom.1.1. hood also? Fal.1.15.

11 For which cause, both thou and all thy company are gathered together " against the Lord: and * what is Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

12 And Moses y sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; which

said, We will not come up.

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey to kill us in the wilderness, except thou make thyself altogether z a prince over us?

14 Moreover, thou hast a not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou † put out the

eyes of these men? we will not come up. 15 And Moses was very b wroth, and said unto the Lord, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken d one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 ¶ And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the them, went down alive into the pit, and 26. 11.

Dathan and Abiram, the sons of bEb | LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to-Before morrow.

> 17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the Lord every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censer.

> 18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with

Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the con- e chap. gregation against them unto the door of 14. 1. the tabernacle of the congregation and fixedus the f glory of the LORD appeared unto Rev. 13. all the congregation.

20 And the Lord spake unto Moses, fchap.

and unto Aaron, saving,

21 8 Separate vourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them h in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the i God of the spirits of k all flesh, shall I one man sin, and wilt h Exod. thou be wroth with all the congrega-

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, say ing, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moses rose up, and went unto k Gen. Dathan and Abiram; and the m elders Isa, 40.5. of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, o lest ye be con- 5.3. Hebrews

sumed in all their sins. 27 So they gat up from the tabernacle n2 Cor. of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on o Rev. every side; and Dathan and Abiram 18. 4. came, out, and P stood in the door of their p Prov. tents, and their wives, and their sons, 16, 18, Job 33, 5, and their little children.

28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the Lond hath sent me to do all these works; (for I have not done them of mine 9 own mind;)

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men, then the LORD hath not sent me :

30 But if the LORD make ra new r Isaiah thing, and the earth open her mouth, and 45.7. swallow them up, with all that appertain 31. 3. unto them, and they go down quick into the s pit, then we shall understand that s Psalm those men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their ut Psalm houses, and * all the men that appertain- 106. 17. ed unto Korah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to x chap, em, went down alive interest

14. 10. g Gen.

Dan. 4.

i 7.000

I verse 1,

Ezek.

Before CHRIST the earth y closed upon them; and they I perished from among the congregation. 1471. 34 And all Israel that were round y Psalm 109, 15, about them fled at the 2 cry of them : for they said, a Lest the earth swallow ≈ Jer.

us up also. 35 And there came out b a fire from the LORD, and consumed the ctwo tundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

49. 21. 7 Prov.

21. 11.

i Lev.

Ps. 105.

verses

17, 18.

d Rev.

15. 18.

Genesis

1 Kings

f chap.

2. 23.

17. 10 Ezekiel

14. 8.

7 Cor

10. 11.

ver. 40. 2 Pet.

g chap. 1. 51.

Deut.

Jude 11. & Psalm

106. 13.

7 Psalm

109. 3. Isaiah

98. 11.

12. 5.

21, 31.

o 1 Chr.

21, 16, ver. 22.

p Rev. 8. 3.

q Rom.

5. 11.

Isaiah

53. 12.

s Eccl. 4. 5, 6.

leaiah

t James

1 John

5. 14:

39, 1,

37 Speak unto Eleazar the son of 2, 17, 18. Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire d yonder, for they are hallowed. e 1 Sam.

38 The censers of these e sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the Proverbs altar; for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be fa sign unto the children of Israel.

> 39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a covering of the

altar:

40 To be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that ano stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near h 2 Sam. to offer incense before the Lord, that he be not has Korah, and as his com-2 Chron. pany; as the Lorp said i to him by the hand of Moses.

41 ¶ But, on the k morrow, all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saving, 1 Ye have killed the peo-

ple of the Lorp.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses. and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation; and, behold, the cloud covered it, m chap. and " the glory of the Lord appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

2 verses

45 " Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And they o fell upon their

46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on P incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an 9 atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the

plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took, as Moses comr Deut. 47 And Aaron took, as 1708es comcongregation, and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he r put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

> 48 And he stood s between the dead and the living; and the plague was

stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague Before were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, besides them that died about the matter of Korah:

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses, unto the " door of the tabernacle of the "2 Sam. congregation: and the plague was stay- 24.25.

CHAP. XVII.

God commandeth the tribes to bring their rods. 6 Auron's rod onl; flourisheth: 10 it is laid up for a memorial against the rebels.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a a rod, a Psalm according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes, according to the house of their fathers, twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of b Levi: for cone rod b chap. shall be for the head of the house of 20.9. Hebr. their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the c Exod. tabernacle of the congregation, d before chap, 3. the testimony, e where I will meet with 2, 3. and

you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the 25, 16, man's rod whom I shall choose shall i blossom; and I will make to cease from 25.22, and me the murmurings of the skillers of 30, 36. me the murmurings of the children of f Deut. Israel, whereby they murmur against 33.11.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the chil- Psalin dren of Israel, and every one of their 132.8. princes gave him a rod apiece, † for † Heb. each prince one, according to their fa- a red for one thers' houses, even twelve rods: and the prince, rod of Aaron was among their rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before prince. the Lord in the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass that, on the morrow, Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron, for the house of Levi, was budded, and brought forth g buds, and bloomed g Gen. blossoms, and yielded halmonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from i before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and Jer. 1.11.

10 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the test mony, to be kkept for a token against & Exod. the † rebels; and thou shalt quite take 16. away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did so: as the Lord commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we 1 die, 1 Rom. we perish, we all perish.

13 Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall m Psalm lie: shall we be m consumed with dy- 85. 5, 6. Isaiah

rebellion.

64, 22,

Before CHRIST 1471.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The charge of the priests and Levites. 8 The priests, 21 and the Levites' portion, &c.

a chap. Hebr. 2. 15. b Lev. 5. 1.

c Gen.

Isaiah

56. 3, 6.

d chap. 16.9. e 2 Chr. 30. 15. f chap 3. 7, 8.

H Or, watch,

Psalm 134. 1.

g chap.

h Hebr.

9. 2, 3. i chap.

16. 46. Lev. 10.1, 2.

k chap.

/ Hebr.

9. 3, 6. Exod.

† Heb.

gift, Isa. 9. 6.

Rom.

8. 32.

m chap.

n 1 Cor.

9. 13. o Lev.

5. 15.

p Lev.

q Lev. 2. 3.

r Lev.

& Exod.

29. 37.

13. 5, 9. 1 Cor.

Neh.

9. 13. Hebr.

1 Peter

u Lev. 7. 11, 12, 14. x Lev.

2. 5.

t ver

AND the LORD said unto Aaron, a Thou, and thy sons, and thy father's house with thee, shall bear the iniquity of the b sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined c unto thee, and d minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee, shall minister e before the tabernacle of wit-

3 And they shall f keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they nor ye also die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the || charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle; and ga stranger shall

not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the h sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be no i wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold I, have k taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel; to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a f service of gift; and the m stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, 5. 24. and Behold, I also have a given thee the charge of mine heave-offerings of all the o hallowed things of the children of Israel: unto thee have I given them, P by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons,

by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the 9 most holy things reserved from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every meat-offering of theirs, and every sin-offering of theirs, and every trespass-offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee, and for thy sons.

10 s In the most holy place shall thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall

be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine; the " heave-offering of their gift, with all the * wave- || 11. 13, 19. offerings of the children of Israel: I the Levites to inherit: therefore I have have given them unto thee, and to thy sons, and to thy y daughters with thee; by a statute for ever; every one that is clean in thy house shall cat of it.

12 All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the z first-fruits of them, which they shall Before offer unto the LORD, them have I given CHRIST thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the z Neh. land, which they shall bring unto the 10.35. LORD, shall be thine: every one that is clean in thine house shall a eat of it.

14 Every thing b devoted in Israel b Lev. shall be thine.

15 Every thing that copeneth the c Exod. matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless the first-born of man shalt thou surely I re. d 1 Pet. deem, and the firstling of cunclean beasts 1.18. shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, from f a month old shalt thou re-f Lev. deem, according to thine estimation, for 27.6. the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which is twenty

17 But s the firstling of a cow, or the g Exod. firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a 34. 19. goat, thou shalt h not redeem, they are h Deut. holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood 15.19. upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave-breast and as the

right shoulder are thine.

19 All the i heave-offerings of the holy i Mal. things, which the children of Israel offer Neh unto the LORD, have I given thee, and 13. 10. thy sons and thy daughters with thee, 2 Chron. 32. 4. by a statute for ever: it is a k covenant k2 Chr. of salt for ever before the Lord unto 13.5. thee, and to thy seed with thee.

20 And the LORD spake unto Aaron, I Thou shalt have no in inheritance in I chap. their land, neither shalt thou have any a part among them: I am thy o part. 26, 53, and thine inheritance, among the chil- n Joshu. dren of Israel.

21 & And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the Ptenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel Lev. henceforth 4 come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear sin-

and die.

23 But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, It + Ezek. and they shall bear r their miguity. shall be a statute for ever throughout Gal. 5, 6. your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as s an heave. s Hebr. offering unto the Lord, I have given to said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the Lord space unto Mo-

ses, saving,

26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the

Deut.

2 Joel

2. 24.

zı Neh.

x chap.

† Heb.

fai, ver. 12,

21, 32.

5. 17.

31, 12, Deut.

12. 19.

Isaiah

10. 10.

7 Cor.

Gal.6. 6. 2 Tim.

9. 10.

3. 10.

4.16.

a Mat.

1 Cor.

Isaiah

Hebr. 2.

b Luke 7.35. 1 Pet. 1.

19. and 2. 22. c Lam.

1. 14. Dent.

21. 3.

d Hebr.

9. 13, 14.

e Lev.

24. 14.

Acts

11, 12. f Mat. 12, 28.

Isa. 53. 6.

2. 27. Heb. 13.

g Hebr.9. 21, 22,

23. and

h Hebr.

9. 24. i Lev.

Genesis

35. 4.

Ex.22.29.

heritance, then ye shall offer up an heave-offering of it for the LORD, even a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave-offering shall be reckoned unto you as though it were the corn of the threshing-floor, and as the tfulness of the wine-press.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heaveoffering unto the Lord of all your tithes which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the y Deut. 14.22, 23. 21 Tim. Lord's heave-offering u to Aaron the

29 Out of all your * gifts ye shall offer every heave-offering of the Lord of all the † best thereof, even the hallowed

part thereof, out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Matthew When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the increase of the wine-

31 And we shall eat it y in every place, 4. 7. 8. 2 Thess. ye and your households: for it is your z reward for your service in the taber-

nacle of the congregation.

a Lev. 32 And ye so. 19.7, 8. of it, when ye have heaved from it the and 22. 2, best of it: neither shall ye a pollute the 32 And ye shall bear no sin by reason ve die.

CHAP, XIX.

1 The water of separation made of the ashes of a red heijer. 11 The law for the use of it in purification.

AND the a LORD spake unto Moses,

and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the Load hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer b without spot, wherein is no blemish, and upon which enever came yoke.

3 And ye shall give her unto d Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth e without the camp, and one shall

slay her before his face.

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and Esprinand 8. 34. kie of her blood directly before the h tabernacle of the congregation seven

> 5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn.

6 And the priest shall take i cedarwood, and k hyssop, and I scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest shall m wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash k Exod. 12.22. / Isaiah 1. 18. m Lev. 11. 25.

Before children of Israel the tithes, which I has clothes in water, and bathe his flesh that have given you from them for your ineven.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the nashes of the heifer, and lay n Hebr them up without the camp in a o clean o Acts,

place; and it shall be kept for the con- 15.9. gregation of the children of Israel for a water of p separation: it is a purifica- p Hebr. tion 9 for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes 13. 1. of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 THe that toucheth the dead body of any man shall r be unclean seven days, r Lev.

12 He shall s purify himself with it 7. 19. on the third day, and on the seventh 15, 9. day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of t Lev. 5. separation was not sprinkled upon him he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law when a man dieth in a tent; All that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean

seven days.

15 And every a open vessel which a Lev. hath no covering bound upon it is un- 11. 32.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a * sword in the open fields, x chap. or a dead body, or a y bone of a man, 31. 19. or za grave, shall be unclean seven days. 39. 15.

17 And for an unclean person they a Rom. shall take of the ashes of the burnt heif- John er of purification for sin, and † running 5. 28. water shall be put thereto in a vessel; Col.2.

18 And a clean person shall take hys- 5. 6 sop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle 2 Tim. it upon the tent, and upon all a the ves- 2.17. sels, and upon the persons that were 5.6. there, and upon him that touched a †Heb. bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a water Genesis grave :

19 And the clean person shall b sprin- 26. 19. 19 And the clean person shall sprin- a chap. kle upon the unclean on the third day, 31, 23. and on the seventh day: and on the a b Isaiah seventh day he shall purify himself, and 61 Cor. e wash his clothes, and bathe himself in 15.4.

water, and shall be clean at even. 20 But the man that shall be unclean, Heb. 4. 9 and shall not purify himself, that soul e Lev shall be cut off from among the congre- 15. 5. gation, because he hath f defiled the f chap, sanctuary of the LORD: the water of 5. 2. separation hath not been sprinkled upon

him; he is unclean. 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall g wash his g Hebr. clothes, and he that toucheth the water 9.13.

CHRIST

1471.

h Rom.

a chap.

14. 29. b chap.

13. 21. c chap.

16. 28.

d chap.

33. 38. e chap

Exod.

Exod.

h Exod.

i chap.

11. 29. k chap.

16. 49.

I Rev.

12. 14.

m cl ap.

16. 4. n chap.

p verses 10, 11.

105. 41. Neh. 9.

r chap.

Exodus

s ver. 8. t Psalm

106, 33,

u ch. 11.

22, 23. verse 8.

x Psalm

v Hosea

48. 21. 1 Cor.

10. 4. ≈ Isaiah

43.20. a chap.

27. 14.

b Lev.

chap.

d Deut.

3. 23. ||T hat is, |Strife.

16. 33.

6. 4.

Before of separation shall be unclean until 22 And whatsoever the unclean person b toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAP. XX.

1 The death of Miriam. 7 Moses, smiting the rock, bringeth forth water. 22 Aaron dieth on mount Hor; Eleazar succeedeth him.

THEN came the children of Israel, even the a whole congregation, into the desert of b Zin, in the chirst month: and the people d abode in e Kadesh; and Miriam f died there, and was buried there

2 And there was gno water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and a-14. 25, 26.

gainst Aaron.

3 And the people b chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when kour brethren died before the LORD!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the Lord into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should

die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from I the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they in fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD " appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

o Exod. ses, saying,

8 Take the orod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy q Psalms 78.15.and brother, and pspeak ye unto the rock before their eyes, and it shall a give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock : so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses took the rod r from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, s Hear now, ye rebels; " must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice; and the water came out * abundantly: and the r congregation drank, and their

z beasts also.

12¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye a believed me not, to b sanctify me in the ceyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall d not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of | Meribah; | house of Israel.

because the children of Israel strove Before CHRIST with the LORD, and he was e sanctified in them.

14 ¶ And Moses sent messengers e Psalm from Kadesh unto the king of f Edom, 68. 35. Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou 25, 30, knowest all the travel that hath † befal. † Heb. len us ;

15 How our fathers g went down into g Gen. Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a h long time; and the Egyptians vexed h Exod. us and our fathers.

16 And when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an i angel, i Exod, 3.2. and hath brought us forth out of Egypt; and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in

the uttermost of thy border.

17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through k thy country: we will not pass through k Dent. the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells; we will go by the king's high-way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out

against thee with the sword,

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the highway; and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will 1 pay for it: I will only I Dent. (without doing any thing else) go through 2.6, 7. on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong

21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel in turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Israel, even Deut, the whole congregation, journeyed from 2. Kadesh, and came unto n mount Hor.

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses 6 Hebr. and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast 12.23.

Isa. 57.1. of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be o gathered unto his 13 people: for he shall not enter into the p chap. land which I have given unto the chil- Deut. dren of Israel, because ye rebelled against 32. 50. my word at the water of Meribah.

25 Take P Aaron and Eleazar his son, Isaiah and bring them up unto mount Hor;

26 And 9 strip Aaron of his garments, 11, 18, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and 26, 28. Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, 72 C and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the Lord com- s chap. manded; and they went up into mount Jer Hor in the sight of all the congregation. 33,

28 And Moses r stripped Aaron of his Hebrews garments, and put them s upon Eleazar t Gen. his son; and Aaron died there in the 122. 2. top of the mount: and Moses and Elea-Deut. zar came down from the mount. Luke

29 And when all the congregation saw 23.33 that Aaron a was dead, they mourned a chap. for Aaron x thirty days, even all the x Ger

m Judges

Hebr. 7. Job 19. 9.

Before

CHAP. XXI.

1 The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents: 9 but healed by a brasen serpent.

a Joshua b chap. 33, 40, c chap. 14. 25. d chap. 31. 12. e Gen.

28, 20,

f Lev. 27. 28. g Psalm 10. 17.

h chap.

¿ Zech.

k Acts

14. 22. / Exod.

m chap.

11. 5, 6. n Deut.

o Psalm

\$ 1 Sam.

12, 19,

q John 3. 14.

2 John

s John

Ezek.

u John 3. 14.

a 1 John

1. 7, 8. y Zech. 12. 10.

z chap.

a chap.

33. 44.

c Deut.

2. 13.

e Acts

17.20.

33. 43.

8.115.

20. 18.

CHRIST

1452.

AND when a king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the b south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies, then he fought against Israel, and took & some of them prisoners.

2 And Israel o vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will futterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD s hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called

the name of the place Hormah. 4 ¶ And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to h compass the land of Edom; and the soul of the people was much i discouraged

because of the k way.

5 And the people spake 1 against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this in light bread.

6 And the LORD sent fiery a serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

7 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have osinned; for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee: pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses P prayed for the people.

8 And the Lord said unto Moses. Make thee a 4 fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole; and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall s live.

9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole: and it came to pass, the t x if a serpent had bitten any man, when he y beheld the serpent of brass he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in 2 Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at a Ije-abarim, in the wilderness which is before b Moab, toward b'Gen.19. the sun-rising.

12¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of a Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of d Arnon, d Judges which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the Long, What he did in the Red sea, and in the e brooks of

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence, they went to B. er; that is the well whereof the Lord pake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I f will give them water.

17 Then Israel s sang this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it :

18 The h princes digged the well, the obles of the people digged it by the direction of the i lawgiver with their k And from the wilderness they 1 Tim. staves. went to Mattanali :

19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth :

20 And from Bamoth in the valley, hat is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

21 ¶ And Israel 1 sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 m Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well; but we will go along by the king's high-way, until we be past thy borders.

25 And Sihon " would not suffer Is. " Judges rael to pass through his border; but 11. 20. Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to o Jahaz, and o Deut. fought against Israel.

24 And P Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speak a in proverbs, say, 1 Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:

28 For there is a fire gone out of 48. Heshbon, a flame from the city of Si- u Deut. hon : it hath " consumed Ar of Moab, x Jer. and x the lords of the high places of 48.45.

29 y Woe to thee, Moab! thou art un- 22 Kings done, O 2 people of Chemosh! a he hath 11. given his sons that escaped, and his 11. 24. daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king a Jer. 48 of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto b Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto c Medeba.

31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land b Jer.

d of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out ' Jaazer, is. and they took the villages thereof, and d chap. drove out the Amorites that were there.

33 ¶ And they turned, and went up. 48. 32. by the way of Bashan: and Og f the 32, 1, 2.

f Psalm 34. 9. 5. 13. h Isaiah i Deut. 33, 21, Genesia James

k chap. Ps. 23. 4. 1 Deut. 2. 26. m Deut.

Ps. 135. Amos

q Ezek. 2 Chron. r Judges Isaiah Amos 1.

Judges

Before king of g Bashan went out against them, peradventure I shall be able to over. Before CHRIST he and all his people, to the battle at Edrei.

34 And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him and32.14. into thy hand, and all his people, and h Psalm his land; and thou shalt h do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

> 35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they i possessed his

3. 2, 3.

g Deut.

i Deut.

a chap.

b Micah

Judges

11. 25. c Ps. 37. 12, 13.

24. 32.

d Exod.

15. 15. e Psaim

53. 5.

Deut.

2. 9. f chap.

24. 17.

16. 2. n 2 Pet.

2. 15.

ochap.

q Gen. 20. 3. Mat.

- Lev.

CHAP. XXII.

2 Balak's first message for Balaam is rejected: 15 his second obtaineth him: 22 an angel opposeth and reproveth him; God openeth the mouth of the ass, &c.

AND the children of Israel a set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab;

2 ¶ And b Balak, the son of Zippor, c saw all that Israel had done to the

on this side Jordan, by Jericho.

Amorites.

3 And Moab was sore d afraid of the people, e because they were many: and Proverbs Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moah said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company flick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak, the son of Zippor, was king of the Moabites at that time.

g 2 Peter 6 He sent messengers, therefore, unto g Balaam, the son of Beor, to h Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me.

i chap. 6 Come now, therefore, I pray thee, 22.41.and k curse me this people, for they are 1 too k Mark mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and 4 Psalm that I may drive them out of the land : m Acts for I wot that he m whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed. Proverbs

7 And the elders of Moab, and the elders of Midian, departed with " the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here

o this night, and I will bring you word again, P as the LORD shall speak unto p ver. 12. And the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

9 And 9 God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth; come now, rourse me them; of the ass, and she said unto Balzam, 4.14.

come them, and drive them out.

shalt not go with them; thou shalt a not a Rom. curse the people: for they t are blessed. 4.6, 7. 13 And Balaam rose up in the morn-11.29. ing, and said unto the princes of Balak, Genesis

Get ye into your land: for the LORD 27.33. refuseth to give me leave to go with u chap.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, 23.5. and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam x refuseth to come with us.

15¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, 14, 15, 16. more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said Rev. to him, Thus saith Balak, the son of 22.19.
Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hin4.8,9. der thee from coming unto me :

17 For I will promote thee unto very y great honour, and 2 I will do whatso- 21 Kings ever thou sayest unto me : come, therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his a house full of silver a Tirus and gold, I cannot go beyond the word 1.16. of the LORD b my God, to do c less or b Joshua 19 Now, therefore, I pray you, tarry c Psalm

ye also here this night, that d I may d ver. 12. know what the LORD will say unto me Gal. 1.

20 And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and e go with e Ezek. them; but yet f the word which I shall 14.2, say unto thee, that g shalt thou do.

21 And Balaam h rose up in the morn $\frac{1}{2}$ Psalm ing, and saddled his ass, and went with $\frac{33}{h}$ Isa, 59, the princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And i God's anger was kindled Proverbs because he went: and the k angel of the 16. 19. Lord stood in the way for an adversa- 36.6. ry against him. Now he was riding & Gen. upon his ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And the ! ass saw the angel of the 11 Cof. LORD standing in the way, and his m 1.25. sword drawn in his hand: and the " ass 21.16. turned aside out of the way, and went n Jer. into the field; and Balaam o smote the 1 Peter ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the Lord stood over.27. in a path of the vineyards, P a wall being p Jer. on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of q Isaiah the Lord she thrust herself unto the 47.12 wall, and a crushed Balaam's foot against 28. 18. the wall; and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went ver. 28. further, and stood in a narrow place, t2 Peter where was r no way to turn either to the 2. 16. right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of Luke the LORD she fell down under Balaam: 16. 18. and Balaam's anger was kindled, and 12.37. he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the Lorp copened the mouth Eph.

12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou

Acts

2. 16.

S

u Gal.

6. 7. ver. 32.

x Prov.

111. 3.

47. 11.

2. 14.

13, 24,

28. 34

f chap.

24. 10. Mat. 4.

g Psalm

44. 25. 2 Cor.

3. 5.

h Jer.

48. 45. i chap.

k Prov.

I Deut.

12. 2. m chap.

23. 13.

1. 10.

3, 9.

Refore What have I done unto thee, that thou CHRIST ast smitten me these three times ? 1452.

29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast a mocked me : I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would x I kill thee.

30 And the ass said unto Balaam, Am 92. 6. and not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD + opened the eyes †Heb. uncoverof Balaum, and he saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, and his Psalm sword drawn in his han 1: and he bowed 119. 18. Isaiah down his head, and fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the Lorn said y Psalm unto him, y Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? Behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is z perverse before me. z 2 Pet.

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times; unless she had turned from me, surely now also I a 1 Kings had slain thee, and a saved her alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the angel bver. 23, of the Lord, I have binned; for I knew 27, 32, not that thou stoodest in the way against me; now, therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the Lord said c ver. 20. unto Balaum, c Go with the men : but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Bad Gen. laam was come, he d went out to meet 18. 7. him unto a city of Moab, which is in e chap. the border of a Arnon, which is in the 21. 13. utmost coast.

> 37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? fam I not able indeed to promote thee to henour ?

38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any s power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto h Kirjath-huzoth.

40 And Balak i offered oxen and sheep and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him

41 And it came to pass, on the k morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the 1 high places of Boal, that thence m he might see the utmost part of the people.

CHAP. XXIII.

1, 14, 27 Balak's sacrifices. 7, 18 Ba. laam's par bles. 25 Balak is displeased with Balaam ; but bringeth him up to the top of Peor, and there again sacripceth.

AND Balaam said unto Balak, a Buila AGen. me bec. b seven altars, and prepare me Jeb 42. 8. here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 A d Balak e did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on CHRIST every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Balaam said unto Balak, d c chap. Stand by thy burnt-offering, and I will 11. 30. go; peradventure the LORD will come 17, 28, to e meet me : and whatsoever he shew - d Gen. 4. eth me I will tell thee. And he went to 4, 5. a: high place.

4 And f God met Balaam: and he fch. 24.1. said unto him, 1 have s prepared seven 18. 10 altars, and I ave offered upon every al- g Deut. tar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD put ha word in Ba- 15, 22, laam's mouth, and said, Return unto Proverbs

Balak, and thus thou shalt speak. 6 And he returned unto him; and, lo, h Prov. he stood by his burnt-sacrifice, 'he, and 16. 1.

all the princes of Moab. 7 And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought i Gen. me from Aram, out of the mountains ch. 22.5. of k the east, saying, Come, curse me Deut. Jacob, and come, I defy Israel.

8 m How shall I curse, whom God 2,6 hath not cursed? or how shall I deft /1 Sam. whom the Lord hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see 47. 12. him, and from the hills I behold him: n Jer. lo, the people shall " dwell alone, and 49.31. shall o not be reckoned among the na- 25, 50, tions.

10 Who can count the P dust of Jacob, \$\frac{9}{p}\$ Gen, and the number of the fourth part of \$22.17.

Israel? Let me die the 9 death of the \$q\$ Psalm \$\frac{37}{7}\$. righteous, and let my | last end be lik

11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What or, rehast thou done unto me? I took thee to ward, curse mine r enemies, and, behold, thou r rsal hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, 5 Must 5 Titus I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the tutmost part of tchap. them, and shalt not see them all; and

curse me them from thence. 14 9 And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built " seven altars, and offered a " Isaiah builock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt-offering, while I meet the LURD vonder.

16 And the LORD met Balaam, and x put a word in his mouth, and said, Go x chap. 22. 35. again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt-offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Batak said unto him, What hath the LORD p. ken?

18 And he took up his parable, and 3, 20. sain, y Rise up, Balak, and hear ; hearken unto me, thou son of Zipper:

19 God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he Tit. 1. 2.

k Isaiah 17. 10.

> I Or. costerity

a Gen.

20 Behold, I have received commandment to b bless: and he hath blessed,

and I cannot c reverse it.

Amos 7. 21 He hath not d beheld iniquity in 3, 6. Ja. 1. 17. Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: the Lord e his God is with him, and the f shout of a king is 8 among

> 22 God h brought them out of Egypt: i he hath as it were k the strength of an

unicorn.

6. 6. 1 Sam.

15. 35.

b Gen.

24. 33. c Rom.

d Rom.

e Ezek.

48. 35.

f chap.

g 2 Cor. 2. 14. h chap.

k Job

39. 10. I Lev.

19. 26. m Mat.

16. 18.

n Psalm

o Gen.

Mat.

chap.

33. 2.

r Heb.

o meet with in-

hant-

1 Song . 8. chap. 1. 26. ohn 1. 51.

vho had

hut, but

Rev.

Hebr.

1. 9. Song

Song

4. 12.

Rev. 2. 1. 23 Surely there is I no inchantment m against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, " What 'ath God wrought!

22. 5. i Psalm 68. 35. 24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great o lion, and p lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat of the 9 prey, and drink the

blood of the gain.
25 ¶ And baak said unto Balaam, Neither 'r curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Balaam answered and said unp 1 Peter to Balak, Told not I thee, saving, All that the Lord speaketh, that I must 7 Daniel 2. 44. P Psalm

27 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, 5 Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place: peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Jeshimon.

29 And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Balaam foretelleth Israel's happiness: 10 Balak dismisseth him: 15 Balaam prophesieth of the Star of Jacob.

AND when Balaam saw that it pleased the Lord to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, † to seek for inchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel a abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the b Spirit of God came upon him.

3 And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man † whose eyes are open hath

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy d tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

6 As the vallies are they espread f

should arepent: hath he said, and shall a forth, as gardens by the & river's side.

buckets, and m his seed shall be in many 7. waters, and his king shall be higher than i Psalm A ag, and his kingdom shall be oex-

8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; I Isaiah he hath as it were the strength of an P 48. 1. m Rev. unicorn : he shall 9 eat up the nations his 17 enemies, and shall t break their bones, nJohn and pierce them through with his s are o Rev.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, o chap. and as a great lion: " v ho shall stir hin q Isaiah up ! Blessed is he that bless thithee, and 60. 12 cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Balak's anger was kindled & Jer. against Balaam, and hex snote his hands 50.9. together: and Balak said unto Balaam, 49 I called thee to curse mine enemies, and a Rev. behold, thou hast altogether blessed them 6. 15. hese three times.

11 Therefore now y flee thou to thy y Isaiah place: I thought to promote thee unto 48, 10. great honour, but, lo, the Lord hath z = Prov. kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou

sentest unto me, saving,

13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyoud the commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of a mine own a chap. mind; but what the LORD saith, that will 21. 18. I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come, therefore, and I will advertise b thee what this people shall do b chap. to thy people in the clatter days.

15 \ And he took up his parable, and 49.1. said, Balaam, the son of Beor, hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said;

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 I shall 4 see him, but not now; I d Rev. shall behold him, but not enigh: there e Hebr. shall come f a Star out of Jacob, and a 1.2 sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall f Mat. smite the h corners of Moab, and † de- g Goil. stroy all the children of Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be a possession, 43.4,5. Seir also shall be a possession for his ene- † Heb. mies; and Israel shall do k valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come 1 he that 63, 1, 6, shall have dominion, and shall destroy & 1 Sam. him that remaineth of the city.

20 And, when he looked on Amalek, 6. 15. he too, up his parable, and said, Amalek was the mainst of the nations, but his m Exod latter end shall be that he perish for

21 And he looked on the " Kenites; a Judges and took up his parable, and said, Strong 1. 10

she not do it? or hath he soken, and as the trees of h light aloes, which the charts shall he not make it good?

Loap i hath planted, and as keedarrees beside the waters. 7 He shall I pour the water out of his

g Psalm

Before is thy dwelling-place, and thou puttest zealous for his God, and made an atone- Before CHRIST thy o nest in a rock : 1452.

22 Nevertheless the † Kenite shall be wasted || until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and for, said, Aias. said, Alas! who shall live when God

o Job

29, 18,

Kain.

Ashur

carry

d Eccl.

e 1 Kings e 1 King 11. 1, 4. f 1 Cor. 10. 18. g 2 Cor. 6. 14.

the god of open-

ing, or,

shame.

9.4.

Achap.

21. 22. / Deut.

4. 3. 1 Cor.

10. 4. m 2 Cor.

n Exod.

p Judges 20. 24. Jer. 23.

17, 17, q Zech. 1, 14.

4. 43.

o Mal.

16. 50. 1 Chron,

+ Heh.

24 And ships shall come from the coast of Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall away perish for ever.

25 And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The Israelites' whoredom and idolatry with Moab. 6 Zimri and Gozbi slain. 16 The Midianites to be vexed.

a ch. 33. AND Israel abode in a Shittim, and 48, 49. b Deut. the b people began to commit c whoredom with the d daughters of Moab. 4.3,4. c Rev. 2 And they called the people unto 2, 14,

the sacrifices of their gods: and the people f did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel g joined himself unto || Baal-peor; and the hanger of the Lord was kindled against Israel.

That is, 4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that

were joined unto Baal-peor.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came, and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were i weeping before the door i Ezek. of the tabernacle of the congregation.

, 7 And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took'a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the k plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

9 And those that died in the plague were I twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, bile he was m zealous for my sake Henrews among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my " jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give un-

to him my o covenant of peace :

13 And he shall have it, and his seed fter him, even the covenant of an Peverlasting priesthood; because he a was | families: of o Nemuel, the family of the 6.15.

ment for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain with the r Joshua Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son 7.1, 12. of Salu, a prince of a chief house among 16, 14, the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Midian.

16 ¶ And the Lorp spake unto Mo- 31, 2. ses, saying,

s, saying, 17 S Vex the Midianites, and smite Jer. 25.29.

18 For they vex you with their wiles, 2.14. wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Psalm Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midi-Rev. an, their sister, which was slain in the 2. 14 and day of the plague for Peor's sake.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Israel numbered in the plains of Moab. 52 The inheritance of te, land divided. 63 Of Caleb and Joshua.

AND it came to pass after the plague, a chap. that the LORD spake unto Moses and 25.9. unto Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saying,

2 Take the b sum of all the congre- 1.3. gation of the || children of Israel, from was the twenty years old and upward, through- third out their father's house, all that are able time, ch. 1, 2.

to go to war in Israel. And Moses and Eleazar the priest c chap. spake with them in the plains of Moab, 33. 48.

by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

5 ¶ Reuben, the deldest son of Israel: 2.10. the children of Reuben; e Hanoch, of s. 1. whom cometh the family of the f Ha- e Gen. nochites: of Phallu, the family of the f Gen. Phalluites:

6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites:

7 These are the g families of the Reu- g Gen. benites: and they that were numbered 10 Chron. of them were h forty and three thousand s. 3. and seven hundred and thirty

8 And the sons of Phallu, Eliab.

9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and 5. 11. Dathan, and Abiram, This is that Dathan i Exod. 16. 1, 2. and Abiram which were i famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses & chap. and against Aaron in the company of Ko. 16. rah, when they k strove against the LORD. 1 chap.

10 And the earth opened her mouth, m Exod. and swallowed them up together with 16,35.
Korah, when that company m died, what banner, time the fire devoured two lundred and 1 Cor. fifty men: and they became a + sign.

11 Notwithstanding the children of

Korah " died not.

12 The sons of Simeon, after their 6.24.

verse 9

d chap.

h chap.

Before CHRIST

1452.

p 1 Chr. 4. 24.

1 Kings

7. 21.

q Gen. 46. 10.

r Gen.

46. 10.

s Job 18. 9. t chap.

1. 23.

u chap.

2. 14. x Gen.

46. 16. y Gen.

46. 16.

z Gen. 46. 16.

a chap. 2. 15.

b Gen.

c Gen.

ed 1900.

ch. 2. 4.

Genesis

1 Chron.

Psalm

115. 14. Hebr.

7. 14. d Gen.

46. 13.

||Increas-

ed 9900. g Gen. 30. 19.

ed 31000.

h 1 Chr. 5. 2. i Gen.

48. 14. k 1 Chr.

1 Joshua

7. 14.

Nemuclites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of P Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:

13 Of 9 Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of r Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.

14 These are the s families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of " Gad, after their families: of x Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:

16 Of y Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites:

17 Of z Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad, according to those that were numbered of them, a forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and b Er and Onan died in the

38. 7, 10. land of Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah, after their families, were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.

21 And the sons of c Pharez were: of 38. 28. 1 Chron. Hezron, the family of the Hezropites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

Mat. 1. 3. 22 These are the families of Judah, ||Increas- according || to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sons of d Issachar, after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of e Pua, the family of the

Punites:

24 Of f Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the

a Gen. 30.17. and 46. 13. ch. 2. 5. e 1 Chr. 7. 1. f Gen. 25 These are the families of Issachar, according to those that were numbered of them, || threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of g Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites.

27 These are the families of the Zebulunites, according to those that were |Increas- numbered of them, || threescore thou-

sand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of h Joseph, after their families, were Manasseh and Ephraim. 29 Of the sons of i Manasseh: of k Machir, the family of the Machirites; and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites.

30 These are the sons of Gilead: of 1 Jeezer, the family of the Jeezrites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:

31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites :.

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hepker, the family of the Hepherites.

33 And Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, had no sons but m daughters: and the names of the Jaughters of Zelophehad 27. 1. were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and " Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were nonlered of them. fifty and two thousand and seven hun-

S5 ¶ These are the sons of Ephrain, 49, 22, after their families: of Shuthelah, the ch. 2. 21. family of the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of o Eran, the family of the Eran- o 1 Chr.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim, according to those that were numbered of them, rthirty and two thouse chapsand and five hundred. These are the 2.19. sons of Joseph after their families.

38 The sons of Benjamin, after their families: of 9 Bela, the family of the q1 Chr. Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of s Ahiram, the family of 8.1. the Ahiramites.

39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the famil: t Gen. of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were Ard 7. 12. and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin, after their " families: and they that u Gen. were numbered of them were || forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ These are the sons of Dan, after ch. 2. 23. their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan, after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were *threescore and four thou- : chap. sand and four hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Asher, after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Beriites

45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Asher, according to those that were

numbered of them, who were thifty and y chap. three thousand and four hundred. 48 ¶ Of the sons of Naphtali, after

their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

1452. m chap.

Before CHRIST

n Song

6. 3, 4. | Increased 20500, Genesis

Gen.

46. 21. 46. 21. 1 Chron.

Before CHRIST 1452

= chap. Feaver

9. 30. than be-1990 men,

chap. 2. 32. Neh. 9. 20. 30. Job 12. 9, 10,

Psalm Gal. 4.24. a Gen. 12. 2, 7. Psalm 49. 14. Ezekiel

47, 22, Daniel 1 Peter 1. 2, 3. Rev.

5. 10. and 21, 27. 8 chap. 33. 54. Joshua c chap. 31. 13, 17. Prov. 18. 18. 26. 18. Col. 1. 12.

1 Peter 1. 3, 4. † Heb. At the mouth of the lot, Rom. I Cor. 12. 4. d Exod. 6. 16.

chap. 35. 2, 3. e chap. 3. 19. f chap. 3, 20. g chap. 16. 1. h Exod. 2. 1, 2. i chap. 3, 2, 4. k Lev. 10. 1, 2. / chap. 3. 39.

or chap. Deut. Pont. 11. 22. 2 Chron.

50 These are the families of Naphtali, according to their families: and they that were numbered of them were 2 forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, || six hundred thousand, and a thousand seven hundred and thirty

52 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

53 a Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance, according to the number of names.

54 To many thou shalt b give the more 78. 21, 31, inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the pos-

7. 27. 50 According to said Mat. 5. 5. session thereof be divided between many 57 ¶ And these are they that were

numbered of the d Levites, after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the M. rarites.

58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the . Hebronites, the family of the Mablites, the family of the f Mu-2. 17. and shites. the family of the g Korathites: and Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife was h Inchebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And unto Aaron i was born Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

61 And Nadab and Abihu kdied, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And those that were numbered of them were 1 twenty and three thousand, all males, from a month old and upward; for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab, by Jordan, near Jericho.

64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai:

65 For the LORD had said of them, They shall "surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb, the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua, the son of Nun.

1 Cor. 10. 5,6. n Exod. 12. 37. Psalm 90. 3, 5, 6. the wilderness of Zin.

CHAP, XXVII.

The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses being told of his death, sueth for a successor: 18 Joshua is appointed.

THEN a came the daughters of Ze- a Psalm lophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of 11.2.5. Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of 3.28. Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph; and these are the b names of his daughters, Mahlah, No- b chap. ah, and Hoglah, and Mileah, and Tir- 26. 33. &c

2 And they stood before Moses, and 17.3. before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father c died in the wilder-c chap. ness, and he was not in the company of 14.35. and them that gathered themselves together 26.64,65. against the LORD in the company of d Korah, but died in his own sin, and dch. 16. had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father e be done away from among his family, e Exod. because he hath no son? || Give unto us, 32. 11. therefore, a possession among the breth- 109. 13. ren of our father.

5 And Moses brought their f cause before the LORD.

6 And the Lord spake unto Moses, the five

saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad sspeak f right: thou shalt surely h give them a 25.22. possession of an inheritance among their 15. father's brethren; and thou shalt cause g Psalm the inheritance of their father to pass 68.5. unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the chil- Gal. dren of Israel, saying, If a man die, and 3.28. have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ve shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his i kinsman that is next to him of his i Lev. family, and he shall possess it: and it 18.6. shall be unto the children of Israel a k statute of judgment; as the LORD k chap. commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, 33.47. Get thee up into this mount 1 Abarim, m Deut. and in see the land which I have given n Gen. unto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it thou 20.8, also shalt be a gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye o rebelled against my com- Lev mandment in the desert of Zin, in the 22.2. strife of the congregation, to P sanctify chap. me at the water before their eyes: that q Exod. is the water of a Meribah in Kadesh, in 17. 1. Deut.

CHRIST

Prov. five like

h Joshua

I chap. 15, 15, o chap.

16. 22.

4. 21 Eccl.

10. 17.

t Deut.

1 Chron,

24. 10. u Mat.

z Deut.

9. 36.

John

3. 34. 2 Tim.

y Deut. 31.7. z 1 Chr.

† Heb.

hear, Joshua

Exod.

11, 12,

44, 45. b Lev.

1. 2. c Lev.

3. 11. † Heb.

a savour

of rest.

23. 2.

e Lev.

Exod.

g Exod. 29. 42. h Exod.

† Heb. between the two

may

Before CHRIST 15 ¶ And Moses spake unto the LORD, 1452.

16 Let the LORD, the God of the rchap. spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation, s Deut.

17 Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the Lord be not a as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua, the son of Nun, a man in whom is the x spirit, and lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and y give him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put 2 some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel † may be Hebr.3.3. obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him, 1. 16, 17. fter the judgment of a Urim before the LORD: b at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both 28. 30. b 1 Sam. he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation.

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge; as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Offerings to be observed. 3 The continual burnt-offering. 9 The offering on the sabbath, 11 on the new-moons, 16 and at the passover, &c.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

a Ps. 105. 2 a Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My b offering, and my bread for my sacrifices made by fire for t a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their d

due season. 3 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lorp; two lambs of the first year f without spot, g day by

day, for a continual burnt-offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer h in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at † even ;

5 And a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with the evenings. fourth part of an hin of beaten oil.

6 It is a continual burnt-offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

7 And the drink-offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou cause strong wine to be poured unto the Lord for a drink-offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer Before at even: as the meat-offering of the CHRIST morning, and as the drink-offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

9 ¶ And on the i sabbath-day two i Exod. lambs of the first year without spot, and 20. 11. two tenth deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and the drink-offering thereof.

10 This is the burnt-offering of every sabbath, besides the continual burnt offering, and his drink-offering.

11 ¶ And in the k beginnings of your & Exod. months ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks and chapter one ram, seven lambs of the first year | That without spot:

12 And three tenth-deals of flour for 2 Chron. a meat-offering, mingled with oil, for one 2.4. bullock; and two tenth-deals of flour f: r 1sa. 60. a meat-offering, mingled with oil, for 66. 23. one ram:

13 And a several m tenth-deal of flour 46. 1. Amos mingled with oil for a meat-offering 8.5. u to one lamb, for a burnt-offering of John a se eet savour, a sacrifice made by fire col.2. unto the LORD.

14 And their drink-offerings shall be Gal. half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and Ichap. the third part of an hin unto a ram, and 5. 6, 9. a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: m cha this is the burnt-offering of every month n Ezek throughout the months of the year.

15 And one kid of the goats for a o Lev. 4. sin-offering unto the Lord shall be of- 2,3 and fered, besides the continual burnt-of-ver.22. fering, and his drink-offering.

16 4 And in the fourtee, th day of the first month is the passover of the LORD.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall P p Exod. unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the first day shall be an holy 23, 6. convocation; ye shall do no manner of q 1 Cor. servile work therein.

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made 12. 16. by fire for a burnt-offering unto the Lev. LORD; two r young bullocks, and one 1 Peter ram, and seven lambs of the first year: 4.3.

they shall be unto you without blemish. r ver. 12, 13, 20 And their meat-offering shall be of 20, 21 flour mingled with oil: three tenth-deals Ezekiel shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth- 45. 22, deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth-deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And one goat for a sin-offering, sver. 15. to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these besides the 5, 10. burnt-offering in the morning, which is Gal. for a continual burnt-offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer 23.10. daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet sayour unto the Lorp: it shall be u Exod. offered besides the continual burnt-of- 12.16.and fering, and his drink-offering.

25 And on the a seventh day ye shall 23, 8,

Lev.

x Exod.

Rom.

y Lev. 23, 16.

z Lev.

23. 15.

6 Rom.

7, 18, 19.

a Lev.

23, 16,

b Lev.

23. 24.

o Gen.

8.21. d Lev.

e chap.

fchap.

g chap. 28. 30. h chap.

28. 11.

¿ Lev.

k Lev.

Acts 27. 9. Lev. 16. 29.

Psulni

35. 13.

1 Cor.

m chap.

ver. 15.

16. 0, 21,

28. 13.

n Lev.

25, 30. Vertes

Daniel

9. 27. Rom. 6.

10. 10. 1 Peter

1 John 2.

28.5.

Before have an holy convocation; ye shall do and the meat offering of it, and their Before CHRIST no servile work, 1452.

26 ¶ Also in the day of the x first-fruits, when we bring a y new meat-offering un-23,16, and to the Lord, 2 after your weeks be out, ve shall have an holy convocation; ve Acts 2. 1. shall do no servile work.

27 But ye shall offer the burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; two young a bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat-offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals unto Hebrews one bullock, two tenth-deals unto one

9. 24. 1 Pet. 1.

29 A several tenth-deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

30 And one kid of the goats, to make

an b atonement for you.

c Gen. 31 Ye shall offer them besides the continual burnt- fiering, and his meat-offer-Exodus ing (they shall be unto you without Mal. 1. 4. biemish) and their drink-offerings.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The offering at the feast of trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their souls, 12 and at the feast of tabernacles.

AND in the a seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation: ve shall do no servile work; it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering for a c sweet savour unto the Lord; d one young bullock, one ram, and seven lamb of the first year, without blemish:

3 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three etenth-deals for a bullock, and two tenth-deals for a ram.

4 And one tenth-deal for f one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

5 And one kid of the goats for a sinoffering, to make an a atonement for you:

6 Besides the burnt-offering of the h month, and his i meat-offering, and the daily burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a

sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. 7 ¶ And ye shall have on the ktenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein.

8 But ve shall offer a burnt-offering unto the Lord for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year, they shall be unto you without blemish.

9 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals to a bullock, and two tenth-deals to one

10 A several in tenth-deal for one lamb, Hebrews

throughout the seven lambs: 11 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering, "besides the sin-oficring of atone ment, and the continual burnt-offering,

drink-offerings.

12 ¶ And on the offiteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy con- o Lev. vocation; ye shall do no servile work, 23.34. and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD 16. 13. seven days.

13 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet sayour unto the Lord; P thirteen young p verses bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs

f the first year; they shall be without 29, 32 blemish:

14 And their meat-offering shall be of Zech. flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals 14. 16. unto every bullock of the thirteen bul. Ezekiel locks, two tenth-deals to each ram of the 45, 23, two rams.

15 And a several tenth-deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs;

16 And one kid of the goats for a sinoffering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drinkoffering.

17 ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer | twelve young bullocks, two rams, | Inevery offer || twelve young bullocks, the fourteen lambs of the first year, without day of this feast

18 And their meat-offering, and their lock is drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the abated, rams, and for the lambs, shall be accor- 20, 23, ding to their number, 9 after the man-

19 And one kid of the goats for a sinoffering, besides the continual burnt-of- 69. 12. fering, and the meat-offering thereof, Hos. 6.6 and their drink-offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bul- 12. 1. locks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the 3, first year, without blemish:

21 And their meat-offering, and their 12.8 drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the 15.17. rams, and for the lambs, shall be accord- Amos ing to their number, after the manner;

22 And one goat for a sin offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offer-

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year, without blemish:

24 Their meat-oriering, and their s r Gen. drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be accord- 14, 15. ing to their number, after the manner: s Exod.

25 And one kid of the goats for a sinoffering, besides the continual bur t-of- 23. 37. fering, his meat-offering, and his drinkoffering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rans, and fourteen lambs of the first year, without spot:

27 And their meat-offering, and their lrink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the cams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

28 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-of- Hebrews fering.

Psal. 50 16,17.and Romans 2 Peter

t John Acts 13. 24. 16.

1 This was the

last and

great day

feast,

23. 36 ver. 17.

John

7.37, 38, 39. † Heb.

a savour

of rest, Genesis

5, 20,

26.3.

1 Sam.

26. 19.

Amos

5. 21.

10.31. x Isaiah

8. 20.

y Lev. 7. 16.

z Lev.

a Deut.

16. 10.

4, 16.

b Exod.

c Gen.

28. 20.

21, 22.

d Lev.

56. 12.

7. 14. † Heb.

fane, Psalm

55. 20. f Mat.

14. 9.

Acts

23. 14.

7 verses
7, 8.

not pro-

5. 1, 4. e Psalm

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bul-CHRIST locks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year, without blemish:

30 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year, without blemish;

33 And their meat-offering, and their drink-of erings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

34 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

35 ¶ || On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly; ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of † a sweet savour unto the LORD; one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year, without blemish;

37 Their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

38 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and Song 1, 2. besides the continual burnt-onering, and and 4. 11. his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

Isa. 3. 24. 39 These things ye shall do u unto the LORD in your * set feasts, besides your Eph. 5. 2. y vows, and your z free-will-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, and for your meatofferings, and for your drink-offerings, and for your a peace-offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel, according to all that the LORD

commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Vows are not to be broken. 3 Of the vows of a maid, 6 of a wife, &c. a chap. 1.

AND Moses spake unto the a heads Rev. 2. 1, of the tribes b concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lorp hath commanded.

2 If a man c vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an doath to e bind his soul with a bond; he shall + not break his Deut. 23. word, he shall do according to f all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If g a woman also vow a vow unto the Lord, and bind herself by abond, Proverbs being in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her; then all her vows shail stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul h shall stand

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of h Gen. 23, 17, Proverbs 19, 21,

her vows, or of her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her soul, i shall stand: and the Lord shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband 7, 8. when † she vowed, or uttered aught + Heb. out of her lips, wherewith she bound her vows

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it; then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul

8 But if her husband k disallowed her & Gen. on the day that he heard it; then he 3.16. shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect; and the Lord shall forgive

9 But every vow of a! widow, and of Luke her that is m divorced, wherewith they 2. 37. have bound their souls, shall standagainst 7.4. m Lev.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's 21.7. house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath:

11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath † utterly + Heb. made them void on the day he heard making them; then whatsoever proceeded out made of her lips concerning her vows, or con- then cerning the bond of her soul, shall not void. stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to n afflict the soul, her husband may n Exod, establish it, or her husband may make 23.29.

14 But if her husband + altogether + Heb. hold his peace at her from day to day; holding then he establisheth all her vows, or his peace hold his all her bonds, which are upon her: he peace. confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them

15 But if he shall any ways make them take void after that he hath heard them; away. then he shall || bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes which the 5, 8, 12 LORD o commanded Moses, between a o Mat. man and his P wife, between the father 18.20. and his daughter, being yet in her youth 11. 23 in her father's house.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The Midianites destroyed, and Balaam slain. 25 The prey divided, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 a Avenge the children of Israel of 25. 17. the b Midianites; afterward shalt thou 32. 35. be c gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, 25. 1, 2, c chap. saying, Arm some of vourselves unto 20, 24,

upon her.

a chap.

CHRIST 1452. 00 a Jer. 50. 28. THeb. A thousand of a

e chap.

25. 7.

f chap.

chap.

A chap.

21. 23.

i chap.

25. 18.

13. 21.

I chap.

Midianites, and d avenge the Lord of Midian.

4 † Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered, out of the thousand thousands of Israel, a thousand of every

efa tribe, tribe, twelve thousand armed for war. 6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and e Phinehas, the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the f holy instruments, and the g trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew all the wales.

8 And they slew the kings of h Midian, besides the rest of them that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five k kings of k Joshua Midian: 1 Balaam also, the son of Beor, they slew with the sword.

24. 25. 2 Chron. 9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their Eph. 4.8. little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the m prey, and the spoil, unto Moses and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab,

which are by Jordan near Jericho.
13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to n meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the + host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ve saved all the women alive ?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the o counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the Lord.

17 Now, therefore, kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath P known man by lying with † him.

18 But all the women-children, that have not known a man, by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp 9 seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whospever hath r touched any slair, s purify both yourselves and your † captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your " raiment, and all † that is made of skins, and all work

the war, and let them go against the of goats' hair, and all things made of Before CHRIST wood.

> 21 ¶ And * Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the * Deut. battle, This is the y ordinance of the 33.8. law which the Lord commanded Mo- 2, 26.

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may 2 abide the z1 cor. fire, ye shall make it go through the 3.13. fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless it shall be purified with the a water of a chap. separation: and all that abideth not 19.9. the fire ye shall make go through the b & 1 Tim.

24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation;

27 And divide the prey into c two c Joshua parts, between them that took the war 22.8. upon them, who went out to battle, and 24, 25. between all the congregation;

28 And levy a tribute d unto the Lord d 2 Same of the men of war which went out to Isaiah battle : one soul of five hundred, both of 18.7. the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep.

26, 28.

and 34.

10. 20.

g Gen-

and 18. 5

4. 17. 2 Tim.

29 Take it of their half, and give it unto e Eleazar the priest, for an heave- e Gen. offering of the Lord.

30 And of the children of Israel's 21, 24, balf thou shalt take one portion of fifty 26, 28 Deut. of the persons, of the beeves, of the 18, 12. asses, and of the flocks, of fall manner f Gen. of beasts, and give them unto the Le- 17. 14. vites, which s keep the charge of the 13. 13. tabernacle of the LORD.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the Lord commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had Acts caught, was six hundred thousand, and 20.28. seventy thousand, and five thousand

33 And threescore and twelve thou- 4.2. Hebrews sand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known

man by lying with him. 36 And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand, and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the Lord's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand, of which the Lord's tribute was threescore and twelve.

26, 32. Rev. 19. 17. + Heb. host of o chap. 24. 14. Rev. 2.14. ø Gen. 4. 1. and 19. 8. 18.22. and 20, 13,

in verses

21. 11. Luke T Heb. a male. g Lev. 15. 13. chapter 19. 11. 7 Prov. 4. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 17. s chap.

+ Heb. capz chap. Ps. 93. 5.

21 Lev. 8. 15. 21 Lev. 8. 15. † Heb. ments,

or, ces-

swin.

CHRIST 1452.

h verses Prov. 3 9. Mat. 22. 21. Rom.

13. 7. i chap. 18. 20. Deut. Mat.

1 Cor. 9. Hebr. 7. 12.

& Psalm Isaiah Acts 20. 28. Hebr.

+ Heb. hand, Genesis † Heb. there is not numbered, tered, that is, PROT

11. 25. Psalms 72.14. and 116, 15, John † Heh. Exod. 4. 22. / Exod. 30. 12. m Gen.

n Joshua 4. 7. o Fsalm 115. 1.

a Gen.

29. 32. b Gen.

30. 11.

c Gen.

46. 32. d chap. 21. 32.

e Deut. 3. 12.

20. 16.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred, of which the Lord's h tribute was threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thou-37, 38, 40. sand, of which the LORD's tribute was

thirty and two persons. 41 And Moses gave the tribute, which was the Lord's heave-offering, unto Eleazar the priest; as the Lord commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred,

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred 10, 11, 13. thousand, and thirty thousand, and se-1 Tim. ven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves, 45 And thirty thousand asses and five

hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which k kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; 56. 10, 11. as the LORD commanded Moses.

48 ¶ And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains 13. 7, 17. of thousands, and captains of hundreds,

came near unto Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our + charge, and there + lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have, therefore, brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath † gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, ear-rings, and tablets, to make an I atonement for our souls before the Lord.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest wanting, took the gold of them, even all wrought

jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty m shekels.

53 (For the men of war had taken

spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for na memorial for the children of Israel o before the LORD.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The Reubenites and Gadites sue unto Moses for their inheritance on the east side of Jordan: 33 Moses assigneth them the land: 39 they conquerit.

NOW the children of a Reuben, and the children of b Gad, had a very great c multitude of cattle: an I when they saw the land of d Jazer, and the land of e Gilead, that, behold the place was fa place for cattle;

f Micah 7, 11.

2 The children of Gad, and the chil- Before dren of Reuben, came and spake unto CHRIST Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation,

3 g Ataroth, and h Dibon, and Jazer, g Joshua and i Nimrah, and k Heshbon, and Elea- 16.2. leh, and 1 Shebam, and Nebo, and m

Beon,

4 Even the country which the LORD n smote before the congregation of Is- 15.6. rael is a land for cattle, and thy servants k chap. have cattle.

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have 13. 15. found grace in thy sight, let this land be found grace in tuy signs, ice given unto thy servants for a possession, Jer.

48.32. and o bring us not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children in Jose of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall

ye sit here?

7 And wherefore † discourage ve p the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD break ye hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, when I sent p Deut. them from Kadesh-barnea to see the Acts

9 For q when they went up unto the q chap. valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they Deut. discouraged the heart of the children of 1.24. Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 And the Lord's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely r none of the men that came 14.23 up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not † wholly followed me:

12 Save s Caleb the son of Jephunneli the Kenezite, and Joshua.

Nun: for they have wholly followed the 1, 13.
1 Chron.

13 And the Lord's anger was kindled 4.13. against Israel, and he made them wan- t chap. der in the wilderness forty years, until 14. 33. all the generation that had done evil in the sight of the LORD was a consumed. u chap.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in 20.64. your father's stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the * fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

15 For if ye turn away y from after y Mat. him, he will yet again leave them in the Mark wilderness, and ye shall destroy all this 1.20. people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him. and said, We will build sheep folds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones;

17 But we ourselves will z go ready z Joshuarmed before the children of Israel, un. 4.12, 13 til we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not return unto our houses until the children of Israel have inherit a ed every man his inheritance:

Isaiah I Joshua

44, 2, 3, chap. † Heb. the heart.

s Joshua

x Deut.

1452. a Gen.

2 Kings

1 Chron.

b chap.

Judges

5. 23. 1 Sam.

18. 17.

chap.

26. 2, 7,

18, 34.

Joshua

4.12. Judges

7. 2. Psalm

3, 28,

44. 2, 3. d 2 Sam.

e ver. 33. Deut.

3. 18. f Lev. 21. 9.

g Gen.

44. 34.

7 Kings

Isaiah

59. 12.

30. 3.

Deut.

23. 25.

i Joshua

k 1 Cor.

10. 4, 5.

2 Tim.

Hebr.

4. 12. 11 Cor.

9. 24, 25. 2 Tim.

4. 7, 8. 1 Peter

5. 3, 4.

m Deut.

27 Joshua

3. 17.

4. 12.

12, 13.

Eph.

Mat.

h chap.

2. 44.

4. 7. and

21. 3 Joshua

19 For we will not inherit a with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

20 ¶ And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed

b before the Lord to war,

21 And will go call of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be subdued before the LORD; then afterward ye shall return, and be d guiltless before the LORD and before Israel; and this land shall e be your possession before the Lord.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD; and be sure f your sin will g find you out.

24 Build ye cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath h proceeded out of your mouth

25 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben, spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord

commandeth. 26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead:

27 But thy servants will i pass over, every man k armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben, will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you, I then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben, answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the Lord into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this

side Jordan may be ours.

33 And Moses m gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto a half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazer,

and Jogbehah, 36 And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities; and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben built Effective Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim, 1452.

38 And o Nebo, and Baal-meon (their names being P changed) and Shibmah: o Judges and † gave other names unto the cities 6.31. which they builded.

39 And the children of Machir, the 26. 18. son of Manasseh, went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite + Heb. which was in it.

40 And Moses 4 gave Gilead unto " Machir, the son of Manasseh; and he names of dwelt therein.

41 s And Jair, the son of Manasseh, 3.12. went and || took the small towns thereof, and called them Havoth-jair.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

ance first, 2 Kings 15. 29.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The two and forty journeys of the Is-50 The Canaanites are to be raelites utterly destroyed.

THESE are the a journeys of the a Deut. children of Israel, which went forth out Hehr. of the land of Egypt with their b armies, 4. under the chand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out c Psalm according to their journeys by the dcom- 77. mandment of the Lord: and these are d chap. their journeys according to their goings

3 And they departed from e Rameses e Gen. in the first month, on the fifteenth day 47. 11. of the first month: on the morrow after 13, 4. the passover the children of Israel went out with an ghigh hand in the sight of g Fxod. all the Egyptians.

4 (For the Egyptians buried all their first-born, which the Load had hamitten h Exod. among them: upon their i gods also the 12, 29, LORD executed judgments.)

5 And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in & Succoth. & Exod. 6 And they departed from Succoth, 12.37.

and pitched in 1 Etham, which is in the / Exod. edge of the wilderness.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto m Pi-habiroth, m Exod. which is before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pihahiroth, and passed through the " midst " Exod, of the sea into the wilderness, and went o Exod. three days' journey in the wilderness of 15.22 · Etham, and pitched in P Marah.

9 And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim: and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten 9 palm-trees; and they pitched there. q Exod.

10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of

12 And they took their journey out o the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in 30.15. Dophkah.

Gen Exod. they call. namesthe the cities.

r Joshua Deut. | These had their inherit-

Exod.

r Exod.

Before 13 And they departed from Dophkal, CHRIST and encamped in Alush. 1452.

14 And they removed from Alush, and encamped at s Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of

t Exod.

1

s Exod.

17. 1, 2,

graves of

u chap.

12:1, 2.

of ju-

chap.

ing up

breach, chap.

1 Chron.

13. 11.

of the

chap.

16. 1, 2.

y Deut. 10. 6.

≈1 Chr.

a Deut.

rivers,

Isaiah

30, 25, and 32. 2.

Jer.

b chap.

14. 25.

Deut.

1 Kings

22. 43.

c chap.

d chap.

20, 23,

e chap.

20. 24.

f chap.

g chap. 21. 2, 3.

h chap.]

21. 1.

9. 25. and

10. 7. || That is

1. 42.

x Deut.

| That is,

assembly,

13. 1.

I It hath

16 And they removed from the desert 19. 1. chap. 10, 11, 12. of Sinai, and pitched at || Kibroth-hat-

Acts taavan.
7.30. 17 And they departed from Kisseroth Thatis, hattaavah, and encamped at " Hazeroth that they departed from Hazeroth. 17 And they departed from Kibroth-18 And they departed from Hazeroth,

and pitched in || Rithmah. 19 And they departed from Rithmah,

and pitched at || Rimmon parez 20 And they departed from Rimmonparez, and pitched in x Libnah.

21 And they removed from Libnah,

and pitched at Rissah. 22 And they journeyed from Rissah,

Psalm 120. 4. || That is, The liftand pitched in Kehelathah. 23 And they went from Kehelathah,

and pitched in mount Shapher. 24 And they removed from mount

Shapher, and encamped in Haradah

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in || Makheloth.

26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mitheah, and

pitched in Hashmonah. 30 And they departed from Hashmo-

nah, and encamped at y Moseroth. 31 And they departed from Mose-

roth, and pitched in z Bene-jaak in 32 And they removed from B. ne-jaa-

kan, and encamped at a Hor-hagidgad. 33 And they went from Hor-hagid.

A land of gad, and pitched in || Jotbathah 34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at b Ezion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the wilderness c of

Zin, which is Kadesh. 37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the dedge

of the land of Edom. 38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor, at the commandment of the

13. 21. and 20. 2. LORD, and e died there in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month

39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

40 And king f Arad the Canaanite (which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan) s heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from h mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmo-Before CHRIST nah, and pitched in Punon. 43 And they departed from Punon,

and pitched in i Oboth. ¿ chap. 44 And they departed from Oboth, 21. 10.

and pitched in Ije-abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from lim, and pitched in k Dibon-gad.

6 And they removed from Dibon. 13. 17. gad, and encamped in 1 Almon-dibla-1 Jer. thaim.

47 And they removed from Almondiblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before " Neb .. 48 And they departed from the moun-32.49.

tains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab, by Jordan near Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan from Beth-jesimoth, even unto || Abel-shit-n Joshua tim, in the plains of Moab. Ezek.

50 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses 25. 9. in the plains of Moab, by Jordan near From Egypt Jericho, saving,

51 Speak unto the children of Israel, forty-two and say unto them, When ye are passed pour neys, over Iordan into the land of Canaan:

52 Then ye shall o drive out all the in-Mat. habitants of the land from before you, o Deut. and destroy all their Ppictures, and de-7. 1, 2. -tro; all their 9 molten images, and rp Lev. quite pluck do in all their high places. q Exod.

53 And ye shall s dispossess the inha-20.4. bitants of the land, and dwell therein: 26. for I have given you the land to possess & Joshua

54 And ye shall divide the land by t chap. lot for an inheritance among your fami-26.55. lies: and to " the more ye shall give the " chap. more inheritance, and to the fewer ye 26.54. shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the ribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the in- x Joshua habitants of the land from before you; Psal. 106. then it shall come to pass, that those 34, 35. which ye let remain of them shall be 28.24. pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your y Exod. sides, and shall y vex you in the land 23.33. wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover, it shall come to pass, Joshua that I shall do unto you as I thought to Judges do unto them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The coasts and borders of the land of Canaan: 16 the names of the men which were assigned to divide it.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan (this is the land that shall a fall unto you for an inheritance, a Psalms even the land of Canaan, with the b coasts 16.6. and 78.55.

(hereof:) Acts 3 Then your south quarter shall be 26. 18.

from the wilderness of Zin, along b 10.19. Deut. 1.7. Psalm 74.17. Acts 17.26. cchap. 33.36.

1452. ~ d Joshua 35. 1. 2. e Gen.

f Deut.

Joshua

g Gen.

Joshna

In Deut.

Joshua

13. 5. i Ezek

Amos

6. 2. k Ezek.

47. 15. 1 Ezek.

47. 17.

Luke

2 Kings

Mark

1. 5, 9. q Psalm 225. 2.

7 Deut.

faurth

genera-

quere to

return,

Gen. 15.

15, 16. Kahath

cob into

Egypt,

46. 11. of him

of him

Auron, of him Eleazar, 1 Chron.

6. 1, 2. s Hebr.

4. 9. t chap.

zı Joshua

n chap.

a chap,

Genesis

quent

5. 10. and

Before the coast of d Edom, and your south border shall be the utmost coast of the e sali sea eastward.

4 And your border shall turn from the south to the fascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Kadeshbarnea, and shall go on to Hazar-addar, and pass on to Azmon.

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the griver of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be

at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border; from the great sea ye shall point out for

you h mount Hor.

8 From mount Hor ve shall point out your border unto the i entrance of Hamath: and the goings forth of the border 47.16, 17. shall be to k Zedad.

9 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at 1 Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border

10 And ye shall point out your east on 1 Sam. border from Hazar-enan to m Shep-30. 28. ham.

11 And the coast shall go down from 2 2Kings Shepham to " Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and o Mat. shall reach unto the side of the sea of 14. 34. Mark Chinnereth eastward. 6, 53,

12 And the border shall go down to F Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be b Joshua at the salt sea: this shall be your land, with the coasts thereof Fround about

> 13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which we shall inherit by lot, which the Lord commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half-tribe.

> 14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben, according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according to the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance, and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance

15 The two tribes and the half-tribe have received their inheritance on this with Ja- side Jordan near Jericho, eastward, toward the sun-rising.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you; | Eleazar the priest, and s Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take ' one prince of every tribe to a divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah; " Caleb, the son of Jephanneh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon; Shemuel, the son of y Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Elidad, Before CHRIST the son of Chislon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan; Bukki, the son of Jogli. 23 The prince of the children of Jo-

seph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh; Hanniel, the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim; Kemuel, the son of Shiphtan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun; Elizaphan, the son of Parnach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar; Paltiel, the son of

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher; Ahihud, the son of Shelomi.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali; Pedahel, the son

29 These are they whom the LORD 2 a Joshua commanded to a divide the inheritance 19. 51. unto the b children of Israel in the land b Rev. of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Eight and forty cities given to the Levites: 6 six of them to be cities of refuge. 9 Laws concerning murder, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab, by Jordan near

Jericho, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites, a of the a chap. inheritance of their possession, cities to Prov. dwell in; and ye shall give also unto 3.6. the Levites suburbs for the cities round Ezekiel about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to 10, 11. dwell in, and the suburbs of them shall Gal. 6. 6. be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach, from the wall of the city and outward, a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the b east side two thousand b chap. cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits, and the city shall thering be in the midst: this shall be to them the Genesis suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six cities for † refuge, which ye shall appoint Isaiah for the man-slayer, that he may flee thither: and to them ye shall add oforty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their Exodus suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give 33.8, 9. shall be of the possession of the children Joshua 21, 19. of Israel: from them that have many ye

z 2 Sam.

1451.

Deut. Joshua Matthew Hebrews 5. 18.

1451. d chap. 33. 54.

e Deut.

19. 2.

f Deut. 19. 3. g Deut.

20.7.

i Deut.

1 Tim.

k Exod.

21. 14.

1 Gen.

ver. 17.

11, 12,

m verses

13, 30.

11, 12. n Gen.

o Judges

24. 11.

Lam.

4. 19. Luke

11. 54.

23, 21,

p Lev.

Eph. 2.

Hebrews

4. 14. and

2. 15. and

2. 6.

shall d give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan,

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither which killeth any

person at † unawares. + Heb. by error.

12 And they shall be unto you cities † Heb. for refuge from the † avenger; that the Gost, promanslayer die not, until he stand f before perly one the congregation in judgment. for refuge from the † avenger; that the

13 And of these cities which ye shall blood and give, six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give g three cities on this side Jordan, h and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall 4. 41. h Joshua be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the i sojourner among them; that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And if he smite him with an kinstrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be

1 put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he Deut. 10. die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

> 18 Or if he smite him with an handweapon of wood, wherewith he may die. and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

> 19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he m meeteth

him he shall slay him.

Deut. 19. 20 But if he thrust him n of hatred, or hurl at him by laying o of wait, that he verse 21.

21 Or in enmity smite him with his Proverbs hand that he die; he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer; the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer when he meeteth him.

> 22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any

thing without laying of wait;

23 Or with any stone wherewith a man 20.3. and may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm :

> 24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the P high priest, which was anointed with the holy

26 But if the slayer shall at any time Before come without the border of the city of 1451. his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find q Isaiah him without the borders of the city of 23.16, and is refuge, and the revenger of blood John kill the slayer; † he shall not be guilty 15.4. of blood :

28 Because he should have remained † Heb. in the city of his refuge until the death no blood of the high priest : but after the death of to him. the high priest the slaver shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for ra rchap, statute of judgment unto you, through. 27. 11. out your generations, in all your dwell-

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the s & Deut. mouth of witnesses: but one witness 17.6, and shall not testify against any person to Matthew cause him to die.

31 ¶ Moreover, ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which Hebrews is † guilty of death; but he shall surely

be put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction † Heb. for him that is fled to the city of his re- wicked fuge, that he should come again to dwell Psalm to the land, until the death of the high 109.7. priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are; for blood it defileth # Jer. the land: and the † land cannot be 3.29. cleansed of the blood that is shed there- there can in, but by the blood of him that shed it. be no ex-

34 Defile not, therefore, the land piation which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: land. for I the LORD " dwell among the chil- " Hoses dren of Israel.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters 5 is remedied, by being restrained to marry in their own tribes.

AND the chief fathers of the families of the children of a Gilead, the son of a chap, Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the 27.1. families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel;

2 And they said, The Lond b com- b chav. manded my lord to give the land for 27. an inheritance by lot to the children of 7, 22. Israel: and omy lord was commanded c Job by the Lord to give the inheritance 42. 15. of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of 41, 45. the sons of the other tribes of the chil- 1 Peter dren of Israel, then shall their inheritance 3. 6. be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance d Lev. 25, 10. of the tribe whereunto they are receiv- Isaiah ed; so shall it be taken from the lot of 61.2. our inheritance.

4 And when the d jubilee of the chil- John 8. dren of Israel shall be, then shall their 34, 36. Hebrews inheritance be put unto the inheritance 9, 10, 11,

18. 16.

Mat. 22

Before CHRIST 1451.

+ Heb.

wives to

whom it

is good in their

Genesis

+ Heb.

cleave

to the,

Genesis

2.24. verse 9. 1 Kings

21.3.

ed : so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 \ And Moses commanded the chi e chap. dren o' Israel, according to the word of the LORD, saving, The tr be of the Matthew sons of Joseph hath said well. 28. 20. 1 Cor.

6 This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them † marry to whom they think best; only to the f family of the tribe of their fathers shall they marry.

7 So shall not the inheritance of the 24. 57. f ver. 12. children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall † keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the chil- the judgments which the LORD comdren of Israel, shall be wife unto onc of the family of the tribe of her father, the children of Israel, in the plains of that the children of Israel may enjoy! Moab, by Jordan near Jericho.

of the tribe whereunto they are receiv- wevery man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove g from one tribe to another tribe: but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even h as the LORD commanded h Lev. Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophe-

11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, nd Milcah, and Noah, the daughters f Zelophehad, were married unto their i father's brother's sons.

12 And they were married + into the families of the sons of Manasseh, the son of Joseph; and their inheritance + remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and manded, by the hand of Moses, unto

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED DEUTERONOMY.

Refore CHRIST 1451.

a Num.

34. 5, 8, 12. chapter

b Num.

c ver. 3.

d Gen.

e ver. 6.

f Num. 20. 1.

g Zech. 1. 7.

h Num.

21. 14.

i Num.

k Exod.

Num. 10.

19. 1, 2.

11, 12.

36. 8.

34. 5.

13. 3.

CHAP. I.

1 Moses' speech at the end of the fortieth year, 6 in which he briefly rehearseth the story of God's promise to Israel, 34 and his anger for their disobedience.

THESE be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel a on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against the Red sea, between b Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

2 (There are c eleven days' journey from Horeb, by the way of a mount Seir, unto e Kadesh-barnea.)

3 And it came to pass in the f fortieth year, in the g eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him

in commandment unto them; 4 After he had slain h Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which

dwelt at i Astaroth in Edrei; Moab, began Moses to declare this law,

saying,
6 ¶ The Lord our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt k long enough in this mount:

Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, time, saying, Hear the causes between and in the south, and by the | sea-side, | your brethren, and | judge righteously 7, 24.

to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have † set the land before you: go in and possess the land which given, the LORD sware unto your fathers, 25.23. Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give un- Judges to them, and to m their seed after them. Romans

9 ¶ And I spake unto you at n that 6.23. time, saying, I am not able to bear you m Gen. myself alone;

10 The LORD your God hath multi- 18. 14, plied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the o stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers † make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as he bath add to promised you!)

12 How can I myself alone bear your P cumbrance, and your burden, and your p 1 Kings strife ?

13 9 Take you wise men, and run- 11. derstanding, and s known among your tribes, and I will make them trulers Acts 1 over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, r Isaiah 5 On this side Jordan, in the land of The thing which thou hast spoken is 11. 2. good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, Isa, 53. 3. wise men, and known, and made them t 2 Sam. heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that

g 1 Car.

CHRIST

chapter

i Lev. 18. 12. † Heb. of the family. † Heb. mas in the trib

CHRIST 1451.

† Heb. n Exod.

6, 11. / Num. 34. 6.

Gal. 3. 16 17, 18. Hebr. 4. + Heb. acknow.

19. 15

y Exod 18, 22, z Mat.

28. 20. John

15. 15.

20. 20.

a Mat.

17. 4. 5 Num.

Isaiah

Mark

10, 18,

c Amos

d Num.

e Num.

Song 7.

7, 8. f Num.

13. 23. 3 Num. 13. 27. 4 Num.

i chap.

+ Heb.

nelted, Joshua

Gen.

chap.

udges

Exod.

1. 11.

1. 37.

Acts

Before between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him.

17 Ye shall not † respect persons in judgment, but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man, for the judgment x is God's: and y the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time zall the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we a departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and b terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the c mountain of the Amorites, as the Lore our God commanded us; and we came to Kadesh-

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come Ps. 63. 1. unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give un-40. 3, 4. Jeг. 2. 6.

21 Behold, the Lord thy God hath set the land before thee; go up and possess it, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying d pleased me 13. 2, 3.

Joshua 2, well; and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe.

24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of e Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the f fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is 8 a good land which the Lord our God doth give us.

26 Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but h rebelled against the command-

ment of the LORD your God.

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the Lorp i hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have † discouraged our heart, saying, The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and walled k up to heaven: and, moreover, we have seen the sons of the ! Anakims Numbers there.

> 29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

> 30 The LORD your God, which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in

Egypt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the Lord thy God m bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ye did n not be-Before CHRIST lieve the Lord your God, 1451.

33 Who o went in the way before you, to search you out a place to pitch n Psalm your tents in, in fire by night to shew you by what way ye should go, and in 1.2 cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of o Exod. your words, and was wroth, and sware, Numbers

35 Surely there shall P not one of p Num. these men of this evil generation see 14. 23. that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers;

36 Save 9 Caleb, the son of Jephun- q Num. neh, he shall see it; and to him will and 14.6. I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath † wholly followed the LORD:

37 Also the LORD was angry r with fulfilled me s for your sakes, saying, t Thou also after,

shalt not go in thither.

38 But " Joshua, the son of Nun, 7 Num. which x standeth before thee, he shall 20. 10. go in thither: y encourage him; for he Num. 20. 10. shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 Moreover, your little ones, which 32, ye said should be z a prey, and your 20,12, and children, which in that day had no know- 27. 14. ledge a between good and evil, they b u Num. shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 But as for you, turn ye, and take y Num. your journey into the wilderness, by c z Num.

the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered, and said unto a Isaiat me, We have d sinned against the Lord, b Num. we will go up and fight, according to all 14.31. that the LORD our God commanded us. 14. 25. And, when ye had girded on every man d Num, his weapons of war, ye were ready to go 14. 39. up into the hill.

42 And the Lord said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight, for I am e not among you ; lest ye be smit. e Hosea

ten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you, and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the Lorp, and went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you as f bees do, and destroy- f Psalm ed you in Seir, even unto Hormah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would g not g Hebr. hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto

46 So ye abode in h Kadesh many h Num. days, according unto the days that ye 13.27.and abode there.

CHAP. II.

1 The history is continued touching the Edomites, 9 the Moabites, &c.

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness, by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD a spake unto a chap. me: and we compassed b mount Seir b Nur. many days.

x 1 Kings

Isaiah

1

c chap.

d Num.

Exod.

20.14.

15, 15,

22. 3. f Mat.

5. 16. Eph.

Psalm

Prov.

of the

foot, Romans

h chap.

32. 8.

I chap.

+ Heb.

k Psalm

9. 26.

o Judges 11. 17. p Num. 21. 25.

g Gen. 14. 5.

23, 24,

21, 12,

z Nuin.

Romans

2 And the Lord spake unto me, say-1451.

Ye have compassed this mountain clong enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of your d brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, and they shall be Numbers afraid of you: take ye f good heed unto yourselves therefore.

5 8 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, † no, not so 5.15. not give you of the Col. 4.5. much as a foot-breadth; because I have g verses 9, 24. h given mount Seir unto Esau for a pos-

session.

6 Ye shall i buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also † buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thetread- thee in all the works of thy hand; he k knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the Lord thy God hath been with 1 thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we m passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from " Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned, and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the Lord said unto me, o Dism Num. tress, not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle; for I will not give n 1 Kings thee of their land for a possession; because I have given P Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession. 10 The 9 Emims dwelt therein in

times past, a people great, and many,

and tall as the Anakims;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims; but the Moabites call

them Emims. 12 The Horims also dwelt in Seir be-

fore-time, but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in r ver. 22, their stead, r as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the Lord gave unto them.

13 Now, rise up, said I, and get you s Num.

over the brook s Zered: and we went over the brook Zered. 14 And the space in which we came

from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the Lord sware unto them.

u Psalm

15 For indeed the a hand of the Lord 78.33.and was against them, to destroy them from 90. 3, 4. among the host until they were consumed

16 \ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me,

saying 18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day.

19 And when thou comest nigh over Befor against the children of z Ammon, dis- CHRIST tress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the * Gen. children of Ammon any possession, be- 19. 38. cause I have given it unto the children ver. 37. of Lot for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time, and the Ammonites call them y Zam- y Gen.

zummims;

21 A people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims: but the Lord destroyed them before them, and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead: 22 As he did to the children of Esau the Cha-

which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed rite, the † Horims from before them; and 14.6 they succeeded them, and dwelt in their z Joshua

stead, even unto this day:

23 And the 2 Avims which dwelt in Ha- 17, 24. zerim, even unto ^a Azzah, the Caphtor. ^a Gen. ims, which came forth out of ^b Caphtor, ^b Gen. destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) 10.14.

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, Job and pass over the criver Arnon: behold, Amos I have given into thy hand d Sihon the 9.7. Amorite king of Heshbon, and his land; Acts 17. 26. begin to possess it, and contend with him c Num. in battle. battle. 25 This day will I begin to put the $\frac{d}{21.13}$.

dread of thee, and the fear of thee, upon e chap, the nations that are under the whole 11.25. heaven, who shall hear report of thee, 2. 9, 10. and shall tremble, and be in fanguish f Job because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the g Joshua wilderness of g Kedemoth unto Sihon 13.18.and king of Heshbon, with words of h peace, h chap,

saying,

27 Let me pass through thy land: I neither turn unto the right hand nor to the way, the left. will go along † by the highway, I will

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for mo- Col. 4. 5. ney, that I may eat; and give me wa- 20, ter for money, that I may drink; only I Judges

will pass through ion my feet,

4. 1, 5

29 (As the children of k Esau which 7, 17,
28 sam. dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which 15. 17. dwell in Ar, did unto me) until I shall pass over Jordan, into the land which Judges the LORD our God giveth us.

30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would Lexod. not let us pass by him : for the LORD Joshua thy God 1 hardened his spirit, and made 11.20. his heart obstinate, that he might de- "1.8. liver him into thy hand, as appeareth Romans this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Be- 16.8 hold, I have begun to m give Sihon and Ps. 120.7 his land before thee: begin to possess, 21. that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, 21.2 he and all his people, a to fight at o Jahaz. 17

33 And the LORD our God delivered † Heb. him before us, and we r smote him, and every of his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that wor time, and utterly destroyed the men, the ones.

21. 13.

Numbers

n Exod.

Num.

Before and the women, and the little ones, of breadth of it, after the cubit of a Before CHRIST every city; we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities

which we took.

s Num.

t 2 Chr.

20. 1.

Amos

1. 13.

a Num.

b Num.

c Num.

f Esther

h Psalm

136. 17.

chap.

4. 48. Judges

Psalm

That is,

mount.

Gen.

4. 5. 2 Psalm

36. 20,

2 Sam.

Gen.

21. 35.

36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river of 4 Arnon, and from the g Num. city that is by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too strong r Psalm for us: the Lord our God r delivered 44. 3. all unto us.

> 37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor unto s any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, a nor unto whatsoever the Lord our God forbade us.

CHAP. III.

1 Of Og king of Bashan. 21 Moses' exhortation to Joshua. 23 Moses prayeth to enter into the land of Canaan: 26 he is permitted only to see it.

THEN we turned, and went up the a way to Bashan; and Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all

his people, to battle at Edrei.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not; for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at b Heshbon.

3 So the Lordour God delivered into our hands Og also the king of Bashan, and, all his people; and we smote him, until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that d Joshua time; there was not d a city which we 2. 10. and took not from them, threescore cities, all † the region of c Argob, the kingdom Jer. 5. 10. of Og in Bashan. † Heb. 5 All these ci

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars, besides f cord. 1 Kings unwalled towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of

the cities, we took for a prey to our-

selves.

8 And we took at that time, out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, the h land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon ;

9 (Which i Hermon the Sidonians call k Sirion, and the Amorites call it | She-

10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan:

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of 1 giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of m iron: is it not in a Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine o cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the me of this matter.

man.

12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the † + Heb. Reubenites, and to the Gadites.

13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half-tribe of P Manasseh; all P Num. the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called The land of giants.

14 Jair, the son of Manasseh, took all the country of Argob, unto the coasts of 9 Geshuri, and Maachathi, and called 92 Sam them after his own name, Bashan-ha- 10.6. voth-jair, unto this day.

15 And I gave * Gilead unto * Machir. 32. 41. 10 And unto the Reubenites, and unto 13 the Gadites, 1 I gave from Gilead even 2 Kings unto the river Arnon, half the valley, and 10. 33.

the border, even unto the river Jabbok, 2.22. which is the border of the children of t Gen.

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and 32.29. the coast thereof, from × Chinnereth even × Num. unto the sea of the plain, even the y salt y Gen. sea, under 2 Ashdoth-pisgah eastward. 14.3.

18 And I commanded a you at that 2 Joshua time, saying, The LORD your God hath a Num. given you this land to possess it: ye shall 52. 20. pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are † meet † Heb. for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you,

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan; and them shall ye re- b Num. turn every man unto his possession which 27. 18. I have given you.

21 ¶ And I commanded b Joshua at 22 Chr. that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen 13. 12. all that the Lord your God hath done Isaiah unto these two kings; c so shall the Rev. 19. LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither 11, 12 thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the f Exod. LORD your God he shall d fight for 15. 11.

23 ¶ And I besought the Lord at that Psalms time, saying,

24 O LORD God, thou hast e begun to + Heb. shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy powers, mighty hand: for f what god is there in 106.2.and heaven or in earth that can do according 145. 4 to thy works, and according to thy † might?

25 I pray thee let me go over and see 20.6. the s good land that is beyond Jordan, h Psa 15.1. that h goodly mountain, and i Lebanon.

26 But the LORD was wroth with i Song me k for your sakes, and would not hear k Num me: and the Lord said unto me, 1 20.3, 20 Let it suffice thee, speak no more unto ch. 4. 21

Matthew

Before 1451.

gah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

Or, Fesus. verse 21. John 1. 17.

a Rom.

2. 13. • Rom.

12. 5. d Prov.

5. 18. Gal.

3. 15. 2 Tim.

3, 16.

22. 13.

25. 1.

Psalm

106. 28.

f chap.

Ezckiel

9. 4, 6. 2 Tim.

2. 19.

Rev.

20, 4,

g Psalm 19. 7.

2 Tim.

& Mal.

i chap.

Joshua

24. 19.

Psalm

& Prov.

! Gen.

n Psalin

3, 12,

e Num.

Rev.

28 But charge || Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him; for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.

CHAP. IV.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 14 A particular dissuasive against idolatry. 41 Moseth appointeth three cities of refuge on the east side of Fordan.

NOW, therefore, hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes, and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye b may live, and go in and c possess the land which the Lorp God Genesis of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall d not add unto the word 30. 5, 6. Matthew which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your

God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of e Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave's unto the LORD your God are alive every one of

you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes, and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so, in the land, whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep, therefore, and do them: for this is your g wisdom and your understanding in the h sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation is there so great, who hath God so i nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that

we call upon him for ?

8 And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous, as all this law which I set be-

fore you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they k depart from thy heart all the 3. 2, 3. and 4. 21. days of thy life; but 1 teach them thy sons, and thy son's sons:

10 Specially m the day that thou Ps. 78. 6. stoodest before the LORD thy God in E.h. 6. 4 Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, 20 Fred. Gather me the people together, and 1 Heorews will a make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children.

11 And he came near, and stood under liness against you this day, that ye shall 30. 19.

27 Get thee up unto the top of Pis- the mountain, and the mountain o burnt Before the, and lift up thine eyes westward, and with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, P and thick darkness.

12 And the LORD spake unto you out o chap. of the midst of the fire: ye heard the 9.23. voice of the words, but saw 4 no simili- p Exod. 20. 21. tude; only ye heard a voice.

13 And he declared unto you his 40. 18. covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. r Exod.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you s statutes and s Exod. judgments, that ye might do them in 21.1. the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 Take ye, therefore, t good heed t Joshua unto yourselves (for ye saw "no manner 23, 11. of similitude on the day that the LORD Malachi spake unto you in Horeb out of the 2.15. midst of the fire)

16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and Col. 1.15. make you a graven image, the similitude of any x figure, the likeness of male or x Exod. 20. 4. female;

17 The likeness of any y beast that is y Rom. on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air;

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the

19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the 2 22 Kings sun, and the moon, and the stars, even and 21.3. all the host of heaven, shouldest be a Job driven to worship them, and serve them, 31.26. which the Lord thy God b hath divid- 5.25 ed unto all nations under the whole a chap.

20 But the Lord hath taken you, and 5. 14. brought you forth out of c the iron fur. Romans nace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him c1 Kings a people of d inheritance, as ye are this 8.51. day.

21 Furthermore, the Lord was angry d Exod. with me e for your sakes, and sware 19.5. that I should not go over Jordan, and 2.14. that I should not go in unto that good echap. land which the LORD thy God giveth 3.26. and thee for an inheritance.

22 But I must die in this land, I must f not go over Jordan: but ye shall go f Gal. over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto vourselves, 8 lest 7. 6, 7. ye forget the covenant of the LORD g 1 Cor. your God, which he made with you, and 11.23. make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the LORD thy God is a con- h Exod. suming h fire, even a i jealous God.

25 % When thou shalt beget children, and 32.22. and children's children, and shalt have † Zeph. remained long in the land, and shall 1. 18. Hebrews corrupt yourselves, and make a graven in image, or the likeness of any thing, and i Prov. shall do evil in the sight of the LORD + Heb. thy God, to provoke him to anger;

26 k I call heaven and earth to wit- strong.

Before soon utterly | perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess 1451. it; we shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. I chap.

+ Heb.

men of

number

Genesis

34. 30.

16. 22.

115. 4.

Jer. 10, 2, 9,

n Neh.

chapter 31. 17.

o Hosea

3. 5. p Joel 2. 12.

y Job

30. 4.

s Amos

u Gen.

x Exod.

y Exod.

3. 12.

9, 12, a chap.

45. 5.

26. 8. b Isaiah

c Exod.

d Psalm

94. 12. e Exod.

5. 16. Jer.

22. 15.

6. 33. John

4. 17. 2 Cor.

8. 9.

Job

27 And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left t few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither m see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

m Psalm 29 But if n from thence thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart, 1.9. Jeremiah and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things † are come upon thee, shall find even in o the latter days, if thou P turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice;

> 31 (For the Lord thy God is a merciful God) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.

32 For 9 ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the r chapter earth, and ask from the r one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this s great

thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the t Judges fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by u temptations, by signs, and by y wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a 2 stretched-out arm, and by great a terrors, according 7. 9. z Isaiah to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

> 35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest b know that the Lord he is God, there is none else besides him.

> 36. Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might d instruct thee; and cupon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, f Exod. 13.21. and therefore he chose their seed after them, 14. 19. and brought thee out f in his sight with Isa. 63. 9, his mighty power out of Egypt;

1 Cor. 38 To drive out nations from before g chap. 3. 4, 21. thee, g greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their h 1 Chr. land for an inheritance, as it is this day. i chap.

39 h Know, therefore, this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the LORD he is God in heaven above, and upon Matthew the earth beneath: there is none else.

40 Thou shalt keep, therefore, his statutes, and his commandments which 4. 18. Eph. 6. 3. 1 Tim. I command thee this day, that it may i go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest Hebrews prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. || beneath the earth :

41 ¶ Then Moses severed k three ci- Before CHRIST ties on this side Jordan, toward the sun-

42 That the slayer might flee thither, k Num. which should kill his neighbour | una- 3.14. / Exod. wares, and hated him not in times past; 21.12. and that, fleeing unto one of these cities, ch. 19. 2. he might live :

43 Namely, " Bezer in the wilder- m Josh. ness, in the plain country of the Reu-20.8. benites; and Ramoth in Gilead of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan of the Manassites.

44 And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 n These are the testimonies, and n chap. the statutes, and the judgments, which 6.17. and Moses spake unto the children of Israel, 1 Kings after they came forth out of Egypt;

46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of o Og king of Bashan, two Num. kings of the Amorites, which were on ch. 3. 3. this side Jordan, toward the sun-rising;

48 From Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount p o chap.

Sion, which is Hermon. 49 And all the plain on this side Jor- 24.3. dan eastward, even unto the 9 seat of the plain, under the springs of Pisgah.

CHAP. V.

1 A commemoration of the covenant in Horeb. 6 The ten commadments. At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.

AND Moses called a all Israel, and a chap. said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and † keep and do them.

2 The Lord our God b made a cove. keep to nant with us in c Horeb.

3 The LORD made not this covenant 23. 3. with our fathers, but d with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 The Lord talked with you e face to face in the mount, out of the midst of the fire.

5 (I stood f between the Lord and 33.11. you at that time, to shew you the word f = x. 19. of the LORD: for ye were afraid by Gal. 3.19. reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount) saying,

6 ¶ I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of † bondage.

7 Thou shalt have g none other gods servants, before me.

8 Thou shalt not make thee any gra- 2 Sam. ven image, or any likeness of any thing 7.23, that is in heaven above, or that is in the 20.5,9. earth beneath, or that is in the waters g Exod.

t Heb. Matthew

c Exod.

Before

h John

14. 15.

& Neh.

13. 15.

22 Lev.

25. 44.

a Exod. 30. 11. o chap.

4. 40.

10.

Rsalm

6. 10. Titus

2. 10.

t Exod.

" Exod.

x chap.

y Exod.

≈ Exod. 20. 18.

chapter

12, 18, a Exod.

" Enod.

thap.

20. 18.

29, 19,

18. 18. Cial. i. 19. Fiebrews

31.18.

Job

19. 23.

4. 2.

Matthew

r Exod.

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself CHRIST unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

> 10 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that h love me, and keep my i

commandments.

ver. 31. 11 Thou shalt not take the name of ch. 8. 2. Dan. 9. 4. the LORD thy Godinvain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the sabbath-day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath command-

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do

all thy work: k Gen.

14 But the seventh day is the k sab-Heb. 4. 4. bath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy 1 stranger that is within thy gates; that thy man-servant and thy maid-servant may rest as well m as thou.

> 15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence, through a mighty hand, and by astretched-out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to a keep the

sabbath-day.

Eph. 6. 3. 16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mop Exod. 20. 13. ther, as the LORD thy God hath comq James manded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go o well with thee, in the land which the Lord thy s Exod. God giveth thee.

17 Thou shalt not p kill.

18 9 Neither shalt thou r commit Mal. 3. 8. adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou s steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear t false wit-Acts 5. 4. ness against thy neighbour.

his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is

Romans 13. 17. 1 Thess. 21 Neither shalt thou a desire thy neighbour's wife, neitheir shalt thou co-4.6. 1 Tim. vet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his man-servant, or his maid-servant,

Hebrews thy neighbour's.

These words the Lord spake 22 1 unto all your assembly in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud and of the thick darkness, with a great voice; and he * added no more: and he wrote them in two tables y of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness (for the z mountain did burn with fire) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory, and his greatness, and o we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire; we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and the liveth.

25 New, therefore, d why should we Before CHRIST die! for this great e fire will consume us. If we hear the voice of the Lord our God any more, then we shall f die.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that Judges hath heard the voice of the h living God 6. 22. speaking out of the midst of the fire, as Romans

we have, and i lived ?

27 k Go thou near, and hear all that e chap. the Lord our God shall say; and speak 33. 2. thou unto us all that the Lord our God Hebrews shall speak unto thee, and we will hear 12. 18 it, and do it.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of Gal your words, when ye spake unto me; 3, 21, and the LORD said unto me, I have 6, 12. heard the voice of the words of this Isa. 40.6. people, which they have spoken unto h Joshua thee: they have m well said all that they 1 Thess, have spoken.

29 Oh that there were such an heart 2, 15 in them, that they would fear me, and & Acts keep all my commandments a always, 3, 22.

with their children for ever!

which I give them to possess it.

30 Go say to them, Get ye into your n chap. tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will o speak unto thee all the o2 Pet. commandments, and the statutes, and 1.2. the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land

32 Ye shall observe to do, therefore, as the Lord your God hath commanded you; ye shall not turn aside to the P right p Isaiah

hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in all 9 the ways q Psalm which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye rchap. may prolong your days in the land which 4. 40. ye shall possess.

CHAP. VI.

1 Moses exhorteth Israel to hear God, and to keep his commandments: 16 they must not tempt the Lord: 20 they are commanded to instruct their children.

NOW, these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might a do them in a chap.

the land whither ye go † to possess it:

2 That thou mightest b fear the Lord James

3.15.5. thy God, to keep all his statutes, and 1. his commandments, which I command † Heb. thee; thou, and thy son, and thy son's bessover. son, all the days of thy life, and that thy 111. 10. days may be oprolonged.

3 ¶ Hear, therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath d Exod. promised thee, in the land that floweth 3.8 mith 4 milk and honey.

4 . Hear, O Israel; The Lond our f Mark God is fone LORD.

5 And thou shalt s love the Lord thy 1,5

d Gen. and 8. 15.

i Hebr. that it might be well with them, and 18, 15,

~

h Prov. 2. 10. i 2 Kings

23. 24,

& Prov. 3.3. 2 Cor.

3. 3. † Heb.

1. 13. ! Exod.

Prov.

m Exod.

24. 13.

o Lev.

26. 5.

p chap.

q Mat. 4. 10. r Jer.

s chap.

t Exod.

20, 5.

u Mat. 4. 7. x Exod.

Num.

Prov.

119. 4.

Daniel 11. 22. z John

8. 29.

a Judges

† Heb.

:0-mor-

5 Psalm

178. 5, 6. : Exod.

1. and 2.

i. 17. Tebr.

TExod.

Heb.

vil, Exod.

Psalm

Luke

. 19. and

:hapters. Rom.

30. 8. y Psalm

8. 19.

4. 2.

Before God with all time christ thy soul, and with all thy i might.

6 And these words which I command thee this day, shall be in thine k heart.

7 And thou shalt † teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou

sharpen, 8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign whet, or, upon thine hand, and they shall be as grind, ch. 4. 9. I frontlets between thine eyes.

Eph. 6. 4. 9 And thou shalt write them upon the 2 Peter mosts of thy house, and on thy gates.

m posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Ja-12. 7. n Joshua cob, to give thee great and goodly " cities which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses of ull of all good things which thou filledst not, and wells digged which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive-trees which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full,

12 Then beware lest thou P forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

15 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and a serve him, and shalt a swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not s go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you;

15 (For the LORD thy God is ta jealous God among you;) lest the anger of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 TYe shall "not tempt the LORD your God, as ye tempted him in * Massah.

17 Ye shall y diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which is z right and good in the sight of the Lorn; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers;

19 To a cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 ¶ And when thy son asketh thee in † time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord our God hath b commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were c Pharaoh's bond-men in E. gypt, and the Lorp brought us out of

Egypt with da mighty hand 22 And the Lord shewed signs and wonders, great and † sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes

God with all thine h heart, and with all thence, that he might bring us in, to Before thy soul, and with all thy might.

Before the sware unto CHRIST HAST. our fathers.

> 24 And the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord our God, g for our good always, that he g Job might preserve us halive, as it is at this 35.7. h Luke

25 And it shall be our righteousness, i Lev. if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God as he hath commanded us.

CHAP. VII.

1 All communion with the nations forbidden for fear of idolatry, 6 for the holiness of the people, 9 and for the nature of God in his mercy and justice. 25 Images to be utterly destroyed.

WHEN the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath a cast out a Psalm many nations before thee, the Hittites, 44.3. and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, b Exod. seven nations greater and mightier than 33.2.

2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee, thou shalt ever. 23. smite them, and utterly destroy them; chap. thou shalt d make no covenant with d Ezra them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 Neither shalt thou make e marriages 1 Kings with them; thy daughter thou shalt not 2 Cor. give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt 6.14.

thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve f other gods: so will the anger of the f 1 Sam. LORD be 8 kindled against you, and 11.2,4. destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their † images, and cut down their † Heb. h groves, and burn their graven images statues, with fire.

6 ¶ For thou art an i holy people unto h Exod. the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God 34. 13. hath chosen thee to be k a special people 26. 19. unto himself, above all people that are k Exod. upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were I chap: more in number than any people (for ye 10. 22. were the ! fewest of all people;)

8 But because the Lord loved myou; m chap. and because he would keep the n oath 10. 15. which he had sworn unto your fathers, Mai. hath the LORD brought you out with a 11. 26. mighty hand, and redeemed you out of n Exod. the house of o bond-men, from the hand 32. 12. of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know, therefore, that the LORD Rom. thy God, he is God, the Pfaithful God, p Isaiah which keepeth covenant and mercy with 49.7 them that I love him, and keep his com- 1 cor. mandments, to a thousand generations; q Neb.

10 And repayeth them that hate him

23 And he f brought us out from to their face, to destroy them: he will 9.4

1451. 7 Isaiah 65 19

s chap.

+ Heb.

because.

t 1 Tim.

u Lev.

26. 3.

Luke

1. 55.

y ver. 7. John

14. 21.

28, 4,

≈ chap.

a Exod.

& Exod.

Psalm

f chap. 8. 17.

g Num. 14. 32.

h Psalm

77. 11. i chap.

4. 34. k chap.

2 Joshua 24. 12.

m Exod.

17. 7. n 1 Sam.

4. 7.8.

Psalm

+ Heb.

chap.

Ezek. 34. 25. † Heb.

before

20. 20.

q chap. 2. 15.

10. 24.

r Joshua

thy face,

1 Kings

pluck off.

Before not be slack to him that hateth him, he CHRIST will repay him to his face. 11 Thou shalt, therefore, keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the jadgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 \ Wherefore it shall come to pass, † if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the "mercy which he x sware unto

x Psalm 105. 3, 11. thy fathers.

13 And he will y love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the 2 fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female a barren among you, or among

23, 26, your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the bevil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the c Num. 14.9. people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no d chap. d pity upon them; neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be a e Exod. snare unto thee.

> 17 If thou shalt say f in thine heart, These nations are more than I, how can I g dispossess them?

> 18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them; but shalt well bremember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all

i Egypt:

19 The great k temptations which 4. 34. and thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched-out arm, whereby the Lord thy God brought thee out; so shall the Lord thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover, the Lord thy God will send the 1 hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from

thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them; for the LORD thy God is among m you, a mighty God and a terrible.

22 And the LORD thy God will † put out those nations before thee by o little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the P beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them † unto thee, and shall 4 destroy them with a mighty destruction,

until they be destroyed.

24 And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until then have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their Before gods shall ye burn with fire; thou shalt CHRIST not desire the "silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou s Isaiah be snared therein: for it is an abomina- 30.22 tion to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomi- u Isaiah nation into thine house, lest thou be * a 30.22 cursed thing like it: but thou shalt ut- 6, 17, terly detest it, and thou shalt utterly

abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

CHAP. VIII.

1 An exhortation to obedience in regard of Goa's mercy and goodness in his dealings with Israel. 19 The evil of worshipping other gods.

command thee this day, shall ye a ob- a chap. serve to do, that ye may live, and mul- 4.2. and tiply, and go in and possess the land

way which the LORD thy God led thee 136. 15. these forty years in the wilderness, to 2. 10. humble thee, and to c prove thee, d to c Gen. know what was in thine heart, whether $\frac{22.1}{d2}$ Chr. thou wouldest keep his commandments 32. 31.

3 And he e humbled thee, and suffer- 2. 25. ed thee to hunger, and fed thee with 1 102. 23 manna, which thou knewest not, neither f Exod. 16. 14. did thy fathers know, that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread g only, but by every word that g Mat. proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord 4.4. h doth man live.

4 Thy raiment waxed i not old upon Romans thee, neither did thy foot swell, these ichap, forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man k chasteneth his & Prov. son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth 3.11. thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk 1 in his ways, and to fear him.

/ Exed. 7 For the LORD thy God m bringeth 18. 20. m chap. thee into a good land; a land of brooks $\frac{m}{6}$. of water, of n fountains, and depths that n Ezek. spring out of o vallies and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and 10, 11. vines, and fig-trees, and pomegranates;

a land of † oil-olive, and honey; 9 A land wherein thou shalt Feat bread olive-tree without scarceness, thou shalt not lack ps. 52, 8, any thing in it; a land whose stones are Song iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest 4. 13 dig brass.

10 When thou hast eaten and art q q Prov. full, then thou shalt I bless the LORD thy God, for the good land which he hath 20, 21. given thee

11 Beware that thou's forget not thee & Ps. 106. Lorp thy Gad, in not keeping his com- 19, 20. mandments, and his judgments, and his

statutes, which I command thee this day: 12 Lest, when thou hast caten and trchap. art full, and hast built goodly houses, 32. 15. and dwelt therein;

ALL the commandments, which I

which the LORD sware unto your fathers. 2 And thou shalt remember b all the b Psalm

John

p Gen.

CHRIST 1451.

& Isaiah

y Jer.

₹ Num.

21. 6. a Isaiah

58. 11. *b* chap. 32. 13. Ps. 114.

7, 8.

c Jer.

13. 11.

12, 14.

c Prov. 10. 22. Hosea

2. 8.

g chap. 30. 19.

Amos

Luke

12. 48.

a Num.

34. 12.

b chap. 1. 3.

Joshua

4. 19.

2 Cor. 6. 2.

7 Num. 13. 23. 1d Rev.

Num.

14. 1.

"saim

"chap.

chap.

4. 1.

verses

Gen.

5. 15. Tim.

Hebre ws

verses

multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is

multiplied; u 1 Cor.

14 Then thine heart " be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who * led thee through that great and y terrible wilderness, wherein were 2 fiery serpents, and scorpions, and a drought; where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the b rock of flint :

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy clatter end;

17 And thou d say in thine heart, My power, and the might of mine hand, hath

gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for e it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant, which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after f Ps. 106. f other gods, and serve them, and worship them, g I testify against you this day, that ye shall surely perish.

h Daniel 9. 12. 20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, h so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAP. IX.

1 Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, b; rehearsing their several rebellions: 26 his prayer for them.

HEAR, O Israel: Thou art to a pass over Jordan b this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier than thyself, cities great, and fenced up to

2 A people great and tall, the children of the c Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, d Who can stand before the children of 113. 2, 3, 4. Anak?

3 Understand, therefore, this day, that the LORD thy God is he which e goeth over before thee as a f consuming fire; he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out and destroy 23. Psalms them g quickly, as the Lord hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not b thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For i my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in to possess this land; but k for the wickedness of these nations the Loap doth drive them out from before thee

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for

13 And schen thy herds and thy flocks the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou the ultiply, and thy silver and thy gold is go to possess their land; but for the the charts of the chart that the chart wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them outfrom before thee, and that he may | perform the I Gen. word which the LORD swave unto the fa- 12.7. and thers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand, therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this m m Gen. good land to possess it for thy righteous- $n \to \infty$ ness; for thou art a stiff-necked pen- 82.29.

? ¶ o Remember, and forget not, how o chap. thou provokedst the Lord thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also in P Horeb ve provoked the p Exec. Lord to wrath, so that the Lord was 32.4. angry with you, to have destroyed you

9 When I was gone up into the 9 q Exol; mount, to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the Long made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights; I r neither did eat bread nor drink wa- r ver. 18, ter:

10 And the Lord delivered unto me 2 Kings two tables of stone, written with the 6.22. finger of God: and on them was written according to all the words which the LORD spake with you in the mount out 31. 18. of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass, at the end of 11.20. forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the " covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, Arise, Hebr. 8. get thee down quickly from hence; for 8, 13. thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have x corrupted them- x Evod. selves: they are Equickly turned aside out and 34.9. of the way which I commanded them: y Gen. they have made them 2 a molten image. 18. 17.

13 Furthermore, the Lord spake un- Judges to me, saying, a I have seen this people, 2. 17. and, behold, it is b a stiff-necked people. 2 Exc

14 c Let me alone, that I may destroy ver. 16. them, and blot out their name from un- a chap. der heaven: and I will make of thee a bExod. nation mightier and greater than they. 32.

15 So I turned, and came down from c Exod. the mount, and the mount + burned with 11, fire: and the two tables of the covenant † Heb. were in my two hands.

16 And d I looked, and behold, ye had 20. 18. sinned against the Lord your God, and d Exod. had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And | I took the two tables, and take and handle cast them out of my two hands, and brake the them before your eves.

18 c And I fell down before the Loap. & Exod. as at the first, forty days and forty f Enol, nights: I did no there at bread nor drink 34. 28. water, because of all your sins which ye in a

Kings s Exett.

As mese

g Exod.

19 (For I was s afraid of the anger and hot displeasure wherewith the Lord was wroth against you to destroy you.) But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

h Exod. 32. 21.

Exod.

32. 20.

Isaiah

A Exod. 32, 20.

1 Cor.

I Num.

m Exod

n Num.

11. 4.

Ps. 78.

12, 30. o Num.

73.31 + Heb.

mouth.

p Num. 24. 16.

q Rom.

s Exod.

32. 11. ± 1 Pet.

2. 9, 10. 2 Exod.

v Exod. 32. 13.

= Exod.

74. 16.

a Psalm

14.9.

a chap.

9. 25. b Exod.

Exod.

d Exod. 25. 10. e Jer. 31. 33.

31.7.

32. 34.

Psalm

20 And the LORD was very angry h with Aaron, to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same

21 And I took i your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the k brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at 1 Taberah, and at m Massah, and at " Kibroth-hattaavah, ye pro-

voked the Lord to wrath.

23 Likewise, when the Lord sent Heb. 3. 8. you from o Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the † commandment of the Lord your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that P I knew

25 Thus I q fell down before the LORD 3. 20. Gal. 3.22. forty days and forty nights, as I r fell down at the first; because the LORD r ver. 18. had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed, therefore, unto the Lord, and said, O LORD God, s destroy not t thy people, and thine " inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy x greatness, which thou hast brought 34. 9. x ver. 29. forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember y thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin;

28 z Lest the land, whence thou Numbers broughtest us out, say, Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet they are a thy people, and 95. 7. Jeremiah thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power, and by thy

stretched-out arm.

CHAP. X.

1 Moses relatech God's mercy in restoring the two tables, and hearkening to his 12 Exhortation to obedience.

AT a that time the LORD said unto me, b Hew thee two tables of stone like 31.16 and unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee d an ark

> 2 And o I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakedst, and thou shalt put them in the ark.

f Exod,

3 And I made an ark of f shittimwood, and hewed two tables of stone l

sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.

Before CHRIST mount, having the two tables in mine 1441.

4 And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the † ten com- +Heb.ten mandments, which the Lord spake un- words, to you in the mount out of the midst of 34, 27, the fire, in the g day of the assembly: g Exed. and the Lord gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself, and came 5.22. and down from the mount, and put the ta- 9. 10. and bles in the ark which I had made, and Acts bles in the ark which there they be, as the Lord command- 7. 38. h Exod. ed me.

6 And the children of Israel took their i journey from Beeroth of the children i Num. of k Jaakan to Mosera: there Aaron 10.6. died, and there he was buried; and Ele- 36.27. azar his son ministered in the priest's

7 From thence they journeyed unto 7.11. m Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to m Num. Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.

8 T At that time the Lord separated n Exod. the tribe of Levi, o to bear the ark of 28. 1. Numbers the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, Romans

and P to bless in his name, unto this day. 9 Wherefore Levi hath 9 no part nor 4. 15. inheritance with his brethren: the LORD & Lev. is his inheritance, according as the LORD

thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, accord-chapter ing to the first time, forty days and forty nights, and the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, and the LORD

would not destroy thee.

office 1 in his stead.

11 And the Loko said unto me, Arise take thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Israel, what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to r Micals s fear the Lorn thy God, to walk in all 6.8. his ways, and to a love him, and to 6. serve x the Lord thy God with all thy t Psalm heart, and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the 18, 25.

Lord, and his statutes, which I com-ul Tim. mand thee this day y for thy good ?

14 Behold, the heaven, and the 2 heaven a of heavens, is the Lord's thy God. the b earth also, with all that therein is.

15 Only the Loan had a c delight in 6. thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all b Psalm people, as it is this day.

16 Circumcise, therefore, the d foreskin of your heart, and be no more stifl- d Gen. necked

17 For the LORD your God is . God e Psalm of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which fregard 10.34. eth not persons, nor & taketh reward.

18 He doth execute the h judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth 18. the stranger, in giving him i food and i chap. raiment.

19 k Love ye, therefore, the stranger: 19.34

1451.

x 1 John 3. 18. y Mat. z Mat 17. 11.

Before for ve

I Gen.

m Jer.

17. 14. n Psalm

for ve were strangers in the land of |

20 Thou shalt fear the Lorn thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou I cleave, and swear by his name.

21 He is m thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these n great and terrible things which thine eyes have seen.

106, 22, 22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt with o threescore and ten persons; and o Gen. 46. 27. p chap. now the LORD thy God hath P made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAP. XI.

2 Moses relateth the people's experience of God's great works. 18 A careful study of God's words required. 26 The blessing and curse set before them.

THEREFORE thou shalt a love the LORD thy God, and keep his b charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and

his commandments alway.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the Lorn your God, his d greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched-out arm;

3 And his e miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt, unto ,8, and 9 Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all

his land;

4 And what he did unto the f army of Egypt, unto their horses and to their chariots: how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the Lord hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the s wilderness, until ye came into this

g Psalm 77, 20. place.

6 And what he did unto h Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben; how the earth opened her mouth and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that † was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel.

7 But i your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD, which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this & Joshua day, that ye may be strong, and go in and I possess the land, whither ye go to possess it:

9 And that ye may m prolong your days in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them, and to their seed, a land that floweth with

milk and honey.

10 % For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou " sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy o foot, as a garden of herbs;

11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and P valleys, and drinketh water of the a rain of hea- day a blessing and a curse: yen;

† careth for; the eyes of the LORD thy God CHRIST God are always more to God are always upon it, from the begin 1451. ning of the year, even unto the end of + Heb. the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye resalm

shall s hearken diligently unto my com- 34. 15. mandments, which I command you this Jer. day, to love the LORD your God, and to s chep. serve him with all your heart, and with 6. 4. all your soul,

14 That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first foel rain, and the latter rain, that thou may- 2.23. est gather in thy a corn, and thy wine, 10. 1. and thine oil.

15 And I will send grass in thy fields 104. for thy cattle, that thou mayest * eat, and x Joel

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not y deceived, and ye turn aside, y Job and serve other gods, and worship them; 31. 27.

17 And then the Lord's wrath be kindled against you, and he z shut up the z 1 Kings heaven that there be no rain, and that the 8.35. land yield not her fruit, and lest ye a pe- a shap. rish quickly from off the good land which 7. 22. the Logo giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart, and in your sou!, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets b between b Exod. your eyes.

19 And ye shall c teach them your 6.4.8. children, speaking of them when thou cchap. sittest in thine house, and when thou d 6. walkest by the way, when thou liest 6. 22. down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the e door-posts of thine house, and upon e chap.

21 That your fdays may be multiplied, f Prov. and the days of your children, in the land 4. 10. which the Lord sware unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon

22 ¶ For if ye shall diligently & keep g ver. 13. all these commandments which I com-Psalm 15. 5. mand you to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and h chap. to h cleave unto him;

23 Then will the LORD i drive out all i Exod. these nations from before you, and ye 23.23. shall possess kgreater nations and migh- 9, 1. tier than yourselves.

24 Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall i tread shall be yours : I Joshua troin the wilderness, and Lebanon, from 1.3. and the river, the m river Euphrates, eve. m chap. unto the " uttermost sea, shall o your 1.7. n chap. coast be.

25 There shall no man be able P to 2 Chr. stand before you: for the LORD you: 9.2. God shall lay the 9 fear of you, and the p Joshua dread of you, upon all the land that ye $\frac{1}{q}$ chap, shall tread upon, as he hath said unto $\frac{2}{3}$. 25.

26 ¶ Be! old, I I set before you this r chap.

27 A blessing, s if ye obey the com- 23, 1, 2.

1. 10.

a chap. 10.12. b Lev. 8. 35.

c chap. 4, 36. d chap.

3. 24. and 4. 34. and Exod. chapters.

f Exod, 15. 4, 19.

h Num. 16. 31. and 27. 3. Psalm 106. 17.

† Heb. ruas at their feet. i chap. 5. 3.

1. 6, 7. I Isaiah m chap. 5. 16. Prov. 9.

11. and

10. 27.

n Zech. 14. 18. o Gen. Psalm

1. 20. and 2. 4, 5. p chap. 8.7. q Isaiah 45. 8.

1451.

28. 15. .

21 Psalm

x ch. 27.

Joshua

a Gen.

12. 6, 7. Judges

11, 12. c Psalm

Rom.

2. 13. e Psalm

119. 6.

8. 40. b Num.

33. 52. ch. 7. 3.

c 2 Kings

10.27.and

d 1 Cor.

8. 5, 6. e 2 Kings

g Exod. 23. 24. h Num.

32. 38. Ps. 16. 4.

i Lev.

20, 23,

Psalm

8.29.

7: Lev

o Lev.

27. 32. p Num. 18. 15.

q Nam. 18. 9, 10. r Psalm

100. 1.

m Nun. 7. 88.

Before mandments of the Lorp your God, which I command you this day; 1

28 And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord thy God hath brought thee in unto the land, whither thou goest to y Josh, 8, possess it, that thou shalt a put the blessing upon x mount Gerizim, and the y curse upon mount Ebal.

30 Are they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, 9.6,7. down, in the table of the block of block. 1. which dwell in the champaign over against z Gilgal, beside a the plains of

31 For ye shall b pass over Jordan to 6. 28. A Psalm go in to possess the land which the LORD your God c giveth you, and ye shall pos-Matthew sess it, and dwell therein

32 And ye shall observe to d do all e the statutes and judgments which I set

before you this day.

CHAP. XII.

1 Monuments of idolatry to be destroyed 16, 23 Blood forbidden. 29 Idolatrous practices not to be enquired after.

THESE are the statutes and judgments which ye shall observe to do in the land which the LORD God of thy faa 1Kings thers giveth thee to possess it, a all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 Ye shall b utterly destroy all c the places wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their d gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every f green tree.

3 And ve shall overthrow their altars, and break their & pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down

17. 10. Jer. 3. 6. f 2 Kings the graven images of their gods, and destroy the hames of them out of that place.

4 Ye shall i not do so unto the LORD

your God.

5 But unto k the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes, to put 1 his name there, even 74. 2, 5. k Psalm 78. 67, 68. l Kings unto his habitation shall mye seek, and thither thou shalt " come.

6 And thither ye shall bring your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, and your o tithes, and heave-offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your free-willofferings, and the P firstlings of your

herds, and of your flocks. 7 And there ye shall 9 eat before the LORD your God; and ye shall r rejoice in all that you put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8. Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever is a right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the " rest, and to the inheritance, which the Lord your God giveth you.

10 But when ye go over Jordan, and Before dwell in the land which the LORD your CHRIST God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in x safety; x Judges

11 Then there shall be a place which 8. 11. the Lord your God shall y choose, to y ver. 5. cause his name to dwell there, thither Jet. shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave-offering of your hand, and all + your choice vows + Heb. which ye vow unto the LORD.

12 And ye shall rejoice before the of your LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and the Levite that is within your gates, forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with

13 2 Take heed to thyself, that thou z Lev. offer not thy burnt-offerings a in every 17.14. place that thou seest.

14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, and there thou shalt b do all that I command b 1 Sam. thee.

15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill Matthew and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever John thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which be hath given thee: the cunclean and the 1 Cor. clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 Only ye shall not eat the d blood; d Lev. ye shall pour it upon the earth as water. chapter

17 Thou mayest not eat within thy: 15. 23. gates the f tithe of thy corn, or of thy e chapwine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy f Lev. herds, or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows, 27. 30. which thou vowest, nor thy free-will-offerings, or heave-offering of thine hand.

18 But thou must eat them g before g chap. the LORD thy God in the place which 8. 18. the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, 10.31. and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands

19 h Take heed to thyself that thou i h Psalm forsake not the Levite as long as thou Eph. livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall k i 2 Chr. enlarge thy border, as he hath promis- Neh. ed thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat 10.39. flesh (because thy soul longeth to ear 127.). flesh) thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath 1 chosen to put his name there / Exod, be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill 20. 24. of thy herd, and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the m roe-buck and the m chap: hart is eaten, so thou shalt cat them; 15. 22

Romans

& Acts 7. 42. t 2 Sam. 19. 6. u 1 Chr.

Before the unclean and the clean shall eat of mandments, and obey his voice, and ye Before CHRIST them alike. them alike. 1451.

23 Only be sure that thou n eat not the blood; for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it may ogo well with thee, and with thy P children after thee, when thou shalt do that Isa. 3. 10. which is right 4 in the sight of the LORD.

> 26 ¶ Only thy † holy things which thou hast, and r thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD

shall choose:

17. 11. 1 Sam.

o Psalm

Jer. 22. 16. 1 Tim.

p Psalm 112. 1, 2,

q Gen. 17. 1. 2 Kings

Psalm

1 Sam. 1. 11. 7 Lev. 7. 15.

Isaiah

(Isaiah

x chap.

7. 15. Psalm

105. 35. Exod

23. 33. Lev.

: Lev.

Micah

Prov

0. 6. izek.

13. 8. 1 ev.

22. 18.

Rev.

2 Pet.

. 22.

1 Cor.

Mar.

27 And thou shalt offer thy burntofferings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God; and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured Mat. 6. 5. out upon the altar of the LORD thy God; and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words rHeb. howhich 'I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children " after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight

of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When the Lord thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself, that thou be not x snared y by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? 2 even so will I Psalm do likewise. 03.37,38.

31 Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods: for even their sons and their daughters they have a burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt b not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Enticers to idolatry to be stoned to death. 12 Idolatrous cities must be utterly destroyed.

IF there a arise b among you a prophet, or a dreamer of c dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a d wonder,

2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them ;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God f proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart,

and with all your soul. 4 Ye shall walk after the Long your shall serve him, and a cleave unto hun.

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; be-g chap. cause he hath + spoken to turn you away 18, 20. from the LORD your God, which brought speken you out of the land of Egypt, and re-revolt deemed you out of the house of bondage, the Lord. to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in: so shalt thou put the b evil h chap. away from the midst of thee.

6 If thy i brother, the k son of thy 17. 2. mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or & Gen. the wife of thy ! bosom, or thy friend, / Micah which is as thine mown soul, entice thee 7.5 n secretly, saying, Let us go and serve m Prov. o other gods, which thou hast not known, n Col. thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto Gal. thee, or far off from thee, from the one 1.8,9. end of the earth even unto the other end

of the earth;

8 Thou shalt not P consent unto him, \$2 John por hearken unto him; neither shall thine 4 eye pity him, neither shalt thou 45.20. spare, neither shalt thou conceal him;

9 But thou shalt surely r kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand

of all the people,
10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of † Heb. bondage.

11 And all Israel shall s hear, and Exod. fear, and shall do no more any such 20.2. wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear say in one of Psalm thy cities, which the Load thy God Prov. hath given thee to dwell there, saying, 21.

13 Certain men, the || children of Be- #1 Cor. lial, are gone out from "among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their without city, saving, Let us go and serve yother profit, or gods, which ye have not known:

14 Then shalt thou 2 enquire, and make search, and ask diligently: and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the a inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, b destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the d spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be an heap for e ever, it shall not be built again.

17 And there shall f cleave nought of the soursed thing to thine hand; that the Lord may turn from the fierceness God, and fear him, and keep his com- of his anger, and show thee morey, and 30, 22

27 hess.

1451.

a Col.

3, 13,

Gal.

18. 28. 1 Cor.

6. 10. c Ezek.

19. 5. e Acts

10.13.

Rom.

14. 14. Hebr.

9. 10. 1 Tim.

4. 4. f 2 Sam. 22. 34.

g 2 Sam.

2. 18. 4 Isaiah

51, 20.

¿ Lev.

k Lev.

11.9.

11. 10.

o Lev. 11. 14. Called Raah of

Aving.

seeing.

Dual of

7. 13. d Exod.

Before have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments, which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

CHAP, XIV.

1 God's children must not disfigure themselves in mourning. 3 What may be eaten, and what not. 28 The third year's tithe.

YE are the a children of the LORD your God. Ye shall b not cut yourselves, nor make any c baldness between your

& 1 Kings eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to d be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.

3 ¶ Thou shalt not cat any e abomina-

ble thing.

4. These are the beasts which ye shall eat: The ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The fhart, and the groe-buck, and the fallow-deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the h wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that i parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two Rev. 4.7. claws, and cheweth the cud among the

beasts; that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the k camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcass.

9 ¶ These ye shall cat of all that are in the waters: All that have I fins and

LLev. scales shall ve eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and m ver. 8. scales ye may not eat; it is m unclean

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: The "cagle, and the ossifrage, n Lev. 11. 13. and the osprey,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and

the o vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night-hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier-

eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the r stork, and the heron afp 1 Tim. 5. 4. ter her kind, and the lapwing, and the

19 And every creeping thing that

not be eaten.

20 But of all r clean fowls ye may eat. 21 ¶ Ye shall not eat of any thing that s dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the tstranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an " holy people unto the Lorp thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's 44, 45,

22 Thou shalt x truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth

forth † year by year.

23 And thou shalt eat y before the Lord thy God, in the place which he Neb. shall choose to place his name there, y Nu the z tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and 18.31. of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy ch. 12.7. herds, and of thy flocks; that thou 26. 12. mavest learn to a fear the Lord thy a Isaiah God † always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, 15. 8, 9. so that thou art not able to carry it; or + Heb. if the place be too far from thee, which ch. 11, 1a the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy

God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and b bind up the money in thine hand, b 2 Kings and shalt go unto the place which the 12. 10.

LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money c Matfor whatsoever thy soul lustetn after, for 21. 12. oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul of thee; † desireth : and thou shalt eat there be- Lev. fore the LORD thy God, and thou shalt chap. rejoice, thou and thine d household.

27 And the Levite that is within thy gates, thou shalt e not forsake him : for d chap. he hath no part nor inheritance with

28 ¶ At the fend of three years thou chap. 10. shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates.

29 And the Levite (because he hath 23.10, 11 no part nor inheritance with thee) and 26. 12. the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; g Prov. that the Lord thy God may s bless thee 1 Tim.

in all the work of thine hand which thou 4.8. doest.

CHAP. XV.

1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor: 7 it must be no let to lenuing or giving. 12 Of Hebrew servants freedom. 19 Of firstling males.

AT the a end of every seven years a Exod. thou shalt make ba release.

2 And this is the manner of the re- 34. 14. ease: Every † creditor that lendeth h Exod. aught unto his neighbour shall release ii; he shall not exact it of his neight 4. 18. alled The 'Lord's release.

of his hand, Prov. 22. 7. c 1 Cor. 10. 31.

t Exod. 12. 43, 2 Hehr. 8, 10, x Num-

† Heb.

Psalm

12,19. and Exod

master o

The redemption of servants. Before CHRIST

1451.

d Prov.

e chap.

7. 21.

g 1 John 3. 17.

h Luke

6. 35.

2 Cor.

9. 5, 6.

+ Heb.

in thine

Belial,

chapter 13. 13. 1i Prov.

41, 42. 1 Prov.

23. 6.

n Job

12. 18. Mark

o Exod.

Lev. 25. 39. p Isaiah 61. 1, 2.

Jer. 34.14.

Luke

4. 18.

6. 12.

s John

: Exod.

Romans

again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release:

4 Save when there shall be no poor among vou; for the Loan shall agreatly 14.21. and bless thee in the land which the Lord 28. 27. hets thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee; and thou shalt elend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt f reign 28. 12. f Psalm over many nations, but they shall not Proverbs reign over thee.

7 If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates, in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt s not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand, from

thy poor brother:

8 But thou shalt hopen thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not † a thought in thy wicked heart, saving, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine i eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought, and he cry unto the Lord against thee, and it k be sin unto thee.

22. 9. k Mat. 25. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and 1 thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the LORD thy God shall m bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

> 11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy

needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ And if thy brother, an Hebrew man or an Hebrew woman, be o sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him P go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go

away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy wine-press : of that wherewith the Lord thy God hath a blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

q Gen. 30. 27. and 31. 6. 15 And thou shaltremember that thou r Mat. r wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt, 18. 33. E.sh. and the Lond thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to-

> 16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, s I will not go away from thee (because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee)

> 17 Then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust it through his car unto the door,

3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it and he shall be thy servant † for ever: Before and: but that which is thine with thy and also into thy maid-servant thou (HRIST 1451. shalt do likewise.

> 18 It shall not seem hard unto thee † Heb. when thou sendest him away free from thy bondthee : for he hath been worth a x double eternity, hired servant to thee, in serving thee sir. Exodus years: and the LORD thy God shall bless 21.6. thee in all that thou doest.

> 19 ¶ All the firstling males that come " Exod. of thy herd, and of thy flock, thou share 21. 7, 11. y sanctify unto the Lord thy God: thou 25. 39. shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy Luke

20 2 Thou shalt eat it before the Lord 13. 2. thy God year by year, in the place which Lev. the Lord shall a choose, thou and thy 8.10. househokl.

21 And if there be any blemish there a chap. in, as if it be b lame, or blind, or have 12. 5, 6. b Lev. any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice 22. 18. it unto the Lord thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: c chap. the unclean and the clean person shall eat 12.22. it alike, as the roe-buck, and as the hart. d Lev.

23 Only thou shalt not eat the d blood 7.20. thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the 12, 26. ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 13 and of tabernacles. 18 Of judges, and of justice in judgment. 21 Groves and images are forbidden.

OBSERVE the month of a Abib, a Exod. and b keep the passover unto the Lord b Exod. thy God: for in the month of Abib the 12. 2. LORD thy God brought thee forth out of

Egypt by night. 2. Thou shalt, therefore, sacrifice the 12. 29. d passover unto the Lord thy God, of d 1 Ccr. the flock and the herd, in the place which 5.7. Gal. 3.1. the LORD shall choose to place his name

there.

3 Thou shalt eat no e leavened bread e Luke with it: seven days shalt thou eat un- 12. 15. leavened bread therewith, even the 'f Exod. bread of affliction; (for thou camest 12.34. Psalm forth out of the land of Egypt in haste;) 187.2. that thou mayest remember the day Isaiah when thou camest forth out of the land 30.20. of Egypt all the days of thy life.

4 And there shall be no leavened bread g seen with thee in all thy coasts seven g Exod. days; neither shall there any thing of the 12. 15. flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the Lond thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the pass- h Exod. over at even, at the b going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth

out of Egypt. 7 And thou shelt i roast and est : in 2 Chron. the place which the Loan thy God shall 15, 13.

k Num.

straint,

23. 36.

Lev.

23, 37.

23, 10,

22 Lev.

23. 10.

o Acts

Hebrew,

tution.

23. 15.

chapter

g Exod.

chapter

Acts 2. 1. r Lev.

15. 15.

23. 34.

& Exod.

Phil.

2: Exod.

34, 23. Lev.

† Heb. accord-

the gift of his hand,

8. 12.

a chap-

y Psalm

≈ 1 Sam.

a Lev.

19. 15.

T Heb.

justice,

justice,

Ezekiel

c Judges

1 Kings

25, 33.

34.23. and

Proverbs 24. 23. b Exod.

John

4.4.

12, 18,

choose; and thou shalf turn in the morn- LORD thy God, which thou shalt make Before CHRIST ing, and go k unto thy tents. 1451.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day shall be a † solemn assembly to the LORD thy God; + Heb. Tethou shalt do I no work therein.

9 ¶ m Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest

to put the sickle to the " corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of o weeks unto the LORD thy God with a | tribute of a free-will-offering of thine Or, suf hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

enly here. 11 And thou shalt P rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and -voluntathy daughter, and thy man-servant, and " contrithy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow that are among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 And thou shalt 9 remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 \ Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast s gathered in thy corn and thy wine.

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the Lord shall choose : because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy increase, and in all the works 23.14.and of thine hands; therefore thou shalt

surely rejoice.

16 ¶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles; and they shall not appear 20. 5. 2 Chron.

before the Lord empty.

17 Every man shall give † as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORDthy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ * Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee throughout thy tribes : and they shall judge the people with y just judgment.

19 Thou shalt not z wrest judgment; thou shalt not a respect persons, neither take a b gift; for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words

of the righteous. 20 That which is † altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

21 Thou shalt not plant thee a c grove of any trees near unto the altar of the

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any image, which the Lord thy God hateth.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slain. 8 The priests and judges to determine controversies.

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the a Lev. LORD thy God any bullock or sheep Mal. 1.8. whrein is ablemish, or any evil-favoured- 1 Peter ness: for that is an b abomination unto $\frac{1}{b}$ Mal. the Lord thy God.

2 If there be found among you, with- Hebrews in any of thy gates which the LORD thy 9. 14. God giveth thee, c man or woman that c Gal. hath wrought wickedness in the sight of 3.28 the Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the d sun, or moon, or any of the chost of d 2 Kings heaven, which I have fnot commanded; 17. 16. Ezekiel

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast 18. 16. heard of it, and s enquired diligently, e Isaiah and, behold, it be true, and the thing cer- Jer. 8. tain, that such abomination is wrought in f Isaiah Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy h gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt i stone h Gen. them with stones till they die.

6 At the k mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people: 13.9. m so thou shalt put the evil away from m chap. among you.

8 If there arise a matter too hard for 1 cor. thee in judgment, between a blood and 5. 13. blood, between o plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being P matters of controversy, within thy gates; then 35. 16. shalt thou arise, and get thee up into 3.16. the place which the LORD thy God shall p 2 Chr. choose:

9 And thou shalt come unto the 9 q ver. 12. priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee: and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they rinform thee:

11 . According to the sentence of the Matthew law which they shall teach thee, and ac-23. 2, cording to the judgment which they shall 3 Joshua tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not Malachi decline from the sentence which they shall shew three to the right hand nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do pre- 21, 15.

k Num. Matthey

Numbers o 1 Kings

r Ezek.

chap.

b chap.

18. 15. c chap.

31. 1.

Eccl.

8. 23.

a Num.

18. 20. b Num.

c Lev.

18. 9. 2 Cor.

9. 13.

sumptuously, and will a not hearken unto the priest that * standeth to minister 1451. there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall ydie: and u Mat. thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. 10. 14. x chap. 10.8.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell ||That is, therein, and shalt say, I will || set a king over me, like as all the nations that are fully, 1 Sam. 8. about me:

5, 6. and 15 Thou shalt in any wise set him 2 king over thee whom the Lord a thy z Isaiah God shall choose; one from among thy a 1 Sam. b brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a c stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall d not multiply horses 1. 13. d Psalm to himself, nor cause the people to re-20. 7. e Isaiah turn to e Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: for a smuch as the LORD hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth

f Jer. f return no more that way.

42. 10. g Mat. 19. 5. 17 Neither shall he g multiply wives to himself, that his .h heart turn not a hi Kings way; neither shall he greatly multiply to 11. 4. i Prov. himself i silver and gold.

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth 30. 8. upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a k copy of this law in a k chap. book, out of that which is before the

priests the Levites:

1 Joshua 19 And 1 it shall be with him, and he shall m read therein all the days of his m Psalm 119. 98. life; that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law, and these statutes, to do them:

n Joshua 20 That his heart be n not lifted up 1. 16, 17. above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment to the right hand or to the left; to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children in the midst of Israel.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Lord is the priests' inheritance. 15 Christ the Prophet is to be believed. 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die.

THE priests and Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have a no part nor b inheritance with Israel; they shall eat 18.1. and the offerings of the LORD omade by fire, and his inheritance.

ch. 10. 8. 2 Therefore shall they have no inhe-Acts 7. 5. ritance among their brethren; the Lord is their inheritance, as he hath said un-Numbers

to them.

3 And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep: and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the

d Exod. 4 The d first-fruit also of thy corn, of 22.29. thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 ° For the Lord thy God hath the Before sen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to HRIST 1451. minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Levite come from any 10.8. of thy gates out of all Israel, where he 11, 13. f sojourned, and come with all the de-f Num. sire of his mind unto the place which 35.1. the LORD shall g choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name 16.2. of the LORD his God, has all his breth- h1 Chr. ren the Levites do, which stand there 24.1, 2. before the Lorp.

8 They shall have like portions to eat, beside † that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the fathers, land which the LORD thy God giveth Lev. thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the 25. 32. abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to i pass through the fire, or i Lev. that k useth divination, or an lobserver of times, or an inchanter, or a witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with 12 Kings familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord; and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be m perfect with the m Gen. LORD thy God.

14 For these nations which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suf- n Acts fered thee so to do.

15 The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee oa Prophet from the midst of o Acts thee, of thy P brethren, 4 like unto me; unto rhim ye shall hearken:

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the Lord thy God in & Horeb, in the day of the cassembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God; neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, They have " well spoken that which they have

spoken.

18 I will x raise them up a y Prophet 7. 5, 15 from among their brethren like unto thee, y ver. 45. and will a put my words in his a mouth; and he shall speak unto them ball that I a Exod shall command him.

19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto c my c Acts words, which he shall speak in my name, 2. 22. I will d require it of him.

20 ¶ But the prophet which shall pre- Acts sume to speak a word in my name, which 3.23. I have e not commanded him to speak, e Jer. or that shall speak in the name of fother Ezekiel gods, even that prophet g shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How f Jer. shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the

1 Cor. 9.

his sales

Micah 21. 6. Isa. 2. 6.

p Hebr q John r Mat. t Exod. u Rom.

17.8. b John 12. 49.

1451. h chap. 13. 2. Jer. 28.

b Num.

chap. 4.

41, 43. Joshua

c Num.

and find

d Num. 35.12. e chap.

21, 22,

f Gen. 15. 7.

g Rom. 8. 3.

+ Heb. in soul,

verses

6, 21.

h Exod.

Num. 35.

Proverbs

21. 14.

20, 21.

28. 17.

35, 20,

20. 7.

name of the Lorp, if the thing h follow || thou shalt i put away the guilt of innocent not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD i hath not spoken, but the prophet bath spoken it presumptuously; thou shalt not be afraid of him. i Hab. 2. 3. Zech. 1. 5. 6.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The cities of refuge: 4 the privilege thereof to the man-slaver. 15 Two witnesses required in settling controversies. 16 The punishment of a false witness.

WHEN the LORD thy God hath a a chap. cut off the nations, whose land the LORD 12, 29, tHeb.in. by God giveth thee, and thou t sucheritest, c edest them, and dwellest in their or, pos-sessest, cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate b three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to pos-

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this is the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he chated not † in time past ;

from yes with his neighbour to hew wood, and his terday and fetcheth a strok cut down the tree, and the † head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and d live:

6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slaver while his heart is hot, and hisneighovertake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was e not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saving, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast, as he bath sworn unto f thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all g these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Lord thy God, and to walk ever in his ways, then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, besides these three;

10 That innocent blood he not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be

upon thee.

11 9 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him + mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him b thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, hat he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him; but

blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 Thou shalt not remove thy neigh- i Num. bour's k land-mark, which I they of old 35. time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the m land that the k Num. LORD thy God giveth thee to possessit. 26, 53.

15 T One witness shall not rise up Psalm against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth m Zech. of three witnesses, shall the " matter be established.

16 ¶ If a P false witness rise up against any man, to testify against him that which is wrong :

17 Then 9 both the men, between q ver. 15. whom the controversy is, shall stand 1 17, 18 before the LORD, before the spriests, and the judges which shall be in those 17.9. davs:

18 And the judges shall make t dili- t Acts gent inquisition; and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 Then shall ye do unto him as he 19.5 had thought to have done unto his bro- 17.7. ther: so shalt thou put * the evil away from among you.

20 And those which y remain shall z Exod. hear, and fear, and shall henceforth com- 21. 25. mit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall 2 not pity; but James a life shall go for life, eve for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAP. XX.

1. The priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle. 10 How to use the cities that accept or refuse peace.

WHEN thou a goest out to battle a chap. against thine enemies, and seest horses 2. 24. and chariots, and a people more than be chr. thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD 13.12. and thy God is b with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come † Heb. nigh unto the battle, that c the priest or, tenshallapproach, and speak unto the people.

3 And shall say unto them, Hear. C Israel; Ye approach this day unto battle Job against your enemies: let not your hearts 24. † faint; fear not, and do not † tremble, hasten neither be ye terrified because of them; away,

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against

your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the d officers shall speak unto 12. 27. the people, saying, What man is there 14. 25. that liath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, f lest he die in the battle, 14. 18. and g another man dedicate it.

6. 12. 6. 12. Tim. ed a vineyard, and hath † not yet eaten 2.4. of it? let him also go and return unto not made his house, lest he die in the battle, and it comanother man eat of it.

7 And what man is there that h hath 24.5.

p Exod.

Before CHRIST

1451.

u Prov.

11.and17. a Lev.

c Num.

Before CHRIST 1451. ~

betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? 'er him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

i Judges

+ Heb.

t Heb. be in the head of

the peo-

13, 12,

Exod.

9. 21. m Psalm

Joshua

Rev.

19. 18.

22. 8. Luke

q chap.

J- Joshua

t Judges

corrupt,

6, 12,

18. 31. † Heb.

from be-

x Mat. 7. 16. y Luke

13. 6, 9. † Heb, is

down.

120. 7.

8 And the officers shallispeak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart † faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies † to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim

peace unto it.

ple, 2 Chron. 11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall k be tributaries un-1. 11. 1 1 Kings to thee, and they shall I serve thee.

12 And if it will make m no peace with thee, but will make war against

thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath n Ps. 44. n delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt and 78.32. smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword.

14 But o the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou p Joshua take unto thyself: and thou shalt P eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 ¶ But of the cities of 9 these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive r nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt s utterly destroy then; namely, the Hitters, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, as the LORD thy God hath commanded

18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to tHeb.not take it, thou shalt † not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou 122 Kings shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field a is man's life) to employ them in the siege.

20 Only the trees which thou * knowest that they be not trees for meat thou shalt destroy, and yout them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it

be † subdued.

CHAP. XXI.

The expiation of uncertain murder.

ed upon private affection. 18 A stub- Before CHRIST born son is to be stoned.

IF one be found a slain in the land, which the LORD thy God b giveth the to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him;

2 Then thy elders and thy judges sha come forth, and they shall measur unto the cities which are round abou him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which 3, 4. is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city, shall take an heifer which hath not been wrought with, and which bath not drawn d in the voke :

4 And the elders of that city shall 19.2. bring down the heifer unto || a rougi valley, which is neither eared nor sown. strong and shall strike off the heifer's neck stream.

there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near (for them the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to e bless in the name of the e Num. LORD) and by their † word shall every controversy and every f stroke be tried. 6 And g all the elders of that city, f chap.

that are next unto the slain man, shall 17 that are next unto the slain man, shall 17.8.

h wash their hands over the heifer than 8.14.

h Psalm

h Psalm is beheaded in the valley; 7 And they shall i answer and say, Matthew

Our hands have not shed this blood, 27, 24. neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O Lord, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and k lay not innocent blood unto thy k John people of Israel's charge. And the blood 1. 14. shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in 1 the 12 Kings sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken m them cap- m Num.

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast " a desire " Gen. unto her, that thou wouldest have her to 34.8. thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house, and she shall o shave her o 1 Cor. head and † pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of make, or, her captivity from off her, and shall re- dress. main in thine house, and P bewail her 45. 10. father and her mother † a full month : † Heb. and after that thou shalt q go in unto a month of days. her, and be her husband, and she shall a Judges be thy wife be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no 19.8. delight in her, then thou shalt I let her & chap. go whither she will; but thou shalt not 24.7. sell her at all for money, thou shalt not 34. 2. s make merchandise of her, because thou chapter hast : humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have " two wives, one 2.22. and eloved and another hated, and they have 14. 19. Malack 13 The first-born is not to be disinherit- borne him children, both the beloved and 2, 15,

9. 12. b Psalm Romans c chap.

Rom. 13.

x Gen.

+ Heb.

of trwo.

z Gen.

49. 3. a Gen.

25. 33. Exod.

Hebr.

1 Peter

& Prov.

1.9.

c Lev.

26. 23.

22. 18.

d chap.

c Prov.

23. 20.

f Prov. 18. 7.

chap.

h chap.

i Joshua

Luke

23. 33.

& John

19. 38. I Gal.

K. 21.

3. 13. m 2 Cor.

a Exod.

Ezek.

34. 4. 1 Peter

b Lev.

Judges

e Penlm

chap.

the mouth

CHRIST 1451.

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved first-born before the son of the hated, which is indeed the y first-born:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the first-born, by giving him a + double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of 2 his strength; the a right of the first-born is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the b voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them;

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the d gate of his place:

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton and a drunkard

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones that f he die : so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and g fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a and 17.13. sin h worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him i on a

> 23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise k bury him that day (for he that is 1 hanged is maccursed of God;) that the land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Of humanity toward brethren. 22 Of adultery. 23 Of rapes. 28 Of fornication. 30 Incest forbidden.

THOU shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep a go astray, and b hide thyself from them; thou shalt in any case s bring them again unto thy brother

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not; then thou † shalt bring it unto thine own house, and c 1 Thess. it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him

gather it again. 3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass, and so shalt thou do with his thy liouse, raiment, and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou

mayest not hide thyself.

4 Thou shalt not see thy d brother's d Exed. ass or his ex fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them; thou shalt surely 5. 44. help him to lift them up again.

5 The woman shall not wear that which spertaineth unto a man, neither 152.9. Shall a man put on a window the first that do so are abomination unto

6 % If a bird's nest chance to be before from Israel.

the * hated; and if the first-born son be ground, whether they be young ones or CHRIST 1451. eggs, and the f dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not f Lev. take the dam with the young.

7 But thou shalt in any wise 8 let the g Gen. dam go, and take the young to thee; 32.11. that it may be well with thee, and that 10. 14.

thou mayest prolong thy days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a h battlement for h Mat. thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon 10.27 thine house, if any man fall from thence 10.9.

9 ¶ Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with i diverse seeds; lest the k fruit of i Lev. thy seed which thou hast sown, and the 19. 19. fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plough with an I chap.

lox and an ass together.

11 Thou shalt not wear a garment 9. 62. of diverse sorts, mas of woollen and linen 2 Cor. together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee n fringes upon the four † quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 ¶ If any man o take a wife, and 19.8. P go in unto her, and 1 hate her,

14 And give roccasions of speech Mat. against her, and bring up an evil name 23, upon her, and say, I took this woman, wings. and, when I came to her, † I found her o Mat. not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth and 15. 1. the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto 5, 28. the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say 23. 14. unto the elders, I gave my daughte: I found unto this man to wife, and he hateth her; not the

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions virginiof speech against her, saying, I found her not thy daughter a maid; and yet these the tokens of my daughter's virginity; forth the and they shall spread the cloth before virginity the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man, and chastise him:

19 And they shall amerce him in an s hundred shekels of silver, and give & Gen. them unto the father of the damsel, be- 20. 16. cause he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel, and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all

20 But if this thing be true, and the t chap. tokens of virginity be not found for the 17. 4.

damsel;

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall " stone her with " Lev. stones that she die; because she hath 21.9. wrought x folly in Israel, to play the x Gen. whore in her father's house: so shalt 34.7. thou put evil away from among you.

22 f If a man be found lying with a 2 Sam. woman married to an husband, then 13. 13. they shall both of them y die, both the y Lev. man that lay with the woman, and the woman; so shalt thou put away evil

n Rom.

15, 38,

damsel.

Before CHRIST 1451. z Mat.

1. 18.

a Gen.

b Gen.

29. 21.

strong hold of

2 Sam.

13. 14.

† Heb.

him in

c Mat.

1 Cor.

13. 7.

d Exod.

22. 16.

e Exod.

ver. 19.

public

or state.

and nut other-

a Zech.

9. 6. b Neh.

13. 23. c Neh.

13. 1. d Mat.

e Num.

22. 3, 4.

22. 17.

her,

23 ¶ If a damsel that is a virgin z be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shalstone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath a humbled his b neighbour's wife; so thou shalt put away evil from among

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed ||Or, take damsel in the field, and the man || force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and † slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there

was none to save her.

28 ¶ If a man d find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father efifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days

f Lev. 18. 8. and 20. 11. 30 ¶ A man shall not take f his father's wife, nor discover his father's g chap. 27. 20. g skirt.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Who may, or may not, enter into the congregation. 9 All uncleanness to be avoided in the host. 21 Of vows, &c.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall That is, || not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 a A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lorn; even to his meetings, tenth generation shall he not enter into any office the congregation of the LORD.

in church 3 ¶ An b Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enfer into the congregation of the LORD ofor ever:

> 4 Because they d met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egopt; and because they hired against thee Balaam, the son of Beor, of Pethor, of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the Lord thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 Thou shalt f not seek their peace, nor their prosperity, all thy days for ever.

7 Thou shalt not abour an & Edomite; for he is thy b brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of Before then shall enter into the congregation CHRIST of the Lord in their i third generation.

9% When the host gooth forth against i Rom. thine enemies, then keep thee from every 3.29. k wicked thing.

10 | If there be among you any man that is not clean, by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him 1 by night, then shair he go abroad out of the m camp; he 3.14. shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening com- m Num. eth on, he shall " wash himself with water; and when the sun is down he shall 15.13. come into the camp again.

12 ¶ Thou shait have a place also 10.22.. without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back, and cover that which o cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God r walketh 4.4. in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee. 24. 12. and to give up thine enemies 4 before p Lev. thee: therefore shall thy camp be holy, that he see no unclean thing in thee, and a chap. r turn away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliver unto his 44.10. master the servant which is sescaped 32. 40. from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even Gal. among you, in that place which he shall 3. 28. choose, in one of thy gates where it hiketh him best; thou shalt 'not oppress ; Exod.

17 There shall be no whore of the u chap. daughters of Israel, nor a * sodomite of 22.9. the sons of Israel.

18 ¶ Thou shall not bring the y hire 2 Kings of a whore, or the price of a a dog, in o 23.6. the house of the Lord thy God for any 16, 33. vow; for even b both these are abomi- z Isaiah nation unto the LORD thy God.

19 \ Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; cusury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is b Lev. lent upon usury.

20 Unto a stranger d thou mayest lend Malachi 1.6, 7. upon usury, but unto thy brother thou c Exod. shalt not lend upon usury; that the 22.25. LORD thy God may bless thee in all that 5, 44. thou settest thine hand to in the land Luke whither thou goest to possess it.

21 | When thou shalt e vow a vow e Lev. unto the Lord thy God, thou shait not 27. 1, 2, slack to pay it: for the Lord thy God f Acts will surely require it of thee; and it g Eccl. would be g sin in thee.

22 But if thou shall he forbear to vow, h Acts it shall be i no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips 5. 5 thou shalt k keep and perform; even a 1 k Jer. free-will-offering, according as thou has 1 Lev. vowed unto the Lord thy God, which 7. 16. thou hast promised m with thy mouth. m Eccl.

24 % When thou a comest into thy nicor. neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest 9.7. eat grapes thy fill at thine own piea-

2. 12. and 3. 11. k Num.

o Isaiah r Psalm

x Gen.

Rev.

f Ezra 9. 12.

g Gen. 25, 30. h Obad. 10. 12.

00

o Mat.

Mark

2. 23. 2 Cor.

6. 14.

a chap.

21, 13,

+ Heb.

matter

chapter

23. 14. || Or, if he

write.

8,9. † Heb.

cutting off.

Jer. 3. 1.

c Mal.

2, 14,

22, 17,

g Exod.

25. 10. hExed.

i chap.

Rev.

26, 20,

¿ Luke

r: F.xod.

22.26. n 2 Cor.

17. 32. 2 Cor.

20. 6.

Mat. 19.

Before sure; but thou shalt not put any in thy righteousness unto thee before the Before CHRIST vessel. 1451.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou may est pluck the ears o with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Of divorce, 7 of man-stealers, 8 of leprosy. 14 The hire of a servant to be given. 17 Of justice, 19 of charity.

WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and a married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eves, because he hath found some tuncleanness in her; of naked. I then let him write her a bill of t divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

> 2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be b another

man's wife

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife ;

4 Her former husband, which sent her away, may o not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: d Joshua and thou shalt not d cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth Jeremiah

thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new e chap. wife, he shall e not go out to war, neither 20. 7. shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, f Prov. 5. 18. and shall f cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

> 6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper s millstone to pledge; for he

tal eth a man's life to pledge.

Jeremiah 7 If a man be found stealing h any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh i merchandise of him, or selleth him, then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among

k 2 Chr.

8 ¶ k Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ve shall observe to do.

9! Remember what the Lord thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge:

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt

not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the " sun goeth 2 Tim. 1. down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and " bless thee : and it shall be | the wife of the dead shall not marry 20, 28.

LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not oppress an phired servant that is poor and needy, whether o chapter he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers 6. 25 that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day thou shalt give him his 10. 19. hire, neither shall the sun 4 go down Mark upon it: for he is poor, and † setteth h: Jam. 5.4. heart upon it: lest he cry against thee q Lev. unto the LORD, and it be r sip unto + Heb.

16 The s fathers shall not be put to his soul death for the children, neither shall the Jeremiah children be put to death for the fathers: 22, 27, every man shall be put to death for his rver. 13. own sin.

17 Thou shalt not pervert the \$2 Kings judgment of the stranger, nor of the 14.6. fatherless, nor take the widow's raiment 25. 4 to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou chapter wast a bond-man in Egypt, and the 16. 19 LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: "Exod. therefore I command thee to do this Proverbs

thing

19 ¶ When thou x cuttest down thine x Lev. harvest in thy field, and hast y forgot sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it : it shall be for the z stranger for the fatherless, and for the widow; 2. 16. that the LORD thy God may bless thee a in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive-tree, thou † shalt not go over the bough: again; it shall be for the stranger, for thou the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes bough it of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it thee. afterward; it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 13 Of unjust weights and measures, &c.

IF there be a controversy between a Prov. men, and they come unto judgment, that 17. 15. the judges may judge them, then they a Rom. 8. shall justify the righteous, and condemn b1 Pet. the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man 62 Cor. be worthy b to be beaten, that the judge d chap. shall cause him to lie down, and to be 22. 10. beaten before his face, according to his 9, 10. fault, by a certain number. fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and thresh not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, Isaiah and beat him above these with many 28. 27. stripes, then thy brother should 4 seem Hosea vile unto thee.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox 5.17. when he + treadeth out the corn.

5 If brethren e dwell together, and f Mark one of them die, and have no child, 12, 19.

Matthew Heb. shalt not

1451 || Or, next kinsman. g Gen. h chap. Rath

Psalm

109. 13. i Ruth

k Ezek.

44. 24.

& Ruth

m Num.

n Ruth

p Rom. 3. 8.

q Prov.

1 Tim.

2. 9. † Heb.

a stone

Micah

6. 11. † Heb

and an

ephah,

* Amos

s Exod.

x Mat. 11. 28. y Prov. 16. 6.

z Rom.

a chap.

9. 14. 1 Sam.

t 1Thess.

take her to him to wife, and perform the dun of an busband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the first-born wiich she beareth shall s succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that h s name be not h put out of Israel.

without unto a stranger: her | hus-

band's brother shall go in unto her, and

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the i gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to and 4.10. raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother;

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he k stand to it, and say, I like not to take

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him, in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from 1 off his foot, and m spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not " build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in o Ruth Israel, The o house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

> 11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for P to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt q cut off her hand,

thine eye shall not pity her.

13 Thou shalt not have in thy bag † diverse weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house † diverse measures, a great and a small

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure an ephah shalt thou have; that thy days may be s lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 9 " Remember what Amelek did Exod. unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were x feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he y feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, 2 when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt a blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of first-fruits. 16 The covenant between God and the people.

AND it shall be, when thou art come n unto the land which the LORD thy CHRIST God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 That thou shalt take of the a first of a Num. all the fruit of the earth, which thou Prov. 3. shalt bring of thy land that the LORD 9, 10. hy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in Jer. 2. 3. Romans a basket, and shalt b go unto the place shich the LORD thy God shall choose James to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the c priest 23. 19. that shall be in those days, and say un. and34.22. to him, I profess this day unto the LORD 13. 15. thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD sware unto our fa-

thers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down d be- d Mat. fore the altar of the Lord thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian || ready | or. to perish was my father; and he went perse down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a e few, and became there a nation e Gen. great, mighty, and populous:

6 And the Egyptians fevil-entreated f Exod. us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us & 1.11.

hard bondage:

7 And when we beried unto the LORD h Exod. God of our fathers, the Lord heard our 2. 23. voice, and i looked on our affliction, and i Gen. our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the Lord brought us forth out 3.7. of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with ankout-stretched arm, and with great 1 k Exod. terribleness, and with signs, and with 6.6. ch. 5. 15 wonders;

9 And he hath brought us into this 4.34. place, and hath given us this land, even a land that floweth with mmilk and honey, m Exod.

10 And now, behold, I have brought 3. 8. Ezekiel the " first-fruits of the land, which thou 20.15. O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt n Rom. o set it before the LORD thy God, and Rev. worship before the Lord thy God.

11 And thou shalt P rejoice in every 9 overse 2. good thing which the LORD thy God 12. 1. hath given unto thee, and unto thine p chap house, thou, and the Levite, and the 12. 11. stranger that is among you.

12 \ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine r increase 11. 13. the third s year, which is the year of r Lev. tithing, and hast given it unto the Le- 27, 30. Numbers vite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the 18.24. widow, that they may eat within thy schap. gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast com- s chap. manded me: I: have not transgressed 17, 2. thy commandments, neither have I for uchan gotten them:

14 I have not eaten thereof in my a 7:20. mourning, neither have I taken away 9.4.

c Hebr.

Luke

u chap.

CHRIST 1451. VI x Psalm 106. 28. Ezekiel 24. 17. Hosea 9. 4. y Psalm 6. 1. 2. Romans 2. 20. z Hosea 12. 4.

a Exad.

19.3,4.

chap. 5. 2, 3. b Gen.

6. 12.

15. 20.

d Exod.

e chap.

f Zeph. 3. 19. g Isaiah 5. 6, 5. h Isaiah

61. 3. i Rom.

6. 22.

€ 1 Sain.

aught thereof for any unclean use, nor givin aught thereof for the *dead; but I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me:

15 y Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless the people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 % 2 This day the Lorp thy G d hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments; thou shalt, therefore, keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all the soul.

17 Thou hast a avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his b ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to chearken unto his voice:

18 And the Lorp hath avouched thee this day to be his d peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to e make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in f praise, and in g name, and in h honour; and that thou mayest be an i holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The people are to write the law upon stones, and to build an altar of whole stones. 11 The division of the tribes. 14 The curses on mount Ebal.

e ver. 9.

19. 41.

& Ezek.

24. 4. e Ezek.

Acts 23. 3.

Romans

9.31. f Exod. 34.28.

verse 8.

24. 4.

i Exod.

20. 25. Isaiah

52. 14.

8. 31. 1 Gen.

8. 20.

m Lev.

3. 1. n Lev.

10. 13. Gal.

o Hab.

2 Cor.

k Joshua

AND Moses, with the a elders of Israel, commanded the people, saying, & Gal. Keep b all the commandments which I 3. 10. command you this day. c Luke

2 And it shall be, on the day when ye pass over Jordan unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt d set thee up great stones, and plaster them with e plaster.

3 And thou shalt write upon them 'f all Matthew the words of this law, when thou art passed over; that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveththee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be, when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up g ver. 12. h Exod. these stones, which I command you this day, in mount & Ebal, and thou shalt plaster them with plaster.

5 And there shalt thou build h an altar unto the Lord thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up any i iron

tool upon them. 6 Thou shalt build the altar of the Load thy God of k whole stones; and tion shalt offer! burnt-offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer m peace-offerings, and shalt " eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very oplainly. 9 Mand Moses, and the priests the shalt a hearken diligently unto the voice 55.2.

Levites, spake unto all Israel, saying, Before Take heed, and hearken, O Israel, This CHRIST 1451. day thou art become the Ppeople of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt, therefore, obey the 26.17. voice of the Lord thy God, and 9 do his 4.5. commandments and his statutes, which q James I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moses charged the people the same day, saving,

12 These shall stand upon mount rrchap. Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are Judges come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, 9.7. and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin.

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; s Reuben, Gad, and Gen. Asher, and " Zebulun, " Dan, and Naph-

14 ¶ And the y Levites shall speak and u Gen. say unto all the men of Israel, with a loud voice,

15 2 Cursed be the man that maketh 6, any a graven or molten image, b an abom ination unto the LORD, the work of the Isaiah hands of the c craftsman, and putteth 2 chap. it in a descret place: and all the people 11. 29 shall answer and say, Amen.

16 Cursed be he that e setteth light by Gal. 3.10. his father or his mother: and all the peo- a Exod.

ple shall say, Amen.

17 Cursed be he that removeth his 23 neighbour's fland-mark: and all the peo- c Hosea ple shall say, Amen.

d Ezek. 18 Cursed be he that maketh the 8 8. 12. blind to wander out of the way: and all e Exod. the people shall say, Amen. chap.

19 Cursed be he that perverteth the 19.14. judgment of the stranger, fatherless, g Job 29, 15. and widow: and all the people shall say, Amen:

20 Cursed be he that h lieth with his h chap. father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast : and all the people shall sav, Amen.

22 Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother-in-law: and all the people shall say, Amen.

24 Cursed be he that i smiteth his zech. neighbour secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

an say, Amen.
25 Cursed be he that taketh reward k / Ezck. to slay an innocent person: and all the 18.24. people shall say, Amen.

26 Cursed be he that I confirmeth not Gal. all the words of this law to do them: and all the people shall say, m Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 The blessings for obedience. 15 The curses for disobedience.

AND it shall come to pass, if thou 15. 26. Isaiah

o chap.

30, 10, 30. 20. x Gen. 30. 4, 5.

y chap. Matthew b 2 Kings

m Num

1451. & Phil. 3, 14,

Col. 3.

1. 6.

d Gen.

Psalms

107. 38.

e Gen.

1. 22. Exodus

7, 12,

128. 1.

1 Tim.

f chap.

g2 Chr.

1. 12.

Psalm

121.8.

1. 21.

22. 38.

16, 20, i Rev.

16.15. k Gen.

33. 3.

I Lev. 25, 21,

m Prov.

n chap.

o Rom,

11, 29,

p chap.

q chap.

7 Job

38. 22.

s Lev.

11. 14. # Prov.

u chap.

15. 16.

8. 23.

" Lev.

26. 14.

x ver. 1. John

22.7.

Before of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will b set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come ver. 15. on thee, and covertake thee, if thoushalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy

God.

3 d Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.

4 Blessed shall be the e fruit of thy boand 128.1. dy, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy

store. 26. 4. Psalm

6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou 8 comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

7 The LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be h smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and i flee before thee k seven ways.

8 The LORD shall 1 command the blessh 2 Sam. ing upon thee in thy m storehouses, and in all that thou a settest thine hand un-Romans to; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 The LORD shall o establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath Lev. 4. 6. sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, verse 20.

and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that P thou art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be gafraid of thee.

11 And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Loan sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall open unto thee, his good r treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his s season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt ! lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the LORD shall make thee the " head, and not the tail: and thou shalt be x above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them :

14 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt y not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee.

16 z Cursed shalt thou be in the city,

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy Before CHRIST

18 Cursed shall be the b fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the in- a ver. 5. crease of thy kine, and the flocks of thy Haggai

19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou c comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

20 The Long shall send upon thee d cursing, e vexation, and frebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The Lord shall make the s pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land whither

thou goest to possess it.

22 The Lord shall smite thee with a h consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with I the sword, for, and with blasting, and with k mildew: and they shall pursue thee until thou

23 And the 1 heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is

under thee shall be iron.

24 The Lord shall make the rain of ilev. thy land m powder and dust : from hear- 26. 19. en shall it come down upon thee, until m Isaiah thou be destroyed.

25 The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy a carcass shall be meat a Jer. unto all fowls of the air, and unto the 7.32. beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with o Exod. the obotch of Egypt, and with P the eme- 9.9. rods, and with the scab, and with the \$1 Sam.

itch, whereof thou a const not be healed. q Erod. 28 The Lond shall smite thee with 1 25.26. madness, and s blindness, and astonish- 23. ment of heart.

29 And thou shalt " grope at noon-day 42. 19. as the blind gropeth in darkness, and 4.9. thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed, and spoiled evermore, and no man shall * save x 2 Sam.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall y lie with her: thou y Isaiah shalt build an house, and thou shalt not 30. 16. dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not † gather the grapes + Heb. thereof.

31 Thine ox shall be slain before thire eves, and thou shalt not eat thereof thine ass shall be violently taken away from before the face, and shall not be restored to thee : thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thought." have none to resome them.

1451. Hosea

Psalm 80. 16. 30.17. and 51.20. and 66. 15. g Exed. 5. 3.

19. 26.

≈ chap. 27. 15. verse 3.

and cursed shalt thou be in the field.

1451. 2 Psalm 719, 82, a Micah

7 Jer.

5. 17.

24. 14.

24.9.

i Joel

23. 5.

+ Heb.

† Heb.

sal, only

thought

fruits.

m Joh 30. 1, 2.

high,

su after

verse 13.

verse 12.

p Isaiah

26, 18,

34.5.

9 Neh. 9. 35.

Isaiah

05. 14.

g Isaiah

Before

be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and a fail with longing for them all the day long; and there shall be no a might in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not beat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

34 So that thou shalt be mad, for the

e ver. 67. esight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. Gal. 35 The LORD shall smite thee in the 3. 12. d Job knees, and in the legs, with da sore botch that cannot be healed, from the Rev. sole of thy foot unto the to: of thy head.

36 The LORD shall e bring thee, and c 2 Kings fth king which thou shalt set over f2Kings thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve & other gods, wood and

44. 9. h Jer.

37 And thou shalt become h an astonishment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee. 38 Thou shalt carry much seed out

into the field, and shalt gather but little in: for the i locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them; but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes: for the k worms shall eat them.

k Jonah

40 Thou shalt have olive-treesthrough-? Psalm out all thy coasts, but thou shalt I not anoint thyself with the oil: for thine olive shall cast his fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but t thou shalt not enjoy them:

theyshall for they shall go into captivity 42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land

shall the † locusts consume.

43 The m stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee † very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall " lend to thee, and thou plague in trees and shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 . Moreover, all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroved : because thou hearkenedst not unto low, low, the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee.

46 And they shall be upon thee for a P sign and for a wonder, and upon th;

seed for ever.

47 Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with 9 gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: Matthew and he shall put ra yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of ban. 7.4, the earth, as swift as the sengle flieth; || ber, whereas ye were as the stars of 9.23.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall a nation whose tongue thou shalt not Before CHRIST understand;

50 A nation of † fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of + Heb. the old, nor shew favour to the young

51 And he shall eat the t fruit of thy Ps. 76, 5, cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until Daniel thou be destroyed: which also shall not 8. leave thee either " corn, wine, or oil, or 1. the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy Hab. sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee x in all 62. 8, 9, thy gates, until thy high and y fenced *2 Kings walls come down wherein thou trust-y2 Kings edst, throughout all thy land: and he 25. 1, 2. shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land which the LORD

thy God hath given thee.

53 And thou shalt eat 2 the fruit of z Lev. thine own body, the flesh of thy sons 26, 29. and of thy daughters (which the LORD 6.29. thy God hath given thee) in the siege Lam. ard in the straitness wherewith thine Jeremiah enemies shall distress thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be a evil toward his brother, and a chap. toward the wife of his bosom, and to- 15.19 ward the remnant of his children, which 2 Kings he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of bchap. them of the flesh of his children whom Micah he shall ceat: because he hath nothing 7.5. left him in the siege, and in the strait- d2 Chr. ness wherewith thine enemies shall dis- 36. 17. tress thee in all thy gates.

56 The d tender and delicate woman Jer. 5. among you, which would not adventure 10. and 34, 22. to set the sole of her foot upon the ground Lam. 4. for delicateness and tenderness, her 4, 5. eyes shall be evil toward the husband of the her bosom, and toward her son, and to- birth. ward her daughter,

57 And toward her † young one that Mat. 6. 9. cometh out from between her feet, and f Exod, toward her children which she shall 6.3. Leviticus bear: for she shall eat them for want 24 of all things secretly in the siege and 2 Sam. straitness wherewith thine enemy shall 6.2. distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all Phil. the words of this law, that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear e this 9. 12. glorious and fearful f name, THE h Exod. LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy + Heb. plagues a wonderful, and the plagues of cause to thy seed, even great plagues, and of long Exodus continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover, he will bring upon thee i Gen. all the diseases of h Egypt, which thou Num. wast afraid of; and they shall cleave un-

61 Also every sickness, and every k Gen. plague which is not written in the book 22, 17 of this law, them will the LORD † bring and 26.4 upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ve shall be left i few in num-

strong of

15. 16. Mat. 8.

. 2 Chr. 11. 30. s Lam. 4. 19. Ezekiel

Before

l chap.

30. 9.

Jer. 32. 41.

Rev

18. 20.

n Jer.

o Lev.

26. 36.

p Lev.

26. 16.

q Exod. 20. 2.

17. 16. Hosea

a chap.

ch. 5. 2.

c Exod.

Micah

d chap.

34. and 17. 19.

e Isa. 6.

Ezekiel

Matthew 13. 9. 2-Cor.

f chap. 8. 4. g chap.

& Psalm

78. 15. 2 Num.

9, 10

6. 5.

1. 1. b Lev.

9. 3.

heaven for multitude; because thou the king of Bashan, came out against Before CHRIST CHRIST wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that, as the Lord rejoiced over you I to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD m will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought: and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known,

even wood and stone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest; but the Lord shall Matthew give thee there a o trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and P sorrow of mind:

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assu-

rance of thy life.

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shaltsay, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the Lord shall bring thee into 4 Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bond-men and bond-women, and no man shall buy you.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 10 The people are presented before the Lord. 29 Secret things belong unto God.

THESE are the words of the covenant which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of a Moab, besides the covenant which he made with them in b

Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have c seen all that the Lord did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The great d temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs and those

great miracles:

4 Yet the Logo hath enot given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old fupon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten a bread, neither have ye drunk h wine, or strong drink; that ye might know that I am the Loan

i Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Ogli which the Load hath laid upon it;

us unto battle, and we smote them;

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the k Reuben- k Num. ites, and to the Gadites, and to the half- 32. 33. tribe of Manasseh.

9 Keep, therefore, the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may ! prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you be-

fore the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Israel, 11 Your little ones, your wives, and

thy in stranger that is in thy camp, from m Exod. the n hewer of thy wood unto the drawer n Joshua of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest enter into co- 3.28. venant with the LORD thy God, and into o his oath, which the Lord thy God o Neh. maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may establish thee to-day 8.2 for a p people unto himself, and that he 7 hap. may be unto thee a 9 God, as he hath 28.9. said unto thee, and as he hath sworn q Gen. unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

14 Neither with you only do I make

this covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the Lord our FJer. God, and also with him that is 1 not 32, 33. here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt 4.39. Heb. 8.7. in the land of Egypt, and how we came 8, 9, 10. through the nations which ye passed by:

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you s Prov. man, or woman, or family, or tribe, 4. 23. whose s heart turneth away this day Hebrews from the Lord our God, to go and 3.12. serve the gods of these nations; lest poisonful there should be among you a root that herb. Hebrew beareth | gall and wormwood:

19 And it come to pass, when he chapter heareth the words of this curse, that he 32.39. bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall 9.15. have peace, though I walk in the || ima- Hosea gination of mine heart, to add drunken- 10. 4.

ness to thirst:

20 The Lord will that spare him, but Acts 8.23. Hebrews then the anger of the Lord and his " 12. 25. jealousy shall smoke against that man, | Or, and all the curses that are written in this stubbornbook shall x lie upon him, and the LORD Jeremiah shall y blot out his name from under 3. 17. heaven.

21 And the Lord shall separate him 59.5. unto evil 2 out of all the tribes of Israel, 1 John according to all the curses of the cove- u Exod. nant, that are written in this book of the 20. 5.

22 So that the generation to come of x Gen. your children, that shall rise up after you, 4.7. and the stranger that shall come from a 25.19. far land, shall say, when they see the z chap. 7 And when ye came unto this place, plagues of that land, and the sicknesses 10. 8. Ezekiet

and 7. 24. t Psalm

Before CHRIST 1451. S 4 Psalm b Rev. 20. 16. e Jer.

23 And that the whole land thereof is ! brimstone, and a salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any b grass groweth therein, like the coverthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboiim, which the LORD overthrew in his d anger, and in his wrath;

24 Even all nations shall say, e Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this

great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them, when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt:

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they fknew not, and † whom he had not

given unto them:

27 And the anger of the Lorp was kindled against this land, to bring upon it gall the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the LORD h rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and 24. 6. and in great indignation, and cast them into

another land, as it is this day.

29 The i secret things belong unto the LORD our God; but those things which are k revealed belong unto us, and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Great mercies promised to the penitent. 11 The commandment is of obvious interpretation. 15 Life and death are set before them.

AND it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt b call them à chap. 4. to mind among all the nations whither the Lord thy God hath driven thee,

> 2 And shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou, and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 That then the Lord thy God will d turn thy captivity, and have e compassion upon thee, and will return, and f Eph. 4.8. gather thee from all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 If any of thine be g driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence Matthew will the LORD thy God gather thee, and

from thence will be fetch thee:

5 And the Lorn thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers h 1 Pet. 1.1. possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and h Psalm he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the Lord thy God will i circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, k to love the Lorothy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the Lord thy God will put all Before these curses upon thine enemies, and on CHRIST them that hate thee, which persecuted

8 And thou shalt return, and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments, which I command thee this

9 An i the Lord thy God will make thee I plenteous in every work of thine 11 Tim. hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good : for the LORD will again m rejoice over thee for good, as he re- m Isaiah joiced over thy fathers; Jeremiah

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice 32, 41. of the Lord thy God, to keep his com- Luke 15. mandments and his statutes which are 6,7. written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For " this commandment, which " Rom. I command thee this day, it is o not hid- o chap. den from thee, neither is it far off:

12 It is not in heaven, that thou Proverbs houldest say, P Who shall go up for us Jeremiah to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we 32. 17. may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that Romans thou shouldest say, Who shall 4 go over 10.6 the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that 3. 16. we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very night unto thee, 71. 20. in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou 10.7 mayest s do it.

15 ¶ See, I have set before thee this Romans day life and good and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to s John love the LORD thy God, to walk in his Hebrews ways, and to t keep his commandments, 8. 10. and his statutes, and his judgments, that t John thou mayest live and multiply: and the 1 John LORD thy God shall bless thee in the 3.3 land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart " turn away, so u chap. that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be 29.18. drawn away, and worship other gods, 20.30.

and serve them;

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely " perish; and that ye shall x chap. not prolong your days upon the land, 4.26. whither thou passest over Jordan, to go to possess it.

19 y I call heaven and earth to record y chap. fore you nie and death, blessing and 5, 21. cursing: therefore z choose life, that z Joshua both thou and thy seed may live; both thou and thy seed may live;

20 That thou mayest love the LORD 3. 27. thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him; (for he is a thy life, and the length a John of thy days) that thou mayest dwell in 11.25. and 17.3. the land which the LORD sware unto thy Acts fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to 17.25. Jacob, to give them.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Moses encourageth the people, 7 and

f Psalm † Heb. not di-

who had vided to them, ch. 4, 19. g Daniel 9. 11. h Jer. 42.10. 1 Peter

i Acts 7. 1. k Isaiah 8, 20,

8. 3, 4. Gal. 1 Kings Luke 15. 17. c Lam.

3, 40, John 6.35. Romans 10. 10. d Psaim 68.18. 2 Peter 2. 19, 20. clam.

g John i Col.

2. 11. k Rom. CHRIST priests. 23 Joshua receiveth a charge. 1451.

a Exod.

Acts

7. 20. b Num.

40. 31. c Num.

20.12. d chap.

9. 1. 3.

e Num.

27. 16. John

f Num.

21. 23.

g chap.

i Psalm

31, 17,

10, 25,

/ Hebr.

chapter

• Hosea

4. 6. Micah

g Luke

4. 18: r Lev.

23. 34.

s chap.

t Neh.

8. 1, 2. u Neh.

x Exod.

v Eccl. 13. 1.

3. 1. p chap.

13. 5.

AND Moses went, and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I am an a hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more b go out and come in : also the LORD hath said unto me, c Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

27. 17. ch. 3. 20. Isaiah 3 The Lord thy God dhe will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and e Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the Load hath said.

4 And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the f Amorites, and unto the land of them Romans

whom he destroyed.

5 And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandh 1 Cor. 16.13. ments which I have g commanded you.

6 h Be strong, and of a i good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; Proverbs for the LORD thy God, he it is that doth go k with thee : he will I not fail thee nor k Joshua forsake thee. 1 Chron.

7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong, and of a good courage : for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, and m Exod. delivered it unto the m priests the sons of Levi, which a bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the oel-Mal. 2. 7. ders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every P seven years, in the solemnity of the year of 9 release, in the r feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall s choose, thou shalt s read this law before all Israel in their "

12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and x children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may y hear, and learn to fear the Lord your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die : call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may 2 give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and pre-

Joshua: 9 he delivereth the law to the | sented themselves in the tabernacle of Before CHRIST the congregation.

> pillar of the cloud stood over the door of 33.9 the tabernacle. 16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Isa. 57. 2. Behold, thou shalt † sleep with thy b fa- b Gen. thers; and this people will crise up, and c Num. go a d whoring after the gods of the 16. strangers of the land whither they go to d Exod. be among them, and will forsake me, and Lev.

break my covenant which I have made 20.5.

with them. 17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be e devoured, and e chap. many evils and troubles shall t befall Ezekiel them; so that they will say in that day, 34.5. and Are not these evils come upon us be-38.12. cause our God is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in them. that day, for all the evils which they shall Neh. have wrought, in that they are turned

unto other gods.

19 Now, therefore, write ye f this f Psalm song for you, and teach it to the children g Exod. of Irsael: put it in 8 their mouths, that 4.15. this song may be a witness for me against 2 Sam. 14.3. the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey, and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen h fat; then will they h chap, turn unto other gods, and serve them, 32. 15. Neh. 9. and provoke me, and break my covenant. 25, 26.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles, are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be for- i Gen. gotten out of the mouths of their seed: 6.5. for I know their imagination which 28.9. and they go about even now, before I have 29. 18. brought them into the land which I 139. 2.

22 ¶ Moses, therefore, wrote this song John the same day, and taught it the children 2, 23. of Israel.

23 ¶ And he gave Joshua, the son of Joshua 1. Nun, a charge, and said, & Be strong, and / John 1. of a good courage: for 1 thou shalt bring 10, 17. Acts the children of Israel into the land which 7, 45. I sware unto them; and I will be with Eph. 1.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mo- 4. 15. and ses had made an end of writing the 10.21. words of this law in a book until they 3.6, 7. were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the " Le- 1 Kings vites, which bare the ark of the covenant 1 Chron.

of the Lord, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put nº kings it in the " side of the ark of the covenant " Exod. of the Lord your God, that it may be 32.9. there for a witness against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy Acts o stiff neck : behold, while I am P yet 7.51. alive with you this day ye have been re- 5.

15 And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a a pillar of a cloud: and the a Exod.

and 6, 12.

Num. 27. 17. John

1451.

1451.

g chap. 30. 19. 7 Joshua

24. 31.

Acts

chap. 28. 15.

Before bellious against the Lorn; and how CHRIST much more after my death?

28 Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and 9 call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that r after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the s way which I have commanded you; and tevil will befal you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The Lord's song by Moses, which setteth forth his perfections: 44 the people exhorted to set their hearts upon it. 48 Moses vieweth the land of Canaan.

GIVE ear, O ve heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O a earth, the words of my mouth.

& Micah

2 My doctrine shall b drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew; as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because I will publish the name of the LORD; d ascribe ye greatness unto

25. our God.

> 4 He is the Rock, his f work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and s without iniquity, just and right is he.

> 5 They have corrupted themselves; their spot is not the spot h of his children: they are a perverse and i crooked

generation.

6 Do ye thus k requite the LORD? O foolish people and unwise! is not he ! thy father that hath m bought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee ?

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will a shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee;

8 When the most High o divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he P set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the Lord's a portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.

10 . He found him in a s desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness: he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the capple of his eye.

11 As an a cagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her x wings, taketh them, bear-

eth them on her wings;

12 So the Lonn : alone did zlead him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 He made him ride on the a high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and be made I sand, and two put ten thousand to flight, 20.7, 2.

him to suck honey out of the rock, and Before CHRIST oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat, and thou didst drink the b pure blood of the grape.

& Isaiah 15 | But ' Jeshurun d waxed fat, and 63.2. e kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou ar. 14.19. grown thick, thou art covered with fat- c chap. ness; then he forsook God which made Isaiah him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of 44.2. his salvation.

9. 25. 10 They provoked him to f jealousv with strange gods, with abominations 2.29. provoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed unto g devils, not \$2 Cor. to God; to gods whom they knew not, 11. 15. to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art h unmindful, and hast forgotten God h Jer. that formed thee.

19 And when the Lord saw it he i abhorred them, because of the provok- i Lam. ing of his sons, and of his daughters. 20 And he said, I will kinde my face k Psalm

from them, I will see what their end 27.8. shall be: for they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with that which is 1 not God; they have 11 Cor. provoked me to anger with their vani- 8.4,5 and 10.19. ties: and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people, I will provoke them to anger with a m foolish m Rom. nation.

22 For a fire is kindled in mine an- n Amos ger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, 2.2. Malachi and shall consume the earth with her 4.1,2. increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them;

I will spend mine arrows upon them. o Psalm 24 They shall be burnt with hunger, 91. 5. Ezek. and devoured with burning heat, and 5. with bitter destruction: I will also send Zech. the P teeth of beasts upon them, with 9.5. the poison of a serpents of the dust.

25 The sword without, and terror g Gen. within, shall destroy both the young man r Ezek. and the virgin, the suckling also, with 7. 15.

the man of gray hairs.
26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the s Ezek. wrath of the enemy, lest their adversa- 20, 13, ries should behave themselves strange- t Psalm ly, and lest they should say, Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all

28 For they are a nation " void of u Jer. counsel, neither is there any understand- 4.22.

ing in them. 29 x Oh that they were wise, that they x Psaim understood this, that they would con- 107. 43.

sider their ; latter end! 30 How should 2 one chase a thou- 1.9.

a Isaiah

c Psalm 72. 5, 6. d Jude

e 2 Sam. 22. 2. 3. t Psalm 92. 4. ? Psalm h Gal. 3. 19. i Isaiah

42. 16. k Psalm 2n 1 Cor. 6. 20.

2: Psalm 44. 1, 2. o chap. p Num. 31, 13, e Exod. r Num.

31, 22, s chap. 8. 15. Jer. 2. 6. Fizek. Eph. # Psalin Zech.

n F.xod. x Isaiah y Isaiah 43. 11. 2 Psalm 28. 14. 1. 28. Tsaiah

53. 11.

1451. a Psalm 44. 12. b Psalm 115. 3. c Num. 23. 8.

d Isaiah 1, 10. e Isaiah

5. 4. f Song g 1 Tim. 4. 1. h Job 14. 17. 33. 16. k Rom. 12. 19. ! Psalm

17. 4. m Gen. n 2 Peter o Amos 10. 14. u Hosea

* Isaiah Rev. 1. 18. t Exod.

x Isaiah

a Rev. 19. 1, 2. b Psalm

e chap. 6. 6. and 11. 18.

g Rom, 10.5.

Before except their rock had a sold them, and LORD had shut them up? 31 For their rock is not bas our Rock,

even our enemies themselves reing judges.

32 For their d vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their egrapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter:

33 Their f wine is the g poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me,

and h sealed up among my i treasures?

35 To me belongeth k vengeance and recompense; their foot shall I slide in m due time: for the day of their calamity is at nand, and the things that shall come upon them " make haste.

36 For the LORD shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants; when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up or left.

37 And he shall say, P Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted;

38 Which did 4 eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink-offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.

39 See now that I, reven I, am he, and there is no god with me: I skill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For I tlift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and

ver. 42. mine hand take hold on a judgment, I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows x drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain, and of the captives, from the beginning of y revenges upon the enemy.

4S Rejoice, O ye nations, z with his Jer. 51.6. people: for he will avenge a the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his bland, and to his peo-

44 ¶ And Moses came and spake all the words of this c song in the ears of the people, he, and d Hoshea, the son of

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel.

46 And he said unto them, e Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day; which ye shall 40. 4. and command your children to observe, to do all the words of this law.

47 For it is f not a vain thing for you; because it is a your life; and through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

48 ¶ And the Lond h spake unto Moses that self-same day, saying,

49 Gct thee up into this mountain

Abarim, unto mount i Nebo, which is it the land of Moa , that is over agons CHRIST Jesicho, and behald the land Canaan, which I live unto the children of Israel i Num. for a possession;

50 And die in the mount whither thou 34.1. goest up, and be k gathered unto thy k Gen. people; as Aaron thy brother died in 15.15. mount Hor, and was gathered unto his and 25. 8. people:

ople:
51 Because ye m trespassed against 27.14.
When the m Nurr. me among the children of Israel at the m Nur 20. 11. waters of Meribah-kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified " me not in the midst of the children of " Lev.

52 Yet thou shalt o see the land be- o Hebr. fore thee; but thou shalt not go thither 11.13. unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII.

4 The blessings 1 The majesty of God. of the twelve tribes. 26 The excellency of Israel.

AND this is the a blessing where- a Gen. with Moses the man of God blessed the 27.4. children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, The Lord came from b Sinai, and rose up from c Seir unto b Gal. them; he shined forth from mount d Pa- 4. 25. c chap. ran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery d Gen. law for them.

3 Yea, he loved othe people; fall his saints are in thy hand: and they g sat f Psalm down at thy feet; every one shall h receive of thy words.

4 Moses commanded us a law, even h Prov. 2. 1. i Psalm the i inheritance of the congregation of

5 And he was king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people, and the tribes of Israel, were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let k Reuben live, and not die; & Genand let not his men be few.

7 \ And this is the blessing of I Judah: I Num. and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of 10.14. Judah, and m bring him unto his peo- m Zech. ple: let ais hands be "sufficient for him; 2. 12. and be thou an help to him from his ene- 49.0.

8 ¶ And of Levi he said, Let thy o Thummim and thy Urim be with thy o Exed. holy one, whom thou didst prove at 28. 30. Massah, and with whom thou didst P p Job strive at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his Psalm 81. 7. mother, I have anot seen him; neither q Exod. did he acknowledge his brethren, nor 32. 26. knew his own children: for they have 10.2. and observed thy word, and kept thy cove- 21. 11.

10 They shall r teach Jacob thy judg- , Ezck. ments, and Is ael thy law: they shall 44. 23. put s incense before thee, and whole s I Kings burnt-sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, Load, his substance, and t Ezek.]; accept the twork of his hands: smite 43. 27. through the loins of them that " rise 2 Num. 16. 1.

Refore

Judges

n Gen.

7. 2, 3. p Judges

43. 25. 8 1 Sam. 12. 6.

Num. 14. 30. Rev. 14.14.

y Isaiah Rev. 18. 5. = Rom. 15. 9, 10.

85. 0. c Psalm 101. 1. d Num. 13. 17.

Ezek. 44. 5. f Psalm

h Num.

18. 11.

91. 1.

34. 11.

& Gen.

24. 35.

c Gen. 27. 28.

d Hab.

e Psalm

24. 1. f Luke 2. 14.

g Exod, 3.9

h Gen.

49. 26.

ž Num.

k Psalm

23. 22.

44. 5.

& Gen.

48, 19,

an Gen.

49, 13,

n Gen.

o Isaiah

p Gen.

49.19.

32. 1.

18, 40,

19. 47. Judges

9. 1. u Luke

5, 1,

s Joshua

3.6.

a 1 Chr.

Before CHRIST that they rise not again.

1451. 12 ¶ And of × Benjamin he said, The ~~ beloved of the LORD shall dwell in x Joshua safety by him; and the LORD shall cover y him all the day long, and he shall y Psalm dwell between his z shoulders. aNum.

13 ¶ Andof a Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the b precious things of heaven, for the cdew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,

15 And for the chief things of the d ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth, and fulness thereof; and for the good will of him that s dwelt in the bush; let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was h separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of i unicorns; with them he shall k push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the I ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, m in thy going out; and n Issachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall o call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall

suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand. 20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be

he that Penlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as alion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And he a provided the first part q Num. for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed " the justice of the Lord, and r 1 Kings his judgments with Israel.

22 & And of Dan he said, Dan is as lion's whelp; he shall leap from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O Naph-4. 13. and tali, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lord; possess thou the " west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil.

25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 There is a none like unto the God of Jeshurun, who y rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his z excellency on the sky.

27 The a eternal God is thy b refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the ene-

against him, and of them that hate him, ny from before thee, and shall say, De-Before CHRIST strov them.

28 Israel then shall dwell in a safety alone : the e fountain of Jacob shall be d Num. upon a land of corn and wine; also his 23.9. f heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy art thou, O Israel; g who f Gen. is like unto thee, O people saved by the 27, 28. h Lord, the shield of thy help, and who 7, 23. is the i sword of thy excellency! and h Jer. thine enemies shall be found liars unto 23.6. thee, and thou shalt k tread upon their high places.

k Psalm 66. 12. Joshua 10. 24, 26.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land: 5 his death and burial: 7 his age: 9 Joshua succeedeth him.

AND Moses a went up from the a chap. plains of Moab unto the b mountain of 32, 49. Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over 32. against Jericho: and the Lord shew- c Ezek ed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan, 40.2.

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of 21, 10. Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm-trees, unto Zoar.

4 And the Lord said unto him, This is d the land which e I sware unto Abra- d Isaiah ham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed : I have 2, 12. caused thee to f see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt s not go over thither.

5 ¶ So Moses, the h servant of the f Gen. LORD, i died there in the land of Moab, 12.6. according to the word of the LORD.

6 And ke buried him in a valley in g Num. the land of Moab, over against Bethh Joshua peor: but ! no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 And Moses was an hundred and k Jude 9. twenty years old when he mea: 1113 eye was not dim, nor his natural force m Gen. 27.1.
n Num. twenty years old when he died: his m / Jude 9.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept 20. 29. for Moses in the plains of Moab n thirty days : so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the o spirit of wisdom; for Mo- o Isaiah ses had Plaid his hands upon him: and Luke the children of Israel hearkened unto 4.14. him, and did as the Lord commanded p Num. Moses.

10 ¶ And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the Lord knew q face to face;

11 In all the signs and the wonders r Num. which the Lord sent him to do in the ch. 4.34 land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his Luke servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and 3.21. and in all the great terror which Moses 10, 40, 43 shewed in the sight of all Israel.

104, 10,

1451.

i Num. 20, 28,

q Exod.

2 Cor.

x Jer. 10.6. v Psalm 68. 34. ≈ Psalm 68, 35. a Psalm 55. 17. b Psalm 91. 1. c Song 2. ĉ.

Before CHRIST 1451.

a Rom.

19.16.

c Deut. 11. 24.

d Psalm

12. 6. Tit. 1. 2.

e Exod.

f chap. 13. 5.

g Gen. 15. 18. h Num.

34. 16.

+ Heb. before

thy face,

Ro. 8. 31. i Isaiah

43. 1, 2. Hebrews

13. 5. k1 Cor.

16. 13.

/ Psalm

m Prov. 4.27.

119.6.

Gal.

2. 14.

Eph. 5. 15. n Mat.

12.34.

Col.

3. 16.

Acts

4. 19. q Psalm 27. 1.

o Psalm

p Judges 6. 14.

Jer. 1. 8. r chap.

10. 8, 9.

Judges 4.

6, 10. 8 Psalm

37. 3.

NOr. do wisely, Ps. 1. 3.

CHAP. I.

1 The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Moses. 3 The extent of the promised 10 Joshua prepareth the people.

1. 1. 6 1 Kings the servant of the Lord, it came to pass, that the Lord b spake unto Joshua, the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead : now, therefore, arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which all do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

3 ¶ Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, d as I said unto Moses.

4 From the e wilderness, and this f Lebanon, even unto the great river, the river & Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the h great sea, toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand t before thee all the days of thy life. As I was with Moses, so I will be with thee; I will i not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 k Be strong, and of a good courage; for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou may cat observe to do according to I all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to m the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest || propper whithersoever thou goest.

meditate therein day and night, that Jericho. And they went, and came into silently, thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

9 P Have not I commanded thee? Be strong, and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: 9 for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host and command the people, saying, 5 Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of the men went I wot not: s pursue after g Isaise Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying, them quickly; for ye shallovertake them. 33 1

13 Remember the word which Moses,

the servant of the Lord, commanded Before you, saying, The Lord your God hath 1451. given you rest, and both given you this t land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and NOW, after the death of Moses, a your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ve shall pass before your brethren | armed, all the mighty men of va- for, har lour, and help them;

15 " Until the Lord have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, an they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them; thei 17.14. ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses. Phil. 2.4. the Lord's servant, gave you on this side Jordan, toward the sun-rising.

16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, x All that thou commandest us we x Excd. will do, and whithersoever thou sendest 2.17. us we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto 1 Cor. Moses in all things, so will we hearken 11.1. unto thee: youly the Lord thy God 6.1. with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebeagainst thy commandment, and will a not hearken unto thy words, in all that 10.28. thou commandest him, he shall be put 10.4. to death: only a be strong, and of a good 1 Cor. courage.

CHAP. II.

1 Rahab receiveth the two spies sent from Shittim: 8 the covenant made between her and them: 23 their return and report to Joshua.

AND Joshua, the son of Nun, sent 8 This book of the law shall not depart out of a Shittim two men, to spy † se- a Num out of a thy mouth; but thou shall occelly, saying, Go, view the land, even 25.1. b an harlot's house, named Rahab, and Mat. lodged there.

2 And c it was told the king of Jeri- 15. 1. cho, saying, Behold, there came men in Hebrews hither to-night, of the children of Israel, James

to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto c Psalm 127. 1. Rahab, saying, d Bring forth the men Proverbs that are come to thee, which are enter- 21.30. 10 ¶ • Then Joshua commanded the ed into thine house; for they be come 1. 17. to search out all the country.

4 And the woman took the two men, and e hid them, and said thus, There e Rev. came men unto me, but f I wist not 12.16. whence they were :

5 And it came to pass, about the time Hehrews of shutting of the gate, when it was 11.31. dark, that the men went out; whither

6 But she had brought them up to

Exocus t Isaialı ul Cor.

Remans

Bb

Before 1451.

h Deut. i Evod.

21. 30.

& Psalm

28. 10. † Heb.

n Exod.

15. 14.

Amos

o Exod.

14. 21. Psalm

77. 14. ∌ Num. 21. 24.

2 Kings

12. 4. i Heb.

rose up, Rev.

q 1 Sam. 20. 51.

18. 24. r chap.

6. 23.

4 Heb:

Our soul

teto die

for you, 2 Tim.

s 2 Sam.

1. 15

1.

5. 7. t Aces

9.25.

Eccl.

9. 18.

1 Exod.

+ H.b.

27. 24.

y Acts

27. 31. z Num.

27.25.

6. 16.

the h roof of the house, and hid them | with the i stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. 7 And the men pursued after them

the way to Jordan, unto the fords : and, as soon as they which pursued after Mat. 5.7. their were gone out, they k shutthe gate. 8 ¶ And, before they were laid down,

she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And he said unto the men, 1 I know that the Lord hath given you the land, and that your m terror is fallen upon us, m Deut. and that all the inhabitants of the land t faint because of you. melt, Isa, 13, 7,

10 For we have a heard how the LORD o dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when we came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the P two kings of the Amorites that were on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly

destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things our hearts did melt, neither did there † remain any more courage in any man because of you; for the LORD your God he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now, therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the Lorp, I since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also Proverbs -hew kindness unto my rfather's house; and give me a true token:

> 13 And that we will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, † Our life for yours, if ve otter not this our And it shall be; when the business. Load hath given us the land, that we At a deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she tlet them down by a Matthew cord through the window: for her house was upon the town-wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And " she said unto them, Get ye 24 ver. 22. to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way

17 And the men said unto her, We will be a blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by : and thou shalt † bring gather, Gen. 7. 1. Marthew thy father, and thy mother, and thy oce, been, and all thy father's household none unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall I go out of the doors of thy bouse is to the street, whis blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless; and whoseever shall be with thee in the Matthew linuse, his blood shall be on our head, it any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thea hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed : and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the a 1 Sam. mountain, and abode there three days, 19. 10. until the pursuers were returned. And Psalms the pursuers sought them throughout all 32.6,7. the way, a but found them not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and 1.8. descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua, the son of Proverbs Nun, and told him all things that befell 25. 13.

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly Exod. b the LORD bath delivered into our hand Psalm all the land; for even all the inhabitants 48. 4. of the country do + faint because of Rev.

CHAP. III.

1 Joshua cometh to Jordan. 7 The Lord encourageth Joshua. 14 The waters of Fordan are divided.

AND Joshua a rose early in the a Gen. morning; and they removed from Shit- 22.3 tim, and came to Jordan, he and all the Psalm children of Israel, and lodged there be 119, 60.

fore they passed over.

2 And it came to pass, after b three b chap. days, that the officers went through the 1.11.

host;

3 And they commanded the people. saying, When ye see the cark of the e Num. covenant of the LORD your God, and the 4. priests the Levites bearing it, then ye 6.7. shall d remove from your place, and go 2 Sam. after it.

4 Yet there shall be a space between 15.12.
you and it, about two thousand cubits by d Exod. measure; come not near unto it; that ye 13, 21, may know the way by which ve must 19.12. go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

5 ¶ And Joshua said unto the people, f Sanctify yourselves: for 6 to-morrow f Exod. the LORD will do h wonders among you, 19, 10.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, g Rev. saving, i Take up the ark of the cove- h verses nant, and pass over k before the people. 13, 15. And they took up the ark of the cove- 4. 15. nant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the Lord said unto Joshua, 19.11. This day will I begin to 1 magnify thee 11 Sam. in the sight of all Israel, that they may 2. 30. know that, mas I was with Moses, so I m chap.

will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, say. ing, When ye are come to the brink of Isaiah the water of Jordan, ye shall " stand still 30. 45. in Jordan

9 \ And Joshua said unto the children pver. 13. of Israel, Come hither, and o hear the words of the Lord your God.

10 And Joshua said, P Hereby ye shall Jer. know that the quiving God is among you, 10. 10. and that he will without fail the drive out 1.9 from before you the Canaanites, and the r Deut. Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Periz- Ps. 44. 8.

1 Chron.

Before zites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites. 1451.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the & LORD of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan.

12 Now, therefore, take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of

34. 8. every tribe a man. chap. 4.

9 Micah

Zech.

4. 14. # Num.

: Psalm

214.3.

2 Psalm 73. 37.

≈ Isaiah

a 1 Chr.

12. 15.

49. 19.

b Psalm

and 77.19.

29. 10.

d Gen.

e Deut.

f Daniel

g Exod

14, 29.

a Deut.

Romans

4. 21. b chap.

3. 12.

c Acts 10. 39.

d chap.

Psalm

111. 2.

24. 27.

Job 23. 2.

f Exod.

Psalm

33. 12.

14. 13.

6. 20.

+ Heb.

\$0-11207-

Acts 14, 22,

26. 6.

13 And it shall come to pass, a as soon u ver. 15. as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the LORD of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from ab we; and they shall * stand up on an heap

14 \ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the y ark of the covenant before the people.

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the 2 feet of the Mal. 4. 3. priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water (for a Jordan overdoweth all his banks all the time of Jeremiah

harvest)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood, and b rose up upon an heap, very far from the city Adam, that is beside c Zaretan; and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the d salt sea, failed, and were cut off; and the people passed over eright against Jericho.

17 And the priests, that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, stood firm on dry ground f in the midst of Jordan, and all g the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

CHAP. IV.

1 Twelve stones taken out of Jordan: 9 twelve other stones set up in the midst there f. 10 The people pass over.

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean a passed over Jordan, that the b Lord spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you c twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man:

3 And com and ye them, saving, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' d feet stood firm, twelve e stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging-place where ye shall todge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD f your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel;

6 That this may be a g sign among Ps. 44.1. vou, thit when your conducts the Ps dans fathers, † in time to come, saying, 77.10, 11.

And 11.2. What mean ye by these stones? you, that when your children ask their

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the Before waters of Jardan were i cut off before 1451. the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan the waters i chap. of Jordan were cut off: and these stone: 2. 16. shall be for a k memorial unto the chit 13. 15. dren of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so, as 103, 2. Joshua commanded; and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 ¶ And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where I Psalm the feet of the priests which bare the ark 65. 8. of the covenant stood; and they are

there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, m until m Exod. every thing was finished that the Lord Gal. 6. 9. commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that " Moses " Num. commanded Joshua; and the people o hasted and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the 11. 29. people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe t Manasseh, passed over armed + be- t Heb. fore the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them.

13 About forty thousand, | prepared for war, passed over P before the Lorr unto battle, to the plains of Jerich .

14 TOn that day the LORD & magnife- 6. 11. d Joshua in the sight of all Israel; a... they'r feared him, as they feared Moves, all the days of his life.

15 ¶ And the Lordspake unto Joshua, r Exod.

16 Command the priests that bear the s ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua, therefore, commanded the & Exod. priests, saying, Come ye up out Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenai if the Lord were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the ch. priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry and, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and † flowed over all vester-

his banks, † as they did before. 19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of " the firmonth, and encamped in & Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

20 4 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spoke unto the children of Israel, saving, When your children shall ask their fathers † in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

Hebrew's

Or, Eph.

Rev 8. 12. Exodus

12. 2. 1 Chron. 12, 15, Ezra chap. + Heb. to-VETSE 6.

1451.

dan on dry land.

28 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you. until ye were passed over, as the LORD vour God did to the y Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over :

≈ Psalm 32, 20,

: Exod.

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Long, that Beremiah it is might; that we might 2 fear the LORD your God for ever.

CHAP. V.

2 Gircumcision renewed. 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal. 13 The Lord appeareth to Josnua.

a Gen. 30. 6. 3 Nam. 23. 29.

c Exod. 34, 24, ch. 2, 9.

Psalm

Rev.

18. 10.

+ Heb.

saureds

Exodus

4. 25. d Mat.

John 4.

e Num.

1 Cor.

f Hosen

g Num.

14. 23. Pealm

95. 10.

Ď. Ö.

48. 5, 8.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the a Amorites, which were on the side of I ordan westward, and all the kings of the b Canaanites, which were by the sea, heard that the Lorn had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their cheart melted; neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 ¶ At that time the Lord said unto Joshua, Make thee † sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel

the second time.

or, rocks, 3 And d Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: All the people that came out of Egypt that were males, even all the men of war, edied in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out Hebrews were circumcised; but all the people that were f born in the wilderness by the way, as they came forth out of Egypt, them

they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD; unto whom the LORD & sware, that he would not show them the land which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey

h Num. 14. 31. i Eph.

& Gen.

Ezekiel 20. 7.

! That is,

Relling,

Genesis

22, 14,

7 And their children, whom hhe raised up in their stead, them Joshua circameised: for they were i uncircum-Col. 3.11. cived, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had do coircumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp

Jeremiah till they were whole.

1. 24. 24. This day have I rolls. 9 And the Lord said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the k reproach of Egypt ! from off you: wherefore the name of the place is called | Gilgal unto this day.

Before 22 Then ye shall let your children camped in Gilgal, and kept m the pass-Before CHRIST know, saying. Israel came over this Jor-over on the fourteenth day of the month CHRIST at even in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of " the old corn m Num. of the land on the morrow after the pass over, unleavened cakes, and parched " Deut. corn, in the self-same day.

12 ¶ And the o manna ceased on the 21. 22. morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but 8, 3, they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that vear.

13 \ And it came to pass, when Jo-r chap. shua was by Jericho, that he P lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood 9 a man over against him, with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, 8 Nay; but as || captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, " What saith my Lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the Lord's host said unto Joshua, x Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is † holy. And Joshua 1. 18. did so.

CHAP. VI.

1 Jericho is shut up. 8 The city compassed six days. 20 The walls fall down. 22 Rahab is saved.

NOW Jericho † was straitly shut up, † Heb. a because of the children of Israel none went out, and none came in.

2¶ And the b Lond said unto Joshua, See, c I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the d king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall e compass the city, all c Daniel ye men of war, and go round about the 2.21. city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. 2. 11.

4 And seven priests shall bear before e Num. the ark seven trumpets of frams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass f2 Kings the city & seven times, and the priests h 5. 10. shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when 2 Kings they make a long blast with the ram? 5. 10. horn, and when we hear the sound of 4.6. the trumpet, all the people shall i shout 1 Cor. with a great shout; and the wall of the 1.2 city shall fall down † flat, and the peo- 18. 43. ple shall ascend up, every man straight h Hebr. before him.

6 ¶ And Joshua, the son of Nun, call- 20. 21 ed the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let place seven k priests bear seven trumpets of ch. 2. 15. rams' horns before the ark of the LORD

7 And he said unto the people, Pas- Rev. on, and compass the city, and let him, 1. 12. that is armed pass on before the ark /chap. of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the 10 And the children of Israel en- seven priests bearing the seven trum-

s Psalm Or, rince, Daniel t Gen. u 1 Sam. Exod. 1 Cor.

Exod.

and was

b chap. d chap. Job 9. 4

+ Heb. k Deut.

the LORD, and a blew with the trum-1451. pets; and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them. m chap. 9 And the armed men went before n Mat. the priests that blew with the trumpets, 16. 24. and the || rereward came after the ark, 2 Cor. 10. 4.

the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets. 10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the o day I bid you shout;

o Acts 1. then shall ye shout.

gather-ing host,

Psalm

27. 10.

7, 10.

q ver. 6. 1 Chron.

OT,

devoted, banned,

Numbers

1 Kings

36. 34

Isaiah

34.6.

46, 10. Ezekiel

39. 17.

s chap

2. 4. and

Hebrews

7. 25. 2 Samuel

21. 1.

Eccl.

9. 18.

Rev. 18, 21

x Deut.

1 Kings

20. 42.

19. 21.-

Rev.

Jonah

6. 10. 2 Peter

Jeremiah

11 So the ark of the Lord compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the

p Psalm 12 ¶ And Joshua P rose early in the 112. 5. morning, and the priests took up the ark of the Lord.

13 And 4 seven priests, bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark *1 Kings of the LORD, went on r continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the arm-Gal. 6. 9. ed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the

camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early, about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times; only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you

the city

17 ¶ And the city shall be || accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she, and all that are with her in the house, because she thid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Matthew Israel a curse, and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come in-

to the treasury of the LORD.

20 \ So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down " flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they x utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and

Before pets of rams' horns passed on m before sheep, and ass, with the edge of the Before CHRIST the Learn and a blaw with the turn sword.

> 22 ¶ But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, y as ye sware unto her

23 And the young men that were Ps. 15. 4 spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them z without the camp of Israel.

24 And they a burnt the city with Dout. fire, and all that was therein: only the 21. 10. silver, and the gold, and the vessels of Acts 2. 41. brass and of iron, they put into the trea- a Rev.

sury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Joshua b saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household and all that she had; and she edwelleti in Israel even unto this day: because c Mat. she hid the messengers which Joshua 1. 5. sent to spy out Jericho.

26 ¶ And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, Cursed be the man before the LORD that riseth up and d 1 Kings buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay 16. 34 the foundation thereof in dhis first-born, e Ruth and in his youngest son shall he set up I Sam. the gates of it.

27 So the Lord was with Joshua, and 2 Sam. his e fame was noised throughout all the Matthew

CHAP. VII.

1 Achan's trespass. 2 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 16 Achan is taken by lot: 24 he and his household destroyed.

BUT the a children of Israel commit- a chap. ted a trespass in the accursed thing: 22, 20, for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son 12,7 of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the b anger of the LORD was kindled b Exod. against the children of Israel.

2 ¶ And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside d Beth-aven, Gen. on the east side of Beth-el, and spake ch. 12.9. unto them, saying, Go up, and e view d Hosea the country. And the men went up e Prov. and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and and 24.6. Matthew said unto him, Let not all the people 10.16. go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai, and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men; and they fled f before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them 59.2. about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them in the g Lev. going down; wherefore the hearts of 26.36. the people 3 nielted, and became as 37, 29,

And Jeshua h rent his clothes, 9.14. and fell to the earth upon his face ibc - 50.1

1451.

y chap.

z Num.

Isaiah

k Esther

4. 10, 12. m Job

21.7

32. 42.

n chap.

Psalm

116. 11.

+ Heb.

In me,

Genesis

e Hab.

2. 1. † Heb.

seeing

#urned

the neck.

ch. 1.5.

p Psalm 83. 4.

q Exod.

2. 12.

Psalm

r Ezra 10. 2, 3.

Lam.

75. 22.

t Lev.

verse 1.

21 chap.

& Acts 5.

1, 2. y Hebr.

4. 13. z Num.

14. 45. a Exod.

19. 10. b Prov.

16.33.

e Num.

27. 21. d Deut.

e Exod. 19. 5. f Psalm 18. 18.

g Num. 26. 20.

13. 15.

3. 35.

6. 18.

Before fore the ark of the Lord until the even confession unto him: and tell me now CHRIST acte, he and the beiders of Israel, and what thou hast done; hid it not fr mme. put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas! O Lord God, m wherefore hast thou at all 1 Pet.3.5. God, in wherefore has the last the la deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? Would to God we had Jeremiah been content and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

8 † O LORD, o what shall I say, twhen Israel turneth their backs before their enemies!

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabitants of the land, shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and P cut of our name from the earth; and 9 what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 % And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore s liest thou

rael hath thus upon thy face ?

11 : Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed " my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even axen of the accursed thing, and have also x stolen, and dissempted also, and Numbers they have y put it even among their own stuff.

12 Therefore the children of Israel 2 Mat. 6.9. could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies. because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you. Proverbs

13 Up, a sanctify the people, and say, San tiny yourselves against to-morrow; for thus saith the Lord God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the mids of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ve take away the accursed thing from among you

14 In the morning, therefore, ve shall be brought according to your tribes; and it shall be, that the tribe which the Lond b taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man

15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath . because he hath transgressed the covenant of the Lord, and because he hato

wrought folly c in Israel.

16 % So Joshua frose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah wastaken:

17 And he brought the family of a Judah; and he took the family of the Zo hites: and ne brought the family of the Zarhites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son or Carmi, the son of Zabrli, the son of Zerah, of the turbe of Ja lan, was taken.

19 And Joshua said into Achan,

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus ave I done :

21 When I I saw among the spoils a /1 John oodly † Babylonish garment, and tw. 2. 16. undred shekels f silver, and a wedge a cloak of gold of fifty shekels weight then I " of Sinar coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are a nid in the earth in the m Prov midst of my tent, and the silver under in

22 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and hey ran unto the tent : and, behold, it was hid in his o tent, and the silver un- o Eccl.

23 And they took them out of the midst f the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and † laid them our before the LORD.

24 ¶ And Joshua, and all Israel wit. m, took Ach in the son of Zerah, and golden tongue, ne silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his P sons, and his laughters, and his oxen, and his asses, 20, 23 and his sheep, and his tent, and 9 at r1Kings hat he had; and they brought them 18.17. unto the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou 2 Sam. troubled us? The Lord shall rouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him 21, 14, ith stones, and burned them with five. Proverbe ifter they had stoned them with stones Zech.

er they had stoned them a great 6.8. 26 And they raised over him a great 6.8. That is a great this day. So the Trouble, s heap of stones, unto this day. So the LORD turned from the herceness of la ager: wherefore the name of hat place vas called, The valley of Achor unto Hosea this day.

CHAP. VIII.

· God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereb: Ai was taken. 30 Foshur builteth an altar, and writeth the law on stones. &c.

AND the Lord said unto Joshua, a a Deut. Fear not, neither be thou dismaved; b ske all the people of var with thee, at rise, go up to Ai: see, c I have given to the hand the king of Ai, and his c Psalm people, and his city, and his land.

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her 2. 21. ing, as thou didst unto dericho and her d chap. ing : only the e spoil thereof, and the 6.21. attle thereof, shall ye take for a prey 20. 14. oto yourselves Lay thee an ambush or the city f behind it.

3 ¶ So Joshua ar se, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai : and Joshua hose out & thirty thousand mighty men gver. 1. of valour, and sent them away h by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ve shall lie ! in wait against the | Or, in city, even behind the city; go not very ambush, far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that

Genesis 10. 10.

boured

verse 6.

Isaiah

b 2 Sam. Daniel

fver. 9.

i Mat.

h2 Tin. 2. 25. i Psalm 51. 3. k Prov. 28, 13,

My son, give, I pray thee, i glory to come out against us, as at the Lord God of Israel, and a make we will flee before them.

cçl.

Exod

idges

Kings

. 18.

11.

Sam.

3. 28.

Psalm

11. 8.

Heb.

Sam.

ccl.

Thess.

ev. 17.

Exod.

.. 3, 4. ii. 11. 6.

Exod.

. 11.

Sam.

6 (For they will come out after us.) tl we have | dr wn them from the circ: 1451. to they & will sa, They flee be bre us, as at the first; therefore we will flee beulled.

Then ve shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city; for the LORD .our God will deliver it into your hand.

8 and i s all be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the Loan shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.

94 Joshua, therefore, sent them forth; and they wer too lie in ambush, and abode b tween Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: bu Joshua lodged that night

among the people.

10 And Joshua rose up m early in the eremiah morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

> 11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their † hers in wait on pplant- the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the mids of the valley.

eading 14 And it came to pass, when the king of Ar saw it, that they hasted, and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, be-1 Sam. fore the plain: but he " wist not that there were ders in ambush against him beaund the city

15 And J shua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the o wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and p were drawn an ay from the city.

17 And there was 9 not a man left in Ai or Beth-el that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and er. 24. jursue after Israel.

18 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I wal give it into thine hand. And Joshua r stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted, and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them they saw, and, behold, the

ven; and † they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush has I taken the city and that the smoke o the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the fiee, Numbers men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smotthem, so that they let onone of them remain or escape.

23 And the " king of Ai they tool alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israe had made an end of slaving all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the † edge of the † Heb. sword

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai.

26 For Josinia x drew not his hand x Exod, back, wherewith he stretched out the 17. 11. spear, until he had utterly destroyed all ver. 18, the inhabitants of Ai.

27 Only the cattle, and the spoil of that chy, I rael y took for a prey unt y Num. themselves, according unto the word of 31. 22, 26. the Lord, which he commanded Jo-

28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap z for ever, even a desolation, z Neh. unto this day.

29 And the king of Ai he a hanged a Deut. on a tree until even-tide: and, as soon ch. 9.3. as the sun was down, Joshua command- and 10. 1. ed that they should take his carcas. Esther 7.10. down from the tree, and cast it at the Psalms entering of the gate of the city, and 107.40. raise thereon a b great heap of stones, and 110.62. that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua c built an altar un- Rev. 19. to the LORD God of Israel in d mount 6 chap. Enal;

31 As Moses, the servant of the Lord, c Gen. commanded the children of Israel, as it Dent. is written in the book of the law of Mo- 11. 29 ses, An altar of e whole stones, over and 27.5. which no man hath lifted up any iron: 20.26. and they offered thereon f burnt-offer- Psalm ings unto the Lord, and sacrificed g 149.6. peace-offerings.

32 And he wrote there h upon the e Exod. stones i a copy of the law of Moses, f Rom. which he wrote in the presence of the 12.1. children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders h Exod. and officers, and their judges, stood on 34.1. this side the ark, and on that side, be- 1 Deut. fore the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, as s smoke of the city ascended up to hea- well the stranger as he that was born

Before 1451.

† Heb. Psalms Amos k ver. 29,

k Esther

4. 10, 12. m Job

32, 42,

n chap.

Psalm

116.11. † Heb.

In me,

Lord.

e Hab.

2. 1. † Heb.

seeing

the neck.

p Psalm

83. 4. q Exod.

Psalm

10. 2, 3.

s 1 Sam.

t Lev.

verse 1. 21 chap.

1, 2. y Hebr.

4. 13. × Num.

14. 45.

a Exod.

19. 10. b Prov.

16.33.

e Num. 27. 21. d Deut.

23. 15.

e Exod. 19. 5. f Psalm

g Num. 26. 20.

i Psalm

28. 13.

Lam.

3. 40.

Genesis

Before fore the ark of the Lord until the even ate, he and the kelders of Israel, and I 5 put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas! O Lord Gop, m wherefore hast thou at all 1 Pet.3.5. God, m wherefore hast thou at all 11 Sam. brought this people over Jordan, n to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? Would to God we had Jeremiah been content and dwelt on the other side Io: dan !

8 † O Lord, o what shall I say, twhen Israel turneth their backs before their

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabitants of the land, shall hear of it. and shall environ us round, and P cut on our name from the earth: and 9 what wilt thou do unto thy great name ?

10 % And the LORD said unto Joshua. that Is. Get thee up;
rael hath thus upon thy face? Get thee up; wherefore sliest thou

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed a my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even axen of the accursed thing, and have also x stolen, and dissembled also, and Numbers they have y put it even among their own stuff.

106. 7. M.t. 6. 9. • Ezra 12 Therefore the children of Israel 2 could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies. because they were accursed; neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you. Proverbs

13 Up, a sanctify the people, and say, San tiry yourselves against to-morrow; for thus saith the Lord God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the mids of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand & Acts 5. before thine enemies, until ve take away the accursed thing from among you

14 In the morning, therefore, ye shall be brought according to your tribes; and it shall be, that the Tibe which the LORD b taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the Logo shall take shall come man by man

15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accorsed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath. because he hath transgressed the covenant of the Lord, and because he hato

wronght folly a in Israel.

16 % So Joshua frose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah wastaken:

17 And he brought the family of g Judah; and he took the family of the Zw hites: and ne brought the family of the Zarbites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabeli, the son of Zehe Tin ral, of the tribe of Jalan, was taken.

19 And Jos'rus said into Achan, the Lord God of Israel, and a make confession unto him: and tell me now Before what thou hast done; hid it not fr mme. HIST

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and aid, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus ave I done :

21 When I 1 saw among the spoils a / 1 John oodly † Babylonish garment, and two 2. 16. † Heb. undred shekels f silver, and a wedge a cloak of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I m of Sinar, oveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are a nid in the earth in the m Prov nielst of my tent, and the silver under in

22 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and hey ran unto the tent : and, behold, it was hid in his o tent, and the silver un- o Eccl.

23 And they took them out of the midst f the tent, and brought them unto Johua, and unto all the children of Israel. and † laid them our before the LORD.

24 ¶ And Joshua, and all Israel wit m, took Ach in the son of Zerah, and ne silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his P sons, and his aughters, and his oxen, and his asse-, 20, 23 and his sheep, and his tent, and 9 at 71 Kings hat he had; and they brought them 18.17 unto the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou 2 Sam, troubled us? The LORD shall rouble 18.17 thee this day. And all Israel stoned him 21, 14, ith stones, and burned them with five. Proverbs fter they had stoned them with stones Zech.

26 And they raised over him a great.6. s heap of stones, unto this day. So the LORD turned from the fierceness of his oger: wherefore the name of that place Isaiah as called, The valley of | Achor unto 65. 10.

CHAP. VIII.

God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereb: Ai was taken. 30 Foshu i buil teth an altar, and writeth the law on stones. &c.

AND the Lord said unto Joshua, a Deut. Fear not, neither be thou dismaved; b Isaiah the all the people of var with thee, at rise, go up to Ai: see, c I have given 14. 14. to the hand the king of Ai, and his c Psalm cople, and is city, and his land.

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her 2, 21, ing, as thou didstunto deferiche and her d chap. ing : only the e spoil thereof, and the 6.21. attle thereof, shall ye take for a prey 20. 14. into yourselves Lay thee an ambush or the city f behind it.

3 ¶ So Joshua ar se, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai : and Joshua hose out & thirty thousand mighty men gver. 1. valour, and sent them away h by night. 5. 2.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie || in wait against the || Or, in city, even behind the city; go not very ambush, Psalm

far from the city, but be ye all ready: 5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shail come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that i Mat. I we will I fee before them.

10. 10.

golden tongue,

112. 5.

My son, give, I pray thee, i glory to

Before CHRIST 6 (For they will come out after us.) til we have † dr wn them from the city: 1451. to they k will sa, They flee be are us, as at the first; therefore we will flee berulled, ore them. Eccl.

Then ve shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city; for the LORD our God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.

94 Joshua, therefore, sent them forth; and they went to be in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: bu Joshua lodged that night

among the people.

n Psalm 101. 8. 18. 10.

Heb.

reading Sam. 3. 7. lccl.

12.

5. 32,

lecl.

0, 31. Thess.

. 2, 3. lev. 17.

, 8. chap.

8, 12,

1, 14.

Exod.

Sam.

Exod.

Exod.

5. 9. udges

0. 18.

. 11. chap.

Sam.

3. 28.

Kings

10 And Joshua rose up m early in the feremiah morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

> 11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a valley between them and Ai.

> 12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their + hers in wait on upplant- the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 And it came to pass, when the king of A1 saw it, that they hasted, and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, be-1 Sam. fore the plain: but he " wist not that there were ders in ambush against him beaund the city

15 And J shua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the o wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and P were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was 9 not a man left in Ai or Beth-el that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and

ver. 24. pursue after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I wal give it into thine hand. And J show stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their piace, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted, and set the city on fire

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them they saw, and, behold, the ven; and † they had no power to flee this way or that way : and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshna and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city and that the smoke of the city ascend ed, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smotthem, so that they let onone of them remain or escape.

23 And the "king of Ai they tool alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israc had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all falled on the edge of the sword until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the f edge of the + Heb. sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai.

26 For Joshua x drew not his hand x Exod, back, wherewith he stretched out the 17. 11. spear, until he had utterly destroyed all ver. 18. the inhabitants of Ai.

27 Only the cattle, and the spoil of that city, Israel I took for a prey unto y Num. themselves, according unto the word of 31. 22, 26. the LORD, which he commanded Jo-

28 A.d Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap z for ever, even a desolation, z Neh. unto this day.

29 And the king of Ai he a hanged a Deut. on a tree until even-tide: and, as soon ch. 9.3 as the sun was down, Joshua command- and 10.1. ed that they should take his careas. Esther 7, 10, down from the tree, and cast it at the Psalms entering of the gate of the city, and 107.40.

raise thereon a b great heap of stones.

Acts that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua c built an altar un- Rev. 19. to the Lord God of Israel in a mount b chap. Enal;

31 As Moses, the servant of the Lord, c Gen. commanded the children of Israel, as it Deut. is written in the book of the law of Mo- 11. 29 ses, An altar of e whole stones, over and 27.5. which no man hath lifted up any iron: 20. 26, and they offered thereon f burnt-offer- Psaim ings unto the Lord, and sacrificed $\frac{149.6}{d \text{ Judges}}$ peace-offerings.

32 And he wrote there h upon the e Exod. stones a copy of the law of Moses. which he wrote in the presence of the 12.1.

children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders h Exod. and officers, and their judges, stood on 34. 1. this side the ark, and on that side, be- i Deut. fore the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as s smoke of the city ascended up to hea- well the stranger as he that was born

Before

t Heb. ir them hand to fiee, Numbers Psaims Amos

a chap.

& Num.

8. 32.

34.6.

c Gen.

15. 20.

d 2 Chr.

20. 1, 2.

Psalms

2. 1, and 83. 2, 8.

Rev.

10, 2

16. 14.

e chap.

fLuke

g Mat. 10. 16.

li chap.

k chap. 11. 19. / Exod.

23. 32.

Deut.

34. 12.

Esther

14, 16. Esther

136, 20,

2, 17, Psalm 33. 18. n Psalm

m Deut. 20. 11.

5.9.

among them: half of them over against | to them, We are your servants: there-Before CHRIST mount k Gerizim, and half of them over 1451. against mount Ebal; as Moses, the servant of the LORD, had commanded bek Deut. 11. 29. l Deut. fore, that they should I bless the people 27.11.and of Israel. 31. 10. m Deut. 27. 14. Neh. 8. 1, 2.

34 And afterward he in read all the words of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, n Deut. with the " women, and the little ones, Neh. 8. 2. and the ostrangers that were conversant o ver. 33. among them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The kings combine against Israel. The Gibeonites, obtaining a league by craft, 22 are condemned to be bond-men

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on a this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the b great sea over against Lebanon, the . Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof,

2 That they d gathered themselves together to fight with Joshua, and with Israel, with one accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of e Gibeon f heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,

4 They did work swillly, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors; and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-bottles, old, and rent, and bound

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at h Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country; now, therefore, make ye

i ver. 15. i a league with us. 7 And the men of Israel said unto the

k Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and I how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua, We are thy m servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ve?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come, n Ex. 15. because of the n name of the Lord thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

> 10 And all that he did to the o two kings of the Amorites that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which was at Ashtaroth.

Ii Wherefore our elders, and all the inhabitants of our country, spake to us. saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to most them, and say un- | dren of Israel, that they slew them not.

fore now make ye a league with us.

12 P This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but Romans now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine which we filled were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals. and a sked not counsel at the mouth q Num.

of the LORD. 15 And Joshua s made peace with 1.1. them, and made a league with them, to 1 Sam. let them live: and the princes of the 23.9. and

16 And it came to pass, at the end of three days, after they had made a league with them, that they heard that r Exod. they were their neighbours, and that they

congregation sware unto them.

dwelt among them,

17 And the children of Israel jour- ch. 6. 22. neved, and came unto their cities on the Now their cities were Gi- 2. 12 third day. beon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and 2 Sam. Kirjath-jearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote Jer. 18. them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by 2 Sam. the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation u murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all Ro. 3. 8. the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Lord God of Israel: now, John therefore, x we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will 10, 2 even let them live, y lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, 17. 13, 19 Let them live; but let them be z hewers Zech.5.3 of wood and drawers of water unto all Mal. 3. 5 the congregation; as the princes had 20.11. promised them.

22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you, when ye dwell among us?

23 Now, therefore, ye are a cursed; a Gen. and there shall none of you be freed 9.25. from being bond-men, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God b commanded his servant Moses to give b Exod. you all the land, and to destroy all the 23.32. inhabitants of the land from before you, 7.2. therefore we were sore afraid of our lives ver. 15. because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the chil-

Judges

Ezra 8, 21, Ezekiel s Deut.

9, 14. Eccl. Ps. 15.4

> Romans Ezekiel

a chap.

b chap.

c Psalm

+ Heb.

the king-

10. 4. 6 Gen. 13. 18. 2 Sam. 2. 3, 11. f chap.

15. 39. 2 Chron.

11. 9. Isa. 36. 2.

g chap.

h Mat.

16. 24.

Acts

9. 23. 2 Tim.

1 Peter

4. 4. Isaiah

59. 19.

). 13. Pg. 103. 13, 14.

th chap.

16. 5. t chap.

3. 35.

Judges

6. 20.

CHRIST hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, in the delivered place which he should choose.

ever the same day to be, &c. hence called Nethinims, Phat is, given, or, delivered ever, 1 Chron. 9.2. Exta

CHAP. X.

1 Five kings war against Gibeon: 6 Joshua rescueth it. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 28 Seven kings more are conquered.

NOW it came to pass, when Adonizedek king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to a Jericho and her king, so he had done to b Ai and her king; and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the t royal cities, and because it was greater d 2 Kings than Ai, and all the men thereof were

d mighty

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of e Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of f Lachish, and unto Debir king of a Eglon, saving,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon; for hit hath made peace with Joshua, and with the

children of Israel.

5 Therefore the i five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and k encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua, to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the Lord said unto Joshua, 1 Fear them not; for I have delivered them into thine hand; there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua, therefore, came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all

10 And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to m Beth-horon, and smote them to "Azekah, and unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going and 33.13. down to Beth-horon, that the Lord cast down o great stones from heaven upon their into Azekah, and they died: they I the trees until the evening.

27 And Joshua † made them that day | were more which died with hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

The sun and moun st

12¶ Then Pspake Joshua to the LORD, in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of a Ajalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. not this written in the book of || Jasher, 11.33.
So the sun stood still in the midst of upright, heaven, and hasted not to go down about Num. a whole day?

14 And there was s no day like that s Ivaiali before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for

the Lord fought for Israel.

15 | And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and " tver. s. hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah. 1sa, 2, 2

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, Rev. 6. The five kings are found hid in a cave 15, 17. at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua said, * Roll great 9, 10, stones upon the mouth of the cave, and Anno set men by it for to keep them;

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after Amos your enemies, and † smite the hindmost 9. 1, 2, 3, + Heb. of them; suffer them not to enter into smite their cities: for the Lord your God them in hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua 48, 101 and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: none I moved his tongue against any of y Exod. the children of Israel.

22 ¶ Then said Joshua, Open the 11. 15. mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, 2 Judges that Joshua called for all the men of 8.20. Israel, and said unto the captains of the 15, 4, and men of war which went with him, Come 91.13. and near, z put your feet upon the necks of Isa. these kings. And they came near, and Mal. 4. 3. put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear Psalm not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of 63. 7. and good courage: for a thus shall the LORD Rom. 4.5. do to all your enemies against whom ye 2 Cor.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them 2 Tim. five trees: and they were hanging upon 8.29. and slew them, and b hanged them on b chap.

I Heb. soul,

Deut.

chap.

11. 11. d chap.

15. 42.

e chap.

13. 39.

f chap. .16. 3, 10. Judges

1. 19.

s chap. 15. 39.

" Tich.

rulled them

20162 40

Puild-

27 And it came to pass, at the time | of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he ut. terly destroyed, them, and † all the souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah as

20. 16, 17. he did unto the king of Jericho.
ver. 40.
29 ¶ Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto d Libnah, and fought against Libnah :

30 And the Lond delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 ¶ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto . Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the Long delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Librah.

33 Then Horam king of Gezer, came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining

34 ¶ And from Lachish Joshua passed unto g Eglon, and all Israel with him, and they encamped against it, and fought

against it: 35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword; and all the souls that were therein he utterly † destroyed that day, according

to all that he had done to Lachish. 36 ¶ And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto h Hebron, and they fought against it:

37 And || they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein: he left none remaining (according to all that he had done to Eglon) but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were Judah therein.

38 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir, and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof, as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Joshua smote all the country Before of the hills, and of the south, and of the CHRIST 1481. vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but ut + Heb. terly destroyed † all that breathed, as every the Lord God of Israel commanded.

41 And Joshua smote them from 32.8. k Kadesh-barnea even unto 1 Gaza, and I Gen. all the country of m Goshen even unto m chap.

42 And all these kings, and their land, This did Joshua take at one time; because seven the LORD God of Israel fought for Is- years af-

43 And Joshua | returned, and all Is- into the rael with him, unto the camp to Gilgal. land of Canaan:

CHAP. XI.

1 Divers kings overcome. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 21 The Anakims cut off. 23 The whole land subdued.

AND it came to pass, when Jabin king of a Hazor had heard those things, a chap. that b he sent to Jobab king of Madon, b Isaiah and to the king of . Shimron, and to the 26. 11. king of d Achshaply,

And to the kings that were on the ccnap, north of the mountains, and of the plains d chap. south of c Chimneroth, and in the valley, 12.20. and in the f borders of Dor on the west; 17.11,

3 And to the Canaanite on the east, f Num and on the west, and to the Amorite, Luke and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and 5.1. the Jebusite in the mountains, and to the Hivite, under & Hermon, in the land & chap. of h Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all 31. 49. their hosts with them, much people, even i as the sand that is upon the sea- i Psalm shore in multitude, with horses and cha- 2.1,2. and 20, 8, and riots very many.

5 And when all these kings were Isaiah met together, they came and pitched 8.9, 10. together at the waters of Merom, to 16.14. fight against Israel.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua. Be not afraid because of them; for tomorrow about this time will I deliver & Dent. them up all slain before Israel: thou 17. 16. shalt k hough their horses, and burn Judges their chariots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people 8. 4 of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom 1 suddenly, and they m Gen. fell upon them.

8 And the Lord delivered them into 2.2. the hand of Israel, who smote them, § Some and chased them unto great m Zidon, read awarm and unto | Mizrephoth-maim, and unto waters, the valley of Mizpeh castward; and they salt pits. smote them, until they left them none glass furremaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the burnings LORD bade him: he houghed their hor- waters. ses, and "burnt their chariots with fire. Rev

10 % And Joshua at that time turned 19, 20, n Psalm back and took . Hazor, and smote the 46. 7. king thereof with the sword: for Hazor ochap. before-time was the head of all those Neh. kingdoms. 11.33. kingdoms.

k Num. entrance

1450.

2 Sam. 11Thess.

Heb. the

ings, Lev Job 19. 10. h Gen. 13. 18. Num. leb, ache assisted lim in that ex-

attributloshua, thap. Judges 1. 9, 10. Judges 4. 12.

out here

CHRIST were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not any left to breathe; and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword: and he utterly destroyed them, P as Moses the servant of the LORD, commanded.

13 But us for the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua

p Num.

33. 52.

Deut.

q Deut.

Fxod,

34. 11. Deut,

s chap. 10. 41.

N Or,

Zuin.

|| Some-

than six

chap. 9. 2, 3.

Psalm-

to. 15.

9. 18.

x Jer. 3. 23.

Amos 9.

y Num.

26, 53,

Judges 3. 2, 4.

≈ chap.

34. 20.

Job

u Exod. 4. 21. 1 Kings

7. 2.

7. 25.

7. 2.

14 And all 9 the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves: but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 r As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD com-

manded Moses.

16 ¶ So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of s Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

17 Even from the | mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-

gad in the valley of Lebanon, under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 Joshua made war || a long time

with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made years, chap. 14. peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites, the inhabitants of Gibeon; all other they took in battle.

20 For it was of the Lord to "harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroythem utterly, and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them;

Romans as the Lord commanded Moses. 21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua and cut off the Anakims from the moun-

tains; from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the * mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel; only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod,

there remained.

23 ¶ So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the Lord said unto Moses, and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel, vaccording to their divisions by their tribes. And the land z rested from war.

CHAP. XII.

1 The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings which Joshua smote. NOW these are the kings of the land, !

the king of Achshaph, one:

11 And they smote all the souls that which the children of Israel smote, and Before therein with the edge of the sword, possessed their land on the other side CHRIST Jordan, toward the rising of the sun; from the river a Arnon unto mount Her- a Num. mon, and all the plain on the east;

2 b Silion Eing of the Amorites, who b Num, dweltin Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, 21. 24. which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead even unto the river Iabbok, which is the border of the chil- c Gen, dren of Ammon:

3 And from the plain to the sea of d Numbers Chinneroth on the east, and unto the sea Judges of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, the way to . Beth-jesimoth; and from 3, 17. the south under Ashdoth-pisgah:

4 And the coast of Og king of Bashan, 25.9.
which was of the fremnant of the s gi-f Deut.

About dwelt at Ashtaroth and at E. 3.11.
chapter

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, and in h Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the i Geshurites, and the k Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon:

6 Them did Moses, the servant of the Lond, and the children of Israel, smite; and Moses, the servant of the Lord, gave it for a possession unto the 1 Renbenites, and the Gadites, and the half-

tribe of Manasseh.

7 T And these are the kings of the 2 Kings country which Joshua and the children 25, 23, of Israel smote on this side Jordan on 32. 29. the west, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon, even unto the m mount Halak, m chap. that goeth up to " Seir; which J shua 11.17. gave unto the tribes of Israel for a pos 14.6, and session, according to their divisions:

8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, ochap. and the Jebusites.

9 The king of o Jericho, one: the king of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one: 10 The king of ? Jerusalem, one: the king of Hebron, one:

11 The king of Jarmuth, one: the

king of Lachish, one:

12 The king of Egion, one: the king of Gezer, one:

13 The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one:

14 The king of " Hormah, one: the

king of * Arad, one: 15 The king of y Libnah, one: the

king of 2 Aduliam, one: 16 The king of a Makkedah, one: the

king of b Bethel, one: 17 The king of c Tappuah, one: the

king of 4 Hepher, one: 18 The king of a Aphek, one: the

king of f Lasharon, one: 19 The king of a Madon, one: the f Isa

king of L Hazor, one : 20 The king of Shimron-meron, one: 11.1. k chap

g Gen. 13. 11. Deut. 3. 14. 2 Sam.

chap. chap.

u Num. Num. 21. 1.

I Same. a chap. Gen.

Isaiah

chap.

1452.

21 The king of Taanach, one: the |

CHRIST king of Megiddo, one: 22 The king of Kedesh, one: the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one:

23 The king of Dor, in the coast of Dor, one: the king of the nations of Gilgal, one:

24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the

kings thirty and one.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 8 The inheritance of the two tribes and half. 22 Balaam is slain. 24 The inheritance of Gad, &c.

NOW Joshua was old and stricken in vears; and the Lord said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there a remaineth yet very much land to

be possessed.

3445.

a Deut.

c 2 Sam 3. 3. and 15. 8. d Num.

34. 5. c Deut.

2. 23.

5, 18,

Ezekiel

g Deut.

di John

11.17. i Isaiah

10. 9. Amos

k chap.

11. 8. / Psaim

44. 3.

2 Peter

n Num.

Deut.

13.

o Num.

p Num. 33. 45.

g Num. 21. 84.

FGen. 22.21. 1 Sam.

23. 24.

1. 13.

2 This is the land that yet remaineth, all the borders of the b Philistines, and 7 Gen. all c Geshuri; Deut.

3 From d Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, which is e counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites:

4 From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that is beside the Sictonians, unto Aphek, to the bor-

ders of the Amorites:

f1 Kings 5 And the land of the Giblites, and all g Lebanon toward the sun-rising, from h Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into i Hamath;

6 All the inhabitants of the hill-country, from Lebanon unto k Misrephothmaim, and all the Sidonians: them will I I drive out from before the children of Israel; only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now, m therefore, divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, m ver. 1. Gal. and the half-tribe of Manasseh,

> 8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as " Moses, the servant of the Lord, gave them;

9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is ch. 4. 12. in the midst of the river, and all the plain of o Medeba, unto r Dibon;

10 And all the cities of 9 Sihon king Isa. 15. 2. of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

> 11 And r Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites, and s Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto

Salcah

10 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei east them out

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel Before a expelled not the Geshurites, nor the CHRIST Maachathites; but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Is- u Num. raelites until this day.

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he 23. gave none inheritance: the x sacrifices Judges of the LORD God of Israel made by fire 2. are their inheritance, as he said unto 18, 20,

15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe 9. 13. of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families:

16 And their coast was from y Aroer, y Num. that is on the bank of the river Arnon, 32. 34. and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Medeba;

17 2 Heshbon, and all her cities that 2 1 Chr. are in the plain; Dibon, and | Bamoth- 17he

baal, and Beth-baal-meon.

18 And a Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,

19 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar, in the mount of the val- 22. 41.

20 And b Beth-peor, and Ashdoth- 15. 2, 4.

pisgab, and Beth-jesimoth,

21 And all the cities of the plain, and c Ezek. all the kingdom of Sihon king of the $\frac{25.9}{d \text{ Num}}$. Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, 32 whom d Moses smote with the princes Matthew of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, Phil. 3.1. and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes 1 Tim. of Sihon dwelling in the country.

22 Balaam also, the son of Beor, the 3. soothsayer, did the children of Israel 2 Peter slay with the sword among them that

were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of 2 Thess. Reuben was Jordan, and the border Rev. thereof. This was the inheritance of the 19. 20 children of Reuben after their families, f_2 Pet. the cities, and the villages thereof.

24 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance un- 24. 14. to the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad, according to their families:

25 And their coast was h Jazer, and h Num. all the cities of Gilead, and half the 31.32.an land of the children of Ammon, unter chapter Aroer that is before k Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto 1 Ramath- 26, 26, mizpeh, and Betonim; and from m Ma. Deut. hanaim, unto the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, 11. 15. and Peth-nimrah, and Succoth, and 2 Sami 12. 26. Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Si- / chap. hon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his 20. 8 border, even unto the edge of the sea of m cen. Chinneroth, on the other side Jordan a chap. eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the chil- 32. 36. dren of Gad after their families, the ci- p Num.

ties, and their villages.

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance un-to the half-tribe of Manasseh: and this was the possession of the half-tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families:

who remained of the remnant of the 1 So And their coast was from Maha- 9 Nongiants; for these del Messe smite, and finding all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og 1 chrone, 30 And their coast was from Maha. 9 Num. king of East an, and all the towns of 12.27, 22.

blessed

! chap.

21, 27,

32. 39.

Num.

34. 19. 1 Cor.

20.

& Num.

16.33.and 18. 18.

c,chap.

13, 14,

f Num.

h Judges

Deut.

1. 36. g chap.

13. 6.

€ Num.

13. 31. † Heb.

fulfilled after the

Lord, Numbers

14. 24. Rev.

14. 4. ! Num

14. 27.

1445. 31 And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, ~ and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og r chap. in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of Machir, the son of Manasseh, s Num. even to the s one half of the children of Machir by their families.

32 These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan by Jericho, eastward.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance; the LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The nine tribes and an half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege requireth and obtaineth Hebron.

AND these are the countries which cir. 1444. the children of Israel inherited in the a Num. land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of Heb. 5. 4. the children of Israel distributed for inheritance to them.

2 b By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Proverbs Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half-tribe.

3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes, and an half-tribe, on the other side Jordan; but unto the c Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For the children of Joseph were d 1 Chr. d two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim; 5. 1. therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land save e cities to dwell in, e Num. with their suburbs for their cattle, and ch. 21. 8. for their substance.

5 As the Lord commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in & Gilgal: and Caleb, the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, said unto him, Thou knowest the thing that the LORD said unto Moses, the h man of God, concerning me and thee in Kadesh-

7 i Forty years old was I when Moses, i chap. 7 Forty years old was I when Moses, 11.18, and the servant of the Lord, sent me from 14.7, 10. Kadesh-barnea to espy out the land: Kadesh-barnea to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the peopie k melt; but I † wholly followed the LORD my God.

9 And Moses I sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet ben. have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever; because thou hast wholly followed the Lord my God.

kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the Lond Priver; and the border passed toward the

Before Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore spake this word unto Moses, while the Before CHRIST cities;

Christian ness; and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both m to go out and to come in.

12 Now, therefore, give me this moun- 122. 8. tain, whereof the LORD spake in that n Num. day; (for thou heardest in that day how I Sam. the Anakims were there, and that the 14.7. cities were great and fenced;) " if so be 18. 32, the Lord will be with me, then I shall 34. and be able to drive them out, as the Lord Romans said.

13 And Joshua o blessed him, and Phil. gave unto Caleb, the son of Jephunneh, 4.13-P Hebron for an inberitance.

14 Hebron, therefore, a became the Song inheritance of Caleb, the son of Jephun- 6, 9, neh the Kenezite, unto this day; be-21, 11. cause that he wholly followed the Lord q chap, 10, 37. God of Israel.

15 And the name of Hebron before 23. 2. was r Kirjath-arba, which Arba was a 13.23. great man among the Anakims. And schap. the land had rest from war.

CHAP. XV.

1 The borders of Judah's lot. 13 Caleb's portion and conquest. 16 Othniel, for his valour, hath Achsah to wife: 18 she obtaineth a blessing from her father, &c.

THIS then was the a lot of the tribe a chap. of the children of Judah by their fami-14.2. Judges lies, even to the border of Edom; the 20, 25, wilderness of Zin, southward, was the b Num. uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the 33, 36, shore of the d salt sea, from the bay that and 34. 3 looketh southward.

3 And it went out to the south side to Maaleh-acrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto e Kadesh-barnea, and passed e Gen. along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, 14.7. and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

4 From thence it passed toward Az- 32.3. mon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea. This shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan; and their border in the north quarter was. from the bay of the sea, at the uttermost part of Jordan.

6 And the border went up to f Beth-fchap. hogla, and passed along by the north of 18, 19 Beth-arabah; and the border went up to the stone of a Bohan, the son of Reu-g chap.

7 And the border went up toward Debir from the h valley of Achor, and h chap. so northward, looking toward | Gilgal, 7, 25, 10 And now, behold, the LORD bath that is before the going up to Adum- 18. 17 mim, which is on the south side of the

c Num.

23, 10,

& Judges

m chap.

or chap.

20.7.

9. 17.

28. 18. o chap.

r chap.

29. 44.

a chap.

ver. 16.

1 Cor.

11. 26.

2 Tim.

1 Sam.

17. 25.

1. 1. c Gen.

24.64.

d Gen.

33. 11. e 1 Chr.

4. 15.

f Neh.

11. 25.

g Nch. 11. 25.

9. 25. Hebrews

o chap.

Judges 18. 12.

1444.

t Judges

Before waters of En-shemesh, and the goings | CHRIST out thereof were at || Enrogel. 1444.

8 And the border went up by the val-That is, ley of the k son of Hinnom unto the At the south side of the ! Jebusite, the same is Jountain. Jerusalem; and the border went up to of the fuller, the top of the mountain that lieth be-2 Sam. fore the valley of Hinnom, westward, which is at the end of the valley of the 3 Kings giants, northward. r 2 Kings

9 And the border was drawn from the Jer. 19, 2, top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of m Nephtoah; and went out to 18.21.and the cities of mount n Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah, which is · Kirjath-jearim.

10 And the border compassed from 17.15.and Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim (which is Chesalon) on the north side, and went down to Bethshemesh.

Judges and passed on to r Timnah.

11 And the border went out unto the 2 Chron. side of 9 Ekron, northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount r Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah round about, according to their families.

13 ¶ And unto- Caleb, the son of Jephunneh, he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the Lord to Joshua, even the city of Arba, the father of Anak, which city is Hebron.

- : Jadg. 1. 14 And Caleb drove thence the three 20, 20. sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak. n ch. 10.

15 And " he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher.

16 ¶ And Caleb said, " He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him willy I give Achsah 2 my daughter to and 12. 2. wife.

17 And Othniel, the a son of Kenaz, 4.7,8. 17 And Othniel, the a son of Kenaz, y Gen.24, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he 31,57. gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she b moved him to ask of her father a field : and she c lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

a Num. 36. 10. 2 Chron.

19 Who answered, Give me da blessing: for thou hast given me a south & Judges land, give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

> 20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah, according to

their families.

21 ¶ And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah, toward the coast of Edom southward, were f Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,

22 And Kinah, and 8 Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And h Kedesh, and Hazor, and Before CHRIST

Ithnan, 24 a Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth, 25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Ke-hchap. rioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor,

26 Amam, and 1 Shemah, and m Moladah,

27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Hesh-23, 14, and mon, and Beth-palet,

28 And " Hazar-shual, and " Beer- Ich. 19.2. sheba, and Bizjothjah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and P Azem,

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and 9 Hormah,

31 And r Ziklag, and Madmannah, ch. 19. 2. p chap. and Sansannah,

32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and s q Judges Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are # 1 Sam twenty and nine with their villages.

33 And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zo- & Num.

reah, and Ashnah,

34 And Zanoah, and " En-gannim, x 20. 45. Tappuah, and Enam,

35 y Jarmuth, and 2 Adullam, Socoh, x chap. and a Azekah.

36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and y Neh. Gederah, and Gederothaim: fourteen z 1 Sam. cities with their villages. 22. 1.

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Mig- 10. 10.

dal-gad,

38 And Dilean, and b Mizpeh, and b chap. Joktheel,

39 c Lachish, and Bozkath, and d c chap. d chap.

40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and 10.34. Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and e Makkedah: sixteen ci. 61 Sa el Sam-

ties with their villages. 42 f Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan, fchap.

43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,

44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Ma- 3 chap. reshah: nine cities with their villages. 45 Ekron, with her towns and her

villages.

46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their vil-

47 Ashdod, with her towns and her villages, h Gaza, with her towns and her h Gen, villages, unto the i river of Egypt, and ichap. the k great sea, and the border there- 13.3

48 And in the mountains, 1 Shamir, 1 Judges and m Jattir, and Socoh, 10. 1.

49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, m chap. which is Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and

51 And = Goshen, and Holon, and o 10.41.

Giloh: eleven cities with their villages. 02 Sams 52 Arab and Duranh and February 15. 12. 52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,

53 And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, 23. 2. and Athekah,

54 And Humtah, and P Kirjath-arba, q 1 Sun. (which is Hebron) and Zior: nine cities 23, 25. with their villages.

55 9 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and s 1 Sam. Juttab,

S

t chap.

17. 16. u Judges

1 Chr.

y chap. 18. 14.

z Deut.

a chap.

19. 22.

23. 29.

a Gen.

1. 26.

28. 19. 6 Judges

c 2 Sam,

1 Chron, 27. 33.

d Num.

e 2 Sam. 16. 18.

10. 33. 1 Kings

9. 15.

F.chap.

11 Chr.

i chap.

t chap.

chap.

16. 16.

56 And ' Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and I Before CHRIST Zanoah, 1444.

57 Cain, " Gibeah, and Timnah: ten cities with their villages.

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and * Gedor, 59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and

Eltekon: six cities with their villages. 60 y Kirjath-baal (which is Kirjath-

jearim) and 2 Rabbah: two cities with their villages.

61 In the wilderness, 2 Beth-arabah,

Middin, and Secacah,

62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, b 1 Sam. and b En-gedi: six cities with their vil-

63 As for the Jebusites, the inhabit-€ Judges ants of Jerusalem, the children of Ju-1. 8. d 2 Sam. dah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at d Jerusalem unto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The general borders of the sons of Foseph. 5 The borders of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanites not conquered.

That is, AND the lot of the children of | JoRephraim seph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto
and his the water of Jericho on the east to the AND the lot of the children of | Jothe water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho, ch. 17. 1. throughout mount Betn-el.

2 And goeth out from 2 Beth-el to b Luz, and passeth along unto the bor-

ders of c Archi to d Ataroth,

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of e Japhieti, unto the coast of Beth-horon, the nether, and to f Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the

4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

5 \ And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was thus; even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Atarothadar unto Beth-horon the upper;

6 And the border went out toward the sea, to 8 Michmethah on the north side, and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah;

7 And it went down from Janohali to Ataroth, and to h Naarath, and came to

Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from i Tap-

and 17. 8. puah westward unto the kriver Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the 17.9. and sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their fa-

9 And the 1 separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.

10 And they m drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Manasseh's lot: 7 his coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven out. 14 The children of Joseph sue for and obtain ano-

THERE was also a a lot for the tribe a col. of Manasseh (for he was the b first born 1. 12. of Joseph) to wit, for Machir, the 41.51. and first-born of Manasseh, the father of 46.20.
Griead: because he was da man of war, 21.17. therefore he had . Gilead and Bashan. c Gen.

2 There was also a lot for the g rest 50. 23. of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of Abiezer, and Num. for the children of Helek, and for the 32. children of Asriel, and for the children 3. of Shechem, and for the children of He-f Num. pher, and for the children of Shemida: 21.33. ch. 20.s. these were the male-children of Manas-1 Kings seh, the son of Joseph, by their families. 4.13.

3 ¶ But h Zelopnehad, the son of He- 26. 29.

pher, the son of Giread, the son of Ma- h Num. chir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, 16. 2. and but daughters; and these are the names and 27. 1. of his daughters, Mattlah, and Noah,

Hoglah, Milcah, and Ti zah.

4 And they came near before Eleazap the priest, and before Joshua, the son ot Nun, and before the princes, saying, The Lord commanded Moses to give us an inneritance among our brethren; herefore, according to the † command- + Heb. ment of the LORD, he gave them an in- mouth. eritance i among the brethren of their 10.34,35.

5 And there fell + ten portions to Ma- 3. 18. nasseh, besides the land of Gilead and ten links, Bashan, which were on the other side verses 2, 3, 14. Jordan;

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land

of Gilead.

7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to & Michmethah, that lieth & chap, before Shechem, and the border went 16.6. along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah, on the border I chap. of Manasseh, belonged to the children of 12. 17.

Ephraim.

9 And the coast descended unto the || river Kanah, southward of the river: | Or, these cities of Ephraim are among the reed cities of Manasseh; the coast of Ma-ch. 16. 8. nasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea.

10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar, 21, 12 and in Asher, in Beth-shean and her 6,70. towns, and a Ibleam and her towns, and of Sam. the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, 28. 7. Psalm and the inhabitants of c Endor and her 33.10.

14-4.

Kings 16.

2 Deut.

Before towns, and the inhabitants of P Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of 1444. 9 Megiddo and her towns, even three p chap. countries. 12. 21.

12 Yet the children of Manasseh r could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities, but the Canaanites would 71 Kings dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were s waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not † utterly drive them out.

14 ¶ And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a " great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thom not a thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood-country, and cut down for thyself there, in the land of the Num. Perizzites, and of the 18. 25. 34, 37. Ephraim be too narrow for thee. Perizzites, and of the || giants, if mount

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have y chariots of iron, both they who are of Beth-shean and her towns, and they who are of the valley of

17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people and hast great power; thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood: and thou a shalt cut it down; and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots,

and though they be strong. CHAP. XVIII.

1 The tabernacle set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land divided by lot. 21 The cities of Benjamin.

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at a Judges a Shiloh, and set up the b tabernacle of 18. 31. b Exod. the congregation there; and the land was subdued before them.

> 2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance

3 And Joshua said unto the children e Judges of Israel, 'How long are ye slack to go Proverbe to possess the land, which the LORD 12.13.and God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and † go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: 9 Judah shall abide in their Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the descended to En-rogel,

out to the well of waters of 1 Neph-rchap,

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before the valley of the son of s Hinnom, and which s chap. is in the valley of the giants on the north, 15.8. and descended to the valley of Hinnom, coasts on the f south, and the house of to the side of Jebusi on the south, and

17 And was drawn from the north, 15.2

6 Ye shall, therefore, describe the Before land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here g before the LORD our g Lev. God.

7 But the Levites have h no part 1 Cor. among you : for the i priesthood of the 10. 31. LORD is their inheritance : and Gad, h Lev. and Reuben, and half the tribe of Ma-ichap, nasseh, have received their inheritance 13.14. beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses, the servant of the Lord, gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away; and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots k for you before the k Phil. LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and The came again to Joshua, to the host || at | The time of the taber?

10 ¶ And Joshua ! cast lots for them nacle's in Shiloh before the LORD: and there abode here was Joshua divided the land unto the chil- from the dren of Israel, according to their divi-7th year of Joshua

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the death of children of Benjamin m came up ac-Eli, 349 cording to their families: and the coast 1 chap. of their lot came forth " between the 15.1 children of Judah and the children of 1, 12 Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side 16.1, n Ps. 103. was from Jordan; and the border went 13, 14. up to the side of Jericho on the north 1 Cor side, and went up through the moun- 10, 13. tains westward, and the goings out

thereof were at the wilderness of o Beth- o chap. 13 And the border went over from

thence toward Luz, to the side of P Luz p chap. (which is Beth-el) southward, and the 16.2. border descended to a Ataroth-adar near q chap, the hill that *lieth* on the south side of ^{16, 5}. the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence. and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Beth-horon southward: and the goings out thereof were at Kirjath-baal, (which is Kirjath-jearim) a city of the children of Judah. This was the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went

m chap.

Judges

r Exod. 25, 29. Judges 2, 20, 21. s Judges z chap. i6. 10. † Heb.

1 Chron.

cut they drave 24 Gen. 48. 22. Luke

Or, Re-phaims, Gen. y Judges 1. 19. and z chap. 19. 18.

1 Peter

4. 10.

a chap. 13. 6.

35. 19. + Heb.

d Phil.

4. 8. 1 Thess. e Gen. 49. 7. ch. 19. 9. f Rom. 1 Thess.

5. 147

1444.

nchap.

x chap.

s chap.

≈chap.

plain.

a chap.

15. 6. + Heb.

Emek-

keziz, b chap.

c Isaiah

15. 6.

6. 11.

1 Sam.

e Ezra

2. 26. f chap.

21. 17. 1 Kings 3. 4.

Isaiah

28, 21,

g Hosea

h chap.

9. 17.

4. 2. Ezra

2. 25.

i chap

7. 5. k chap.

. 17

Ezekiel

2 Sam.

21. 14.

a chap.

B Gen.

19. 7. Gen.

21. 14.

Theba,

ne city,

4. 28. ! Neh.

chap.

f1 Chr.

1 Chr.

Judges

1 Sam.

7. 6. 1 Chr.

.31. 1Chron.

For it

2 Sam.

Before CHRIST and went forth to "En-shemesh, and went forth toward x Geliloth, which is over against the going up of y Adummim, and descended to the stone of z Bohan, the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against || Arabah northward, and

went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the 15. 6. 19 And the border passed along to the Or, The side of a Beth-hoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay † of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. This was the south tongue, ch. 15. 2.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to

their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the d Judges children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hog-lah, and || the valley of Keziz,

22 And b Beth-arabah, and c Zema-

raim, and Beth-el,

23 And Avim, and Parah, and d Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haammonai,

Ophni, and e Gaba: twelve cities with their villages.

25 f Gibeon, and g Ramah, and h Beeroth,

26 And i Mizpeh, and k Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

1 Samuel

28 And 1 Zelah, Eleph, and m Jebusi (which is Jerusalem) Gibeath, and Kirjath: fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, a according to their families. m 2 Sam.

n Acts 17.26.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The lot of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

AND the second lot a came forth to Simeon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families: and their inheritance was b with That is, in the inheritance of the children of Ju-

2 And they had in their inheritance ^c Beer-sheba, and || Sheba, and ^d Mo-

3 And e Hazar-shual, and f Balah, and

4 And g Eltolad, and Bethul, and h Hormah,

5 And i Ziklag, and k Beth-markaboth, and Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen: thirteen cities and their villages.

7 m Ain, a Remmon, and o Ether, and P Ashan: four cities and their villag

m Num. 34. 11. n ch. 15. 32. o ch. 15.42. p ch. 15.42.

Simeon, according to their families.

dren of Judah was s too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for t Gen, the children of Zebulun, according to 49.13. their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river

toward the sun-rising, unto the border of x Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out x Mat. to y Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia, 17.1 13 And from thence passeth on along 1 Chr.

on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittahkazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el;

15 And Kattath, and 2 Nahallal, and 2 chap. ^a Shimron, and Idalah, and ^b Beth- ^{21.35} lehem: twelve cities with their village . 11, 1.

16 This is the inheritance of the chil b Mar.

dren of Zebulun, according to their fa- 2. 1, 6. milies, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar, according to their families.

18 And their border was toward c Jez- c chap. reel, and Chesulloth, and d Shunem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon, and 18. 40. Anaharath, 20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and 28.4. 2 Kings

Abez, 21 And Remeth, and En-gannim, echap-

and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor f Judges and Shahazimah, and g Beth-shemesh; 4.6. and the outgoings of their border were 10. 10. at Jordan: sixteen cities with their vil- g chap.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their families, the cities and their vil-

lages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was h Helkath, h1 Chr. and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and il Chr. i Misheal; and reacheth to k Carmel † 6.59. westward, and to Shihor-libnath,

27 And turneth toward the sun-rising Isa, 33. 9. to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebu- and 35. 24 iun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el to- to the ward the north side of Beth-emek, and sea.

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to 9 Ba lath-beer, 1 1444. Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of q 1 Chr.

9 Out of the portion of the children of 30, 27.

Judah was the inheritance of the chil- 31 Tim. dren of Simeon: for the part of the chil- 6. 17.

that is before " Jokneam, u 1 Kings 12 And turned from Sarid eastward, 4. 12.

1 Kings

d 1 Sam.

Refore CHRIST left hand, 1444.

28 And m Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and a Kanah, even unto o great

Zidon;

11 Kings

m chap.

n John

4. 46.

o Gen.

Judges

t Heb.

Tzor,

a rock.

5. 11.

p Gen.

Micah

4. 1. 1 Kings

20, 26,

r Gen.

49. 21. Deut.

33. 23.

s Num.

1 Kings

8. 65. 2 Num.

34, 11,

13, 27, u Num.

21. 33.

13. 12.

chapter

x Judges

y chap.

1 Sam.

14. 1

1 Chr.

2. 69. || Or,

over

Acts

against Jabho,

or, Jop-pa. Jonah

9. 36. c Judges

1. 34. d Gen.

49. 17.

Judges

18. 7, 29. † Heb.

mouth.

chapter

1. 14. q chap. 12. 18. 1 Sam.

2 Sam.

2. 1. and

49. 13. ch. 11. 8.

9. 13.

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city † Tyre, and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the ourgoings thereof are at the sea from he coast to P Achzib :

30 Ummah also, and 9 Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their

villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Napheali, even for the children of Naphtali, according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum: and the routgoings thereof were at Jordan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and s Hammath, Rakkath, and

Chinnereth.

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and a Edrei, and Enhazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh : nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their vil-

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for 13. 2. and the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was x Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

z Judges 42 And Shaalabbin, and y Ajalon, and a 1 Kings Jethlah,

15. 27. and 16.15. 43 And Elon, and 2 Thimnathah, and bchap. Ekron, 21. 24.

44 And Eltekeh, and a Gibbethon, and Baalath,

45 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and b Gat -rimmon,

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with

the border || before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out ctoo little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against d Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the † edge of the swor', and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name o' Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe

Neiel, and goeth out to ! Cabul on the || of the children of Dan, according to their families, these cities with their CHRIST villages.

> 49 When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua, the son of Nun, † among them:

50 According to the † word of the LORD, they gave him the city which he of them. asked, even e Timnath-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances, which Judges Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son f Num of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, di- John 14, 2. vided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAP. XX.

Six cities of refuge appointed.

THE * Lord also spake unto Joshua, a chap. 5. 14. saying.

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you b by the b Exod. hand of Moses;

3 That the slayer that killeth any person † unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood

error, 4 And when he that doth flee untone of those cities shall c stand at the 21, 14, entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall † take him s. 4. into the city unto them, and give him a Jeremiah place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of blood pursua after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he 11. 16. smote his neighbour unwittingly, and Ps. 26. 9.

hated him not before-time.

6 And he shall dwell in that city until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and d until the death of the d Num! high-priest that shall be in those days: 35. 25. then shall the slayer return, and come 8.36. unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

• 7 ¶ And they † appointed c Kedesh in † Heb. Galilee in mount Naphtali, and f She-sanctichem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjath- Deut. arba (which is Hebron) in the g moun- 11. 14. tain of Judah.

8 And on the other side Jordan, by 2 Kings Jericho eastward, they assigned h Be- 15.2 zer in the wilderness upon the plain out 33. 19. of the tribe of Reuben, and i Ramoth 2 Chron. in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and 10.1 Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Ma- 1.39. nasseh.

9 These were the cities appointed for 1. Chron all the children of Israel, and for the 6.78 stranger that sojourneth among them, i1 Chr. that whosoever killeth any person at un-

+ Heb. in the e chap.

1444.

Num. 35. 6. Deut.

1 Kings + Heb. Numbers

Gen. h Deut. a 1 Chr.

6. 54. 1 Cor

9. 7, 13. b chap.

18. 1. c Num.

d ver. 6.

35. 2.

8, 11.

+ Heb.

mouth.

e Gen.

46. 11. Num.

18. 14.

fchap.

g Lev. 25. 32.

Num.

18. 29.

l Gen. 35. 27.

chapter

m Num.

chapter 14. 14. 1 Chron.

6. 56. n chap.

10. 29.

o chap.

15. 48.

1 Sam.

21 Sam.

HRIST by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Eight and forty cities given to the Levi:es. 9 The cities of the priests.

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the a heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

2 And they spake unto them at b Shiloh, in the land of Canaan, saying, The LORD commanded, by the chand of Moses, to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel d gave unto the Levites, out of their inheritance, at the † commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the . Kohathites: and the chil-3, 27, and 16, 32, dren of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, had f by lot, out of the tribe Ezekiel of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, & thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot, out of the families of the and 35.8. tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe verse 11. of Dan, and out of the half-tribe of Ma-

h Num. nasseh, h ten cities. 35. 8.

6 And the children of Gershon had verse 20. by lot, out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half-tribe of Manasseh in i ver. 27. Bashan, i thirteen cities.

7 The children of Merari, by their families, had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of k ver. 38. the tribe of Zebulun, k twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with |That is, their || suburbs, as the Long command-

two thou- ed by the hand of Moses.

sand cu-9 And they gave out of the tribe of bita distant from the children of Judah, and out of the Numbers cities which are here mentioned by

10 Which the children of Aaron being Gal. 6. 6. 1 Tim. of the families of the Kohathites, who 5. 17. were of the children of Levi, had: for

theirs was the first lot.

11 And they gave them the city of 1 Arba the father of Anak (which city is Hebron) in the hill-country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof, round about it.

12 But the m fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest, Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer, and a Libnah with her suburbs,

14 And o Jattir with her suburbs, and P Eshtemoa with her suburbs,

15 And I Holon with her suburbs, and Before CHRIST Debir with her suburbs,

16 And 3 Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and a Beth- q Jer. shemeth with her suburbs : nine cities 48.21. out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Judges 1. 11. * Gibeon with her suburbs, y Geba with s Num. her suburbs,

18 2 Anathoth with her suburbs, and chapter Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of 15.55 Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities "2 Kings with their suburbs.

20 ¶ And the families of the children 48. 1. of Kohath, the Levites which remained y 1 Sam. of the children of Kohath, even they had z Jer. the cities of their lot out of the tribe of 1.1.

Ephraim. 21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs, in mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slayer, and a Gezer a chap, with her suburbs,

Judges 22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, 1, 29. and Beth-horon with her suburbs : four 1 Kings

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, b El. b chap. tekeh with her suburbs, c Gibbethon c chap. with her suburbs,

24 d Aijalon with her suburbs, e Gath- 1 Kings rimmon with her suburbs: four cities.

25 And out of the half-tribe of Ma- 19.42 nasseh, Taanach with her suburbs, and Judges Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two ci- 2 Chron. ties.

26 All the cities were ten, with their 19, 45. suburbs, for the families of the children 1 Chron. of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Ger- 17, 11 shon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half-tribe of Manasseh, they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slaver; and Beesh-terah with her suburbs: two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, g Kishon with her suburbs, h Dabarch g Judges with her suburbs,

29 i Jarmuth with her suburbs, k Engannim with her suburbs: four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, i chap, Mishal with her suburbs, 1 Abdon with 15.35. her suburbs.

31 m Helkath with her suburbs, and /1 Chr. n Rehob with her suburbs: four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, 19, 25 o Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, " Num. to be a city of refuge for the slaver; and 13, 21. Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and 20. 7. Kartan with her suburbs: three cities. Judges

33 All the cities of the Gershonites, according to their families, were thirteen

cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Merari, the Prest of the Le- & Gen. vites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, 4 Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah 19. 11. with her suburbs.

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, 1 Nahalal with her suburbs: four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben.

1 Kings h chap. k chap.

10, 33,

19. 44.

d chap.

1 Kings

Before CHRIST 1444. ~

s chap.

t chap.

u Deut.

2, 26, x chap.

≈ Gen.

1 Kings

a Num. 21. 25. b Num.

21, 32

chapter 13, 10,

c Gen.

d Luke

21. 33.

e Psaim

fch. 23.

& Num.

Deut.

7 Sam.

c Phil.

Hebrews

d Num. 32, 33,

e Exod.

2 Kings 10.31.

f Deut. 10. 12.

g Psalm 119. 6.

h Gen.

Exodus

47. 7.

39. 43.

2 Sam. 6. 18. Luke

24. 50.

Deut.

2. 30.

6. 10.

13, 18, Jer. 48, 21, 5 Bezer with her suburbs, and 1 Jahazah with her suburbs.

37 " Kedemoth with her suburbs, and * Mephaath with her suburbs: four ci-

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, y Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slaver; and 2 Mahanaim with her suburbs,

39 a Heshbon with her suburbs, b Ja-13. 18. 39 He should be suburbs: four cities in all. 4. 13. 40 So all the cities for the children of

Merari, by their families which were 2 Samuel remaining of the families of the Levites, were, by their lot, twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites, c within the possession of the children of Israel, were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with 13. 10. Song 7. 4. their suburbs round about them: thus Isa. 16. 8. were all these cities.

43 ¶ And the Lord dgave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed Tit. 1. 2. it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers; and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them: the . Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 f There failed not aught of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Joshua dismisseth the two tribes and half with a blessing: 10 they build the altar of testimony in their journey: 11 contention thereupon, &c.

THEN a Joshua called the Reubena ver. 3. ites, and the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh,

> 2 And said unto them, Ye have bkept all that Moses, the servant of the Lord. commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you.

> 3 Ye have c not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of

the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto d your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Mo-3. 13. the land of your possession, ch. 13. 8. ses, the servant of the Lorn, gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But etake diligent heed to do the commandment, and the law, which Mo-Ps. 39. 1. ses, the servant of the Lord, charged you, to flove the LORD your God, and to walk in gall his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul.

6 So Joshua h blessed them, and sent them away; and they went unto their

tents.

7 ¶ Now, to the one half of the tribe Before of Manasseh Moses had given possession CHRIST 1444. in Bashan; but unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren, on this side Jordan westward. when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them;

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: i divide the spoil of your enemies inum. with your brethren.

9 And the children of Reuben, and 30. 24. the children of Gad, and the half-tribe 1 Cor. of Manasseh, returned, and departed Hebrews from the children of Israel out of Shi- 6. 10. loh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go unto the country of k Gilead, to the k Deut.

land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto † the † Heb. borders of Jordan, that are in the land Geliloth, chapter of Canaan, the children of Reuben, and 18, 17, the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, built there an I altar by I Exod. Jordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel mheard 17. 8. say, Behold, the children of Reuben, Deut. 12. and the children of Gad, and the half- m Lev. tribe of Manassch, have built an altar 17.8. over against the land of Canaan, in the Deut. borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel a gathered them- n Judges selves together at Shiloh, to go up to 20.1. o war against them.

13 And the children of Israel , sent 1,3 unto the children of Reuben, and to the Gal. children of Gad, and to the half-tribe of Rev. Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, 9 2.18.

Phinehas, the son of Eleazar the priest: \$\textit{P}\$ Judges 14 And with him ten princes, of each Matthew chief house a prince throughout all the 18. 15. tribes of Israel; and each one was an Proverbs head of the house of their fathers among q Num. the thousands of Israel.

e thousands of Israel.

15 And they came unto the children 112.5. of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, Proverbe and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, unto 25. 13. the land of Gilead, and they spake with

them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congrega. #1 Cor. tion of the LORD, What trespass is this Phil. that ye have committed against the God 1. 27. of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, that ye might s rebel s verses this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little 15. 23. for us, from which we are not cleansed 1 Cor. until this day, although there was a t Num.

plague in the congregation of the Lord, 25.3.

18 But that ye must turn away this Deut.
day from following the Lord? And it Ezra, will be, seeing ye rebel to-day against the 13, 14.

Acts 11.

1444. ~ u verses 24, 28. Isaiah 22. 13. 1 Cor. x chap.

y chap. 18. 1. z chap. 7. 1, 5. 1 Cor. 10. 6. 1 Peter

a Prov. 25. 12. Acts 11. 4. 1 Peter 3. 15. James 1. 19. b Deut. 10. 17.

Tim. 6. 16. Rev. 19. 16. c chap. 3, 10. Hebrews 4. 13. d ver. 16. Out of Genesis 18. 19. Ps. 44. 1. Acts 20.

To-mor-#1 Sam, 26, 19, 2 Sam. 20. 1. verses 10, 16. John 7. 24. 31. 42.

verse 34.

chapter 24. 27.

28, 29. 2 Cor.

† Heb.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of

your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, wherein the LORD's taber-Matthew nacle y dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar besides the altar of the LORD our God.

20 Did not 2 Achan, the son of Zerah, commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished

not alone in his iniquity. 21 ¶ a Then the children of Reuben, 18.13. and and the children of Gad, and the halftribe of Manasseh, answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

> 22 The LORD & God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he cknoweth, and Israel he shall know, if it be in d rebellion, or if in transgression against the Lord (save us not this day,)

> 23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the Lord, or if to offer thereon burnt-offering, or meat-offering, or if to offer peace-offerings there-

on, let the Lord himself require it: 24 And if we have not rather done it † for fear of this thing, saying, † In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you; ye children of Reuben, and children of Gad, ye have ono part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from verse 18. fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, f not for burnt-offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be ga witness between us and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before him with our burntofferings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace-offerings, that your children may not say to our children in time to come. Ye have no part in the Lord.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us, or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt-offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt-offerings, for meat-offerings, or for sacrifices, besides the altar of the LORD our God, that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the priest,

Before LORD, that "to-morrow he will be wroth and the princes of the congregation, and CHRIST with the *whole congregation of Israel heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spake, † it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar it was the priest said unto the children of Reu-their ben, and to the children of Gad, and to eyes, the children of Manasseh, This day we see that the Lord is hamong us, 25.32,33, because ye have not committed this tres. Proverbs pass against the Lord: † now ye have Acts delivered the children of Israel out of 11. 18. the hand of the Lord.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar 2 Chron. the priest, and the princes returned from. 15. the children of Reuben, and from the then ye children of Gad, out of the land of Gi- deliverlead unto the land of Canaan, to the ed, Gen. children of Israel, and i brought them Isaiah word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children i Prov. Israel and the children of Italy 25. 13. of Israel; and the children of Israel 1 John blessed God, and did not intend to go 1. 5. up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and [That is, Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, called the altar | Matthew Ed: for it shall be a witness between us 4. 10. that k the LORD is God.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, promises, &c.

AND it came to pass, † a long time cir. 1427. after that a the LORD had given rest un- after to Israel from all their enemies round many about, that Joshua waxed old and strick- that is, en in age.

2 And Joshua b called for all Israel, fourteen and for their elders, and for their heads, ch. 22. and for their judges, and for their offi- a Psal. cers, and said unto them, I am old and $^{46.9}_{b}$ Gen. stricken in age:

3 And ye have c seen all that d the Deut. LORD your God hath done unto all Acts these nations because of you: for the 20.17. LORD your God is he that hath fought c Mai. for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by 44. 2. e lot these nations that remain, to be an e chap. inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward.

5 And the Lord your God f he shall 23, 27, expel them from before you, and drive Num. them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the LORD 16.13. your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye, therefore, g very courageous i Prov. to keep and to do all that is written in 4. 13. the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom, to the h right 2 Cor. hand or to the left;

7 That ye i come not among these nations, these that remain among you, Hosea nations, these that remain among 100, neither k make mention of the name of 2.17. their gods, nor cause to I swear by them, 1. 5

15. 1.

k 1 Kings

g I Cor. h Deut.

Before neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them: 8 But m cleave unto the Lord your on Deut. God, as ve have done unto this day 10. 20.

Acts

26. 8.

Deut. 32. 30.

e Prov.

24. 14.

10, 38. 2 Pet.

2. 20, 21.

† Heb.

a snare,

scourge, Exodus

23. 33. Num.

33 55.

Hebr.

q chap. 21. 45.

3. 19.

Luke

21. 33.

r Lev. 26. 13.

Deut.

28. 1. s Lev.

15, 68.

Gen.

33. 18.

o chap. 23. 2.

c Gen.

11. 26. d Deut.

26. 5. r Isaiah 51 C.

1 Kings

Hebr.

9 For the Lord hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, no man hath been able to

stand before you unto this day. 21 T.esr 10 " One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the Load your God, he

> it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed, therefore, unto yourselves, that ye love the Lord your

12 Else, if ye do in any wise o go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you;

13 Know for a certainty, that the LORD your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be † snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from and for a off this good land, which the LORD your

God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day I am P going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts, and in all your souls, that anot one thing hath failed of all \$1 Kings the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as rall good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you sall evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land, which the LORD your God hath given 26. 14. Deut. 28. you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them, then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Foshua, assembling the tribes, 2 relateth God's benefits: 14 he reneweth the covenant: 29 his age and death.

AND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to a Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads. and for their judges, and for their officers: and they presented themselves before God.

2 ¶ And Joshua said unto b all the people, Thus saith the Lorn God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the cflood in old time, even d Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor; and they served other gods.

3 And f I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led CHRIST him throughout all the land of Canaar, him throughout an interaction and h gave f Acts and s multiplied his seed, and h gave f. 2, 3,

4 And I gave unto Isaac i Jacob and g Gen.] E-au: and k I gave unto Esau mou-Seir to possess it; but I Jacob and hi children went down into Egypt.

5 m I sent Moses also and Aaron, an. I plagued Egypt, according to that which did among them; and afterward 1

brought you out.

3. 10. n Exod. 6 And I n brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the oo Exod. Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the LORD. he Pput darkness between you and the E. P Exod. gyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroy-

ed them from before you.

9 Then Balak, the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and | warred against Is- | That is, rael, and sent and called Balaam, the purposed, son of Beor, to curse you:

10 But I would not hearken unto Ba- John 10, 33, iaam, therefore he blessed you still: so & Num, I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came 23. 4. unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho schap. fought against you: the Amorites, and 2.7. the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the "hornet before you, 13. 28. which drave them out from before you, 7, 20, even the two kings of the Amorites: but * Gen. x not with thy sword, nor with thy bow. 48.22. Psalms

13 And I have given you a land for 7. 12. and which ye did y not labour, and 2 cities 44.2,3 which ye built not, and ye dwell in them: 1.5. of the vineyards and olive-yards which y Esther ye planted not do ye eat.

14 Now, a therefore, fear the Lord, 13. 22. and serve him b in sincerity and in c Daniel truth; and put away the gods which 7.25 your d fathers served on the other side 11. 28 of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve z chap.

ye the Lord.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to 20. 1. serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods Psalm which your fathers served, that were 116.8. which your fathers served, that were 116.8. on the other side of the flood, or the 17. gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye 2 Kings dwell: but as for me and my house, 20.3. we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, d Ezek. God forbid that we should forsake the 20.18. Lord, to serve other gods;

h Gen. 21. 2 k Gen. I Psalm m Exod.

Deut.

a Exod

Ezra

Before 17 For the Lord our God, he it is CHRIST that brought us up, and our fathers, out 1427. of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the Will not be able way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the Long; for he is our

shim, but God

verse 23.

Mat.

6. 24. † Heb

bedon

holies (or, holy

Gen. 20, 13,

Exod.

15. 11. f 2 Chr. 15. 2.

Ezek.

18. 24.

g Job 15. 5.

Luke

19. 22.

h Amos 5. 15.

Acts

7. 43.

27, 21, c Gen.

49. 8.

72. 8. Daniel

g 2 Sam. 10. 11.

Daniel

12. 13.

Rev. 19. 11. d Psalm

ones) be,

Elohim

19 And Joshua said unto the people, || Ye cannot serve the Lord: for he is an + holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions, nor your sins.

20 If ye fforsake the Long, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that

he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses & against yourselves, that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are wit-

23 Now, therefore, h put away (sai! he) the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and

his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua i made a covenant with 2 Kings the people that day, and set them a sta-21. 17. tute and an ordinance in Shechem.

26 ¶ And Joshua k wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took CHRIST a great stone, and I set it up there under an oak that was by the sanctuary of the & Deut.

27 And Joshua said unto all the peo- 28. 18. ple, Behold, m this stone shall be a wit- ch. 4.3. ness unto us; for it hath n heard all the m Deut. words of the LORD which he spake unto chap. us: it shall be, therefore, a witness unto 22.34. you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Joshua let the people depart, Psalm every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, after these things, that Joshua, the son of Nun, the 19. 40. o servant of the LORD, died, being at hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border 2 Tim. of his inheritance in P Timnath-seral which is in mount Ephraim, on the north 19. 50.

side of the hill of a Gaash.

31 And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and rall the days of r 2 Kings the elders that over-lived Joshua, and 12.2. which had known all the works of the 13. 25. LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 ¶ And the s bones of Joseph, which 20. 29. the children of Israel brought up out of 50. 25. Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of 1 She + t Gen. chem, for an hundred pieces of silver: 33. 18. and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 ¶ And Eleazar, the son of Aaron, cir. 1420. died: and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his son, which was

given him in mount Ephraim.

THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

CHAP. I.

Before CHRIST cir. 1425. 1 The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adoni-bezek justly requited. 10 Hebron taken. 12 Othniel getteth Achsah to wife for taking of Debir.

NOW, a after the death of Joshua, a Joshua 24. 30. b Num. it came to pass, that the children of Israel basked the Lord, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them ?

2 And the Lord said, c Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land

into d his hand. 7. 14. e Joshua

3 And Judah said unto e Simeon his brother, Come up with me into f my lot, Ps. 2. 8. that we may fight against the Canaanites, and I likewise will go with thee into g thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of h 1 Sam. them in h Bezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Before Bezek; and they fought against him, CHRIST cir. 1425. and they slew the Canaanites and then Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled: and they i Lev. pursued after him, and caught him, and 24.19. cut off his thumbs and his great toes James

7 And Adoni-bezek said, k Threescore 2. 13. and ten kings, having their thumbs and k P alm their great toes cut off, gathered their meat under my table: 1 as I have done, 15.33 so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he Rev died.

8 ¶ Now the children of Judah hac. fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 And m afterward the children of 15.8 Judah || went down to fight against the under Canaanites that dwelt in the mountain, the conand in the south, and in the valley

for the hings hereunt;, verse 17, were done in his time.

n Deut. 51. 11. Isa. 1. 2. Luke

o Deut. 23. 30.

13.10. and Rom. 2, 15, m Joshna

9.11.

p Gen.

48. 20.

1 Sam.

F Exod.

2 Chr.

14. 10.

15. 30.

u chap.

14. 14.

Psalm

112. 5.

e Ger. 28. 19.

18. 1.

1,6. 11.

Before CHRIST 10 ¶ And Judah went against the Ca-! naanites that dwelt in Hebron (now the cir. 1425. name of Hebron before was Kirjathn Psalm arba) and they slew " Sheshai, and Ahi-33. 17. man, and Talmai. Eccl.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: (and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher:)

12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth o 1 Sam. Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it o to him 17. 25. will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel, the son of Kenaz, Caleb's P younger brother, took it : and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

g Gen. and she said unto him, Give me 9 a blessing: for thou hast given me a south bod, give me also springs of wa-ter. And Caleb gave her the upper Hebrews springs and the nether springs.

> 16 ¶ And the children of the r Kenite, Moses' father-in-law, went up out of the city of palm-trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which lieth in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelt among the people.

> 17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited & Zephath, and utterly destroyed it: (and the name of the city was called Hormah:)

Joshua 18 Also Judah took " Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

x Rom. 19 And * the LORD was with Judah; 8.31. and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain, but y could not drive out the y Joshua 7.11. and inhabitants of the valley, because they Matthew had z chariots of iron.

20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, 17. 19. z Joshua as Moses said: and he expelled thence 17. 18. the a three sons of Anak.

a Num.

21 ¶ And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites b that in-6 Joshua 18, 11, habited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites 2 Sam. dwell with the children of Benjamin in 5. 6. Derusalem unto this day. 22 ¶ And the house of Joseph they

e 2 Kings also went up against Beth-el: and o the

LORD was with them.

23 And the house of Joseph sent to d descry Beth-el: (now the name of d chap.

the city before was . Luz.) 24 And the spies saw a man come

forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and f we will shew f Joshua 2. 14. thee mercy. verse 25.

25 And, when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword : but the let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the 8 Hittites, and built a city, and car gen. the s Hittites, and built a city, and car 15.26, and led the name thereof Luz: which is the 23.10. name thereof unto this day. name thereof unto this day.

27 Neither did Manasseh drive out Before the inhabitants of h Beth-shean and her cir. 1425. towns, nor i Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, h Joshus nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her 17 towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo 21, 25 and her towns: but the Canaanites & k Joshua would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Israel ch. 3. 4. as strong, that they was strong, that they put the Canaan-ites to 1 tribute, and † did not utterly 1 Exod. drive them out.

29 Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in m Gezer; Phil. but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezeramong

30 T Neither did Zebulun drive out out he the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of " Nahalol : but the Canaan- out, ites dwelt among them, and became tri- 1 Sam. butaries.

31 ¶ Neither did o Asher drive out 48, 10, the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inha- m Joshua bitants of P Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of a Joshua Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, 19. 15 nor of 9 Rehob:

32 But the Asherites r dwelt among a Gen. the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the 49.13. land; for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Naphtali drive out q Num. the inhabitants of s Beth-shemesh, nor 13. 21 the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he 106, 35. dwelt among the Canaanites, the inha- & Joshua bitants of the land: nevertheless the in- 19.38. habitants of Beth-shemesh and of Bethanath became tributaries unto them.

34 ¶ And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in t Joshua mount Heres in Aijalon, and "in Sha- chapter albim; yet the hand of the house of Jo- 12. 12 seph | prevailed, so that they became u1Kings tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites was from the going up to * Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

CHAP. II.

1 An angel sent to rebuke the people at Bochim 10 The wickedness of the new generation after Joshua, &c.

AND an | angel of the LORD came | Or. up from a Gilgal to Bochim, and said, I messenmade you to go up out of Egypt, and have ger, Mal. 3. 1. brought you unto the hand which I had Joshua sware unto your fathers; and I said, 15 will never break my covenant with you. 24.

2 And ye shall make ono league with Exodus the inhabitants of this land; ye shall d 6.8. throw down their altars; but ye have 23. 32. not obeyed my voice, why have ye done Deut. this?

3 Wherefore I also said, c I will not 6. 14. drive them out from before you; but d Deut. ney shall be as thorns in your f sides, e Joshua and their g gods shall be a snare unto 7.2.

f Num. 33. 55. g Ex. 23. 33. Josh, 23. 13. 1 Kings 21. 1, 7

Deut. 2. 21. † Heb. driving drave them not

4. 9. + Heb. x Joshua

b Gen.

CHRIST cir. 1425. h Ezra 10. 2.

Joshua

24. 30.

¿ Gen.

5. 12. Titus

n Psalm

cir. 1406.

e Gen.

2 Kings

20. 3.

p Gen. 35. 2.

q Exod. 20. 5.

s chap. 4. 19. Psalm

44. 12. t Deut.

15, 15,

26, 11,

≈2 Chr. 36. 15,

a Lev.

b Joshua

1. 5. c Gen.

6. 6. d Gen.

16.

28. 16. 2 Chron.

u Isaiah

gel of the Lord spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people blifted up their voice, and wept. 5 And they called the name of that Prov

place Il Bochim : and they sacrificed

17. 10. D'ace || Bochim : an

6 ¶ And when Joshua had i let the people go, the children of Israel went every 7. 26. i Joshua man unto his inheritance to possess the

7 And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the Lord that he did for Israel.

8 And Joshua, the son of Nun, the servant of the Load, died, being an hun-

dred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in k Timnath-heres, & Joshua in the mount of Ephraim, on the north s de of the hill Gaash.

10 ¶ And also all that generation were 1 gathered unto their fathers: and there 25. 8. and arose another generation after them, 49. 33. which m knew not the Lord, nor yet the a works which he had done for Is-

> 11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the o sight of the Lond, and serv-

ed Baalim:

12 And they forsook the Lond God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed P other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and 9 bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and

served Baal and Ashtaroth.

14¶ And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered r 2 Kings them into the hands of spoilers that r Isa, 21. 2. spoiled them, and he s sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the " hand of the LORD was against them for evil, x as the Lord had said, and as the LORD had sworn unto them : and

they were greatly distressed. xLev. 26.

16 Nevertheless the Lord yraised v chap. up Judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would 2 not nearken unto their judges, but they went a a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned 17.7. Hos. 2.2, quickly out of the way which their :athers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD, but they did not

18 And when the Lord raised them up judges, then b the Lord was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemics all the days of the judge : for it repented the Load Ps. 12. 5.

4 And it came to pass, when the an- of them that oppressed them, and vexed Before CHRIST

19 And it came to pass, when the judge was e dead, that they returned, e Joshua and corrupted themselves more than 24, 31, their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them: they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their † stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the Lord was way. hot against Israel; and he said, Because Mat. that this people hath transgressed my 13. 4. covenant which I commanded their fahers, and have not hearkened unto my

21 I also will f not henceforth drive f Psalm out any from before them of the nations 81.11. which Joshua g left when he died;

22 That through them I may have h Gen. Israel, whether they will keep the way 22.1. Dent, of the LORD, to walk therein, their 13.3. fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the Loan left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand

of Joshua.

CHAP. III.

The nations which were left to prove Israel: 5 by communion with them they commit idolatry. 8 Othniel delivereth them from Chush in-rishathaim.

NOW, these are the nations which cir. 1406. the Lond left to a prove Israel by them; a Deut. (even as many of Israel as had not known chapter all the wars of Canaan;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know b to teach b Psalm them war, at the least such as before c 81, 13

knew nothing thereof;) 3 Namely, d five fords of the Philis. Psalm tines, and all the Canasnites, and the 44.13. Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in 10. 5. mount Lebanon, from mount i Baal. 1 Sam. hermon unto the entering in of Ha- c Deut,

4 And they were to prove Israel by f Deut. there, g to know whether they would g Deut. hearken unto the commandments of the 8.2 LORD, which he commanded their fa- 2.24 thers by the hand of Moses.

5 ¶ And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amornes, and Perizzites, and Hivites,

and Jebusites:

b And they h took their daughters to h Exot. be their wives, and gave their daughters 34. 16. Deut. to their sons, and i served their gods.

7 And the children of Israel did evil i 1 Kings in the sight of the Lord, and forgat the 11.2,3. LORD their God, and served Baalim

and the groves.

8 4 Therefore the anger of the LORD 32. 16. was hot against Israel, I and he soid I chap. them into the hand of Chushan-risha- Matthew thaim king of Mesopotamia: and the 10.28. cindren of Israel served Chushan-risha- m Lev. 26. 18. tham meight years.

9 And when the children "Israe! ch. 4.1 because of their a grounings, by reason cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised 73.34.

t Heb.

o chap.

Joshua

Esther

q Psalm

r Psalm

Hosea

39. 11.

y Psalm

83. 7. 1 Deut.

34. 3. 2 Deut.

x Psalm

1336.

50.15.

"Heb.

mouths,

Psalm

149.6.

f Or,

4. 20.

+ H.b.

n averd from Elchim,

zhat is, dimign-

1:03,

hence

called

1 Cor.

2 Sam.

Zech.

2. 7. || Or, it

came

vut at

24 4

the tun-

daments. a 1 S.ur.

graven images,

1 100

up a † deliverer to the children of Is- their lord was fallen down dead on the Before rael, who delivered them, even o Othcir. 1354. niel, the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger THeb. brother. suriour, 7 Tim.

10 And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And the land hadr rest forty years: and Othniel, the son of Kenaz, died.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel did 9 evil again in the sight of the Lorp : and the Lord strengthened Eglon the king of Moah against Israel, because they ad done evil in the sight of the LORD.

15 And he gathered unto him the children of s Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote I-rael, and possessed the city of ralm-trees.

14 So the children of Israel " served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years

15 But when the children of Israel x cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised them up a deliverer, Ehud, the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed; and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had + two edges of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment, upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a

very fat man.

13 And, when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the peo-

ple that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the | quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. all that stood by him went out from

20 And Ehud came unto him, and he was sitting in a summer-parlour, which he had for himself, alone: and Ehud said, I have † a message from God unto thee. And he y arose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh,

and thrust it into his belly.

Gen. 1. 1. 22 And the haft also went in after the id. Is are blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger outhings out of his belly; and the | dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the y Thess, porch, and shut the doors of the parlour 2. 13. How him and locked them

upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out his servants came; and when they saw that, hecked, they said, Surely he a covereth his feet in his summer-chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed; and, belob!, be opened not the ! toors of the pariour : therefore they took | go. a key and opened them; and, behold,

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he b blew a trumpet in the b chap, mountain of Ephraim, and the children 6.34. of Israel went down with him from the 15.9

mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow af- 5. 22 ter me; for the d Lord hath delivered d1 Sam your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the || fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass Joshua

29 % And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all † lus- + Heb. ty, and all men of valour; and there es- Psalm caped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land

had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was c Shamgar, e chap, the son of Anath, which slew of the fchap. Philistines six hundred men with an i 15.15. ox-goad: and he also delivered Israel. 1. 27.

CHAP. IV.

Deborah and Barak deliver Israel. 21 Fael killeth Sisera, &c.

AND the children of Israel a again a chap. did evil in the sight of the Lord when Jeremis Ehud was dead.

2 And the LORD boold them into the b chap. hand of c Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in d Hazor; the captain of whose 11. 1. host was Sisera, which dwelt in e Ha- d Joshu rosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried un- 49, 28 to the Lorp; for he had nine hundred chariots of iron: and ftwenty years he fchap. mightily oppressed the children of Is-

4 ¶ And a Deborah a prophetess, the g Gen. wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at \$55.8. that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm-tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Bethel in mount Ephraim; and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called Barak, the son of Abinoum, out of h Kedesh-naph- h Joshu tali, and said unto him, Hath not the i Gen. LORD God of Israel commanded, say- 13.9. ing, & Go, and draw toward I mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand I Psalm men of the children of Napotali, and of 86. 12. the children of Zebulun:

7 And a I will draw unto the , to the m Exod river "Kishon, Sizera, the captain of Matthe Jabin's army, with his chariots, and his 6.13. valits came; and when they saw that, a thought and I will deliver him into 16, 40.

Pr. 83.9 thine hand?

8 And Earak said unto her, "If thou " Exod. wilt go with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not

9 And she said, I will surely go with

Kings

Exod.

Num.

o. 29. Heb.

(ain,

Heb.

t, pro-

chap.

. 19. Sain.

. 24.

3. and

2. 12.

chan.

, 10. Heb.

erse 15.

Heb.

14. 35.

tomans

7.49. Cor.

nefore thee: notwithstanding the journey that sera lay dead, and the nail was in his Before CHRIST thou takest shall not be for thine honour; temples. for the LORD shall reell Sieera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, chap. . 14. and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men a at his feet: and

Deborah went up with him.

11 Now Heber the r Kenite, which 1. 21, 22. h. 1. 15. Nam. was of the children of s Hobab, the inther-in-law of Muses, had severed himself from the † Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh. nd 3. 1.

12 And they showed Sisera that Barak, the son of Abinoam, was gone up nd 18. 1.

to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera † gathered together all athered his chario's, even nine hundred charicte of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

> 14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up: for this is the day in which the Lord hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the Loap agone out before thee! So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

> 15 And the Loap "discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his hos... with the fedge of the sword, before Barak: so that Sisera lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the lost, unto Har sheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword;

and there was not † a man left.

nto one, 17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jack, the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jahin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 And Jael went out to meet S'sera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent she

covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty: and she opened a * bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent; and it 'a't be, when any man doth come and e quire of thee, and say, Is there any no nere?

that theu shalt say, y No.

21 Then Jael, Heber's wife, took a 31, and nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went sofely unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground : (for re was ras asleep, and weary:) so he died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursue Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And, when he came into her tent, behold, Si-

23 ¶ So 2 God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

24 And the Land of the children of Psalm Israel † prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had going destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

hard, Deut. 28. 50, Psalm 140. 8. Zech. 1. 15. 2 Tim. 5. 15, \$1 Sam. 3, 12,

CHAP. V.

The song of Deborah and Barak.

THEN a sary Deborah and Barak, a Excl. the sen of Abinoun, on that day, -aving. 15. 1.

2 Praise ye the Lond for the baying - 1, 4. ing of Israel, when the people dwni- FPsalm ingly offered themselves.

3. Hear, O ve kings; give ear, O ye princes: I, even I, will sing unto the LORD, I will sing praise to the LORD God of Israel.

4 Long, when thou f wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the ticks of Edom, the searth trembled, and the bheavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 The mountains melted from before the Load, even that Sinai from before

the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the days of Shamgar, the son i chap. of Anath, in the days of Jact, the high k Lev. ways were unoccupied, and the travel- 26, 22, lers walked through by-ways.

7 The inhabitants of the | village / Esther ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that, 9. 19. I Deborah arose, that I arose a m mo- m chap. ther in Israel.

& They chose new gods; then was n Dout. war in the gates : was there a shield 32.13. or spear seen among forty thousand in a Lev.

9 My heart is toward the governors 13.19. of Israel, that offered themselves a will- gver. 2. ingly among the people. Eless ye the

10 9 Speak, ye that ride on white q Psalm asses, re that i sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 They that are celivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they relicarse the 5. 4, 9. righteous acts of the Lond, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then shall the peode of the Long go down to the gales.

12 " Awake, awake, Debetah; a take, " Psalm awake; utter a song: arise, Burd, and 57.8. s lead thy captivity captive, more son of 68.18.

Ab mann. 13 Then he made him that : maincth have a dominion over the nobles aming a Padm

e people: tie Lond made me mave 30, 14, Commin nover he mighty. 14 Out of E health was there ar of of then against Amalek; satter that, Bon- zel or jamin, among thy people : out of Mac nr 4-11 came down gratemors, and out of Zebn-

Num. R.V.

cir. 1296. I Heb. on his

jeet, A. 10. Or, in the divisions,

Acts 15.38. THeb. the impressions of heart Proverbs 22. 13. 2 Cor. 21. 2.

a Num. 32. 1. Phil. D. 21. b Esther 4.16. Acts 20. 24. it John . 16. Rev 32. 11. GP adm Res 27. 14. d Psalm 77. 16. g Psalin

3 1 Sam. Acts 9. 4. Rev. g Luke 1. 28. h Prov.

sures that are too full, 1 Thess.

i Psalm

52.7.

& Psalin 83. 9, 10. 7 Eph.

31 k So let all time enemies per sh, O

Before him they that handle the pen of the wri- as the sun, when he goeth forth in his ter.

15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on † foot into the valley. || For the divisions of Reuben † there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the ableatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were

great searchings of heart.

17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea-shore, and abode in his breaches.

18 Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that b jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The 'kings came and fought; then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo: they took no gain of money.

20 They d fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Si-

21 The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the e horse-hoofs broken by the means of the prancings, the prancings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the fhelp of the LORD, to the help of the Lord against the mighty.

24 & Blessed above women shall Jael, the wife of Heber the Kenite, be: blessed shall she be above women in the h

25 He asked water, and she gave him milk: she brought forth butter in a lord-

26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workman's hammer: and with the hammer she smote || as mea- Sisera; she || smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down; at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell

down i dead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his charious?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself, 30 Have they not sped! have they not

divided the prey? to every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of divercolours, a prey of divers colours of necdle-work, or divers colours of needle. work on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take il e spoil?

Lond: but let them that I love him be us of, saying, Did not the Lond bring and 63.11

And the land had rest forty cir, 129 might. years.

CHAP. VI.

1 The Israelites, for their sin, oppressed by Midian: 8 a prophet rebuketh hem. 11 An angel appeareth to Gideon, and sendeth him to deliver Israel.

AND the children of Israel did evil cir. 125 in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of a Midi- a Gen.

an seven years. 2 And the hand of Midian prevailed 25, 18. against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the b dens which are in the moun- b 1 San

tains, and caves, and strong holds. 3 And so it was, when Israel had II. sown, that the Midianites came up and c Gen. the c Amalekites, and the d children of 36. 12. the east, even they came up against 1. 8.

them;

4 And they encamped against them, and e destroyed the increase of the e Deut. earth, till thou come unto f Gaza; and 28.30. left no sustemance for Israel, neither 10.19. slicep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their g tents, and they came h as g Psalm grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were † without number: 8, 10 and they entered into the land to de- † Heb.

stroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverish- ch. 7. 1 ed because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel i cried unto the LORD. i Psalm

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the 78. 34. children of Israel cried unto the Lord 5, 15, because of the Midiamtes,

8 That the Lord sent † a prophet + Heb. unto the children of Israel, which said a man unto them, Thus saith the Lord God ch. 4. 4. of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and k drave k Psalm them out from before you, and gave you 44. 23.

their land :

10 And I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; fear not the 1 gods of 12 King the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: Jer. but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ And there came an mangel of m chap. the Lord, and sat under an oak whice was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash 14, 16. the Abi-ezrite: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the wine-press, to hide it from the Midianites

12 And the angel of the Lord ap- o Daniel peared unto him, and said unto him, 9.23. i' .e Load is o with thee, thou mighty man of valour

13 And Gideon said unto him, P Oh, my Lord, if the Lord be with us, why dien is all this betallen us? and a where e all his muracles which our fathers told 25. 6.

m Psali

Before ir. 1249.

20. 22.

Joshua 1. 9. :h. 4. 6. ! Luke

1. 34. Hebrews

11. 32. † Heb.

sand, Exodus

18. 25. Micah

n Jer.

50. 45. 1 Cor.

15. 9. & Exod. S. 12.

Joshua

; Exod.

2 Kings

Psalm

z Gen.

2 Chron,

c Gen. 13. 16.

chapter

& Deut.

5. 4. e Phil. 3.

f Gen. 35.2. Job

101. 2. 1 1 im.

18.5. chapter

5.2.

the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD r looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: s have not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh, my LORD, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my † family is poor in Manas. seh, and I am the " least in my father's house

16 And the Lord said unto him, Surely I will be x with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

17 ¶ And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then y shew me a sign that thou talkest with

18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my 2 present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephali of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and o I Kings a pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 Then the angel of the Lord put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unb 1 Kings leavened cakes; and there rose up b fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the Lord departed out of his sight.

2 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the Lord, Gideon said, Alas, O LORD God! for c because I have seen an angel of the Lord d face

23 And the LORD said unto him, e Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the Lord, and called it Jehovahshalon: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the Lorp said unto him, Take thy i father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baul that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that is by it;

26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt-sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and a did as the Lord had said unto him: and so it was, because

us up from Egypt? but now the Lord he feared his father's household, and Before rath forsaken us, and delivered us into the men of the city, that he could not cit. 1242. do it by day, that he did it by h night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city h Psalm arose early in the morning, behold, the 112.5. altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut down that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And, when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon, the son of Joash, hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may idie: because he hath cast down the al- i John tar of Baal, and because he hath cut 16.2.

down the grove that was by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye k plead for Baal! k Exod, will ye save him? he that will plead for 23.2. Num. sim let him be put to death whilst it to 14.6. yet morning: if he be a god, let him I ver. 30. plead for himself, because one hath cast 30, 9. down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him [Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead ! Thatis, against him, because he hath thrown Let Baal down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites, and the Amalexites, and the children of the east, were gathered together, in and went o- mel ap. ver, and pitched in the " valley of Jezreel.

34 But the Spirit of the Lord † can e 19.18.
upon Gideon, and he oblew a trumpet; * Heb. and Abiezer † was gathered after him. 1 Chron.

35 And he sent messengers through- 12. 18. out all Manasseh; who also was gather. Ezekiel 16, 10. ed after him : and he sent messengers Lake unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and un- 24.49. to Naphtali; and they came up to mee. Romans them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, P If 3. thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the I dew be on the ed ofter, fleece only, and it be dry upon all the verse 11. earth beside, then shall I know that thou p. Ps. 103. wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou Matthew hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece Hosea together, and wringed the dew out of 14.5. the fleece, a bowl-full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, & Let Matthew not thine anger be hot against me, and 10.5,6. and 15.24. I will speak but this once: let me prove, & Gen. I pray thee, but this once with the fleece: 18. let it now be dry tonly upon the fleece, 8.12. and upon all the ground let there be dew Acts

40 And God did so that night: for n 22, 21.
Romans was dry upon the fleece only, and there 11.20. was dew on all the ground.

CHAP. VII.

1 Gilven's army: 9 he is encouraged by the dream, and the interpretation of the barley-chi'c. 24 Oreb and Zeeb taken.

n Joshua 15.5° and

g Mat. 16, 24, Gal. i. 13.

Before CHRIST THEN a Jerubbaal (who is Gideon) ! and all the people that svere with him, cir. 1249. rose un early, and pitched beside the a chap. well of † Harod: so that the host of the 6. 32. † Heb. Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley. Charod, that is.

2 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are b too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, saving, Mine own hand

hath saved me.

the well

of trembling,

chap. 6.

1 Sam. 25. 5. 3 Zech.

e Exod. 8. 9. d Deut.

73. 21.

17. 14. † ileb.

aruav. Psalm

11. 1. † Heb.

purify, Malachi

e 1 Sam.

16. 6, 7.

fIsaiah

g chap. 18. 9.

I Sam.

& Lev. 23. 24.

13. 5.

& Gen.

2 Acts

+ Heb.

fixed, Exodus

13. 18.

m chap.

n Isaiah

8. 9. and

48. 19% † He

en the

iligisea.

13. 3.

Rev.

flee

4.6

3 Now, therefore, go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, d Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and † depart early from mount Gi-20. 8. turn and T depart early from mount Gamatthew lead: and there returned of the people twenty and two thousand, and there remained ten thousand,

4 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will | try them for thee there: and it shall be, that separate, of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall

not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the Long said unto Gideon, Every one that flappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lanped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men : but all the rest of the people bowed down upon

their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gideon. g by the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their harumpets: and he sent all the rest of Israel, every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men. And the host of Midian was be-

neath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same f Gen. 46, 2, 3, Isa, 43, 2, i night, that the Logo said unto him. Arise, get thee down unto the host; for Hebrews I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thon with Phurah thy servant down to

the host.

24. 14. verse 13. 11 And thou shalt k hear what they say, and afterward shall thine I hands be strengthened to go down unto the host Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the † armed men that were in the host.

13 And the " Midianites, and the Amalekites, and all the children of the east, lav along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the " sand + b? the sea-side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, be-Before hold, there was a man that told a dream cir. 1249. unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of ochap. barley-bread tumbled into the host of 3.31. Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote 6, 201 it that it fell, and overturned it, that the 1 Cor. tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, P This is nothing else save the sword of p Num. Gideon, the son of Joash, a man of 1s- Rev. rael: for into his hand hath God deliver- 12. 16.

ed Midian, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the † interpretation thereof, that he wor- † Heb. shipped, and returned into the host of break-Israel, and said, 4 Arise; for the Lond Matthew hath delivered into your hand the host 13, 18. of Midian.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put 8. 31. a trumpet in every man's hand, with r q 2 Cor. empty pitchers, and a lamps within the r Isaiah

pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on 1, 16, and me, and do likewise: and, behold, when 15.5. I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be, that as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I 22. 21. and all that are with me, then blow ye Psalm 119, 105. the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, t The sword of the LORD, t ver. 20.

and of Gideon.

19 \ So Gideon, and the hundred man 2 Chron. that were with him, came unto the out- 20. 15. side of the camp, in the beginning of the " middle watch; and they had but new - g Exod. ly set the watch: and they blew the 14.24. trumpets, and * brake the pitchers that Rev were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the 2 trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and 13. 13. held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow wickel: and they cried, The sword of

the Lor o, and of Gideon.

21 And they y stood every man in his y Exod. piace round about the camp: and all the 2 Chron.

zhost rap, and cried, and fied.

22 And the three hundred blew the 22 Kings trumpets, and the a Lord set every Proverbs man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host 14.15. fled to Beth-shidah, in Zererath, and to 2 Chron. the border of b Abel-mehol.h, unto Tub- 20.2

23 And the men of Israel egathered a chap. themselves together out of Naph'ali, and 6. 35. out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh,

and pursued after the Midianites. 24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers

throughout all a mount Ephraim, saying, dehap. Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the a aters unto Ectine chap. barah and Jordan. Then all the men en f John Ephraim gathered themselves together and took the waters unto Deth-bara and Jordan.

25 And they took a two princes of the 10.26.

Luke

Before 'HRIST ir. 1249. Rev. 1. 19. : chap.

2. ..

14. 4. " Prov.

15. 1. Phil.

30. 17.

I- Gen.

33. 17. Ps. 60. 6

23. 4.

2 Sam.

17, 28. : Mat.

2 Kings

,14. 9.

Ezra

g chap. 5. 23.

1 Sam. 15. 10. Phil.

2. 21. h Gen.

32. 30.

1 Kings

12, 25,

I chap.

20. 15,

17, 25. 2 Kings

a Num.

52. 42.

18. 27.

15. 32. 1 Thess.

p Amos

Rev. 6.

q ver. 4.

2. 13.

4. 4.

slew Oreb upon the h rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the i wine-press of Joshua Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other k side Jordan.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The Ephraimites offended, but are pacified. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna taken. 28 Midian subdued. 32 Gideon's death.

AND the men of Ephraim said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him † sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now a in comparison of you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

3 b God hath delivered into your hands 2. 3. 5 2 Chr. the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was abated toward him when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Cideon came to Jordan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said unto the men of c Succoth, Give, I pray you, & loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am epursuing after Zebah and Zalmanna, kings of Midian.

6 & And the princes of Succoth said, Are the flands of Zebah and Zalmunna f1 Kings now in thine hand, that we should a give

bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore, when the Lord hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness, and with briers.

8 And he went up thence to h Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I come again in peace I will break down k this tower.

22. 27, 28. k Prov. 10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna were Isa, 31. 1. in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell an I hundred and twenty thousand in menthat drew sword.

11 And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents, on the east of a Nobah, and Jogbenah, and smote the lost: for the host was o secure.

12 And onen Zebah and Zalmunna P fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gideon, the son of Juash, returned from battle 9 before the sun

was up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and he described unto him the princes lithe days of Gideon.

Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even CHRIST threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold, Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did upbraid me, saving, Are the bands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy menthat are weary?

16 And he took the eld is of the city, and thorns of the wild-rness and b iers, and with them he + taught the ness + Heb. of Succotle.

17 And he beat down the tower of Penucl, and slew the r men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zeban and

Zalmunna, What manner of men wer 14 16. the, whom ye slew at 5 Tobor? And the 2 State. a swered, As ti outart, so were they; schap. each one resembled the children of a 4.8.

19 And he said, They were my reth- Jude 16. ren, even the sons of my mother: as the LORD liveth, if we had saved them

alive, I would not slay you.

20 Ard he said unto Jether his firstborn, "Up, and sto them: but the youth "Joshua drew not his sword; for he feared, be cause he was vet a youth.

21 Theo Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the xc ap. man is, so is les stre igth. And Gide i Rev. 9. 6 arose, and y slew Zebah and Zalmunna, y Psain and took away the ornaments that were 83.11. on their camels' necks.

22 Then the men of Israel said un- z John to Gideon, 2 Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also; for theu hast delivered us from the

hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, a I a chap. will not rule over you, neither shall my 1 Cor. 7. son rule over you: 5 the Lord shall rule 21, 23. over you.

24 And Gideon said unto them, I i Sam. would desire a request of you, that ve 8.7. would give me every man the ear-rings of his prey: (for they had golden cear- o Gen. rings, because they were d Ishmael- dGen. ites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man

the car-rings of his prey.

25 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred shehels of gold, besides ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that was on the sings of Midian, e Isafala and besides the chains that were about Romans eir camels' neeks.

10. 2.

27 And Gideon's made an tephod f Exod.
23. 4. their camels' necks.

thereof, and s put it in his city, even in Deut. Ophran; and all Israel went thither a h 12.5. whoring after it : which thing became i ch. a snare unto Gideon, and to his house. 4.13.

28 Trues was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they h listed up their heads no more; and the i country was in quietness & forty years in 7.16.

cir. 1249.

Proverbs t P alm

149.9.

CHRIST cir. 1249. I chap. 9. 2. Neh. 5. 14, 15. † Heb.

going out of his thigh, ch. 9. 5. m Gen. 22. 24. 22 Gen. Job 5. 26.

a Joshua24. 31.2 Kings 12. 2.

p Psalms 78. 11. and 106. 13, 21, q chap. 9. 5, 16, 17, 24, 56. Eccl. 9.

14. 15.

went and ! dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had threescore and ten sons f of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 And his in concubine, that was in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he called Abimelech.

32 ¶ And Gideon, the son of Joash, died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

33 And it came to pass, oas soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring atter Baalim, and made Baal-berith their

34 And the children of Israel Premembered not the Lord their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 Neither 9 shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

CHAP. IX.

1 Abimelech made king by the Shechemites. 7 Jotham, by a parable, reproacheth them. 22 Gaal's conspiracy. 50 Abimelech is slain at Thebez.

a chap.

AND Abimelech, the son of Jerubbaal, went to a Shechem unto his mob1 Kings ther's brethren, and b communed with Jeremiah them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal (which are threescore and ten persons) reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am your bone and your flesh.

c Psalm 10.3.

d 2 Chr.

e 2 Kings 10. 7. and

f 2 Sam. 5. 9.

1 Kings

11. 27. † Heb.

kinged

king, ch. 3. 9. || Or, |pillar

Josh. 24.

26, 27. g Deut.

11. 29.

Joshua 2. 32

9. 15. and

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abimelech; for they said, He is our brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of Baal-berith; wherewith Abimelech hired d vain and light persons, which fol-

13. 7. Job 30. 8. lowed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and eslew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone : notwithstanding, yet Jotham, the youngest son of Jerubbaal, was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of f Millo, and went and † made Abimelech king by the || plain of the pillar that was in Shechem.

7 \ And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of a mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice and cried, and said unto them, Hearken un-I them; and upon the men of Shechem 23, 34.

29 ¶ And Jerubbaal, the son of Joash, to me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 The h trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said ha Kings unto the olive-tree, Reign thou over us. 14.9.

9 But the olive-tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, i wherewith i 1 Kings by me they honour God and man, and † 19. 16. go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig-tree, † Heb. Come thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig-tree said unto them, k other Should I forsake my sweetness, and my trees. good fruit, and go to be promoted over 17, 20, and

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, I which cheer- I Psalm eth God and man, and go to be promot- 104. 15. ed over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ve anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my m shadow; and if n t, let n fire come m Dan.
out of the bramble, and devour the n Exod cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now, therefore, if ye have done Daniel 3, 15. truly and sincerely, in that ye have made of Kings Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt 1419. well with Jerubbaal and his house, and 2. 8. have done unto him according to "the deserving of his hands :

17 (For my father fought for you, and † adventured his life far, and delivered † Heb. you out of the hand of Midian;

18 And ye are risen up against my fa- over ther's house this day, and have slain his against sons, threescore and ten persons, upon Esther one stone, and have made Abimelech, 4. 16. the r son of his maid-servant, king over 12.11, the men of Shechem, because he is your p chap. brother:)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in Abimethis day, then rejoice of rejoice in q Psalm lech, and let him also q rejoice in q Psalm 23. 4.

20 But if not, r let fire come out from r ver. 23 Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, 19.8. and from the house of Millo, and devour cir. Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, 22, 21, and went to s Beer, and dwelt there, 2 Thess. for fear of Abimelech his brother. 2, 11, 15am.

23 \ When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

23 Then God sent an evil spirit be-Hosea tween Abimelech and the men of She- 10. 2. chem; and the men of Shechem a dealt a Isaiah treacherously with Abimelech:

24 That the recruelty done to the 7.2 threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal 15. 33. might come, and their blood be laid up on Abimelech their brother which slew 9.25.

goup and do wn for

CHRIST

u 1 Same

Isaiah

Matthey

Before 'HRIST ir. 1209.

brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set 2 Joshua hers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

> 26 And Gaal, the son of Ebed, came with his brothren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem a put

their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vinevards, and trode the grapes, and made b merry, and went into the chouse of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abime-

28 And Gaal, the son of Ebed, said, d W o is Abimelech, and who is "Shechem, that we should serve him? Is not he the f son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? Serve the men of Hamor, the father of Shechem; for why should we

serve him?

29 And a would to God this people were under my hand! h then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul, the ruler of the city, heard the words of Gaal, the son of Eved his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech † privily, saying, Benold, Gaat, the son of Ebed, and his brethren, be heword come to Shechem; and, behold, they armah, fortify the city against thee.

32 Now, therefore, up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and he

in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them † as thou shalt find occasion.

34 ¶ And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in

four companies.

35 And Gaal, the son of Ebed, went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zeba said unto him, Thou i seest the shadow of the mountains as

if they were men.

S7 And Gaal spake again, and said, See, there come people down by the † middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of | Meone-

38 Then said Zebul unto him, k Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, ver. 28. Who is Ahimelech, that we should

which aided him in the killing of his || serve him? is not this the people that Before thou hast despised ? go out, I pray now, cir. 1209 and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abime-

40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him; and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah; and Zebul I thrust out Gaal and his I ver. 28 brethren, that they should not dwell in

Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow that the people went out into the

field; and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the † compa- † Heb. ny that was with him, rushed forward, that is, and stood in the entering of the gate of one of. the city: and the two other companies them. ran upon all the people that were in the

fields, and slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he m took the mchap. city: and slew the people that was there- verse 6. in, and beat down the city, and a sowed Matthew it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the 2. 13. tower of Shechem heard that, they en- n Num. tered into an hold of the house of the o god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem Psalm

were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to Zeph. mount P Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen † me do, make haste, and do nant, as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut 18. 26 down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so 28. 15. that all the men of the tower of She- and 59. 5. chem died also, about a thousand men 58, 14. and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to 9 Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn r Je.

it with fire. 53 And a certain woman cast a piece 1. 30.

Isaiah .:nos .13. [ver. 4.

chap.

1 Sam. 5. 10. Kings 3. 1 Gen. "aniel 30.

15. Deut. 29. Sam. 1. 4. 11 Kings). 11. omans

Heb. suppocity, erse 41.

Heb. a thine sall nd, ev.

5. 28.

Sam. Heb. eads.

Mark 24.

Heb. avel. Or, prers,

othryers

2 Chron.

107. 34.

o chap.

Before of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to break his skull. cir. 1209.

54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his tarmour-bearer, and said s 2 Sam. unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that a men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died. 2 2 Sam.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Ahimelech was dead they departed g ver. 24, every man unto his place.

56 ¶ × Thus God rendered the wick-Proverbs edness of Abimelech which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy breth-

6, 24. ≈ Joshua 57 And all the evil of the y men of Shechem did God render upon their verse 20. heads: and upon them came the z curse of Jotham, the son of Jerubbaal.

CHAP. X.

1 Tola, 3 Jair, judge Israel. 6 Israel oppressed by the Philistines and Ammonites, 10 they cry to God: 15 they repent; God pitieth them.

cir. 1206. cir. 1183.

5. 10.

e Num.

32.41.

, chap.

2. 11. g chap. 2. 13.

it chap.

5. 2. / chap.

2. 14.

HOr,

m chap.

w 2 Chr.

15.5.

11. 21.

Joh

31. 3.

1 1 Sam.

31. 4, 5.

11. 21.

5, 22. Rev. 9.

20, 21,

6, 26,

1 Kings

16. 34.

y verses

AND after Abimelech there a arose, a Judges to defend Israel, Tela, the son of Puah, Heb. 5. 4. the son of Dodo, a man of b Issachar; and 6 Joshua he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jair ca Gic Gen. 31, 48, leadite, and judged Israel twenty and Numbers two years. d chap.

4 And he had thirty sons d that rode on thirty ass-colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called . Havoth-jair unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair died, and was buried in-Camon.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil faguin in the sight of the LORD, and served s Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of h Zidon, and the gods of i Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of i 1 Kings tue k Philistines, and forsook the LORD, 11. 33. £ 1 Sam. and served not him.

> 7 And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he | sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.

> 8 And || that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel in eighteen years, all the children of Israe; that were on the other side Jordan, in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead:

9 Moreover, the children of Ammon " passed over Jordan to fight also agains" Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israe was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel cried o unto the Lord, saying, We have sim ned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Bashin

children of Israel, Did not I deliver you Before from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites, did oppress q Deut. you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have 9 forsaken me, and 7, 8, served other gods: wherefore I will : deliver you no more.

14 s Go and cry unto the Gods which 18. 27. ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

Jeremiah 15 ¶ And the children of Israel said 2. 28. unto the LORD, We have sinned, do thou unto us whatsoever : seemeth good 2 Sam. unto thee, deliver us " only, we pray thee, this day.

16 And they put away the x strange u Luke gods from among them, and served the Long: and his soul was grieved for the 7.14.

y misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in 11.4. Gilead: and the children of Israel 2 as - 3 to 4 sembled themselves together, and en-chapter camped in a Mizpeh.

18 And the people and b princes of bch. 11.5. Gilead said one to another, What man 20.5,6. is he that will begin to fight against the Psalm children of Ammon? he shall be d head d chap. over all the inhabitants of Gilcad.

CHAP. XI.

4 The Gileadites' covenant with Jeph-29 Jephthail's vorv : 32 his conquest of the Ammonites, &c.

NOW a Jephthah the b Gileadite cir. 1161. was a mighty man of valour, and he a Heb. was the son of an harlot: and Gilead b chap. begat Jephthah.

2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons: 5.1. and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a † strange + Heb. woman.

3 Then Jephthah fled from his breth- Provert ren, and dwelt in the land of d Tob: and 2. 16. and there were gathered vain men to Jeph- d 2 Sam. thah, and went out with him.

ah, and went out with him.

10. 6.
4 ¶ And it came to pass † in process ech. 9. 4.
1 Sam. of time, that the children of Ammon 27, 2 nade war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the chil-ter days Iren of Ammon made war against Isael, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Sephthan out of the land of Tob

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress !

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jophthah, f Therefore we turn again to f Luke 11 And the LORD P said unto the thee now, that thou mayest go with us, 17. 3.

7 Jer. 18. Jonah s 1 Kings 2 Kings 3. 13.

t 1 Sam. Acts 13. 8, 9. x 2 Chr. Mat. ≈ chap. a Gen.

+ Heb.af

o chap. p chap. 2. 1 and 6. 23. Micah

cir. 1161. g chap.

+ Heb.

be the

Deut.

Hepr.

i Dout.

20. 10.

k Num.

21, 25,

Psalm 27, 12,

Prov.

19. 5.

n es ims

120. 7.

Rom. 12, 18,

o Deut.

1. 9, 10. Neh.

6. 8.

Acts

14. 7.

q Deut. 2, 29.

r Num.

41. 13.

s Deut. 2, 26,

24. 11, 12. o Gen.

1 Kings

non, and be our g head over all the in- unto Jordan. habitants of Gilead.

Jephthah's covenant with the Gileadites:

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, if ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, The LORD † be witness between us, if we do not so according to

hearer thy words. hetaveen

11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words before the h Joshua Logo in Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Jephthah i sent messengers 11. 31. cir. 1143. unto the king of the children of Ammon, saving, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight

in my land i

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jepathah, Because k Israel took away my land when they came up out of Eg. pt, from 1 Arnon even unto m Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now, therefore, tostore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of

Ammon,

68.30, and 15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, . Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

> 16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to

P Kadesh;

17 Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land; but the king of Edom 9 would not hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab; but he would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but reame not within the border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab.

19 And Israel s sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him. Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land unto my place.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country

22 And they possessed "all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnen even unto

Before and fight against the children of Am- | Jabbok, and from the wilderness even cir. 1143.

23 So now, the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from x Num. before his people Israel, and shouldest 21.

thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that * which Jer. Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? 48.7. y So whomsoever the LORD our God y Jer. shall drive out from before us, them Jud will we possess.

25 And now, art thou † anv thing better than Balak, the son of Zippor, Num. king of Moab? did he ever † strive against Israel, or did he ever fight

against them,

26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon 24.9 and her towns, and in Aroer and her striving towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, || three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against parture out of thee, but thou doest me wrong to was Egypt against me: the Lord the Judge a be som judge this day between the children or years Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit, the king of the children of Ammon b hearkened not unto the z Gen. words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 Then the Spirit of the LORD a Gen. came upon Jephthah; and he passed 31.35. over Gilead and Manasseh, and passed 1 Sam. over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Miz. b Prov. peh of Gilead he passed over unto the 21, 29. children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah c vowed a vow unto and 6, 34. the LORD, and said, If thou shalt with. Hebr. out fail deliver the children of Ammon

into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever Gal. cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace hallowfrom the children of Ammon, shall ed, or, surely || be the Lorp's, and I will offer it up || for a burnt-offering.

32 ¶ So Jephthah passed over unto to be of the children of Ammon to fight against fered, them; and the Lord delivered them however

into his hands.

33 And he smote them from d Aroer, to God, even till thou come to e Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the Isa. 66. 3. vineyards, with a very great slaughter. d Deut. Thus the children of Ammon were sub- & Ezek. dued before the children of Israel.

34 ¶ And Jephthan came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with f tim. f Exod. brels, and with dances; and she was his only child: besides her he had neither

son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he grent his clothes, and said, g Job Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that h trouble me : for I have i opened my mouth unto the Lord, and k I can not go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, 15.4

Joshua

Before

Num. 22, 23, 24. || from

secrated

h Psalm

u Deut.

r Num.

21. 23.

cir. 1143. & Num. 30. 4, 5. 7. 25. n Isaiah Hebr. 71 32. n 1 Sam. Luke

7. 25.

1 Sain.

2, 22,

for,

Tileb.

ch. 8. 1. Eccl.

a 2 Sam.

b Psalm

ndor

79.5. Psalm

ochen.

71. 28.

7 Sani.

25. Prov.

75, 10. 7 1 Sam.

25. 10.

Prov.

g chap.

speak

if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the and was buried in one of the cities of Before LORD, I do to me according to that Gilead. m which bath proceeded cut of mouth: forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Armon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let

this thing be done for me: Let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail " my virginity, I and my fellows.

58 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months; and she went with her companions, and bewailed her

virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass, at the end of two months, that she returned unto her e ver. 31. father, who o did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,

40 That the daughters of Israel went yearly || to lament the daughter of Jephtreether, ch. 5. 11. than the Gilcadite four days in a year.

CHAP. XII.

1 The Ephraimites quarrel with Jephthah: 7 he dieth. 8 Ibzan, 11 Elon, 13 Abdon, succeed him.

AND the men of Ephraim † gathered themselves together, and went anorthward, and said unto Jephthab, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? b we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at e great strife with the children of Ammon; and, when I called you, ye delivered me not out of

their hands.

3 And, when I saw that ye delivered 31 Sam. me not, d I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day to fight against me?

4 . Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, f Ye Gileadites are fuguives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the Marich. 4. 4. nassites.

5 And the Gileadites took g the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped, said, Let me go over, that the men of Griend said Thatis, into him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If Astronom, he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth; and he said h Sibboleth; for Le could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites i forty and two thousand.

7 9 And Jephthah judged Israel six verrs: then died Jephthah the Gileadite,

8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of k Beth-lehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty 35. 19. daughters, whom he sent abroad, and 19, 15. took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons: and he judged Israel seven

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 ¶ And after him Elon a Zebulonite judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon, in I the country I chap. of Zebulun

13 ¶ And after him Abdon, the son 6. 69. and of Hillel m a Pirathonite, judged Israel

14 And he had forty sons, and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten n ass-colts: and he judged Israel n chap. eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Prathorite, died, and was buried in o Exod. Pirathon, in the land of Ephraim, in the 1 Sam.

mount of the . Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Israel serveth the Philistines forty years. 2 An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife. 8 The angel appeareth to Manoah. 24 Samson born.

AND the children of Israel did evil cir. 1161. again in the sight of the Lorp; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines a forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of 3.8. b Zorah, of the family of the Danites, b Josh. whose name was Manoah; and his wife was charren, and bare not.

3 And the dangel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and 1 Sam. bearest not: but thou shalt e conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now, therefore, beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any gunclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shelt conceive, and bear a son; and no h razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be i a Nazarite unto God from the womb; and he shall & begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 % Then the woman came, and told her husband, saying, 1 A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but " I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou 4.8. 7 But he sand time not, shall conceive, and bear a son; and now 6. 11. drink no wine nor strong drink, neither cat any unclean thing : for the child shall 2. 9 he a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

89 Then Manoah entreated the Long. and said, O my Lone, let the man of

5. 10. and 10. 4.

15. 7.

a chap. chap. 19, 41, c Gen. 16. 1. and d chap.

e Psalm Num h Nunt. Sam. i Num. k 1 Sam. 7. 13. Joshua 2 Kings

or, ford, Psalm 69. 2. Is sigh 27. 12. lat. h Mat.

n Acts

o Psalm

+ Heb.

judg-ment and

work be,

Genesis

Num.

i4. 3, 4.

18. 20.

Mat.

4 verses

roverbs

9. 2.

1. 6.

Kings

vonder-

chap.

hapter 5. 15.

Kings

Ezek.

Exod.

h. 6. 22.

1 Sam.

3. 20.

5. 32g Cor.

2. 21. Gen.

4, 5. Psalm

8. 38.

4.3. Or,

Before God which thou didst send come again these things, nor would, as at this time, CHRIST unto us, and n teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God o hearkened to the voice of Manuah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the Mat. 7. 7. field: but Manoah her husband was not

10 And the woman P made haste, and p Ecci. ran, and shewed her husband, and said 4. 9. unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And Manoah said, Now, let thy words come to pass: how shall we order the child? and † how shall we do unto him ?

what shall the child's

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman, let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the 4 vine, neither let her Proverbs drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any (1. 4. Eph. 6. 4. unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, let us detain thee until we shall have made ready a chap. 6. kid for thee.

.8, 19.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me I will not eat of thy bread; and if thou wilt offer a burnt-offering, thou must offer it " unto the Lord: for Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the

Jebrews 17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, What is thy name, that, when thy sayings come to pass, we may : 1 Kings × do thee honour ?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after

my name, seeing it is || secret?

19 So Manoah took a kid, with a ul, 19 50 Manual Voffered it upon a leb. peli, meat-offering, and voffered it upon a rock unto the LORD : and the angel did wonderously; and Manoah and his wife Joshua looked on.

> 20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the Lord ascended in the flame of the altar: and Manoah and his wife looked on it, and a fell on

fatthew their faces to the ground. 21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife. Then Manoah knew that he was an an-

gel of the LORD.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, . We shall surely b die, because we have seen God.

23 But chis wife said unto him, If the Lord were pleased to kill us, d he would not have received a burnt-offering and a meat-offering at our hands; neither would be have shewed us all have told us such things as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson; and the chile' grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 And the Spirit of the Lord began. f to move him at times in the g camp of Dan, between Zorah and h Eshtaol.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines: 10 his marriage-feast, &c.

AND Samson went down to a Tim- eir. 1141 nath, and beaw a woman in Timnath of a Gen. the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his fa- 15. ther and his mother, and said, I have b chap. seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines; now, therefore,

get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said Dout. unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters of d thy brethren, or d Gen, among all my people, that thou goest to 13.8. & take a wife of e the uncircumcised Phi- e Gen. listines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth 34.12. me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was fof the LORD that he f Exod. sought an occasion against the Philis- 3, 22. tines: for at that time the Philistines g chap. had dominion over Israel.

5 Then went Samson down h and his h chap. father and his mother, to Timnath, and 13.5. came to the vineyards of Timnath; and, behold, † a foung lion roared against

6 And the i Spirit of the Lord came rearing mightily upon him, and he rent him as meeting he would have rent a kid, and he had it Sam. nothing in his hand: but he told not his 17. 34. f ther or his mother what he had done. 4.0.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson

well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to 1 take her, and he turned aside to see 1 Mat. the carcass of the lion; and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and honev in the carcass of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, 2,9. and went on eating, and came to his fa- n 1 Sam. ther and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that 18, 20, 21, he had taken the honey out of the carcass of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a "

feast; for so used the young men to do. 17.2.

11 And it came to pass, when they p Gen. saw "him, that they brought o thirty 0.2.27. companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samson said un'o them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you; it ye can certainly declare it me within the Matthew seven days of the feast, and find it out, Mark then I will give you thirty | sheets, and 14.51 thirty change of garments :

13 But if we cannot declare it me, 27, 53

cir. 1161. f Mat. Remans g chap. 18, 11. h chap. 16. 4.

shirts. en gar-

Before cir. 1141.

Before CHRIST thirty change of garments. And they in the midst between two tails. said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

+ Heb. Eating went forth from the John 6. 51. Hebrews 2. 14. q Job 31. 27. Proverbs 16. 3.

14 And he said unto them, † Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass, on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, 9 Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have is it not so?

? chap. 76. 15.

s Micah

f chap.

1.18. u chap.

panion,

John

x John 3, 27,

ch. 15. 2.

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee ?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day, before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a hon? And he said unto them, If ye had not s plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to a Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gare the became to ments unto them which expounded the riddle: and his a anger was kindled, and ne went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife + was given to his companion, whom he had used as his

" friend.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samson is denied his wife: 3 he burneth the Philistines' corn : 9 he is delivered to the Philistines, &c.

BUT it came to pass, within a while after, in the time of wheat-harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will a go in to my wife into the b chamber: but her father would not suf-Fer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; thereare I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

34 And Samson said concerning them, † Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a disviensure.

4 A. A Samson went and caught d three here we kees, and took firebrands, and cir. 1140.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks and also the standing orn, with the vineyards and olives.

6 ¶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son-in-law of the Timnite. because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, f and burnt her and her f1 Thes. father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be g avenged of you, and after that I will g chap. cease Romans

8 And he smote them h hip and thigh with a great slaughter; and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock ' Ezekiel

9 Then the Ph. listines went up, are 19. 1. pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in || Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah said, Why bone are ye come up against us? And the answered, To k bind Samson are we k Esther come up, to do to him as he hath done 3.6. to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines are 1 rulers over us ! IDeut. what is this that thou hast done unt us? And he said unto them, As they ch. 13.1. did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may " m chap. deliver thee into the hand of the Pinhstines. And Samson said unto them, 7, 25, Sa ear unto me, that ye will not fall upon Phil. me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 1 And when he came unto Lehi the Philistines " shouted against him: and " Exod. the Spirit of the LORD came mightily 19.5. ch. 5.30. upon him; and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burn † Heb. with fire, and his bands † loosed from of. his hands.

15 And he found a new jaw-bone of an Phil. ass, and put forth his hand and took it, ochap. and o slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jaw- 4.6. bone of an ass, heaps upon heaps with the i Cor. jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men. 1, 27.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jaw-bone out of his hand, and is, The called that place || Ramath-lehi.

ed on the Lond and said, P Thou hast p Psalm given this great deliverance into the 3.7, hand of thy servant and now shall I 9 jr. 32.

h Deut.

verse 17.

Psalm

Zech.

| That height o

18 % And he was sore athirst, and call-hore.

cir. 1140. a Gen. 6. 4. b Joel 2. 16. e Gen. 24. 34. and 38.14. 1 Cor. 7. 36. † Heb. this time from che

Philistines when I to them, ch. 14. 4. d Psalm 63. 10. Song 14.

3. 14. Laug. 5. 12. e Isaiah 9. 15. Mutthew 16. 1

is, The

of him

id, or

cir. 1120.

a chap.

15.16.

Ezra

9. 13.

15. 14.

2 Psalm

127. 2.

5. 10.

Neh.

Psalm

That is,

numer,

f. 11. f chap.

14. 15. Prov.

7. 26. 11 Gen.

20, 16.

Num.

Mat.

h. 17. 2.

Tim.

erse 11. Psalm

rov. 23.

6. 28,

Rom,

Jal. 6. 7.

. Ps. 25.

1. and

19. 8.

. 26. and

Heb.

John

5. 10.

12. 2.

Before die for thirst, and fall into the hand of CHRIST the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place rIs.40.29. that was in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk " fountain his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof | that call- En-hakkore, which is in Lehi unto this

20 And he s judged Israel, in the days 1's. 34. 6. r ch. 2.13. of the Philistines, twenty years.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Samson carrieth away the gates of Gaza. 4 Delilah enticeth him, &c. THEN a went Samson to Gaza, and

saw there † an harlot, and went in unto 2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, † Heb. A Samson is come hither. And they b woman compassed him in, and laid wait for him an harb 1 Sam. all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the 23. 26. chap. morning, when it is day, c we shall kill

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the d gate of the city, and the two Beremiah posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that is before Hebron.

> 4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he cloved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name was | Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, f Entice him, and see wherein his ggreat strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may Proverbs bind him to afflict him; and we will h give thee, every one of us, eleven hundred pieces of silver.

6 And Delilah said to Samson, i Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with k seven green with s that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be ! as another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs, which had not been dried, and she m bound him with them.

9 (Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber.) And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs as a thread of tow is broken when it † toucheth the fire : so his " strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, melleth, Behold, thou hast o mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes, that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah, therefore, took p new Before CHRIST ropes, and bound him therewith, and cir. 1120. said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. (And there were hers in p Prov. wait abiding in the chamber.) And he 6. 26. brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told ne lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou 9 weavest the seven locks of my q chap. head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the r beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, How 9. 13. canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great streng h lieth.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was † vexed + Heb. unto death,

17 That he told her all his heart, ed, Job and said unto her, There hath not come Prov. a razor upon mine head; for I have been 7. 26. ta Nazarite unto God from my mother's 15.2. womb: if I be shaven, "then my strength t chap. will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.

18 And when Delilah saw that he had Rev. 2.14. told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once; for he hath Then the shewed me all his heart. lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought * money in their x ver. 5. hand.

19 And she made him y sleep upon y Prov.7. her knees: and she called for a man. and she caused him to shave off the 3, 13. seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20° And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out, as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD was z de- z Joshua parted from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines took him, and 23 t put out his eyes, and brought him Matthew down to Gaza, and bound him with a 17.16. fetters of brass: and he did grind in the digged, prison-house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began ver to grow again after he was shaven.

23 ¶ Then the lords of the Philistines 3. gathered them together for to offer a 107. 11. great sacrifice unto b Dagon their god, Hosea and to rejoice: for they said, Our god 9. 12. hath delivered Samson our enemy into 5, 2. our hand.

24 And when the people saw him they 23, 25. praised their god : for they said, Our c Dan. god hath delivered into our hands our 5.4.

shorten.

or, bored

Rom. 1.

Prov. 13.

Before enemy, and the destroyer of our country, I which slew many of us. cir. 1120.

1 11-1:0 multislain, Rev. 71. 10. d Job 30. 9. Pesim 35. 16.

Hebrews 11. 36.

e chap.

f Deut.

g 2 Chr. 20. 12.

Paalms

50.15.

21. 32.

+ Heb.

Lei mi and die,

Phil.

h 1 Sam.

I Thess.

Rev.

11. 12. i Col.

2. 14.

k chap.

Ichap. 75. 20.

to the

Lard.

20, 7,

20.4-

Lev. .0, 12. Dont.

12. 8.

4

17. e la inh

Exedus

e Exol.

2. 15. Hebrews

2. 8.

22. 8.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars where apon e the house standeth, that I may lean

upen dem.

?? Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Thilistmes were there: and there were upon the 'roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while

Samson made sport.

28 And Samson g called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, and 116.4. I pray thee, only this once, O God, that 3. I. I may be at once a Hebrews tines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the

other with his left.

30 And Sams in said, † Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed Job 31. 3. timself with all his might; and the house h fell upon the lords, and upon all the Matthew people that were therein; so the dead which he slew i at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren, and all the house of his father, came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between & Zorah, and Eshtaol, in the burying-place of Manoah his father: and he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAP. XVII.

Micah restoring the stolen money to his mother, she maketh images thereof.

AND there was a man of mount Ecir. 1406. phraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shekels of silver, that were taken † from thee, about which + Heb. thou curseds, and spakest of also in Is thee, mine ears; behold, the silver is with verse 4. me; I took it. And his mother said, | (t)r, Blessed be thou of the Lord, my son.

be my son 3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly a dedicated the silver unto the Lord from my hand for my son, to make a graven image, and a motten image; now, therefore, I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took ctwo hundied shele of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a grav n image, and a molton image, and they were in the bouse of Micah

5 % And the man Micah had an housof gods, and made and ephod, and ete- cir. 1405. raphim, and † consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was f no king in 28.4. Israel; but every man did that which

was g right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out filled the of h Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he so ourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the f Gen. city from Beth-lehem-judah, to sojourn 36. 31. i where he could find a place: and to and 21.25. came to mount Ephraim, to the house g Deut. of Micah, as he journeved.

9 And Mican said unto him, Whence 20. comest thou? And he said unto him, I Proverbs am a Levite of Beth-lenem-judah, and h chap, I go to sojourn where I may find a place. 19, 15

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell Romans with me, and be unto me k a father and 16, 18. a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels k 2 Kings of silver by the year, and a suit of appa- 6.21. and I may be at once avenged of the Pailis- [rel, and thy I victuals. So the Levice 13, went in.

11 And the Levite was content to 13. 19. dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite, and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, " Now know 1 m Prov. that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Danites send five men to seek out an inheritance: 14 in their way they rob Micah of his priest and gods.

IN those days there was a no king in a chap. Israel: and in those days the tribe of 21, 25, the Danites b sought them an inherit-b chap. ance to dwell in: for unto that day all Phil. their inheritance had enot fallen unto 2.4. them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of 19, 47. their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from 4 Zorah, and from d chap. Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who, when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Mi- echap. cah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of M.cal they knew the voice of the young f chap. man the Levite : and they turned in thi- Matthew ther, and said unto him, Who brought 26.7 thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath gchap. shired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we Hosea may know whether our way which we 4.12. go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go Acts in peace: k before the Lord is your 8.10. way wherein ye go.

e Gen. 31.19 1 Kings

2 Kings Ezek.

came to 1 Laish, and saw the people and the graven image, and went in the cir. 1406. that were therein, how they dwelt care-midst of the people. less, after the manner of the Zidonians, 1 Joshua 19. 47. † Heb. quiet and † secure ; and there was no magistrate in the land that might m put on ident, them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the Zidonians, and had no n Psalm business with any man. feremiah

& And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their breth-

ren said onto them, What say ye?
9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good; and are ve † still? Be not slothfid to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to † a large land for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah, and out of Esht ol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in 1 Joshua Kirjath-jearim in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-dan unto this day; behold, it is o behind Kir-Joshua 4. and 3. 5. jath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the Phouse of

Micah.

F Heb.

ilent,

4. 14. h. 16. 2.

Heb.

band

vide in

ands, r, sides,

5. 60.

ichap.

1. 29. Kings

28. chap.

4. 27. aiah

20. Heb.

ked m of

enesis

. 14.

. 15. aiah

. 10. r. 3. 6. zekiel

1. 19. its

. 33. iil.

Tim.

14 ¶ Then 9 answered the five men 1 Sam. that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in r these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now, therefore, s consider what ye have to do. rer. 5.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah,

and † saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan, stood by

the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the graven image, and 17.3. the ephod, and the teraphin, and the .. 5. and molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate, with the six .9. the entering of the gate, overbs handred men that were appointed with weapons of war:

18 And these went into Micah's th. 17. house, and fetched the carved image, overbs the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: then said the priest un-

to them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, " lay thine hand up n thy mouth, and go with us, and he to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the "priest's heart was gled;

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and | and he took the ephod, in I the teraphice, Before CHRIST

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattle, and the

carriage, before them.

22 ¶ Ind when they were a good way from the house of Mical, the men that were in the housesnear to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan: and they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What alieth hee, that theu comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have take away my gods which I made, and the priest, and we are gone away; and with there a Psalm I more? and what is this that ye say we. Proverbs to me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said un. Jer. 50. to him, Let not the view be heard mong us, lest † angry felious run to .. thee, and thou † lose thy life, with t'e lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan wen their way: and when Micah saw to they were too strong for him, he turner,

and went back unto his house.

2. And they took the things which theb. Micah had made, and the priest whic. he had, and came unto Laish, unto people that were as quiet, and secure and they smote them with the edge a the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was a far from Zidon, and the had no business with any man; and it Jeshua was in the valley that lieth by Beth-re 19. 47. hob: and they built a city, and dwel a 2 Sam! 10. 5. therein.

29 And they called the name of the city b Dan, after the name of Dan their b Joshua father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Laish at

the first.

30 1 And the children of Dan † set † Heb. up the graven image : and Jonathan, the set up son of Gershom, the son of Manassei, them, he and his sons were priests to the tribe chapter of Dan, cuntil the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Mica . Psalm 78. 50. graven image which he made d all the d Joshna time that the house of God was in Shi- 18. 1.

CHAP. XIX.

1 A Levite goeth to Beth-tehem to fetch his wife. It An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah: 22 the Gireathites abuse his concubine to death, &c.

AND it came to pass in those days. when there some and king in Isra. i, that a chap. there was a certain Levite sejon and + 16th. on the side of mount Ephraim, who and a wife to him † a concubine out of b Beth-le hem-judich.

2 And his concubine haved the whore b Genesis 35. 19. c Proverbs .0. 21. d Genesis 15. 6.

+ Heb.

≈ Gen.

bine,

e Exod.

† Heb.

104. 15.

f Gen. 18. 5.

† Heb.

be good,

chapter

† Heb.

clined.

2 Sam.

7. Gen.

k chap.

10. 16.

cir. 1406.

against him, and went away dfrom him Before CHRIST unto her father's house, to Beth-lehemcir. 1406. judah, and was there four whole months. 3 And her husband arose, and went c Prov. after her, to speak † friendly unto her, d Gen. and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: + Heb. and she brought him into her father's heart, house; and when the father of the dam-Lev 19. 17. sei saw him he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in-law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did e eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 And it came to pass, on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son-in-law, t Comfort thine heart with fa morsel of Strength-en, Ps al. bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the ma-1 Kings Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart † be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father-in-law urged him; therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried † until after noon, and they did eat both until the of them.

> 9 And when the man rose up to depart, he and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to-morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and g Joshua came over against g Jebus (which is Je-15, 63, ch. 1, 8, rusalem) and there were with him two rusalem) and there were with him two asses saddled; his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jebus the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in unto this city of the h Je-

busites, and lodge in it. 12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the icity i Joshua 15. 63. ch. 1. 8. 2 Sam. of a stranger, that is not of the children

of Israel; we will pass over to Gibeah. 13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in & Gi-

20. 31. beah, or in Ramah. 14 And they passed on, and went their way, and the sun went down upon them when they were by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Cibean: and, when he went in, he sat him down in a street !!

the city; for there was no man that ; took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an ole. man from his I work out of the field at + Heb. even, which was also of mount Ephraim and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place were + Benjamites.

17 And, when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a way-faring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount Ephrain; from thencam I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judatbut I am now going to the m house or the LORD; and there is no man that † receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and pro- 2 Cor. vender for our asses: and there is bread and wine also for me and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: there is no want of any thing

20 And the old man said, " Peace be with thee: howsvever, † let all the 35.18. wants lie upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, 3.1. and gave provender unto the asses: and thereth, thereth, they o washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now, as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the all thy city, certain sons of P Belial, 4 beset want the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the 18.4. house, the old man, saying, Bring forth p Deut. the man that came into thine house, that we may r know him.

23 And the man, the master of the 9.9. and house, went out unto them, and said 10.9. unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, 1 pray you do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is scome into mine house, do Romans not this ! folly.

24 Behold, here is my daughter, a 19.8. maiden, and his concubine, them I will bring out now, and " humble ye them, 2Sam,13. and do with them what seemeth good 12, 13 unto you: but unto this man do not so Proverb vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to 19.8. him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they x knew her, and abused her all the x Gen. night until the morning: and when the 4.1. day began to spring they let her go.

26 Then came the woman, in the dawning of the day, and † fell down at † Heb. the door of the man's house, where y her fellthere lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morn- 18 ing and opened the doors of the house, 3.6. and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let

104. 23 and 128.2. Eccl. Matthey 3. 10. † Heb. Jemini, Genesis 18. 31. ver. 15. 19. 5. t Gen.

1 Peter

Before us be going: but 2 none answered. Then the man took her up upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his z chap. 29 ¶ And, when he was come into his 20. 5. house, he took a knife, and laid nold on through her bines, his concubine, and divided her, together If with her bones, into twelve pieces, and Gal. 4.18, sent her into all the coasts of Israel 30 And it was so, that all that saw it a Joshua said, There was no such deed done not

25. 25.

b chap.

20. 13.

13. 10.

Ezra 9. 1. c Joshua

19. 47. d Joshua

19. 25.

1 5am.

2 Kings

+ Heb.

people.

2. 10. f Prov.

Mat.

vite,

chap. 18, 14,

g Gen.

chap. 19. 23. h Exod.

19. 6. 1 Cor.

5. 1. i Prov.

& Joshua

5. 25. † Heb.

the man

of all the

Ps. 112.

unto this day: a consider of it, b take CHAP. XX.

advice, and speak your minds.

seen, from the day that the children o.

Israel came up out of the land of Egyp.

1 The Levite, in a general assembly, declareth his wrong: 8 their decree. 29 The Benjamites destro, ed.

a verses THEN a all the children of Israe! 12, 13. went out, and the congregation was gathered together bas one man, from Dan eeven to Beer-sheba, with the land of 1 Sam. Gread, unto the Lond in d Mizpen.

2 And the † chief of all the pe ple, even of all the tribes of Israel, prese ted themselves in the assembly of the people of God, our hundred thousand footmen that edrew sword.

3 (Now the f children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were Jer. 40. 7. gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

> 4 And † the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered, and said, I came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge :

> 5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me; and my concubine have they forced, that she is dead.

> 6 And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inveritance of I .rael: for they have committed slewdness and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, h ye are all children of Israel; give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, i We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house:

9 But now, this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah, we will go up k by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetcivictuals for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Israel 1 sent Before men through all the tribe of Benjamin, cir. 1406, saving, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now, therefore, m deliver us the 20. 10. men, the children of "Belial, which at 22, 13, in Gibean, that we may put them to Rom. death, and put away evil from Istac But the children of Benjamm would of flearken to the coice of their bretiren the children of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin g 19, 22, thered themselves together out of the of Sam. gainst the children of Israel. 2.23.

1.32.

15 And the children of Benjamin Rev. were numbered at that time, out of he cities, P twenty and six disusand man p chap. that drews yord, besides me imabatans verses of Gib-ah, which were numbered seve 26.35, nundred chosen men.

16 Among all this pe ple there were lockt in seven hund ed chosen men † left-hand- their ed; every one could sling stones at an han-breadth, and not mis.

17 And the men of Israel, besides or, could Benjamin, were numbered four hundre t: ousand menthat drew sword; all these h.n.ls, were men of war.

18 % And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the 9 nouse of God, and q chap. asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up s first to the barth r Exod. against the children of Benjamin? And 28. 30. the Lord said, Judah shall go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up Jonnua in the morning, and encamped against 9, 14. Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin, and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight s against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came 1 Cor. forth out of Gibeah, and t destroyed s. down to the ground, of the Israelies 2 Cor. that day, twenty and two thousand men. 12. 21.

22 And the people, the men of Israet, 77, 19, 19 encouraged themselves, and set their 9, 1. battle again in array, in the place where uverses they put themselves in array the first 15.17.

23 (And the children of Israel went up, and wept * before the Lord until * Lev. even, and asked counsel of the LORD, verses saying, Shall I go up again to battle 26, 27. against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the Lord said, Go up against him)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against Heb. Betis-el. them out of Gibeah the second day, and cha, destroyed down to the ground, of the 19.18. and children of Israel again, eighteen thou- | Or, sand men; all these drew the sword.

26 I Then all the children of I-rael there, and all the people, went up, and came 23. 6. and unto the † house of God, and wept, and 137. 1. || sat there before the LORD, and fasted Lun.

Before to at day until even, and offered burnt-. crings and peace-offerings before the cir. 1406. (.OKD.

U ~ v Num. 27. 21.

.7 And the children of Israel 7 enquired of the Lord (for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those 11415;

z Num. 25.7. abbeut

28 And 2 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, ast od before it 20. 3. and a those days) saving, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Be Jamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the Load said, Go up; for tomorrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

7 Joshua 8. 4. 5 Sam. 5. 23.

THeb.

or, mat-

c Justina

chapter

W Joshua

8. 14.

21. 13.

ar. 11.

21. 4. Thess.

£. 3. 2 Peter 2. 12.

c chap.

8, 10, verses

7, 40. 1 Or,

mail- a

round,

14. 13.

6. 5.

Joshua

ch. 4.6.

fver. 31.

smitters

smitten, Exod. 15. 9. 1 Thuss.

5.3. + He worde

roanimp.

117.3.

8. 11, 12.

20 13.

29 ¶ And Israel b set liers in wait round about Gibeah. 30 And the children of Israel went

up a rainst the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against 6 hearn as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the cav; and they began to smite of the people + and kill, as a' other times, in the highways, of which ne goeli up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

33 And the chitaren of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar; and the hers m wait of Israel came forth out of their visces, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they d knew not that evil was near them.

35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel 37.16. and destroyed of the Benjamites that day wenty and five the us and and an hundred men: alt these a drew the sword.

> 36 So the dilliren of Berjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel save place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

> 37 And the liers in wait hasted, and mshed upon Gibeah; and the liers in art I drew themselve, along, and smote as the city with the edge of the sword.

> 38 Now, there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a great asse with smoke to rise up out of the

> 30 And when the men of Israel fretired in the battle, Benjamin began to since and tale of the men of Israel mont long persons; for they sail, Sorely they a committen down before as, as in the dirst battle.

40 But when the † same began to

arise up out of the city with a pillar of Before smoke, the Benjamites looked behind CHRIST cir. 1406 them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was

come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them: and then which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they incrosed the Benjamites. round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease, over against Gi-

beah toward the sun-rising. 44 And there fell of Benjamin eigh-

teen thousand men: all these were men 15. 45 And they turned, and fied towar.

the wilderness unto the grock of Rim- 11. 26. mon: and they gleaned of dem in the highways five thousand men; and pur- 25, 27, sued hard after them unto Gidom, and Psaim slew two toousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Jer. 14.7. Benjamin were h twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword: all these Hab. 3. 2.

were men of valour.

47 But six hundred men turned, and of the fled to the wilderness unto the rock whole-Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rim - ness, even mon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again that was upon the children of Berjamin, and found smote them with the edge of the sword, set fire on Tas well the men of every city as the all the beast, and all that came to band: also cities that they set on fire all the cities that they were found. came to.

CHAP. XXI.

The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin: 16 the elders consult how to find them wives: 23 they surprise the virgins at Shiloh.

NOW the men of Israel had a sworn a 2 Sam. in b Mizpeli, saying, There shall not any 21. 2. Jer. 4. 1. of us give his daughter unto Benjamin b chap. to wife.

2 And the people came to the chouse c chap. of God, and abode there till even before 20. 23. God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O Lord God of Israel, d why is this come to pass in Israel, that d ver. I, there should be to-day one tribe lacking Isaiah 63, 17, in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an caltar, and offered burnt-offer- e Joshua

ing and peace-offerings. 3 And the children of Israel said, 24. 25. Who is there among all the tribes of Is- 1 Kings rael that came not up with the congre- Hebr. gation f unto the LORD? for they had 13, 10. made a great oath concerning him that f cha I came not up to the Loud to Mizpeh,

1 Chron. h chap. i 2 Kings Lam. + Heb. also they

gJoshua

Before saving, He shall surely be s put to them that remain, seeing the women are Before CHRIST death. cir. 1406. death.

g Gal. 4.18.

· Heb.

Num.

1. 17.)eut.

· Heb.

'amsel,

irgin. Heb.

noweth

he lying

um.

1. 17. lat.

25

uke

chap. 3. 47.

Heb.

Heb.

um.

shua

. 1312.

~ Heb.

lged,

Deut.

oshua 8.

1 96

Ev not

Joshua

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day:

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD, that we will not give them

of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, 1 Sam. there came none to the cam 1.1, 3. ud31.11. besh-gilead to the assembly there came none to the camp from 1 Ja-

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabit-

ants of Jabesh-gilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither onsofthe twelve thousand + men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall jutterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lien by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred † en. 4.1. young virgens, that had known no man by flying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to k Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin that were in the I rock Rimmon, and

† to call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they † sufficed a. 12. 1. them not.

15 And the people repented them for r them, Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

> 16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for right in his own eyes.

destroyed out of Benjamin? cir. 1406;

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Israel have m sworn, saying, Cursed m ver. 1. be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is Eccl. na feast of the LORD in Shiloh † yearly, 5.2. in a place which is on the north side of 10. 10. Beth-el, on the east side of the highway and 29. 1. that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, The and on the south of Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the days, children of Benjamin, saying, Go and 25, 20,

lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daugh- 11. 34. ters of Shiloh come out to o dance in 6, 14. dances, then come ye out of the vine- o Exod. yards, and catch you every man his wife 15. 20. chap. of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to 11.34. the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, || Be || Or, favourable unto them for our sakes; compasbecause we reserved not to each man sion on his wife in the war: for ye did not give us for unto them at this time, that ye should Col. 3, 12.

be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and P ochaprepaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel depart- 17.6. and ed thence at that time, every man to his 18.1. tribe, and to his family, and they went 12.8. out from thence every man to his in- Prov. 3.5. heritance.

25 In those days there was and king 10.23, in Israel: every man did that which was Luke

I THE BOOK OF RUTH.

CHAP. I.

sefore 1 Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, IRIST dieth there. 6 Naomi returning home, Ruth accompanieth her

> NOW it came to pass, in the days when the judges † ruled, that there was a a famine in the land : and a certain man of b Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, che, and his wife, and his two sons.

12. 8. 6 Gen. 12. 10.

2 And the name of the man was Eli- Before melech, and the name of his wife Nao- CHRIST mi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, d Ephrathites of Beth- d Gen. lehem-judah: and they came into the 35, 19. country of Moab, and continued there.

3 And Elimelech, Naomi's husband, e Psalm e died: and she was left, and her f two 34.19.

4 And g they took them wives of the g Deut. women of Moab; the name of the one ?. was Orpah, and the name of the other h 1.5.

Lev. chap.

Before CHRIST ci. 1312.

¿ Psalm 120.5. k Deut.

I Luke

on Deut. 7. 6. 92 Mat.

1, 63,

6, 11,

18. 27.

p verses 10, 14.

a chap.

4. 8. 7 2 Tim.

1. 17, 18. 3 Fph.

chap.

Eph.

5, 22, u Gen.

20, 11,

119. 63.

y ver. 8. 21 Tim.

a Psalm

39. 0. \$2 7 im.

c Linke

19. 26 d 1 Pet.

Joshua 24. 1). Uke

Act.

2 Cor.

5.9.

Ž. 11. Phil. And Mahlon and Chilion died also

both of them; and the woman was kleft of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then sne arose, with her daughters-in-law, that she might return from the country of Moab: 10r sne had heard in the country of Moab how that the Long had I visited in his people in giving them a bread.

7 Wherefore o she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters-in-law with her : and P they went on the way to return unto the land

of Indah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughcers-in-law, Go, return each to her 9 mother's house: " the Lorp deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt " with the dead, and with me.

9 The Load grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her 5. 22. Col. 3. 18. husband. Then she a k. ssed them : and they lifted up their voice, and went.

> 10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return x with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my x Psalms and daughters: y why will ye go with me? are there vet an, more sons in my womb,

... t they may be your husbands ! 12 Turn again, my daughters; go your sway; for I am 2 too old to have and hu band. If I -he uld say, I have hope, if if Ishould have a susbant also to-night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? sould ve stay for them from having h shards? nav, no daugh-li ters; for it grieveth me much for your! sakes t at the a hand of the Lord is

yor out against me.

14 And hey lifted up their voice, and he thegam: and Orpah b kissed ber mo-"her-m-law; " but R h clave unto her.

to Amisia said, Behold, d thy sisterin law is gone back unto her je pie, and unt . her g ds: freturn thou after the sister-in-law.

10 And Ruth said, & Entreat me not 24. 28.

3 M.t. to leave thee, or to return from follow10. 4 and ng after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, i will indige: thy people shall be my people, hiThess. and h thy God my God.

17 Where then niest will I die, and there will be buried : the Lord do so to me, and more also, if aught but death part tiee and me

18 When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she

Heft speaking unto her.

19 \ So k they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when hey were come to 1 Bethlehem, that all the city was moved about them; and they said, m Is this Noomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the Al-

Ruth: and they dwelled there about | mighty = hath dealt very bitterly with Before CHRIST

cir. 1312. 21 I went out full, and the Lord hath brought me home again o empty: why n Heb. then call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD, 12. 11. hath P tesufied against me, and the Al- 5, 10, mighty hath affiicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the 10. 17. Moabitess her daughter-in-law, with her, which a returned out of the country of q Psalm Mab: and they came to Beth-lehen in the beginning of * barley harvest.

CHAP. II.

1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz : 4 he taketh knowledge of her, and sheweth her great favour.

AND Naomi had a kinsman of her a chap. husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of 3.2. the family of Elimelech; and his name 7.4. was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and b glean ears of corn after him in whose b Lev. sight I shall find grace. And she said 19, 19, unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and glean- Eph. ed in the field after the reapers: and 4.28. her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Bouz, who was of

tire kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And, c behold, Boaz came from 23. Beth-lenem, and said unto the reapers, d The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The Lord bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was e set over the reapers, Whose Luke damisel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over 24.2. t e respers answered and said, It is the fchap. 1. Moalatish damsel that t came back with 7, 10. Naomi out of the country of Moab;

7 And she said, s I pray you, let me h Prov. gican and gather after the reapers among 28, 19, the sheaves: so she came, and hath h Eccl. continued even from the morning until 8.17. now, that she tarried a little in the Louse. 12.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Heares i 1 Sam thou not, my i daughter? Go not to 2 Kings glean in another field, neither go from 5. 12 hence, but abide here fast by my 1 & Philip. maidens

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that 3.18. they do reap, and go thou after them : have I not charged the young men that Deut. they shall m not touch thee? and when 24. 19. thou art athirst, " go unto the vessels, " 12. 12. and dank of that which the young men Psalm have drawn.

10 Then she o fell on her face, and 26. 18. bowed herself to the ground, and said Matthet unto him, Why have I found grace in thme eyes, that thou shouldest P take 25. 23 knowledge of me, seeing I am a stran- p Mat.

11 And Boaz answered and said unto 1. 48 her, It hath fully been 4 shewed me all q Psalm that thou hast r done unto the metal 37.6. that thou hast r done unto thy mother- r Prov. in-law since the death of thine husband; 31, 31, and how thou hast s left thy father and 15. fe.

d Psalm e Gen.

I John

i Mat. 4. 11. Acts 21. 14. k 2 Tim. 4. 11. & Padm 65.10. m Lam.

CHAP. III.

cir. 1312. t1 Tim.

4. 8.

17.8.

2/ Psalm

x 1 Sam.

y Prov.

11. 27.

z Luke 1. 52. a Prov.

11. 25. b Deut. 11. 15.

c Prov.

31. 27.

2 Thess.

d Psalm

e Prov.

31. 17.

28. 24.

· Job

29. 13.

4. 16. 7 Prov.

Lev.

Ocat. 15. 5, 7. :1 Tim.

Titus

m Gen.

14. 1. 2 salm

12. 3. :Prov.

3. 1.

Prov.

. 8. and 1. 19.

Tim.

. 13.

25. 25.

and art come unto a people which thou with thee? knewest not heretofore.

12 The Lord recompense thy work. and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, under whose " wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, x though I be not like unto one of thine

handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, 7 At meal-time cone thou hither, and cat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she z sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and was a sufficed, and b left.

15 And, when she was risen up to c glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:

16 And dlet fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them. that she may glean them, and rebuke

17 So she gleaned in the field e until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took it up, and went into the city; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought fver. 14. forth, and gave to her that she had f re-Proverbs served after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother-in-law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to-day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother-in-law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought today is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter-in law, & Blessed oe he of the LORD, who hath h not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, one of our i next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me aso, Thou k shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have

ended all my harvest.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter-in-law, It is I good, my caughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they m meet thee not in any other

23 " So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the o end of barley-harvest, and of wheat-harvest; and dwelt with her mother-in-law.

CHAP. III.

1 By Naomi's instruction 6 Ruth lieth at the jeet of Boaz, who acknowledge the the duty of a kinsman: 14 his present.

THEN Naomi, her mother-in-law, said unto her, My daughter, a shall I not

thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, || seek b rest for thee, that it may be well Before CHRIST

2 . And now is not Boaz of dour kindred, with whose e maidens thou wast ! b chap. behold, he winnoweth barley to-night it the fibreshing-floor.

3 Wash thyself, therefore, and ranoin Proverbs thee, and put thy h raiment up n thee. d Deut. and get thee down to the floor: but make 25. 5, 6. not thy self known unto the man until he e chap. shall have done eating and drinking

4 And it shall be, when he i lieth down . 24. 16. that k thou shah mark the place where \$2 5am. he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and he Tim. uncover his 1 feet, and lay thee down; 2.9. and he will tell thee what thou shalt do. 104. 23.

5 And she said unto her, m All that killness. thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 9 And she went down unto the foor, 15. 33. and did : ecording to all that her mother- m Eph. in-lau bade her.

7 And when Boaz had a eaten and n1 Cor. drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight that the man was afraid, and turned himself; and, behow, a woman lay at ms feet.

9 And he said, who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine o handmaid, pread, therefore, thy | skirt of Sam. over the e hand-maid; for thou art a 25.41. near P Lansman.

10 And he said, 9 Blessed be thou or ch. 2. 13 the Lond, my daughter; for thou has' shewed more kindness in the platte end than at the beginning, inasmuch as 'ho followedst ot s young men, whether poer or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not: 1.8, I will do to thee all that thou requirest . for all the city of my people doth know that thou art a virtuous woman.

12 And now, it is true, that I am thy t Prov. near kinsman: howbeit there is a kins- 12. 4. au man " nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the x morning, that if he will perform unto thee the y part of a kinsman " Deut. well; let him do the kinsman's part : 1 Thers. but if he will not do the part of a kins. 4.6. man to tace, then will I do the part of 119. 60. a kinsman to thee, esthe Lord liveth: he down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning; and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Le it a not be known that a woman came 4.8. into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the vail that Romans, thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And, 12, 17. when she held it, he measured b six measures of barley, and laid it on her and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her motherin-law she s.id, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures

y chap. Matthey 7. 12. z Joshua

1 Cor.

eir. 1312. · Psaim

a Prov.

31. 23.

& chap.

c Exed.

18.21. 1 Kings

.21. 8. d Prov.

e Psalm

Proverbs

13. 10. and 14. S.

+ Heb.

I said I

will dis-

sover it

f Rom.

Phil.

€5. 25.

25. 5.

Psalm

102.13.

i Gen.

97. 23. k Deut.

Proverbs

88. 8.

25. 7.

J chap.

Sciore CHRIST

r. 1171.

Num.

h. t. 5:

22. 14.

3. 18. Jer. 32, 6. m Mat. 16. 16.

h Deut.

20. 8.

3. 13.

Go not empty unto the mother-in-law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

CHAP. IV.

1 Boaz calleth into judgment Ruth's nearest kinsman : 6 he refusing the redemption, 9 Boaz redeemeth it, and marrieth Ruth: 13 She veareth Oved.

THEN went Boaz up to the agate, and sat him down there : and, behold, the b kinsman, of whom Boaz spake, came by: unto whom he said, Ho, sucha-one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took c ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here.

And they d sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, e selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother Elimelech's:

4 And † I thought to advertise thee, saving, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou vilt redeem it, redeem it; but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I shineear, may know; for there is none to redeem Proverbs it besides thee; and I am after thee. 34. 2. and And he said, I will gredeem it.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of h Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, i lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself, for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this was the k manner in former time in Israel, concerning redeeming, and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; A man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thee : so he I drew of

his shoe.

9 ¶ And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are m wit- begat a David.

Before of barley gave he me; for he said to me, messes this day, that I have bought all Before that was Elimelech's, and all that was cir, 1312. Chilion's and Mablon's, of the hand of

> 10 Moreover, Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have 1† purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name 12. 12. of the dead " be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his Jeremiah place: ve are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnisses. . . The Lond make the woman o Gen. that is come into thine ! ouse here Ruchel and like Leah, which two did build 127.1. the house of Israel: and do thou worthily in Ephratan, and be famous in Beth-

lehem.

12 And let thy house be like the house or Pharez whom P Tamar bare & Gen. unto Judah) of the seed which the LORL shall give thee of this young woman.

13 & So Boaz a took Ruth, and suwas his wife: and when he went in u: to her : the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And the s women said unto Nao mi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous it Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and † a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter-in-law which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath borne him.

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her "bosom, and became nurse

17 And the women her * neighbours gave it a name, saying, there is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed: he is the father of Jesse, the father of David.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of y Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron,

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadah,

20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon,

21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz

begat Obed,

22 And Obed begat 2 Jesse, and Jesse Ps. 75. 6.

+ Heb.

38. 29. 1 Tim. 1. 15. q chap. Ps. 15. 4 s Luke 1 58 Romang

to feed, Genesis Psalm 55. 22. 1 Same 1. 8. Gen. 24. 59. x Luke Romans vant.

† Heb.

v I Chr. Mat. 1.3

z 1 Sam. 16. 1. a 1 Chr. 2, 13, and113.7.

THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED, THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAP. I.

nah, being barren, prayeth for a son : 20 she beareth Samuel.

Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim,

and his name was Elkanah, the son of Before Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of CHRIS 1 Of Elkanah and his two wives. 9 Han- Tohu, the son of Zuph, an b Ephrathite:

2 And he had two wives, the name NOW there was a certain man of a of the one was Hann h, and the name

c Conesis 4, 22, 3 Chron. 24. 3

b Judges 1 Chron

of the other d Peninnah; and Peninnah went her way, and did eat, and her Before CHRIST had children, but Hannah had e no chil- countenance was d no mo e sad. pir. 1171.

3 And this man went up ut of his city yearly to worship, and to sacrifice unto the Lorp of hosts in f Shiloh; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phineas, the priests of the LORD, were there

4 ¶ And when the time was that Elkanah s offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daugh-

5 But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion: for he i loved Hannah; but the

6 And her ladversary also provoked her sore, for to make her m fret, because the Lord had shut up her womb.

when she went up to the house of the Loap; so she provoked her; therefore

8 Then said Elkanali her husband to 5. 15. Thess. ner, Hannah, o why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I better to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hannah rose up, after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk: now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the P temple of the LORD:

10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the Lord, and wept

11 And she I vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man-child, then I will r give him unto the LORD's all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his

• 12 ¶ And it came to pass, as she contimed praying before the Lord, that Eli a marked her mouth.

15 Now Hannah, she x spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli y thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy

wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, 2 my lord; I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have a poured out my soul before the LORD

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of b Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grie! have I spoken huherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said, Go c in peace : and the God of Israel gran thee thy petition that thou hast asked o

18 And she said, Let thine handma

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and e worshipped before the d Eccl. LORD, and returned, and came to their 9.7.

Roman's ouse to Ramah: and Elkanah 6 knew 15.13. Hannah his wife, and the Lord remem- e Gen. bered her. 24, 26,

when the time was come about, after † Heb. Hannah had conceived, that she bare a expirason, and called his name | Samuel, say- tion of ing, Because I have asked him of the days. That is; LORD.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his God. nouse, went up to offer unto the LORD

the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah g went not up; for she g Exod; said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be h weaned, and then I h 1 Kings will bring him, that he may appear be- 11. 20. fore the Lord, and there abide i for ever. i Exod.

23 And Elkanah her husband said 21. 6. unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only the LORD k establish his word. So the k 2 Sam. woman abode, and gave her son suck 7.25. until she weaned him.

24 \ And when she had weaned him Judges she m took him up with her, with three Ps. 22, 9, bullocks, and one nephah of flour, and a Luke bottle of wine, and brought him unto 1.80. the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and cir. 1168. the o child was young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and n Lev.

brought the child to Eli-

0 2 Tim. 26 And she said, Oh, my lord! as thy 3.15. soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman p. Mat. that stood by thee here, P praying unto the LORD.

27 For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which | Or, I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have lent him to obtained the LORD; as long as he liveth || he by petishall be lent to the LORD. And he be reworshipped the Lord there. turned.

CHAP. II.

1 Hannah's song in thankfulness to God. 12 The sin of Eli's sons. 18 Samuel's ministry. 22 Eli reproveth his sons.

AND Hannah a prayed, and said, My a Phil. b heart rejoiceth in the Lord; mine b Luke horn is exalted in the LORD; my mouth 1. 46. is enlarged d over mine enemies; be- 2 Psalm cause I rejoice in e thy salvation.

2 There is f none holy as the LORD: 18.20. for there is none a besides thee; neither e Exod. is there any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proud- 15. 11. ly; let not arrogancy come out of your 73, 25. mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The h bows of the mighty men are h Judges proken, and they that i stumbled are 4.15. garded with strength.

o They that were k full have hired out 11. 34. in mselves for bread; and they that i find grace in thy sight. So the woman were hungary ceased: so that the bar- Jam. 5.60

Hh

IJudges Judges verse 5. Joshua

ters, h portions:

LORD and k shut up her womb. 6. 2. and

ind 30. 2. 7 And as he a did so year by year, . 1L and

she wept, an did not eat.

2 Sam.

Lev. . 4, 5.

Deut.

2. 12.

¿ Lev.

Deut.

6. 11.

Gen.

Gen.

8. 13.

. Job

11. ver. 4.

: 14.

Ezekiei

19.

Gen. 8. 20. em. ocl. 4. Num.

Num. Num. . 6.

chap. Neh. omans Acts 1. 3. Cor.

Prov. 5. 1. Psalm

Deut.

Joshua Kings 19.

/ Ruth

n Deut.

Ezekiel 32, 11

n Psalm

130. 2.

Jonah

2. 3. Acts

12 6. o Job

1, 12,

p Job 36. 11.

q Job 38. 5.

r Psalm

s Judges

t chap.

x Mat.

z Deut.

74. 13. a Rom.

1. 28. Titus

1.30.

& Rom.

c Exod.

d Isaiah

e Lev.

3. 3, 4.

f Gen. 10. 8. g Mal. 2. 8.

A Exod.

28.4.

6. 14. i chap.

2 lam.

1. 3. k Gen.

14.13.

1 Gen.

21. 1. m Eph.

many children is waxed feeble. cir. 1165.

6 The Lord in killeth, and maketh alive; he bringeth down to the " grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD maketh o poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth

8 He P raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifte h up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the 9 pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them.

Ps. 113.7. 9 He will keep the r feet of his saints, cir. 1165. and the wicked shall be s silent in darkness; for thy strength shall no man pre-

10 The adversaries of the Lord shall be a broken to pieces; out of heaven shall be thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth, and 17. 49. 2 Ps. 2. 9. he shall give strength unto x his King, and exalt the horn of his y Anointed.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to 28. 18. v Ps. 2. 2. his house; and the child did minister unto the Lord before Eli the priest.

12 ¶ Now the sons of Eli were sons of 2 Belial: they 2 knew not the LORD.

13 And the priest's b custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand:

14 And he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or chaldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up d the priest took So they did in Shiloh unto for himself. all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the e fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth: then he would answer him, Naj; but thou shalt give it me now; and if not, I will take it by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great f before the Lord; for men gabhorred the offering of the

LORD.

18 ¶ But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, girded with a

linen hephod.

19 Moreover, his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him i from year to year, when she came up with her husband to orier the yearly sacri-

20 ¶ And Eli kblessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman, for the loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home

21 And the LORD I visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare " three | ful priest, that shall do according to that 29, 22.

Before ren hath borne seven; and she that hath sons and two daughters. And the child Before CHRIST Samuel n grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel, and n Luke how they lay with the women that as- 1.80. and sembled at the door of the tabernacle of 2.40. the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things ? for I hear of your evil o Isaiah dealings oby all this people.

24 Nay, my sons: for it is P no good p 1 Tim. report that I hear; ye make the Long's 3.7. people to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge bim: but if a man 9 q Num. sin against the LORD, who shall ren- 15.30. treat for him? Notwithstanding they 3. hearkened not unto the voice of their fa- 32 Chr. ther, s because the Lord would slay Proverbs them.

26 (And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favour both with the Lord,

and also with men.)

27 ¶ And there came a " man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Did I plainly appear unto the x house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoti's house?

28 And did y I choose him out of all 2 Pet. the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to x Exod. offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, 6.23 to wear an ephod before me? and did 1 y Num. give unto the house of thy father 2 al 2 Sam. the offerings made by fire of the children 12, 7. of Israel?

29 Wherefore a kick ye at my sacri- a Deut. fice, and at mine offering, which I have 32. 15. commanded in my b habitation, and cho- b Psalm nourest thy sons above me, to make 132. 13. yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the c Lev. 19, 15.

offerings of Israel my people? 30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, d I said indeed, that thy house, d Exod. and the house of thy father, should walk 28.23. before me for ever: but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that 2 Chr. f honour me g I will honour, and they 15.2. that despise me shall be lightly esteem- 10.31.

31 Behold, the days come that I will 37.17.and cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy Job 31.9. father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see h an enemy in h chap. my habitation, in all the wealth which 4.11. God shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old man in thine house for

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not i cut off from mine altar, shall i chap. be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the flower of their

34 And this shall be k a sign unto thee, I chap.

that shall come upon thy two sons, on 4. 11. Hophm and Phinehas; I in one day they m Jer. shah die both of them.

35 And I will mraise me up na faith. 3.23.

t Prov. Luke

1. 80, and Acts 1 Tim.

Psalms

a chap,

2. 11. b Psalm

74. 9.

Anios

7. 11. † Heb.

broken,

Judges

c chap. 4. 15. d Gen.

48. 10. e Exod.

Leviticus

13. 11. f Psalm

1 Cor.

12. 28.

Gal.

1. 15.

5. 4.

g Acts 2. 29.

h chap. 4. 2.

Amos

21. 12. Psalm

Zech.

1. 6.

Luke

21.35. / ch ip,

20. 12.

3. 12. † Heb.

on them-

2 Kings

Joel

27. 21.

24. 3. 2 Chron.

7. 15.

Before which is in mine heart, and in my mind: cir. 1165. and I will build him † a sure house; and the house of Eli, that the iniquity of cir. 1165. he shall walk before mine o Anointed Eli's house shall a not be purged with P for ever. + Heb.

followse, every one that is left in thine house shall come and a crouch to him for a piece of silver, and a morsel of bread, and shall Ps. 2. 2. say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of Psalm the priest's offices, that I may eat a q 1 Kings piece of bread. 2. 37.

CHAP. III.

1 How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel. 11 God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli's house. 15 Samuel revealeth the vision to Eli.

AND the child Samuel ministered unto the Lorp a before Eli. And the word of the LORD was b precious in those days; there was no † open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, and his eyes o began to wax dim, that he could d not see;

3 And ere the lamp of God e went out in the temple of the Lord, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep,

4 That the LORD fcalled Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose, and went Hebrews to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the Lord called Samuel again the third time. And he arose, and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down; and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, & Speak, Lord: for thy servant heareth. So Samuel 3, 6. For thy servant hearth.
i 2 Kings went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, 119. 120. and catted, as at other times, Speak; Jer. 19. 3. Samuel! Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, h I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall i tingle.

2. 29. 2n 2 Chr. 12 In that day I will perform against Eli all things which & I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end.

brought a 13 For I have 1 told him, that I will m judge his house for ever, for the iniquity which he knoweth: because his sons † made themselves vile, and he re-2. 24. Mal, 2.3, strained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto Before

sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay until the morn2.25.
jer, 15.15 of the LORD: and Samuel o feared to o Daniel shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? pray thee hide it not from me: P God p Ruth do so to thee, and more also, if thou 1.17, hide any thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It is the Lorn; alet him do what q Psalm seemeth him good.

19¶ And Samuel grew, and the Lord was with him, and did let r none of his r 1 Kings words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel, from 5 Dan even 10.29. to Beer-sheba, knew that Samuel was 20.2. established to be a prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in 12 Sam. Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself 7.21. to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of John 1.1. the Lord.

CHAP. IV.

1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines. 11 The ark is taken, and Eli's sons slain. 12 Of Eli's death, &c.

AND the a word of Samuel + came to cir. 1141. all Israel. Now Israel went out against a chap, the Philistines to battle, and pitched be- + Heb. side Eben-ezer: and the Philistines w.s. pitched in b Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselves 15.53. in array against Israel: and, when they † Heb. † joined battle, c Israel was smitten be- thebattle fore the Philistines; and they slew of spreadirthe army in the field about four thou- self out.

3 ¶ And when the people were come ch. 3. 13. into the camp, the elders of Israel said, d Wherefore hath the Lord smitten us d Joshua to-day before the Philistines? Let us Lam. fetch the ark of the covenant of the 3.40. LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that, when g. 14. it cometh among us, it may fsave us out f2 Sam. of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that Jeremiah they might bring from thence the ark 7.8, 10. of the covenant of the Lord of s hosts, gGen. which dwelleth h between the cheru- Job 25. ?. bims: and the i two sons of Eli, Hoph- h Exod. ni and Phinehas, were there with the Numbers ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant Ps. 99. 1. of the Lord came into the camp, all 4.15. Israel k shouted with a great shout, so k ver. 13. that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they under-

R. 56. Matthew

m Exod.

13. 1.

ochap.

1 Kings

12. 16. p Psalm 78. 60.

1sa. 10. 5

o ver. 3. Psalm

78. 61.

t 2 Sam.

2. 34. s Joshua

1, 2.

8. 60.

Before stood that the ark of the Lord, was cir. 1141, come into the camp.

! Exad. 74. 25.

7 And the Philistines were afraid: for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, 1 Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 Be strong, and quit vourselves like men, O ye Philistines! that ye be not n Deut. servants unto the Hebrews, a as they 28. 47. Judges

men and fight.

10 And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his o tent; and there was a very great r slaughter : for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

have been to you; quit yourselves like

11 And the 9 ark of God was taken: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes s rent, and with earth tupon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the way-side watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to-day out of the army. And he said, What is there done, my son!

17 And the messenger answered and said. Israel is fled before the Philistines; and there bath been also a great slaughter among the people; and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead;

and the ark of God is taken. 18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward, by the side nch. 1. 9. of the a gate, and his * neck brake, and x2 Kings he will far he was an old man, and he died; for he was an old man, and heavy: and he had judged Israel forty

Ps. 16. 6. Recl.

23. 29.

Romans

+ lich.

turned

17, 18. John

16, 20. † Heb.

she set

heart

19 ¶ And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near to be delivered : and when she heard the tiher needs dings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father-in-law and her husband y Gen.35. were dead, she bowed herself and tra vailed; for t her pains came upon her

20 And, about the time of her death. the women that stood by her said unt her, Fear not, for thou hast borne y a son. upon it, But she a Ps. 77. 2. regard it. But she answered not, † neither did she

21 And she named the child || I-cha-bod, saying, z The glory is departed cfir. 1141. from Israel: (because the ark of God i was taken, and because of her father-in- ||That is, law, and her husband:)

w, and her husband:)

22 And a she said, The glory is depart.

**The glory is depart.

Num. ed from Israel; for the ark of God is taken. 14.9.

and 78, 61. Hosea 9, 12, a ver. 18, Neh. 2, 3, Ps. 137, 6. John 2. 17. Phil. 2. 4.

CHAP. V.

1 The ark set up in the house of Dagon : 3 Dagon falleth down before it. 6 The Philistines of Ashdod, 8 Gath, 10 and Ekron, are smitten with emerods.

AND the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from a Ebenezer ach. 4.1. unto b Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house 8. 40.

of Dagon, and set it by Dagon. 3 And when they of Asl.dcd arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon d d Exod. was fallen upon his face to the earth before Luke

Dagon, and set him in his place again. 4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and the head of Dagon, and both the palms of his hands. were cut off upon the threshold; † only e Isaiah the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Da- only Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's gon, that house, f tread on the threshold of Da- is, the fish part. gon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 ¶ But the g hand of the LORD was 5. 15. heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he h 9. 3. destroyed them, and smote them i with ver. 2, 9, emerods, even Ashdod, and the coasts 5, 3, 5. thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod k saw 13. 11. that it was so, they said, The ark of the 6. God of Israel shall not abide with us: i Job for his hand is sore upon us, and 1 upon 31.3.

Dagon our god.

8 They sent, therefore, and gathered Rev all the lords of the Philistines unto k Isaiah them, and said, m What shall we do, 26.11. with the ark of the God of Israel ? And IJudges they answered, Let the ark of the God Jeremiah of Israel be carried about unto " Gath, 46. 25. And they carried the ark of the God of m Prov. Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that after they had n chap. carried it about, the hand of the LORD Amos was against the city with o a very great 6. destruction: and he smote the men of 2.14. the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the p Joshua ark of God came to P Ekron, that the Judges Ekronites cried out, saying, They have 1. 18. brought about the ark of the God of Is- and 3.3. mel to us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and eathered loget - Jer. or all the lords of the Philist nes, a c. Amos said, Send away the ark of the God of a

b Joshua Acts

the ark of the Lord. And they took 10. 18.

f Joshua

a Amas

stace, that it slay us not, and our people : for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

q Jer. 48. 43.

cir. 1140. a Job

9. 4. Zech.

12. 3.

b Exod. 7. 11.

c Exod.

35. 20.

Deut. 16, 16. + Heb.

render-

ing ren-

d ver. 9.

e Mat.

† Heb.

and on,

chapter

12. 25.

34. 19.

8. 6.

John

9. 24.

Rev.

16. 9. h Exod.

12, 12,

33. 4.

chap. 4.

3, 4. i Exod.

k 2 Sam. 6. 3.

Mark

11. 2. † Heb.

golden

vessels.

verse 5.

&c.

him.

12 And the men that 9 died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAP. VI.

1 The Philistines send back the ark on a new cart, with an offering, to Beti shemesh. 19 The Beth-shemites smit-

AND the ark of the Lord was in the country of the Philistines seven a months.

2 And the Philistines called for the b priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it c not 23.15.and empty; but in † any wise return him a trespass-offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be d known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass-offering which we shall return to him? e They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, according to the number of the lords of the the same Philistines: for t one plague was on you

plague on them all all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that f mar the land; and ye shall g give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off Exod. you, and from off h your gods and from off your land. 3 Joshua 7. 19.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? When he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they de-

Numbers parted?

7 Now, therefore, make a k new cart and take two milch-kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the Lord, and lay it upon the cart : and put the † jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass-onering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Beth-shemesh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that haspened to us.

10 And the men did so; and took two milch-kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home.

11 And they laid the ark of the Loan upon the cart, and the coffer with the

Before Israel, and let it go again to his own mice of gold, and the images of their Before CHRIST emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of ! Beth-shemesh, ! and went along the highway, lowing as 15.10.and they went, and turned not aside to the +Heb. in right hand or to the left; and the lords a street, of the Philistines went after them unto theywent the border of Beth-shemesh.

13 And they of Beth-shemesh were reaping their m wheat-harvest in the m Lev. valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and 23. 16. saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of 4. 5, 20. Joshua a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they o clave the word of the cart, and offered o Joshua the kine a burnt-offering unto the LORD. 15.10.and 21.16.

15 And the P Levites took down the ver. 15. ark of the Lorp, and the coffer that was p Num. with it, wherein the jewels of gold were. 2 Sam. and put them on the great stone : and 6.6, 7. the men of Beth-shemesh offered burntifferings, and sacrificed sacrifices, the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it they returned to

Ekron the same day.

17 And these are the golden emerods, which the Philistines returned for a trespass-offering unto the LORD; for Ashdodone, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one:

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both + Heb. of fenced cities and of country villages, unto Abel even unto the great stone of Abel, the great, whereon they set down the ark of the Genesi LORD; which stone remaineth unto this q Exod. day in the field of Joshua the Beth-she- 19. 12. Numbers mite.

19 ¶ And he smote the men of Beth- Deut. shemesh, because they had a looked in- 29, 29, to the ark of the Lord, even he smote of the people r fifty thousand and three- 2 Sam. score and ten men. And the people la- 6.7. mented, because the Lord had smitten 131. 1. many of the people with a great slaugh. Proverbs

20 And the men of Beth-shemesh 12. 3. said, s Who is able to stand before this oly LORD God? and to whom shall be 1 Peter go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the \$2 Sam. inhabitants of t Kirjath-jearim, saying, Mal. 3. 2. t Judges The Philistines have brought and 18.17. ark of the Lord; come ye down, and 18.17. ps. 78.6. Jer. 7.12. The Philistines have brought again the

CHAP. VII.

3 The Israelites, by Samuel's advice, solemni; repent at Mispeh. 9 The Philistines are discomfited.

AND the men of "Kirjath-jearim a Joshua came, and fetched up the ark of the 18.14. LORD, and brought it into the house of 1 Chron. Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Ps. 78.6. Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the Jer. 7. 12 b 2 Said.

cir. 1140. I Joshua

Joshua!

Romans

Before oir, 1140. c Lam. 3. 40.

abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel clamented after the LORD.

d Joel 2, 12, e Joshua 24. 14. f Amos 4. 13. g Deut.

I Judges

2. 11.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do d return unto the LORD with all your hearts, then put away the estrange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and f prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and s serve him only; and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away h Baalim and Ashtaroth, and serv-

6 And they gathered together to Miz-

out before the LORD, and I fasted on

that day, and said there, We have m sin-

ned against the Load. And Samuel a

ed the Lord only.

5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel i Judges i to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you un-20. 1. to the LORD.

& Psalms peh, and k drew water, and poured it 6. 6. and 119. 139. 1 Daniel 9. 3. m Prov. 28, 14, n Ezek. 20. 4. o chav. 22. 13.

Amos

7. 10.

p 2 Chr. 20. 3.

+ Heb.

from us

r Psalm

s Joshua

Joshua

7: Joshua

Judges

z chap.

· chap.

= Judges

a Judges

b Acts

13. 21.

4. 1.

99. 6.

silent

judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh. 7 % And when the Philistines o heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were P afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, † Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

from cry-9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, ing, Isa. 37. 4. and offered it for 9 a burnt-offering whoily unto the Load: and Samuel q 1 Kings 18. 30. cried unto the Lord for Israel; and the LORD r heard him.

10 And, as Samuel was offering up Jer. 15.1. the burnt-offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but the LORD's thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and 'discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under

Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel took a stone, and " set it between Mizpeh, and Shen, and called the name of it * Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the Lord helped us.

13 9 So the Philistines were subdued, and they came y no more into the coast 10. 5. and 14. 13. of Israel; and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

> 14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restor. ed to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was a peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel a judged Israel b all

the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in

2 And it came to pass, while the ark | circuit to c Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Before Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those cir. 1120. places.

17 And his return was to d Ramah; c Judges for there was his house: and there he judged Israel; and there he built an 1. altar unto the LORD.

CHAP, VIII.

1 By the ill government of Samuel's sons. the Israelites desire a king. 10 Samuel describeth the character of their king.

AND it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he amade his sons judges a Judges

ver Israel.

2 Now the name of his first-born was 1 Tim. b Joel, and the name of his second Abiah: they were judges in Beer-sheba.

3 And his sons c walked not in his 1 Chron, ways, but turned aside after 4 lucre, and 6.28. took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gather- Jer. 22. ed themselves together, and came to 15, 17. Samuel unto Ramah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou Deut. art fold, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now & make us a king to judge 6.10. us h like all the nations.

6 But the thing i displeased Samue! Ps. 15. 5. when they said, Give us a king to judge fchap. 7. us. And Samuel Epraved unto the Lond

7 And the Lord said unto Samuel, 17.14. Hearken unto the voice of the people h Lev. in all that they say unto thee: for they have m not rejected thee, but they have i chap. rejected n me, that I should onot reign 12.17. over them.

8 According to all the works which I Joshua they have done, since the day that I 23.11. m Hosea brought them up out of Egypt, even unto 6.6 this day, wherewith they have forsaken n chap. me, and served other gods; so do they Luke also unto thee.

9 Now, therefore, hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them P the manner of p chap. the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words 46, 18. of the Lord unto the people that asked

of him a king.

11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you; He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariats.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties, and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

14 And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your olive-yards, even the best of them, and give them to 9 his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your

Neh. 7.2.

cir. 1095.

his || officers, and to his servants. cir. 1095. 16 And he will take your men-servants, and your maid-s rvants, and your courtiers. goodliest young men, and your asses,

and put them to his work. 7 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his r servants.

18 And ye shall s cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD will t not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people "refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, x Nay; but we will have a king

Jer. 4.12. over us;

Or,

nuchs Gen.

Isaiah

8. 21.

\$ Job

27. 9. Prov.

Isaiah

Jer. 7. 13. Ezekiel.

x Jer.

44. 16.

y ver. 5.

a chap.

I Chron.

9. 39.

& Gen.

6.2. chapter

16. 6, 7.

e chap.

4. 42.

g John 4. 23.

h chap.

i Deut.

Judges

1 Kings

I chap.

3. 20. Zech.

1 Kings

2 Kings

and 8. 8.

Heb. eu-

20 That we also may be y like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles. and 65. 4.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them

in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the Lord said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAP. IX.

1 Saul, despairing to find his father's asses, 12 by direction of young maidens cometh to Samuel. 15 God revealeth to Samuel that Saul should be king.

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was a Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, 8. 33. and the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty

man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, ba choice young man, and a goodly; and there was not among the children of Israel a goodher person than he: from his shoulders and upward he was chigher than any of the people.

10.23. 3 And the "asses of Lines, Jer. 9.23. ther, were clost: and Kish said to Saul Lines." one of the servants his son, Take now one of the servants e ver. 16. with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land f 2 Kings of f Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of g Shalim, and there they were not; and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to the land of b Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us re-13. 1. turn; test my takes.

k 1 Thess. asses, and take thought for us. turn; lest my father leave caring for the

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city i a man of God, and he is kan honourable man; all that he saith 1 cometh surely to pass: now let 6. 18. and us go th ther; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, what shall we mbring the man? for the bread is spent in our

seed, and of your vineyards, and give to || vessels, and there is not a present to bring CHRIST to the man of God: what have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, † I have here + Heb. at hand the fourth part of a shekel of There is found in silver; that will I give to the man of found in God to tell us our way. 9 (Before-time in Israel, when a man 1 Peter

went to = enquire of God, thus he spake, 2. 22. Come, and let us go to the seer: for he n Gen. that is now called a Prophet, was before- Judges

time called oa Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, o Nu P Well said; come, let us go. So they Isaiah went unto the city where the man of 29.10. and God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up the hill to 7.12. the city they found young maidens go- p Job ing out to draw water, and said unto Eccl. them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them and said, He is; behold, he is before you: make haste now, for he came to-day to the city; for there is | a sacrifice of the peo- gor,

ple to-day 9 in the high place. 13 As soon as we be come into the Genesis 31.54.

city ve shall straightway find him before ch. 7.9. he go up to the high place to eat: for q 11 the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; Deut. and after ands they eat that be bidden. 8. 10. Now, therefore, get you up; for about this time ye shall find him. 14 And they went up into the city:

and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ s Now, the Lord had told Sa-schap. muel in his ear a day before Saul came, 15. 1. saying,

16 To-morrow, about this time, I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people rout of the hand to Sain. of the Philistines: for I have looked 12, 12, upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Sau!, the u chap. LORD " said unto him, Behold the man 16, 8, 12. whom I spake to thee of! this same shall † reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in keepback, the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, strain, where the seer's house is.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and 19, 25. Rom. said, I am the seer; go ap before me 13.3,4. unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to-day; and to-morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses, that were lost three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom is all x the desire of Israel? is it not on x chap. thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saut answered and said, Am verse 2. not I a Benjamite, of the y smallest of y Judges the tribes of Israel? and my family the 20,45,48. eleast of all the families of the tribe of 6, 15.

hand.

t Heb.

a Gen. 43. 34.

& chap.

c Lev. 7. 32, 33.

d chap.

Daniel

6. 10.

Acts

70. 9. e Deut

2 Sam. 11. 2.

Neh.

8. 16.

Jer. 19. 13.

10. 27.

Mark

2. 4.

Acts

10. 9. f Num. 23. 3.

Judges

as this

3. 20. † Heb.

day. + Heb.

cause

heur.

thee to

a chap.

1 Kings,

0. 1, 3. & Gen.

1 Kings

19. 18.

Psaim

3.9. d Exod.

19. 5.

e Gen. 35. 1.

1. 5.

22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the purlour, and made them a sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook. Bring the b portion which I gave thee, of which I said anto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Samuel said. Behold that which is left! set it before thee, and eat; for unto this time hath it been kept for thee, since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel " communed with Saul upon the

e top of the house.

20 And they arose early: and it came to pass, about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saut. Bid the servant pass on before us (and he passed on;) but istand thou still † a while, that I may † shew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul, and confirmeth him by the prediction of three signs. 9 Saui's heart is changed, and he prophesieth: 17 he is chosen king.

THEN Samuel took a a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and bkissed him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath canomical thee to be captain

over his dinheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to-day, then thou shalt find two men by e Rachei's sepulchre, in the border of c 1 Kings Benjamin, at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee. The asses which thou westest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence; and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another

carrying a bottle of twine: 4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the shill of God, where is the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt nicet † a company of prophets coming down from the high place,

Before Enjamin? wherefore then speakest thou with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, Before enrish so to me? hprophesy

6 And the S irit of the LORD † will h 1 Cor. co e upon thee, and thou shalt i pro. 14.1. hesy with them, and shait be k turned 5, 20. into another man.

7 And let it be, when these signs are will break up. come unto thee, that thou do las occa- on thee, sion shall serve thee; for God is m with Acts 2. 2.

8 And thou shalt go down before me Mat. to a Gilgal; and, behold, I will come 7. 22 own unto thee, o to offer burnt-offer - ch. 11.6. ings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace - I Judges of crings: r seven days shall thou tarry. 9.23.
till I come to thee, and shew thee we at 21.20. thou shall do.

9 \ A d it was so, that, when he had turned his each to go from Samuel, G. c. save 'im an trer heart; and all thosigns came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to p chap. the hal, belose, a company of a proplets net lam; and the Spirit of Got 19 23. came upon hir, and he prophesied ra-rverses

mong them.
11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him before-time say that, bel 1d, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to anot er. W at is this that is come unto the son of Lish! s Is Saul also among the prophets!

12 And one of the same place answer- John ed and said, but who is their fatter Therefore it became a proverb, Is Sant also among the prophet !

13 And when he had made an end of prophesyng he came to the high place . 3, 8

14 % And Saul's uncle said unto him . Acts and to his servant, Whither went ye . 4.13. and And he said, To seek the asses : and James when we saw that the, were no where, we 1. 17. came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found a Exod. But of the matter of the kingdom, where - 4. 18. of Samuel spake, he told " him not.

17 \ And Samuel carled the people to- 29. 11. gether x unto the Lord to Mizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Is and 20.1. rael, Thus saith the LORD God of Is- ch. 8. 22. rael, 2 I brought up Istael out of Egyp., y chap. and delivered you out of the nand of 11, 15, the Egyptians, and out of the hand of zJudges all kingdoms, and of them that oppress- 2. 2. and

19 And ye have this day a rejected 8. 0, 7 your God, who himself saved you out a all your adversities and your trabula- cooshua tions; and ye have a said unto him, Na ; 7, 16. but set a king over us. Now, therefore, d Ni present vourselves before the Loup by Micah your ctribes, and by your d thousands.

20 And when Samuel had caused at 7.14. the tribes of Israel a to come near, the f Joshua tribe of Berjamin was taken.

21 When I e had caused the tribe of 1, 26,

chap. 11, 14,

and 13. 9.

4. 13. t Psaim

ch. 9. 27. chap. b inap.

f Lev.

z ver. 10. chapter 13. 2, 3. † Heb. a card, or, string, ver. 10. 1 Cor. 2. 16.

Luke

34. 11.

R chap.

9. 2.

13. 11.

m Deut.

17. 18. Ezekiel

o Deut.

p 2 Chr.

a Judges

b Judges

11. 37.

21, 10.

c Deut.

d Prov.

10, 10,

Daniel

Rev.

13. 17.

e Esther

Before Benjamin to come near by their familes, the family of Matri was taken, and with one consent.

Before CHRIST lies, the family of Matri was taken, and with one consent. oir. 1095. Saul, the son of Kish, was taken: and, g ver. 22. when they sought him, he could g not be found.

h Judges 22 Therefore they b enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the Lord answered, i chap. Behold, he hath i hid himself among the 9. 21. and stuff. 15. 17.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people he was k higher than any of the people, from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, 1 Kings See ye him I whom the Lord hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people the m manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house. n Judges

26 ¶ And Saul also went home to n Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of o Belial said, Matthew How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him P no q 1 Kings 12. 7. presents: but he 4 held his peace.

CHAP. XI.

1 Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition of peace: 4 they send to Saul, and are delivered.

THEN Nahash the a Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of b Jabesh said unto Nahash, c Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

20. 1, 3, and 23. 3, 2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your d right eyes, and lay it for a reproach e upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4¶ Then came the messengers to f f Judges 11. 13. Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the peoand10.25. and 12.12. ple lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the || herd out of the field; and Saul, said, What aileth the people that they weep And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 And t e & Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his h anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and i hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, k so shall it be done unto

8 And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were + Heb. three hundred thousand, and the men as one of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers 1.5. that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To-morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To-morrow m we will come out unto n ver. 2. you, and ye shall do with us all that

seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the " morrow, that n Gen, Saul put the people in three † compa- 22. 14. nies, and they came into the midst of the + Heb host in the o morning-watch, and slew heads, the Ammonites until the heat of the 7. 16. day: and it came to pass, that they o Exod. which remained were scattered, so that 14.24. P two of them were not left together.

12¶ And the people said unto Samuel, Pealm Who is he that said, Shall Saul 4 reign 101.8 over us? bring the men, that we may 14. 10.

put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall r not q chap. a man be put to death this day: for to- 10. 27, day the Lord hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, 19.22. Come, and let us go to s Gilgal, and s Hosea 4.15. renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; 14.18. and there they made Saul tking before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace-offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

CHAP. XII.

1 Samuel testifieth his integrity: 6 he reproveth the people of ingratitude: 20 he comforteth them in God's mercy, if they will fear the Lord

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and

have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king b walk- 11.16.
b Num.
eth before you: and I am c old and 27.16. gray-headed; and, behold, my sons are ch. 8. 20. with you; and I have walked before 1. 14. you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against d 2 Tim. me before the LORD, and e before his 4.6. anointed; whose fox have I taken? or ch. 24.7. whose ass have I taken? or whom have f Rev. I defrauded? whom have I (pagessed) 14.5. I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any 8 g Acts bribe to h blind mine eyes therewith \ 20.33. and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, i Thou hast not de- h Deut. irauded us, nor oppressed us, neither 16. 19. hast thou taken aught of any man's hand 6. 4.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD Acts his oxen. And the fear of the Lord is vitness against you, and his anointed 22, 12

ch. 9. 1. Psalm g Judges 3. 10.

Or,

chapter 32, 19. Numbers 12. 3. verse 2.
i Judges

k Judges

& Acts 24. 16. ¿Exod.

o Exod.

p Exod.

q Deut.

2. 15.

s Judges

4. 1, 2. 2 Judges

24 Judges

s chap.

v Judges

6, 32,

a chap.

a Num.

23. 21. Hosea

10. 13.

bchap.

70, 10, c Hosea

Matthew

d Joshua

11, 12.

1. 22.

g Prov. 26. 1.

/ Jer.

15. 1.

8. 7.

& Ezra

I Exod.

14. 31.

James 5. 17, 18. i chap.

Before is witness this day, that ye have not muel, Pray for thy servants unto the CHRIST cound aught k in my hand. And they LORD thy God, that we die not: for we cir. 1095. answered, He is witness.

6 And Samuel said unto the people, It is the LORD I that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now, therefore, stand still, that I on Isaiah may m reason with you before the Lord of all the righteous acts of the LORD, Micah 6. which he did to you, and to your fan Gen.

8 When I Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers o cried unto the LORD 1. 8. and then the LORD sent P Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they 4 forgat the LORD their God, r he sold them into the hand Ps 10. 4. Judges I's Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of a Moab: and they fought against them.

10 And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served x Baalim and Ash: aroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the Lord sent y Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nahash, the king of the children of Ammon, came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but z a king shall reign over us; when the Lord your god 2 was your

13 Now, therefore, behold the king whom b ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and behold, the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will d fear the LORD, and

serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye, and also the king that reigneth over you, continue following the LORD your God.

15 But if ye will a not obey the voice e Lev. 26. 15, 16. Psal. 81. of the Logo, but rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, as it

was against your fathers.

16 Now, therefore, stand and see fver. 13. f this great thing which the Lord will 1 Cor. do before your great

do before your eyes.

17 Is it not & wheat-harvest to-day? I will h call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which we have done in the sight of the Lord, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD k sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the L. RD and Samuel

have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness; m yet turn not aside from m Exod. following the LORD, but serve the 34.6.

Jer. 3. 3. LORD " with all your heart.

21 And turn ye not aside: for then 6.5. should ye go after o vain things, which Jer. cannot profit nor deliver; for they are Hab.2.13.

vain:

22 For the LORD will not forsake his people P for his great name's sake; be- p Ezek. cause it hath 9 pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover, as for me, God forbid Mal. 1. 2. Matthew that I should sin against the LORD in 11. 26. ceasing to pray for you: but I ill teach filor.
you the good and the right way.

Fect.

24 Only fear the LORD, and serve 12. 10. him in truth with all your heart : for e Ezra consider how great things he hath done

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly ye shall be consumed, both " ye and your " Job 34. 19.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Saul's select band: 3 he calleth the Hebrews to Gilyal against the Philistines. 8 Saul sacrificeth, &c.

SAUL † reigned one year; and when † Heb. he had reigned a two years over Israel, † Heb. the son 2 Saul chose him b three thousand of one

men of Israel; whereof two thousand year in were with Saul in Michmash, and in his reign-mount Beth-el, and a thousand were chapter with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: 10.24 and and the rest of the people he sent every a ver. 2. man to his tent.

an to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote d the garrison $\frac{15.26}{b}$ chapter of the Philistines that was in . Geba 2: and the Philistines heard of it. And Judges Saul blew the trumpet throughout all $\frac{19.12}{d}$ chap. the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear. 7.

4 And all Israel heard say, f that Sam e chap. had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, fver. 2. and that Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the s sea-shore in multitude: g Gen. and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from h Beth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel aw that 18.12. they were in a i strait (for the people i Exod. were distressed) then the people did 14.1, 2. hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead: + Heb. is for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all after 19 And all the people said unto Sa. I the people † followed him trembling.

n Deut,

chapter

h Joshua

Before 8 ¶ And he tarried k seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had CHRIST 1093. appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilk chap. gal; and the people were scattered from 10. 8. him. ! Deut. 9 And Saul 1 said, Bring hither a

ver. 11.

chapter 15. 22.

3. 5, 6. Isaiah

28. 16.

14, 18,

chapter 14. 18. John

4. 1, 2.

7 James 1. 14.

1 Kings

& Exod,

Deut.

1 Cor.

10, 22,

u Judges

verses 2, 6, 8.

verse 9.

4. 6.

m verses

burnt-offering to me, and peace-offerings. And he m offered the burnt-offer-Proverbs 10 And it came to pass, that, a as

soon as he had made an end of offering

the burnt - offering, behold, Samuel

came; and Saul went out to meet him,

that he might salute him. 11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I # Psalm saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not o within Proverbs the days appointed, and that the Philiso 2 Kings tines gathered themselves together at Jeremiah Michmash;

12 Therefore, P said I, The Philis-12 Therefore, P said 1, The Philis-12. 26. Therefore, P said 1, The Philis-12. 26. Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: 9 I forced myself, therefore, and offered a burnt-offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou r 2 Sam. hast done s foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee; for Matthew now would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath ' sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD Proverbs hath commanden, im to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee. t chapter

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjaand 78.70. min. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, " about six hundred men.

> 16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

> 17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to x Ophrah, unto the land of y Shual.

> 18 And another company turned the way to 2 Beth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the a valley of Zeboim, toward the wilderness.

> 19 ¶ Now there was b no smith found throughout all the land of Israel; (for the Philistines said, c Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears;)

> 20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

> 21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass, in the day of battle, that there was neither d sword christ 1093. nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jo- d Judges the people that were with Saul and Jo- a sauge nathan: but with Saul, and with Jona- 5.8. ver. 7, 9. than his son, was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Philis. 17. 47. tines went out to the passage of Mich- 1, 27,

mash.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Jonathan miraculously smiteth a garrison of the Philistines. 24 Saul's adjuration hindereth the victory.

NOW it came to pass upon a day, eir. 1087. that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, * Come, and let us go over to the Phi. a chap. listines' garrison that is on the other 9.6.

side. But he b told not his father. 2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost 21.3.

Judges part of Gibeah, under a pomegranate- 13. tree which is in Migron: and the Psalm people that were with him were about 112.5.

six bundred men;

3 And 4 Ahiah, the son of Ahitub ever. 11, I-chabod's brother, the son of Phine- Isaiah has, the son of Eli, the LORD's pries: 10.28. in Shiloh, f wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone

4 ¶ And between the passages, b: 4.21. which Jonathan sought to go over unto 28.30. the Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a † sharp † Heb. rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of a reck. the other Seneh.

5 The fore-front of the one was situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these guncircumcised; hit may be that the g chap, LORD will work for us: for there is no Eph restraint to the LORD to save, by many i or by few.

7 And his armour-bearer said unto Joshua him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn 14.12. thee; behold, I am with thee according 7 to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we 14.11. will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 k If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand 24. 14. still in our place, and will not go up un- Judges 6.37. and to them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us ; then we will go up : for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand; and this shall be a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered them- 24.14. selves unto the garrison of the Philistines; and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the m garrison an- m Job swered Jonathan and his armour-bear- 3.1.

h Deut. 2 Chroft. 115. 3. Matthew

x Joshua 18. 23. y chap. 9. 4. z Joshua

16. 3. and 18. 13. a Neh. 11.34. b Judges 5. 8. 3 Kings 24. 14. Jer. 24. 1. c Judges

15, 15, chapter Zech.

8, 16, chapter 17. 43. o Psalm 18, 29, Hebrews 11. 34. p chap. 13.22. and

· Heb.

within

about half an acre, be-

ing a

exen of

Judges

2 Kings

7. 17.

78. 11.

Ps. 48. 5. + Heb.

a trem-bling of

God, Lev. 26. 36, 37. 2 Sam.

3. 24. Daniel

5. 6. • Exod.

Num.

27. 21.

Judges

& Joshua

f Judges

2 Chron.

20, 23,

ni chap.

44. 2.

Hosea

y chap.

2 Sam.

11. 9.

a Rom.

c Exod.

Gal. 4. 18. † Heb."

9, 14, Chapter 13, 11.

Land.

said unto his armour-bearer, Come up "Judges after me; for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan oclimbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armour-bearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armour-bearer p slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twenty men, † within as it were an half-acre of land, which a yoke

of oxen might plow.

15 And there was a trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people; the garrison and the spoilers g Joshua they also trembled; and the earth quaked: so it was † a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saulin Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away and they went on beating down one another.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And, when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armour-bearer were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God: for the ark of God was at that time with the children

of Israel.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saul talked unto the priest, that the noise that was in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, 5 Withdraw thine hand

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, verse 24. and they came to the battle; and, behold, eevery man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover, the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time. which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, even they also turned to be with the Israelites that 5.6. also turnes to a Psalm were with Saul and Jonathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had " hid themselves in mount Ephraim, when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard

after them in the battle.

23 So the LORD * saved Israel that day: and the y battle passed over unto Beth-aven.

Proverbs 24 ¶ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had 2 adjured the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, Matthew that I may be a venged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any 3. 8. and food.

25 And ball they of the land came to ever. 29. a wood; and there was choney upon the

ground.

Numbers into the wood, behold, the honey drop- son will be on the other side. And the

Before er, and said, Come up to us, and we n ped; but no man put his hand to his Before OHRIST will shew you a thing. And Jonathan mouth: for the people feared the oath. CHRIST cir. 1087.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in || an honey-comb, and put his hand || Or. to his mouth; and his deyes were en- quoodlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, d chap. and said, Thy father † straitly charged 30, 12, the people with an oath, saying, Cursed adjuring, be the man that eateth any food this day, adjured And the people were faint.

29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey;

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to-day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much + Heba greater slaughter among the Philistines? but now

31 And they smote the Philistines feat of that day from Michmash to Aijalon: the Phi-

and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, great. and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people e did eat them with the f blood

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD. fLev. in that they eat with the blood. And 7.27. and he said, Ye have g transgressed: h roll 19.26. Deut. a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Div erse yourselves verse 24. among the people, and say unto them, g Mar. Bring me hither every man his ox, and Romans every man his sheep, and slay them here, 2. 1. and eat; and sin not against the LORD 34, 35. in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them there.

35 And Saul i built an altar unto the i Gen. Lord: † the same was the first altar Joshua

that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down ch. 7. 1 after the Philistines by night, and spoil that althem until the morning light, and let tar he us not leave a man of them. And they build, said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us k draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul 1 asked counsel of God, Eccl. Shall I go down after the Philistines ! 5. 1. wilt thou deliver them into the hand of 'Judges Israel? But he m answered him not that m verses

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hi- theb. ther all the thief of the people; and corners, know and see " wherein this sin hath Judges

been this day:

39 For as the Lord liveth, which sa- 18.3. veth Israel, though it be in Jonathan Ps. 46.9 my son, he shall surely die. But there 7.1,2. was not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be 26 And when the people were come | ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my

honey, Mat. 3. 4.

ie not

3. 17. and 12, 16,

& Num.

Before people said unto Saul, Do what seem- Israel, how he e laid wait for him in the CHRIST eth good unto thee. сіг. 1087.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, † Give a perfect lot. And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jona-

Proverbs than was taken.

+ Heb.

Give the

perfect,

10. 33.

@ Ruth

2 Sam.

g 2 Sam.

10. 30.

Luke

21. 18.

2 Cor.

Rev. 17. 14. and 19. 14.

s chap.

7. 27. 2 Sam.

x chap.

y chap.

8.33.

1 Chron.

a chap.

. 1.

+ Heb.

son of valour

cir. 1079.

& Rev.

13. 1. Daniel

· Isaiah

1. 17.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die!

44 And Saul answered, . God do so, and more also: for thou shalt surely P

p Gen. 38. 24. ch. 15. 8. die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the LORD liveth, there shall not 9 one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with Matthew God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines

went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul s took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself 21 2 Kings he " vexed them.

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the * Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and y Ishui, and Melchi-shua: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the first-born Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz; and the name of the captain of his host was Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's

51 And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner, the father of Abner, was the

son of 2 Abiel. 52 And there was sore war against

the Philistines all the days of Saul; and when Saul saw any strong man, or any ch. 8. 11. † valiant man, he took him unto him.

CHAP. XV.

1 Saul sent by Samuel to destroy Amalek: 8 he saveth Agag, and the best of the spoil. 10 Samuel reproveth Saul.

SAMUEL also said unto Saul, The a ch.9.16. LORD a sent me to anoint thee to be chapter king over his people, over Israel: now, Neh.6.11. therefore, b hearken thou unto the voice 62 Sam. of the words of the Lord.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, d I remember that which Amalek did to | made the head of the tribes of Israel, 17.21

way when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go, and smite Amalek, and i utterly destroy all that they have, and e Exod. spare them not; but slay both man and 17 woman, infant and suckling, & ox and 16.17. sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people to- Romans gether, and numbered them in h Te- 8, 20. laim, two hundred thousand footmen, h Joshua and i ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, 1, 3. and laid wait in the k valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto the 1 Kenites, 24.21. m Go, depart, n get you down from / Judges among the Amalekites, lest I destroy in Gen. you with them: for ye o shewed kind- 19. 12. ness to all the children of Israel when Rev. 18, 4 they came up out of Egypt. So the Num. Kenites departed from among the Ama- 24. 21.

7 And Saul P smote the Amalekites p Job from 4 Havilah until thou comest to 1 Shur, that is over against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the q Gen. Amalekites alive, and utterly destroy- 2.11. ed all the people with the edge of the 25. 18. sword.

yord.

9 But Saul and the people s spared 20, 31.

1 Kings
9 But Saul and the people s spared 20, 31. Agag, and the best of the sheep, and i of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the 6. 10. lambs, and all that was good, and would 3, 4. not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse that they destroyed utterly.

10 Then came the word of the LORD

unto Samuel, saying,

11 It "repenteth me that I have set up " Gen, Saul to be king: for he is x turned back x Num. from following me, and hath y not per- 14. 24. formed my commandments. And it y Deut. 27. 26. grieved Samuel; and he 2 cried unto z ver. 23, the LORD all night.

12 ¶ And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to a Carmel, a Josu and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul; and Saul said unto him, Blessed be thou of the Lord: b I have performed the com- b ver. 11. mandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What meaneth 31. 31. then this bleating of the sheep in mine Luke ears, and the lowing of the oxen which 18. 11.

I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the ce Genz. people spared the best of the sheep and verse o. of the oxen to d sacrifice unto the LORD d Psalm thy God; and the rest we have utterly Eccl. destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, Matthew and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, When thou wast e little in thine own sight, wast thou not e chare

13. l3. Ps. 1.1.

gch ap.

30.110.

& Prov.

7. 23.

3, 13. Eccl.

5.1.

Isaiah

Нозеа

9. 27.

27. 4.

p Psalm 15. 4.

Luke

24. 28.

q chap.

J Ps. 50.

Be fore and the Lord anointed thee king over thy mother be childless among women. Before the HIST HIST Light Lord Agag in pieces becir, 1079. 1079. Israel !

18 And the Lord sent thee on a journey, and said, Go, and utterly destroy the f sinners the Amalekites, and fight ag inst them until they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst s fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the

sight of the Loap?

Pro verbs 20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, Jud. : 11. and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought h Agag the h Pre w. king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites. 19. 2 2.

21 But the i people took of the spoil, Pro verbs sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, Hath the LORD as great k delight in burnt-offerings and sacrifices as in obeying the voice of the Jeremiah LORD! Behold, I to obey is better than sacrifice; and to hearken than the fat of

23 For m rebellion is as n the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry: because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, he hath m Joshua also rejected thee from being king.
22. 19.
n Exod. 24 And Saul said unto Samuel, I 22. 19. n Exod.

have sinned; for I have transgressed the Numbers commandment of the Lord, and thy Proverbs words; because o I feared the people, and obeyed their voice. Matthew

25 Now, therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me,

Jeremiah that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, P I will not return with thee: for 9 thou hast rejected the word of the Lonn, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

23 And Samuel said unto him, The * I K ings LORD hath r rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than

29 And also the || Strength of Israel For, 29 And also the gistenger. Ps. 4 8.1 a man that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned; yet a Ti. ms " honour me now, I pray thee, before # Ge a. the elders of my people, and before Isvers : 11 rael, and turn again with me, that I may worship the Lord thy God. 4. 16. .

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul:

and Saul worshipped the Lorp.

x Jer. -32 Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites : and Agag came unto him de-Rev. And Agag said, Surely the * licately. bitternes of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, y As thy sword bath made women childless, so shall muel said unto Jesse, : Send and fetch 1.1.

fore the LORD in Gilgal.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah ; 21 Kings and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah 18, 40.

35 And Samuel came no more ato see a 2 Kings Saul until the day of his death: never- 8. 39. theless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Samuel, being sent by God to Beth-lehem. 11 anointeth David, &c.

AND the LORD said unto Samuel, cir. 1063. How long wilt thou a mourn for Saul, a chap. seeing, I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? Fill thine b horn with b chap. oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for I have c provided me c Psalm a king among his sons. 2 And Samuel said, d How can I go ? 2.6

if Saul hear it he will kill me. And the d Judges LORD said, Take an heifer with thee, Psalm and say, I am come to esacrifice to the 112.5

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and e chap. I will shew thee what thou shalt do: 9.12. and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee. 4 And Samuel did that which the

LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem ; and the elders of the town ftrembled at fchap. his coming, and said, † Comest thou and 21, 1.

peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: & sanctify Is they yourselves, and come with me to the coming sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and 2 Kings his sons, and called them to the sacri- 9.22.

6 T And it came to pass, when they hi Kings were come, that he looked on Eliab, and 12.26. h said, Surely the i Lord's anointed is before him.

7 But the Lord k said unto Samuel, k ver. 12. Look not on his i countenance, or on the 147. 10. height of his stature; because I have m m verses refused him: for the LORD seeth not as 8,9. man seeth; for man looketh on the n n Gen. outward appearance, but the LORD of Chr. looketh on the o heart.

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the Lord chosen

9 Then Jesse made P Shammah to pass p 2 Sam. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jesse made 4 seven of his 17.12. sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The Lond hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are , 1 Kings here all thy children? And he said, 19. 19. There remaineth yet the youngest, and, Psalm 78. 70. behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Sa- Amos

Hosea Exod.

& Song

5, 10,

Lam.

\$ 2 Sam.

Psalm

17. 28. 2 Sam.

13. 24.

Acts

28. 10.

Hosea

z Judges

chapter 28. 20

9. 23.

Isaiah

19, 14,

Acts

3. 15.

d chap.

17. 39.

e chap.

17, 49,

f Deut.

118. 9.

& verses

14, 15.

i Mat.

12, 43,

44, 45.

It is shought this

whole

chapter

relates

things

done

before

x Judges

him : for we will not sit down till he | Shochoh and b Azekah, in Ephes-dam Cif Before CHRIST cir. 1063, come hither.

12 And he sent and brought him in. Now he was s ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the Lord said, Arise, t anoint him: for this is he.

13 " Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the * Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the LORD y de-13. 22. parted from Saul, and an 2 cyclap. y chap. 10. 6. and from the Lord troubled him. parted from Saul, and an 2 evil spirit

15 And Saul's servant said unto him. Behold now, an evil spirit a from God

Matthew troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are b before thee, to seek out a man who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, 19. 15. a 1 Kings and thou shalt be c well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Ps. 81. 11. Provide me now a man that can play

bi Kings well, and bring him to me

18 Then answered one of the servants, c 2 Kings and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and d a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and the LORD is e with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which is with the sheep.

20 And Jesse took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto

Saul. 1.38. and

g Psalms stood before him: and he g loved him 21 And David came to Saul, and f greatly; and he became his armour-

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me: for he hath found favour in my

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit h from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit i departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

4 Goliath cometh proudly forth to challenge a combat: 32 David accepteth the challenge; he slayeth Goliath. Saul taketh notice of David.

NOW || the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at a Shochoh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between

David's going to the court, and follows ch. 10. ch. 16. 18. a Joshua 15. 35. 2 Chron. 11.8. and 28, 18.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by bJ the valley of Elah, and set the battle in 15. array against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a c1 mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out † a champion † 2 feb. out of the camp of the Philistines, nam bet ween ed d Goliath, of Gath, whose height rw o. or, was six cubits and a span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon Jo shua his head, and he was armed with a coat 11.21. of mail; and the weight of the coat was ve rses five thousand shekels of brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon 11. 22. his legs, and a target of brass between 9. 23.

his shoulders.

7 And the staff of his spear was like a 4.6. weaver's beam, and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array; Am not I a Philistine, and ye servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Philistine said, . I defy e 2 Sam. the armies of Israel this day; give me 21, 21,

a man, that we may fight together. 11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine they were

dismayed, and greatly afraid. 12 ¶ Now David was f the son of that f chap. Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose 10, 1. name was Jesse; and he had s eight g1 Chr. sons: and the man went among men for 2. 13, 14.

an old man in the days of Saul. 13 And the three heldest sons of Jesse h chap. went and followed Saul to the battle: 16.6 and the names of his three sons that went to the battle were Eliab the firstborn; and next unto him, Abinadab;

and the third, Shammah.

14 And David was i the youngest : ichap. and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David | went, and returned | Thatis, from Saul to feed his father's sheep at to and fro, from Beth-lehem. thecimp,

16 And the Philistine drew near when chis breth ren morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Saul , Take now for thy brethren an k ephah of k Exc d. this parched corn, and these ten loaves, 16. 36 and run to the camp to thy brethren:

18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

1063.

oshna

emiah

cir. 1063.

For,

place of

I Eccl.

+ Heb.

brethren

Génesis

15. 25. Luke

19, 42,

† Heb.

p chap. 1. 14.

Mark

q chap. 16. 7. 1 Tim.

6.8.

t chap.

14. 6. Esther

4.16. 2 Cor.

5. 7. 24 Numm.

13.31.

THet.

feeding

Romais

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took and went, as Jesse had commanded him: and he came to the waggon- trench as the host was going forth to the I fight, and shouted for the battle. carriage,

21 For Israel and the Philistines had ch. 26. 5. put the battle in array, army against

22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and † sa-

asked his luted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, of peace, there came up the champion, the Philis-37.14.and tine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake ac-Matthew cording to the same words: and David heard them.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, † fled from him, and

were sore afraid.

fled from hefore his face. 25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him. the king will enrich him with great rich-23.16. make his father's house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that 12. 1, 2. 20 And David space What shall be Rev. 2. 7, stood by him, saying, What shall be 37. and 3. done to the man that killeth this Philis-5, 12. Tone to the man that kineth this Philis-72 Kings tine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy

the armies of the o living God?

o Deut. 5. 26. 2 Thess. 27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Eliab, his eldest brother, heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's P anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down Matthew hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy a pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now

r ver. 17. done? I is there not a cause?

+ Heb. 30 ¶ And he turned from him toward word, another, and spake after the † same manner: and the people answered him e Rom. again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul; and he sent for him.

32 ¶ And David said to Saul, 5 Let no man's heart fail because of him: thy servant will go and fight with this Phi-

33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Poilistine to fight with him : for thou art but a youth, and he " a man of war from his youth.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant † kept his father's sheep, and

there came a lion and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and, when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and x smote xJudges. him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and 18.13. the bear; and this uncircumcised Phi- 1 John listine shall be as one of them, seeing 3.8. he hath defied the armies of the living

37 David said, moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will y deliver me out of the y Psalms hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the Lord be with 2 Cor. thec.

38 ¶ And Saul armed David with 2 2 Tim. s armour, and he put an balance his armour, and he put an helmet of zchap, brass upon his head; also he armed him 10. 23.

with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot ago with these : for a Hosea I have not proved them. And David 1.7. Zech. put them off him.

40 And he took his b staff in his hand, 2 Cor. and chose him c five smooth stones out 10.4,5. of the brook, and put them in a shep- 23.4 herd's bag which he had, even in a scrip, c Judges and his sling was in his hand; and he 1 Cor. drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on, and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the d shield went before him. d Gen.

42 And when the Philistine looked 15.1. Ps. 3.3. about and saw David e he disdained e chap. him; for he was but a youth, and ruddy, 14.12. and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with f staves? And the Philistine cursed f Mat. 26, 55. David by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and & I will give thy flesh g Deut. unto the fowls of the air and to the 28.26. beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and h 2 Chr. with a spear, and with a shield; bu 1 32.8. come to thee h in the name of the LORD 7.and 118. of hosts, the God of the armies of Is- 10, 11. Proverbs rael, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the Lorp deliver i Mat. thee into mine hand, and I will smite 17. 20. thee, and take thine head from thee; 4.19.
and I will give the carcasses of the hoss k Rev. of the Philistines this day unto k the / Psalm fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts 58.11.
of the earth; that | all the earth may m Psalm
115.3. know that there is a God m in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know 2. 47. and that the Lord " saveth not with sword 6. 26. and spear: for the battle o is the Lord', 44.6. Zech. and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the 02 Chr. Philistine arose, and came and drew 20.15.

Before

сіг. 1063.

a stone

water, Judges

3. 31.

Zech.

4. 6. Mat.

19. 26.

Acts

12. 22. 1 Cor.

15. 36.

+ Heb.

camps,

g Exod. 16. 33.

2 Sam.

r chap.

s chap.

16. 21.

verse 1.

gathered that this

battle

David lived at

court.

chapter

a Gen. 44.30.

Prov.

17. 17.

b chap.

Verse 5.

was fought before

1 Chron. 15. 1.

Jer. 9. 23.

into

Before nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone || sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the sinking of earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of Da-

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head there-And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead they fled.

52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines fell down by a Joshua the way to P Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

> 53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their † tents.

> 54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to 4 Jerusalem: but he put his rarmour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, s whose son is this youth? And Abner said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell. By this

56 And the king said, | Inquire thou

whose son the stripling is.

57 And, as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Fonathan loveth David. 10 Saul seeketh to kill him in his fury, &c.

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was a knit with the soul of David: and Jonathan loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him b that day, and 16. 16. and 17. 5. would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his 5 ¶ And David went out whitherso-Before ever Saul sent him, and behaved him-cir. 1093. self 'wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war; and he was accepted in the c Daniel sight of all the people, and also in the 6.5,6. sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass, as they came, Col. 4. 3. when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all the cities of Israel, d singing and dancing, to meet king d Exoch Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with 15.20. instruments of music.

7 And the women e answered one ano- Psalm ther as they played, and said, Saul hath 148, 12. slain his thousands, and David his ten 19. 1, 2 thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the Rev. 7 saying † displeased him: and he said, 9.10, 12. They have ascribed unto David ten f chap. thousands, and to me they have ascribed + Heb. but thousands: and what can he have was evil more but the g kingdom?

9 And Saul heyed David from that Esther

day and forward.

y and icrward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, on the mor- 13. 10. row, that the i evil spirit from God came Eccl. upon Saul, and he k prophesied in the 3.4. midst of the house; and David played verses with his hand, as at other times; and 9, 10. there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul cast the 1 javelin; for 16.13. he said, I will smite David even to the h Gen. wail with it. And David avoided out of Job

his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of David, Ps. 10. 9. because the LORD was with him, and 20.15. was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from 16.15. him, and made him his captain mover 18. 29. a thousand; and he went out and came Acts in before the people.

14 And David behaved himself wisely 20.33, and in all his ways; and the LORD was with 22.6. and

15 Wherefore, when Saul saw that he 17, 25. behaved himself very wisely, he was n Psalm afraid of him.

16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold, my † elder daughter Merab, her will I + Heb. give thee to wife; only be thou valiant greater, for me, and fight the . Lord's battles: 140.5. for Saul said, P Let not mine hand be Luke upon him, but let the hand of the Phi- Psalm listines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, 4 Who p 2 Sam. am I! and what is my life, or my fa- q 2 sam ther's family in Israel, that I should be 7.18. son-in-law to the king !

19 But it came to pass, at the time when Merab, Saul's daughter, should have been given to David, that she was given unto : Adriel the : Meliolatinte to r 2 Sam. wife.

20 And Michal, Saul's daughter, loved 7, 22. David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.

15.28. and

Kk

girdle,

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, !! CHRIST that she may be to a snare to him, and that the " hand of the Philistines may Psalms be against him. Wherefore Saul said 9. 16. and to David, Thou shalt this day be my u Psalm son-in-law in the one of the twain. 7. 16.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now, therefore, be the king's son-

in-law.

& Gen.

Exod.

22. 16. Deut.

22. 29.

+ Heb. Accord-ing to

these

words.

+ Heb.

right

in the

+ Heb.

fully.

x Job

5. 12, 13. Perse 32.

Or, va-

ch. 2. 20.

Prov.

22. 1.

a chap.

18. 5.

Prov.

27. 4. Jer. 9. 3. 2 Tim.

b chap.

c Acts

23. 12.

81. 9.

13. 1.

Psalm

115. 5. Mat.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son-in-law, seeing that I am x a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him. saying, † On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any y dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

y Gen. 29. 18. verse 24. 26 And when his servants told David these words, † it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law; and the days

were not expired.

27 Wherefore David arose, and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full † tale to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law. Saul gave him Michal his daughter to

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and that Michal, Saul's daughter, loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the 2 more afraid of David; and Saul became Da-

vid's enemy continually. 30 Then the princes of the Philistines

went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David behaved himself || more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was † much set by.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Jonathan sheweth David his father's purpose to kill him: 4 he persuadeth his father to a reconciliation, &c.

AND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they

should a kill David.

2 But Jonathan, Saul's son, b delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my tather seeketh to kill thee. Now, therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father o. thee: and what I see that I will tell

thee. d Prov.

4 f And Jonathan spake a good of hold, David is at Naioth in Ramain.

David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king esin against cir. 1003. his servant, against David; because he cause f his works have been & to thee. 20. 12. ward very good.

5 For he did h put his life in his hand f Prov. and slew the Philistine, and the LORD 31.31. wrought a great salvation for all Israel: 5. 15. thou sawest it, and didst k rejoice; g Prov. wherefore then wilt thou I sin against 17. 13. innocent blood, to slay David without a 18, 20,

cause ?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice 12. 3. of Jonathan: and Saul m sware, As the Psalm LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan cailed David, and i Psalm Jonathan hewed him all those things: k chap. and Jonathan brought David to Saul, 17. 49. and he was in his presence as in times 27. 4.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and Ps. 15. 4.
Cir. 1062.

David went out and fought with the nchap. Philistines, and slew them with a great 16. 14. slaughter; and they fled from him.

9 And the a evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his o javelin in his hand: and Da-

vid played with his hand.

10 And Saul P sought to smite David gver. 62 even to the wall with the javelin; but Prov. he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the jave in into the wall: and David fled, and a escaped that night. q Job

11 \ Saul ralso sent messengers unto David's house to watch him, and to slay 21. 30 him in the morning: and Michal, Da- r Psalm vid's wife, told him, saying, If thou save 34.19. not thy life to-night, to-morrow thou shalt be slain.

12% So Michal let David down through s a window: and he went, and fled, and s Joshua escaped.

13 And Michal took an † image, and 54.17. laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of Acts goats' hair for his bolster, and covered 9. 24, 25. it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers Genesis to take David, she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers 17.5 again to see David, saying, Bring him verse 16, up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why & Exoll. hast thou deceived me so, and sent chapter away mine enemy, that he is escaped ? 22. 17 And Michal answered Saul, He said Mat. unto me, Let me go; " why should I Acts kill thee ?

18 % So David fled, and escaped, and came * to Samuel to Ramah, and told 2. him all that Saul had done to him: and x Psalm he and Samuel went and dwelt in Na.- Mal. 2, 7

19 And it was y told Saul, saying, Be- 5, 16.

h Judges

Prov.

Before CHRIST cir. 1063. z verses 11, 14, a chap. 6 chap. 18. 10. John 7. 45. c Prov.

13. 23. d Prov.

e chap. 17. 1.

f chap.

18. 4. † Heb.

chap.

21. 1.

take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets a prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also b prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers Jeremiah again c the third time, and they prophe-

sied also.

22 Then went dhe also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in e Sechu: and he asked, and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah:

24 And he f stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in feel down like manner, and † lay down naked all Numbers that day, and all that night. Wherefore they say, Is & Saul also among the pro-10. 11. s phets?

CHAP. XX.

1 David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety: 11 their covenant renewed with an oath: 41 they lovingly part.

cir. 1062. a chap. 19.23. and 23.26 Isarah 30, 15, 2 Peter 2. 9. b chap. 11. 4. c chap. † Heb.

d chap.

e Psalm

fchap.

k Num.

10. 10.

h John

7.42. i Lev.

25. 29. ch. 9. 12.

AND David a fled from Najoth in Ramah, and b came and said before Jonathan, 'What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my + life ?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die; behold, my father will do nothing, either great or small, but that he will shew it me; and why should my father hide this thing from me ? it is not so ?

Matthew

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this lest he be grieved: but truly, d as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and edeath.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul f desireth, I will

even do it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow is the gnew-moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat; but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me, that he might run to Beth-lehem h his city; for there is a 'yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace; but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.

& chap. 8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly 23, 18. with thy servant; for k thou hast brought

20 And Saul sent 2 messengers to the servant into a covenant of the LORD Before CHRIST with thee: notwithstanding, if I there be cir. 1062. in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father? I Joshua

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from 22.22. thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father an-

swer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have for, The Lord t sounded my father about to-morrow the God any time, or the third day, and, behold, of Israel, of there be good toward David, and I then Joshua send not unto thee, and † shew it thee. † Heb.

13 m The LORD do so, and much searched more to Jonathan: but if it please my Proverby father to do thee evil, then I will shew + Heb. it thee, and send thee away, that thou uncover mayest go in peace; and the LORD "be with thee, as he hath been with my 1. 17. father.

ner. 14 And thou shalt not only, while yet Phil, I live, shew me the kindness of the 2.3.

LORD, that I die not;

15 But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness o from my house for ever; no, 02 Sam. not when the LORD hath cut off the 9.1. enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan † made a covenant † Heb. with the house of David, saying, Let Genesis, the LORD even Prequire it at the hand 15. 18. of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to 9 p Gen, swear again, because he loved him: for 9, 5. he loved him † as he loved his own soul. chapter 25. 22.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, To-q ver. 1 morrow is the new-moon; and thou shalt 2 Sam. be missed, because thy seat will be emp- + Heb.

19 And when thou hast stayed three soul of his soul, days, then thou shalt go down quickly, chapter and come to the place where thou didst 18. 1. hide thyself † when the business was in 2 Sam. hand, and shalt remain by the stone | Proverbs

20 And I will shoot three arrows on 5. the side thereof, as though I shot at a + Heb. to mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, business, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I ch. 19.2. expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the that arrows are on this side of thee, take sheweth them; then come thou: for there is the way. peace to thee, and no hurt, as the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And, as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD be between thee and me for ever. 24 ¶ So David hid himself in the ever. 2.

thineear., n verses

Romans

cir. 10p2. + Heb. as t.me in time, Numbers ner sat by Saul's side, and David's place

19, 21, # chap

u chap.

+ Heb.

x chap.

9.12.

† Heb.

perverse in rebel-

Acts

4. 19.

Eph.

31. 9.

John

was empty Judges 26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any Proverbs thing that day: for he thought, Some-4. 17. and thing had befallen him, he is snot clean; 23. 6.

the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat,

t as at other times, even upon a seat by

the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Ab-

Ps. 14. 4. surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the mors I ev. 11. 24. and 15. row, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, t 19. 9, 15, Wherefore cometh not the son of a Jesse 20, 23. Proverbs to † meat, neither yesterday nor to-

28 And Jonathan answered Saul, Da-22. 9. and vid earnestly asked leave of me to go to

Beth-lehem:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray Matthew thee; for our family hath x a sacrifice in the city, and my brother he rath commanded me to be there; and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren: therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Sau's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious Son of the woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy

Matthew mother's nakedness ?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom: wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his ver. 17. father, and said unto him, y Wherefore Proverbs shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him; whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slav David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the z ver. 19, field: 2 at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And, as the lad ran, he shot an arrow

+ Heb, to † beyond him.

pass over

27 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and | me, because the king's business requir- mighticame to his master.

\$9 But the lad knew not any thing: |

field; and when the new-moon was come | only Jonathan and David knew the mat-

40 And Jonathan gave his † artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, + Heb. carry them to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, + Heb. David arose out of a place toward the made is south, and fell on his face to the ground, Psalms and bowed himself three times; and they 42. 1. and kissed one another, and wept one with 84.1,3. another, until David † exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, Go a Num, in a peace, || forasmuch as we have sworn is 11.6. both of us in the name of the LORD, Hosea saying, The Lord be between me and 2. 18. thee, and between my seed and thy seed 2, 11. for ever. And he arose and departed; Acts 4.32. and Jonathan went binto the city.

Phil. 4. 7. | Or, the Lord be witness of that we have savorn both of us. b chap. 23. 18, 19.

CHAP. XXI.

1 David obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread: 8 he receiveth Goliath's sword: 10 he goeth to Achish, &c.

THEN came David to 2 Nob, to Ahi- 21 Kings melech the priest: and Ahimelech was & chapter b afraid at the meeting of David, and 16. 4. said unto him, Why art thou calone, c Mat. and no man with thee ?

2 And David said unto Ahimelech da Kings the priest, d'The king hath commanded 8, 46, me a husiness, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now, therefore, what is under thine hand ! give me five loaves of bread in e Exod. mine hand, or what there is present.

4 And the priest answered David, Lev. and said, There is no common bread un- Matthew der mine hand; but there is e hallowed 12. 4, bread, if the young men have kept them- f Exod. selves at least f from women.

5 And David answered the priest, 7. 19. and said unto him, Of a truth, women 7.5. have been kept from us about these three g Acts days, since I came out, and the g vessels 2 Cor. of the young men are holy, and the bread 4.7. is in a h manner common, yea, though it 1 Thess. were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest i gave him hallowed 14.8 bread; for there was no bread there but Luke 6. the shew-bread that was taken from be- i Exod. fore the Lord, to put k hot bread in the 25.30. k Lev. day when it was taken away.

7 Now, a certain man of the 1 serv- I Prov. ants of Saul was there that m day, de. 29. 12. tained before the Loro; and his name was Doeg, an "Edomite, the † chiefest Jer. of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 And David said unto Ahimelech, Titus And is there not here under thine hand 1. spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with + Heb. ed haste,

9 And the priest said, The sword of Ps. 52. 1.

cir. 1062

vessels.

mong,

p 1 Kings

q Gen. 20.21.

Psalm

r chap.

29.5.

s Luke

2. 19. # Gen.

26. 7.

29. 25.

Or,

29. 25.

23. 13. c chap.

d Psalm

72. 12.

e Mat.

18, 23

f Hebr. 2. 10.

g Judges 21. 1.

h Ruth

2. 1. and

chapter

14.47.

i Gen.

47. 11.

20. 12.

Exodus

k 2 Sam.

24. 11. 1 Chron.

21. 9. l Psalm

73. 25. Phil.

m Deut.

n chap.

20. 27.

o hap.

Before Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slew- give every one of you fields and vine- Before CHRIST cir. 1062. est in the ovalley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it; for there o chap. is no other save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give it me.

10 1 And David arose, and Pfled that day for fear of Saul, and went to 4 Achish the king of Gath.

11 And the servants of Achish said 34. title. unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, r Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

> 12 And David ! laid up these words in his heart, and was 'sore afraid of

Achish the king of Gath.

Ps. 34. 4. 13 And he changed his behaviour be-Proverbs fore them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is | mad; wherefore then have ye brought him to

or, play-eth the fool, Proverbs

15 Have I need of madmen, that ye have brought this fellow to play the madman in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

CHAP. XXII.

1 David's kindred and others resort to him at Adullam. 9 Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 17 Doeg killeth the priests.

DAVID, therefore, departed thence, a Psalms and a escaped to the cave b Adullam: and s6.13. and when his brethren and all his fathb Joshua er's house heard it, c they went down thither to him. 2 Sam.

2 And every one that was d in distress, and every one that was e in debt, and every one that was discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became Matthew a fcaptain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

> 3 ¶ And David went thence g to Mizpeh of Moab: and he h said unto the king of Moab, i Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God will do

for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab, and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet k Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; I depart, and get thee into the a land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him; (now Saul abode in Gibean under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants standing

about him;

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the "son of Jesse o yards, and make you all captains of thou- cir. 1062. sands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that shewoth me that my son bath made Pa league p chap. with the son of Jesse, and there is nore of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath a stirred up q Gen. my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered r Doeg the Edom- F. Ezek. ite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech, the son

of s Ahitub.

10 And he inquired of the Lord tver. 13. for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine. Jer. 9. 3.

11 " Then the king sent to call Ahi- u Rom. melech the priest, the son of Ahitub, 3.15. and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob; and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, Here

I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ve conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast inquired of God for him, that " he should x ver. 9. rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the 19.5, 9. king, and said, And who is so faithful among all thy ser at is as David, which is the king's son-in-law, and y gooth at y chapter thy bidding, and is honourable in thine

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me. Let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father : † Heb. for thy servant knew nothing of all this, die, less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt † 1. 12, 13. surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and z all 3.8, 9.

thy father's house.

17 ¶ And the king said unto the † footmenthat stood about him, Turn, and 3. slay the priests of the LORD; a because Matthew 2, 16. their hand also is with David, and be- Acts cause they knew when he fled, and did 12.1, 2. not shew it to me. But the servants of z chap. the king b would not put forth their + Heb. hand to fall upon the priests of the runners. LORD.

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn 21. 10, 15. thou, and fall upon the priests. And b Exodus Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell Acts upon the priests, and slew on that day 4. 19. of fourscore and five persons that did Romans wear d a linen ephod.

19 And Nob, the city of the priests, 52. 1, 4. smote he with the edge of the sword, e both men and women, children and suck- ch. 2.28. lings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, Acts with the edge of the sword.

20 % And one of the sons of Ahime- 15.9

Proverbs

Zeph. 1 Kings

d Exodus

1 Kings

r Psalm

44. 22.

+ Heb.

a chap.

& Joshua

22. 5.

9.14.

Judges

ch. 22. 5.

verse 6.

Ezra 8. 20, 21.

10. 23.

d verses 23, 25.

fchap.

g Exod. 28. 30,

40, 41.

27. 21.

15. 9. z Exod.

14. 3.

+ Heb.

hath

heard, & chap.

22, 19,

44. 22.

28. 15.

John

9. 22.

Acts

5. 41.

shut up, 1 Chron.

19.70.

3. 6. Psalm

Esther

hearing

22. 20.

thy soul.

lech, the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, f escaped, and fled after David. cir. 1062.

21 And Abiathar shewed David that fchap. 2. Saul had slain the Lord's priests.

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew it that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: 8 I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not; for he that seeketh my life seeketh † thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 David rescueth Keilah: 7 God sheweth him of Saul's coming: 13 he escapeth to Ziph: 19 Saul pursueth kim. THEN a they told David, saying, Be-

hold, the Philistines fight against b Keilah, and they rob the threshing-floors. 2 Therefore David • inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines,

3 And David's men said unto him, Jeremiah Behold, we be afraid here in Judah, d how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

and save Keilah

4 Then David inquired of the LORD Judges e yet again. And the LORD answered him, and said, Arise, go down to Keich. 28. 6. lah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar, the son of Ahimelech, f fled to David to Keilah, that he came down with an g ephod in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that David Numbers was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath h delivered him into mine cir. 1061. hand; for he is i shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

9 ¶ And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant † bath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city k for my sake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me Proverbs up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the Lord said, He will come down. Ver. 14. Mat. 7. 7. † Heb.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah † deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver thee up.

13 Then David and his men, which Before CHRIST were about m six hundred, arose and de- cir. 1061. parted out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told m chap. Saul that David was escaped from Kei- 22.2 lah; and he forbare to go forth. 14 And David abode in the wilder Ps. 11. 1

ness in strong holds, and remained in a Obad. 3. n mountain in the wilderness of o Ziph: 15, 55. and Saul sought him P every day; but Psalm God delivered him not into his hand. 9 chap.

15 And David saw that Saul was 27. 4. come out to seek his life: and David q Psalms 23. 1, 2. was in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood, and 32

16 And Jonathan, Saul's son, arose, Proverbs and went to David into the wood, and r 21.30.

strengthened his hand in God. 17 And he said unto him, Fear not; r ver. 17. for the hand of Saul my father shall not 5, 39, and find thee: and thou shalt be king over 7. 51. Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; tchap. and that also Saul my father s knoweth. 20.

18 And they two made a covenant wchap. before the Lord. And David abode in 22.7. the wood, and Jonathan went to his 2 Chronhouse.

19 Then came up the "Ziphites to 54.3, Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong * holds 18.2 in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, 26, 1 which is on the south of y Jeshimon?

20 Now, therefore, O king, come and it down, according to all the desire of thy us, Mic. soul to come down; † and our part Romans shall be to deliver him into the king's 13. 1. hand. z Micah

21 And Saul said, 2 Blessed be ve of the Lord: for ye have a compassion on a chap.

22 Go, I pray you, b prepare yet, and b Psalm know and see his place where his † 14.5 haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very sub- Job

23 See, therefore, and take knowledge 8.9, 10, of all the lurking-places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you; and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were in the wilderness of c Maon, in the c Joshua plain on the south of Jeshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek And they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon: and when Saul heard that, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the 20. 12. mountain, and David and his men on 2 that side of the mountain: and David e Gen. made haste to get away for fear of Saul ? 22. 14. for Saul and his d men compassed Da-23. 4. and vid and his men round about to take 32, 36, them.

27 % But there came a messenger Rev unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and 12.16.

p chap.

Psalm

. 13. Isaiah

d 1 Chr.

2 Cor.

Deut.

S

g Gen. 14. 7.

20. 3.

2 Chron.

a chap.

23. 27. b Ezek.

2. 9. Hosea

c chap.

d Psalm

33, 12.

e Gen.

49. 10. Judges

f Isaiah

28. 16.

f Or, mantle

hand-

24. 10.

h chap.

5. 44. Romans

12. 17. i chap.

25. 33.

26. 10.

somely.

3. 24.

28 Wherefore Saulreturned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that fver. 25. place Sela-hammahlekoth.

29 ¶ And David went up f from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at & En-gedi.

CHAP. XXIV.

4 David in a cave cutteth off Saul's skirt, but spareth his life. 16 Saul acknowledgeth his fault, and departeth.

AND it came to pass, when Saul was returned a from following the Philistines, that it was b told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of c En-gedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went d to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheep-cotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in to cover his feet: and David and his men remained in the sides of the

4 And the men of David said unto him, Behold fthe day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou maye t do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's || obe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart g smote him, because he

had cut off Saul's skirt.

g 2 Sam. 12. 9. and 6 And he said unto his men. The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto h my master, the Lord's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against Matthew him, seeing he is the anointed of the LORD.

7 So David i stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

8 ¶ David also rose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And, when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 And David said to Saul, Wherefore k hearest thou men's words, saying, Be-

hold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have 16.28, and seen how that the LORD hath delivered 17. 9. and thee to-day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but mine eye spared thee: and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the LORD's anointed.

> 11 Moreover, 1 my father, see; yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that there is neither m evil nor transgres-

12 The . Lord judge between me and thee, and the LORD Pavenge me of n Gen. thee; but mine hand shall not be q upon 10.9.

13 As saith the proverb of the anci- 26.20. o Judges ents, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but s mine hand shall not be Ps. 35. 1.

14 After whom is the king of Israel Romans come out? after whom dost thou pursue? 12. 19. after a dead dog, after a flea?

15 The LORD, therefore, be judge, and judge between me and thee, and x 19.18. see, and y plead my cause, and deliver 21. 13. Ps. 7. 16. me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, When Da- and 9. 16. vid had made an end of speaking these 5, 2 words unto Saul, that Saul said, 2 Is this & Job thy voice, a my son David? And Saul 8.8. Romans lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I; for thou hast b rewarded me good, whereas I have re- 26. 20.

warded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day x 2 Chr. how that thou hast dealt well with me: 24. 22. forasmuch as, when the LORD had de- y Psalma livered me into thine hand, thou killedst Micah me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will 15. 1. he let him go well away? Wherefore the a chap; Lord reward thee good for that thou 30.21. hast done unto me c this day.

20 And now, behold, d I know well c Psalm that thou shalt surely be king, and that d chap. the kingdom of Israel shall be establish- 23. 17. ed in thine hand.

21 Swear now, therefore, unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house. e 2 Sam.

22 And David esware unto Saul. And 21. 6, 9. Saul went home; but David and his 10. 16. men f gat them up unto the hold.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Samuel dieth. 4 David's message to Nabal: 10 his churlish answer, &c.

AND Samuel a died; and all the Is- a chap. raelites were gathered together, and b 28.3. lamented him, and buried him in his 50. 11. house at Ramah. And David arose, and Proverhs went down to the wilderness of c Paran. Jeremiah

2 And there was a man in d Maon, 22.18. whose consessions were in Carmel, and 14.6 the man was fvery great, and he had d foshua three thousand sheep, and a thousand 15. 55. goats: and he was shearing his sheep 17.14. and in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was f Mark Nabal, and the name of his wife Abigail; and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish, and vil in his doings; and he was of the house of Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wilder- g Gen. sion in mine hand, and I have not sin- I ness that Nabal did s shear his sheep.

& chap. 22.9. Psalm . 25. 23. 1 Cor. 13. 4.

? Prov. 15. 1.

m Psalm 1. 11. John 25. 25.

CHRIST cir. 1060. ~

h Luke

10. 5.

i 1 Pet.

k verses

Remans

15, 21.

Neh.

8. 10. Esther

Ps. 73.

7, 8. and 123, 3,

n chap.

o Deut.

22. 2.

8.17. Job

31. 27.

26. 16.

q Eccl.

7 Mat.

s Joshua

chapter

i verses

Phil.

1. 10.

Col. 4. 5. u Job

v Deut.

13. 13. Judges

19. 22. y Job 31. 13. ≈ Mit.

5. 25.

a Prov.

3. 8.

and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name.

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, Peace be both to thee, and peace be to hthine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now, thy shepherds which were with us, we i burt them not, neither was there k aught missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will 12. 17. shew thee: wherefore terms. Phil. 4. 8. find favour in time eyes; for we come. in a good day; give, I pray thee, 12.12.and whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all these words, in the name of David,

and ceased.

10 % And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, in Who is David : m Exod. and who is the son of Jesse? There be many servants now-a-days that break away every man a from his master.

11 Shall I then take o my bread and my P water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and a give it unto men whom I know not whence they p Gen. 21.25.and

12 r So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, s Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword, and David also girded on his sword; and there went up after David about four hundred men, and two hundred a-23. 10. four hundred me. and 24. 6. bode by the stuff.

14 9 But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he

railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were t not hurt, neither 7, 11. Matthew missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields.

16 They were "a wall unto us, both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now, therefore, know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a son of * Belial, that a man y cannot speak to

18 ¶ Then Abigail 2 made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dresset, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred a clusters of raisins, 18.16, and and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid 21.14. Links 2.1, there on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants,

5 And David sent out ten young men; Go on before me : behold, I come after Before you. But she b told not her husband cir. 1060. Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the & Prov. ass, that she came down by the covert 14.16, and 18. 2, 6. o' the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow cilob hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto mim; and he hath drequited me evil for d Psalm

22 ° So and more also do God unto 17. 13 the enemies of David, if I leave of all e Ruth that pertain to him, by the morning light, ch. 2. 16. any that f pisseth against the wall.

y that pissem against the wan. 23 And when Abigail saw David she 16.6. hasted, and lighted off the ass, and fell 14.10. and hasted, and tignied on the ass, and bowed 21.21. 26. 2 Kings

herself to the ground,

24 And 8 fell at his feet, and said, Eccl. Upon me, my lord, upon me let this in- Jer. 5. 2. iquity be; and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and 15. 18. hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, re- | Thatis, gard this man of Belial, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; || Nabal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine ha Kings handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now, therefore, my lord, as the bloods, h Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, Genesis, 4, 10. seeing the Lord hath withholder thee verse 33, from coming + to shed blood, and from i Rom. avenging thyself with thine own hand, k ver. 25, now let thine enemies, and they that Psalms seek evil to my lord, be as k Nabal.

27 And now this blessing, which / Gen. thine handmaid hath brought unto my 32. 11. thine handmaid nath brought the young 2 king lord, let it even be given unto the young 5. 15. 4 Heb.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass go at my of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord ma sure house; Judges because my lord fighteth the "battles of 4. 10. the Lord, and evil hath not been found 15. 28 in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a mun is risen to pursue thee, n chap. and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my 18. 17. lord shall be abound in the bundle of ochap. souls of thine enemies, them shall he 9 Psalm life with the LORD thy God; and the sling out, as out of the middle of a 116. 15. Matthew

30 And it shall come to pass, when q Jer. the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath no stumspoken concerning thee, and shall have bling, appointed thee ruler over Israel,

31 That this shall be † no grief unto Matthew thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, 27.4. Romans either that thou hast shed blood cause- 14. 21. less, or that my lord hath avenged him. 2 Cor. self: but when the LORD shall have 12 Sam call well with my lord, then remember 12.13 and thine bandmaid.

52 4 And David r said to Abigail, 141.5.

Proverbs f2 Sam.

Romans 2. 2. † Heb.

10. 30. Prov.

e 2 Sam. 13. 25. Luke

16, 10,

13. 13. 2: Mat.

10, 11,

31, 34. y Deut.

28. 28.

z Psalm

58. 10.

24. 18.

2. 44. Estner

7. 10.

James

2. 13. b Prov.

31. 10.

c Ruth

+ Heb.

d Joshua 15. 56.

3. 14, 15. f Isaiah

19.30.

feet.

2. 10.

Job 35. 21.

7. 6. x verses

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, this 1060, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted, and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal, by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house: see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and

have accepted thy person.

36 % And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he held s a feast in his house like the feast of a king; and N.bal's heart was merry within him, for he was # ver. 11. very drunken: wherefore she told him n nothing, less or more, until the morn-Romans ing light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wive had told * him these things, that his heart y died within him, and he became as a stone.

38 And it came to pass, about ten days after, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 1 And when David heard that Nabal was dead he said, Blessed be the LORD, that hath z pleaded the cause of Proverbs my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the Lord hath returned the wickedness a 1 Kings of Nabal a upon his own head. David sent and communed with Abigail, b to take her to him to wife. Ps. 52. 7.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saving, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let thine handmaid be a servant cto wash the feet of the servants of my lord. Proverbs

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went † after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ahinoam of d Jezreel, and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given Michal his e 2 Sam. daughter, David's wife, to e Phalti, the son of Laish, which was of f Galiam.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Saul cometh to Hachilah against David. 5 David stareth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear.

AND the a Ziphites b came unto Sau! to Cheah, saying, Doth not David bide Romans 3. 15.

h mself in the hill of Hachilah, which Before is before Jeshim !! cir. 1060.

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three c Psalm the usand chosen men of Israel with him, 140.9. d to seek David in the wilderness of d chap. Zieb.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon, by the way: but David abode in the wilderness; and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 David, therefore, sent out espies, e Psalm and understood that Saul was come in

very deed.

5 ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched; and David beheld the place where Saullay, and f Abner the son of Ner, the captain f chap. of his host: and Saul lay in the [trench, 14.50.and and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then 8 answered David, and said midst to Ahimelech the h Hittite, and to Ahi- of the carriage, shai the son of i Zeruiah, brother to chapter Joab, saving, k Who will go down with 17. 20. me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai g Job said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abishai came to the 10.16, and people 1 by night, and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but & Judgest 7.11.

Abner and the people lay round about /1 Thess.

8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath † delivered thine enemy into thine † Heb. hand this day; now, therefore, let me shut up, 2 Samsmite him, I pray ther, with the spear 24. 4. even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second time.

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the m LORD's anointed m chara-

and be guiltless?

David said furthermore, As the Lord liveth, "The Lord shall so ite "chap. him; or o his day shall come to die; or Ps. 04. 11. he shall descend into F battle and perish. o Job

11 The LORD forbid that I should 7. 1. and stretch forth mine hand against the Psalm Lord's anointed: but, I pray thee, take 37. thou now the spear that is at his bolster, 32. 35. and the cruse of water, and let us go. ch. 31. 5

12 So David took the spear and the Psalin cruse of water from Saul's boister; are Luke they gut them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked; for they were all asleep; because an dec; sleep from the Lord was fallen upor them.

13 ¶ Then David went over to the 12. 15. other side, and stood on the top of an Esther hid afar off; a great space being between them:

14 And David cried to the people. and to Abner, the son of Ner, saving, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man ! and who is like to

Matthew 10. 16.

a Joshua 15. 55. 5 chap. 23. 21.

chap.

24. 12.

Psalm

+ Heb.

meat-if. fering,

Or. 110

will

Gen.

8. 21.

Gal.

5. 12. † Heb.

Psalms

a Psalm

120. 5.

Rom.

14. 15. z chap.

24. 14.

y chap. 24. 17. ≈ chap.

7. 8. and

16. 1. Isniah

Nch.

13. 14.

Prov. 6. 19.

Pefore thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou any coast of Israel: so shall I escape Before CHRIST not kept thy lord the king? | for there out of his hand. came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord. .

16 This thing is not good that thou there I hast done. As the Lord in the hast done in the ij worthy to die, because ye have not the Lord's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster!

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, Is this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lor thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now, therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his s 2 Sam. servant. s If the Lord have stirred and 24. 1. thee up against me, let him † accept an offering: but if they be the children of smell the men, toursed be they before the Lond; for they have driven me out this day from † abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, " Go, serve other gods.

> 20 Now, therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD; for the king of Israel is come out to seek a x flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

219 Then said Saul, y I have sinned: return, my son David; for I will 2 no 42. 1, 2. and 84. 2, more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered, and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch

27. 4. e Psalms 23 The Lord a render to every man his righteousness, and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into my . 10, 11. hand to-day; but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the Load, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou, my son David; thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still pre-So David b went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Saul, hearing that David was fled to Gath, seeketh no more for him. 5 David beggeth Zirlag of Achish.

AND David a said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should speeddy escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in head for ever.

cir. 1058 2 And David arose, and he b passed over with the six hundred men that we . b chap. with him unto Achish, the son of Maoch, 21. 10. king of c Gath.

And David dwelt with Achish at 6. 17. Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, d Nabal's wife, d chap

4 And it was told Saul that David 30.5. was fled to Gath; and he sought e no e chap. more again for him.

5 % And David said unto Achish, If have now found grace in thine eves, iet then; give me a place in some town in the f country, that I may dwell there: f Num for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Achish gave him & Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag per meth unto the kings of Julah unto this day.

7 And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was † a + Heb. full year and four months.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up and invaded the h Geshurites, and the 25.29. Gezrites, and the & Amalekites: for those nations were of old the 1 in; al. it ants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, h Joshua even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and 16.3. m left neither man nor woman alive; and took away the sheep, and the oxen, I Gen. and the asses, and the camels, and the 16.7. apparel, and returned and came to A. Exod. chish.

10 And Achish said, Whither have ye 7. 2. made a road to-day? And David said, ch. 15 m cha Against the "south of Judah, and against 26, 25. the south of the o Jerahmeelites, and Psalm against the south of the Kenites.

101. 1. n Acres

11 And David saved neither man ner 23.6. woman alive to bring tidings to Gath, 61 Chr. saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Ph.l.stines.

12 And Achish believed David, say. + Heb. ing, He hath made his people Israel making † utterly to abhor him; therefore he stinking shall be my servant for ever.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Achish putteth confidence in David. 7 Saul seeketh to a witch: 15 he, hearing his ruin, fainteth

AND it came to pass in those days, cir. 1056. that the Philistines a gathered their ar a Deut. mies together for warfare, to fight with 28.25. Israel: and Achish said unto David, † † Heb. Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt Knowing go out with me to battle, thou and thy shalt men.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely b thou shalt know what thy servant can b chap do. And Achish said to David, There- 27, 10 tore will I make thee keeper of mine

2 Cor. 1 Chron

i Joshua

o chap.

cir. 1058. a Psalm Prov

Before CHRIST cir. 1056. 5 c chap.

e Joshua 19, 18,

2 Kings

g Job 15. 21.

\$7. 20.

10. 14.

i Prov.

1. 28. k Num.

12. 6. / Exod.

28. 29.

12. 5.

Lam.

n Deut.

18. 11.

17. 11.

Psalm

83. 10.

13. 22.

r Exod.

57. 2. 2 Cor.

Exod.

a chap.

15. 27.

2 Kings

2. 8, 13,

x Ezek.

57. 2. ≈ Prov.

Isaiah

a 2 Cor.

3. 11.

ch. 23. 7. m Num.

3 ¶ Now Samue: was e dead, and all Israel had iamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city: and Saul had put away those that had d familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of he land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched e in Simmem; and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in f

fch. 31.1. 2 Sam, 5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines he was & afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul h inquired of the Lord, the Lord i answered him not. h Judges neither by k dreams, nor by 1 Urim, nor

by m prophets.

1. 1. ch. 23. 6. 1 Chron. 7 Then said Saul unto his servants, " seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Benold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit o at En-dor.

> 8 And Saul Pdisguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night; and he said, I pray tnee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him q up whom I

shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, ho he hath cut off those that have fap 1 Kings g Isaiah. iand: wherefore then layest thou a snare miliar spirits, and the wizards, out of the for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the 20. 7. and LORD saying, As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for

this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said,

Bring me up Samuel

oman saw Sa-12 And when the s Isaiah muel she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid; for what sawest thou? And the wom in sail unto Saul, I saw i gods

ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he f? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with a " man le. And Saul x perceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 | And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou y disquieted me, to bring me 2 Thess. up? And Satti answered, I am z sore 2. 10, 11. y Isaiah distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from 5. 11, 12. and 14.14. me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by d.cams: there ore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, a seeing the Lord

is departed from thee, and is become Before CHRIST thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done b to him as he spake by me: for the Lord hath b chap. rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and 24.20. Prov. given it to thy neighbour, even to David: 16.4.

18 Because thou obeyedst not the Rom. voice of the LORD, d nor † executedst 11. his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore 15. 28. hath the Lord done this thing unto John thee this day.

19 Moreover, the Lond will also de- 15.3. liver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines; and e to-morrow shale thou and thy sons be with me: the heat of LORD also shall beliver the host of Is- his rael into the hand of the Philistmes.

20 Then Saul + fell straightway at 20. 42. along on the earth, and was sore afraid, 48. 10. because of the words of Samuel; and there was no strength in him; for he 13.14. had eaten no f bread all the day, nor all 6.33

the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, mode haste and and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid the fulhath obeyed thy voice, and I have a put my life in my hand, and have nearkened chap. unto thy wor is which thou spakest unto 25, 37.

22 Now, therefore, I pray thee, hear-gJudges ken thou also unto the voice of thine 12, 3, verse 9 handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and cat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woin in, compelled him, and he hearkened unto their voice: so he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat cali in he house; and she hasted and kalled it, and took flo, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did h Job eat. Then they rose up, and went away Psalin that ! night.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 David, marching with the Philistines, 3 is disallowed by their princes: 6 Achish kindly dismisseth him, &c.

NOW the Philistines gathered together all their armies to a Aphek: and the Israerites pitched by a fountain which ca. 29. 5. is in Terreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistine, 15, 53. passed on by hundreds and by thou net that, sands: but David and his men passeon in the rere-ward b with Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews here 28.3. And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the ser- 27 vant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with he othese days, or here Rom. years, and I have found dono fact . Phil.

cir. 1056.

+ Heb.

19.18.

2. 15. Col. 1. 5. 1 Per,

@1 Chr.

Chap. 14. 21. Job 1. 6.

27. 17.

a chap.

29. 11. 2 Sam.

d chap.

Kzek.

c Fizek.

SIsaiah

• Psalm

12. 19.

Before him since he fell unto anc unto this CHRIST day? cir. 1056.

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of he Philistmes said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be f an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saving, g chap. g Saul siew ins chap. 18.7, and his ten thousands? g Saul slew his thousands, and David

6 Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, as + the Lord he wah, liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy h going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for 1 have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in · Heb. do peace, that thou † displease not the

not evil lords of the Philistines. in .he

8 and David said unto Achish, But the lords, what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant, so long as I have ₩ Heb. been † with thee unto this day, that I before thy face. may not go fight against the enemies of

my lord the king?

9 And A hish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said. He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning, with thy master's servants that are com- with thee, and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and

have light, depart.

7 Gen. 11 So David and his men rose up 22. 14. 2 Chron. early i to depart in the morning, to re-12. 19, 20. turn into the land of the Philistines : and 10. 13. the Philistines went up to Jezreel,

CHAP. XXX.

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag: 3 David pursueth them: 16 he recovereth his two wives, and all the spoil.

AND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the athird day, that the b Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and mitten Ziklag, and burnt it with 15. 7. and fire ;

> 2 And had taken the women captives that were therein: they d slew not any, either great or -mall, but carried them away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So David and his men came to Hab. 3. 2. the city, and, behold, it was e burnt with fire, and their wives, and their 34.19 and sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 T' en David and the peole that were Before CHRIST with him lifted up their voice and wep", cir. 1056, until they had no more power to weep

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail, the f wife of Nabal the Carme- fchap.

6 And David was greatly distressed: for the people spake of 8 stoning him . g Exod, for the people spake or a storing was 17.4. because the soul or all the people was 17.4. grieved, every man for his sons, and fo Ps. 39. 9. his daughters : but David hencouraged and 62. 8. himself in the LORD his God.

7 And David said to Abiathar the h2 Chr. prest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, 20, 17. bring me hither the i ephod. And Abi- Hab. 3. athar brought thither the ephod to Da- 17, 18.

8 And David k inquired at the LORD, i chap, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I I overtake them? And he asswered him, Pursue; for thou shalt Psalm sorely overtake them, and without fail 100.15. recover all.

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they

could not go over the brook Besor. 11 ¶ And they m found an Egyptian m Psalm in the field, and brought him to David, 111.2.

and gave him bread, and he did eat : and they made him drink water. 12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins:

and when he had eaten his spirit a came n Judges again to him: for he had eaten no bread, 15.15 nor drunk any water, three days and chapter three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To 40.29. whom belongest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because † three days + Heb. agone I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the the third south of the . Cherethites, and upon over. 16. the coast which belongeth to Judah, and Ezekiel 25, 16. upon the P south of Caleb, and we burnt Zeph. Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst 14.13.and thou bring me down to this company? 15. 13. And he said, Swear unto me by Gad, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring t ee down to this com-

16 ¶ And, when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth 1 cating, and drink q Luke ing, and dancing, because of all the 20. and 21. great spoil that they had taken out of 34, the and of the Philist nes, and out of 5,3 the land of Judah.

17 And I wild smote them from the 20.5. Dan. 5.6. twilight even unto the evening of the Acts 12. hext day; and there escaped not a man 22, 23.

Romans

22. 4, 5.

this is

Thess.

Before fithem, save four hundred young men ar. 1056, w. i. h rode upon camels and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away; and D. vid rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave hel re those ever. 26. other cattle, and said, This is & David's

mil.

21 And David came to the two hundred men which were so faint that they could not follow David whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor; and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: and when David came near to the people he salited them.

22 i Then answered † all the wicked men, and men of Belial of these that went with David, and said, Because the a aught of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them

away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ya shall not do so, " my brethren, with that which " the Proverbs LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

> 24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his part is that goeth down to the battle, y so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

> 25 And it was so, from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

25 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his 2 friends, saying, Behold, a † present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD.

27 To them which were in a Beth-el, and to them which were in b south Ramoth, and to them which were in Jat-

28 And to them which were in c Aroer, and to them which were in d Siphmoth, and to them which were in Eshtemoa,

29 And to them which were in Rachal, and to them which were in the cities of the f Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the s Kenites,

30 And to them which were in h Hormah, and to them which were in i Chorashan, and to them which were in Ath-

31 And to them which were in k He- Refore CHRIST bron, and to all the places where Dar cir. 1056. end himself and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Saul having lost his army at Gilboa, and his sons being slain, he and his armour-bearer kill themselves. 8 The Philistines triumph over them.

NOW the a Philistines fought against a chap. Israel; and the men of Israel fled from 29.11. before the Philistines, and fell down 7 10. 1. slain in n.cunt Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard through, upon Sau, and upon Ins sons; and and 12, 25.
Philistines slew b Jonathan, and c Ahn. 12, 25.
and 34.4 and 23, 4.
b Eccl.

3 And the battle went sore against 9. 1, 2. Saul, and the archers dhit him; and he c chap. was sore wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul unto his armour. 2.14. bearer, Draw thy sword, and e throis! e Judges me through therewith, 'es: these undir. 9.54. cumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armour-bearer would n t; for he was sore afraid: therefore Saul took a sword, and fell fver. 5. upon it.

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and a his three sons, g 2 Kings

and his armour bearer, and hal his men. 23, 29, Ps. 73, 4. that same day together.

7 I and when the men of Israel that 21. 11. were on the other side of the valley, and a they that were on the other side Jordan, hi Chr. saw that the men of Israel fled, and 10.6. that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came, i and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the mor- 27, 6. row, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And they k cut of his head, and 17, 46, stripped off his armour, and sent into 21, 9. the land of the Philistines round ab mt, 1 Chron. to publish it in the house of their idols, and among the people

10 And they put his armour in the 1 Judges house of 1 Astitaroth; and they fastened m 2 Sam. his body to the " wall of " Bethsham.

11 \(\) And when the inhabitants of \(\) nJoshua hesh-galend he and of that which is Jabesh-galead heard of that which the Judges Philistines had done to Saul,

12 All the valiant men arose, and achap. went all night, and took the body of p ver. 13. aul, and the bodi s of his sons, from 2 Chre the wall of Both-shan, and came to Ja Jeren iah nesh, and P burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones and 9 2 Sam. buried them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

k Joshual 14. 13.

Isaiah 53. 12. Rev. 19. 17, 18. 2 verses 9, 10.

* Heb. Belizh aming the men that quent, Deut. 23, 13, Judges 19. 22. 1 Kings 21. 10. 19. 23. 2 Cor. 6. 15. 2 Tim.

u Gen. 19. 7. Judges x Psalm 44.23.and 115. 1. y Num. 31, 27, Joshua 2 1 Chr. Psalm

+ Heb. blessing, Genesis 33. 11. a chap. 6. 21. b Joshua 15. 48. c Deut. 3. 12. d Num. 34. 10. e Joshua

fchap. 27. 10. g Judges 1. 15. h 2 Chr. 14. 40. i Joshua 19. 17.

15. 15.

THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED, THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS

Before CHRIST

30. 17.

& Gen.

4. 12.

e Prov. 14. 15.

† Heb.

Meeting

met,

2. 3. f1 Sam.

+ Heb.

stuck

him,

close to

Psalm

50. 22.

11. 19.

16. 16. h Judges

9. 54.

1 Sani.

g ver. 2. Job

Proverbs

1. 7. and

and 23. 8.

and 31. 4. Mat. 7.2.

i chap.

k Amos

Matthew

5. 44. 2 Peter 3. 8.

Ruth

d 1 Sam.

Ps. 9. 18. and27.14.

b 1 Sam.

CHAP. I.

cir. 1056. 2 An Amalekite bringing tidings of the defeat of the Israelites, and accusing himself of the weath of Saul, 13 David causeth him to be slain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan.

NOW it came to pass, after the death of Saul, when David was returned from a 1 Sam. a the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode b two days in Ziklag; 2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul, with his clothes

> he fell to the earth, and did obersance. 3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou! And he said unto! him, Out of the camp of Israel am I

rent, and dearth upon his head: and

so it was, when he came to David, that

escaped. 4 And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the

Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also. 5 And David said unto the young man that told him, . How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

and 25. 2. 6 And the young man that told him said, † As I happened by cleance upon mount f Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen † followed hard after Lim.

7 And when he looked behind him he clave, or, swered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou! And I answered him, I am 8 an Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and h slew him, because I was sure that he could !lions. not live after that he was fallen; and I took the crown that was upon his head and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and i rent them, and likewise

Jonathan his son, and for the people of derful, passing the love of women.

the Lord, and for the house of Israel; Before because they were fallen by the sword. cir. 1056.

13 ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

14 And David said unto him, How wast thou I not afraid to stretch forth I Num. thine hand m to destroy n the LORD's 12.8 anointed i

15 And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon And he o smote him that he died.

16 And David said unto him, P Thy Ps. 9, 10 blood be upon thy head : for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, have slain the Lord's anointed.

17 5 And David lamented with 9 this 17 § And David lamentation over Saul, and over Jona- q Gen. 50. 11.

18 (Also he bade them teach the r verse 19 children of Jus to the use of s the bow; 49. 8.

behold, it is writen in the book of Ja- \$1 Sam.

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon 4. 7, 8. people also are fallen and dead, and thy high places: how are the mighty

> 20 Tell it not n in Gath, publish it u Judges not in the streets of Askeion; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the " daughters of the uncircumcised " Micah triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain upon you, nor + fields of offerings : for there + Heb. the shield of the mighty is vilely cast fields of saw me, and called unto me: and I an- away, the shield of Sau, as though he ings, or, had not been y anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from up, Judges the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jona 5. 23. than turned not back, and the sword of Job 3.3,4. Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were z lovely and y Isaiah pleasant in their liv s, and in their death 21.5. they were not divided: they were swifter 9.1. than eagles, they were stronger than

24 Ye daughters of Israel, a weep a Job over Saul, who b clothed you in scarlet, 30.9 with other c delights; who put on orna- 11. 10 ments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the d mighty fallen in the $^{68.12}_{c}$. midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou 2. 32. wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my bro-12 And they k mourned and wept, ther Jonathan; very pleasant hast thou and fasted until even for Saul, and for been unto me: thy love to me was e won- e 1 Sam 18, 1, 2,

20. 21. n 1 Sam 10. 1.

20. 9.

liftings

Jeremiah

d Lam.

all the men that were with him.

L.17

a Judges

1. 1. 1 Sam.

23. 6. Ezra

8, 21,

Ezekiel

Joshua 21. 10.

c Luke

Tim.

d 1 Chr.

e Hosea

4. 15. f 1 Sam.

g Gen.

24. 31.

h Mat.

† Heb.

sons of

valour,

i Psalm

14. 50.

ch. 3. 13

shame,

Pia.m

132. 18.

24, 20,

chap. 3.

m Joshua

† Heb.

number of days, chap. 5.

o Joshua

18. 25. p 1 Chr.

n Hosea

r verses 7.17,26.

2. 16.

4, 5. 1 Kings

A man of

1 Sam. 24. 21.

5. 7.

2. 13

12. 1.

Before 27 How are the december of weapons of war perished!

CHAP. II.

f 2 Kings 1 David goeth up to Hebron, and is ma e Ring over Judah. & Aoner m :keth Ishbos with king over Israel, &c.

AND it came to pass after this, that David a inquired of the Lorp, saym. Shall go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, b Umo Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and . is two wives also, Ahmoam the Jezree . itess, and Abigail, Nabal's wife, the

Carme, te.

I And d his men that were with him did David bring up, every can with his musch id: and they dwelt in the cities of H bron.

4 And the men of Judah came, and there they an anted D wid king over the chouse of Judah. And they f told Darid, saying, That the men of Jabeshgilead were the that buried Saul

31. 11. cir. 1055. 5 % And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, & Ble sed be ve of he Lond, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your tord, even unto Sau and have buried im.

6 And now the Load shew b kindness and truth unto you : and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye

have done this thing.
7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye † valiant : for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed i me king over them.

8 ¶ But k Abner, the son of Ner, cap-11 tain of Saul's host, took | Ish-bosh th, Isa. 35. 5. the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim :

9 And made him I king over Gilead, and over the Ashurnes, and over " Jezreel, and over Eptrann, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Ish-bosheth, Saul's son, was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned a two years : but the louse of Judah followed David.

11 And the frime that David was king in Hebron overtile house of Judah was seven years and six months.

12 And Abner, the sen of Ner, and the servants of Isbosheta, the son of Saul went out from Mahanaim to o Gi-

1. 1. cir. 1053. 13 And P Joab, the son of Zeruiah and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the a poot, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Jo b, Let the young men now arise and a play before A'd Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose, and went over by number, twelve of Benjamin, which

e7 How are the mighty fallen, and the pertained to Ish-bosheth, the son of Saul, Before CHRIST and twelve of the sava as of David.

cir. 1056. 16 And they caught every one his felow by the head, and thrust his sword in ais fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called Helkata-hazzurim, which is in Gibeon

17 And there was a very sore battle that day: and Abber was s beaten, and in men of Israel, before the servants of

18% And there were three sons of Zereian there, Jorb, and Ab. ho. and Asa hel: and Asahel was " as light of foot fo Chr. as a waid roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; 9. 11. and in going he turned not to the right unid nor to the left, x from following x Eccl. Abirel

20 Then Abner looked belief him, and said, Art thou Asahel? and he answered, I am.

21 A. d Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy feft, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his † armour. But † Heb. Asahel would not turn aside from fol- garmens. lowing of him.

20 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then sho ld I hold up my fac to Jo b thy brother !

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: herefore Abner, with the holder end of the spear, smote him under the shirly y chap. rio, that the spear came out behind him: 4, 6, and nd le fell down there, and died in the 20. 10. same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still.

2: Joab also and A - hai pursued aft r Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Girds, by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25¶ Anothe children of Benjamin ga-Feren themselves together after Abuer, becaute one troop, and stood on the top or an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterknowest thou not that it will be bleed theb, ness in the latter end i how long shall theb, from afit be then ere thou bid the people re- ter their turn f from f llowing their brett ren?

27 And Jou's said, As G.d liveth, sover. 19. unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in 7.26. the morning the people had gone up zver. 14. every one from following his brother.

28 So Jo b beew a trumpet, and all a chap. the people stood still, and pursued after 3.1. Israel no more, neither fought they a land parn, mere.

mere.
9 And Abner and his men walked all Thesepathat night through the plain, and passed divided over Jordan, and went through all Batt - part of the land. ron, and ever ca e o al canaim.

30 And Joab returned from following 2.17.

S Verse Psaim 2.

11. 26.

Before CHRIST cir. 1053.

1 Kings

Ps. 28. 5.

20. 11.

Isai, h

26, 11.

a Gen.

3. 15.

4. 19.

Dan.

e Esther

2 Thess.

d 1 Chr.

e Gen. 49. 3. f chap.

peace of

chap. 15.

g Deut. 3. 14.

7. 5.

Phil.

2. 21.

k chap. 21. 10.

I chap.

m Mark

6. 19. 2 Tim.

n Deut.

1 Sam.

cir. 1048.

r Psalm

24. 1.

the father,

the people together, if ere lacked of Devid's servants nincteen men and Asa-

But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's m m, so that b three hundred and threese re men died.

32 ¶ And they ctook up Asahel, and buried him in the sep dehre of his ta-Proverbs t er, which was in Beth-lehem: and 5.12. and J ab and his men went all night, and they came d to Hebron at break of day c 1 Sum. 18, 14, 2 Chron. 15, 2, Psal. 91, 11, and 112, 5, Ezekiel 34, 16, Eph. 5, 15, d chap. 5, 1.

CHAP. III.

1 David waxeth stronger. 6 Abner, displeased with Ish-bosheth, 12 revolteth to David. 22 Foab killeth Abner: 31 David mourneth for him.

NOW there was a long war between the house of Saul and the house of Gal. 5.17. David: but David b waxed stronger and Eph.6.12. stronger, and the house of Saul c waxed Proverbs ceaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And unto David were d sons born in Hebron : and his o first-born was Aranon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess;

3 And his second, Chinab, of Abigail, the f wife of Nabal one C rmelite; and the third, it as salom, the son of Maacha, the daughter of Talmai king of g Geshur;

4 And the fourth, h Adonijah, the That is, son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah, the son of Abital;

5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah, David's wife. These were born to Da-

vid in Heborn. 6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there

was war between the horse of Saul and h 1 Kings th house of David, that Abner made i homself strong for the house of Saul. i verse 7.

7 And Saul had a concubine whose name was k Rizpah, the daughter of Alah : and Is bosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou I gone in unto my father's concubine ?

8 Then was Abner in very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth; and said, Am I a a dog's head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that theu chargest me to-day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 ° So do God to Abner, and more o Ruth 1. 17. also, except, Pas the Lond hath sworn p ver. 9. to David, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel, and over Judah, q Judges 9 from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saving, r Whose is the land ? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be

Abner: and when he had gathered all | with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee

> 13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee; but one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not s & Gen. see my face, except thou first bring M - 11 Sam. chal, Saul's daughter, when thou comest 18. 20 to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth, Saul's son, saying. Deliver me my wife Michal, which I esponsed to me for an hundred a foreskins of the u1 Sam. Philistines.

15 And Ish-bosheth sent and took her from her husband, even from x Phaitiel x 1 Sam. the son of Laish.

16 And her husband went with her along † weeping behind her to y Bahu. † Heb. Then said Abner unto him, Go, going and cry-And he returned.

17 | And Abner had communication Proverbs with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye and20,25, s ught for David in times past to be y Joshua king over vou.

18 Now then do it; for 2 the LORD 19.16. hath spoken of David, saving, a By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ear 12. 42. of b Berjamin: and Abner, went also t speak in the ears of David in Hebron at tha seemed good to Israel, and that seen: 1.18. ed good to the whole house of Benjaman. 24, 10,

20 So Abner came to David to He- Esther bron, and twenty men with him: and 6.7. David made Abner, and the men that 16. 17. were with him, a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and wid gather dall Israe unto my lord the king, that they may c chap. make a league with thee, and that thou diver. 9. mayest reign over all that thine heart Mat. 3. 5 And Davidsent Abner away; 2, 21, desireth. and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner was not with David in Hebron: for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner, the son of Ner, came to the king, and he bath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Joah came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? b hold, Abner came unto thee, why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is † quite gone i

going is gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner, the son of e Judges Ner, that he came e to deceive thee, 14. 15. and to know thy f going out, and thy f Num. coming in, and to know all that thou Deut.

doest. 26 And when Joab was come out from ner, which brought him again from the 21.8.

11, 12.

21, 10, chapter chap. 2. Rom,

10. 20, 21.

† Heb.

oir. 1048.

& Gen.

33. 53. Job 31.

2, 4. † Heb.

bloods.

Gen. 4.

1 Judges

9, 24.

Rev.

31. 19.

o Gen.

Exodus

Romans

p Luke 7. 14.

4 Job 31, 29,

24. 17.

+ Heb.

men of

r chap.

16. 7. s chap.

#1 Sana.

21. 3. u 1 Sam.

19. 14.

a chap.

17. 2. Ezra

Isaiah

Zeph. 3. 16.

1: 12.

Before well of Sirah: but David knew it | GHRIST not. 27 And, when Abner was returned to &1 Kings Hebron, Joab took him h aside in the gate, to speak with him † quietly; and smote him there under the i fifth rib, ably, Jer. that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother. i chap.

28 ¶ And afterward, when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are k guiltless before the Lord for ever from the † blood of Abner, the son of

Ner:

29 1 Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Joab, one that hath m an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on || a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh

Rev.
16. 6.
m Lev.
15. 2.
Or,
spindle,
Proverbs 30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had a slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

n chap. 2. 31 ¶ And David said o to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn P before Abner. 21. 12. 2 Chron. And king David himself followed the bier. Proverbs

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and 4 wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner as a fool

Proverbs dieth?

and25.21. 34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before † wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him. iniquity.

35 And when all the people came to Jeremiah cause David r to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or aught else, till s the sun be

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them : as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people, and all Israel, understood that day, that it was not of the king to slay Abner, the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel

39 And I am this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons Proverbs of Zeruiah be too hard for me: the LORD shall " reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAP. IV.

2 Baanah und Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to David: 9 he causeth them to be put to death.

AND when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron his hands were a jeeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 ¶ And Saui's son had two men that Before were captains b of bands; the name of cir. 1048. cir. 1048. the one was Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab, the so s of Rimmon b 1 Sam. a Beerothite, of the children of Benja- 3.12. min: (for c Beeroth also was reckoned c Joshua 19.17. to Benjamin.

3 And the Beerothites fled to d Git- d Neh. taim, and were sojourners there until

this day.)

4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was † lame of his feet. He was five † Heb. years old when the tidings came of Sau! smitte and Jonathan out of e Jezreel, and his feet, nurse took him up, and fled: and it ch. 9.6. came to pass, as she made haste to flee, e1 Sam. that he fell, and became lame; and his name was Mephibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah f went, and f Mat. came about the heat of the day to the 27.15. house of Ish-bosheth, who lay on a bed 1 Tim. 6.10.

at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have g fetched wheat: and they smote him under the fifth h rib: and Rechab 12.2. and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house verse 12. he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and i took his head, and i Job gat them away through the plain all 18.5.

night.

8 And they brought the head of Ishbosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ishbosheth, the son of Saul thine enemy, which sought thy + life; and the LORD + Heb hath avenged my lord the king this day soul, of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And David answered Rechab and 23. 15. Baanah his brother, the sons of Rim-Proverbs mon the Beerothite, and said unto them, 29. 10. As the Lord liveth, who hath k re- Matthey deemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When I one told me, saying, Be- 49. 23. hold, Saul is dead (thinking to have I chap. brought good tidings) I took hold of 1.4,5, him, and slew him in Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward

for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not, therefore, now m require his blood of meen. your hand, and take you away from the 9.5. Ps. 9. 12. earth?

12 And David commanded his young 18, 20, men, and they a slew them, and cut off a Mat. their hands and their feet, o and hang- o Deut. ed them up over the pool in Habron : 21. 23. out they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried it in the P sepulchre of Ab- p chap. ner in Hebron.

CHAP. V.

1 The tribes at Hebron anoint David king over Israel: 6 he taketh Zion, and

Jude 17.

g Psalm 2. 23. Mat. 7. 2.

and 37. 2.

M m

cir. 1048.

a verse 3.

1 Chron.

Ps. 97. 1.

Rev.

11. 15. 7 Deut.

17. 15. c Num.

27. 17.

I Sain.

18. 15.

d 1 Sam. 16. 11.

e Psalm

John 10.

f Exod.

h chap.

i Gen.

k chap.

2. 11. / Heb.

7.1.

n Jer.

37. 10.

9. 15.

s Gen.

14 1.

Rev.

11. 18. ≈ Psalm

2. 1, 2.

2. 4.

100

Refore

the Philistines in two battles.

THEN came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we are b thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that cleddest out and broughtest in Israel: and d the Lord said to thee, Thou shalt e feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

3 So all the f elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David made a league with them in & Hebron before the LORD: and they h anointed

David king over Israel.

4 David was thirty years old when he g Judges began to reign, and he reigned forty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah k seven years and six months; and in Psalm 2. Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three vears over all Israel and Judah.

6 ¶ And the king and his men went to I Jerusalem unto the m Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land; which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take an av in Judges " the blind and the lame thou shalt not come in hither : thinking, David cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless David took the strong o verse 9, hold of Zion : the same is the o city of David.

8 And David said on that day, Who-\$1 Chr. soever P getteth up to the gutter, and 11.6. smitch the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul, he shall be a chief and captain: where-fore they said, The blind and the lame g Song.

shall not come into the house. 9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it, The city of David : and David built

r 1 Kings round about, from r Millo and inward. 10 And David went on, and grew great; and the LORD God of hosts was

s with him.

21. 22. cir. 1043. t 1 Chr. 11 ¶ And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar-trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David an house.

12 And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his king-" Isaiah dom " for his people Israel's sake.

7. 26. 13. ¶ And David took him * more Romans concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, 73. 4. A Gen. after he was come from Hebron: and 25. 5, 6. there were vet sons and daughters born Deut. to David.

14 And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan,

and Solomon, cir./1047. 1 Chr. 11. 16. and 14. 8.

15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

16 And Elishama, and Eliada, and

17 % But when the Philistines y heard that they had appointed David king over Israel, all the Pailistines came up 2 to I hold of it; for the oxen shook it.

dwelleth therein: 17, 22 he defeateth | seek David; and David heard of it, and Before d went down to the hold. Ci# 1048

18 The Philistines also came, and spread themselves in the valley of b Re- a Joshua phaim.

19 And Davide inquired of the LORD, Psalms saving, Shall I go up to the Philistines 73.28.and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? 112.5. And the Lorp said unto David, Go up; 14, 5 for I will doubtless deliver the Philis. Isaiah tines into thine hand.

20 And David came to d Baal-pera- 27, 21. zim, and David smote them there, and Judges said. The Lorp hath broken forth upor mine enemies before me, cas the breach 23.9. and of waters. Therefore he called the 30.7. name of that place Bual-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, 14. 11. and David and his men f burnt them. 22 ¶ And the Philistines came up vet f Exod.

s again, and spread themselves in the 32.30. valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David inquired of the g Exod. LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up : 14. 14. but fetch a compass behind them, and 26. 21. come upon them over against the mulberry-trees.

24 And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of h a going in the tops of the h 2 Kings mulberry-trees, that then thou shalt be- 7.6. stir thyself: for then shall the Lord go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

25 And David did so, as the LORD il Chr. had commanded him; and smote the 16. Philistines from i Geba until thou come k Joshua 16, 10, to k Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjathjearim to the house of Obed-edom, and afterward to Zion, with rejoicings.

AGAIN, David a gathered together cir. 1042. all the chosen men of Israel, b thirty a chap. 5 thousand. 2 And David arose, and went with all 13. 1.

the people that were with him from c Joshua Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence 15. 10. the ark of God, d whose name is called d Lev. by the name of the LORD of hosts, 1Kings that e dwelleth between the cherubims. 8. 15

3 And they set the ark of God upon fe Psalm a new eart, and brought it out of the f Num. house of Abinadab that was in & Gibeah : 4. 14. and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abina- and 7.9. Deut. dab, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the h house of Abinadab, which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God; 11. 23. and Ahio went before the ark.

5 And David, and all the house of h 1 Sam. Israel, i played k before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of firwood, even on harps, and on psalteries, & verse ? and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on 11 Chr. cymbals.

6. And, when they came to 1 Nachon's threshing-floor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took

c Num. 28, 21, e 1 Chr.

Matthew

7. 1. i 2 Kings

Before CHRIST 7 And the anger of the Lord was [kindled magainst Uzzah, and God smote eir. 1042. him there for his "error; and there he m Lev. died by the ark of God.

8 And David was o displeased, be-Numbers cause the Lorp had made a breach upon Uzzah; and he called the name of the place Perez-uzzah to this day.

> 9 And David was Pafraid of the LORD that day, and said, 4 How shall the ark

of the LORD come to me?

p Psalm 10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city Proverbs of David; but David carried it aside in-9. 14. to the house of r Obed-edom the s Gittite.

11 And the ark of the LORD conti-Mat. 7. 7. nued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his house-& Joshua 21, 24.

4, 15,

verse 3. n Num.

1 Sam. 6. 7, 8. 01 Chr.

15.2,3

James

7 1 Chr.

15, 18,

t Mat.

8.33. #1 Chr.

15. 25.

y 1 Chr.

≈1 Sam.

a 1 Chr.

15. 3. 6 1 Chr.

15. 24.

c chap.

3. 14.

d Acts

1 Cor.

Jude 10.

† Heb.

stretch-

ed, 1 Chron.

15, 1,

e 1 Chr.

76. 2.

2. 13.

2. 13.

15.26.

12 ¶ And it was told king David, saying, " The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed edom into the city of David with glad-

13 And it was so, that, when they x ver. 3. that x bare the ark of the Lord had gone six paces, y he sacrificed oxen and

fatlings.

14 And David danced before the LORD with all his might; and David was girded with a linen 2 ephod.

15 So. David and 2 all the house .of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with b shouting, and with the sound of

the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the Lord came into the city of David, 'Michal, Saul's daughter, looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had † pitched for it : and David offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt-offerings and peace-offerings, he e blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his

20 ¶ Then David returned f to bless his household. And Michal, the daughter of Saul, came out to meet David, and said, g How glorious was the king of Israel to-day, who uncovered himself to-day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the h vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And David said unto Michal, It Before CHRIST was i before the LORD, which chose me 1042. people of the LORD, over Israel: there- John fore will I play before the Lorn.

hast spoken of, of them shall I be had 10.

in honour.

Saul, had no child a until the day of her death. m Acts 13.45, 46.

CHAP. VII.

1 Nathan approveth of, 4 but God for-biddeth David to build him an house. 1.25. 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving.

AND it came to pass, when the king a sat in his house, and the Lord had a 1 Chr. b given him rest round about from all 17.2. his enemies,

2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in an chouse c Haggai of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth 1.4. within d curtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, e1 Cor. e do all that is in thine heart: for the 13.9.

LORD is with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, f Shalt thou build f1 Chr. me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any 3.5; house since the time that I brought up 34.6. the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have 8 walked in a tent 17, 5, 6. and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded h to feed h chap. my people Israel, saying, Why build 5.2. ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now, therefore, so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, i I took thee from the i 1 Sam. 16. 11. sheep-cote, from following the sheep, Psalm

to be ruler over my people, over Israel. 78. 70.

9 And I was k with thee whitherso- k chap. 8.

9 And I was k with thee whitherso- k chap. 8. ever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee 1 a great name, like unto the Ichap. name of the m great men that are in the m Psalm earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the "children of wickedness afflict "chap.

them o any more as before-time. 11 And as since the time that I com- o Deut. manded P judges to be over my people 28.8, 9. Israel, and have caused thee to rest 2, 16. from all thine enemies. Also the LORD @1 Kings telleth thee, that he will 4 make thee an Ps. 127.1. house.

before thy father, and k before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the h Ps. 1.1. 22 And I will yet be a more vile than 3. 6. thus, and will be base in mine own sight; i ver. and of the maid-servants, which thou 1 cor. 23 Therefore Michal, the daughter of 10. 1.

n I Sam.

f Gen. 18. 19. Joshua 24. 15. verse 18. Psalm 101.2. g ver. 17. Matthew

12.34.

and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up sthy seed after thee, which r1 Kings shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. 13 He shall shuild an house for my 18. 36. name, and I will " establish the throne & Isaiah 11. 1.

of his kingdom for ever. 14 I will be x his father, and he shall be my son. If yhe commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the z rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of

Acts

13. 22. Ro. 1. 3.

Mat.

16. 18.

Luke . 32.

u Psalm

45. 6. x John

5. 91

≈ Heb. 12. 6.

a Acts

13. 34.

b Dan.

2. 44.

28. 20. d Gen.

32, 10.

Judges

6. 15. Ps. 8. 3.

e verses

fverses

12, 17, Kings

Eph.

† Heb.

14. 20. g 1 Sam.

Psalm

139.1. // 1 Chr.

17. 19. i Hosea

Matthew

11. 26. Luke

& Exod.

15. 11. I Isaiah

44. 16. on Num.

4. 7. and

n Exod.

Titus.

14.

₱ Gen. 37. 7.

r Mat.

9 Ezek. 36. 37

23. 9. Deut.

33. 29. Amos

Heb. 1. 5.

15 But my mercy shall a not depart Heb. 3. 3. away from him, as I took it from Saul. whom I put away before thee.

16 And thine house and thy kingdom Heb. 1. 3. shall be established b for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for

17 According to call these words, and according to all this vision, so did Na-

than speak unto David.

18 Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, d Who Matthew am I, O Lord Gop? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

> 19 And e this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord Gon; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a f great while to come; and is this the † manner of man, O Lord Gon?

20 And what can David say more unto thee ! for thou, Lord & God, know-

est thy servant.

21 For thy h word's sake, and i ac-Proverbs cording to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

> 22 Wherefore thou art great, O Lord Gop: for there is k none like thee, neither is there any god I besides thee, according to all that we have heard with

23 And what m one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things, and terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which thou " redeemedst to thee from Egypt, from the nations and their gods?

24 For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy opeople Israel, to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art be-

come r their God.

25 And now, O Lord Gop, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy o Ps. 147. servant, and concerning his house, 9 establish it for ever, and do as thou hast

> 26 And let thy rname be magnifed for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established be-

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God

12 ¶ And when thy days be fulfilled, || therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

> 28 And now, O Lord Gop, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and a Psalm thou hast promised this goodness unto 10, 17, thy servant.

29 Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord Gop, hast spoken it, and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

CHAF. VIII.

David subdueth the Philistines, and maketh the Moabites tributary, &c.

AND after this it came to pass, that cir. 1040. David a smote the Philistines, and sub a chap. dued them : and David b took Metheg- Acts ammah out of the hand of the Philis- 27.31.

2 And he smote Moah, and c measur- 1 Chron. ed them with a line, casting them down 18. 1. to the ground; even with 4 two lives 9, 19. measured he to put to death, and with Ps. 60.8. one full line to keep alive: and so the 24.17. Moabites became David's servants, and Judges brought gifts.

3 David smote also Hadadezer, the 14.47. son of Rehob, king of e Zobah, as he e chap. f went to recover his border at the river 10.6.

Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and gseven hundred horse- g chap. men, and twenty thousand footmen: 10. 18. and David h houghed all the chariot- h Joshua horses, but reserved of them for an hun- 11. 6. dred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians i two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria 9. 13. of Damascus; and the Syrians became Isa. 31. 3. k servants to David, and brought | gifts. k Psalm And the LORD preserved David whith 18, 44. I chap. thersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold and 23. that were on the servants of Hadadezer, Ps. 20. 5.

and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 And from Betah, and from Be-21.31. rothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David 18.8.

took exceeding much brass. 9 % When Toi king of " Hamath heard " Num. that David had smitten all the host of 13. 21.

Hadadezer, 10 Then Toi sent Joram his son unto king David to calute him, and to bless

him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him : (for Hadadezer + had wars with Toi :) and Foram + Heb. brought with him vessels of silver, and was a vessels of gold, and vessels of brass;

11 Which also king David did dedi- Toi, cate unto the LORD, with the silver Gen. and gold that he had o dedicated of all Judges nations which he subdued;

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the of Chr. children of Ammon, and of the Philisof Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, children of Ammon, and of the Philissaying, I will build thee an house; times, and of Amalek, and of the spoil

1 Sam. 1 Chr. 18. 3, 4.

man of

David entertaineth Mephibosheth: CHAP. IX, X. He sendeth to comfort Hanun.

Zobah. cir. 1040.

p chap.

60, title.

s Psalm

u 1 Chr.

11, 6. x 1 Chr.

6. 4, 8.

24. 3. z Numb.

3, 32.

a chap. 15. 18.

b chap. 20. 23.

112. 5.

26. &

23. 13.

27. 10. † Heb.

had a

servant,

Genesis

& 1 Sam.

20, 14, c chap. 4.4.

d chap.

17. 27.

|| Called,

Merih.

1 Chron. 8. 34.

e Gen.

50. 21.

5. 13. g Mat. 6. 11.

h 1 Sam.

24. 15.

ch. 3. 8.

& 16. 9.

i ver. 12.

Proverbs

the house of Saul

c Psalm

y 1 Chr.

18, 44,

13 And David gat him P a name when he returned from smiting of the Syrians in the 9 valley of Salt, being " 9 2 Kings 14. 7. 7 Psalm eighteen thousand men.

14 And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edoni put he garrisons : and all they of Edom became David's s servants. And the Lord preserved verse 6. David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel: and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 And Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was a over the host; and Jehoshaphat, the son of Ahilud, was recorder;

17 And x Zadok, the son of y Ahitub, and Ahimelech, the son of Abiathar, were the 2 priests; and Seraiah was the scribe;

18 And * Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, was over both the b Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief rulers.

CHAP. IX.

1 David is informed of Mephibosheth: 7 he kindl, entertaineth him, 9 and restoreth him all that was Saul's.

AND David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I a chap. 1. may shew him kindness a for Jonathan's

2 And † there was of the house of Saul a servant, whose name was Ziba: and, when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet en of the house of Saul, that I may shew the b kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son, which is a lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in d Lo-debar.

5 Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar.

6 Now, when | Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 And David said unto him, e Fear not; for I will surely shew thee kindness Jverse 9, for Jonathan thy f father's sake, and Daniel will restore thee all the land of South will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat a bread at my table continually.

> 8 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldes' lookupon such ha dead dog as I am?

9 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I

Before of Hadadezer, son of Rehob, king of that pertained to Saul, and to all his Before CHRIST

10 Thou, therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that hy master's sen may have food to eat: but Mephibosheth; thy master's son, shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty ser-

11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath &ch. 19. commanded his servant, k so shall thy 26, 27. servant do. As for Mephibosheth, sain 8. 4, 35. the king, he shall eat at my table, as one & 9. of the king's sons.

12 And Mephibosheth had a young all the son, whose name was I Micha: and all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusa-Ps. 41. 9. Mic. 7. 5. Philip. king's table; and was lame on both his 2. 21. feet.

CHAP. X.

1 David's messengers sent to comfort Hanun are disgracefull, treated. 6 The Ammonites, Gc. overcome.

AND it came to pass after this, that the aking of the children of Ammon died, a 1 Sam. and Hanun his son reigned in his stead. 11. 1. 1 Chron.

2 Then said David, I will b shew 19. kindness unto Hanun, the son of Na. b Deut. hash, as his father shewed kindnes 1 Sam. unto me. And David sent to comfort 22. 4. him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee ? chath not David rather sent c1 Cor." his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow d Lev. it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's 1 Kings servants, and shaved off the one nalf or 1 Chron. their d beards, and cut off their gar- 19. 5. ments in the middle, even to their e but e Psalm tocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David he 20. 4. sent to meet them, because the men f Joshua were greatly ashamed: and the king 1 Kings said, Tarry at f Jericho until your beards 16. 34 be grown, and then return.

6 \ And when the children of Am- Exod. mon saw that they & stank before Da- 5.21. vid, the children of Ammen sent and 13.4. & hired the Syrians of Beth-rehob, and the 27. 12. Swians of Zoba twenty thousand footmen, 19. 6. and of king Maacah a thousand men, and ichap. of k Ish-tob twelve thousand men,

7 And when David heard of it he k Isaiah sent Joab, and all the host of 1 the migh- 1 chap. ty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came Isaiah out, and put the battle in array at the m 1 Chr. ch. 19, 26, have given unto thy i master's son all entering in of the m gate : and the Sy. 19. 7.

cir. 1037.

19. 27.

g Gen.

† Heb.

in the

meeting

of Syria,

so verses

† Heb.

helper,

n 2Chr. 32. 7. I Cor.

16 13 e Neh.

4. 14.

06 1 Chr.

q 1 Chr. 19. 18.

That is,

ten men

riot. which

in a cha-

make ub

the number of

ch. 8. 4.

18. 38. &

s 1 Sam.

5, 6. Rev.

18.10.

u Isaiah 26. 11.

cir. 1035.

+ Heb.

7000,

I Chr.

19. 18. r Psalin

+ Heb.

smote

be an

Before rians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ish-Hing-tide, that David arose from off his Before CHRIST cir. 1037, tob, and Maacah, were by themselves | bed, and walked upon the roof of the cir. 1036. in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he choice of all the choice men of Israel, and put them † in array against the Syrians.

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt † help me; but if the children of Ammon be Neh.4.20. too strong for thee, then I will come Romans and help thee.

> 12 n Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the o cities of our God: and the Lond do that which seemeth him good.

> 13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

> 14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 % And when the Syrians saw that ' they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river: and they came to Helam; and P Shobach, the captain of the host of Hadarezer, went before them.

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam: and the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians I fied before Israel; and David + slew the men of || seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and r forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach, the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were Ps. 48.4, servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israei, they made s peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians i feared to help the children of a Ammon any more.

CHAP. XI.

1 Joab besiegeth Rabbah. 2 David committeth aductery with Bath-sheba. Urrah is slain in vattle. 26 David taketh Bath-sheba to wife.

AND it came to pas, † after the year was expired, a at the time when with the kings go forth to battle, that David sent return of joub, and his servants with him, and all the year, I sael; and they destroyed the children 20. 22, 26. of Annoon, and besieged Rabbah : but Eccl. 3. 8. David b tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 9 And it came to pass, in an even-

king's house: and from the 4 roof he c saw a woman f washing herself; and c chap. 4. the woman was very beautiful to look 5.7. upon.

3 And David g sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this Bath-sheba, the daughter of Eliam, the Psalm wife of Uriah the b Hittite?

4 And David i sent messengers, and 15. 19 took her: and she came in unto him, Proverbs and he k lay with her, for she was purified from her uncleanness, and she 2,3 returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and 1 told David, and said, I am

with child.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying, i Gen. m Send me Uriah the Hittite. And 39.7. Joab sent Uriah to David,

7 And when Uriah was come unto Psalma him, David demanded of him how Joah 50. 18. k Job 31. him, David demanded of him, and how 9, 10, 11 did, and how the people did, and how Deut,

8 And David said to Uriah, Go down 22. 22. to thy house, and wash thy feet. And 51. 10. Uriah departed out of the king's house, Proverbs and there followed him a mess of meat n Exed. from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the Isaiah king's house, with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his

house.

10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house!

11 And Uriah said unto David, The o ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in o 1 Sam. tents; and P my lord Joab, and the ser- 4. vants of my lord, are encamped in the $\frac{p}{24}$ Mat. 10. open fields: shall I then go into mine house to eat, and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing

12 And David said o Uriah, here to-day also, and to-morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him he q 1 Kings did eat and drink before him; and he 21. made him drunk: and at even he went 19.13. out to lie on his bed with the servants of Jer. 9. 1. his lord, but went not down to his house. Hosea 9. 12. 14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morn- + Heb.

ing, that David a wrote a letter to Joab, Bring Uriah and sent it by the hand of Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, say- against ing, † Set ye Uriah in the fore-front of the face the hottest battle, and retire ye from strongest him, that he may be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab ch. 12. 9 Ps. 51. 4 observed the city, that he r assigned Jer. 10.23. Uriah unto a place where he knew that r 1 Sam. 22, 17. valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out 4, 12. and fought with Joab : and there fell Acts 5.29.

e Gen. Job 31. 1 1 Pet. 3. g Mat. 5. 28. James 1. 14. h chap. 23, 39,

S

Judges

called

Ferub.

baal,

Band is

put out, and Be-

in, that

+ Heb.

thine

accord-

ing to

ing to

u chap.

+ Heb.

Ju ges 19. 15.

cir. 1034.

51. title.

2. 37. b Judges

9. 8, 9. Isa. 5, 3.

c chap.

3. 5. and

verse 8.

+ Heb.

3. 21.

Acts

that, and accord-

The goord

Before some of the people of the servants of CHRIST David; and Uriah the Hittite died also.

18 ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote s Abimelech, the son 9. 53. t Judges of ' Jerubbesheth ? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall that he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall? Then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

22 | So the messenger went and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent

him for.

sheth put 23 And the messenger said unto Dais, shame, vid, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants, and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant

Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let be evil in not this thing | displease thee; for the sword devoureth t one as well as anoverse 27, ther: make thy battle more strong against the city, and a overthrow it; and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead,

she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and † fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and her, bare him a son : but the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

CHAP. XII.

1 Nathan's parable of the ewe-lamb: 7 he applieth it to David, who confesseth his sin. 24 Solomon is born.

AND the Lord sent a Nathan unto David: and he came unto him, and said unto him, b There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding c many

flocks and nerds;

3 But the poor man had nothing save one little ewe-lamb, which he had bought, and nourished up; and it grew up together with him, and with his children: it did eat of his own † meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his d bosom, d Micah and was unto him as a daughter. e Job 1.7.

4 And there came a ctraveller unto the rich man; and he spared to take of his own flock, and of his own herd, to dress for the way-faring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly Before kindled against the man; and he said to CHRIST Nathan, As the LORD liveth, the man cir. 1034. that hath done this thing † shall surely + Heb.

6 And he shall restore the lamb four- of death, Gen. fold, because he did this thing, and be- 20.3. and

cause he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, g Thou f Exod. 22. 1. art the man. Thus saith the LORD God Deut. of Israel, h I anointed thee king over 4.2, 12. Israel, and I delivered thee out of the 6.31. hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee thy imaster's house, h 1 Sam, and thy master's wives into thy k bosom. 16. 13. and gave thee the house of Israel and of i Gen. Judah; and, if that had been too little, 1 39.8. would, moreover, have given unto thee 16.5.

such land such things.

9 Wherefore m hast thou despised the m chap. commandment of the Long, to do evil 11. 14. in his sight? Thou hast killed Uriah the Psalm 51, 14. Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now, therefore, the "sword shall " Rev. never depart from thine house; because 13. 10. thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy

wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, o I . Amos will raise up evil against thee out of 7.9. thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them 15.24. unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with Psalm thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst it secretly; but I 11. 32 will do this thing before all Israel, and t Heb.

before the sun.

13 And David said unto Nathan, I over, have Psinned against the LORD. And chap Nathan said unto David, The Lord 1 Chron. also hath † put 9 away thy sin; thou shalt I not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed Prov. thou hast given great occasion to the 28. 13. enemies of the Lord s to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall Micah surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his 3.4. house; and the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and Micah

it was very sick.

16 David, therefore, besought God rver. 10. for the child; and David † fasted, and went in and lay all night upon the earth. & Neh.

17 And the elders of his house arose, Mat. and went to him, to raise him up from 18. 7. the earth: but he would not, neither did Rom. he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh 23. 4. day that the child died. And the ser-Isaiah vants of David feared to tell him that and 38. 7. he child was dead; for they said, Be-Jer. hold, while the child was yet alive, we 18. 8. and spake unto him, and he would not zech. 12. earken unto our voice; how will he 10, 11, then vex himself if we tell him that the fasted a child is dead?

is a child Mat.

Job 7. 21.

7. 18.

t 2 Chron.

CHRIST vants whispered, David perceived that cir. 1034, the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and a anointed himself, and u Ruth 3. 3. changed his apparel, and came into the x chap. * house of the Lord, and y worshipped: y Job then he came to his own house; and, 1.21. and when he required, they set bread before 2.10.

21 Then said his servants unto him. What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child while it was alive; but when the child was dead thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell whether God will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall

not return to me.

able, Isa. 9. 6.

c John

13. 1. d chap.

11, 25.

@Psalm

f Prov.

13. 22. g chap. 17. 27, h Luke

19. 29.

through

the fur-

that is,

of Mo-lech, 2 Kings

Or,

24 ¶ And David z comforted Bath-≈ 1 Kings A. 13. sheba his wife, and went in unto her, a Mat. and lay with her: and she abare a son, b 1 Chr. and he b called his name || Solomon; 22. 9. That is, and the Lorp cloved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Jedidiah, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And Joab d fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the e city of

28 Now, therefore, gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it; lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and

fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was f a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on David's head: and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth g the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under h harrows of iron, and Malken, under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brick-kiln : and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of 2 Kings Ammon. So David and all the people 23. 10, 11, returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Amnon loving Tamar, by Jonadab's counsel feigneth sickness: 6 he defileth her: 15 he hateth her. 28 Absalom causeth his servants to slay Amnon, &c.

AND it came to pass after this, that cir. 1032. a Absalom, the son of David, had a fair a chap. 3. 3. and 12. 10. 11.

19 But when David saw that his ser- as ster, whose name was Tamar, and Before Amnon, the son of David, b loved her. CHRIST

2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell c sick for his sister Tamar; for she & Gen. was a virgin: and Amnon thought in 34.2 hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had d a friend, whose d Prov. name was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah, 27. 6. and David's brother: and Jonadab was a 6 Micah very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art e Psalm thou, being the king's son, lean from day Jer to-day? wilt thou not tell me? And Am- 4.22. non said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, f Lay f Lev. thee down on thy bed, and make thyself 19. 17. sick: and when thy father cometh to 50. 18. see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let Prov. my sister Tamar come and give me 19.27 meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and, when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come and make me a couple of g cakes g Gen. in my sight, that I may eat at her hand. 18. 6. Prov.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, 31. 13. saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's

house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was h laid down. h ver. 5. And she took flour, and kneaded it, and Esther 5.14. made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, i Have out all Ps. 14.1, men from me. And they went out every & Gen. man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar / Lev. took the cakes which she had made, 18. 9. and brought them into the chamber to 22, 29, Amnon her brother.

11 And, when she had brought them 34.7. Ps. 93. 5. unto him to eat, k he took hold of her, n Prov. and said unto her, Come, lie with me, 7.7. my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my and 22.9.

brother, do not force me : for 1 no such p Lev. thing ought to be done in "Israel: do q Prov. not thou this " folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my 2. 14. shame to go? and as for thee, thou shall rchap. be as one of the o fools in Israel. Now, 12. therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the with king; for Phe will not withhold me from great hatred

14 Howbeit he would not a hearken greatly, unto her voice; but, being stronger than 6. 15. she, forced her, and lay with her.

15 9 Then Annon hated her † ex- Rom. ceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith 1, 21, and he hated her was s greater than the love s Gen. wherewith he had loved her; and Am- 34.2, 3. non said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, There is 11. 25.

19, 29

Before no cause; this evil in sending me away | cir. 1032, is greater than the other that thou didst unto me: but he would not hearken unto

> 17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the

door after her.

1 Gen. 37. 3. Judges 5. 30.

u Jer. 2. 37.

+ Heb.

of scorn,

namerwas

Amnon.

x Psalm 39. 9.

Romans

12. 17. y chap.

12, 10,

z Lev.

120. 4. b Jeshua

15. 25. c Gen.

38. 12. 1 Sam.

25. 2. 4.

2 Kings

3. 4. d Psalm

55. 21. Jer. 41.

IExod.

1. 17. 1 Sam.

22. 17.

5. 29.

+ Heb.

sons of

palour

g chap. 12, 10,

18 And she had a garment of divers colours upon her; for with such r bes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and a laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath † Amnon thy brother been Aminon; with thee? but * hold now thy peace, he changmy sister: he is thy brother, regard not eth his this thing. So Tamar remained desoname out late in her brother Absalom's house.

> 21 ¶ But when king David heard of all these things y he was very wroth.

> 22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither 2 good nor bad: for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, a after two Matthew shearers in b B. al-hazor, which is beside ful years, that Absalom had sheep-Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the

king's sons.

cir. 1030. a Psalm 24 'An. Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheep-shearers; d let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants, go with thy

25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he 12. 2. and 35. 20. pressed him: howbeit he would not go,

but blessed him.

26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let emy brother Amnon go with e Psalm us. And the king said unto him, Why should be go with thee ?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go

with him.

28 Now Absalom had f commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart is merry with wine; and when I say unto you, Smite Am on, then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be † valiant.

* 29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commandch. 3. 34. ed: then ad the king's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his mule

and fied.

30 & And .t came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain ad the king's sons, and there is not one of them left

31 Then the king arose, and stare his

garments, and helay on the earth: and Before all his servants stood by with their cir. 1030. clothes rent.

32 And I Jonadab, the son of Shimeal, h Joshua David's brother, answered and said, 7.6. chap. Let not my lard suppose that they have 12, 16. slain all the young men the king's sons; i verses for Amnon only is dead : for by the ap- 2, 3. pointment of Absalom this hath been k determined, from the day that he forc- & Gen. ed his sister Tantar.

\$3 Now, therefore, let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead:

for Amnon only is dead.

34 But Absalom | fied. And the young Iver. 38. man that kept the watch hited up his Amos eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hall's-side behind ham.

35 And Jonadah said unto the king, theb. Behold, the king's sous come! as thy with a

rvant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he great weeping. had made an end of speaking, to at, be- m chap hold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: a d the king also and all his servants f wept very sure

37 | But Absalom Bed, and went to feminine, a Talmai, the son of Ammihud, king or to Da-Geshur: and David mourned for his

son every day.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to Ge- n chapter

shur, and was there three years.

39 And the saul of king David | longed 37, 34. n to go forth unto Absaloin: for he owa- and 38.12. comforted concerning Amnon, seeing 12.23. he was dead.

CHAP. XIV.

2 Joab instructeth a widow of Tekoali how to incline the king to bring home Absalom. 21 Joab sent to bring him to Jerusalem, Gc.

NOW Joab, the son of 2 Zeruiah, a chap. perceived that the b king's heart was to- 22. 18.

ward Absalom.

And Josb sent to Tekoah, and Proverts fe ched thence da wise woman, and said 29. 2 unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be c2 Chr. a mourner, and put on now mourning d Gen. apparel, and canont not thyself with 3.1.
oil, but be as a woman that had a long eRuth time mourned for the dead;

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So I Joab put 4. 15.

the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And, when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she & fell on her face g 1 Sant to the ground, and h did obeisance, and h Gen. said, Help, O king!

5 And the iking said unto her, What i Job 29, 12, ileth thee? And she answered, I am 13, 14. indeed a widow woman, and mine hus-

bant is dead;

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, k Deut. and they two strove together in the field, 19. 15. and there was knone to part them, but I Numthe one smote the other, and slew him. Deut. 7 And, behold, I the whole family is 19. In

3. 3. and 15. 3.

13. 2.

Before risen against thine handmaid, and they ken: for thy servant Joab he bade me, christs said, Deliver him that smote his brother, and he put all these words in the mouth that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will dem Deut. stroy the heir also: and so they shall m 25. 6, 10. Ruth 4. quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge

n ver. 9. n concerning thee. ch. 16, 4,

4, 5, 10.

18. 13.

Acts

25.26.

o Gen.

r Num.

34. 27. s 1 Sam.

34. 45. Acts

27. 34.

Lev.

u chap.

8. 18.

13. 28.

verse 6. ychap. 18. 7, 8.

devised

means.

34. 19. a Num.

35. 15.

≈ Job

9 And the woman of Tekoah said un-Proverbs to the king, My lord, O king, o the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house; and the P king and his throne be guiltless. Matthew

10 And the king said, Whosoever 27. 25. 10 And the king said, Whosoever p 1 Kings said aught unto thee, bring him to me, 2. 44, 45. and he shall not touch thee any more. and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the q Num. 35, 11, 12. king 9 remember the Loan thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, As the Lord liveth, there shall not sone hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said,

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing n against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, x in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we must y needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; || neither doth God z respect any person; yet doth he a devise means that his banished be

away his not expelled from him.

life, he hath also 15 Now, therefore, that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid. And thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thise handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be b ver. 24. comfortable: b for as an angel of God, Acts 12. so is my lord the king, to discern good 22, 23, and bad; therefore the Lord thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the king hath spoof thine handmaid;

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go, therefore, bring the young man

Absalom again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and † thanked † Hebthe king: and Joab said, To-day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that a char the king hath fulfilled the request of his eGen. servant.

23 So Joab arose, and went to d Ge- 16. 6. shur, and bro ght Absalom to Jerusa. 2Kings

m.
24 And the king said, Let him turn 45. 13. to his own house, and let him not e see my face. So Absalom returned to his + Heb. own house, and saw not the king's face. no man

25 9 But in all Israel f there † was so beautinone to be so much praised as Absalom salom, for his beauty: & from the sole of his much font even to the crown of his head, there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head (for it was at every year's end that he polled is, four it; because the hair was heavy on him, pounds therefore he polled it) he weighed the hair of his head || at two hundred she- h Gen. kels, h after the king's † weight.

And unto Absalom there were 19.36. born i three sons and one daughter, Deut. whose name was Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 \ So Absalom dwelt two full years ing to the in Jerusalem, and k saw not the king's

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would 19. 36. not come to him: and when he sent again Deut. the second time he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his serv- 18. 18. ants. See, Joab's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and 1 set Isaiah it on fire, And Absalom's servants set 14. 22.

Jeremiah the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Ab- kver. 24. salom unto his house, and said unto him, I chap. Wherefore have thy servants set my

field on fire?

S2 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come 31. 33. hither, that I may send thee to the king, Psalm to say, Wherefore am I come from Ge. 32. 3, 5. shur? it had been good for me to have 28. 13. been there still: now, therefore, let me Jer. 5. 16. see the king's face; and m if there be 15. 13, 20. any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and told 25. 44. him: and when he had called for Ab- 27, 26. salom he came to the ing, and bowed and 29.11. himself on his face to the ground before Luke the king: and the king kissed Absalom, 15, 26.

praised. Isaiah

Genesis

1025. m Gen. Job

1 Samuel Matthew

Before CHRIST 1024.

a chap.

12. 11.

b Prov.

27. 1.

c Psalm

Rev.

13. 11. d Exod.

4. 10, 13.

Judges 9. 2, 29.

26. 25.

e Prov.

f Gen.

31, 20,

11. 9. 1023.

g 1 5am. 16. 13.

h Mat.

ich. 13.

37, 38.

k Gen.

28. 15.

9. 3, 5.

28. 20, 22.

Jeremiah

9. 13. and 16. 3.

Matthew

10. 16. pPs. 55. 12, 14.

Micah

r chap.

12, 20,

s Psalm

t Judges

Ps. 62. 9.

u Psalm

3. title.

Hev. 13. 1, 14.

o Prov.

14. 15.

2. 8.

27. 2.

CHAP. XV.

1 Absalom stealeth the hearts of Israel: 10 he formeth a conspiracy. 13 David fleeth from Jerusalem: 31 his prayer.

AND it came to pass after this, that Absalom * prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

Proverbs 2 And Absalom b rose up early, and 11. 2. and 16. 18. stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a Matthew controversy came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters are c good and right; but Proverbs there is no man deputed of the king to

12. 2, 3. hear thee

4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were d made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and e I would do Proverbs him justice!

> 5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him,

and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for So Absalom f stole the judgment. Proverbs hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to pass gafter forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and h pay my vow which I have vowed unto the LORD in Hebron.

8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at i Geshur in Syria, saying, If the Lorn shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will k serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in So he arose, and went to Hepeace.

bron.

I chapter 10 But Absalom 1 sent spies through-13.28.and out all the tribes of Israel, saying, As 14. 30. soon as ye hear the sound of the trumm chap. pet, then ye shall say, Absalom m reigneth in Hebron. n 1 Sam.

11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, that svere " called; and they went in their o simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, P David's counsellor, from his city, even from 9 Giloh, while he offered sacrifices: and the r conspiracy q Joshua 15. 51. was strong; for the people s increased continually with Absalom.

> 13 ¶ And there came a messenger to Day d, saying, t The hearts of the men

of Israel ar after Absalom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem. Arise, and let us " flee; for we shall not else escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us

suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the CHRIST 1023. sword.

15 And the * king's servants said un- x Exod. to the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king 19. shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household after him: and the king left y ten women, which were concubines, y chap. 12.11. and to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a

place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the 2 Cherethites, and 2 chap. all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19 Then said the king to Ittai the a a chap. Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with 18, 2, us? return to thy place, and abide with the king; for thou art a stranger, and

also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? Seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: b mercy and truth be with 1.16.

21 And I tai answered the king, and said, As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in what 16, 17. place my lord the king shall be, whether Proverbs in death or life, even there also will thy 17.17. and servant be.

22 And David said to Ittai, Go, and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook d Kidron, and all the people d John! passed over toward the way of the e 18.1. wilderness.

24 \ And, lo, Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, fbearing the ark Rev of the covenant of God: and they set 12. 14. down the ark of God; and Abiathar f went up, s until all the people had done Joshua passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, h Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will bring me again, and shew me both it and his habitation.

26 But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee; behold, here am I, let + Heb. him do to me as seemeth good † unto in his

27 The king said also unto Zadok the 3. 10. priest, Art not thou k a seer? return Ps. 39. 9 into the city in peace, and your two 21, 14, sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jo- k1 Sam. nathan, he son of Abiathar.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok, therefore, and Abiathar 117.17

John 6.

e chap. 2 Thess. h 1 Sam. Psalm

Sam.

00

en chap.

3, 4. n Isaiah

o chap. 16.23. &

17. 14.

p Luke

2 Joshua

s Gen.

33.8.

chap.

14, 14,

+ Heb.

t Judges

te chap.

x Ruth

a chap. 15.30.

b chap.

9.2. Prov.

29. 4.

d chap. 29. 15, 26, 17.

18. 16. %

1.16. Proverbs

4.6.

19. 4. Esther

6, 12, Jer. 14.

30 | And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head m covered: and he went a berefoot; and all the people that was with him covered even man his head, and they went up, weeping as they wen up. Ser. 2. 25.

31 & And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, o turn the counsel of Ahitho-

phel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that when David was come to the P top of the q 1 Kings 8. 44. mount, where he a worshipped God, behold, Hushai the . Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

> 33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a

burden unto me;

34 But if thou s return to the city, and say unto Absasom, I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's serverse 31. vant + hitherto, so will I now also be Mat. 4.7. thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

35 And t hast thou not there with thee from that Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar

the priests.

36 Behold, they have " there with them their two sons, Ahimaaz, Zadok's son, and Jonathan, Abiathur's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hushai, David's x friend, came into the city, and Absalom came into Je-

rusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ziba, by fall e suggestions, obtaineth his master's inheritance. 5 Shimei curseth D wid. 20 Ahithophel's counsel.

AND when David was a little past the a top of the hill, behold, b Ziba, the servant of Mephibosheth, met him with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer-fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses be for the king's household to d ride on; and the bread and summerfruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at JerusaePs.15.3, lem: for e he said, To-day shall the Proverbs house of Israel restore me the kingdom 7. 19. &c 76. 28. &c of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold,

Before carried the ark of God again to Jerusa-tinne are all that pertained unto Me-Before christs iem; and they tarried there.

Before phiboshet!a. And Ziba said, † 1 hum1023. bly beseech thee that I may find . race in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5. ¶ And when king David came to 23.8. 2 Bahurim, behold, thence came out a 19.15. man of the family of the house of Saul, Proverbs whose name was Shimei, the son of Ge- 18.13. ra: h he came forth, and cursed still as I bow he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at chapter all the servants of king David : and al. 14. 22 the people, and all the mighty men, g chap. were on his right hand and on his eft.

7 And thus said Shimei, when he 2.8,9 cursed, Come out, come out, † thou 5, 12, bloody man, and thou man of i Belial: John

8 The Lord hath k returned upon 16.33. thee all the blood of the house of Saul. man of in whose stead thou hast reigned; an' thods, the Lond bath delivered the kingdom chap, 3. into the hand of Absalom thy son : and, 11, 12. behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, Ps. 5.6. because thou art a bloody man.

9 Then said Abishai, the son of Ze- Ps. 119. 6. unah, unto the king, Why should this k Judges 1 dead dog curse my lord the king? let /Exod. me go over, 1 pray thee, and take off his 22. 28.

head ..

10 And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? So let him curse, because the Lord hath said unto him, " Curse David, " Who " Gen. shall then say, Wherefore hast thou 1 Kings done so?

11 And David said to Abishai, and to 10. all his servants, Behold, my son, which nch. 12. came forth of my bowels, seeketh my 11, 12. † life: how much more now may this 2,9 Benjamite do it? Let him alone, and Job 1. 21. let him curse : for the Lord hath bid- + Heb.

12 It may be that the Lord will look on mine † | Affliction, and that the Lord + Heb. will o requite me good for his cursing this day

13 And as David and his men went Exod. by the way, Shimei west along on the hill's-side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, Romans and † cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and re- him with fieshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And Absalom and all the people, the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hashai said unto Absalom, God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy P friend? why Proverbs wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but 4 whom the LORD, and this q 1 Sam. people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, whom should I serve?

fExod. Deut. h 1 Kings Matthew

1023.

22. 21,22. Isaiah Matthew

Jer. 3. 5.

1023.

Before charge in the presence of his that thy father is a mighty man, and Before charge son? As I have served in thy father's they which be with him are valiant men. son? As I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Absalom to Abithophel, r Give counsel among you what we shall do.

g Gen. ch. 13. 5. t chap. 15. 16.

u chap.

x Num.

Isa. 3. 9. + Heb.

· mord.

a Prov.

Romans

3. 15. b Deut.

chapter

c Job

21.9.

Isaiah 57. 20.

23, 21

5. 14.

Esther

Romans 1. 32.

d 1 Sam.

4. 16.

11. 2.

* Exod.

1, 10.

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath t left to keep the hous ; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father; then shall the hands of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the " top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines in the * sight of all Israel.

chap. 12. 23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had inquired at the † oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Abithophel, both with David and with Absalom.

CHAP XVII.

1 Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai. 15 Intel . igence sent to David 23 Ahrthophel hangeth himself.

MOREOVER, Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise, and pur-

sue after David a this night.

2 And I will come upon him while he is b weary and weak-handed, and will make him afraid; and all the people that are with him shall flee; and I will smite the king only. Matthew

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee; the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the people

shall be c in peace.

4 And the saying d pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner : shall we do after his saying ? if not, speak thou.

7 And Hushai said unto Absalom. The counsel that. Ahithophel hath given

is e not good f at this time.

8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they † be chafed in their mind, as a bear robbed of her whelps g 1 Sam. mind, as a bear robbed of her whelps 22.1, and in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some g pit, or in some other place, and it will come to pass, when some † of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter

among the people that follow Absalom. 10 And he also that is † valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly h melt: for all Israel knoweth

11 Therefore I counsel, that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, i from i Judges Dan even to Beer-sheba, k as the sand 20.1 that is by the sea for multitude, and 11.4. that I thou go to 1 battle in thine own I Psalm

12 So shall we come upon him in that thy some place where he shall be found, face go and we will light upon him as the dew with falleth on the ground : and of him and them to of all the men that are with him, there battle. shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring m ropes m IKings to that city, and we will draw it into the 20. 10. river, until there be not one small m stone n Psalm found there

14 And Absalom and all the men of 24.2. Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the counsel of Alithophel: for the LORD had † ap- + Heb. pointed to defeat the o good counsel of com-Ahithophel, to the intent that the Lord Psalms might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 Then said Hushai unto Zadok and 111. 9. and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus Amos and Ahithophel counsel Absalom and 6. 11. and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus 9.3. have I counselled.

16 Now, therefore, send quickly and o Luke tell David, saying, Ledge not this night in 1 Cor. the plains of the wilderness, but speedily 1. 20. and † pass over; lest the king be swallowed 3. 19. up, and all the people that are with him. passing

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimanz P stay - over, pass ed by I En-rogel; for they might not be over. seen to come into the city: and a wench 15. 17 went and told them: and they went and q Joshua told trans David 15. 7. and told king David.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them and told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahurini, which had rr Exod. a well in his court, whither they went Joshua, down.

19 And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. when they had sought, and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water; for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.

22 Then David s arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning sacts light there clacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 M And when Ahithophel saw that 18.7.

83. 14. Matthew

2. 2, 7.

e Prov. 31. 8, 9. f Eccl. 3. 1. † Heb. Bitter of

Judges 18. 25. 23, 25, + Heb. some

among them shall fall. a son of valour & Deut, Joshua 2. 11.

Psalm

59. 15.

Zech.

Romans

z chap.

2. 8. a 2 Chr.

13. 8.

Rev.

1 Chr.

c Gen. 6. 4. d 1 Chr.

2. 16, 17.

e chap.

f chap.

g chap. 19. 31.

h Psalm 34. 8, 10.

a Exod.

17. 9. Ps. 3. 1.

&1 Sam.

26. 6.

c chap. 15. 19.

d chap.

1 Kings

+ Heb.

of us,

4, 20.

e Exod.

1, 2. f Deut.

32. 12.

verse 8. g Deut. 21, 21, chap 12,

his counsel was not followed he saddled | his ass, and arose, and gat him home 1023. to his house, " to his city, and " put his 1 hon chold in rder, and y hanged hime chap. self, and died, and was buried in the x 2 Kings sepulchre of his father. y Job

24 Then David came to 2 Mahanaim: and Absalom passed over Jordan, he and a all the men of Israel with him.

Proverbs 25 ¶ And Absalom made A masa cap-10.28.and tain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa was a man's son whose name was Ithra, b an Israelite, that c went in Matthew to d Abigail, the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zerniah, Joab's mother.

26 So. Israel and Absalom pitched in

the land of Gilead.

27 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that e Shobi, the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and f Machir, the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and a Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat and barley, 10. 1. and and flour and parched corn, and beans, 12. 30. and lentiles, and parched pulce,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, h for David and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 David giveth charge concerning Absalom: 14 he is slain by Joab. 23 David mourneth for Absalom.

AND David a numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of and 37. 3. thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

> 2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of b Abishai, the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of c Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away they will d not care for us; neither if half of us die will they care for us: but now thou art + worth ten thousand of us; therefore now it is better that thou e suc-

thousand cour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the f gate-side, and all the people came out by hundreds, and by Psalm 3. thousands.

> 5 And the king commanded Joab, and Abishai, and Ittai, saying, & Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

> 6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the b wood of Ephraim;

7 Where the people of Israel were Before CHRIST slain before the servants of David: and here was there i a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men. .

8 For the battle was there scattered 11.21. and 24. over the face of all the country: and 21, 22. the wood † devoured more people that † Heb.

day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Absalom met the servants devour, of David: and Absalom rode upon a verse 17. mule, and the mule went under the 77, 17. thick boughs of a great oak, and his k head caught hold of the oak, and he k Deut. was taken up between the heaven and 21.23. the arth: and the mule that was under 14. him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and 9, 10. told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Ab- Proverbs

salom hanged in an oak.

11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him: and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground, and I would have given thee ! ten shekels of silver, and a 14.26 girdle?

12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee, and Abishai, and Ittai, saying, Beware that none touch the young man Absalom.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought + Heb. falsehood against mine own + life: for soul, there is no matter hid from the king, Exodus and thou thyself wouldest have m set m Psalm

thyself against me.

yself against me.

83.11.

14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry n Psalm
45.5. thus with thee. And he took three a Exod darts in his hand, and thrust them 1. 17. through the " heart of Absalom, while + Heb. he was o yet alive in the † midst of the heart,

15 And ten young men that bare Matthew Joab's armour compassed about, and 12. 40.

p Jer. 22. smote Absalom, and slew him.

note Absalom, and slew him.

18, 19.

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and q Joshua

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and q Joshua the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab held back the

17 And they took Absalom, and P cast 3.53 him into a great pit in the wood, and 15.12. laid a very great 4 heap of stones upon Psalm him: and all Israel fled every one to his schap.

18 ¶ Now Absalom in his life-time Job had taken and reared up for himself a r + Heb pillar; which is in the king's dale : for done him he said, I have no son to keep my right name in remembrance: and he call-hand, ed the pillar after his wn name : and Judges it is called unto this day Absalom's 2.16. place.

19 Then said Ahimaaz, the son of Thoracher Thoracher Zadok, Let me now run and bear the no man king tidings, how that the LORD hath of er-† avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, † Thou ch. 8. 10. shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou Ps.112. 5

i Prov.

and 17 93 Jcb 18.

r 1 Sam.

h Judges

10, 14.

1023.

~

Or, The

moor,

Num.

12. 4. Jeremiah 13. 23.

11 Sam. 4. 13.

+ Heb.

u Psalm

115. 1.

Before shalt bear tidings another day; but this CHRIST day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joab to || Cushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, and

22 Then said Ahimaaz, the son of Zadok, yet again to Joab, but howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cushi. And Joab said, Wherefore witt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain,

and over-ran Cushi.

24 And David sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running, and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold another man running, alone. And the king said, he also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, † Me-I spy the thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz, the son of Zadok. And the king said, He is a Col. 4.14. good man, and cometh with good tidings

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the LORD x Psalms thy God, which hath x delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against

my lord the king.

† Heb. 29 And the king said, † Is the young Hath he peace, the man Absalom safe? and Ahimaaz auswered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside and stand here. And he turned

aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath y avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe ? And Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept; and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom! my son, my son Absalom! † would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

CHAP. XIX.

1 Joub causeth the king to cease mourning. 9 The Israelites bring the king back. 16 Shimei is pardoned.

AND it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absa-

2 And the † victory that day was † Heb. turned into a mourning unto all the peo- salvaple : for the people heard say that day, Ps. 3.8. how the king was grieved for his son, a Prov.

3 And the people gat them by stealth 19, 12. that day into the city, as people being Eccl. 3. ashamed steal away when they flee in 1, 12.

4 But the king b covered his face, and bchap. the king cried with a loud voice, O my 15.30. son Absalom! O Absalom, my son, my

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, . which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sors, and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends : for thou hast declared this day, † that thou regardest + Heb. neither princes nor servants: for this that day I perceive, that if Absalom had princes and serlived, and all we had died this day, then vants are cit had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore, arise go forth, and thee, speak † comfortably unto thy servants : c Prov. for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry d one with + Heb. thee this night: and that will be worse to the unto thee than all the evil that befel Genesis thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king rose, and sat in the d Prov. e gate. And they told unto all the peo- Ruth ple, saying, Behold, the king doth sit 4.1. in the gate. And all the people came f2 Kings 18.6. before the king; f for Israel had fled g Gen. 2. every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were gat strife 1saiah 8, 21. throughout all the tribes of Israel, say- Romans ing, The king saved us out of the hand 6.21. of our enemies, and he delivered us out 8. of the hand of the Philistines, and now † Heb. he is fled out of the land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom, whom b we anoint-sitent, ed over us is dead in battle: now, there-Judges fore, why † speak ye not a word of bring- 18. 7. Romans

ing the king back ?

ing the king back?

11 ¶ And king David sent to ¡Zadok i 1 Sam
and to Abiathar the priests, saying, 2 Cor. Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, 5. 20. Why are ye k the last to bring the king 5. 16. back to his house, seeing the speech of 1 cor. all Israel is come to the king, even to 10. 11. his house?

12 Ye are my brethren, ye 1 are my 2 Thess. bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king !

13 And say ye to m Amasa, Art thou I chap. not of my bone, and of my flesh? God m chap. do so to me, and more also, if thou be 17. 23

CHRIST 1023.

1 Peter

man. y verses 19,28.

> † Heb. would give, or, Othat any give, chapter 1 Cor. 11. 1. Gal. 5. 17. James 5. 17.

p Joshua

& Job

2. 4.

z chap.

16. 1. u chap.

† Heb.

A chap.

16. 5.

5. 13.

Zech.

10. 6.

Mat.

= Exod.

22. 28. † hieb.

Satan,

Mat. 16. 22.

9. 3, 6. Daniel

5. 18. € Deut.

d Rom.

12. 31. Hebr.

e chap.

16. 3. Psalm

15. 3. 3

9. 10.

Refore not captain of the host before me con-CHRIST tinually in the "room of Joab. 1023.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the 100 21 chap. men of Judah, even as the heart of o one 3. 39. and man, so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants. o Judges

15 So the ting returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to P Gilgal to go to meet the king, to conduct the

king over Jordan.

16 ¶ And 9 Shimei, the son of Gera, q 1 Kings 2. 8. a Benjamite, which was of r Bahurim, r chap. s hasted, and came down with the men of Judah, to meet king David.

17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and ¿Ziba, the servant of the house of Saul, and his "fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him, and they went over Jordan before

the king.

18 And there went over a ferry-boat to carry over the king's household, and to do † what he thought good. And Shimei, the son of Gera, fell down behis eyes. fore the king, as he was come over Jor-

> 19 And said unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did x perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned; therefore, behold; I am y Isaiah 7. 2. and 11. 15. Jer. 31. 9. Hosea come y the first this day of all the house of Joseph, to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Abishai, the son of Zeruiah, answered and said, Shall not Shimei be z put to death for this, because he cursed

the Lord's anointed?

22 And David said, What have I to 21.17 and do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be † adversaries unto me? Shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel ?

23 Therefore the king said unto Shia I Kings mei, Thou shalt a not die: and the king

2.9,10. sware unto him. & chap.

24 ¶ And Mephibosheth, the son bot Saul, came down to meet the king, and had neither a dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor d washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibo-

sheth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because

thy servant is lame. 27 And he hath e slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do, therefore, what is good in thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's hous were Before but dead men before my lord the king; CHRIST yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table: what || right, therefore, have I yet to | or. cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters: f I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the cry

30 And Mephibosheth said unto the Gen. king, Yea, let tum take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in 9.7,8, peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And & Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and wein 10. 19. over Jordan with the king, to conduct Ps. 82.2. and 101.5.

him over Jordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged 29. 4. man, even fourscore years old: and he gchap. nad provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will

feed thee with me in Jerusalem. 34 And Barzillai said unto the king,

† How h long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem?

35 I am this day i fourscore years days of old; and can I k discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat, or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing-men and singing-women? wherefore then should the servant be yet a burden unto my lora the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way ver Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with 90. 10, 12.

such a reward !

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my tather and of my mother : but, behold, the servant | Chimham, let him go over / 1 Kings with my ford the king; and do to him 2.7. what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee; and whatsoever thou shalt require

of me, that will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jordan. And, when the king was come over, the king m kissed Barzillai, and m Gen. " blessed him; and he returned unto his 29. own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren, the men of Judah, stolen thee away, and have o brought the king and his household, o verses and all David's men with him, over Jor- 11, 12, 14. dan?

1023.

Prov.

† Heb. the years of my life be? h Job 14. 14.

12. 3, 6.

n chap.

LAN 27. 23. † Heb. hands, ch. 5. 1. † Heb. es, or, nought. and the words of

19. 41.

Psalm

34. 19.

13. 13.

12. 16.

Acts

8. 21.

e Joshua

11. 12.

16. 22.

g Gen.

40. 3. h Gen.

i chap.

Psalm

John

13..2.

James 1. 17.

t chap.

7 chap.

m chap.

8. 18. i Kings

1. 38,

10. 27.

+ Heb.

peace, 1 Sam.

o 1 Chr.

25. 6.

John

p Luke 22. 47.

6, 4,

John

b Deut.

c ch. 19.

Before 42 And all the men of Judah answer-cir. 1023. ed the men of Israel, Because the king 42 And all the men of Judah answeris near of kin to us: wherefore then be Mat. ve angry for this matter; have all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift ?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, P We have disesteem ten + parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why then did ye † despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the twords of the men of Judah 4 were fiercer than the words of Yudah of the men of Israel.

harder, Judges 12. 1, 2. chap. 20. 1. q Acts 15. 39.

CHAP. XX.

1 Sheba maketh a part: in Israel: 10 Foab killeth Amasa: 14 he pursueth Sheba unto Abel 23 David's great officers.

cir. 1022. a chap. AND there happened to be a there a man of b Belial, whose name was 12.10. and Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite; and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have 4 no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse; every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up 41, 42. d 1 Kings

from after David, and followed Sheba, the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even

to Jerusalem. 6, 66, 68,

3 ¶ And David came to his house at f chap. 15.16, and Jerusalem; and the king took the ften women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in g ward, and fed them, but h went not in unto them: so they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 Then said the king to i Amasa, Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah; but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to k Abishai, Now shall Sheba, the son of Bichri, do us more harm than did Absalom: take thou thy 1 lord's servants, and pursue fter him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the m Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem to pursue

after Sheba, the son of Bichri.

8 When they were at the great stone 2 Joshua "which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them: and Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, † Art thou in health, omy brother? And Joab took

Amasa by the beard with the right hand to Pkiss him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the Before sword that was in Joab's hand: so he cir. 1022. smote him therewith in the fifth 9 rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, q chap, and struck him not again, and he died, 2, 23, So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba, the son of Bich: i.

11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, , Deut, and he that is for David, let him go after 20. 5.

Joab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway: and when the man saw that all the people stood still he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba, the son of

Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to s Beth- s 2 Kings maachah, and all the Berites: and they 15. 29. maachah, and all the Bernes: and the 2 Chron; were gathered together, and went also 2 Chron; 16, 4. after him.

15 And they came and besieged him 18.25. in Abel of Beth-maachah, and they † + Heb. cast up a bank against the city, and it poured stood in the trench: and all the people out, that were with Joab battered the wall to 19. 32. throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried "a wise woman out 32.24. and of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, u Ecch unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may 9. 14, 18.

speak with thee.

17 And, when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine x Dettr. handmaid. And he answered, I do hear. 20. 10.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were 9.14. wont to speak in old time, saying, They verse shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and theb.

so they ended the matter.

19 I am one + of them that are peace- of the able and faithful in Israel: thou seekest faithful. to destroy a city and a mother in Israel; speaketh why wilt thou swallow up the inheritance of the LORD!

20 And Joab answered and said, Far Abel, be it, far be it from me, that I should

swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man 13.4, 5, y of mount Ephraim, Sheba, the son of 18.25. Bichri, by name, hath lifted up his hand verse 1. against the king, even against David; zverses deliver him only, and I will depart from a Ecct the city. And the woman said unto 9, 13, Joab, Behold, 2 his head shall be thrown were to thee over the wall.

thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the ed, Num.
16. 2, 3. people a in her wisdom: and they cut chapter off the head of Sheba, the son of Bichri, 15. 10. and cast it out to Joab: and he blew a 12, 28 trumpet, and they † retired from the Prov. city, every man to his tent. And Joab 24.21. and 25.10. returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ Now b Joab was over all the host 8, 16.

name of Rom.

c1 Kings

f Num.

g Judges

1021. a Lev.

17. 1. and 18.

1, 2. c Num.

27. 21. d Joshua

1 Sam.

Rev.

6, 10,

9. 10.

/ Deut.

21, 22,

n chap.

3,7.

7. 22.

p chap. 6.17

Before of Israel: and Benaiah, the son of Je-CHRIST hoiada, was over the Cherethites, and over the Pelethites;

24 And Adoram was over the c tribute; and Jehoshaphat, the son of Ahid 1 Kings lud was d recorder; e ch. 8.17.

25 And . Sheva was scribe; and Zadok and Abiathar were the f priests;

26 And Ira also, the g Jairite, was a chief ruler about David.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Seven sons of Saul hanged. 10 Rizpah's kindness to the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Soul and Jonathan.

THEN there was a famine in the days of David b three years, year afbi Kings ter year; and David cinquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered. It is f r Saul, and for his a bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites,

2°And the king called the Gibeonites. and said unto them (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel. but of the eremnant of the Amorites. and the children of Israel had sworn e Joshua unto them; and Saul sought to slay them fin his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah :)

f Deut. 7. 16. 1 Sam. 3 Wherefore David said unto the Gi-14. 44. Gal. 4.18, beonites, What shall I do for you ! and wherewith shall I make the atonement, g Exodus that g ye may bless the inheritance of the LORD?

Jer. 29. 7. 4 And the Gibeonites said unto him. h Esther We will have h no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us

shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The iEsther man that consumed us, and that i de-9.24. vised against us that we should be proverbs stroyed from remaining in any of the Mat. 7. 2. coasts of Israel,

& Esther 6 Let k seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up 1 unto the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, whom the Lord did choose. And the king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, m t Snm. because of m the Lord's oath that was 18.3. and between them, between David and Jo-

nathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of n Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth, and the five sons of Michal, the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel, the son of Barzıllai, the · Meholathite: o Judges

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they haveed them in the Phil 4 before the Loan; q verses and they fell all seven together, and 7,1. and they left all seven together. Proceeds were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of r

burley-narvest.

10 ¶ And Rizpah, the daughter of Before Aiah, took sackcloth, and spread it for CHRIST her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest a until water dropped upon of harvest s until water dropped upon 1019, them out of heaven, and suffered neis Deut.

(then the hirder of the six to rect on them. 21, 23. ther the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah, the concu-

bine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul, and the bones of Jonathan his son, from the men of 1 labesh - 1 Sam. gilead, which had stolen them from the 31. 10, 12. street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul, and the bones of Ionathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Ionathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in a Zelah, in the sepul- u Joshua chre of x Kish his father; and they per- 18.28. formed all that the king commanded: 9, and after that God was y entreated for y Joshua the land.

15 ¶ Moreover, the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, Jonah and fought against the Philistines: and Day d waxed faint.

16 And Ishbi-benob, which was of the sons of the z giant (the z weight of z Gen. whose spear weighed || three hundred a 1 San shekels of brass in weight) he, being 17 girded with a new sword, thought to I That is; have slain David.

17 But Abishai, the son of Zeruiah, pound b succoured him, and smote the Philis- and an half, tine, and killed him. Then the men 1 Same of David sware unto him, saying, Thou 17.5. shall go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the † light of Ps. 46. Israel.

18 And it came to pass after this, candle, that there was again a battle with the 1 Kings Philistines at c Gob; then d Sibbechai 11.36.and the Hushathite slew Saph, which was 2 Chron. of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Psalm Gob with the Philistines, where e El- c 1 Chr. hanan, the son of Jaare-oregim a Beth- 20. 4 lehemite, slew the brother of Goliath the 11, 29 Gittite, the staff of whose spear was et Chr. like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in f 18.1. Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number: and he also was born to the ciant.

21 And when he & defied Israel, h Jo. 25. 36. na han, the son of Shimeah, the brother , David, lew him.

22 These four were born to the gi. 1 Cor. it in Gath, and i feli by the hand of Remans. David, and by the hand of his servants. 8. 31, 37.

chapter Esther

twelve

t Heb.

g 1 Sam. h ch.13,3.

CHRIST 1018.

CHAP. XXII.

David's Psalm of thanksgiving. AND David spake unto the LORD

a Exod. 15. 1. b Psalm 34. 19. c Mark 16. 7.

d Psalm

e Prov.

18. 10.

f Gen. 15. 1. g Mat. 1. 21.

i Psalm

kl Sam.

m Jonah

n Judges

5. 20. a Job

26, 11.

p Heb.

Ps. 18. 7.

q Psalm 144. 5.

Isaiah

64. 1, 2. * Psalm

18. 9.

s Gen.

3. 24. t Psalm

97. 2.

2 Psalm

18. 12.

29. 3.

y Psalm

9. 5. † Heb.

nose, or,

anger, Ps. 47. 1.

z Judges

Psalm

103. 21 Hebrews

a Psalm

b Psalm

51. 6. c Psaim

7.3, 4. Eph.

2. 10.

116. 3.

18, 21, & Acts

12. 5.

3. 8.

the words of this * song, in the day that b the Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of c Saul:

2 And he said, The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deli-

verer;

3 The God of my rock: in him will I e trust; he is my f shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my g saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved

from mine enemies.

h Psalm 5 When the h waves of death com-18. 5. passed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid:

> 6 The i sorrows of hell compassed me about; the k snares of death prevented me.

> 7 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God, and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry in did enter into his cars.

8 Then the " earth shook and trembled; the o foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and P fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He 4 bowed the heavens also and came down; and I darkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon s a cherub, and did fly; and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions: round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were " coals of fire kindted.

14 The Lord thundered from hea-* Psalm ven, and the most High * uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the y rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his † nostrils.

17 He sent from 2 above, he took me; he drew me out of many a waters.

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my

20 He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because b he delighted in me.

21 The Load rewarded me caccord- b the dust of the earth, I did stamp them 2.35

ing to my righteousness; according to Before CHRIST 1018. compensed me.

22 For I have d kept the ways of the d Psalm LORD, and have not wickedly departed 119.3, from my God.

23 For all his judgments were before e Psalm me; and as for his statutes, I did not 119. 120. depart from them.

24 I was also fupright before him, f2 Kings and have kept myself & from mine ini- Ps. 51. 6. quity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath recom- 18.78. pensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eye-sight.

26 With the h merciful thou wilt h Mat: shew thyself merciful, and with the 5.7. upright man thou wilt shew thyself up-

right.

CHAP. XXII.

27 With the i pure thou wilt shew thy- i Mat. self pure; and with the k froward thou 5.8. wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the 1 afflicted people thou wilt 1 Sam. save: but thine m eyes are upon the 25.17. haughty, that thou mayest bring them 12.5.

m Psalm

29 For thou art my lamp, O LORD; and the Lord will a lighten my dark- "Psalm 37.6.

30 For o by thee I have run through o Phil. a troop: by my God have I leaped over 4. 13. a wall.

31 As for God, P his way is perfect; & Gen. the word of the LORD is 9 tried : he q Psalm is a buckler to all them that trust in 12.6.

32 For who is God, save the LORD? 7 Deut. and who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my strength and power; and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like s hinds, s chap. feet; and setteth me upon my high t Deut. places.

35 He teacheth my hands to war; so 33, 16. that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the " Psalm 84. 11. shield of thy salvation; and thy gentle- Eph. ness hath † made me great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps un- multiplider me; so that my feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again

until I had consumed them. 39 And I have consumed them, and 4.3. wounded them, that they could not Rev. 19, 18 arise; yea, they are fallen " under my y Gen.

feet. 40 For thou hast girded me with Exodus strength to battle: them that rose up Joshua

against me hast thou subdued under me. 10. 24 41 Thou hast also given me the ynecks 18. 41. of mine enemies, that I might destroy a 1 Sam

them that hate me. 42 They 2 looked, but there was none to save ; even unto the LORD, but he a b Psalens

answered them not. 43 Then did I beat them as small as Daniel

101. 5.

x Mal.

28. 6. Proverbs

è Psalm

Daniel

play the hypo-crites,

Acts 8.

+ Heb.

them-

selves. I Kings

20. 11. d Psalm

94, 1. e Psalm

18, 48,

f Rom. 15. 9.

2. 2. h Jer.

30. 9.

& Sen.

49. 1, 33.

& Amos

6. 5. c 2 Pe

1. 21.

|| Or, There

shall be

righte-

Isaiah

53. 11. Jer. 23. 5, 6. † Heb.

à ruler,

Mic. 5.,1. d John

2 Pet.

f chap.

7 Isaiah 9. 6, 7. Mat. 16. 18.

sias not yet come, Isa, 4. 2.

3. 3. 7 Luke

19. 14. 14. Luke

19. 27.

2, 11.

7. 14. + Heb

Before as the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad. 1018.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be chead of the heathen: a people which I knew not shall serve me.

45 Strangers shall † submit themselves unto me : as soon as they hear, they shall

be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall t be afraid out of their close places.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the

rock of my salvation.

48 It is God that davengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under

49 And that e bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me; thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, famong the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 He is the tower of salvation for his g Psalm king; and sheweth mercy to his a anointed, unto David, and to h his seed for evermore.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 David professeth his faith in God: 8 a catalogue of his mighty men.

e NOW these be the a last words of David. David, the son of Jesse, said, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet b psalmist of Israel, said,

2 The c Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, the Rock e ruler ever men of Israel spake to me, | He that ruleth over men must be just, + ruling in the

fear of God.

4 And he shall be as the d light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the e tender grass springing out of the earth by Ps. 72. 8. Is. 11.1,2. clear shining after rain.

5 Although fmy house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an s everlasting covenant, h ordered in all 1.19. things, and sure 101 the ePs.72.6. vation, and all my desire, although he things, and sure: for this is all my saland 110.3. make it | not to grow.

6 But the sons of Belial shall be all of them as k thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands.

7 But the man that shall touch them That is, must be fenced with iron, and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burnt with fire in the same place.

8 These be the names of the mighand 11. 1, Bomans ty men whom David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Eznite; he lifted up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one

9 And after him was m Eleazar, the Before son of Dodo the Ahohite, one of the three CHRIST mighty men with David, when they " defied the Philistines that were there m 1 chr. gathered together to battle, and the men 11, 12. of Israel were gone away;

10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was . Shammah, o1 Chr. the son of Agee the Hararite: and the 11.27. Philistines were gathered together into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles; and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the Lord wrought a

great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest-time unto the cave of P Adullam : p1 Sam. and the troop of the Philistines pitched 22. 1. in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David was then in 9 an hold, 9 1 Sam. and the garrison of the Philistines was

then in Beth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate !

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but " pour- r 1'Sam. ed it out unto the Lorp;

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should 5 do this : is not \$ 1 Chr. this the blood of the men that went in 11. 19. jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And Abishai, the brother of Joab, #1 Chr. the son of Zeruiah, was chief among 11.26. three: and he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had

the name among three. 19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first

three.

20 And Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of " Kabzeel, "Joshua t who had done many acts, he slew two + Heb. lion-like men of Moab; he went down great in also and slew a lion in the midst of a deeds, pit in time of snow.

21 And he slew an Egyptian, a't theb. goodly man: and the Egyptian had a man of countespear in his hand; but he went down to nance. him with a staff, and plucked the spear 1 Chromout of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him 11, 23. * with his own spear.

22 These things did Benaiah, the son 17. 51.

n Judges

5, 12, 18,

25. 32, 33,

+ Heb.

ence, 1 Sam.

22. 14. ch. 8. 18.

and 20.23.

y chap.

2. 18. # Joab's

name is

ch. 3. 27. 1 Kings

2. 6.

14. 2.

z chap.

21. 18.

6 1 Chr.

c Judges

19. 20. d Judges

e Judges

2. 9. f1 Chr.

g chap.

i chap.

11. 28.

k chap.

1 Kings

1017.

à chap.

45. 5. chapter 16. 10.

1 Kings

1 Chr.

e Deut.

1 Chron.

a Joshua

hearing

Before of Jehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men. 1018.

23 He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three: and David set him tover his or, obedi. guard.

24 y Asahel, the || brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan, the son

of Dodo of Beth-lehem, 25 Shammah the Harodite, Elika the

26 Helez the Paltite, Ira, the son of

Ikkesh the 2 Tekoite, 27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Me-

bunnai the b Hushathite, 28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the

Netophathite,

29 Heleb, the son of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai, the son of Ribai, out Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah the 4 Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of e Gaash,

31 Abi-albon the f Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite,

32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite; of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam, the son of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Eliphelet, the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam, the son g of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the

Arbite, h chap.

36 Igal, the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite, armour-bearer to Joab, the son of Zeruiah,

38 i Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite, 39 k Uriah the Hittite: thirty and Mar. 1. 6. seven in all.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 David numbereth the people: 10 he, having three plagues propounded by Gad, repenteth, and chooseth three days pestilence: 15 his intercession to Gad: 18 the plague ceaseth.

AND again the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and | he That is, moved David and Judah. That is, moved David against them to say, Go,

2 For the king said to Joab, the captain of the host, which was with him, b Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that 'I may know the number of the people.

4.23. 3 And Joan said unto the people, b Joshua the Lord thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundred-3, 11. fold, and that the eyes of my lord the Hab. 2. 4. king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host: and Joab and the captains of the host 4 went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and Before pitched in e Aroer, on the right side of CHRIST 1017. the city that lieth in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward f Jazer.

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to 2.36 the land of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to & Dan-jaan, and about to h Zidon, f Num.

7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites. and of the Canaanites: and they went Judges out to the south of Judah, even to Beer- h Joshna sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And David's heart i smote him i Gen; after that he had numbered the people. 25. 34. And David said unto the LORD, I have 24. 5, 6. k sinned greatly in that I have done : and 1 Chron. now, I beseech thee, O Lord, I take Psalm away the iniquity of thy servant; for I 51. title. have done very foolishly.

11 For, when David was up in the 1 John morning, the word of the Loap came 1.9. unto the prophet " Gad, David's seer, 12. 13.

saying,

12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith 7.8. the LORD, I offer thee three things; 22.5. choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, || Shall seven | In years of famine come unto thee in thy 1 Chro land? or wilt thou flee three months be- three fore thine enemies, while they pursue years thee? or that there be three days' pes- that three thee? or that there be three and see past, tilence in thy land? Now advise, and see past, what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And David said unto Gad, I am in fourth, a great strait; let us fall now into the and three hand of the LORD; for his mercies are n Hebr. o great, and let me not fall into the hand 12. 5, 8. P of man.

15 \ So the Lord sent a pestilence Isaiah upon Israel, from the morning even to 27, 8, 11 the time appointed: and there died of 12. 10. the people, from Dan even to Beer-she- Zech.1.5. ba, 9 seventy thousand men.

16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is renough: stay now thine hand. r Psalm And the angel of the Lord was by the Hab. 3.2 threshing-place of r Araunah the r Je-s 1 Chr. busite.

17 And David spake unto the LORD, 2, 21 when he "saw the angel that smote the and ig-people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, 10, 12, and I have done wickedly: but these 21.16. sheep, what have they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

g Joshua

sent, the Isaiah

t Judges

d Exod. 1. 17.

Before CHRIST 1017. 100 & Gen. 2 Chron. 20. 12. Ps. 46. 1. y 1 Chr. 21. 18.

≈ Num.

26. 43.

vid, and said unto him, * Go up, rear floor of Araunah the Jebusite.

19 And David, according to the saving of Gad, went up, yas the LORD

commanded.

20 And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and A raunah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that z the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what was stayed from Israel.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to Da-d, and said unto him, * Go up, rear oxen for burnt-sacrifice, and threshingan altar unto the Lord in the threshing. instruments, and other instruments of the a oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Araunah, as 25. 4. a king, give unto the king: and Arau- 15. nah said unto the king, The Lord thy 1

God b accept thee. 24 And the ting said unto Araunah, 5. 16.
Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at b1 Chr. a price; neither will I offer burnt-offer- 21. 16. Ps. 20. 3. ings unto the Lord my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-floor and the oxen c1 Chr. for chifty shekels of silver.

25 And David built there an altar un- 9.24. to the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings Judges and peace-offerings. So the LORD vas 6 d entreated for the land, and the plague 21, 14.

verse 14

1017.

a Deut.

Romans

2. 1, 2.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

COMMONLY CALLED, THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

Before CHRIST 1015.

a 2 Sant.

5. 4. Psalm

90. 10. b Cien.

c Deut.

d 2 Sam.

c Eccl.

.f Joshua

19. 13.

2 Kings 4. 8.

g Gen.

h 2 Sun.

2. 3, 4. i 1 Chr.

k Judges

9. 2. 1 Sain.

35. 4. 12 Sam.

23 Psalin

1:zekiel

39, 10,

21 c'uap. 2. 85. 2 T cm.

4.70.

14. 25.

22. 10.

Luke

4. 11.

10. 8.

CHAP. I.

1 Abishag cherisheth David in his old age. 5 Adonijah usurpeth the kingdom. 32 Solomon is anointed king. 50 Adanijah is Lismissed by Solomon.

en in years; and they covered him the men of Judah the king's servants. with clothes, but he gat no heat.

him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin; and let her 1.38. and stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her he in thy d bosom, that my lord the king may get e heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag f a Shunamite, and

brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king's knew her not.

5 & Then h Adonijah, the son of Haggith, i exalted himself, saying, k I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, why hast thou done so ! and he | also was a very goodly man; and his mother bare him

after Absalom.

7 And he in conferred with Joab, the son of Zeruiah, and with a Abiathar the priest : and they, following Adonijah, helped him

8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the Before o mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah P slew sheep, and o Rev. oxen, and fat cattle, by the stone of Zo- 17. heleth, which is by En-rogel, and called p Num. NOW king David was a old and strick- all his brethren the king's sons, and all Proverbs

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Be-2 Wherefore his b servants said unto | naiah and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not.

11 Wherefore Nathan 9 spake unto 9 1 Chr. Bath-sheba, the mother of Solomon, 22, 9, 8, 37, 3, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah, the son of Haggith, doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not ?

12 Now, therefore, come, † let me, † Heb. I pray thee, give thee counsel, that counsel thou mayest + save thine own life, and thee

the life of thy son Solomon. 13 Go, and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou + Heb. my lord, O king, swear unto thine hand- deliver thy soul, maid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy Genesis son shall reign after me, and he shall s 19. 17 sit upon my throne? why then doth verse 21. Adonijah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest +2 Sam. there with the king, I will also come in s Deut. after thee, and + confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto 1 Chron. the king into the chamber; and the king + Heb. was very old; and Abishag the Shunam- fill up ite ministered unto the king.

16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord,

CHRIST 1015.

ounsel.

Proverbs

verse 17. Eph. 1. 6. # John x 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chron.

29.1.

+ Heb.

Deut.

31, 16,

Isaiah

y Gen.

15. 15.

+ Heb.

Gen.

2. 16.

Song 3. 11.

+ Heb.

Let king

Adonijah live,

verse 34.

Rev.

23. 4.

† Heb.

Judges 8, 18, 19.

2 Sain.

34, 19,

b chap.

Daniel 6, 21,

43. 9. Joshua

sinners,

thou swarest by the Lord a thy God of mine own mule, and bring him down Before CHRIST unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly * Solomon thy son shall reign after me, y verse 3. and he shall sit upon my throne:

18 And now behold, Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou

knowest it not.

19 And he hath slain oxen, and fat cattle, and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the cap tain of the host; but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall † sleep lie down, with y his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted † offenders.

> 22 ¶ And lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saving, Behold, Nathan the prophet. when he was come in before the king. he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, Oking, hast t'ou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen, and fat cattle, and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, † God save king Adonijah.

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon,

hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the ≈ 2 Sam. 7. 2. king, and thou 2 hast not she ved it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

> 28 Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba: and she came into the king's presence, and stood be-

fore the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, † As The Lord the Lord liveth, that hath redeemed tiveth, my soul a out of all distress

my soul a out of all distress,

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after ch. 17. 2. a Psalm me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheha bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, Let my lord king

David live b for ever.

2. 33. Neh. 2. 3. 32 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah. the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lore, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon o d Gihon:

34 And let Zadok the priest, and Nahan the prophet, e anoint him there c Gen. ing over Israel: and f blow ye with the 41. 43. rumpet, and say, † God save king So- 6.8. omon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead; f 2 Kings and I have g appointed him to be ruler Ps. 97. 1. over Israel, and over h Judah.

36 And Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, Solomoth answered the king, a d said, i Amen: live, the LORD God of my lard the king k Psalm

sav so too.

37 As the Lord hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne | greater than ch. 12. 9. the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan 6. 13. the prophet, and Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Fs. 33. 2. Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, Ps. 72, 8, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the priest took an horn m Exod. of oil m out of the tabernacle, and | anointed Sol mon : and they blew the Psalm rumpet; and all the people said, God | That is,

save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after time, the him: and the people piped with pipes, 1 Chron. and n rejoiced with great joy, so that 29.22. the earth o rent with the sound of them. 3.

41 ¶ And Adonijah, and all the guests # Psalm that were with him, heard it, as they 97.1. had made P an end of eating. An 16. when I sab heard the sound of the trum- o Rev. pet 9 he said, Wherefore is this noise of 11; the city being in an uproar?

42 And, while he vet spake, behold, 9 Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest, came; and Adonijah said unto him. Come in; for thou art a valiant man, and

bringest r good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said 12.7. and to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David 2 Kings hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king bath sent with him 20.7. Zadok the priest, and Nathan the pro- Jer. phet, and Benaiah, the son of Jehoiad, 12.6. a. and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, have anointed him king in Gihon; and they are s come up from s1 Car. thence rejoicing, so that the city rang 11.5. This is the noise that ye have 5, 2, again. heard.

45 And also Solomon sitteth on the ; ver. 13. throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants u ver. 37. came " to bless our lord king David, x Gen. saving, God make the name of Solomon 24.26.and better than thy name, and make his Psalm throne greater than thy throne; and 103. 1. the king x bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Bless-

d 2 Chr, e Psalm g Psalm h 2 Sam 19.41.

1015.

i Mat. k Gen. 2. 9. Daniel.

14, 13,

Before ed be the LORD God of Israel, which CHRIST hath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and

went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose and went, and caught hold on the yhorns of the 2 altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Soloch. 2. 30. mon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king a 1 Sam. Solomon swear unto me to-day, that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

> 52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall not a an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him he

shall b die.

y Exod. 38. 21.

= Exod. 21. 14.

14.45.

27.34.

b Lev.

19, 15,

Deut.

7. 13, 14.

Proverbs

24. 2. John

5. 14. 1 Cor.

a Gen.

49. 1. Deut.

33. 1. & Joshua

d Deut.

e 2 Sam. 7. 25.

f 2 Tim.

i 2 Sam.

12 Sam

n Eccl.

8. 11, 13.

e 2 Sam.

17. 27. p 2 Sam. 9. 10. I_juke

22. 30.

g Luke 4. 5.

27, 18.

7, 20,

Acts

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, . Go to thine house.

CHAP. II.

1 David's charge to Solomon: 10 he dieth. 25 Adonijah put to death. 28 Joub slain.

NOW the days of David drew nigh that he should a die; and he charged Solomon his son, saving,

2 I go b the way of all the earth: be thou strong, therefore, and shew thyself

3 And keep the charge of the Lord e Joshua thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is d written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself;

4 That the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children f take heed to their way, to walk & before me in truth with all their heart, and h with all their h Deut. coul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man i on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover, thou knowest also what Joab, the son of Zeruiah, k did to me, and what he did to the two captains of k 2 Sam. and what he did to the two the son of 3. 39. and the hosts of Israel, unto Abner the son of 19. 5, 6. of Ner, and unto Amasa, the son of Jether, whom he slew, and I shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

m Prov.

6 Do, therefore, according to m thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the " grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the o sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that reat at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And, behold, theu hast with thee

Shimei, the son of Gera, a Benjamite Before of Bahurim, which cursed me with a CHRIST † grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to + Heb. meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him strong, by the Lord, saying, I will not put 2 Sam. thee to death with the sword.

9 Now, therefore, 9 hold him not 19, 23. guiltless; for thou art a wise man, and a Exod. knowest what thou oughtest to do unto Job 9. 28, him; but his hoar head bring thou

down to the grave with blood.

and was buried in the : city of David. 11 And the days that David reigned 22, 36, over Israel were forty years : seven \$2 Sam. years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty \$1.7. Chr.

12 Then " sat Solomon upon the u1 Chr. throne of David his father; and his 29.23. kingdom was established greatly.

13 And Adonijah, the son of Haggith, came to Bath-sheba, the mother of Solomon. And she said, Comest thou † peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said, moreover, I have some- peace, 2 Kings what to say unto thee. And she said, 9. 17, 18.

Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom x was mine, and that all x chap. Israel set their faces on me, that I 1.5. should reign: howbeit the kingdom is 21. 30 turned about, and is become my bro- Daniel ther's; for it was his y from the LORD. y 1 Chr.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, 22. 9, 10. † deny me not. And she said unto him, Ps. 12.

Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, my face, unto Solomon the king (for he will not verses say thee nay) that he give me Abishag the Shunamite to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, z Well, I z Prov. will speak for thee unto the king.

19 Bath-sheba, therefore, went unto 10, 16, king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and a bowed himself unto her, a Exod. and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat b on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small 45.9. Matthew petition of thee, I pray thee, say me not 21.21. nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother; for I will not say thee

21 And she said, Let c Abishag the c2 Sam. Shunamite be given to Adonijah thy ch. 1. 2. brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunamite for Adonijah? ask for him 4 the kingdom d2 Sam for he is mine elder brother : 16. 21. also; even for him, and for a Abiathar the e chap. priest, and for Joab, the son of Zeruiah. Ps. 2. 2.

23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adenijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

and 19.

10 So David slept with his fathers, r chap. Acts 13.

and three years reigned he in Jerusa- 29. 26, 27

+ Heb.

b Psalm

Before CHRIST 1014. f2 Kings 10. 3. 2 Chron. 8 2 Sam. Psalm 127. 1. h 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. i Prov. # 2 Sam. 1 Jer. 1. 1. m 2 Sam. n chap. 1. 53.

ol Sam. 22, 23, 1 Sam. Matthew 13. 35. and 27. 5. John 12. 38. and

19, 25, Acts 4. 20. 9 Psalm 78. 6. r chap. s chap. 1. 50.

Exod. 9. 34. z Num 35, 33, y Gen. 4. 11. and Judges

2 Sam. 15. 8. verse 44. + Heb. bloods Exodus # Prov. Isaiah 9. 11. 6. Hosea 2. 18. Luke 2, 14, Acts

4. 7. a Mat. Acts 8, 21, b Num. 25. 11, 13. verse 27. 1 Chron.

6.3.

Phil.

24 Now, therefore, as the Lord liveth, which hath established me, and i set me on the throne of David my faher, and who hath made me gan house, as he apromised, Adonijah shall be iput death this day.

25 ¶ And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah, the s n of Jehoiada; and he k fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to 1 Anathoth, unto bine own fields, for thou art m worthy of death : but I will not a at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the Lord Gop before David my father, and because thou hast o been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might Pfulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of

Eli in 9 Shiloh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Joab; for Joab had r turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom; and Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the s horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and, behold, he is by the altar; then Solomon sent Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go fall upon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. he said, Nay; but I will die here. Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he an-21. 14. saying, The

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and ! fall upon him, and a bury him; that thou x mayest take away the innocent blood which Joab shed from me, and from the house of 9. 24, 27. my father.

32 And the LORD shall return his blood y upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing thereof, to wit, Abner, the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Ama-6, 7. and sa, the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

> 33 Their + blood shall, therefore, return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be 2-peace for ever from the Lord.

34 So Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, went up, and fell upon him, and slew him; and he was buried in his own house in the a wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king b put Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, in his room over the host; and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for Before Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee CHRIST 1014. an house d in Jerusalem, and dwell wo there, and go not forth thence any overse a. whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook e e 2 Sam. Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that 15. 23. thou shalt surely die : f thy blood shall f Lev. be upon thine own head.

38 And Shimei said unto the king, 2.19. The saving z is good: as my lord the Matthew 27, 25, king hath said, so will thy servant do g 2 Kings And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many 20. 19.

39 And it came to pass, at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto h Achish, son of h1 Sam. Maachah, king of Gath: and they told il Sam. Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be 27. 2, in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and k went to Gath, to Achish, to & Prov. seek his servants; and Shimei went and 15. 27. brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shi- 1 Tim. mei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath,

and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to I swear by the Lond, and I Psain: protested unto thee, saying, Know for 15. 4. a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die! and thou saidst unto me, The word that I have heard is good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the m oath of the Lond, and the command- m Eccl. ment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said, moreover, to Shi - 18. 19. mei, n Thou knowest all the wickedness n John which thine heart is privy to, that o thou 8.8. didst to David my father; therefore the 2.15. LORD shall P return thy wickedness 02 Sam. upon thine own head:

45 And king Solomon shall be 9 bless- Proverbs ed, and the throne of David r shall be 5.22. established before the Loap for ever. 25, 11.

46 So the king commanded Benaiah, r Psalm the son of Jehoiada; which went out, and fell upon him that he died: and the skingdom was established in the Prov. hand of Solomon.

CHAP. III.

1 Solomon marrieth Pharach's daughter: 2 he sacrificeth at Gibeon; 6 his choice: 16 his judgment between two harlots.

AND Solomon made a affinity with 7.8. Pharaoh king of Egypt, and b took Pha- b Joshua raoh's daughter, and brought her into c chap. the city of David, until he had made 2. 10. an end of building his down house, and d chap. the house of the LORD, and the e wall e chap. of Jerusalem round about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in f high f chap. places, because there was 8 no house g Deut. built unto the name of the Loap until 12.5. those days.

20. 8.

Joshua Matthew

i chap.

k 1 Chr.

16.39.

1 Gen.

m 2 Chr.

+ 2 Sam.

6 Hebr.

† Heb.

VETSES

33, 14.

16. 31. d Mat.

7. 7. 1 John

5, 14.

c Job 12. 12.

fchap.

g Mat. 6, 33.

3. 20. h Phil.

i 2 Sam.

3. 17.

5. 4.

Psalm

k Gen.

LExod.

10, 33,

8. 65.

12, 28. ch. 4. 31.

o Deut. 23, 17.

Joshua

p Gen.

m chap.

n verses

Eph.

Col. 2. 3.

1. 29.

many

days

n Mat.

Before 3 And Solomon noved the CHRIST i walking in the statutes of David his 3 And Solomon h loved the LORD, father: only he sacrificed and burnt inh 2 Cor. cense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was k the great high place: a thousand burnt-offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar.

5 In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon in 1 a dream by m night: and God said, " Ask what I shall give thee.

6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father 02 Kings great mercy, according as he walked before thee o in truth, and P in righteousp Isaiah ness, and in 4 uprightness of heart with q Psalm thee; and thou hast kept r for him this 15.2. great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O Lord my God, 5 thou s Daniel hast made thy servant king instead of 12 Kings David my father; and I am but a little 14, 21, child: I know not how " to go out or 2t Num.

come in. 27.17.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast * chosen, x Deut. 7.7. y Gen. 16.10. a great people, that y cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. ≈ James

9 2 Give, therefore, thy servant an understanding heart a to judge thy peoa Psalm ple, that I may b discern between good and bad : for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the Lord,

c Ps. 4.6. that Solomon had asked this thing. Jam. 4.3. that Solomon had asked this thing. Bec 11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked c for thyself † long life, neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast Proverbs asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;

12 Behold, d I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart, so that there Proverbs was none flike thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

> 13 And I have also given thee that which thou hast g not asked, both riches and honour; so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, Hebrews to keep my statutes and my commandments, h as thy father David did walk, then I will i lengthen thy days.

15 And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it was k a dream : and he came to Jerusalem, and stood before I the ark of 40. 3, 20. the covenant of the LORD, and offered Numbers up burnt-offerings, and offered peace-offerings, and made in a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ " Then came there two women that were o harlots unto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, P O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one son of Nathan, was principal officer, house, and I was delivered of a child and the king's d friend; verse 26, with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass, the third day after that I was delivered, that this wo- 1014. man was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose 9 at midnight, and q Job took my son from beside me, while 15.15, 17; thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child r suck, behold, it was r Gendead; but when I had considered it in 21.7 the morning, behold, it was not my son which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other. † Heb.

26 Then spake the woman whose the were hot, living child was unto the king for her 43, 30. bowels t yearned upon her son, and she Jer. said, O mylord, give her the living child, s Isaiah and s in no wise stay it: but the other 49. said, Let it be neither mine nor thine. t Phil. but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, 23.6. Give her the living child, and in no wise Ps. 36. 6. slay it: she is the mother thereof.

Isaiah 28 And all Israel heard of the judg- 11. 3. ment which the king had judged, and x Deut. they feared the king : for they saw that 2 Sam. the " wisdom of God was in him to x 8. 15. do judgment. 21, 12,

CHAP. IV.

2 Solomon's princes: 7 his twelve officers for provision: 22 his daily provision: 29 his great wisdom.

SO king Solomon was king over a all a 2 Sam. Israel.

2 And these were the b princes which 6, 15. he had; Azariah, the son of | Zadok b Exod the priest;

3 Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons of priest, Shisha, c scribes; Jehoshaphat, the son ch. 2.35. c Esther of Ahilud, the recorder;

4 And Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, was over the host; and Zadok and Abiathar were the priests;

5 And Azariah, the son of Nathan, while he was over the officers: and Zabud, the lived.

6 And Ahishar was over the house. 15. 37.

Lam. 4.3.

and 80.10.

Jeremiah

| He kept

Before CHRIST 1014.

e chap.

5. 14.

19. 41.

15. 35.

1. 27.

1 Joshua

17. 11.

19. 18.

7. 22. q Joshua 19. 12.

r chap.

Num.

32. 41.

t Deut.

3. 14. u Gen.

x Deut.

y Prov. 14. 28.

72. 3, 7.

Prov.

Micah

a Dan.

. 14. Rev.

72, 10,

+ Heb.

bread,

Mat.

About

bushels

bushels.

5. 16.

d Gen.

e Psalm 72. 11. 1 Tim.

f Isaiah

g Micah

32. 2.

 Judges 1. 27

p Judges

was over the etribute.

7 ¶ And S. lomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provi-

8 And these are their names: The son

f Joshua of Hur in f mount Ephraim.
15.9.
g Joshua 9 The son of Dekar in g I 9 The son of Dekar in 8 Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan.

h Joshua 10 The son of Hesed in h Aruboth; to him pertained Sochoh, and all the land

i Joshua of i Hepher.

12. 17. 11 The son of Abinadab in all the rek Judges gion of k Dor, which had Taphath, the daughter of Solomon, to wife.

12 Baana, the son of Ahilud; to him pertained | Taanach and Megiddo, and m Joshua all Beth-shean, which is by m Zurtanah, beneath " Jezreel, from "Beth-shean to n Joshua P Abel-metholah, even unto the place that is beyond 4 Jokneam.

13 The son of Geber in Ramothgilead; to him pertained the s towns of Jair, the son of Manasseh, which are in Glead: to him also pertained the region of Argib, which is in Bashan, threescore great cities, with walls and brasen bars.

14 Ahinadab, the son of Iddo, had u Mahanaim.

15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali; he also

took Basmath, the daughter of Solomon,

16 Baanah, the son of Hushai, was in Asher and in Aloth.

17 Jehoshaphat, the son of Paruah, in Isaaci ar.

18 Shimei, the son of Elah, in Benjamin. z Psalm 19 Geber, the son of Uri, was in the

country of Gilead, in the country of " Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he was the only officer which was in the land.

20 ¶ Judah and Israel were many, as the y sand which is by the sea in multi-11.15. b Psalms tude, zeating and drinking, and making 68.29. and merry.

21 And Solomon reigned a over all kingdoms, from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought b presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Solomon's † provision for That is, one day was | thirty measures of fine flour, and | threescore measures of meal, c 2 Kings

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roe-bucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from c Tiphsah even to d Azzah, e over all the kings 23.6. on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Judah and Israel fdwelt safe-

hold; and Adoniram, the son of Abda, his fig-tree, from Dan even to Beer-Before CHRIST sheba, all the days of Solomon.

26 ¶ And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and h dromedaries brought they unto h Esther the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 | And God gave Solomon wisdom i chap. and understanding exceeding much, and James † largeness of heart, even as the sand 4.17. that is on the sea-shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled ness, the wisdom of all the children of the Prov. k east country, and all the wisdom of Eph. 1 Egypt.

31 For he was m wiser than all men; k Isaiah than " Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, / Acts and o Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of 7.12 Mahol: and his fame was in all nations 2.3. round about.

32 And he spake three thousand P proverbs: and his a songs were a thou- 2. sand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the 1.1. cedar-tree that is in Lebanon, even unto 1.1. the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to r ver. 21, hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all ch. 10. 1. kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAP. V.

1 Hiram sendeth to congratulate Solomon, 7 and furnisheth timber to build the temple. 13 Solomon's workmen.

AND a Hiram king of Tyre sent his a 2 Chr. servants unto Solomon; for he had 2.3. heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father; for Hiram t was ever a lover of David.

2 And b Solomon sent to Hiram, say- all the

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house dunto the name of the Lord his God, for the Psalms wars which were about him on every 44, 8, and side, until the LORD put them funder 48.8. the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me g rest on every side, so that d Psalm there is neither adversary nor evil oc- 76. 1. current.

5 And, behold, I purpose to build an f Eph. house unto the hame of the Lord my 1.2 God, i as the Lord spake unto David g Joshua my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will ha Sams set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now, therefore, command thou, that they hew me k cedar-trees out of Leba- k chap. ly, every man s under his vine and under non, and my servants shall be with the 6.20.

wide-

n 1 Chr. 2. 6. o 1 Chr.

p Prov.

† Heb. 2 Sam. 1 Chron.

c Eph.

8. 16. i 2 Sam.

4. 4. Zech. 3. 10. Before servants; and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants, according to all that thou 1014. shalt appoint: for thou knowest that ~ there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the 1 Sidonians.

l Gen. 10. 15. m 2 Sam. 6. 5. Song 1. 17. † Heb. Deut.

2 Kings

5. 16. Psalm

58. 11.

3, 28,

4. 33.

Daniel

27 chap.

o Ezek.

27. 3.

Acts

12. 20.

3. 12.

'r chap.

s 2 Chr.

2. 17. || The Hebrew

nifieth

heavers

both of

wood.

* Psalm 72. 10.

Isaiah

60. 10. u 1 Chr.

1 Peter

22, 2

2. 9.

Rev.

21. 27.

Psalm

Ezek. 27. 9.

83. 8.

JOr, Giblites.

7 And it came to pass, mwhen Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be † the LORD this day, which hath given unto Jehovah, David a wise son over this great people. 8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, say-

ing, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar,

and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from n Lebanon unto the sea; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shelt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire in giving food for my o household

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedartrees, and fir-trees, according to all his

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty † Heb. thousand † measures of wheat for food cors, ch. 4. 22. to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil; thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisn chap. dom, as he p promised him; and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together. g chap.

13 ¶ And king Solomon raised 9 a levy out of all Israel: and the levy was thirty

thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses; a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: r and Adoniram was over the levv.

word sig-15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that s bare burdens, and fourscore thousand | newers in the mounstone and tains :

16 Besides the chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which roled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and "hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the || stone-squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

CHAP. VI.

1 The building of Solomon's temple: 11 God's promise unto it: 15, 23 the ceiling and chambers thereof: 37 the time taken up in the building.

AND ait came to pass, in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Sofomon's reign over Israel, in the month | before it, was forty cubits long.

b Zif, which is the esecond month, that Before he began to build the house of the Lord. Haist

2 And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof b Num. was d threescore cubits, and the breadth 1. thereof to enty cubits, and the height 12.2,3. thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the e porch before the temple 41.8. Rev. 21. of the house, twenty cubits was the 16, 17 length thereof, according to the breadth & Luke of the house; and ten cubits was the John breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made f win-Acts dows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And against the wall of the house, f Song he built & chambers round .. bout, agains the walls of the house round about, bott John of the temple and of the h oracle: and 1.9.

he made chambers round about. 6 The nethermost chamber was fiv. g1 Chr. cubits broad, and the middle was Six Neh. cubits broad, and the third was seven 10.37 cubits broad: for without in the wall of h Exed.

the house he made narrowed rests round Lev about, that the beams should not be fast - 16.2. ened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built i of stone made ready i chap. before it was brought thither: so that 5.18. there was neither k hammer, nor axe, 24.27 nor any tool of iron heard in the house 1 Cor.

while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber 2.5 was in the right side of the house: and k Isaiah hey went up with winding stairs into Eph. the middle chamber, and out of the mid. 4. 16. dle into the I third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with m bean's m Song and boards of cedar.

10 And then he built chambers against 2. 16. all the house five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the Lorp ncame to Solomon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou 11. 9. art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my o judgments, ochap. and keep all my commandments to walk 2.3. in them; then will I perform my word p Lev. with thee, which I spake unto David thy 26. 11. father:

13 And I will P dwell among the chil- Rev. dren of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and from the finished it.

15 ¶ And he built the walls of the walls of house within with boards of cedar, + both the roof. the floor of the house, and the valls of Theb. the ceiling: and he covered them on the holies, inside with wood, and covered the floor Exod. of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the Num. sides of the house, both the floor and 18. 10. the walls, with boards of cedar: he even 1 Chron. built them for it within, even for the oracle, even for the † most holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple Ezek.

d Ezek

12. 4

1 Peter

12 Kings

1005. n chap. 9. 2. and

2 Cor. 6. 16.

21. 3. † Heb the house to the

† Heb. 26, 33 Lev. 7. 6.

2 Chron.

1012. a 2 Chr. 3. 1.

Before CHRIST

Or,

gourds, 2 Kings

g Ezek.

+ 2 Chr.

\$2 Chr. 3, 14, 16.

u Gen.

2 Chron.

5. 8. † Heb.

wood of

Exodus

& Exod.

25. 22. 2 Chron.

17. 8. and

81. 20.

+ Heb.

verse 32,

I Or,

squ.re, verse 16.

20, 34.

y chap. 5. 8.

Ezekiel

25. 18. Neh.

8. 16.

3. 4.

4. 39.

was carved with | knop: and open , flowers; all was cedar; there was no

Olic Seen.

18 And the oracle he prepared in the ouse within to set there the ark of the cov nant of the Lord.

20 And the oracle in the fore-part was twenty curi s in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in 9 the height ther-of: and he overlaid it 40. 34, 37. with r pure go d: and so covered the alter which was of cedar.

21 So Sol mon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the * chains of gold before the racle, and he o erlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar, that was # Exod. by the oracle, he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle he made two "cherubims of t olive-tree, each ten

3. 24. Exodus cubits high.

24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherab : from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubims were of one

measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the moer house: and they * stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one all, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubins, and paim-trees, and fopen flowers of nowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the ora cle he made doors of olive-tree: the lintel and side-posts were || a fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of clive. t ce; and he carved upon them carvings 41, 23, 24, f cherubims, and palm trees, and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm-trees.

33 so also made he for the door of the tempie posts of olive-tree, a fourth

part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of y fi. tree: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were tolding.

18 And the cedar of the house within covered them with gold fitted upon the CHRIST carved work.

> 36 ¶ And he built the zinner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a zver. 3. row of cedar-heams.

37 In the fourth year was the foun- Rev. dation of the house of the Lord laid, 11.2. in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month | Bul (which is the eighth month) was the house a finished throughout all of N the parts thereof, and according to all vember. the fashion of it. So was he b seven a Luke years in building it.

CHAP. VII.

1, 2, 8, The building of Solomon's other houses. 13 Hiram's two pillars, &c.

BUT Solomon was building his own a ver. 48. a house || thirteen years, and he finished ch. 9. 10. all his house.

2 The built also the house of the He made forest of Lebanon; the length there f more was an hundred cubits, and the breadth before, thereof fifty cubits, and the height there- 2 Samuel of thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar 7.13. ch. 6.38. pillars, with cedar beams upon the pil- 1 Chron.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the beams, that lay on forty - Matthew five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were windows in three rows, and light was against light in three ranks.

5 And all the doors and posts were square with the windows : and light was

against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them; and the other pillars and the thick beam were before them.

7 Then he made a porch for the b throne where he might judge, even b chap. the porch of judgment: and it was co- 10. 18. vered with cedar from one side of the 122.5. floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon made also an house c for Pharaoh's c chap. daughter, whom he had taken to wife, 2 Chron. like unto this porch.

9 All these were of d costly stones, d chap. according to the measures of hewed 5. 17. stones, sawed with saws within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones; stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And sabove were costly stones, e Eph. 1. after the measures of hewed stones, 20, 21. and cedars.

12 And the great court round about 35 And he carved thereon cherubims; was with three rows of hewed stones, and palm-trees, and open flowers; and and a row of cedar beams, both for the

swering October, b ver. 1, 38, ch. 7. 1.

29. 2, 8. Psalm 119, 50,

Isa. 9. 7.

Before 1005. f chap.

h Exod.

+ Heb. formed,

or, fa-shioned,

2 Kings

25.16.

Isaiah

28. 29.

¿Jer. 52. 21.

3, 15.

35 cubits

ed, here

ter the

sanctu-

Genesis

25. 17.

3, 10, Rev.

2 Sam.

. 12. Isa. 9. 7. That is,

In it is

16, 18,

22 Lev.

oxen are

named.

wild

gouras, or, the

pictures

ch. 6. 18.

2 Kings

largely all man-

4.39.

more

mer of

figures,

or, pic-

02 Chr. 4. 5. p Jer.

52. 21.

8, 11, 30, 33. || *In* 2 Chron. and for the porch of the house. 13 ¶ And king Solomon sent, and

g fetched Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe g 2 Chr. 2. 14, 16. of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was h filled with wisdom and understanding, 31.2,3. and cunning to work an work and and 36.1. and he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

> 15 For he † cast i two pillars of brass, of || eighteen cubits high a piece; and a line of twelve cubits did con pass ei-

ther of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and the height of the | In 2 Chron. other chapiter was five cubits :

17 And nets of chequer-work, and there are wreaths of chain-work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; mentionseven for the one chapiter, and seven

are reckfor the other chapiter.

oned af-18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one net-work, the other to cover the chapiters that were upon the places top, with pomegrams. top, with pomegranates: and so did he measure,

19 And the chapiters, that were upon the top of the pillars, were of lily-work

6.15.
A 2 Kings in the porch, k four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the net-7 Jer. 52. work: and the pomegranates were two 22, 23. 27 Song thundred, in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

That is, porch of the temple: and he set up the 21 And he set up the m pillars in the establish, of | Jachin; and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof | Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily-work: so was the work of the

pillars finished. power, Matthew

23 ¶ And he made " a molten sea. ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about

24 And under the brim of it round about there were || knops compassing it, Properly ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round the word about: the knops were cast in two rows signifieth when it was cast.

25 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three look. ing toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder

parts were inward.

26 And it was an Phand-breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, for the two net-works, even two rows of

finner court of the house of the LORD, || and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had borders, and the t borders were between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between shootthe ledges were lions, oxen, and cheru-verses bims: and upon the ledges there was a 29, 36; base above; and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass; and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver were undersetters molten, at

the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it, within the chapiter and above, was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round, after the work of the base, a cubit and an half; and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axle-trees of the wheels were joined to the base, and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot-wheel; their axle-trees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molt-

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base : and the undersetters were of the very base it-

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base, the ledges thereof, and the borders thereof, were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the || † ledges || Or, thereof, and on the borders thereof, he handles, † Heb. graved || cherubims, lions, and palm- hands. trees, according to the proportion of | So callevery offe, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten ledge, bases: all of them had one casting, one Genesis

measure, and one size.

38 Then made he q ten lavers of 25. 18. brass: one laver contained forty baths; ch. 6. 17. and every laver was four cubits: and up- 21, 16. on every one of the ten bases one laver. 2 Chron,

39 And he put five bases on the right 3. 10. side of the house, and five on the left 18. 10 side of the house; and he set the sea on Ezekiel the right side of the house eastward, over 16. 1, 15. against the south.

40 ¶ And Hiram made the lavers, and 9.21. 40 And Hiram made the lavers, and $q ext{ Exod.}$ the shovels, and the r basons: so Hiram 30, 18. made an end of doing all the work that Le he made king Solomon for the house of 8.11. the LORD:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls 4.8. of the chapiters that were on the top of 4.8. the two pillars; and the two net-works, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates

1005.

Before

† Heb.

3. 24. Exodus

Daniel

Before pomegranates for one net-work, to cover of the covenant of the Lord unto khis Before CHRIST t e two bowls of the chapiters that were 1005. † upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen un-

+ Heb.

upon the

face of the pil-

2. 13.

\$ 2 Chr.

33. 17.

Joshua 13, 27

3, 16, v 1 Chr.

22. 12.

37. 10. a Exod.

z Exod.

. 26.

h Exod.

37, 11, c Lev.

24. 6.

+ Heb.

inclosed

35. 27,

37. and

37. 17. 62. Chr.

f2 Sam:

c 2 Sam

5. 9. and

1004

e 1 Chr.

2 Chron.

f Exod. 36. 8.

gNum.

h 2 Sam.

6, 13,

4. 15.

1. 4

d Deut.

16, 13, 2 Chron.

5. L.

4. 8.

der the sea : lars. 45 And the spots, and the shovels, s Exod. 27. 3. and the basons: and all these vessels, Lev. which Hiram made to king Solomon for 2. 7. and 8. 31. the house of the LORD, were of bright 1 Sam.

> 46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the 'clay ground between

" Succoth and x Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels y unweighed, because they were exceedx Joshua ing many: neither was the weight of the brass found out.

> 48 And Solomon made z all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: a the altar of gold, and b the table of gold, whereupon the shew-bread was,

> 49 And the candlesticks of † pure gold, d five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold;

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, ch. 6. 20. and the e basons, and the spoons, and the censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had f de-8. 7, 11. 2 Chron. dicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The dedication of the temple. 12, 55, Solomon's blessing: 22 his prayer: 62 his sacrifice of peace-offerings.

THEN Solomon a assembled the ela 1 Chr. 5. 2. ders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the b ark of the covenant of the LORD b chap. out of the city of David, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the d feast, in the month Ethanim, which is

the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the e priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ack of the LORD, and the f tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did g the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark sacrificing sheep and oxen, h that could not be told nor numbered for mul-

6 And the i priests brought in the ark

place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth 26.33, 34. their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark, and the | staves thereof, above.

8 And they m drew out the staves, 37.4,5. m Exod. that the ends of the staves were seen 25.15.out in the " holy place before the oracle, Numbers and they were not seen without: and 4.6. there they are unto this day.

9 There was o nothing in the ark save o Exod. the two tables of stone, which Moses 16.35. put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Heb. 9.4. Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, when the riests were come out of the holy place, that the P cloud I filled the house of the pI Cor. Lord.

11 So that the priests could r not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the s glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 Then spake Solomon, The LORD & Ezek. said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

13 I have surely built " thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to Deut. abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, 6. 1. and * blessed all the congregation of Is-Psalm rael: (and all the congregation of Israel 97. 2. stood:

15 Andhe said, y Blessed bethe LORD 2 Chron. God of Israel, which z spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

16 Since the day that I brought forth 24.50. my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose 17, 18 no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that a my name might be therein: but I chose David to be over my people Israel.

17 And it was b in the heart of David Ps. 132. my father to build an house for the name 13, 14. of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou c c 2 Sam. didst well that it was in thine heart :

19 Nevertheless d thou shalt not build 8. 12. the house; but thy son, that shall come d 2 Sam. forth out of thy loins, he shall build the ch. 5, 3. house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake; and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD e el Chr. promised, and have built an house for 28.5.

the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the f covenant of the f Deut. LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon g stood before the g 2 Chr.

I Exod. 5. 9.

1004.

k Exod.

13. 12. q Exod. r Exod. 16, 10, 10.4. t Lev. 16, 2, Numbers

x Num. 2 Cor. 13. 3. a Dent.

b 2 Sam.

i Deut. -31. 9.

titude

1004.

h Ezra

9.5.

Job

11, 13;

i Exod.

115. 3.

k Gen.

17. 1. 2 Kings

12Sam.

Luke

1. 33.

113. 4.

Acts

7. 49.

Acts

6. 18. Phil.

17. 24.

p Eph.

4. 6. 1 Tim.

2. 1. q Psalm 33. 18.

r Deut.

.12, 11,

u Psalm

85. 1, 2. x Num.

5, 14, 15.

y Num.

9. 16. ≈ Deut.

25. 1. a 2 Chr.

6.23.

b Lev.

26.6, 7.

0 2 Chr. 20. 8.

20, 3,

Before altar of the Lord, in the presence of all there is no rain, because they have sinthe congregation of Israel, and spread h forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And ne said, LORD God of Israel, there is no god i like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest Ps. 63. 4. covenant and mercy with thy servants Isa. 1.15. that k waik before thee with all their heart,

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, There shall I not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me, as thou hast walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

m Psalm 27 But will God indeed m dwell on the earth! Behold, the " heaven, and heaven of heavens, o cannot contain thee; n 2 Cor. how much less this house that I have builded !

28 Yet have thou respect unto the P Isa. 66. 1. prayer of thy servant, and to his sup-Jer.23.24. plication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee today:

29 That thine 4 eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there; that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall s make toward this s Daniel place.

30 And hearken thou to the suppli-# Psalm cation of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place; and, when thou hearest,

" forgive.

31 ¶ If any man x trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come y before thine altar in this house;

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servant-, z condemning the wicked, to bring a his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have b sinned against thee, and shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house;

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

ned against thee; if they pray toward CHRIST this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when d thou afflict- d2 Chr. est them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou e teach them e Psalm the f good way wherein they should walk, 94. 12. Isa. 26.9 and give rain upon thy land which thou f Psalm hast given to thy people for an inherit- 27.11.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, 9.6. if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, Isa. 35. 82 locust, or if there be caterpillar; if their 2.21. enemy besiege them in the land of their cities, whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness, there be ;

38 What prayer and supplication soever, be made by s any man, or by all g Ezek. thy people Israel, which shall know James 5. every man the plague of h his own heart, 16, 18. and spread forth his hands toward this h 2 Sam. house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy 3. 40. dwelling-place, and forgive, and do, and Acts give to every man according to his ways, 1 Cor whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, 11. 31. even thou i only, knowest the hearts of i Psalm all the children of men:)

40 That they may k fear thee all the 17. 10. days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 ¶ Moreover, concerning 1 a stran- / Ruth ger that is not of thy people Israel, but 2. 10, 11. cometh out of a m far country for n thy m Mat. name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great 8. 27 name, and of thy o strong hand, and of n Exod. thy stretched-out arm;) when he shall Joshua come and pray toward this house:

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling- Esther 8, 17. place, and do according to all that the o Deut. stranger calleth to thee for; that P all 3.24. people of the earth may know thy name, Jeremiah 32, 17. to fear thee, as do thy people Israel; p Psalm and that they may know that this house, 67.2. which I have builded, is called by thy

44 If thy people go out 4 to battle q Rev. against their enemy, whithersoever thou 19. 12. shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name :

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

46 If they sin against thee (for there is no man that sinneth not) and thou r Prov. he angry with them, and deliver them Eccl. to the enemy, so that they carry them 7. away captives unto the land of the ene- 1.8. my, far or near;

47 Yet if they shall s bethink them- \$ Lev. 26, 40. selves in the land whither they were 2 Chron. carried captives, and repent, and make 32. 13, 18, supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done per-

Proverbs 6. 23. and

Lam. Jeremiah k Prov.

c Deut. 28. 11, 12. Malachi

35 When heaven is shut up, and

Before CHRIST ness; we have committed wicked in his statutes, and to keep his com-Before mandments, as at this day. 1004.

~ t Jer. 29. 12, 13, 14.

10. 6, 7. Zech.

x Ezra

7. 6. Psalm

106, 46, Daniel

1, 9, 10,

y Deut.

z Exod.

Titus

a Deut. 9. 26, 29. b Luke

22, 41,

c 2 Chr.

23, 14, Luke

e Gen.

26. 24.

Deut.

Joshua

1 Chron.

2 Chron.

f Isaiah

28. 12.

10. 23. John

15. 3.

g Mal.

3. 16. † Heb.

Exod.

Lev.

23.37

Daniel

h Psalm

i Deut.

Phil. 3. 12.

Jer.

1. 15.

48 And so return unto thee t with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwell-

uver. 45. ing-place, and a maintain their cause, 50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and x give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of y the

4. 20. furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst z separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine a inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when 7.1. thou broughtest our d Joshua Egypt, O LORD God. 21.45, and thou broughtest our fathers out of

54 ¶ And it was so, that, when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, 21.22.and he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from b kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice,

saying,

56 Blessed be the Lorp, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, d ac-Romans cording to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 The Lord our God be e with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not

leave us, nor forsake us;

58 That he may f incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his stathe word tutes, and his judgments, which he com-of the manded our fathers. his day, 59 And let these my words, where-

with I have made supplication before 5. 13. and the LORD, 8 be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at † all times, as the matter shall require;

> 60 That h all the people of the earth may know that i the LORD is God, and

k 2 Kings that there is none else.

61 Let your heart, therefore, k be perfect with the Lond our God, to walk

62 ¶ And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice | before the / Lev. Lord.

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace-offerings, which he offered unto the Load, " two and twenty thousand m 2 Chr. oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand is. 11. sand sheep: so the king and all the chil- 6.7. dren of Israel dedicated the house of the Lord.

64 The same day did " the king hai. " 2 Chr. low the middle of the court that was before the house of the Lorp: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings; because the brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings.

65 ¶ And at that time Solomon held o Lev. a feast, and all Israel with him, a grea 23.34. congregation, from the entering in of P 13, 22. Hamath unto the q river of Egypt, be- q Gen, five the Loan our Cod I seem day 15.18. fore the Lord our God, r seven days 15.18. and seven days, even fourteen days.

66 On the seighth day he sent the 1 Chron, people away: and they blessed the king, 2 Chron, and went unto their tents joyfel and 7.9. glad of heart, for all the goodness that 7.2 Chr. 7.10. the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

CHAP IX.

1 God's covenant with Solomon. 10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram. 25 Solomon's jearly sacrifice.

AND it came to pass, when Solomon cir. 992. had a finished the building of the house a 2 Chr. of the Lord, and the king's house, and Luke all Solomon's b desire which he was 14.30. Eccl. pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the esecond time, as he had ap-c chap.

peared unto him at Gibeon.

3 And the LORD said unto him, I have d heard thy prayer and thy sup-d Psalm plication that thou hast made before me: 10. 17. I have hallowed this house which thou Daniel hast built to put my name there for 9.23. ever; and e mine eyes and mine heart e chap. shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk f before me, 15, 3. as David thy father walked, 8 in integ- 17. 1. rity of heart, and in uprightness, to do g Psalm according to all that I have commanded 15. 2. thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my

judgments;

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, h as h2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

6 But if ye shall at all i turn from fol- i 1 Sam. lowing me, ye, or your children, and 12.21. will not keep my commandments, and 15. 2. my statutes, which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them;

7004.

3. 1.

Proverbs

Before CHRIST the land which I have given them : and this house, which I have hallowed for \$2 Kings my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be m a proverb and a by-word among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high, ever one that passeth by it shall be a astonished, and shall o hiss; and they n Daniel shall say, P Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And 4 they shall answer, Because they forsook the Lond their God, who Jeremiah brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them; I therefore hath the Lord brought upon them all this evil

> 10 ¶ And it came to pass, s at the end of twenty years when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD,

and the 'king's house.

11 (Now Haram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees. and fir-trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Haram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they † pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these wai h thou hast given me, " my brether? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the x king six

score talen's of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of the y levy which king Solomon raised, for to build the house of the Lord, and his own house, and 2 Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and a Hazor, and b Megiddo, and c Gezer.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up and d taken Gezer, and burnt it with hire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and e Beth-horon the nether,

18 And f Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of g store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon h desired to build in Ierusalem, and in Leban in, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 ¶ And all the people that were i left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of Israel,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not tole kutter's to destron, upon these did Soloman Herv a unbate of a bond-service unto this day.

7 Then will I k cut off Israel out of || Solomon = make no bond-men : but they Before were men of war, and his servants, and CHRIST his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

> 23 These were the chief of the officers 25. 39. that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the

house which Solomon had built for her: 7.8.

25 ¶ And 9 three times in a year did 9 2 Chro. Solomon offer burnt-offerings and peaceofferings upon the altar which he built r chap. unto the Lord, and he burnt incense 8. 62.

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a navy

servants, shipmen that had knowledge 14. 22. and 16.6. of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to " Ophir, and a Job fetched from thence gold, x four hun-22, 24. dred and twenty talents, and brought it 8. 18. to king Solomon.

CHAP. X.

1 The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon: 14 his riches: 24 his presents: 26 his chariots and horses.

AND when the a queen of Sheba a Psalm heard of the fame of Solomon, concern. 72. 15. ing the b name of the LORD, she came 12, 42. c to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came d to Jerusalem with 4. a very great train, with camels that bare c Prov. 1. 5. and spices, and very much gold, and preci-13.20. ous stones; and, when she was come to d Luke Solomon, she communed with him of 11.31. all that was e in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her † ques + Heb. tions; there was not any thing hid from words. the king, which he told her not.

4 ¶ And when the que en of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom and the house that he had built,

5 And the f meat of his table, and f chap. the s sitting of his servants, and the + 4.22 attendance of his ministers, and h their 22. 27. apparel, and his cup-bearers, and his + Heb ascent by which he went up unto the standing, house of the Lord; there was no more h Ezek. spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, i until I came, and mine eyes had seen in Chr. it; and, behold, the half was not told 9.6. me: thy wisdom and prosperity k ex-2.9.

I Prov. ceedeth the fame which I neard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these 22, 29, m Prov thy servants, I which stand continually 8.34. before thee, and that "hear thy wisdom.

9 " Blessed be the Lord thy God n chap. 22 But of the children of Israel did lewhich delighted in thee, to set thee on 5.7.

people that wrought in the work. 24 ¶ But Pharaoh's daughter o came o chap. up out of the city of David unto Pher

then did he build Millo.

upon the altar that washefore the LORD: so he finished the house.

of ships in . Ezion-geber, which is be . s Numi side Eloth, on the shore of the Red 33.35. sea, in the land of Edom. 27 And Hiram sent in the navy his 2 Kings

Matthew

44. 3. and

17. 20. 12 Kings Jeremiah m Deut. 9. 12. o Lam. Deut. 22. 8. q Lam. 4. 14. Jer. 2.

t chap.

10, 11. r Psalm

126. s 2 Chr.

4 Heb. were not right in 2 Chron. 21 chap. x 1 Chr.

y chap.

5, 13,

#2 Sam. 5. 9. 2 Kings 12. 20. a Joshua b Joshua 17. 11. 10.33, and 21. 21. d Judges 1. 29. 1 Sam.

e Joshua 16. 3, 5. and 18. 13. and 21. 22. f Joshua 19, 44. g Exod. 1, 11 1. 11. h Eccl. 2. 10. i Judges 1. 27, 33. and 2. 23.

k Deut. 2.34. I chap. m Deut. E.7. a. 2. 5. 7. 57.

Proverbs q Psalm 72. 10.

r chap.

& Rev.

18. 12,

9. 14.

Before the o throne of Israel; because the Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which Before CHRIST LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore God had put in his heart. made he thee king, P to do judgment e Ps. 132. and justice.

10 And she 4 gave the king an hundred and r twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of s almug-

trees, and precious stones.

+ Heb. A prop, ch. 7. 15.

t chap.

u chap.

custom-

ers, fac-

x 2 Chr.

17. 11. Psalm

72. 10.

r chap.

z Psalm

† Heb

chapter

Psalm

Amos

3. 15. Rev.

18. 12.

+ Heb.

chapter

8. 22.

a Gen.

10.4.

2 Chr. 20. 36.

J Or,

monkies

b chap.

4. 30. Psalm

29. 27.

9, 23,

and par-

3, 12, and

Ezekiel

14, 28,

9. 14.

|| Or.

12 And the king made of the almugtrees + pillars for the house of the Lord, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug-trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba : all her desire whatsoever she asked, besides that which So-8, 1. and lomon gave her of his royal bounty; so she turned, and went to her own country, she and her servants.

> 14 \ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six "talents of gold.

15 Besides that he had of the || merchant-men, and of the traffic of the spice-merchants, and of all the kings * of Arabia, and of the governors of the country. 9. 23. and

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of gold went to one

target.

17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of y Le-

18 ¶ Moreover, the king made a great z throne of † ivory, and overlaid it with

9. 4. 7. . and122.5. the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made

in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of t pure gold; none were of silver; it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of a Tharshish with the navy of Hiram; once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold and silver, ivor;, and || apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Solomon b exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate d year d chap. by year.

26 ¶ And Solomon e gathered toge- 17. 15. ther chariots and horsemen: and he had a f thousand and four hundred chariots, fchap. and twelve thousand horsemen, whom 4.26. he bestowed in the cities for chariots,

and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 And the king made s silver to be g2 Chr. in Jerusalem as h stones, and cedars 1.15. made he to be as the i sycamore-trees 13. 13. that are in the vale, for abundance.

28¶ And Solomon had khorses brought iAmos out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the ! linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went 31. 1. out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and backie! fifty: and so for all the kings of the Hit- 27. 7. tites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

CHAP. XI.

1 Solomon's wives and concubines draw him to idolatry: 9 God threateneth him. 14 Solomon's adversaries, &c.

BUT king Solomon a loved b many a chap. strange women, together with the daugh- Rev. 2. 4 ter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, b Deut. Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and 17.17. Hittites;

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, c Exod. Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall 34. 16. Deut. they come in unto you; for surely they 7.3. will d turn away your heart after their d Num. gods. Solomon clave unto these in love. Neh.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, 13.26. princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives e turned away his e Ecch

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon cir. 984. was | old, that his wives turned away | That is, his heart after other gods: and his heart between was not perfect with the Lord his God, years, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth, and 9. 10. the goddess of the Zidonians, and after verse 42. Milcom, the abomination of the Ammo-

nites.

6 And Solomon did evil fin the sight J Gen. of the Lord, and went not fully after the 38. ". LORD, as did David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem; and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his g prov. s range wives which burnt incense, and Romans sacrificed unto their gods,

9 7 And the Lord was angry with So- 2 Tim. 24 ¶ And call the earth sought to lomon, because & his heart was turned 4.10.

1

cir. 984.

had appeared unto him h twice,

h chap. i chap.

10 And had i commanded nim concerning his thing, that he should not go af er other gods: but he kept not that 6. 12. and which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant, and my stantes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding, in thy days I will k 2 Sam. not do it k for David thy father's sake : but I will rend it out of the hand of thy

28. 5. 6.

7. 13. 1 Chron.

I chap.

12. 21.

13 Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give I one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, which I have chosen.

on 1 Sam. 26. 19. chapter 12, 15, 1 Chron. 5, 26,

20. 13.

p Gen.

44. 20.

q Gen.

22. 4. † Heb.

6. 11. † Heb.

The

owurd

chief

quoman

as mis-

r Gen.

Ps dan 60. title

2 Chron.

8. 3. and

properly

14 ¶ And the m Lorp stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed in 15 For it came to pass, when David

2 Sam. 8. 14. o Deut.

was in "Edom, and Joab, the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom:

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut

off every male in Edem :

17 That Hadad fled, he, and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt: Hadad being

yet a little P child. 18 And they arose out of 9 Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came Numbers to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt;

which gave him an house, and appoint-Matthew ed him † victuals, and gave him land. 19 And Hadad found † great favour

grace in him to wife the sister of his own wife, in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave 20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare

him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharach's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt household that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab, the captain of the host, was

dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own coun-

Jeremiah try 13. 18. and 29. 2.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own s 2 Kings country? And he answered, Nothing: t 2 Sam. howbeit, s let me go in any wise.

23 4 And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon, the son of Eliadah, which thed from his lord Hadadezer,

king of a Zobali.

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, where David * slew them of Zobah: and they servant did; that I will be with thee, 26.24.

Before from the LORD God of Israel, which went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, Before CHRIST and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel y all the days of Solomon, besides the y chap. mischief that Hadad did: and he abhor- 5. 14. 2Chron. red Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 ¶ And 2 Jeroboam, the son of Ne. 22 Chr. bat, an Ephrathite of a Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name 13.16. was Zeruah, a widow woman, even he b 2 Tar b lifted up his hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built 'Millo, and repaired the c cha breaches of the city of David his father.

28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon, seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the † charge of the house of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass at that time, Exodus when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, 5. 15. that the d prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; and he had clad d1 Sam. himself with a new garment : and they 13.14. two were alone in the field:

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and f rent it in f chap. twelve pieces.

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take and 16. thee ten pieces; for thus saith the LORD, 2 Kings the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend 10, 30 the kingdom out of the hand of Solo. and15.13. mon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusa-lem's sake, the city which I have cho-sen out of all the tribes of Israel:)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth, the goddess of the Zidonians; Chemosh, the god of the Moabites; and Milcom, the god of the children of Ammon; and have not walked in 8 my ways, to do that g 2 Kings which is hright in mine eyes, and to keep h 2 Kings my statutes and my judgments, as did 20:3. David his father.

34 Howbeit † I will not take the whole † Heb. kingdom out of his hand: but I will And I will not make him prince all the days of his life, take this for David my servant's sake, whom I whole chose, because he kept my command-kingdom of his ments and my statutes;

35 But I will take the kingdom out of that is, ais son's hand, and will give it unto thee, of it,

even ten tribes.

36 And unto this son will I give one 23. 6. ribe, that David my servant may have 12. 15. a † light kalway before me in Jerusalem, † Heb. the city which I have chosen me to put 2 Sam. my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou k Isaiah shalt reign according to all that thy soul Luke desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. 1. 32, 33.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and vilt walk in my ways, and do that is sight in my sight, to keep my statutes 1 Gen. and my commandments, as David my 21.22.and

cir. 984. a Joshua

e chap.

and15.27.

Genesis

. 9. 5.

+ Heb.

1. 35. n Jer.

44. 30.

0 2 Chr. 9. 29.

cir. 975.

9.30.

q chap. 2. 10.

r Mat.

a Gen.

12. 6. Joshua

b chap.

11. 40. c chap.

11. 43.

g 2 Chr.

h Eccl.

i Prov.

29. 15.

k Gen.

15. 1. and

10. 7.

20.7. Judges for David, and will give Israel unto thee. 39 And I will for this afflict the seed

m 2 Sam. of David, but † not for ever.

40 Solomon sought, therefore, to kill Ieroboan : and Ieroboam arose, and flee not for into Egypt, unto "Sinsuranti the death all days, gypt, and was in Egypt until the death into Egypt, unto a Shishak king of E-

41 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the o book

of the acts of Solomon?

42 And the time that Solomon reignp ver. 4. ed in Jerusalem over all Israel was P forty years.

43 And Solomon 9 slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and r Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XII.

1 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt. 20 Jeroboam made king: 26 he maketh two golden calves, and sacrificeth thereto.

AND Rehoboam went to a Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to

make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who was yet b in Egypt, cheard of it (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt)

3 That they sent and called him: and Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam,

saying,

d chap. 4 Thy father made our yoke 4 griev-4.7, 22. and 5. 18. ous: now, therefore, make thou the and 9. 22. grievous service of thy father, and his and 10. 7. heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

e Jer. 6 ¶ And king Rehoboam consulted 42. 2, 5. f Job 32. 7. with the fold men that stood before Solomon his father, while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise, that I may an-

swer this people? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be g a servant unto h this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak igood words to them, then they will be thy servants

for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the kyoung menthat were 44. 20. 2 Chron. 30. 7. grown up with him, and which stood before him :

> 9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye, that we may answer this people who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter ?

> 10 And the young menthat were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people

Before and build thee ma sure house, as I built that spake unto thee, saying, Thy fa-Before CHRIST for David, and will give Israel unto thee. there made our yoke heavy, but make cir. 976. thou it lighter unt us; thus shalt thou say unto them, 1 My little finger shall be I chap. thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now, whereas my father did 1 Chron. lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add 22.5. to your yoke: my father hath chastised Prov. you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

CHAP. XII.

12 ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people troughly, and forsook the old men's theb.

counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the coun- Jer. sel of the young men, saying, My father 43.4. made your yoke heavy, and m I will add m Prov. to your yoke: my father also chastised and 18, 7, you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not + Heb. unto the people; for the † cause was turning from the LORD, that he might perform about, his saying, which the LORD spake by Gen. 50. 20. † Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam, Exod. the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ So when all Israel saw that the 2 Sam. king hearkened not unto them, the peo- and 24. 1. ple answered the king, saying, What 2 Chron. portion have we in David ? neither have Amos we inheritance in the n son of Jesse: to 3.6. your o tents, O Israel. Now see to thine † Heb. own house, David. So Israel departed hand of unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel 8,36 which dwelt in the Pcities of Judah, Re. ch. 11.31. hoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent 4 Ado- 02 Sam. ram, who was over the tribute; and a i 20. 1. Israel stoned him with stones that he p chap. died: therefore king Rehoboam † made q chap. speed to get him up to his chariot, to 4.0. and flee to Jerusalem.

19 So Israel rebelled against the swength-

house of David unto this day.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, when ali 1 Sam. Israel heard that Jeroboam was come 30.6. again, that they s sent and called him r Prov. 5. 12, 13, unto the congregation, and made him & 1 Sams. king over all Israel: there was hone 10.24. that followed the house of David but the t chap. tribe of Judah conly.

21 ¶ And when Rehoboam was come Eccl. to Jerusalem he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were " warriors, to ngit 26. 13. against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam, the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto x 2 Chr. x Snemaiah, the y man of God, saying, 11.2.

23 Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of 9.1 Sam. Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the z chap. house of Judah and Benjamin, and to 11. 13. verse 16. 24 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not 11.13.

verse 7.

† Heb.

a chap.

verse 1.

b Judges

v. 15.

9. 45. e Psalm

24. 1.

d Deut.

è chap.

13. 34. Prev.

29. 25.

1. 10.

f Exod.

Exod.

It Gen.

2 Peter

i Gen.

& Judges

18. 29. 1 2 K mgs

21. 16. on chap.

13. 32.

n chap.

o Num. 3. 6, 10.

p Lev. 23. 34.

q chap.

8. 2, 5.

r chap.

2 Chron.

26, 18,

h Num.

15, 39,

35. 3. 3 Tim.

4.1, 2.

a chap.

7. 13.

58. 1.

7 Jera

22. 29.

g Isaiah

d chap.

e Isaiah

Mat.

17.21. and

11.8. and

to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened, therefore, to the word of the Lord, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Icroboam built a Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built

b Penuel.

26 4 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the

house of David:

27 If this people go up to do d sacrifice in the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall ekill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king f took counsel, and made s two calves of gold, and said unto them. It is b too much for you Isa. 30. 1. to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of

the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in Beth-el,

and the other put he in k Dan.

30 And this thing became a I sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan.

31 And he made man house of high places, and made priests of "the lowest of the people, which were o not of the

sons of Levi.

32 And Jeroboam ordained Pa feast in the eighth month, on the lifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that is 9 in Judah, and The offered upon the altar (so did he in Beth-el) sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the nfteenth day of the eighth mouth, even in the month which he had a devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar,

and burnt incense.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Jeroboam's nand withereth: 6 but at the prayer of the prophet is restored. 24. The disopenient prophet is slain by a lion. 33 Feroboam's obstinacy.

· AND, behold, there came a a man 62 Kings of God bout of Judah, c by the word of the Long, unto Beth-el: and Jeroboam e verse 2. stood by the altar d to burn incense.

2 And he cried fagainst the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, & O altar, altar! thus saith the Lorn, Behold, a child shall be born unt the house of David, h Josiah by name, and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the mgh places that hurn incense upon thee, and 112 Kings men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave ia sign the same day,

Before go up nor fight against your brethren hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be Before CHRIST the children of Israel: return every man rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall officers.

be poured out.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he k put forth his k Amos hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold Acts on him. And his hand, which he put 12.1. forth against him, I dried up, so that he ! Acts could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the 10, 6, ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, m Entreat now the m Exod. face of the LORD "thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored 1. me again. And the man of God o be- o Mat. sought the Lord, and the king's hand Rom. was Prestored him again, and became 12, 19, as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and † re- † Heb. fresh thyself, and I will give thee 9 a

reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the 18.15. Judges king, If thou wilt give me i nalf thine 13. house, I will not go in with thee, neither Psalm will I eat bread nor drink water in this 140. place:

9 For so was it scharged me by the r Num. word of the Lord, saying, t Eat no bread, nor drink water, " nor turn again 23. 12. by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and re- 2John 10. turned not by the way that he came to u 2 Kings Beth-el.

11 % Now there dwelt an old x pro- x Num.
phet y in Beth-el; and his sons came chapter and told him all the works that the man 18. 2 of God had done that day in Beth-el: Jer. 2. 8. the words which he had spoken unto 13, the king, them they told also to their y chap. father.

12 And their father said unto them, 23.18. What way went he? for his sons had seen what way the man of God went

which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the zass. So they saddled him the z Num. ass, and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him a sitting under an oak : a John and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee; neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place.

17 For it was said to me by the word of the Lord, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet & Num. and 23.15. 3 And he gave a sign the same day, also as thou art, and b an angel spake 22.35 Jet. 28.9. saying, This is the sign which the Lord also as thou art, and b an angel spake 22.35

p James

q 2 Kings

2 Kings

~

c Jer.

5. 12. Mat.

7. 15. Titus

d verse 9.

Gal. 1. 8.

2 Peter 1, 19,

e Num.

7. 32, 23.

gverses

li chap.

21. 20. Isaiah

26. 24.

i chap.

20. 36.

2 Kings

2.24. k Ezek.

24. 24.

1 Peter

4. 17. / Lev.

Daniel

+ Heb.

broken,

26. 15. 2 Sam. 6. 7.

2 Chron.

24. 20.

Eccl.

1 Cor.

11. 30. m Job

38. 11

n chap.

14. 13.

Psalms

12. 2. and

6. 22.

23. 5.

Mat.

11. 51.

unto me by the word of the Loan, say-CHRIST ing, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he clied unto him.

19 So he went d back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat

water.

at the table, that the word of the Logo came unto the e prophet that brought him back : 21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Frasmuch as

thou hast s disobeved the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God com-9, 17. ment winch to Gal. 1. 8. manded thee,

22 But comest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy hearenss shall not come unto the sepui-

14. 13. 2 Chron. chre of thy fathers.

23 And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, 14. 19, 29. that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, 22.19, and for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone a lion i met him by the way, and & slew him; and his carcass was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the I lion also stood by the carcass.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcass cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcass; and they came and old it in the city where the

old prophet dwelt.

26 4 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof he said, It is the man of God who was disobedient unto the word of the Long; therefore the Long but's delivered him unto the iion, which hat! f torn him, and skin him, according to the word of the Loap, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying. Saddle me the ass. And they saddled

15. 2. and 28 And he went and found his carcass cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcass: the 9. 11. and 71. 9, 11. lion had not eaten the carcass, nor torn m the ass.

> 29 And the prophet took up the carcass of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city to a mourn,

and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcass in his own grave; and they mourned over him, say-

ing, Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me 02 Kings in the o sepulchre wherein the mon of God is buried; lay my bones beside his benes:

32 For the saying which he cried by Before the word of the LORD against the altar CHRIST in Beth-el, and against all the Phouses of the high places which are in the cities p Lev.

of 9 Samaria, shall surely come to pass. 26.70. 33 ¶ After this thing Jeroboam re- 16.24, turned not from his evil way, † but cir. 974. made again of the lowest of the people , ver. 26 priests f the high places: whosoever + Heb. would, he s consecrated him, and he be- returned came one of the priests of the high places. and

34 And this thing became sin unto the chap. 12. house of Jeroboam, even to cut it off, 31, 32. and to destroy it from off the face of the earth. T.ev

7. 37. t chap. 13. 26. Gen. 11. 4,

CHAP. XIV.

1 Ahijah consulted about Abijah's sichness. 10 denounceth God's judyments. 17 Abijah cieth, and is buried, &c.

AT a that time Abijah, the son of Jeroboam, bfell sick.

2 And Jerobeam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and collisquise th - 13.3. self, that thou be not known to be the verse 17. wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to 28.2. d Shiloh: behold, there is Abijah the d Joshua prophet, which a told me that I showing be king over this people.

3 And f take with thee ten loaves, fi Sam. and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, 9.8. and go to him: he shall tell thee what 5, 3.

shall become of the child.

4 And Jeroboani's wife did so, and arese, and we t to Shiloh; and come to the : ouse of Ahijah : but Ahijah could not see, for his eyes † were set by rea- + Heb. son of his age.

5 And st'e Lond said unto Ah jah, kis gray-Beh M, the wife of Jerobo in come to t | Eccl. a k a this g of thee for her son, for he is 9.2. sock: thus and thus shalt thou say u to Acts: her; for it shall be, when she cometh in, g Provi that she shall feign herseif to be another 21. 31. w.man

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as a re came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wile of Jeroboam; why feignest thou h Psalm thyself to be another? for I am sent to 33. 10.

7 Go, tell Jeroi can, Thus eith the 10, 11. Long God of Israel, Ferasmuch as I residted thee fr m among the people, and made thee prince over my people 2.7. 4 2 Sani,

Israel,

8 Aud | rent the king lom away from Pselm the house of David, and gave it tice; and retthou just not been as my servant 11.31. David, who kept my commandments and who followed me with all his heart, to do that moniv which was right n m chap. mine eves;

9 But hast done evil a above all the n chap. were before thee: for thou hust gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to wger, and Ezek. hast a cast me behind thy back; 10 Therefore, behold, a I will bring 3.6

28.41.

956. c chay.

23.17.

956. ~ q chap. 16. 3. 7 1 Sam. 15. 22. chapter 21. 21. s Deut.

2 Kings 14. 26. † Psalm 83. 10.

Isaiah 14. 23. u chap. 16. 4. y Phil. 2 Peter

z Ezek. ch. 17. 6. b Psalm c Deut. and 17. 6. e Isaiah 42, 24, fchap. 12. 28. and 13. 33. 34. g Mat. 18. 7. Rev. 19. 20.

i 2 Chr. 13. 2. 954.

12. 24.

Song

975. # 2 Chr. 12. 13.

I chap.

11. 1, 2. 972.

m 2 Chr. 11. 17. n Deut. 4. 24. o Ezek. p Deut. 12. 2. q Isaiah 57. 5.

Before evil upon the a house of Jeroboam, and the land; and they did according to all Before CHRIST will cut off from Jeroboam. will cut off from Jeroboam him that " pisseth against the wall, and him that is s shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung. till it be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the " dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the * fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou, therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet enter into the city the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him. and bury him; for he only of Jeroboam Jer. 15.3. shall come to the grave, because in him there is found y some good thing toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 Moreover, the Lord shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but

what? 2 even now.

15 For the LORD shall smite a Israel a 1 Sam. as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall b root up Israel out of this good land which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the d river, because they have made 8.7, 8. the river, because the Lord to anger.

16 And he shall e give Israel up, because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did f sin, and who g made Israel to sin.

17 ¶ And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to h Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door the child died.

18 And they buried him; and all Is-A Joshua rael mourned for him, according to the word of the Lorp, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the pro-

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he i warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadabhis son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was k forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord did choose out of all the tribes of Israel to put his name there: and his mother's name was Naamah, an ! Ammonitess.

22 And m Judah did evil in the sight of the Lord, and they provoked him to " jealousy with their sins which they Proverbs had committed o above all that their

fathers had done.

23 For they also P built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under a every green tree.

24 And there were also Sodomites in

the abominations of the nations which CHRIST the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, in the r fifth +2 Chr. year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak 11.17, and king of Egypt came up against Jerusa schapter

26 And he took away the treasures # Psalm of the house of the LORD, and the trea- 127.2. sures of the king's house ; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields " of gold which Solomon had u2 Chr.

27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead brasen shields, and committed 23.5 them unto the hands of the chief of the Eccl. † guard, which kept the door of the + Heb. king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went 1 Sam. into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them

back into the guard-chamber.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

30 And there was x war between Re- x char. hoboam and Jeroboam y all their days.

31 And Rehoboam 2 slept with his y ch. 15: fathers, and was buried with his fathers 16,32 in the acity of David: and his mother's 7.60 name was Naaman, an Ammonitess: a chap. and b Abijam his son reigned in his $\frac{2.10}{b}$ 2 Chr.

CHAP. XV.

1 Abijam's wicked reign: 7 he dieth. 9 Asa's good reign; 23 he dying, Jehoshaphat succeedeth. 33 Baasha's wicked reign.

NOW, in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, reigned a a 2 Chr. Abijam over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was 'b Ma- b2 Chr. achah, the daughter of Abishalom.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and his heart was a not perfect with the c Psalm LORD his God, as the heart of David 119. 80. his father.

4 Nevertheless, 4 for David's sake, 2 Tim. did the Lord his God give him a lamp 3.5. in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, 32, 36. and to establish Jerusalem;

5 Because David did that which was e right in the eyes of the LORD, and e 2 Kings turned not aside f from any thing that f Psalm he commanded him s all the days of his 119.6. Luke life, b save only in the matter of Uriah 1.6. the Hittite.

6 And there was war between Re- 13. 36. hoboam and Jeroboam all the days of 7, 10.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Abi- 2.10. jam, and all that he did, are they not 11.4. and written in the book of the Chronicles of 12.9. the kings of Judah? And there was war 14, 30. between Abijam and Jeroboam.

12. 9. Proverbs unners,

12. 1, and Mat. 1.7.

Acts

& Deut.

ch. 2. 10.

and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abisha-

11 And Asa did that which was I right

12 Chr. 16.7, in the eyes of the Lord, as did David 10, 12, m chap.

14. 24.

n chap.

Ezekiel

1 Peter

o Deut.

13. 3. p 2 Chr. 15. 6.

g Exod.

J Deut.

8, 11.

s Lev.

5. 15. \$ 2 Chr.

14. 1. u 2 Chr.

18. 25.

y chap.

≈ chap. 11. 23.

a Judges

chapter

b Isaiah

4. 8. Col. 4. 5.

c 1 Tim.

11, 25

Phil.

6. 10.

e chap.

P4. 17.

f Joshua 21. 17.

g Joshua 18. 26.

Zech.

his father. 12 And he took away the m Sodomites out of the land, and removed all the

idols that n his fathers had made. 11. 7. and 14. 23. 13 And also Maachah o his mother, even her he removed from being queer, because she had made an P idel in a grove: and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt it by the brook 9 Kidron.

14 But the rhigh places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the things which his father had s dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the Lord, silver, and Leviticus gold, and vessels.

16 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel tall their days.

17 And Baasha king of Israel " went up against Judah, and built * Ramah, that he might not suffer any to go out x Joshua or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants; and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of y Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at 2 Da-

mascus, saying,

19 There is a a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; b come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad c hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and d 2 Sam. d Abel-beth-maachah, and all Cinneroth,

with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in e Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; none was exempted: and they took away the stones of Raman, and the timber theref, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with fthem Geba of Benamin, and a Mizpah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and Il his h might, and all that he did, and

8 And Abijam & slept with his fathers; written in the book of the Chronicles of Before the kings of Judah? Nevertheless in the CHRIST time of his i old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa k slept with his fathers. Eccl. and was buried with his fathers in the 12. 2. city of David his father: and I Jehn-kchap. shaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Nadab, the son of Jerob am, 7.60. began to reign over Israel in the second / Mat. year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And he did mevil in the sight of n 1 Sam. the Lord, and walked in the " way of 8.3. his father, and in his sin wherewith he 2 Kings made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ And Baasha the son of o Ahijah, 2 Chron. of the house of Issachar conspired 1- Psalm gainst him: and Baasha smote him at P Gibbethon, which belonged to the Phi listines: for Nadab and all Israel 9 laid 11. 29 siege to Gibbethon;

28 Even in the third year of Asa king 21.23. of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reign- q chap.

ed in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote r all the house r chap. of Jeroboam; s he left not to Jeroboam s Joshua any that breathed, until he had destroy- 18.6, 9. ed him, according unto the saying of the chapter LORD, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:

30 Because of the sins of Jeroboam tchap. which he sinned, and which he made uchap. 1 Israel sin, by his provocation where- 14.16. with he provoked the LORD God of Is-

rael to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the * book of the Chronicles * chap. of the kings of Israel?

32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha, the son of Ahijah, to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, y twen- y ver. 2. ty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the 12. 28 LORD, and walked in the way of Jero- 29. and 13. 33. boam, and z in his sin wherewith he and 14.18

made Israel to sin.

CHAP. XVI.

Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. Zimri's conspiracy. 29 Ahab's idolatry. 54 Joshua's curse fulfilled upon Hiel the builder of Jericho.

THEN the word of the Lord came a 2 Chr. to 2 Jehu, the son of b Hanani, against 19. 2. and

Baasha, saying,

2 Forasmuch as I cexalted 4 thee out 25. 4. of the dust, and made thee prince over 2 Chron: my people Israel, and thou hast walked c chap. in e the way of Jeroboam, and hast made 14.21 my people Israel to sin, to provoke me Daniel 2, 21. to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of this e chap. 15. 16. 14. 15,23. the cities which he built, are they not house; and will make thy house like fehicio.

i 2 Chr. 16. 12, 13

p Joshua

20. 24. b 1 Chr. d 1 Sam; i chap.

15, 23,

k chap.

74. 17.

chap.

i Heb.

verses

19.30. chapter

n Hosea

n chap.

12. 29.

Daniel

r chap. 1. 13.

Judges 3

chapter

Liverers.

35. 12.

Romans

T Heb.

hand of,

ver. 3, 4.

21 chapter

15. 29.

verse 7. Isaiah

10. 6, 7. x Deut.

32. 22.

17, 15,

Isaiah

S. 4. and

= Micah

a I Sam.

20. 9

y Job

6. 16.

31. 4.

2 Kings

Kings

eves,

14. 6.

Before the house of g Jeroboam, the son of a burnt the king's house over him with Before CHRIST Nobel Nebat.

930. 4 Him that dieth of Baasha in the ~ g chap. city shall the dogs eat; and h him that 5. 29 dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls h Psalm of the air eat. 50, 22,

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and i his might, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in k Tirzah: and Elah

his son reigned in his stead.

7 And lalso by the hand of the prophet Jehu, the son of Hanani, came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the † sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with m the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam, and because " he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah, the son of Baasha, to reign over Israel in Tirzah, o two years. o ver. 10.

9 And his servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him p 2 Sam. as he was in Tirzah P drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza, steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh quer. 15. year of Asa king of Judah, and 4 reign-Job 20. 5. ed in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he r sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that s pisseth against a wall, neither of his † kinsfolks nor of his friends.

14. 10. Mat. 7. 2. † Heb.de-12 Thus did Zimri destroy tall the house of Baasha, according to the word Numbers of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha t by Jehu the prophet; ver. 15.

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the Lord God of Israel to anger with their x vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign y seven days in Tirzah: and the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which

belonged to the Philistines. 16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made 2 Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and | dation thereof in Abiram his first-born, 6.26.

fire, and died.

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the b sight of the LORD, in b chap. walking in the c way of Jeroboam, and 11. in his sin which he did to make Israel 12,28,and

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, 15. 26, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 Then were the people of Israel divided † into two parts: half of the + Heb. people followed Tibni, the son of Gi. into half, nath, to make him king; and half fol-5, 8. lowed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri 9.6. prevailed against the people that followed Tibni, the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel twelve years: six years

reigned he in Tirzah. 24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built after the name

of Shemer, owner of the hill d Samaria. 25 ¶ But Omri wrought evil in the John 4. 4. eyes of the Lord, and did worse than everse 3.

all that were before him. 26 For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, and f in f chap. his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the Lord God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri, which he did, and s his might that he g verses shewed, are they not written in the book 21, 22. of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri h slept with his fathers, h chap. and was buried in i Samaria: and Ahab 2. 10. his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth and 22.10. 2 Kings year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab 20.35, and the son of Omri, to reign over Israel: 13.9, 13. and Ahab, the son of Omri, reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two

30 And Ahab, the son of Omri, did ' evil in the sight of the Lord k above all k verses that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the / chap. sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, 21. 8. that he took to wife I Jezebel, the Rev. daughter of Ethbaal, king of the m Zi- 2. 20. m Gen. donians, and went and served Baal, and 10. 15. worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal 13. 6. ch. 11. 5. in the " house of Baal, which he had n 2 Kings built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made o a grove; and ochapter Ahab P did more to provoke the Lord Jer God of Israel to anger than all the kings p chap.

clite build 9 Jericho: he laid the foun- 21. 20.

2 Chrone

d 2 Kings

10. 21.

of Israel that were before him.

34 In his days did Hiel the Beth- 20.42 and

cir. 910. † Heb.

that is,

a James

b Deut.

c Psalm

78.23.

d Job

e Prov.

16. 24. f chap.

g Hab. 3. 17, 18.

Matthew

19. 26.

it Gen.

22. 14. Isaiah

i Obad

4. 26.

Psalm

24. 1.

I Gen. 21.15.

11. 37.

m Gen. 13. 6.

n Gen. 21. 19.

Hebrews

verse 20.

Before and set up the gates thereof in his | ing to the saying of Elijah: and she, Before CHRIST youngest son Segub, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Joshua, the son of Nun.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Elijah is sent to Cherith, where ravens feed him: 8 he is sent to a widow of Zarephath: 17 he restoreth to life the widow's dead son.

AND † Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, a said unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom b I stand, there shall not and Lord. be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came

10. 8. unto him, saying,

> 3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

> 4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the d ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went, and did according e unto the word of the Lorp: for he went and f dwelt by the brook Cherith, that Matthew is before Jordan.

> 6 And the ravens brought him s bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of

> the brook. 7 And it came to pass, after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

> 8 ¶ And h the word of the Lond

came unto him, saying.

9 Arise, get thee to i Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have k commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee. k verse 4.

10 So he arose, and went to Zarephath: and, when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks; and he called to her, and said ! Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the Lord thy God liveth, I have not m a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in, and dress it for me and my son that we

may neat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son:

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, o The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail until the day that the Lord sendeth

and he, and I her house, did eat many cir. 910. days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, q Gen. neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, after these + Heb. things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and Gen. 2. 7. his sickness was so sore, that there was 10b 27.3. no † breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah, † What to me have I to do with thee, O thour man of and thee, God? art thou come unto make all of Judges God? art thou come unto me to call my 11.12. sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? 2 Sam.

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy John son. And he took him out of her bosom, 2.4. and carried him up into a s loft where he 7 Deut. abode, and laid him upon his own bed. Judges

20 And the cried unto the Lord, and 16. said, O LORD " my God, hast thou al- 9.6, 8. so brought " evil upon the widow with ch. 13. 1 whom y I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 And he z stretched himself upon s Acts the child a three times, and cried unto 9.40. the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, t Exod. I pray thee, let this child's soul come 2 Kings into him again.

22 And the Lord heard the voice of 22. 1, 2. Elijah, and the soul of the child came into him again, and he b revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and Proverbs brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto Josh. 7.9. his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy 20. 10.

24 And the woman said to Elijah, b Hebr. Now d by this I know that thou art a 11.35. man of God, and that the word of the c Mat. Lord in thy mouth is truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Elijah meeteth Obadiah: 17 he reproweth Ahab. 30 Elijah's prayer: 40 he slaveth Baal's prophets.

AND it came to pass, after a many a Luke days, that the word of the LORD came 4.25. to Elijah in the b third year, saying, Go 5.17. shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will b ch. 17. send rain upon d the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself 28. 12. unto Ahab: and there was a sore famine 23, 24.

in e Samaria.

3 And Ahab called Obadiah, which e chap. Obadiah s feared the Lord greatly; 39.5.

4 For it was so, when Jezebel h cut g Phil. off the prophets of the Lord, that Oba- h Rev. diah took an hundred prophets, and hid 17. 4, 5. them by fifty in a cave, and i fed them iver. 13. with bread and water:)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water and unto all brooks; peradventure we may find k grass to save the horses and k Job mules alive, that we lose not all the 8. 12.

6 So they divided the land between

What is

2 Psalm

d John

p 2 Chr. 20, 20,

ol Tim.

rain upon the earth. 15 And she went, and did P accord- them, to pass throughout it: Ahab went / Gen.

21 Gen.

2. 16.

Acts

8.39. t chap.

1. 51.

verses 7, 13,

u Gen.

10.

11. 18. Acts 17.

1. and

Acts

≈ 2 Sam.

Ezekiel

24. 4. Acts

2.36.

16. 31 b Joshua

19. 26.

e 2 Pet.

d chap.

e Isaiah

16. 33.

46. 6.

2 Cor.

6. 14.

iRev. 3. 15.

.10. 18.

& verses

a chap.

Matthew

2. 1.

18. 2. e 1 Tim.

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him; and mhe knew 39. 4. m 2 Kings him, and n fell on his face, and said, Art thou that o my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I am : go, tell thy lord, P Behold, Elijah is here.

9 And he said, 9 What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab to slav me?

q ver. 12. 7 chap. 15 29. 10 r As the LORD thy God liveth. there is no nation nor kingdom whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee : and when they said, He is not there, he took an oath of the singdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go tell thy

lord, Benold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit 2 Kings of the LORD shall s carry thee whither I know not; and so, when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the Lord from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the Lorp, how I hid an hundred men of the Lord's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and

water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go tell thy lord, Benold, Elijah is here: and he shall slav me.

15 And Elijah said, As the " LORD of Ps. 24. 9. hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will & Amos surely shew myself unto him to-day

16 So Obaliah went to meet Ahab, a d told him : and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he x that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, y I have not troubled Israel, but 2 thou and a thy fa-Matthew ther's house, in that we have forsaken the commandments of the Lord, and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now, therefore, send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount b Carmel, and the sprophets of Baal four oundred and fifty, and the prophets of the d groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets

fver. 22. together unto mount Carmel.

ch. 22. 6. Mat. 21 | And Enjan Came shalt ye be-24. and people, and said, How long shalt ye between two opinions? if the Lord be h God, follow him: but if i Baal, then h Exodus follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

> 22 Then said Elijah unto the people, k I, even I only, remain a propnet of the Lord; but Baat's prophets are I four

hundred and tifty men.

19, 20. ch. 22, 6. Jer. 26. 8. Nev. 9. 3. bullocks, and let them choose one bul- said, Lord God of Ahraham, Isaac, 3. 6.

Before CHRIST and her way by himself, 1 and Obadiah went lock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, CHRIST another way by himself. der; and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under:

> 24 And call ve on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORDs and the god that answereth m by fire let him be God. And all the m Lev. people answered and said, It is well 6.12 and spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophet: 21.26. of Baal, Choose you one bullock for 7, 1. yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many: and call on the name of your

gods, but out no fire under.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Bail, hear us! But there was nno voice n Psalm nor any that answered. And they leaps 115.5 ed upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah o mocked them, and said, Cry o chap. aloud; for he is a god: either he is 22.15. talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a 11.9. journey, or peradventure he p sleepeth, p Psalm and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their 9 manner, will q Lev. knives and lancets, till the blood gush- Dout.

ed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when midday was past, and they prophesied until Micah the time of the offering of the evening 6.7. sacrifice, that there was neither voice nor any to answer, nor any that s re. s Jer. garded.

30 ¶ And Elijah said unto all the 3.9. people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him: and he repaired the altar of the Lord that

was broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones, t Joshua according to the number of the tribes u Ezra of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the 6.17. word of the Lorn came, saying, x Israel shall be thy name;

32 And with the stones he built an " altar y in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, † as 10.31. great as would contain two measures of

33 And he put the wood 2 in order, accordand cut the bullock in pieces, and laid ing to the house of him on the wood, and said, Fill four two meabarrels with water, and pour it on the sures of burnt-sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second 18.6. time: and they did it the second time. 2 Gen. 22. 9. And he said, Do it the a third time : Lev. 1, and they did it the third time.

d they did it the third time.

5, 7.

S5 And the water ran round about a Rom.

12, 12. the altar, and he filled the b trench also byer 32.] with water.

36 And it came to pass, at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, c Gen. 23 Let them, therefore, give us two that Elijah the prophet came near, and Exodus

12. 2.

r Ezek.

Eph. 4.3.

CHRIST cir. 906. d Psalm 9. 16. and 83. 18. e verses 24, 29. 1 Thess. 1. 9. g 1 Chr. 21. 26.

2 Chr. 7.1.

5.35. i Song

2. 15. k Jer.

48, 10.

I Deut.

m Judges

n Num.

o Joshua

2 Sam.

21, 14,

p Acts 10. 9.

q James 5. 18.

r Psalm

s Luko

Num.

19. 18.

1. 13.

2 Joshua

18. 1.

am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word.

37 º Hear me, O Lord, hear me; that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that f thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 Then 8 the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt-sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it they felt on their faces; and they said, h ver. 24. h The LORD, he is the God; the LORD,

Hosea he is the God. 6. 4. John

40 And Elijah said unto them, 'Take the prophets if Baal; klet not one of them escape. And they took them, and 1 Elijah brought them down to he brook m Kishon, and a slew them here. 13. 5. and

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, o Get hee up, eat and drink; for there is a

sou d of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drock: and Elijah went up to the top Pof Carmel; and he cast himself down up in the earth, and a put his face between his knees.

43 And said to his servant, "Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass, at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, sav unto Ahab, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass, in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went " to

46 And the hand of the Lord was on x 1 Pet. Elijah: and he * girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of y chap. 19. 1. y Jezreel.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Elijah fleeth to Beer-sheba, 4 where he is comforted by an angel 9 God sendeth him to anoint Hazael and Jehu.

AND Ahab told Jezebel a all that Elijah had done, and withal, how he had slain b all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel c sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, d So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by e tomorrow about this time.

3 And when he saw that he arose, and went f for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's jour-

Before and of Israel, det it be known this day sat under a juniper-tree: and he re-Before CHRIST that thou art God in Israel, and that I quested for himself that he might die; cir. 906. and said, it is enough: now, O LORD, g take away my life : for I am not bet- g Num. er than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and h slept under a Jonah juniper-tree, behold, then i an angel 4.3. ouched him, and said unto him, Arise Phil.

and eat

6 And he looked, and, behold, there 28. 11. was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head; and he did 13. eat and drink, and † laid him down † Heb. again.

7 And the angel of the Lord came again, again the second time, and touched him, and laid himself and said, Arise and eat; because the down.

journey is k too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, 4.13. Prov. and went in the strength of that mea. 10. 22. m forty days and forty nights, unto " Horeb the mount of God.

9 \ And he came thither unto o a 17, 18. cave, and lodged there; and, behold, m Exod. the word of the Lord came to him, and Matthew he said unto him, What doest thou 4.

here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very ? jealous for the LORD G d of hosts: for 23. 21, 22. the children of Israel have forsaken the covenant, thrown down thine altars, and Ps 59.9. 9 slain thy prophets with the sword. and I I, even I only, am left; and the: seek my life, to take it away.

11 And ne said, Go forth, and stand r chap. upon the mount before the LORD. And, Romans behold, the LORD passed by, and a 11.3. great and strong wind cent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks, before the Lord; but the Lord was not in the wind; and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the cartiquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that he s wrapped his face in his s Exod. mantle, and sent out, and stood in the 3.6. and 33.23. entering in of the cave: and, belief, 1sa. 6. 2. there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here Etijah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts, because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword: and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life to take it away.

15 And the Lord said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of t Gen. Damascus: and when thou comest, 14, 15, anoint a Hazael to be king over Syria:

16 And × Jehu, the son of Ninghi, x2 Kings shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: 9, 12. and y Elisia the son of Shaphat, of 2 y Luke Abel-menotah, shalt thou anoint to be zchap. prophet in thy room.

u2 Kings

17 And it shall come to pass, the t 10.32 and ney into the wilderness, and came and him that escapeth the sword of a Ha-13. 3.

a chap. 18, 23, & chap. 18. 19. c Deut. d Acts 23. 12. e Prov. 4. 16. Romans 3. 15.

f2 Cor.

c Isaiah

Amos

f Gen.

31, 27,

Hosea

g Amos 7. 14.

Mat.

4.20. k Mat.

8. 22.

Luke

5. 29.

9. 62. ¿ Luke

901.

a chap.

15. 20.

b Gen. 14. 1.

36. 2, 3.

d Exod.

verse 5.

e Judges

verse 7.

2 Sam.

24. 14. f Lev.

g Prov. 1. 19.

6. 10. † Heb. I kept

not back from

verse 4. h ver. 6.

1.35.

15. 9.

Job

2, 14,

Before zael shall b Jehu slay; and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall c Elisha slay.

b 2 Kings 18 Yet I have d left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every Jer. 1. 10. mouth which hath not i kissed him.

19 \$ So he departed thence, and found d ver. 10. Elista the son of Shaphat, who was & Ro. 11. 4. plowing with twelve voke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Ehjah passed by him, and cast his h mantle upon him.

20 And be i left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unh2 Kings to him, Go back again; for k what have I done to thee ?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slow them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and I gave unto the people, and they did eat: then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered unto him.

CHAP. XX.

1 Ben-hadad besiezeth Samaria. 13 The Syrians are siain. 31 Ahab dismisseth Ben-hadad. 42 Ahab reproved.

AND a Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his hosts together; and 2 Kings there were b thirty and two kings with him, and horses and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it. 12. 7. c Isaiah

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

3 d Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, . I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to-morrow about this time, and +Heb.de- they shall search thine house, and the sireable, houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that whatsoever is † pleasant in thine eyes they shall put it in their hand, and

4. 15. take it away. ch. 8. 1.

7 Then the king of Israel called all Proverbs the elders f of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh 8 mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold, and † I denied him not.

> 8 And all the elders, and all the people, said unto him, Hearken not unto him, h nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the mes- Before sengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the CHRIST king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, i The gods do so unto me, and i chap. more also, if the k dust of Samaria shall 19.2. suffice for handfuls for all the people that † follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered are at my feet, and said, Tell him, 1 Let not him that Exodus girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Ben- li Sam. hadad heard this message as he was m drinking, he and the kings in the pa- 21. 30. vilions, that he said unto his servants, Eccl. Set yourselves in array: and they set 7. 8. themselves in array against the city.

13 And, behold, there " came a pro- 16.9. phet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this o great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt P know that I am the LORD

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the Lord, Even by Ps. 9, 16. the q young men of the princes of the q Judges provinces. Then he said, Who shall 1.20r. 1. order the battle? And he answered, 27, 28. r Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty-two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out s at noon: but s ver. 12. Ben-hadad was drinking himself tdrunk tchap. in the pavilions, he and the kings, the Prov. 31. thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first : and Benhadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Sama-

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, Ps 75.5. " take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes number of the provinces came out of the city, of 7232. and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew || every one his 33. 16. man: and the Syrians * fled, and Israei yver. pursued them; and Ben-hadad the king 6. 8, 9 of Syria escaped on an horse with the a Psalm horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and Ro. 8. 31. slew the Syrians with a great slaughter. 11. 1

22 ¶ And y the prophet came to the 1 Chron. king of Israel, and z said unto him, Go, 21.1. a strengthen thyself, and mark, and see 26 no. what thou doest: for at the b return of Isajah the year the king of Syria will come up 26 ft. against thee.

+ Heb. 11. 13. Judges Daniel 5. 22 Paalm 46, 1,

overse 1. Isaiah 8. 9, 10. q Judges 7. 9.

1 Sam. | That is, tothe

Proverbs 6 2 Sam.

Before CHRIST 901. c chap. 14, 24. d Job 5. 13, 14,

Prov.

e Joshua

Isaiah 37, 29,

Psalm

chapter

Daniel

4. 37. I Gen.

a chap.

15. 20.

Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the chills, therefore they were stronger than we: but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing; d Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass, at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up e to Aphek, to

13. 4. and fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were Judges numbered, and were all present, and verse 30. went against them; and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little f Judges flocks of kids; but the Syrians f filled 6. 5. Jer. 17. 5. the country.

28 ¶ And there came ga man of God, g verses and spake unto the king of Israel, and h ver. 23. said, Thus saith the Lord, h Because the Syrians have said, The LORD is and 42. 8. God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys; therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against i Joshua the other i seven days; and so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew k ver. 20. of the Syrians k an hundred thousand

footmen in one day. 107. 42.

Isaiah 30 But the rest fled to Apheli into 26. 11. the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, + Heb. and came into the city, † into an inner

into a chamber

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, within a chamber, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, I put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel; peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said. m ver. 4. 11 Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray Ps. 12. 2. thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet

alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, The cities which my father took from n thy father I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then, said

23 And the servants of the king of Ahab, I will send thee away with this Before covenant with CHRIST covenant. So he made a covenant with CHRIST him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the o sons o 1 Sam. of the prophets said unto his neighbour 19. 12. in the word of the LORD, Smite me, 1 2 Kings pray thee. And the man P refused to 2, 3.

smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed 4 the voice of the 1. LORD, behold, as soon as thou art de- Mat. 16. 24. parted from me a lion shall slay thee And as soon as he was departed from here is him, a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and Exed. 21. said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the 15, 18. man smote him, so that in smiting he 36, 37.

wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and wait- 23. 13. ed for the king by the way, and s dis- 15, 22, 23. guised himself with ashes upon his face. ver. 35.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried 13.24. unto the king, and the said, Thy ser- schap. vant went out into the midst of the bat- 14. 2. and tle; and, behold, a man turned aside, #2 Sam: and brought a man unto me, and said, 11.1, 2. Keep this man; if by any means he be missing, then shall thy † life be for his + Heb. life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of soul, silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here verse 42. and there he was gone And the king of Israel said unto him, " So shall thy u Job judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes 19. 22. away from his face; and the king of Is- John rael discerned him that he was of the 11.48. 1 Cor. propliets.

42 And he said unto him. Thus saith the Lord, Because thou hast let go out † Heb. of thy hand † a man whom I appointed the man to utter destruction, therefore * thy life curse or shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel went to his wehap. house heavy and y displeased, and came 22.34.

to Samaria.

CHAP. XXI.

Naboth refuseth Ahab his vineyard. 5 Jezebel causeth Naboth to be stoned. 17 Elijah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Fezebel.

AND it came to pass, a after these a chap. things, that Naboth the Jezrcelite had 11. 9. and 18. 39, a vineyard, which was in b Jezreel, hard 45. and 20,

by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria. 29, 30.
2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, say- Ezra 9.
13, 14. ing, Give me thy vineyard, that I may b chap. have it for a garden of herbs, because it 18. 45 is near unto my house, and I will give 2.16. thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, 1 Tim. if it seem good to thee, I will give thee 6.9, 10. the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, d The d Lev LORD forbid it me that I should give Num. the inheritance of my fathers unto thee. 3

4 And Ahab came into his house Ezck. heavy and displeased, because of the echap. word which Naboth the Jezreelite had 20. si

Deut.

899.

Before spoken to him; for he had said, I will saying, Thus saith the LORD, * Hast Before CHRIST at give the the inhabitance of my fall thou killed and also the the christian CHRIST not give thee the inheritance of my fathers: and he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

f Gen. 3. 6. ch. 11. 4. Eccl. 7. 26.

5 But Jezebel f his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

g 1 Sam. 8. 14. h Rev. 17. 3.

i Esther

k Deut. 21. 2. Judges

8, 14,

l Gen.

34. 22.

Isaiah

58. 4.

Mat.

2. 8. Luke

20. 47.

13. 6.

m Deut.

n Deut.

13, 13, † Heb.

bless,

Mark

15. 20.

15, 16.

Prov.

1, 19, q Exod.

î. 17. 1 Sam.

23, 20,

Prov.

29. 12.

5. 29. r Num.

16, 32,

Deut.

• verses

\$2 Kings

9. 26. Ps. 9. 12. Hebr.

3, 13, 24 chap.

Acts

Job 2. 9.

o Joshua

Num.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now g govern the kingdom of Israel? Arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry; I will give h thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's i name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the k elders, and to the nobles that were in his city dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim 1 a fast, and set Naboth

on high among the people;

10 And see in two men, sons n of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst + blaspheme God and the king : and then carry him out, and P stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders, and the nobles, who were the inhabitants in his city, a did as Jezebel had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, chilp Lev. 24. dren of Belial, and sat before him: and the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blas-pheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying,

Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, s take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezrcelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take posses-

sion of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to "Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And then shalt speak unto him,

thou killed, and also taken possession? CHRIST And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, In the place x2 Sam. where dogs licked the blood of Naboth 12. 9. shall y dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, Has! 22 thou found me, O z mine enemy? And 2 Kings he answered, I have found thee. Be cause thou hast a sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD,

il in the sight of the LORD, 21 Behold, I will b bring evil upon Kings 17.17. thee, and will take away thy posterity and will cut off from Ahab him that Rom. e pisseth against the wall, and him that

is d shut up and left in Israel, 22 And will make thine house like 2 k the house of e Jeroboam, the son of Ne- c 1 Sam. bat, and like the house of f Baasha, the 25. 22 son of Ahijah, for the provocation where- 14. 10.

and made Israel to sin.

and made Israel to sin.

23 And of Jezebel also spake the 15, 29.

Lord, saying, The dogs shall eat Jeze f chap. bel by the wall of Jezreel.

24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the g dogs shall eat; and him that dieth g chap. in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But there was h none like unto h chap. Abab, which did sell himself to work 16,33. wickedness in the sight of the LORD, 23. 25. whom Jezebel his wife i stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in 11.6 following idols, according to all things as did the k Amorites, whom the LORD k2 Kings cast out before the children of Israel.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put I sackcloth upon his I Gen. flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, 37. 34. and went m sofily.

28 And the word of the Lorp came n to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? Because he humbleth o himself before me, I will not o Psalm bring the evil in his days; but in his P sen's days will I bring the evil upon \$\frac{p}{2} \text{Rings} his house.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, is slain at Ramoth-gilead: 37 the dogs lick his blood. 41 Jehoshaphut's good reign.

AND they continued a three years a chap. without war between Syria and Israel.

2 And it came to pass, in b the third b verses year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah 44, 51.

came down to the king of Israel. 3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that c Ramoth c Deut. in Gilead is dours, and we be still, and 4. 8.

take it not out of the hand of the king 20. 34. 4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt $\frac{17.10}{f^2}$ Kings thou go with me to battle to Ramoth- 3.7

gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the 2 Chron. king of Israel, f I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy Proverbs horses.

y ver. 24. chapter

7. 14. b chap. 2 Kings with thou hast provoked me to anger, d Deut.

i chap.

m Isaiah n chap.

CHRIST 897. S g Judges 1. 1. 1 Sam. 23. 2. h chap.

IB. 19.

A chap.

19. 10.

Rev.

2. 10.

verse 26.

& Jer. 42.

5, 6, and

m chap

21. 20. Gal.

4. 16. 2 Tim. 4. 3.

n Jer.

Micah

p Acts

12. 21.

q chap. 18. 29. r Jer.

29. 21.

2 ver. 15.

u Hosea

%1 Cor.

11. 23.

y chap. 18. 27.

7. 3.

20.43.and

Ezek: -

king of Israel, & Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the Lord to-day.

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the h prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for i the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord besides,

that we might inquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is k yet one man, 18. 4. and Micaiah, the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the Lord; but m I hate him: for he doth not prophesy " good concerning me, but o evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer and said, Hasten hither Micaiah, the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphar the king of Judah, sat each on his throne, having put on P their robes in a void place, in the entrance of the gate of Samaria, and all the prophets q prophesied before them.

11 And Zedekiah, the r son of Chenaanah, made him horns of iron; and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with "one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, what the LORD saith unto me,

* that will I speak. 15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle,

or shall we forbear? And he answered him, y Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king. 16 And the king said unto him, How

many times shall I adjure thee, that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, 2 I and all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou, therefore, the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD || wherefore he said unto the driver of his 18, 63,

5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat said unto the bitting on his throne, and all the host Effore CHRIST of heaven distanding by him, on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall b Isaiah persuade Ahab, that he may go up and baniel fall at Ramoth-griead? And one said on 7.9. this manner, and another said on that c Ps. 103. manner.

21 And there came forth a spire 7. 10. and stood before the LORD, and said, i ever. 22. will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, 2 Thess. Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be fallying spirit in the f Hosea mouth of all his prophets. And he said, 4. 13. g Thou shalt persuade him, and prevait 8. 44. also: h go forth, and do so.

23 Now, therefore, behold, the Lord 4.6. Rev. hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of 12.9 all these thy prophets, and the LORD g Psalm hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 ¶ But Zedesiah, the son of Che- 2. 11. naanah, went near, and smote Micaial h 2 Sam. on the k cheek, and said, 1 Which way Mat. 6.3. went the Spirit of the Load from me i Ezek. to speak unto thee?

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou 1. 24. shalt msee in that day, when thou shalt k Jer. go ninto an inner chamber to hide thy- Mark self.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take 12 Chr. Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon m Rom, the ogovernor of the city, and to Joash 7.23 the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put 0 2 Chr. with P bread of affliction, and with was P Psalm 80. 6. and this fellow in the prison, and feed him 26. 21. ter of affliction, until I come in peace. 127. 2.

28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the Lord hath a not q Deut. spoken by me. And he said, " Hearken, " Micah O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel, and Je- 22 Chr. hoshaphat the king of Judah, went up to Ramoth-gilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, tchap. and enter into the battle, but put thou 20. 38. on thy robes. And the king of Israel verses disguised himself, and went into the bat- 27, 28.

31 ¶ But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains, that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with "small nor great, save on- u Jer. ly with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehosha- x ver. 31 phat, that they said, Surely it is the king 2 Chron. of Israel. And they x turned aside to Proverts fight against him: and Jehoshaphat 13. 20. y cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the chapter captains of the chariots perceived that 17. 20. t was not the king of Israel, that they 2 Kings turned back from pursuing him.

34 ¶ And a certain man drew a bow 18.31, at a venture, and smote the king of 22 Sam. Israel between the joints of the harness: 2 Chron

Romans

y Exod.

z Ezek, 1. 4. Acts 10. 11. a Zech,

+ Heb.

grown sick, or, weaken-

2 Kings

a 2 Chr.

18. 34. b 2 Sam.

18. 15. c chap.

12. 16. d 1 Chr.

18. 34. e chap.

16. 24.

f chap.

† Heb.

of the

chapter

14. 19. g chap. 2. 10.

h 2 Chr.

20, 31,

ed.

Refore chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me people offered and burnt incense yet in Before CHRIST out of the best for Length and carry me people offered and burnt incense yet in CHRIST out of the host, for I am + wounded. 897.

35 And the battle increased that day; and the king was a stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

36 And there went b a proclamation throughout the host, about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king d died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king e in Samaria.

38 And one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria, and the dogs licked up his blood, and they washed his armour according funto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, the house and all that he did, and the † ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book 11.41. and of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab 8 slept with his fathers, and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead. 41 ¶ And h Jehoshaphat, the son of Asa, began to reign over Judah in the

fourth year of Ahab king of Israel. 42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five \$ 2 Kings 1. 17. and 8. 16. ears old when he began to reign; and ie reigned itwenty and five years in Je-& chap. 14.21, and rusalem: and k his mother's name was Azubah, the daughter of Shilhi.

15. 10. / 2 Chr. 43 And he walked in all the way of 15,10.and Asa his father, he turned not aside from 17. 3. m Lev. it, doing that which was right in the eyes 26, 30. of the Lord: nevertheless m the high chapter places were not taken away; for the that his father had done. 15. 140

the high places

44 And Jehoshaphat n made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jeho- 19.2. shaphat, and his might that he shewed. 6 and how he warred, are they not written Hebrews in the o book of the Chronicles of the 12.14. kings of Judah?

ngs of Judah?

14. 29.

46 And the remnant of the P Sodom- p chapp c ites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land. a Gen.

47 There was then ano king in Edom: a deputy was king.

48 Jehoshaphat made r ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold; but they went not: for the ships were broken at s Ezion-geber.

49 Then said Ahaziah, the son of 2 Chron. Ahab, unto Jehoshaphat, Let my serv- 20, 36. ants go with thy servants in the ships: but Jehoshaphat twould not.

50 ¶ And Jehoshaphat a slept with his 20. 35, 37. fathers, and was buried with his fathers u chap, in the city of David his father; and Je- 2. 10. horam his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ahaziah, the son of Ahab, began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned * two years over Israel.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the 1. 17. LORD, and y walked in the way of his y chap father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

53 For he served z Baal, and worship- 2, 11. ped him, and provoked to anger the chapter 16. 21.

LORD God of Israel, according to all Hosea

014. n 2 Chr.

25.23.and 27. 40. 2 Sam. 2 Kings 8 90 chap. t 2 Chr

898. x chap. 2 Kings

z Judges

I THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED, THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

Before CHRIST

12, 19, chap. 3.

15.45.

1 Sam.

CHAP. I.

896. 1 Moab rebelleth. 9 Elijah twice bringeth fire from seaven. 17 Ahaziah dieth, a 2 Sam. and is succeeded by Jehoram. 8. 2. \$ 1 Kings

THEN a Moab brebelled against Is--rael after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahaziah fell down through a d I Kings lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent 1 Chron. messengers, and said unto them, Go, ine Joshua quite of Baal-zebub, the god of c Ek-", whether I shall recover of this dis-· :50.

f 1 Kings 3 But the angel of the Lord said to 17. 1. g 1 Kings 14. 2. Elijan the Tishbite, & Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Sa- a God in Israel, that thou sendest to in-

maria, and say unto them, Is it not be-cause there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron.

4 Now, therefore, thus saith the Lorn, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah h departed. h1 Kings

5 ¶ And when the me-sengers turned 18. 19.

back unto him he said unto them, Why ch. 4. 25 are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go tern again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Is it not because there is not

i 1 Sam.

28. 14.

19. 13.

14. 8. 1 Acts

23. 23.

m chap

15. 11. o Mat.

p Luke 9.55.

q Num.

1 Kings

18. 38. * 1 Cor.

10. 6. James

5. 17. † Heb.

He turn-

ed again

11. 4. ver. 13.

Isaiah

26, 11. 2 Tim,

13. 6.

* Acts

20. 25.

1 Thess.

soul, Genesis

Ezekiel

4 1 Ku 12, 24.

5. 17. † Heb.

Acts

5. 5. Rev.

6, 13, 14,

1 Kings

Before quire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron?

CHRIST therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

And he said anto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was an hairy i man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king k sent unto him la k 1 Kings captain m of fifty with his fifty. And Matthew he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an n hill; and he spake unto him, Thou man of o God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to n Judges the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then P let fire come down from 9 heaven, and consume thee and thy And there r came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his

> 11 ¶ Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty: and he x answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God Numbers came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty: and the third captain of fifty went up, and came and x fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O 9.3. man of God, I pray thee, let my † life, i ver. 11. and the life of these fifty thy servants, Jer. 5.3. be precious in the circle. be precious in thy sight.

> 14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

19, 17. y Num. 22, 25, 41, u. to Elijah, Go ²down with him; be not 22, 25, 41, c. i.d. of him. And he arose, and went

down with him unto the king.
16 And he said unto him, Thus saith 1 Kings athe LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron, is it not because there is no God in Israel to inquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 \ So he died, according to the word of the LORD, which Elijah had spoken: and b Jenoram reigned in his stead, in the second year of Jehoram, the son of Jehoshaphat, king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the d Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAP. II.

Elijah divideth Jordan, and is taken up into heaven. 19 Elisha healeth the waters. 23 Children mock Elisha.

AND it came to pass, when the Lord would take up Elijah ainto heaven by a a Gen. whirlwind, that Elijah went with b Eli- 5. 24 sha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry e Joshua d here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath d Luke sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said 24, 28, unto him, f As the Lord liveth, and 8 as e 1 Kings thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So fchap. they went down to Beth-el.

3 And the boons of the prophets that g Num. were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, 1Sam. and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master 25.25. h 1 Kings from thy i head to-day? And he said, 18.4. and Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, 33, 3, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD ch. 4. 38. hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, Neh. 8.5. As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul 22, 3. liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to k Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that 18.21. were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said 16. 34. unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to-day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, 1 Tarry, 1 Ruth I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath 1.15. sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his m mantle, and markings wrapped it together, and a smote the n Exod waters, and they were divided hither 14.21. and thither; so that they two went over on odry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they Joshua were gone over, that Elijah said unto 13.17. Elisha, P Ask what I shall 9 do for thee, \$1 Kings before I be taken away from thee. And q Acts Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double 8.17. portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a r Acts hard thing: nevertheless, r if thou see me 10. 10. when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still schap, went on, and talked, that, behold, there 6. 17. appeared a s chariot of fire, and horses Psalm of fire, and parted them both asunder; Hebrews and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into 1.14. ' heaven

12 ¶ And Elisha saw it, and he "cried, Heb. 9. 8 My father, my father! the * chariot of and 11. 5. Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And #1 Kings he y saw him no more; and he took hold x Proof his own clothes, and rent them in two 11.11, and pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Eli. 1.

896.

c 1 Kings 42, 51. ch. 3. 1.

b chap.

d 1 Kings 14.19, and z ver. 3.

a chap.

4. 37. 1 Thess,

5. 17.

† Heb.

shame,

10, 2,

1 Cor.

9. 24. Gal.

4. 18. Titus

2. 14.

c Psalm

48. 2. d Num.

9. 45. Prov.

h Jer.

Hosea

4. 15.

Amos

5. 5. i Prov.

k Gen,

11. 36. 12 Chr.

14. 11. m Deut.

18. 19.

Psalms

63. 4.

John

5.43, 2 Cor.

10. 6.

18. 19. o chap.

3, 11,

Col.

Gal.

Romans

Before jah that fell from him, and went back, the Lord, but not like b his father, c and Before CHRIST and stood by the bank of Jordan: like his mother; for he put away the \$85.

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and z smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 ¶ And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and a bowed themselves to

the ground before him :

16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him 31 Kings up, and cast him upon some b mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

even unto 17 And when they urged him till he † was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent, therefore, fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him (for he tarried at Jericho) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situ-13. 20. 6 ver. 21. f Judges ation of this city is c pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the dwater is naught, and the ground e barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put faalt therein. And they

brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have g healed these waters; there shall not be 20,11.and from thence any more death or barren 22, 6, 15, land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Hebrews

Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto h Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way there came forth little ichildren out of the city, k and mocked him, 2 Chron. and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-44. 5. and head; go up, thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the mname of the Lorn: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty

and two children of them.

n 1 Kings 25 And he went from thence to mount n Carmel; and from thence he returned to . Samaria.

CHAP. III.

1 Jehoram's evil reign. 4 Mesha king of Moab rebelleth. 20 The Moabites being deceived are overcome.

NOW Jehoram, the son of Ahab, began to reign over Israel in Samaria in the a 1 Kings eighteenth a year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of

image dof Baal that his father had made.

3 e Nevertheless he cleaved unto the b 1 Kings sins f of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, 16, 33 and which made Israel to sin; he departed c 1 Kings not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a g ch. 9. 22. sheep master, and h rendered unto the 16. 32. king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams Psalm with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Ahab Matthew was dead, that the king of Moab i re- fi Kings belled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of and 16.19. Samaria the same time, and k numbered 16. 1. all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehosha- i chap. phat the king of Judah, saying, The 1.1. king of Moab hath rebelled against me : \$2 Sam. wilt thou go with me against Moab / 1 Kings to battle? And he said, m I will go up: 22. 4. I am as thou art, my people as thy peo- m1 K1 ple, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the " wilderness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the o king of Judah, and the king of Edom; o Judges and they fetched a compass of seven 17.6. days' journey: and there was no water 22. 48. for the host, and for the cattle + that + Heb. followed them.

lowed them. 10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! feet, Judges that P the LORD hath called these three 4. 10 kings together, to deliver them into the p Joshua hand of Moab!

11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not q Amos here a q prophet of the Lord, that we may inquire of the Lord by him? And 1.6. one of the king of Israel's servants an- s Psalm swered and said, Here is Elisha, the 78. 34. son of Shaphat, which poured water on what to the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, r The word Mark of the LORD is with him. So the king 1. 24. of Israel, and Jehoshaphat, and the king Joh of Edom s went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of 17. Israel, + What have I to do with thee? "2 Chr. get thee to the prophets of thy father 19.3 and to the prophets of thy mother. And † Heb. the king of Israel said unto him, Nay; would for the LORD hath called these three look tokings together to deliver them into the ward hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, As the LORD of see thee, hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, x 2 Chr. were it not that " I regard the presence 7. of Jehoshaphat, the king of Judah, + I Eph. 5.18, would not look toward thee, nor see thec. y chap.

15 But now bring me x a minstrel Ezekiel And it came to pass when the minstret 1.3. Daniel played, that the y hand of the LORD 2. 17. came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, ditches, Make this valley † full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall 14. 10. not see 2 wind, neither shall ye see rain; 18, 38-

110. 6

h chap

verse 9. r chap. thee and

Genesis

a Psalm

36, 6,

20, 28,

17, 18.

Before yet that valley shall be filled with water, || shall I do for thee? tell me: what hast that ye may drink, both ye, and your a cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the

Moabites also into your hand. 19 And ye shall b smite every fenced b1 Sam. city, and every choice city, and shall c 1 Kings fell every good tree, and stop all wells c Deut. of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, when the d meat-offering was ofd Exod. 29. 39. 1 Kings fered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was e filled with water. e Isa. 35. 6. and 41.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood :

23 And they said, This is blood : the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another; now, therefore,

Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in their country

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and Flan. 16. felled all the good trees: only in f Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that 8 drew swords, to break through even unto the king of Edom: but they could

g Judges

to the

b Psalm

Eccl.

c Mat.

18. 25.

d Titus

e ch. 2. 9;

There- 27 Then be tous | ms the stead, and the stead and the stead and the stead and the stead are stead as the stead are stead are stead as the stead are stead are stead as the stead are stead as the stead are stead are stead as the stead are stead as the stead are stead as the stead are stead are stead are stead are stea the wall. And there was great indig-nation against Israel; and they departking of Moab, or of Edom. ed from him, and returned to their own

CHAP. IV.

1 Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil: 8 he promiseth a son to the Shunamite: 18 he raiseth her dead son: 42 he miraculously feedeth an hundred men. a 1 Kings

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of the 2 sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant b did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be c bond-men.

2 And Elisha d said unto her, e What Hof life.

thou in the house? And she said, Thi handmaid hath not any thing in house save f a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee gves sels abroad of all thy neighbours, even 3, 16.

empty vessels; borrow not a few 4 And, when thou art come in, thou shalt h shut the door upon thee and up- h Mar. on thy isons, and shalt pour out into all 6.6. those vessels, and thou shalt set aside 5 Mark 5. 40. that which is full.

5 So she k went from him, and shut & chap. the door upon her and upon her sons, 5. 11. who brought the vessels to her, and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the ves- 17. 16. sels were m full. that she said unto her m Mat. son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he 14.20. said unto her, There is not a vessel And the oil a stayed.

7 Then she o came and told the man 6.12. of God: and he said, Go, sell the oil, 17. 15. and P pay thy debt, and live thou and p Psalm 37. 21.

thy children of the 9 rest.

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha 3. 20. passed to " Shunem, where was a great +1 Kings s woman: and she constrained him to 1.3. s Prov. eat bread. And so it was, that, as oft 31.10, 11. as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, 11 Pet. Behold now, I perceive that this is a an 3.1. holy man of God which passeth by us 6. 20.

continually:

10 Let us make a little chamber, I 3.2. pray thee, * on the wall; and let us set * Joshua for him there y a bed, and a table, and stool, and a candlestick: and it shall 12, 13. be, when he cometh to us, that he shall Hebrews turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day that he came 4.9. thither, and he turned into the chamber,

and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunamite. And, when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been z care- z Luke ful for us with all this care; what is 10. 40. to be done for thee? wouldest thou be 5. 12, 13, spoken for a to the king, or to the cap. a chap. tain of the host? And she answered, b I bi Tim. dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath one child, and her hus- c Gen.

band is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And, when he had called her, she stood d in the d Gen. door.

16 And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, do o not lie unto e ver. 13. thine handmaid.

17 And the woman f conceived, and Matthew bare a son at that season that Elisha 10.41. Hebrews had said unto her, according to the time to. 6.

James

n John

18¶ And when the child was grown, | emrist it f. ll on a day that he went out to his father to the reapers.

g 1 Kings 19 And he said unto his father, & My 8. 13. Jeremiah head, my head! And he said to a lad, Carry him to his h mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and Genesis brought him to his mother, he sat on 22. 2. and her knees till noon, and then i died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on Ezek. 24. the bed of the man of God, and k shut the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband. and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, 11 Kings that I may I run to the man of God, and

come again.

h 1 Tim.

16, 21. k Heb.

11. 35.

8. 34. 2 Tim.

4. 2. † Heb.

18. 19.

p Mat. 28. 9. q Mat. 15. 23.

† Heb.

bitter,

1 Sam.

1. 10.

Proverbs

chapter

s Gen.

9. 1.

Acts

z chap.

x Luke

y I Cor.

9. 21.

≈ Mat.

alsaiah

James 5.

17, 18.

20. 10.

17. 21. verse 26. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou Jeremiah o to him to-day? it is neither in newm 1 Chr. moon nor sabbath. And she said, † It Proverbs shall be well.

> 24 Then " she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, ex-

Peace, verse 26. cept I bid thee. verse 26. So she we 25 So she went, and came unto the man of God to mount o Carmel. And e 1 Kings it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, yonder is that Shunamite -

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her; and say unto her, Is it well with thee ! Is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill she caught him by the Picet: but Gehazi came near 1 to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul † is vexed within her; and the Lord hath rhid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, 5 Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not de-

r 2 Sam. ceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy loins, and take " my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet 20. 1. verse 16. any man, * salute him not; and if any t chapter salute thee, answer him not again: and lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he

arose, and y followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither 2 voice nor 17.19,20. hearing: wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is a not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead,

b verses and laid upon his bed. 4, 5. c 1 Kings 17. 20.

33 He went in, therefore, and b shut the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the Lorp.

34 And he went up, and d lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his Would God my lord were with the pro- 1. 27, 28.

mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands; and he stretched himself upon the child, and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and e walked 61 Kings in the house to and fro; and went up, Romans and stretched himself upon him: and 19. 11. the child sneezed seven times, and the

child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her: and, when she was come in unto him, he said, f Take up thy son!

37 Then she went in, and & fell at his g chap. feet, and bowed herself to the ground, 2, 15. and took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came again to h Gil-hch. 2. 1 gal; and there was i a dearth in the la. d, 10. 38. and the sons of the prophets were k sit. i Ezek. ting before him: and he said unto his k ch. 2. 3. servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe Proverbs pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to 10, 39, gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and Acts gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the

pot of pottage: for they 1 knew them not. 1 Mat. 40 So they poured out for the men to 13.52, and eat: and it came to pass, as they were 1 Tim. eating of the pottage, that they cried 1.7. out, and said, O thou man of God, there 3, 13.
is m death in the pot; and they could m Exod,
10.17. not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring meal: and he a cast it into the pot; and he said, 15.25. Pour out for the people, that they may eat : and there was no harm in the pot. o1 Sam.

42 ¶ And there came a man fron, 9.4. Baal-shalisha, and P brought the man 1 Cor. of God bread of the 9 first-fruits, twenty 9. 11. loaves of barley, and full ears of corn Gal. 6. 6, in the husk thereof: and he said, Give 23, 16. unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, What! 3.9. should I set this before an hundred men? 9. 13. He said again, Give the people, that John 6. 9. they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, & John

They shall seat, and shall leave thereof. 6. 11.

44 So he set it before them, and they 14.20.
did eat, and sleft thereof, according to John the word of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 Of Naaman the leper: 8 Elisha sendeth him to Fordan, and he is healed. 20 Gehazi smitten with leprosy.

NOW Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man a Exod. with his master, and honourable; be-ch. 4. 8 cause b by him the LORD had given b Isaiah 10, 5. deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man in valour; but he was a c Lev.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by 12.7. companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid, and she d waited on Naaman's d Psalm

3 And eshe said unto her mistress, e1 Cor.

f 1 Kings

Before phet that is in Samaria! for he would none. And he urged him to take it; Before CHRIST recover him of his leprosy. cir. 894. 4 And one went in and told his lord, fi Kings saying, Thus and thus said 8 the maid 10.24. that is of the land of Israel.

that is of the land of Israel. 5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter h unto the

king of Israel. And he departed, and took † with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and iten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now, when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have t erewith sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of

his leprosy.

g Job 31. 13.

3. 1.

h chap.

† Heb.

hand,

1 Sam. 3. 10. Judges

14. 12.

ķ Gen.

30. 2. / Deut.

32. 39.

. Luke

chap.32.

q chap.

John

4. 50

7 John

s Judges 16. 17. verse 13.

Acts 3.

1.Cor.

11 Cor.

2. 14. 2! Prov.

3. 5. Isaiah

55. 8.

Mat.

1 Cor.

x Gen.

41. 43.

y Job 31, 13,

≈2 Chr.

20. 20. Luke

4. 27.

verse 5.

1 Cor.

6. 12. and 10. 32:

3. 18.

3. 7.

4. 27.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read to e letter that he rent his clothes, and said, Am k I God, I t. kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? Wherefore consider, I pray ma Kings v at, and see how he seeketh m a quarrei

22. 35, 36. against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent n chap. 1. o the king, saying, " Wherefore hast 6, 16. and 3. 17, 19. thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a op ophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and p stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent 9 a messenger unto him, saying, Go, and r wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be s clean.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand and call on the name of the Lord his God, and a strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them and be clean? So he turned and went away

in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, * My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great ch, 2. 12. thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 y Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he z was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came a Daniel and sto d before him: and he said, Beb Genesis old, now I know that there is a no God in all the earth but in Israel; now, therec Genesis ore, I pray thee, take b a blessing of thy servant.

16 But ne said, As the LORD liveth,

but he refused.

17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt-offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the Loap.

18 In this thing the Lorp pardon thy servant, that || when my master goeth | Or, into the house of Rimmon to worship lord went there, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the Lord pardon thy ser- down vant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him a little way.

20 ¶ But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my bowed master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, down myself in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the LORD liveth, house of he brought: but, as the Loke home. Rimmon d I will run after him, and take some when I what of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman: down and, when Naaman saw him running after him, he lighted down from the house of chariot to meet him, and said, Is all Rimnon, the Lord well?

22 And he said, All is well. My now, master hath sent me, saying, Behold, verse 17. even now there be come to me from 6. 10. mount Ephraim two young men of the 2 Peter sons of the prophets; give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the tower he took them from their hand, and bes owed them in the house; and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master: and Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not e ser. mine heart with thee, when the man 20. 10. turned again from his chariot to meet Mat. 5. thee? e Is it a time to receive money, 1 Cor. and to receive garments, and olive-yards, 9. 12. and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and 2 Cor. men-servants, and maid-servants?

27 The leprosy, therefore, of Naaman 3. 29. shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed f for ever. And he went out from 2 Chron. his presence a leper as white g as snow. 26. 19.

CHAP. VI.

1 Elisha causeth iron to swim. 18 The Syrians are smitten with blindness. 24 The king of Syrin besiegeth Samaria. 30 The king sendeth to slay Elisha.

AND the asons of the prophets said at Kings before whom I stand, I will receive unto Elisha, Behold now, the place 13.4.

into the Rimmons and he leaned on my hand, borved pardon

cir. 894.

4. 23. ch. 2, 16. dver.3.6.

+ Heb.

e Rev. 18. 15.

f Exod.

2 Prov. 24. 6. + Heb. Peloni. Almoni,

Ruth h Acts 17. 11. 1 John

As the sea when troubled with

57. 20. ¿ Eccl. 10. 20.

winds,

Tsaiah

? Gen. 37. 13. n Isaiah 3. 9, 10. n 1 Sam.

23. 26.

23, 22,

o Exod \$ 2 Chr. 32. 7. Psalm

Rom. 8. 31. ver. 8. Psalm 50. 15. Ezek. 36. 37. rchap. 2. 11, 12. Psulms 18.10. and

68 17.

Refore where we † dwell with thee is too strait

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, sit before und let us make us ba olace there this face, where we may dwell. And he answered, chap. 2.3. Go ye.

51 Tim. 3 And one said, Be content, I pray

e Judges thee, and e go with thy servants. he answered, I will go.

4 So dhe went with them. And when they came to Jordan they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the † axe-head fell into the water: and he cried, and said. Alas, master! for it was eborrowed.

6 And the man of God said. Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And he cut down fa stick, and cast it in thither, and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore, said he, Take it up to thec. And he put out his hand and took it.

8 Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and g took counsel with his servants, saying, † In such and such a place shall be my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down,

10 And the king of Israel b sent to the place which the man of God told him, and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once, nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was || sore troubled for this thing; and he cailed his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king; but Elisha the prophet, that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy i bed-chamber.

13 And he said, Go and k spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is 1 in Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses. and chariots, and m a great host: and they came by night, and a compassed the city about.

15 ¶ And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city, both with horses and chariots: and his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, . Fear not; for they that be P with us are more than they that be with them.

17 And Elisha 4 prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the Lord opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was r full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

18 ¶ And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with s blindness. And he smote them with blindness, according to the word of Elisha.

19 And Elisha said unto them, This Mark is not the way, neither is this the city; 8.24. i llow me, and I will bring you to the 24.16. man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, Lord, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Sa-

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, schap, shall I smite them? shall I smite them? 2. 12

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not werse 31. smite them: wouldest thou smite those 21.15. and whom thou hast taken captive with thy 27. 22. sword and with thy bow? a Set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision 12. 20. for them: and when they had eaten and drunk he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria x came no more into the land of x chap.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, ver. 8, 10, 24. that y Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and be- y1 Kings sieged Samaria.

25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an z ass's head was sold for || four- z Exod. score pieces of silver, and || the fourth | 23. 13. part of a cab of doves' dung for five is, ten pieces of silver.

26 ¶ And, as the king of Israel was 1 Chro passing by upon the wall, there cried a That is, woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, a pint, O king!

27 And he said, a If the LORD do not a Psalm help thee, whence shall I help thee? out 127. 1, 2. of the barn-floor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee ! And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to-day, and we will eat my son to-morrow.

29 So we b boiled my son, and did eat 26.29. him: and I said unto her on the next 28.55. day, Give thy son, that we may eat him; Lam. and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the d 1 Kings king heard the words of the woman, 21.2 that he rent his clothes; and he pass- 15a. 56. 6. ed by upon the wall, and the people 19. 2. ed by upon the wan, and the people ocked, and, behold, he had a sackcloth Acts 23.14.

23.14.

23.14.

23.14.

31 Then he said, e God do so and 18. 17. nore also to me, if the shead of Elisha, verses 16, 33. he son of Shaphat, shall stand on him James this day.

s Gen. 19. 11. Job 5.

u ver. 23.

ver. 8, 9. and 21,34.

pounds, 1 Chron.

Before cir. 893. Psalm 118. 6. Ezekiel Malachi h ch. 7. 2. i ver. 12. I Gen.

m Rev.

cir. 892.

a chap.

verse 18.

b Psalm

Isaiah

c chap.

d chap. 5. 18. o Gen.

7. 11. Malachi

3. 10. f Gen. 18. 14.

13.46.

i Gen.

11 Sam.

Psalin

7. 9.

5. 24.

Job

15. 21.

n Gen.

20. 15.

o Ps. 48.

n Mat.

119. 147.

58. 8.

6.25

16.9.

32 But Elisha g sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the king se tha man from before him: but, ere the messenger came to him, the said to the elders, See ye how this son of ka murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the hor: is not the ! sound of his master's * 1 Kings feet behind him ?

33 And, while he yet talked with him, behold, the messenger came down buto him, and he said, Behold, this evil is of the LORD, what should I m wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAP. VII.

1 Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 17 The unbelieving lord, having the charge of the gute, is trodden to death by the people.

THEN Elisha a said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, b To-morrow, about this time, shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a cshekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then a lord, on whose hand the king dleaned, answered the man of God, and said, Behold, if the Lord would make ewindows in heaven might fihis thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt g see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof. g ver. 20. h Lev.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men hat the entering in of the gate; and they isaid one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and & Esther we shall die there: and k if we sit still here, we die also. Now, therefore, come, and let us fail unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the 1 twilight, 30. 17. ver. 7, 9. to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, there Proverbs was no man there.

6 For the LORD had made the host m 2 Sam. of the Syrians m to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the ch. 19. 7. noise of a great host; and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings of the " Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

> 7 Wherefore they arose, and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and o fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the Proverbs uttermost part of the camp they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and phid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said † one to anoth r. Before We do not well: this day is 9 a day f CHRIST 892. good tidings, and we held our peace; it we tarry till the morning-light some † + Heb. mischief will come upon us : ow there- the man fore, come, that we may go and tell the brother, king's household.

10 So they came, and called unto the porter of the city; and they told them. Ezek. 18. saying. We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no mathere, neither voice of man, but hors. tied, and asses tied, and the tents a t'iev were.

11 And he called the porters, and they told it to the king's house within

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night and said unto his r servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us : They know that we be hungry, Proverbs therefore are they gone out of the camp $\frac{5.22}{r}$ Gen. to hide themselves in the field, saying, 20. 8. When they come out of the city we shall ch. 6. 8. catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And s one of his servants answer- 5.13. ed and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city (behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it; behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed) and let us send and see.

14 They took, Mierefore, † two chi- + Heb. riot-horses; and the king sent after the two ch host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan; and lo, all the way was full of garments and | vessels which the Saria had cast away in their | haste: and the award is messengers returned and told the king, put for

16 And the people went out and spoil- several ed the tents of the Syrians. So a mea- furnisure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, ture, and two measures of barley for a sherel according to the word of the Lord.

17 ¶ And the king ppointed the lord, Isaiah on whose hand he leaned, to have the 22. 24. charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as hasterthe man of God had said, who spake ing as is when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass, as the man with of God had spoken to the king, saving, fear. Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to-morrow, about this time, in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now behold, if the Lond & Num. should make windows in heaven might 20, 12, such a thing be? And he said, Behol 1, 2 Chron. thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but 20, 20, shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for 17.6. the people trode upon him in the gate, 5. 10. and he died.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The Shunamite hath her land restored. 7 Hazael killeth Ben-hadad, and

19. 00. Hebrews g Phil. 2. 4. † Heb. then iniquity will jind us out. Numbers

Esther

Before CHRIST 801. ~

a chap.

4. 34. ř Gen.

c Ruth

d Psalm

105. 16.

c Gen.

41. 27. 2 Sam.

24. 13. f1 Tim.

cir. 825.

r ver. 6.

This

history

seems to

he before that of

ever. 1.

24. King 24. 3. h. 5. 5.

" erse 0.

1. 2. ! Heb.

21. 8.

n chap.

Jer.

Łaike

10. 37

12, 17, and 13. 7.

e Ames

19. 41. " chap.

13. and

o. 1. and 24. 17.

Mue, Numbers

5. 3

25 his wicked reign.

THEN spake Elisha unto the woman, a whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine b household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the Lorp hath d called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land e seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saving of the man of God: and she went with her fhousehold, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass, at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines : and she went forth & to cry unto the king for her house, and for her land.

4 And the king | talked with Gerazi, the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

Naaman, 5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life. cried to the king for her house, and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, h this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saving, * Restore all that was hers, and all the iraits of the field, since the day that she left the land, even until now.

73 And Elisha came to Damascus; and Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick: a I Lings and it was told him, saying, The i man 13. 1. Sings of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto k Hazael, 1 Kings Take a present in thine hand, and go meet the man of God, and m inquire of the Lond by him, saying, Shall I + recover of this disease?

9 So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camers' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, " Thy son Ben-hadad king of 6. 21. and Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

> 10 And Elisha said unto him, Go. say unto him, Thou mavest certainly recover; howbeit the Lond hath showed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance steadfastly until he was ashamed: and the man of God o wept

12 And Hazael said, Why weereth my lord? And he answered, Because I know P the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: a their strong holds wet thou set on fire, and their Mat. 7.6. young men will thou slay with the sword, and wilt dish their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazael said, But what! is is a set the servant a dog that he should a do

succeedeth him. 16 Jehoram's wie ted this great thing? And Elisha answered, Before reign: 23 Ahaziah succeedeth him: The Lord hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Svria

14 So he departed from Elisha, and #1 Kings came to his master; who said to him, 19. 15. What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldest surely recover

15 And it came to pass a on the mor- uver. 13. row, that he took a thick cloth, and Eccl. lipped it in water, and x spread it of x Judges his face, so that he died; and Hazael 4.19, 21. reigned in his stead.

16 T And in the yfifth year of Joram, Matthew the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jeho- 26. 19. shaphat leing then king of Judah, Jeho- 1 Kings ram, the son of Jehoshaphat king of Ju- ch. 3. It dah, began to reign.

17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reign-

ed eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the 2 way of the 2 Ges. kings of Israel, as did the house of 6. 12. Ahab; for the a daughter of Ahab was a ver. 26, his wife: and he did b evil in the sight 2 Chron. of the Lord.

19 Yet the Lord would not destroy 11. 6.
Judah c for David his servant's sake, d c 1 Kings as he promised him to give him alway d 2 Sam. a light, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days Edom * revolted from 1 Kings under the hand of Judah, and made a Titus king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zair, and e 1 Kings all the chariots with him: and he rose ch. 1. 2. f by night, and g smote the Edomites f Joshua which compassed him about, and the 10.9. captains of the chariots: and the peo- 11. 11 ple fled into their tents.

22 h Yet Ed m revolted from under 15. 29. 22 h Yet Ed in revolted day. Then 27, 40.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, i Joshua and all that he did, are they not written 21. 13 in the k book of the Chronicles of the 2 Chron. kings of Judah?

24 And Joram I slept m with his fu- 14, 29. thers, and was buried with his fathers I Deut. in the city of David : and Ahazish his m 2 Chr. son reigned in his stead.

25 1 In the welf year of Joram, the n 1 Kings son of Ahab king of Israel, did Ahaziah the sm of Jehoram king of Judah, begin to reign.

26 . Two and twenty years old was o 2 chr. Ahaziah when he began to reign, and 22.1, 2. he reigned one year in Jerusalem : and his nother's name was Athahah, the P p ver. 18. daughter of Chir. king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the a house of Ahab, and did revit in the q 1 Kings sight of the Lord, as did the house of 15.6.

Ahab: s for he was the son-in-law of the 11. 6. house of Alab. 28 ¶ And he went with Joram, the

son of Ahab, to the war against Hazael king of Syrra in Ramorh-gilead; and 11 Kings he's mans wourded Joram.

healed in Jezreel of the wounds which

g 1 Kings

k 1 Kings

2 ('or.

9 And Ling Josam went back to be

Before the Syrians had given him at Ramah, on the top of the stairs, and blew with Before CHRIST about he found to the stairs about the stairs are stairs. when he fought against Hazael kins of 894. Syria: and Ahaziah, the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see u 1 Kings Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was a sick.

CHAP. IX.

1 John is anointed king: 24 he killeth Foram in the feli of Naboth. 36 Fezesel is eaten o, dogs.

AND Elisea the prophet called one of the † Saldren of the prophets, and ₹ Heb. said unco han, a Gird up thy loin- and take his box of all in thine hand, and go a 1 Kings 18. 45. to Rannah-gilead.

16. 1.

+ Heb.

10. 16.

f Psalm 116. 15.

Luke

21. 10.

14. 10. i Deut.

21, 23,

verses

n verses

Mat. 7. 2.

29.26

Isaiah

Hosea 9. 7. Mark

3. 20. John

10. 20.

Acts 17.

in cram-

2 And, when thou comest thicher, \$ 1 Kings look out there John, the 5 son of Jehoshapril, the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his breaker, and carry him to an † inner o: .. mber ch unber.

3 Then take the box of oil and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the el Kings Los D, I have samoined thee king over i-rael: then open the door, and diffee, dfs.lm and tarry not. 112. 5. Martnew

man the prophet, went to Ramoth-

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were saturg : and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jenu said, Unto which of all us? and he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his bead, and said unto him, Thus saith el Kings 14.10. and the LORD G d of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the Lond, even over Israel.

7 And thou shalt e smite the house of Abab thy master, that I may favenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the g 1 Kings and the block of lezebel.

18. 4. and LORD, g at the hand of Jezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall h 1 Kings perish; and I will cut off from Ahab him that h pisseth against the wall, and 32. 36. k 1 Kings him that is i shut up and left in Israel.

9 And I will make the house of Ahab 1.1 Kings like the house of & Jeroboam, the son mi Kings of Nebat, and like the house of 1 Baasha, the son of Ahijah.

> 10 And the in dogs shall eat Jezebel in the a portion of Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door and fled.

11 Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, Is all well? wherefore came this o mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and P put it under him trumpets saying, Jehu is king.

14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshapbat, the son of Nimshi, conspired against Jorain; (now Joram had kept Ramothgilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria:

15 But king Joram was returned to be 4 healed in Jezreel of the wounds gehap. which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria;) and Jehu said. If it be your minds then r let none go forth nor escape out of the r Exod.

city, to go to sell it in Jezreel.

Luke
16 So Jellu rode in a chariot, and 10. 8. went to Jezrcel: for Joram lay there. And & Alaziah king of Judah was come \$2 Chr. down to see J ram.

17 And there stood to a watchman on # chap the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the Isaiah company of Jehu as Le came, and said 21.5. and I see a company. And Joram said, Take 62. 6. an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus said the king, Is it peace? And Jehn said, # 4 \ So the young man, even the young What hast thou to do with place? with his thee behind me. And the watchman and told, saying, The messenger came to reace? I Kings them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horse- verse 19 back, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast then to do with peace? turn thee helind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, + Heb. He came even unto them, and cometh in made not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu, the son of Nimshi; for he driveth † furiously.

21 And Joram aid, Make ready. And his chariet was made ready. And Jo- 12. ram king of Israel, and Ahaziah king of Judah, went out, each in his chariet, Hebrews and they went out against Jehu, and met 12.14. him in the portion of Naboth the Jez recline.

22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, " What peace, so long as the * whoredoms of thy niother Jezebel, and her y witchcratts, are so many?

23 And Joram z turned his hands, and a fied, and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O Ahaziah!

24 And Jehu † drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms; and the arrow went out at he heart, and he sunk down in his

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his cap- Proverbs tain, Take up, and cast him in the por- 21. 30. tion of the field of Naboth the Jezreel- Eccl. ite: for remember how that, when I and \$.12. thou rode together after Ahab his fa- 21, 29, ther, the LORD said this b burden upon

26 Surely I have seen evesterday the 24, 22.

≈ 1 Kings

18. and 26. 24. 2 Cor. p Mat. 21. 7.

2 Chron.

8. 18, 27. Proverbs

i i Kings

2. 10. & chapter

8. 8. 25.

2 Jer.

4. 30. Ezekiel

23. 43.

n chap.

verse 16.

o Prov.

10. 7

Isai di

65. 15. p Ecci.

16. 1.

12. 23. * Psalm

83. 10.

13. 20.

Rev.

Before | blood of Naboth, and the blood of his | est of your master's sons, and deet him d sons, saith the Lorp; and I will re-884. quite free in this plat, saith the LORD 4 Heb. Now, therefore, take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word d Deut. of the Load. 1 Kings

27 & But when Ahaziah the king of Judal san this, he fled by the way of the garden-house: and Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite chim also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to f Gur, hich is by a Ibleam: and he fled to h Mogiddo, and died there.

f 2 Chr. 28 And b 22.9. chariot to Je g Joshus 17.11. his sepulcing hi Kings to of David 28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulciare with his fathers in the ici-

29 And in the k eleventh year of Joram, the son of Ahab, began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 ¶ And when Jehu was come to Jezeet, Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 and as ledg entered in at the gate m things she said, Had m Zimri peace who slew

his neaster?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three cunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down; and some of her bl wed was sprinkled on the wait, and on the horses: and he " trode her under foot.

Mal. 4. 3. 34 And when he was come in he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this o cursed woman, and P bury her: for she is a sking's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her; but q 1 Kings the; found no more of her than the scull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and r 1 Kings told nim: and he said, This is the word of the Load, which he spake by his serva t E jah the Tishbite, saying, s Job In the portio of Jezreel shall s dogs eat 31. 3. the fiesh of J zebel: Acts

37 And the carcass of Jezebel shall be as thung upon the face of the field in the port n of Jezreel; so that they shall

not say, This is Jezebel,

CHAP. X.

1 Seventy of Ahab's children put to death, 18 Jehn destroyeth the worshippers of Buil, 29 yet followeth idolatry. 34 Jehnahaz succeedeth Jehu.

a 1 Kings AND Ahab had a seventy sons in Sa-21. 21. maria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the eiders, and to them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Now, bas soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour,

on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, d 1 Kings and said, Behold, etwo kings stood not before him; how then shall we stand?

5 And he that was over the house, and Luke he that was over the city, the elders al- 14.31. so, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, We are thy serv-f1 Kings ants, and will do all that thou shalt bid 20. 4. us; we will not make any king : do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then be wrote a letter the second time to them, saving, If ye be mine, and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the sheads of the mon your master's g Exod. sons, and come to me to Jezrcel by to- Dout. morrow this time. Now the king's 5.9 sons, being seventy persons, were with Joshua the h great men of the city, which † Proverbs brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the let- 25. 9 ter came to them, that they took the + Heb. king's sons, and i slew seventy persons, made and put their heads in baskets, and sent freat, 1.2

him them to Jezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the k gate until the morn- k Dent.

9 And it came to pass in the morning Ruth that he went out, and stood, and said to /1 Sam. all the people, Ye be irighteous: behold m I conspired against my master, and 21.21 slew him; but "who slew all these?

10 Know now, that there shall o fall 21.3 unto the earth nothing of the word of 9, 6, 9 the LORD, which the LORD Pspake n ver. 6. concerning the house of Ahab: for the 01 Sam. LORD hath done that which he spake 3. by his servant Elijah.

11 So Jehu slew all that remained or 8, 56 the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all Zech. his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his Luke 9 priests, until he left him none remain- 21. 13.

Tit, 1.2.
Tit, 1.2.
P 1 Kings
21, 19. came to Samaria: and as he was at the chap. 9. shearing-house in the way,

13 Jehu met with the brethren of 2.15. Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who r Gen. are ye? And they answered, We are 2 Chron. the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go 22.8. down to salute the children of the king, and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, s Take them alive. sver. 10. And they took them alive, and slew 2 Chron. them at the pit of the shearing-house, Psalm even two and forty men; neither left he 50. 21. any of them.

15 ¶ And, when he was departed 4.11. theree, he lighted on Jehonadab, the Jer. 35.6. son of Rechab, coming to meet him; blessed, and he + saluted him, and said to him, Genesis Is thine heart right, as my heart is with \$31.55. thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, † It is. If it be, give me thine hand. And it is.

15. 17. h chap. ver. 14.

Proverbs Kings

t Judges 1. 16. and

b chap.

c Deut. 17. 14. 1 Sam.

3 Look even out the ebest and meet-

up to him into the chariot. 16 And he said, Come with me, and

21 Kings see "my zeal for the Lord. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria he Mat. 6.2. slew all that remained unto Ahab in Sax 1 Kings maria, till he had x destroyed him, ac-21. 21. Malachi cording to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the peoy 11Kings ple together, and said unto them, y Ahab served Baal a little, but Jehu shall z ver. 9. Job 13. 7. serve him 2 much.

19 Now, therefore, call unto me all the a prophets of Baal, all his servants, a 1 Kings and all his priests, let none be wanting; for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal: whosoever shall be wanting he shall not & ver 18. live. But Jehu did it in b subtilty, to Matth w the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

22.6.

10. 16.

2 Cor. 12. 16.

mouth

Rev.

& Exod.

14, 15.

h 1 Kings

14. 23. i Lev.

26.30.

Ezra

6, 11.

k Hosea

cir. 850.

1 ver. 28.

m 1 Kings

Hosea

1. 4. Mark

20 And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaim-

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel; ever. 19. and call the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not: and they came into the house d1 Kings of Baal; and d the house of Baal was 8. 16. † Heb. full † from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was oto mouth. ver the vestry. Bring forth evestments Joel 3, 2, for all the worshippers of Baal. he brought them forth vestments.

25 And Jehn went, and Jehonadab, 2 Cor. 11. the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And, when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt-offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth f1 Kings him go, this life shall be for the life of

20. 39, 40. him. 25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burntoffering, that Jehu said to the guard, and to the captains, Go in and slay them; g. Ezek. 9. 5, 6. let g none come forth. And they smote

the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal. 26 And they brought forth the hima-Dan. 2. 5. ges out of the house of Baal, and burnt

them with the edge of the sword; and

27 And they brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it is draught-house un-

to this day. 28 Thus Jehu k destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 1 Howbeit, from the m sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who made

Before he gave him his hand; and he took him ter them, to wit, the negative charge christ were in Beth-el, and that were in Dan.

30 And o the Lord said unit Jehu, w Because thou hast P done well, in exe- n1 Kings cuting that which is right in mine eyes, 12.28. and hast done unto the house of Ahab 9, according to all that was in mine heart, p Hosea thy children of the 9 fourth generation q ver. 34. shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu + took no heed to walk 13.10.and in the law of the Lord God of Israel 15.8. with all his heart: for he departed not Ezekich from the sins of Jeroboam, which mad 29. 19. Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the Lord began Ps. 39. 1. to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote Proverbs them in all the coasts of Israel; 4. 23.

33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reuben- 8. 2. ites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, verse 3. which is by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria: and \$1 Kings. Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And † the time that John reigned the days over Israel in Samaria was twenty and were. eight years.

CHAP. XI.

1 Jehoash is saved from Athalial's massacre: 4 he is made king, &c.

AND when a Athaliah, the mother of 2 Chron. Ahaziah, saw that her son was b dead, 22. 10. she arose, and destroyed all the seed e. † royal.

2 But c Jehosheba, the daughter of of the king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took 2 Caron. Joash, the son of Ahaziah, and stole 22.6 him from among the king's sous which Ezekiel 16.44. were slain; and they hid him, even him Rev. and his nurse, in the bed-chamber dfrom 17. 6. Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

S And he was with her hid in the d 1 King: house of the Lord six years: and Atha-11. 36. liah edid reign over the land.

4 ¶ And the seventh year f Jehoiada e Psalm sent and fetched the grulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, 3. 15. and brought them to him into the house Rev. 17. of the Lord, and hande a covenant 1, 7. with them, and took an oath of them in fi Kings the house of the Lord, and shewed 1. them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, g1 Chr. This is the thing that ye shall do; A 2 Chron, third part of you that enter in on the 23.6. k sabbath shall even be keepers of the h2 Chr. watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part shall be at the gate 10.3. of I Sur; and a third part at the gue Hake m behind the guard; s : shall ye keep the &1 Chr watch of the house, that it be not bro- 9.25. ken down.

7 And two parts of all you that go m 2 Chr. Israel to sin. Jehu departed not from af- forth on the sabbat's, even they shall 23. 4.

n Exed.

Ps. 47. 1.

e 1 Sam.

21.9.

2 2 Chr. 23. 11.

& Psalm

47. I. † Heb.

let the

Ps..im 72, 15.

t verses

2 Chron.

8, 15.

23. 12.

zı chap.

2 Chron.

Romans

y 1 Sam.

≈ Ezek.

30. 8.

Bev.

19. 20.

b Deut. 17. 16. 2 Sam.

c Psalm

Romans

13. 3, 4. d chap.

20. 26.

122. 9.

king live,

Before keep the watch of the house of the Lord the gard to the king? Before HRIST about the king. 884.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his ha d: and he that cometh within the ranges let him be "slain: and be ve with the king as he goeth out, and as he com-

21. 14. 2 Chron. 23. 11. 9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to lehoiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king . David's spears and shields, that were in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the tem-

p 1 Kings ple, along by the Paltar and the temple. 12 And he brought forth the king's

son, and put the crown upon him, and 9 1 Kings 3. 15. gave him the I testimony: and they I made him king, and anointed him; and they s clapped their hands, and said, God † save the king.

13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard, and of the people, she came to the people into the temple

of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a " pillar, as the manner sour, and the princes, and the trumpeters, by the king; and all the people of the land rej iced, and blew with trum-6. 1s. and Dets: and Athahah rent her clothes, and cried, " Treason, treason!

x 1 Kings

16. 17, 18. verse 1. Mat. 7. 5. 15 But Joh unda the priest commanded the captains of the 5 landreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges; and him that 2 followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let he: not be slain in the house of the

19. 9, 20.

16 And they laid hands on her: and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house; and

a Judges there was she a slain.

17 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenant Mat. 7. 2. between the Lord and the bking and 17. 1. and the people, that they should be the Lord's people; between the king also and the people.

> 18 And all the people of the land went into the dhouse of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Maitan the priest of Baal before the altars: and the priest appointed officers over the house of the Lord.

19 And he cook the rulers over hundr. ds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the Lord, and came by the way of house: and he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land fre- e2 Chr. joiced, and the city was in quet; and 23. 20. they slew Athaliah with the sword beside 11, 10. the king's house.

21 Seven years old was Jehoash when he began to reign.

CHAP. XII

1 Jehoash reigneth weil all the days of Jenoiada: 4 he repaireth the temple: 19 he is slain b; Amaziah.

IN the a seventh year of Jehu Jehoash a 2 Chr. began to reign; and forty years re.goed 24. 1 began to reign; and forty years regimed he in Jerusalem: and his b mother's b1Kings 15, 10. name was Zibiah of Geersheba.

2 And John ash did that which was 21.31. d right in the sight of the Loan all his di Sam days, wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.

3 But the chigh places were not ta- c1 Kings ken away; the people still sacrificed f Deut. and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the † dedicated things † Heb.he-linesses, that is brought into the house of the verse 18. LORD, even the money s of every one g Exod. that passeth the account, the money that 21. 30. every man is h set at, and all the money h Lev. that cometh into any man's heart to 27.2 bring into the house of the LORD.

5 Let the k priests take it to them, 35,5 every man of his lacquaintance; and \$ 2 Chr. let them repair the breaches of the house, 24.5. wheresoever any breach shall be found. 29. 9, 14.

6 But it was so, that, in the three Ezra and twentieth year of king Jehoash, the 7. 16. and 8. 25. priests had not repaired the breaches of

7 Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? Now, therefore, m receive no more money of your ac- m verses quaintance, but deliver it for the breach- 4,5. es of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jehoiada the priest took a a 2 Chr. chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, Mark and set it o beside the altar, on the right 12. 41. side as one cometh into the house of the 0 Num. LORD: and the priests that kept the † Luke door put therein all the money that was 21. brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was so, when they saw that Numbers there was much money in the chest, that 18. 4. the king's r scribe and the a high priest 84. came up, and they put up in bags, and p chap. told the money that was found in the 19.2 house of the Lorp.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they laid it out to the carpenters and builders that wrought upon the house of the Lord,

2 Chr.

Yehoahaz his wicked reign:

58, 12,

12 Chr.

x Num.

† Heb.

y Lev.

Deut.

14. 25.

z chap.

a 2 Chr.

b 2 Chr.

Ezekiel

21. 2.

Luke

9. 51.

c chap.

18. 15.

+ Heb.

conspired a conspi-

facy.
d Judges

1 Kings

9. 15. e 2 Chr.

9.11. f 2 Chr.

24. 27. g 2 Chr.

849.

b Deut.

2. 14.

Isaiah 10. 5, 6.

15. 18.

cir. 842. f.Pse(m

g 2 Ch 24. 25.

20. 3.

in truth,

Neh. 7. 2.

24. 14.

Before CHRIST stone, and to buy timber and hewed sione, to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid s chap. 22. 6 out for the house to repair it. Isaiah

13 Howbeit there were anot made for the house of the Lord "bowls of silver, Ezekiel snuriers, basons, x trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the u 1 Kings money that was brought into the house of the Lord:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house

of the LORD.

15 Moreover, they reckoned not with the men into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt † faithfully.

16 The y trespass-money and sin-monev was not brought into the house of the Lord: it was the priest's.

17 Then 2 Hazael king of Syria 2 went up, and fought against Gath, and took it : and Hazael b set his face to go

up to Jerusalem.

18 And Jehoash king of Judah took all the hallowed things that Jehosha-Jeremiah phat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the Lord, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria: and he went away from Jerusa-

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jeheash, and all that be did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of

the kings of Judah?

20 And his servants arose, and made † a conspiracy, and slew Jehoash in the house of d Millo, which goeth down to

21 For f Jozachar, the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad, the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the scity of David: and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Jehoahaz his wicked reign: 8 Joash succeedeth him. 20 Erisha's death.

IN the a three and twentieth year of 8. 16. and Joash, the son of Ahaziah king of Judah, Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, began to verse 10. reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, and followed the sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, which Hebrews male Israel to sin; he departed not c Judges

therefrom.

3 9 And the anger of the Load was b kindled against Israel; and he c delid chap. 8. 13. e 1 Kings vered them into the hand of d Hazae k. g f Syria, as d into the hand of e Benhalad, the son of Hezael, an their days

4 And John that the Lord, and the Lorp hearkened unto him, for

12 And to s masons, and hewers of the saw the oppression of Israel, become, and to buy timber and hewed cause the king of Syria oppressed them.

5 (And the Lorn gave Israel ha saviour, so that they went out from under g Exod, the hand of the Syrians: and the chil. 3.7. dren of Israel dwelt in their tents as be- 9, 21, fore-time.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel sin, but walked therein: and there remained the grove also in ; Deur. Samaria.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the k dust by k chap. threshing.

8 ¶ Now, the 1 rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his m might, are they not written in the book 11 Kings of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Jehoahaz a slept with his fa- 17. 50. thers; and they oburied him in P Sama- nt Kings ria: and Joash his son reigned in his of Kings stead.

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Job Joash king of Judah began Jehoash, the pa Kings son of Jehoahaz, to reign over Israel in 16. 29 Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did that which was evil a in the sight of the Lonn; he departed q Gen. not from all the sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin; but 9, 18. he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, ch. 20. 3. and all that he did, and his might where- and 21. 6. with he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and +1 Kings J ash was buried in Samaria with the 1.13. kings of Israel.

14 ¶ Now Elisha was fallen sick, of his sickness whereof he s died. And s Isaiah Joash the king of Israel came down un. 57.1. Zech. to him, and wept over his face, and said, 1.5. O my father, 'my father! the "chariot tchap. of Israel, and the horsemen thereof!

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take 22.30. bow and arrows: and he took unto him Proverbe bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, Ezekiel

† Put thine hand upon the bow: and he 22. 30. put his hand upon it; and Elisha * put Mare his hands upon the king's hands. 17 And he said, Open the window hand to

eastward: and he opened it. Then Eli- x Gen. sha said, Shoot: and he shot. And be 49. 24. said, The arrow of the Lord's deliver- Psalm ance, and the arrow of deliverance from and144.1 Syria; for thou shalt smile the Syrians John 15.5, n y Aphek, till thou have consumed y 1 Sam. them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows: and he took them. And he said unto the sing of Israel, 2 Smite upon the ground: 2 Fred. and he smote thrice, and staved.

19 And the man of God was wroth

1 Kings

8. 12. Amos

4. 1. 1 Kings

Before with him, and said, Thou shouldest | of Salt, • ten thousand, and took | Sehave smitten five or six times, then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but thrice.

cir. 838. & chap.

·!· Heb. and the

touched. b Ezek.

37, 10,

14. 36.

Rev.

11. 11.

d Exod.

1 Kings

17. 18.

Amos

4. 6. cir. 839.

verses

cir. 836.

839.

25. 1.

12. 3.

g Num. 35. 33.

& chap.

Ezekiel

18. 20. I chap.

25. 11. n Gen.

2 Sain.

8. 13. Psalm

50. title.

18, 19.

32. 13.

Psalm

105. 8.

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the a bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: † and when the man was let down, b and touched man went and the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hazael king of Syria c op-Matthew pressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.

23 And the Lord was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, c chap. 3. and had respect unto them, because of his d covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence f as yet.

13. 14. 24 So Hazaer king or 5)... and 17. 7. Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead. 24 So Hazael king of Syria died, and

25 And Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz took again out of the hand of Benhadad, the son of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war: g three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Amaziah's good reign: 7 he smiteth Edom. 8 Joash defeateth him: 17 he is slain by a conspiracy.

IN the second year of Joash, son of e 2 Chr. Jehoahaz king of Israel, reigned a Amaziah, the son of Joash king of Judah.

Mat. 1.8. 2 He was twenty and five years old b ver. 19. when he began to reign, and reigned b twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: 2 Chron. and his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was c right e chap. 12. 2. 2 Chron. in the sight of the Lorp, yet not like David his father: he did according to 25. 2. d 2 Chr. all things d as Joash his father did. 24. 15. e chap.

4 Howbeit the chigh places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice, and burnt incense on the high

f 1 Kings places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was f confirmed in his hand, that he s slew his servants which had h slain the king his fa her. i verse 3.

6 But i the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein t e Lord commanded, saving, k The fathers shall not be m 2 Chr. put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin

7 He I slew of a Edom in the a valley

lah by war, and called the name of it | CHRIST cir. 827. Joktheel unto this day.

8 Then Amaziah sent messengers o 2 Chr. to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz, son of 25. 12. to Jehoash, the son of Jehoanaz, son of Thatis, Jeho king of Israel, saying, P Come, let The rock, us a look one another in the face.

9 And Jehoash the king of Israel sent 16.1. to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The Obedir thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the ence of cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, 2. Chron. Give thy daughter to my son to wife: 25. 10. and there passed by a wild beast that cir. 826. was in Lebanon, and trode down the 14, 12. thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, chapter and thine heart hath lifted thee up: r Judges glory of this, and tarry at home; for 9.8 why shouldest thou a meddle to thy hurt, 4.33. that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and to Chr. Judah with thee?

11 But Amaziah × would not hear: Hab. 2. 4. therefore Jehoash king of Israel went 14.31. up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah * Exod. looked one another in the face at Beth- 1 Sam. shemesh, which belongeth y to Judah.

12 And Judah was put to the worse y Joshua before Israel, and they fled every man 21.16.

to their tents.

13 And Jehoash king of Israel 2 took z Prov. Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Je. 16. 18. hoash, the son of Ahaziah, at Bethshemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, from the a gate of Ephraim unto the b corner- a Neh. gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all the gold and sil- 14. 10. ver, and all the c vessels that were c 1 Kings found in the house of the LORD, and in 7.51. the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 \ Now the rest of the acts of Je- cir. 825. hoash which he did, and his d might, d chap. and how he fought with Amaziah king 13.8. of Judah, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jehoash e slept with his fa- e1 Kings thers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Amaziah, the son of Joash king of Judah, lived after the death of Jehoash, son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, tifteen years.

18 And the frest of the acts of Ama-f1 Kings ziah, are they not written in the book of 14.18, 19 the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made g a conspiracy g 2 Chr. against him in Jerusalem: and he fled 25. 14, 27. to Lachish; but they sent after him to h Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him i on hor- 10.31. ses; and he was buried at Jerusalem 11. 9. with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took ichap. Azariah, which was six'een year old 9.28 and made him king instead of his father k chap. Amaziah.

23 He built ! Plath, and ! restored it 16.6

That is,

8. 16. b Zech.

h Joshua Isa. 36, 1. m chap.

16. 26. o chap.

p Num. 34.8.

q Jonah

* Joshua

19. 13. 822.

s chap.

t Deut.

32.36. u Isaiah

59. 16.

II But

he said

5, 6, 9.

y Amos 6. 3

12. 21. ▮ The

| The fourth

from Jehu, ch. 10. 30.

cir. 310.

a chap.

6 2 Chr.

c 2 Chr.

26. 3. d 2 Chr.

26. 1, 3.

e chap.

2 Chron.

g 1 Kings 9. 25. Isaiah

56.9, 10. h Joh

34. 19. i Num.

12. 10. 2 Chron.

' Heb.

freedom, Lev. 13. 46. \$2 Chr.

15. 5. 758.

11 Kings

2. 10. m 2 Chr.

26. 13.

14. 21.

784.

7. 1.

Before to Judah, after that the king slept with CHRIST his fathers. 825.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Amaziah, the son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam, the son of Joash king of Israel, began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed not m from all the "sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin

n 1 Kings 25 He o restored the P coast of Israel, from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the Lord God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant 9 Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, Matthew which was of r Gath-hepher.

> 26 For the LORD s saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any left,

nor " any helper for Israel.

27 And the LORD || said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the soon after hand of Jeroboam, the son of Joash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Je-Hosea, 1. roboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he rez 2 Sam. covered * Damascus, and y Hamath, which belonged 2 to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the Chro-≈ 1 Kings nicles of the kings of Israel ?

29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and || Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

1 Azariah's good reign: 5 Jotham succeedeth him. 13 Shallum slain by Menahem. 32 Jotham's good reign.

IN the a twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began b Azariah, son of Amaziah king of Judah, to reign.

2 c Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned d two and fifty years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to f 1 Kings 15. 14. all that his father Amaziah had done;

4 Save that the f high places were not removed: g the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD h smote the king, so that he was i a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a † several house: and Jotham the king's son was over the house, k judging the people of the a house of land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

7 So Azariah 1 slept with his fathers; and they m buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his and26.23. son reigned in his stead.

8 In the thirty and eighth year of Before Azariah king of Judah and Zacharian, CHRIST the son of Jeroboam, reign over Israel in Samaria a six months.

9 And he did that which was evil in cir. 772. the sight of the Lord, oas his fathers 10.31 and had done: he departed not from the 13. 2, 11. sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, and14.24. who made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh, > p1 Kings conspired against him, and smote him q2 Chr. e before the people, and slew him, and 21. 20.

reigned in his stead. 11 And the rest of the acts of Zacha-

riah, behold, they are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

13 This was the word of the Lord r chap. which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy 10. 30. sons shall sit on the throne of Israel

unto the s fourth generation. And so it s chap. came to pass. 13 ¶ Shallum, the son of Jabesh, began to reign in the nine and thirtieth

he reigned a full month in Samaria. 14 For Menahem, the son of Gadi, went up from " Tirzah, and came to "1 Kings Samaria, and smote Shallum, the son 14.17. of Jabesh, in Samaria, and slew him,

and x reigned in his stead. 15 And the rest of the acts of Shal-28. 2. lum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

16 Then Menahem smote y Tiph- y1 Kings sah, and all that were therein, and the 4.24. coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and all the 2 women therein 2 Judges that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Amos Azariah king of Judah a began Mena- 1. 13. hem, the son of Gadi, to reign over Is- 16. 29. rael, and reigned ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was bevil b 1 Kings in the sight of the LORD: he departed 15.26. not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 And c Pul the king of Assyria c chap. came against the land: and Menahem 17.6 gave Pul || a thousand talents of silver, 1 Chron. that his hand might be with him, to d confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Menahem exacted the money hundred of Israel, even of all the mighty men of and five wealth, of each man fifty shekels of sil-thousand ver, to give to the king of Assyria: so dver. 1. the king of Assyria turned back, and ch. 14.6. stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

22 And Menahem e slept with his fa- e 1 Kings thers: and Pekahiah his son reigned in 2. 10. his stead.

23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah, the son of

year of : Uzziah king of Judah; and ! Mat.

| About

f Job 20. 5.

14. 22. 759.

9. 5. and

10, 14.

T4. 19.

740.

1 2 Ch:.

28. 20. Isa. 7. 1.

o Joshua

q Isaiah 9. 1.

Mat.

4. 13, 14, 15.

r Deut.

758.

\$ 2 Chr.

y chap.

cir. 742.

z Isaiah

a chap.

10. 32

Hosea

Amos

8. 12, 14.

b 2 Chr.

11. 10. p Gen. 31. 21.

Isa. 7. 1.

g 1 Kings

in Samaria, and reigned two years. 761.

24 And he did that which was 8 evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But h Pekah, the son of Remaliah, h 1 Kings a captain of his, conspired against him and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arich, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

i 1 Kings 26 And the i rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, pehold, they are written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekah, the son of Remaliah, began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord; he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came k Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and took I Ijon, and Abel-beth-maachah, 11 Kings and m Janoah, and n Kedesh, and o Ham Joshua zor, and P Gilead, and 9 Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

30 ¶ And Hoshea, the son of s Elah, made a conspiracy against Pekah, the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham, the son of Uzziah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are ver. 25. written in the book of the Chronicles of Mat. 7. 2. the kings of Israel.

32 In the second year of Pekah, the son of Remaliah king of Israel, began I Jotham, the son of Uzziah king of Ju-27. 1. Mat. 1. 9.

dah, to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok.

2 2 Chr. 34 And he did that which was " right 24.17. and in the sight of the Lord: he did ac-25.14. and 26. 16. cordi cording to all that his father Uzziah had 15. 14.

35 ¶ Howbeit the x high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still in the high places He built the y higher gate of the house of the Lord.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Joand 16. 5. tham, and all that he did, are they not Isa. 7. 1. written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

37 In those days the Lond a began to send against Judah, Rezin the king That is, of Syria, and b Pekah the son of Rema-The Lord hah.

38 And | Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers

Menahem, began to reign over Israel || in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ahaz's wicked reign: 17 he spoileth the temple: 10 his idolatry, &c.

IN the seventeenth year of Pekah, cir. 742. the son of Remaliah, a Ahaz, the son of 42 Chr. Jotham king of Judah, began to reign. 2 Twenty years old was Ahaz when

he began to reign, and reigned b sixteen b chap. years in Jerusalem, and did not that 15.33 which was right in the sight of the Lord his God, like David his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the Gen. kings of Israel; yea, and made dhis son 6. 19 to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom d Levi the LORD cast out from before the chil- 18, 21. dren of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the chigh places, and on the fhills, e Lev. and sunder every green tree.

5 Then Rezin king of Syria, and 14.2 Pekah, son of Remaliah king of Israel, g Deut. came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but b could not over- h 1 Kings come him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria 7.16. recovered Elath to Svria, and drave the Isaiah Jews from Elath; and the k Syrians 7.4, 11. came to Elath, and dwelt there unto 14.22 this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to 1 Tig. 28.5 lath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I I chap. am m thy servant and thy son: come up 14.2 and save me out of the hand of the king 28, 13 of Syria, and out of the hand of the king Jer. 17.5. of Israel, which rise up against me.

8 And Ahaz took the n silver and n chap. gold that was found in the house of the 12.18. and 18. 16. LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for oa present to the o2 Chr. king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened pverse 5. unto him; for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and P took it, and Mat. carried the people of it captive to 9 Kir, 22. 7. and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And k ng Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of 28, 21 Assyria, and s saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Uri- Eccl. jah the priest the fashion of the taltar, 2 and the pattern of it, according to all fler. the workmanship thereof.

11 And " Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest * made it against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Mal. 2. 7. Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt-offering, z Lev. and his z meat-offering, and poured his 1. 3. and drink-offering, and sprinkled the blood 2.1. and of his peace-offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the a brasen 4.1.

1 Kings

2 Chr.

Amos

u Isaiah Hosea 2 Tini. 4. 10. x Lev.

Before CHRIST 740. b Exod. 40. 29.

aitar, which was b before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the aliar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of

15 And king Ahaz commanded Uriah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt-offering, and the evening meat-offering, and the king's burnt-sacrifice, and his meat-offering, with the burnt-offering of all the people of the land, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings; and sprinkle up in it all the blood of the burnt-offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice : and the brasen altar shall be for me to inquire by.

16 c Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz command-

5. 29. co. 1 Thess. ed.

c ver. 11. Acts

Jude 11.

+ Heb.

tings, 1 Kings

7. 27, 28, d 2 Chr.

28. 24.

e Jer.

2 11.

726. f chap.

12. 21.

28. 27.

730. a 1 Kings

b chap.

c chap.

13. 19.

d chap.

† Heb. an house

of shut-

ting up,

2 Chron. 33. 11.

723

e Exod. 34. 24.

721. f chap.

18. 10. g Lev. 26. 32. h 1 Chr.

5. 26.

i chap.

k Gen.

20. 2,

shut-

17 ¶ And king Ahaz cut oil the † borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones:

18 And the d covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the Loan ofor the king of

Assyria.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in f the 2 Caron. 24.25. and city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Hoshea's wicked reign. 5 Samaria taken, and Israel for their sins carried captive. 24 Strange nations brought into Samaria, &c.

IN the a twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began Hoshea the son of Elah and 18.9. to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but b not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up 6 Shalmaneser king of Assyria: and Hoshea became his servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy d in Hoshea; for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year; therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in † prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came up e throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three

6 In the fainth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria, and g carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in h Halah, and in h Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the * Medes.

7 For so it was, that the children of Before Israel had sinned against the LORD their CHRIST God, which had 1 brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the / Exod. hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had 20. 1, 2. feared mother gods,

8 And walked in the "statutes of the 35; 2. heathen, whom the LORD cast out from 2. 13. before the children of Israel and of the kings of Israel, o which they had o 1 Kings

9 And the children of Israel † did se- Micah cretly those things that were not right 6. 16. against the Lord their God, and the; Theo. built them high places in all their cities, ered, from the ? tower of the watchmen to the or, hid, fenced city.

10 And they set them up q images 1 Peter and groves in every high hill, and un-

der every green tree:

11 And there they burnt sincense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the Lord carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the Lord to anger.

12 For they served idols, whereof the s Exod. LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not

do this thing.

13 Yet the Lord testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all "the pro- u Jer. phets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn 25.3. ye x from your evil ways, and keep my x Jer. 14.11. and commandments and my statutes, accord- 25.5. ing to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but y hardened their necks, like to y Prov. 29. 1. the neck of their fathers, that did not

believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became z vain, and went af. z Rom. ter the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them, that they should a not do a Joshua like them.

16 And they b left allthe command- 4.23, 24. ments of the LORD their God, and made them o moiten images, even two d calves, c Exod. and made a grove, and worshipped al 32. 8 the e nost of heaven, and served Baal.

17 And they caused their sons and e Jer. 8.2. their daughters f to pass through the J fire, and used divination and enchant ments, and a sold themselves to do evil 16.33. in the sight of the Lond, to provoke Isa. 50. 1. him to anger.

18 Therefore the Lord was very angry with Israel, and removed them out hof his sight: there was none left but the tribe of i Judah only.

19 Also k Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the Lord rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and deliv-

2. 16. 17. 4. q Lev. Micah

: Lev. 18,

h Deut. 11. 12. i Hosea

11, 12,

Before CHRIST until he had cast them out of his sight. the law and commandment which the 678.

21 For he rent "Israel from the house of David: and they made Jeroboam the 13. 3. and son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave mi Kings Israel from following the Lond, and 11.31 and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did;

they departed not from them;

23 Until the LORD removed Israel a 1 Kings out of his sight, as he had said "by all 13.32 and his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

24 And the king of Assyria brought men from P Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from 9 Ava, and from 1 Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria, s instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was, at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they t feared Matthew not the Lond; therefore the Lond sent lions among them, which slew some of

Matthew

e Ezra

10. 10.

q Deut.

r Num.

s Gen.

verse 6.

10. 5. ! Isniah

29, 13,

15. 8. Eph.

2, 19.

17. 13. 1 Kings

16. 18.

12. 32.

r Heb.

nation.

nation,

1 Cor.

z Mat.

Luke

John

a Lev.

A giorious king.

b Zeph.

12. 31.

verses

8, 12.

4. 2. o Gen.

> 26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of : Judges the " priests whom ye brought from thence, and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of

2 Chron. the God of the land,

28 Then one of the priests, whom Romans they had carried away from Samaria, 1 Kings came and dwelt in * Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the Long,

29 Howbeit † every nation made y gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the z Gen. 7. 2. y ver. 30. Samaritans had made, every nation in Rom ns their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men tof Babylon made Succeth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath

made Ashima,

31 And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tertak, and the Sepharvites burnt atheir children in fire to | Adrammelech and Anammelech the gods of Sapharvaim. That is,

32 So they b feared the Long, and made unto themselves of the clowest of them priests of the high places, which 1. 5. them prosts of the high places, which is 1 Kings sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 They feared the Long, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from

d Deut. 28. 64.3

4 Unto this day they do after the former d manners: they fear not the Lond, neither do they after their staLORD commanded the children of Jacob, whom che named Israel;

35 With whom the LORD had made 32.25. and a fcovenant, and charged them, saying, f Gen. Ye shall gnot fear other gods, nor bow 17. 7. yourselves to them, nor serve them, g Judges nor sacrifice to them. nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, who brought you 20.5. up out of the land of Egypt with great power, and i a stretched-out arm, him i Exod. shall ye k fear, and him shall ye worship, beut, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the 1 statutes, and the ordi. Jeremiah nances, and the law, and the command- k Deut. ment, which he wrote for you, ye shall 6.5. observe to do for evermore; and ye shall \(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{3}, \frac{1}{3}. \)

not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made 38 And the covenant that I have made m Deut. with you ye shall m not forget, neither 6. 12. and shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but * ver. 29, they did after their former manner.

41 So n these nations o feared the Zeph. LORD, and P served their graven ima- 1. 5. ges, both their children and their chil- 24, 19. dren's children: as did their fathers, so Rev. do they unto this day.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Hezekiah's good reign: 4 he destroyeth idolatry, and prospereth. 13 Senna-cherio invadeth Judah, &c.

NOW it came to pass, in the a third cir. 726. year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Is- 17. 1 rael, that Hezekiah, bthe son of Ahaz, b 2 Chr. king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reign- c chap. ed twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: 14, 29 his mother's name also was Abi, the 20. daughter of c Zachariah.

3 And he did that which was dright f.D. in the sight of the Lord, according to 7.5. all that . David his father did.

4 % He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the Brass groves, and brake in pieces the brasen work, Jeremiah serpent 8 that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did h chap. burn incense to it; and he called it | Job 13.15. Nehushtan.

5 He trusted hin the LORD God of 13. 5 Israel; so that after him was none like 16.25. him among all the kings of Judah, nor verse 3. any that were before him.

6 For he k clave to the LORD, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.

7 And the LORD was with him, and cir. 725 he || prospered whithersoever he went 18 forth; and he wrebelled against the king for, he of Assyria, and served him not.

Numbers 24. 12. Ps. 60. 12. m chapter 16. 7.

h Exod.

d chapter 21. 9. || That is,

Psalm i 1 Kings

Ro. 12.9

n 2 Chr. city. 28. 18. o chap.

q chap.

u chap.

14. 19.

11. 4. Mark 5.

26, 34,

Psalm

22.9.

b Isaiah

c Isaiah

Zech. 1. 3, 19. e ver. 30.

f Gen. 3. 1.

Deut.

25. 18. Judges 6. 13.

verse 5.

† Heb.

the lips,

Ps. 141. 3, 11. g Job

h Isaiah

29.6.7.

7. 3. and

Refore

CHRIST to Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced

> 9 ¶ And it came to pass, in the o fourth year of king Hezekia, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elan king of Israel, that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they p 2 Peter P took it, even in the sixth year of Heze: kiah, that is the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken.

11 And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in I Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes;

12 Because they robeyed not the voice r Daniel 9. 6, 9. of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses, the servant of the Lord, commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

s 2 Chr. 13 Now, in the s fourteenth year of 32. 1. king Hezekiah, did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced chap. cities of Judah, and took them. 19. 28.

14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to " Lachish, saying, I have * offended; return from me: x ver. 7. Proverbs that which thou puttest on me I will bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver, and thirty talents of gold. y ver. 17.

15 And Hezekiah gave him all y the Proverbs silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off ≈ 1 Kings the 2 gold from the doors of the temple 710. of the LORD, and from the pillars which a ver. 14. Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, Psalm and gave it to the king of Assyria.

17 ¶ And the king of Assyria a sent Tartan, and Rabsaris, and Rab-shakeh, from Lachish to king Hezekiah, with a great host against Jerusalem: and they d ver. 29. went up, and came to Jerusalem. And, when they were come up, they came and stood by the b conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the fuller's Rev.13.6.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to o them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Ps. 42. 3. Joan, the son of Asaph the recorder.

and71.11. 19 And Rab-shakeh said unto them, and78.19. Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus dsaith the great cking, the king of Assyria, avords of What f confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou sayest, but they are but vain t words I have a counsel and strength Proverbs for the war. Now, on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 Now, behold, thou trustest upon the h staff of this bruised reed, even up-

8 He smote "the Philistines, even un-Gaza, and the borders thereof, from Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that CHRIST 710. trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that he whose high places and i whose altars i verse 4. Hezekiah hath taken away; and hath 2 Chron. said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall \$2 Chr. worship k before this altar in Jerusa- 32. 12.

23 Now, therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up agains: 11 Kings this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hil- 19, kiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rab-Isaiah shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language; for we + + Heb. understand it; and talk not with us in we are hearing, the Jews' language, in the ears of the Genesis people that are on the wall.

27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may meat their own m Deut. dung and drink their † own piss with ch. 6, 25.

28 Then Rab-shakeh stood, and cried the water of their with a loud voice in the Jews' language, feet. and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:

29 Thus saith the king, Let not Heze-kiah deceive you; for " he shall not be " Daniel able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you John 19. trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord 10, 11. will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria,

31 Hearken not unto Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, + Make + Heb. an agreement with me by a present, and Make with me come out to me, and then eat ye every a blessman of his own vine, and every one of his ing, fig-tree, and drink ye every one the wa- 33. 11. ters of his cistern;

32 Until I come, and take you away to a land like your own land; a land of o Exod. corn o and wine, a land of bread and 3.8. vineyards, a land of oil-olive and of ho- Deut. 32. ney, that ye may live and not die: and Job hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he 20. 17. persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will & Deut. deliver us.

33 Hath any of P the gods of the na- 34, 35. tions delivered at all his land out of the Psalm 115. 38. hand of the king of Assyria?

34 Where are the gods of 9 Hamath, 49. 23. and of Arpad? where are the gods of 17, 24 on Egypt, on which if a man lean it will | Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have 30, 31.

chapter

Heb.

GHRIST hand? they delivered Samaria out of mine

35 Who are they, among all the godof the countries, that have delivere their country out of mine hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

o Mat. 7. 6. † Prov. 26. 4.

+Heb.

rent of Gar-

ments:

cchap.

James 5.

d Psalm

50. 15.

e chap.

f Gen.

Deut.

32. 36. Hosea

1. 17. h 2 Sam.

16, 12,

ichap.

/ chap.

k Psalm

2 Chron.

on Exod.

14. 13.

n chap.

Rev.

13. 6.

1 Heb.

verses

p chap. 14. 19. q Rev. 12. 16. † Heb.

here-

turned

r chap.

35, 37.

a spirit,

3. 12.

36 But the people sheld their peace. and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son o' Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah, with their clothes † rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

CHAP, XIX.

1 Hezekiah in deep affliction, sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth him. 8 Sennacherib senaeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah, &c.

AND it came to pass, when king a 2 Chr. Hezekiah a heard it, that he rent his 32. 1. Isaiah clothes, and covered himself with sack-37. 1. b 2 Chr. cloth, and went b into the house of the LORD. 7. 15.

2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to c Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah. This day is a day of d trouble. and of || rebuke, and e blasphemy : for or, and of || rebuke, and oblasphemy: for reviling, the children are come to the birth, and Ps. 123.3. there is not f strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD sthy God will hear all the h words of Rab-shakeh. whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach i the living God; and will k reprove the words which the g 1 Kings LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift 'p thy prayer for the 1 remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not m afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have n blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send † a blast upon him, and he shall hear a o rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own

8 ¶ So Rab-shakeh returned, and o verse 9. found the king of Assyria warring a-gainst Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from P Lachish.

9 And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee; † he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, sayand sent. Numbers ing,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekial king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God

Hi whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered nto the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the ings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which * my fathers have schap. lestroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and 17.3. Rezeph, and the children of " Eden 11.31. which were in Thelasar?

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the Lord, and spread it before * the Lorn.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the 8. 28. LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which y dwellest between the che-y Exod. rubims, thou art the God, even thou 2 25.18. alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; 4.16. thou hast a made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, bow down b thine ear, and 44.6. hear: c open, LORD, thine eyes, and 10.11 see; and hear the words of Sennache- BPsalm rib, which hath sent him to reproach the c2 Chr. living God.

17 Of a truth, Lord, the kings of Assyria have d destroyed the nations d Num. and their lands,

18 And have + cast their gods into + Heb. the fire: for they were no gods, but e given, the work of men's hands, wood and 5, 21. stone: therefore they have destroyed e Jer.

19 Now, therefore, O LORD four 6, 20 God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of fi Kings his hand, that gall the kingdoms of the g Psalm earth may know that thou art the Lord 83. 13. God, even thou only.

20 Then b Isaiah the son of Amoz h Daniel sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith 9, 20. the Lord God of Israel, That i which i ver. 19. thou hast prayed to me against Senna- Psain 65. 2. cherib king of Assyria I have heard.

21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him, The k vir- k Hosea gin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; / Isniah the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken 8.9, 10. m her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and m Lam. blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the holy " One of Israel.

23 By thy o messengers thou hast re- 71. 22. proached the Lord, and hast said, 5.24. With the r multitude of my chariots I of Ki am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will p Psalm cut down the 9 tall cedar-trees thereof, q chapand the choice fir-trees thereof; and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his r Carmel. r Isaiah

24 I have digged and drunk strange 10.18.

x 1 Kings

n Psalm

s Num.

Isaiah

+ Heb. shirt of

hant,

Psalm

127.1.

5. 10.

199. 6.

139. 2.

y Acts 9. 4.

z Job

20. 4.

Amos

James

3. 3. b Lev.

3, 13,

3, 20.

e Isaiah

f Isaiah 9.7.

37. 33.

h ver. 28.

i Prov.

24. 16.

8, 32.

17. 31.

q ver. 17.

Fi 112 122narsits,

Neh. 1. 11.

last of

n verses

41. 2. Ezekiel

u Psalm

21. 18.

s waters, and with the sole of my feet ! have I dried up all the rivers of besieged 710. places. 100

25 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabita ts were of t small power, they were dismaved and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the a grass on the house-tops; and as Jeremiah corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But I know thy x abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy

x Psalm rage y against me.

> 28 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my 2 hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

4. 2. a Psalm 29 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat b this year such things as grow of c themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; 25. 4. c 1 Kings and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits verse 19. thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again d Psalm. take d root downward, and bear fruit

upward.

31 For out of c Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the f zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assvria, He Isaiah shall a not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way h that he came by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For I will defend this city to save it, for i mine own sake, and for my ser-

16. 4. k 1 Kings vant k David's sake.

11. 12. 21 Thess. 35 ¶ And it came to pass ! that night, that the m angel of the LORD went out 5. 2, 3. m 2 Sam. and smote in the a camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria o Gen. 10. departed, and went and returned, and

11, 12. dwelt at . Nineveh. p chap.

37 And it came to pass, as he was wo shipping in the house of Nisroch r his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons 4 smote him with the the Assysword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia; and || Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX.

1 Hezekiah, receiving a message of death, whence came they unto thee? And He 5.25.

by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 Before CHRIST The sun goeth ten degrees backward.

IN those days a was Hezekiah sick unto death : and the prophet Isaiah, the son of Amoz, came to him, and said a chap. unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set verse o. thine b house in order; for thou shalt die, b 2 Sam. and not live.

2 Then he c turned his face to the Mat. wall, and prayed unto the Lord, saying, 6. 6.

3 I beseech thee, O Lord, remember d now how I have walked before d Neb. thee in truth, and with a perfect heart, 13.22 and have done that which is good in thy 2. 4. e sight. And Hezekiah f wept sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah 7. 16. was gone out into the g middle court, g 1 Kings that the word of the Loan came to him, 6.8.

saving,

5 Turn again, and tell Hezekiah, the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen he Psalm thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: Psalm on the third day thou shalt go up unto 39. 12. the house of the Lord.

6 And I will 1 add unto thy days fif Isaiah teen years; and I will 2 deliver the 38.21. and this city out of the hand of the king Job 14. 5. of Assyria; and I will defend this city m 2 Cor. for mine own sake, and for my servant 1. 10. David's sake.

7 And Isaiah said, Take n a lump of verse 5. figs: and they took and laid it on the Acts 27.
24, 31.
† Heb.

8 ¶ And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, lived, What shall be the o sign that the LORD o Mat. will heal me, and that I shall go up into 16.1. the house of the Lorp the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken; Shall the P shadow go forward ten de- p Judges grees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light 4 thing for the shadow to go down q Joshua ten degrees; nay, but let the shadow ie. 12. return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet reried un- r Exed. to the LORD; and he brought the sha-14. 15. dow ten degrees backward, by which it 18. 42. had gone down in the dial of Ahaz.

12 T At that time s Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan king of Babylon, s Isaiah sent eletters and a present unto Heze- 12 Sam. kiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah 8. 10. and had been sick.

13 And Hezekiah u hearkened unto u Isaiah them, and * shewed them all the house * 2 Chr. of his precious things, the silver, and 32.25. the gold, and the spices, and the pre-cious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was y nothing in his 8.46 house, nor in all his dominion, that He- 2 Chron. zekiah shewed them not.

14 § Then came Isaiah the prophet un-7, 10, to king Hezekiah, and said unto him, 1 John to king Hezekiah, and said unto him, 1, 8, What said these men? and from 2 z chap,

713.

\$ chap. 24.13. Jer. 27. 22. and 52.17.

c chap.

24. 12.

33. 11.

e Zech.

12. 14.

fchap.

g 2 Chr.

cir. 698.

a chap.

20. 6. 2 Chron.

& Isaiah

c verses

d chap.

14. 24.

h Jer.

32. 34.

₹2 Sam.

I chap.

13. 10.

Lev. 18. 22.

m Lev.

Deut.

33. 1.

62. 4.

h 1 Kings

3. 4.

2 Chron.

Before zekiah said, They are come from a far to Solemon his son, In this house, country, even from Babylon. 712.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All a the things that are in mine a Joshua house have they seen: there is nothing Job 31.33. among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

> 16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be b carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Ba-Dan. 1. 3. bylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good d is the word of the LORD which &1 Sam. thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it Job 1. 21. not good, if e peace and truth be in my Ps. 30. 9. days?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of He-Romans zekiah, and all his might, and how he made f a poel, and a conduit, and Hebrews brought s water into the city, are they not written in the book of the Chroni-18. 16. Neh.3.16. cles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezekiah h slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Manassell's wicked reign, and great idolatry. 19 Amon's wicked reign. 23 Josiah is made king.

MANASSEH was a twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name b was Hephzi-bah.

2 And he did that which was evil in c the sight d of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of el Kings Israel.

3 For he built up again the high plaf1 Kings ces which Hezekiah f his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for 21 Kings Baal, and made a grove, as a did Ahab 16.32, 33. king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And he h built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In i Jerusalem will I put my name.

7.13. 5 And he built altars at the k 1 Kings of heaven in the k two courts of the

6 And he made this son pass through the fire, and m observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the

LORD, to provoke him to anger. 7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the Long said s to David, and | shipped them :

out of all tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever.

8 Neither will I make the P feet of 8. 29. and Israel move any more out of the land 9, 3. which I gave their fathers; only q if 23, 27, they will observe to do according to \$\phi\$ chapter 18, 11. all that I have commanded them, and 2 Chron. according to all the law that my ser- 33, 8. vant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh r seduced them to do more s evil r Prov. than did the nations whom the LORD Rev.

destroyed before the children of Israel. 2. 20, 10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his ser. & John

vants the prophets, saying, 11 Because t Manasseh king of Ju- James dah hath done these abominations, and 4.17. hath done wickedly above all that the 15. 4. Amorites did, which were before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon " Jerusalem and Judah, u Lam. that whosoever heareth of it, both his 1. 1. Micah ears shall x tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem x 1 a the vline of Samaria, and the plummet 3. 1. of the house of 2 Ahab: and I will wipe Jeremiah Jerusalem as a man a wipeth a dish, Daniel wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the b remnant 34.11. of mine inheritance, and deliver them Amos 1 into the hand of their enemies, and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all 1.6. their enemies :

15 Because they have done that which a Jer. was evil in my sight, and have provok- 26.9. ed me to anger c since the day their b Amos fathers came forth out of Egypt, even c 1 Kings

unto this day.

16 Moreover, Manasseb shed dinno- d Daniel cent blood very much, till he had filled 3.4,5. Jerusalem from one end to another, besides e his sin wherewith he made Judah e 1 Kings to sin, in doing that which was evil in 11.6. the sight of the LORD.

17 Now the frest of the acts of f2 Chr. Manasseh, and all that he did, and his 33. 3, 12. sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings

of Judah

18 And Manasseh s slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of g 2 Chr. his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and h Amon his son reigned in his stead. h Mat.

19 ¶ Amon was twenty and two years 1. 10. old when he began to reign; and he reigned two years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haraz of i Jotbah.

20 And he did that which was evil 33.35. in the sight of the LORD, k as his fa- 10. 7. ther Manasseh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that 11 Kings his father walked in, and served the 15.26. dols that his father served, and wor-

z Jer

i Num.

18.10, 1: 2 Sam. 7, 10.

Before CHRIST 643. m1 Kings

p Judges

Isaiah 3.

2, 3, 4. Acts 1.

* 1 Kings

13. 2.

5. 32.

of his

reign,

e Jer.

34. 9. † Heb.

Psalm

84. 10. g 2 Chr. 34. 12.

i chap. 12. 12.

† Heb.

28. 20.

2 Tim.

k Deut.

34. 24.

in truth,

Neh. 7. 2

3. 1.

624.

of his fathers, and " walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the servants of o Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in

11. 33. Jer. 2. 13. n 1 Kings his own house.

11. 33. 24 And the people of the land P slew 641. all them that had conspired against king o chap. Amon; and the people of the land made 2 Chron. Josiah his son king in 4 his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of

verse 23. Mat 7. 2. q chap. 16. 20.

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre, in the garden of Uzza: and I Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Josiah's good reign: 3 he provideth for Mat.1.10. the repair of the temple. 8 Hilkiah findeth the book of the law.

a Kings JOSIAH was a eight years old when 13. 2. 2 Chron. he began to reign; and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughb Joshua ter of Adaiah of b Boscath.

15.39 2 And he did that which c was right c 1 King 11.33, and in the sight of the Lord, and walked 15. 31. in all the way of David his father, and d Deut. turned not aside to the d right hand or

to the left.

| That is, 3 ¶ And it came to pass, in || the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan, the son of Azaliah, 2 Chron. 34. 3, 8. the son of Meshullam the scribe, to the house of the Lord, saying,

that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, f2 Chr. which the Reeps. 8. 14. and gathered of the people. which the f keepers of the † door have 5 And let them deliver it into the hand

4 Go up to . Hilkiah the high priest,

threshold of the doers of the work, that have the goversight of the house of the Lord: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the Lord, to repair the breaches of the house,

h chap. 6 Unto 'carpenters, and builders, and 12. 12. masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit there was no reckoning made i with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they

dealt † fai hfully.

8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Snaphan the scribe, I have found Proverbs k the book of the law in the house of the LORD: and Hilkiah gave the book to

Shaphan, and he read it.

31. 24, 26. 2 Chron. 9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

> 10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath

22 And he m forsook the LORD God | delivered me | a book : and Shaphan m Before read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book I verses of the law, that he o rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hilkiah m Jerthe priest, and Ahikam, the son of Sha. n Deut. phan, and P Achbor, the son of Michaiah, 17, 19. and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a 37. 29 servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, inquire of the LORD for 34.8, 9. me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, q Exot. because our fathers have not hearkened 20.5. unto the words of this book, 'to do ac- 15.4. cording unto all that which is written 1 Cor. concerning us.

14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the rexed. wife of Shallum, the son of Tikvah, the 15. 20 son of s Harhas, keeper of the † wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in \$2 Chr. the || college;) and they communed with 34, 22,

her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus memts, saith the Lorn God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I second will bring evil upon this place, and upon court, the inhabitants thereof, even " all the and o. words of the book which the king of Ju-tver. 15 dah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burnt incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the x works of their hands, there- x Deut fore my wrath s'all be kindled against 32. 29. Ps. 115

this place, and shall not be quenched. 18 But to y the king of Judah, which Isa. 2. 8. sent you to inquire of the LORD, thus Micah shall ye say to hum, Thus saith the LORD 5. 13. God of Israel, As touching the words y Isaiah 3, 10.

which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine heart was † tender, † Heb. and thou hast a humbled thyself before weak the LORD, when thou heardest what I 1 Sam. spake against this place, and against the Psalm inhabitants thereof, that they should 51, 17. become a desolation, and a curse, and 26, 44. hast rent thy clothes, and wept before Proverbs me; I also have heard thee, saith the 28. 13. Isa. 57. LORD.

20 Behold, therefore, I will a gather a Gen. thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be 25.8. gathered into thy grave b in peace; and b Psalm thine eyes shall not see all the evil which 37. 37. I will bring upon this place. And c Amos they brought the king word again.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Josiah causeth the book to be read : S he reneweth the covenant of the Lord, 4 and destroyeth idolatry: 15 his acts.

AND the king a sent, and they ga- a2 Chr. thered unto him all the elders of Judah 34. 30. and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house

624.

u Danie

4, 5.

624.

& Neh.

8, 1, 2,

c chap. 18. 4.

Zeph.

d chap. 22. 8. e chap.

11, 14, f chap.

g Lev.

h Deut.

1 Kings

11. 33. ¿ Eccl.

Ach. 21.

Hosea

a Jer. 3. 6.

Hosea

o chap.

g chap.

2 2 Chr.

14. 24.

shrines,

H Or,

Acts

19.24. † Heb.

houses

25. 8.

s Gen.

& Ezek.

u Ezra

44. 13.

6, 22,

x Jer.

35. 8.

Neh.

Mark

11. 5. a Ezek.

S. 6.

10. 5. Zeph.

dah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the oprophets, and all the people, both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the d book of the covenant which was found in the house of the Jer. 1. 1.

3 ¶ And the king stood by e a pillar, and made fa covenant sbefore the LORD, to h walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies. and his statutes, with all their heart, and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book: and all the people i stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the Lord all the k vessels that were 4,7,21. made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven; and he burnt them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them

m1 Kings unto m Beth-el.

5 And he put down the nidolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places, in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burnt incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the o host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the p grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burnt it at the brook Kidron, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the agraves of the

34. 4. children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the Sodomites, that were by the house r Deut. of the LORD, where the women wove 23. 17. 1 Kings

hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the † high places where the priests had burnt incense, from 5 Geba to Beersheba, and brake down the high places of Numbers the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the 21. 31. 1 Kings city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

> 9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they a did eat of the unleavened bread among their

brethren.

10 And he defiled * Topheth, which 7. 31. v Joshua is in the valley of the children y of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire Matthew to 2 Molech.

11 And he took away the a horses that the kings of Judah had given to the z 1 Kings sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the chamberlain, which was in

Before of the Lord, and ball the men of Ju- the suburbs, and burnt the chariots of Before CHRIST dals and all the inhabitants of Langelow it the sun with five the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were on the b top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, b Deuk. which the kings of Judah had made, 22, 8. and the altars which Manasseh had 19, 13, made in the two courts of the house of Zeph. the Lord, did the king beat down, and 1.5. brake them down from thence, and cast 21. 5. the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of d Corruption, d 1 Kings which Solomon the king of Israel had 11.7. builded for Ashtoreth, the abomination 13.26 of the Zidonians; and for Chemosh, the abomination of the Moabites; and for e Milcom, the abomination of the chil- e Lev. dren of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the images. and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the fbones of men.

15 Moreover, the saltar that was at 16, 20. Beth-el, and the high place which Jero- 5.66 boam, the son of Nebat, who made Is. g 1 Kings rael to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burnt the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burnt the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burnt them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD, which the man of God proclaimed, who || proclaim- || More than 300 ed these words.

17 Then he said, What title is that fore, that I see? And the men of the city told 1 Kings him, It is the h sepulchre of the man of Isa, 54, 1. God which came from Judah, and pro-k 1 Kings claimed these things that thou hast 13, 30, 31, 2 Sam. done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let Romans no man k move his bones: so they let his bones alone, with the bones of the 57.2. prophet that came out of m Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the mikings high places that were in the a cities of 13.11.an Samaria, which the kings of Israel had 15. 24 made to provoke the LORD to anger, 34.6. Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.

20 And he | slew all the priests of or, sathe high places that were there upon the Proverbs altars, and burnt men's bones upon them, 21. 3. Isaiah and returned to Jerusalem.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the 01 Kings people, saying, Keep the P passover un- 12. 31, to the LORD your God, as it is written 18. 40. in the 4 book of this covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such 35.1. a passover, from the days of the judges 12. 3. that judged Israel, nor in all the days of Deut. the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of 16.2. Chr. Judah :

23 But in the eighteenth year of king 5 Deut. Josiah, wherein this passover was hold- 16. 2 en to the LORD in 5 Jerusalem.

verses

CHRIST miliar spirits and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah, and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might perform the words of the " law, which were written in the book that " Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

> 25 And y like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

ch. 18. 5. z 1 Kings 26 ¶ a Notwithstanding the LORD a 1 Sam. turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all 6, 10. and the † provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove b Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed a Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem, which I have choc chap. sen, and the house of v. 17.18.

d 1 Kings My name shall be there. sen, and the house of which I said, d

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the

kings of Judah? 29 ¶ In chis days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he f slew him at Megiddo when he had g seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre: and the people of the land took | Jehoahaz, the son of Josiah, and anointed him and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned h three months in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Hah ver. 33. mutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of i Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that k his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in 1 bands at m Riblah, in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and a turned his name to o Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and P died there.

35 And Jehoiakim 9 gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money, according to the commandment of Pharaoh; he exacted the silver and the gold of the

24 Moreover, the workers with t fa- people of the land, of every one accord- Before CHRIST ing to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaoh-nechoh.

> 36 ¶ Jehoiakim was r twenty and five r 1 Chr. years old when he began to reign; and 3.15. he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: 19.3. and his mother's name was Zebudah, s Jer. the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

> 37 And he did that which was s evil 36, 21, in the sight of the LORD, according to 22,23. and all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIV.

Jehoiakim procureth his own ruin. 8 Jehoiachin's evil reign. 10 Jerusalem is taken, and the temple spoiled. 17 Zedekiah's evil reign.

IN a his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon b came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years; then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 And c the LORD sent against him 25. 1. d bands of the Chaldees, and bands of Dan. 1. 1. the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, 46. and bands of the children of Ammon, c1 Kings and sent them against Judah to destroy dEzek. it according to the word of the LORD, 23. 15. which he spake by his e servants the e Lev. prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the 22. 16. LORD came this upon Judah, to remove Jeremiah them f out of his sight, for the sins of fchap. g Manasseh, according to all that he did. 17, 18.

4 And also for the h innocent blood g chap. that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem h Rev. with innocent blood; which the Lord 18.24. would i not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Je- 23. 26. hoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 So Jehoiakim k slept with his fathers; and Jehoiachin his son reigned \$2 Chr in his stead.

7 And the king of Egypt came 1 22, 18, not again any more out of his land: for 31, 3. the king of Babylon had taken from the Jer m river of Egypt unto the river Eu- 37.6,7 all that pertained to the m Joshua phrates, king of Egypt.

8¶ Jehoiachin was eighteen years old 8 65. when he began to reign; and he reigned in Jerusalem o three months: and 02 Chr. his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that P his father had done.

10 ¶ At 9 that time the servants of q 2 Chr Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his

servants did besiege it. 12 And Jehoiachin the king of Judah

606. 600.

Jer.

Kings

went out to the king of Babylon, he and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers; and the king

ch. 24. 4. Jer. 3. † Heb. angers, 2 Chron 33, 12, 13, 3, 11,

Betore

623.

tchap.

Psalm

John

2. 17.

24 Lev.

20. 27.

Deut.

36. 4.

3, 14,

18. 12. x chap.

y 1 Kings 15. 5. and

610. e 2 Chr. 35.20.

8. 29.

f Psalm. Eccl. 9. 1, 2. Romans 11. 33. g chap. Called Jehonan, Chron. 3. 15. and Shallum,

Jer. 22. 11. Matthew i chap. 8. 22.

& chap. 16. 2. 1 2 Chr. 35, 20.

m Num. 34.8. n chap. 24. 17.

o Daniel 1. 1. p Jer. 22. 11.

q ver. 33.

en r chap.

≈ar's, verse 7.

s chap.

+ Heb.

chapter

...Psalm

78. 5.

≈ chap. 23. 31.

a Jer.

593.

Ezekiel

590.

a Jer.

52. 4.

t Zech.

8. 19. c Ezek.

4. 2. d verses

588.

1, 3.

e Jer.

30. 2.

Zech. 2, 19.

f Lam.

37. 21. g Psalm

h Deut.

Ezek.

k 1 Sam.

12. 25.

& Amos

25, 12,

Before of Babylon took him in the eighth year him in the plains of Jericho: and all Before CHRIST of Il his reign.

13 And he carried out thence s all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and 25. 27. That is, the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold chadnezwhich Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD ch. 25. 8. had said.

14 And he carried away all Jerusa-Jeremiah lem, and all the princes, and all the 27. 18, 20, 21. and 38. 4. mighty men of valour, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and miths: none remained, save the † thinnest. poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And he carried away ! Jehoiachin Jeremiah to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and t Esther the mighty of the land: those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Baby-

16 And all the " men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand; all that were strong and apt for war, even them then king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 ¶ And the king of Babylon made x Jer. 37. 1. and Mattaniah × his father's brother king in 52. 1. his stead, and changed his name to Zev Jer. dekiah.

18 Zedekiah was y twenty and one years old when he began to reign: and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: 24. 8. and and his mother's name was 2 Hamutal, 34. 8, the daughter of Lereminh of Librah the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did that which was a evil 18. 19. in the sight of the Lord, according to b1 Kings all that Jehoiakim had done.

20 For b through the anger of the chapter 17. 18. e ver. 17. LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from Proverbs his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled o Jeremiah against the king of Babylon.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Jerusalem again besieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, and his eyes put 18 The nobles slain at Riblah.

AND it came to pass in the a ninth year of his reign, in the tenth b month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built cforts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the d eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth day of the e fourth mouth the famine prevailed in the city, and there was f no bread for the people Jeremiah 21. 6. and of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was a broken up, and all the h men of war fled i by night, Jer. 5. 10. by the way of the gate, between two walls, which is by the king's garden; (now the Chaldees were against the city round about:) and k the king went the way toward the plain.

5 And th army of the Chaldees 1 pursued after the king, and overtook the host, which mustered the people 52.25.

his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah, + Heb. and they † gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah ment before his eyes, and w put out the eyes with of Zedekiah and a bound him with fet. him, ters of brass, and carried him to Ba- 17. 18.

8 And in the of fifth month, on the 12.13.
n Ps. 107 seventh day of the month, which is the 10, 11. the nineteenth year of king Nebuchad ofer. nezzar king of Babyl n, came Neba Zech. zar-adan, captain of the guard, a ser. 7.5. vant of the king of Babylon, unto Jeru-

9 And he p burnt the house of the p Psalm LORD, and the king's house, and all 79.1. Jeremiah the houses of Jerusalem, and 9 every 7.14. great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chaldees, Jer that were with the captain of the guard, 39.8. brake down r the walls of Jerusalem r Neh.

round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that 2. were left in the city, and the s fugitives & Jer. that fell away to the king of Babylon, 52.15. with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be vine-dres- tchap.

sers and husbandmen.

13 And the u pillars of brass that u1 Kings were in the house of the Lord, and the 7.15. bases, and the x brasen sea that was in x1Kings the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And the y pots, and the shovels, 3 1 Kings and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass, wherewith they ministered, took they way.

15 And the 2 fire-pans, and the bowls, 2 Lev. and such things as were + of gold in gold, + Heb. and of silver in silver, the captain of the gold gold, guard took away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was a 1 Kings eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it was brass: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreath. b.1 Chr. en work, and pomegranates upon the c Ezra chapiter round about, all of brass: and 7.1,4. like unto these had the second pillar d Num. with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took threshold b Seraiah the chief priest, and Zepha-ch. 22.9. niah the d second priest, and the three 52. 25.

keepers of the † door. 19 And out of the city he took an offi- king's cer that was set over the men of war, face, and clive men of them that were + in Esther the king's presence, which were found 1. 14. in the city, and the f principal scribe of J Jer.

and silver silver.

CHRIST 588.

g Jer. 7. 4.

h Jer.

25. 9.

Amos

2. 4. i Jer.

40.5.

& Jer.

39.14.and

n Joshua

23. 28. o 1 Kings

12. 5. 2 Sam.

3.8.

of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in venth month, that Ishmael, the son of CERIST the city:

20 And Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard, took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

21 And the king of Babylon g smote them not slew them at Riblah, in the land of Hamath. So b Judah was carri-

ed away out of their land. 2. And as for the people that i remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made k Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan,

40.6. ruler. 23 And when all the 1 captains of the / Jer. armies, they and their men, heard that 40. 7. the king of Babylon had made Gedalial: governor, there came to Gedaliah to " m Judges Mizpah, even Ishmael, the son of Ne-11. 11. thanial, and Johanan, the son of Careah, and Seraiah, the son of Tanhumeth the

> of a Maachathite, they and their men. and to their men, and said unto them, life. Fear not to be the servants of the Chalwith you.

" Netophathite, and Jaazaniah, the son

25 But it came to pass, in the rise-Nethaniab, the sor of Elishama, of the seed † royal, cane, and ten men with p Zech. him, and 9 smote Godaliah, that he 7.5. the cied, and the Jews and the Chaldees of the that were with I im at Miz; ah.

26 And all the people, both small and Dan. 1.3. great, and the captains of the armies 40.13, and arose, and came to r Egypt: for they 41.2.

were afraid of the Chaldees. 27 ¶ And it came to pass, in the

s seven and thirtieth year of the capti. schap. vity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the Jer. twelfth month, on the seven and tweet - 52, 3 tieth day of the month, that Evil-mer .- t Prov. dach king of Babylon, in the year that Danie he began to reign, did lift up the "head 5. 11. of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of pri- "Gen. 40, 13.

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon;

29 And x changed his prison-gar- x Gen. ments : and he did eat y bread conti- 41. 14. 24 And Gedaliah sware to then, nually before him all the days of his 9.7.

30 And his allowance was a continual dees: dwell in the land, and serve the allowance given him of the king, 2 a 27.8. king of Babylon, and it shall be well daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

kingdom, Jer. 43. 5.

z Psalm 103, 13, Isaiah

o Gen.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

Before 1 Adam's line to Noah. 5 The sons of CHRIST Japheth, 8 of Ham, 17 and of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 The 4004. sons of Ishmael, 34 and of Esau.

ADAM, a Sheth, b Enosh, 2 c Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered, 3 d Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,

4 ° Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. 5 ¶ The f sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and

Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and g Togarmah. 7 And the sons of Javan; h Elishah,

and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. 8 ¶ The sons of Ham; I Cush, and

Mizraim, Put, and Canaau.

9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

10 And Cush begat k Nimrod; he began to be 1 mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat m Ludim, and lah, Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim (of Before whom came the " Philistines) and CHRIST · Caphthorim.

13 And Canaan hegat P Zidon his n Gen. 10. 14. first-born, and Heth, o Deut. 14 The 4 Jebusite also, and the Amo- 2. 23.

rite, and the 'Girgashite, 15 And the s Hivite, and the Arkite,

10. 15. and the Sinite,

16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite. s Joshua

17 The sons of Shem; "Elam, and 9.17. Ashur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and t Ezek. Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, u Acts and Meshech.

18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat × Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two 10.24. sons: the name of the one was y Peleg, y Gen. 10. 25. because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Jok-

20 And z Joktan begat Almodad, and z Gen-Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Dik-

22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

a Gen. 5. 1, 3. b Gen. 4. 26. c Gen.

5. 9. d Jude verse 14. e Gen. 10. 1. f Gen. gEzekiel

h Gen. 10. 4. 10. 6.

& Gen. 10. 9.

I Rev. 17. 6. m Gen.

Before 23 And a Ophir, and Havilah, and CHRIST Jobab. All these were the sons of Jok-4004. al Kings 24 T b Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,

25 c Eber, Peleg, Reu, Joh 26 Serug, d Nahor, Terah. 22. 24. 6 Gen

27 Abram, the same e is Abraham. 28 The sons of Abraham; f Isaac and

71, 18, g Ishmael. Luke

77. 10

e Gen

e Gen.

f Gen. 21, 2,

g Gen. 16. 11. h Gen.

25, 13,

i Gen. 25. 15.

CIT.

11. 3. I Gen.

4. 19.

o Gen.

p Gen. 36.10.

2. 20. s Gen.

36. 9.

m Isaiah

29 ¶ These are their generations: The h first-born of Ishmael, Nebaioth; d Gen. 11.25.and then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, 24, 41,

30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa,

Hadad, and Tema,

31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah.

These are the sons of Ishmael.

32 ¶ Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's k concubine: I she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons 1853 of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. k 1 Kings

33 And the sons of Midian; m Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah: all these are the sons of

60. 6. Keturah. n Rom.

34 ¶ And Abraham begat n Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau, and Israel.

35 The sons of . Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.

36 The sons of P Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.

37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Ze-

rah, Shammah, and 9 Mizzah.

q Gen. 36. 13. 38 And the sons of r Seir; Lotan, r Gen. 32. 3. and and Shobal, and Zibeon, and s Anah, 36, 20, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.

39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: and Timna was Lotan's sister.

40 The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and O-And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.

t Gen. 41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And 36. 25. the sons of Dishon: Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

> 42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dishan;

u Job " Uz, and Aran.

1. 1. 43 1 Now these are the kings that cir. 1676 reigned in the land of Edom, before any x Gen. * king reigned over the children of Is-36, 31, rael; y Bela, the son of Beor: and the Deut. 17. 14. name of his city was Dinhabah. 1 Sam.

44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab, 8. 5, 11. the son of Zerah of 2 Bozrah, reigned y Gen.

in his stead. ≈ Gen.

35. 33.

a Gen. 36.34.

Jer. 4.9.

Amos

11. 14.

c Num.

45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the a Temanites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Husham was dead, b Hadad, the son of Bedad, which b 1 Kings smote Midian in the chield of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.

47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

d Gen. 48 And when d Samlah was dead, 36. 37. e Gen. Shaul of Rehoboth by the eriver reign-2. 10, 14. ed in his stead.

49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal. Before hanan, the son of Achbor, reigned in his cir. 1676.

50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pai; and his wife's | Or, name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Genesis Matred, the daughter of Mezahab. Job 21.

51 ¶ Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, Psalms

duke || Aliah, duke Jetheth, 17.14.
52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, and 73.3, and 73.3, duke Pinon, 4, 5, 6,

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Rev. 18.7. || Or, Mibzar, Alma.

54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These Genesis are the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II.

1 The sons of Israel. 3 The posterity of Judah. 13 The children of Jesse. 18 Caleb's posterity.

THESE are the sons of a Israel; 1752.

Breuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, a Gen. 32, 28. Issachar, and Zebulun, Exodus

2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naph- 4.23. tali, Gad, and Asher.

3 ¶ The sons of c Judah; Er, and and 30.5. Onan, and Shelah; which three were c Gen. born unto him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. And Er, the first-born of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD, and he slew him.

4 And d Tamar his daughter-in-law dGen. 38. bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the 29, 30. sons of Judah were five.

5 The sons of e Pharez; Hezron, and e Joshua Hamul. Ruth

6 And the sons of Zerah; | Zimri, 4. 18. and f Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, Nor, Zabdi. and Dara: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the 4.31. troubler of Israel, who transgressed in g Joshua the thing gaccursed.

8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah. 9 The sons also of h Hezron, that h Gen. were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and 46.9.

Ram, and Chelubai. 10 And Ram begat i Amminadab, and i Ruth Amminadab begat Nahshon, k prince of 4. 19.

the children of Judah. 11 And Nahshon begat Salma, and cir. 1474.

Salma begat 1 Boaz, 12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed Matthew

1. 4, 5. m 1 Sam. begat m Jesse.

13 ¶ And Jesse begat his first-born 16. 1. " Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and cir. 1090. n 1 Sam. Shimma the third,

14 Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the

fifth, 15 Ozem the sixth, David the o se- o 1 Sam. venth:

16 Whose sisters were P Zeruiah, and p 2 Sam, Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; 2. 18. Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.

17 And Abigail bare Amasa: and q2 Sam. the father of Amasa was Jether the Ish- 17.25,

meelite. 18 ¶ And Caleb, the son of Hezron, 1471. begat children of Azubah his wife, and

Before of Jerioth: her sons are these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon. 1471.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare

r Exod. 20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat | Bezaleel. & Exod. 17.14. and

21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir, the father a of Gilead, whom he married when he was threescore years old, and she bare him Segub.

22 And Segub begat * Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of

Gilead

24. 14. h That is,

In the

shadow

of God,

Exod.

31. 1.

! Gen.

6. 4. 14 Num.

4. 1. and

26. 29. x Num.

32. 41. v Num.

32. 41.

≈ 2 Sam.

74. 2.

a Gen.

21. 21.

Deut.

Judges

1 Cor.

& chap.

11. 41

23 And he took y Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath and the towns thereof, even threescore cities: all these belonged to the sons of Machir, the father of Gilead

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratab, then Abiah, Hezron's wife, bare him Ashur, the father

of 2 Tekoa.

25 And the sons of Jerahmeel, the first-born of Hezron, were Ram the first-born, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah.

26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name was Atarah, she was the

mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram, the first-born of Jerahmeel, were Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.

28 And the sons of Onam were Shammai, and Jada. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare him

Ahban, and Molid. 30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and

Appaim: but Seled died without chil-

31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. the children of Sheshan; Ablai.

32 And the sons of Jada, the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Je-

rahmeel. 34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons, but

daughters: and Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.

35 And Sheshan a gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife, and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat b Zabad,

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed,

38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah,

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah,

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Caleb, the bro-ther of Jerahmeel, were Mesha his hiest. born, which was the father of cZiph; and the sons of Mareshah, the father of Heb-

43 And the sons of Hebron; Koraland Tapuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Raham, the fa- Gen. ther of Jorkoam; and Rekem begat 49.3. Exod.

45 And the son of Shammai was Maon; and Maon was the father of d Beth-

46 And Ephah, Caleb's † concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

49 She bare also Shaaph, the father of f Madmannah, Sheva, the father of verses Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: 45,50. and the daughter of Caleb was Achsa,

50 These were the sons of Caleb, + Heb. the son of Hur, the first-born of Ephra-that is, tah; Shobal, the || father of & Kirjath- an half jearim,

51 Salma, the father of b Beth-le-hem, or, secon-Hareph, the father of Beth-gader.

52 And Shobal, the father of Kirjathjearim, had sons; | Haroeh, and half of the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and 1 Kings the Shumathites, and the Mishraites: 11.3 of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sons of Salma: Beth-le-hem, f Joshua d the i Netophythites, k Atareth, the 15. 35, 37. and the i Netophathites, k Ataroth, the | That is, house of Joab, and half of the Manahe- planter, thites, the Zorites.

ites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the 1 scribes lisher of which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the city, the Shimeathites, and Suchathites. These ver. 42. are the m Kenites that came of Hemath, 15.9. the father of the house of a Rechab.

Or, Reajah. i 2 Sam. 23, 23. ch. 9. 16. k Josh. 16. 2, 5. Judges 1. 16. m Num. 24. 21. n Jer. 35. 2.

CHAP. III.

1 The sons of David: 10 his line to Zedekiah. 17 Jeconiah's successors.

NOW a these were the sons of Da- a chap, vid, which were born unto him in Heb. 2. 13. ron; the first-born h Amnon, of Ahinoam b2 Sam. the Jezreelitess; the second Daniel, of 3.2. Abigail the Carmelitess;

2 The third c Absalom, the son of c 2 Sam. Maachah, the daughter of Talmai king 3. 3. and of Geshur; the fourth d Adonijah, the 15. 1. and son of Haggith; d 1 Kings

3 The fifth, Shephatiah, of Abital; the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah e his wife. e 2 Sam.

4 These six were born unto him in 3.5. f Hebron; and there he reign d seven f 2 Sam. years and six months: and in Jerusalem 3.5.

he reigned thirty and three years. 5 And 3 these were born unto him in 5.14.

See the

brivileges of born, 32. 29. Num-8. 14. Dout. 21. 17. 2 Chron.

21. 3. Psalm 89. 28, Rom. Hebr. c Joshua

d Joshua wife, Genesis

25. 1, 5. 2 Sam. ch. 1. 32. e 1 Kings

Before Jerusalem; Shimea, and Shobab, and and Ezer, the father of Husbah. These CHRIST Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath- are the sons of Hur, the first-born of shua, the daughter of Ammiel: Or

6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet,

sheba, 2 Sam.

Bath-

1 2 Sam.

5 . 15.

11. 43.

m 2 Chr.

n 2 Chr.

Jer. 22. 30.

Mat.

Luke

3. 27. r Jer.

1. 11, 12.

prisoner, 2 Kings

9 Ezra

3. 2.

Zech.

4. 6, 7. Mat.

Luke

3. 27.

7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

8 And Elishama, and Eliada, and

Eliphelet, h nine.

9 These were all the sons of David, i 1 Kings besides the sons of the i concubines, and 11. 3. k 2 Sam. k Tamar their sister.

10 ¶ And Solomon's son seas | Reho-11 Kings boam; Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son,

> 11 Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, m Joash his son,

24. 17. 12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son,

> Jotham his son, 13 a Ahaz his son, o Hezekiah his son.

28. 1. • 2 Chr. Manasseh his son, 32. 25, 26. p 2 Chr. 33. 22. 14 P Amon his son, Josiah his son.

15 And the sons of Josiah were, the first-born Johanan, the second Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum.

16 And the sons of Jehoiakim; Jecoq 2 Kings niah his son, 4 Zedekiah his son.

17 ¶ And the r sons of Jeconiah, |

Assir; Salathiel his son,

18 Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah.

19 And the sons of Pedaiah were s 22. 28, 30. or, Zerubbabel, and Shallum, and Hana-Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the sons niah, and Shelomith their sister:

20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Be-24.15. and rechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed,

21 And the sons of Hananiah; Pela-Hag. 1. 1. tiah, and Jesaiah: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnon, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shecaniah.

22 And the sons of Shecaniah; Shemajah: and the sons of Shemajah: Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neari ah, and Shaphat, six.

23 And the sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sons of Eliocnai were Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Delaiah, and Anani, seven.

CHAP. IV.

1, 11 The posterity of Judah, 5 of Asher, 21 of Shelah, 24 and of Simeon, &c.

1300. THE sons of Judah; a Pharez, Hez-38.29. and ron, and Carmi, and Hur, and Sho-46. 12. bal

2 And Reaigh, the son of Shobal, begat Jahath, and Jahath begat Ah imai, and Lahad. These are the families of the b Zorathites.

& Joshua 15. 53. 3 And these were of the father of c c 2 Chr. Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: 11.6. and the name of their sister was Hazel-

elponi. d verses

are the sons of Hur, the first-born of CHRIST Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem.

5 ¶ And f Ashur, the father of Tekoa, e chap. had g two wives, Helah and Naarah.

6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, 2. 24. and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahash- g verses tari. These were the sons of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Helah were Zereth, and Jezoar, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel, the son of Harum.

9 ¶ And Jabez was h more honourable h ver. 10. than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because i I Acts bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jabez k called on the God of 51.5. Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest & ver. 9. bless me indeed, and tenlarge my coast, Acts and that thine hand might be with me, / Psalm and that thou wouldest keep me from 127. 1. evil, that it may not grieve me! And Prov. m God granted him that which he re- m Psalm quested.

11 ¶ And Chelub, the brother of Mat. 7. 7. Shuah, begat Mehir, which was the fa-

ther of Eshton.

12 And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah, the father of Ir-nahash. These are the men of Rechah.

13 And the sons of a Kenaz; Othniel, n Num. and Seraiah: and the sons of o Othniel; 32, 12, Joshua Hathath.

14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and o Judges Seraiah begat Joab, the father of the valley of || Charashim; for they were || Or, craftsmen.

15 And the sons of P Caleb, the son ch. 2. 11. of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: 2 Chron. and the sims of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jehaleleel; 4 Ziph, 11. 25. and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asareel.

17 And the sons of Ezra were I Je- Joshua ther, and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon: 14.6. and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, q chap. and Ishbah, the father of Eshtemoa.

18 And his wife | Jehudijah bare Je- 2. 17, 32. red, the father of 5 Gedor, and Heber, geness. the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel, the & Joshua father of Zanoah. And these are the 15.58. sons of Bithiah, the daughter of Pha- 15. 55. raoh, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of his wife Hodiah, the sister of Naham, the father of a u Joshua Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the 15.44. x Magchathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon were Am- x 2 Sam. non, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. 2 Kings And the sons of Ishi were Zoheth, and 25. 23. Ben-zoheth.

21 % The sons of , Shelah, the son of y Gen. 38.1,5. Judah, were Er, the father of Lecah, and Laadah, the father of 2 Mareshah, 2 Joshua and the families of the house of them 2 Chron. that wrought fine linen, of the house of 11.8. Ashbea,

22 And Jokim, and the men of Cho-4 And Penuel, the father of d Gedor, zeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had

i Psalm

15. 17. 13. 9, 11.

Neh

r chap.

Before the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-le-CHRIST nem. And these are ancient things. dwelt there unto this day.

Before cHRIST dwelt there unto this day.

23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among a plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his

24 The sons of Simeon were || Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and b Shaul:

~

w Jer.

45. 5.

1 Tim. 6. 8. H Or,

Hor,

Genesis

Exodus

46. 10.

6. 15.

46, 10,

12. 9.

d Gen.

26. 33.

Joshua

e Joshua

19. 4.

f Num.

h Joshua

19. 8. || Or,

as they

them-

divided

nations

among

+ Heb.

came to

names,

Genesis

17. 1, 2. † Heb.

wide in hands.

/ Judges

18.7, 27, 28.

11. 13.

m Gen.

them.

25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zaccur his son, Shimei his

27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and c Judges 8. 30. and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply like to the children of Judah.

28 And they dwelt at d Beer-sheba, 21.31.and and Moladah, and Hazar-shual,

29 And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and

at Tolad,

30 And at e Bethuel, and at f Hor-

mah, and at & Ziklag,

14.45. and 21.3. 31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susim, and at Beth-birei, and at g 1 Sam. 27. 6. Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David.

32 And their villages were Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan,

five cities.

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto h Baal. These were their habitations, || and their genealogy

34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and

Joshah, the son of Amaziah, selves by

35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel,

36 And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah.

37 And Ziza, the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah.

38 These † mentioned by their names were princes in their families; and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of i Gedor, even unto the east side of the i Joshua 15.36. k 1 Sam. k valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was † wide, and 1 quiet, and peaceable: for they of m Ham

had dwelt there of old. 41 And these written by name came n in the days of Hezekiah king of Ju-

dah, and smote their tents, and the habi-9. 24. dah, and smote their tents, and the habi-n 1 Kings tations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms; because there was o Exod. pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the 25.17, 18. sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went and 15.7. tains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Re-2 Sam.

43 And they smote the P rest of the

CHAP. V.

1 The line of Reuben: 9 their habitation, and conquest of the Hagarites.

NOW, the sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel (for he was the first-born; but, forasmuch as he a defiled his fa- a Geni ther's bed, his b birthright was given 35. 22. unto the sons of Joseph, the son of Is- b Gen. rael: and the genealogy is not to be 25.31. reckoned after the birthright. c Gen. 2 For Judah prevailed above his 49. 10.

brethren, and of him came the || chief || Or, ruler; but the d birthright was Jo- 1 Tim. seph's:)

3 The sons, I say, of e Reuben, the d Gen. first-born of Israel, were Hanoch, and 48.5. Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi. 46.9.

4 The sons of Joel: Shemaiah his son, Exodus Gog his son, Shimei his son,

5 Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal

6 Beerah his son, whom f Tilgath-f2Kings pilneser king of Assyria carried away 15. 29. captive: he was prince of the Reuben-

7 And his brethren by their families, when the genealogy of their genera-tions was reckoned, were the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

8 And Bela, the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in g Aroer, even unto h Nebo, g Joshua and Baalmeon.

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the 32.38. entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates; because their i cattle i chap. were multiplied in the land of Gilead.

verse 7. 10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the k Hagarites who fell by k Gen. their hand: and they dwelt in their 21,9. tents † throughout all the east land of † Heb. Gilead.

11 ¶ And the children of Gad || dwelt of the

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next unto

Numbers

next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in " Ba-

13 And their brethren, of the house I Joshua of their fathers, were Michael, and Me- m Deut. shullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Ja- 3. 10. chan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.

14 These are the children of Abihail, the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz:

15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in . Ba- o Joshua shan, and in her towns, and in all the 17.8. suburbs of P Sharon, upon their borders. pchap.

17 All these were reckoned by gene- 27. 29. alogies in the days of 4 Jotham king of Song 2.1.
Judah, and in the days of 7 Jeroboam 15.5. ing of Israel.

18 ¶ The sons of Reuben, and the Ga- 14.23, and

Before dites, and half the tribe of Manasseh.

CHRIST of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow. V~ and skilful in war, were s four and forty s 2 Chr. 13. 3. thousand seven hundred and three-score that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Ha-Gen. 25, garites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and

Nodab.

14.11

Psalm

z Judges

a 2 Chr.

Romans 8.31. L Joshua

d Deut.

23. 9.

+ Heb.

men of

Genesis

31. 35. 2 Chron.

1 Kings

a Gen.

Exodus

6. 16. b Num.

c Exod.

d Exod.

29. 44.

2. 7, 8.

Micah

6. 4. e Num.

20. 28. f Jud.1

20. 28.

3, 21,

name.

32. 8.

20 And they were a helped against w ver, 22. them, and the Hagarites were deliver-Ps. 46. 1. ed into their hand and all that were with them: for they x cried to God in the x Exod. battle, and he was entreated of them; 17. 11. 1 Kings because they , put their trust in him. 22. 32. 2 Chron.

21 And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of v 2 Kings 18. 5. sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of z asses two thousand, and of men

an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain 5. 10. and because the a war was of God. they dwelt b in their steads c until the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the halftribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land; 23. 12. tribe of Manassell Community and the state of the hermon, and d Senir, and unto mount

Hermon.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, † famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against Numbers the God of their fathers, and went a e whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them. e 2 Kings

17. 7. f 2 Sam. 24. 1. 26 And the God of Israel fstirred up the spirit of g Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even Matthew the Reubenites and the Gadites, and g 2 Kings the half-tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto h Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan unto this day.

CHAP. VI.

1 The sons of Levi. 4 The line of the priests. 49 The office of Aaron, and his line. 54 The cities of the priests.

THE sons of Levi; 2 Gershon, Kohath, and b Merari.

2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And the children of Amram; c Aaron, and Moses, and d Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

4 ¶ c Eleazar begat f Phineas, Phineas begat Abishua,

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerabiah begat Meraioth,

7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Ame-

g 2 Sam 15.27. and riah begat g Anitub, 8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Before CHRIST Azariah begat Johanan,

10 And h Johanan begat Azariah (he et is that executed the priest's office † h2 Kings n the temple that Solomon built in Je- 11. 17. rusalem)

11 And Azariah begat Amariah, and

Amariah begat Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and 1 Kings Zadok begat Shallum, 13 And Shallun begat i Hilkiah and

Hilkiah begat Azariah.

14 And Azariah begat k Seraiah, Zec and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,

15 And 1 Jehozadak went into capti- 22. vity, when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem m by the hand of E2ra 7.1 Nebuchadnezzar. 16 The sons of Levi; Gershom, 12 Kings

Kohath, and Merari.

17 And these be the names of the ^m Judges sons of Gershom; "Libni, and Shimei. Isa. 10.5.

18 And the sons of Kohath were Am- n Exod. ram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

19 The sons of o Merari; Mahli, and 3, 33. And these are the families of Mushi. the Levites, according to their fathers.

20 ¶ Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son,

21 Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah

his son, Jeaterai his son. 22 The sons of Kohath; Amminadab

his son, Korah his son, Assir his son. 23 P Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph p 1 Sam.

his son, and Assir his son, 24 Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uz-

ziah his son, and Shaul his son. 25 And the sons of Elkanah; Ama-

sai and Ahimoth.

26 As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkapah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his

27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son.

28 And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn Vashni, and Abiah.

29 The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son,

30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, to the Asaiah his son.

31 And these are they whom David the song set over † the service of song in the house of house of the LORD, after that the ark the Lord

32 And they ministered 9 before the the ark dwelling place of the tabernacle of the 2 Sam. congregation with singing, until Solo- 1 Kings mon had built the house of the LORD 8.4. in Jerusalem; and then they waited on ch. 17.5. their office according to their r order.

33 And these are they that † waited. r chap. with their children. Of the sons of the Chap. 24. Kohathites; * Heman a singer the son o † Heb. Joel, the son of Shemuel,

34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Je-ch. 25. 9. roham, the son of Eliel, the son of Toah, 134. 12.

35 The son of Zuph, the son of El. s2 Chr. kanah, the son of Mahath, the son of 19, and Amasai. Amasai,

26. 17, 18. in the 23.10.and

i 2 Kings k 2 Kings 25, 16, Jeremiah 25. 18

hand of

36 The son of Elkanah, the son of Ze- her suburbs. All their cities through- CHRIST CHRIST 1444. Before CHRIST 1300.

37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of # Exod. 6. 24.

38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

39 And his brother Asaph, who stood u 1 Kings on " his right hand, even x Asaph, the 2. 19. son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,

40 The son of Michael, the son of x chap. Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah, and 16.5,

41 The son of Ethni, the son of Ze-7, 37. Ps. 50. and rah, the son of Adaiah, 42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zim-37. title.

mali, the son of Shimei,

43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.

y ver. 39. 44 And their breunen, the left hand: || Ethan || Or, Je-Merari, stood on the y left hand: || Ethan the son of Abdi, the the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the ch. 9, 16, and 25. 6. son of Malluch, 2 Chron.

45 The son of Hashabiah the son of

Ps.62 and Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah, 77. title.

25, 15,

12. 47.

1444.

a Num.

chapter

29. 22.

b Lev.

13, 10,

c Lev.

. 6. Romans

d Exod.

37. 27.

30. 8. Lev.

16. 11.

Psaim

Isaiah

Matthew

53. 5.

3. 17.

Luke

1. 10.

Romans 8. 34. Eph.

5. 2. 1 Peter

2.7. f Num.

Romans

g Num.

Heb. 3. 2.

h Joshua

21. 13. i Joshua

14. 2.

Col.

1, 12,

k Joshua

I Joshua 21, 12

m Joshua

15. 48. n Joshua

21.15.

8. 21.

30.7. and

e Exod.

1. 9.

18.7.

46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, 2 ver. 44. Matthew the son of Shamer.

47 The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.

48 Their 2 brethren also the Levites were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 ¶ But Aaron and his a sons offered upon the b altar of the burnt-offering, Hebrews and on the d altar of e incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place most hory, and to make an f atonement for Israel, g according to all that Moses, the servant of God, had com:nanded.

50 And these are the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son,

51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zera-

high his son,

52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his

son, Ahitub his son, 53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.

54 \ Now these are their h dwellingplaces, throughout their castles, in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for theirs was the i lot.

55 And they gave them k Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.

56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to 1 Caleb,

the son of Jephunneh.

57 And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, namely, He ron, the city of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and m Jattir and Eshtemoa, with their suburbs,

58 And " Hilen with her suburbs,

Debir with her suburbs,

59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs:

60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth given them out of the tribe of Reuben,

out their families, were thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kohath, o Jer. which were left of the tamily of that 1.1. tribe, were cities given out of the halftribe, namely out of the half-tribe of Map Joshua nasseh, P by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gershom, throughout their families, were given out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Ma-

63 Unto the sons of Merari were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, 4 twelve cities.

nasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

g Joshua 21. 40. 64 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites these cities with their sub-

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon. and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities which are called by their names.

66 And the residue of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 And they gave unto them of the cities of † refuge, Shechem in mount † Heb. Epiraim with her † suburbs; they gave also r Gezer with her suburbs,

68 And 5 Jokmean, with her suburbs, 35.14. and Beth-horon with her suburbs,

69 And : Ajalon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs,

70 And out of the half-tribe of Ma- Mat. 11. nasseh; " Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Ko. Maghath.

71 Unto the sons of Gershom were a place given, out of the family of the half-tribe cast out, of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her 18. 20. suburbs, and * Ashtaroth with her su-Jeremiah burbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Issachar; 9. 15. Y Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath & Joshua with her suburbs,

73 And 2 Ramoth with her suburbs, 21. 23, 24. and Anem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs,

th her suburbs, 75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and y Joshua 21, 28. Rehob with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; 19. 21. Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and a Hammon with her suburbs, and Kir- a Joshua jathaim with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Merari were given, out of the tribe of Zebulun, b Rimmon with her suburbs, b Joshua Tabor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, were

Miklas Numbers

Numbers

u Joshua x Deut.

Joshua

Before Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs, 79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, 1444. V---

c 1 Kings and Mephaath with her suburbs: 80 And out of the tribe of Gad;

4. 13. d Num. Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, 21. 34. e Num. and Mahanaim with her suburbs, 32. 4, 23, 27. 81 And d Heshbon with her suburbs. Joshua

and . Jazer with her suburbs.

CHAP VII.

ch. 26. 31. 1 The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20 and of Ephraim. 30 The sons of Asher.

NOW the sons of a Issachar were b Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimron four. 2 And the sons of Tola; 'Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tola: they were valiant men of might in their genera-

of David, two and e twenty thousand and six hundred.

75. 25.

a Gen.

30. 17.

& Gen.

46. 13.

c Num.

24.1. ch. 27.1.

e Num.

g Gen.

† Heb.

tiplied

dren, verse 5.

I. Gen.

46, 21,

+ Heb.

army to

pim, Genesis

46, 21.

i Gen.

k Gen.

35. 22.

30. 8.

also Se-

Called

and chil-

26. 23.

and 21.39.

3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and26.25. and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and f chapter Obadiah, and Joel, Ishaiah, ffive: all of them chief men.

d 2 Sam. tions; whose number was, in the ddays

4 And with them by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers 8 for war, six and thirty thousand men: for † they had many

they mul. wives and sons.

5 And their brethren, among all the families of Issachar, were valiant men of might, reckoned in all, by their genealogies, fourscore and seven thousand.

6 The sons of h Benjamin; Bela, and

35.18.and Becher, and Jediael, three. 42.13.and

7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, and were reckoned, by their genealogies, twenty and two thousand and thirty and four,

8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these

are the sons of Becher,

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and

two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan: going out and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahishahar.

11 All these, the sons of Jediael, by and Hup. the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, † fit to go out for pl.upham war and battle.

and Shu-12 || Shuppim also, and Huppim, the Numbers children of Ir, and Hushim, the sons of

13 ¶ The sons of i Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of k Bilhah.

14 The I sons of Manasseh; Ash. Before riel, whom she bare; (but his concubine the Aramitess bare " Machir, the father of Gilead.

15 And Machir took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maachah;) and the name of the second was Zelophehad: and Zelo-

phehad had a daughters.

16 And Maachah, the wife of Machir, and 27. 1. bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh: and his sons were Ulam and

17 And the osons of Ulam; P Bedan. o chap. 2. These were the sons of Gilead, the son 31, 34. of Machir, the son of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare 9 Ishod, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the sons of Shemidah were 26.32. r Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and r Num. Aniam.

And the sons of s Ephraim; s Genesis 20 ¶ Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Ta- 41. 52. hath his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,

21 And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah 26. 35. his son, and Ezer and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in that t Joshua land slew, because they came down to 11.22. take away their cattle.

22 And Ephraim their a father mourn. u Gen. ed many days, and his brethren came to 37.34.

x comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he y went in to his wife, she conceived and bare a son, and 16.4. he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nother and the

upper, and Uzzen-sherah.)

25 And Rephah was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son,

26 z Laadan his son, Ammihud his z Numson, Elishama his son,

27 Non his son, | Jehoshua his | Or,

28 ¶ And their possessions and habi- 24.13 tations were Beth-el and the towns there- Numbers of, and eastward a Naaran, and west- 13. 17. ward b Gezer with the towns thereof, 7. 45. Shechem also and the towns thereof, un. Heb. 4.8. to Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children 'b 1 Kings of d Manasseh, e Beth-shean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, f Me- 10. 19 giddo and her towns, 8 Dor and her d Joshua towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph, the son of Israel.

seph, the son of Israel. 17.11. 30 ¶ The sons of h Asher, Imnah, and f Joshua uah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Seg Joshua Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, Heber, 46, 17. and Malchiel, who is the father of Bir- i Gen.

zavith.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shuah their

33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach,

12. 11.

Num.

m Joshua

36. 31.

n Num.

Numbers

5. 8.

Exodus a Joshua

e Joshua

46. 17.

Hor, Jetran,

verse 37.

heads of princes, Dan. 6.

1, 2. 11 Cor.

2 Cor. 10. 4. Eph. 6. 12, 13. 1 Tim.

1. 18. 2 Tim.

1400.

10. 21. 1 Kings

12. 23. ch. 7. 6.

2 Chron.

Numbers

b Gen.

26.38.

c Gen.

45. 21. d Num.

26. 39.

3. 15.

26. 16.

g chap. 2. 52.

i Ezra 2. 33. Neh.

11. 35.

19. 42. / chap.

7. 21.

e Judges

2. 4.

24. 14. ch. 5. 24. † Heb.

Before and Bimhal, and Ashvath; these are the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and k 2 Kings Imrah,

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.

38 And the sons of | Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.

39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house, choice and k mighty men of valour, † chief of the princes. And the number, throughout the genealogy of them, that were 1 apt to the war, and to battle, was twenty and six thousand men.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The sons and chief men of Benjamin. 33 The stock and genealogy of Saul ana Fonathan.

NOW 2 Benjamin begat b Bela his a 1 Sam. first-born, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third.

2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were c Addar,

and Gera, and Abihud, 4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and

Ahoah,

5 And Gera, and d Shephuphan, and Huram.

6 And these are the sons of c Ehud; these are the heads of the fathers of the f Gen. inhabitants of Gena, a 13.6, and them to & Manahath: inhabitants of Geba, and they fremoved

7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza and Ahihud.

8 And Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had h sent hGen. 24. 6. ch. 7. 12. them away; Hushim and Baara were his wives. verse 7.

9 And he begat, of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Mal-

10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mir-These were his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub and Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built i One and Lod, with the towns thereof:

13 Beriah also, and Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants k Joshua of k Ajalon, who I drove away the in-Imbitants of Gath;

> 14 And Alio, Shashak, and Jerimoth, 15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and A.

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, Before and Hezekiah, and Heber, 18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and

Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;

19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi. 20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel, And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and

Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi; 22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Ha-

24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah, 25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the

sons of Shashak; 26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah,

and Athaliah, · 27 And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zich-

ri, the sons of Jelioram. 28 These were heads of the fathers,

by their generations, chief men. These m dwelt in † Jerusalem. 29 And at | Gibeon dwelt the father 15.63. Judges

of Gibeon, whose " wife's name was 1, 21, Maachah:

30 And his first-born son Abdon, and Zer, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab, 31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and | Za- that is,

cher. 32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And lem,

these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.

33 ¶ And o Ner begat Kish, and Kish 25, 26. begat Saul, and P Saul begat 9 Jonathan. and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and ch. 9. 35. Esh-baal.

rib-baal; and Merib-baal begat Micali Zecha-34 And the son of Jonathan was | Me-

35 And the sons of Micah were Fi-riah, ch. 9. 37. thon, and Melech, and Tarea, and A- o 1 Sam. haz.

36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and p Psalm Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azma- Mat. 7.2. veth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Mo- q 1 Sam.

37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha Mephiwas his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his 2 Sam. son.

38 And Azel had six sons, whose † Heb. names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, the bow, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadi- ch. 12.2. ah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother Neh. 4. were Ulam his first-born, Jehush the se- Jeremiah cond, and Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, † archers, and † had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred Ps. 127.5. r All these are of the sons of r Psalm and lifty. Benjamin.

CHAP. IX.

1 The original registers of Israel and Judah. 27 The charge of certain Levites. 35 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

SO all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and

m Joshua erse 14. † Heb. Jerushalaim, the double erusa-

Genesis 14. 18. Gal. 4. n chap. 9. 35.

2 Chron. 14. 8. and

† Heb. multipli1

[Here

carried

52. 4, 5.

Dan. 1.

a 2 Chr.

36, 14, b Joshua

Neh.

c Neh.

30. 11.

e Neb.

11. 4.

f Gen. 38. 5.

chap. 6.

and 7.5.

verse 9.

Neh. g No.

h chap.

22. 8.

& Neb.

10. 11.

I chap.

m chap.

35. 15. n chap.

2. 54.

e chap.

10. 5. 2 Kings

16. 18.

6.13. i 2 Kings

times

bylon for their a transgression. 1200.

2 % Now the first inhabitants, that dwelt in their possessions in their cities, theywere were the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the b Nethimms.

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the chilcaptives, dren of Judah, and of the children of 2 Chron. Benjamin, and of the children of d E-

phraim, and Manasseh;

Jeremiah 4 ° Uthai, the son of Ammihud, the son of Oniri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez, the son of Judah.

5 And of the f Shilonites; Asaiah,

9. 23, 25. Ezra the first-born, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their || brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu, the son of Meshullam, the son of Hoda-

and 34. 6. viah, the son of Hasenuah,

8 And Ibneigh, the son of Jeroham, and Elah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam, the son of She-That is, phatiah, the son of Reuel, the son of kinsmen, Ibnijah ; 12. 5. and

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, & nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fa-

thers.

10 ¶ And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin.

11 And h Azariah, the son of i Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Adaiah, the son of Jeroham, the son of k Fashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai, the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Inmer,

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah, the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah, the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of 1 Asaph;

16 And Obadiah, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of " Je-2 Chron, duthun, and Berechiah, the son of Asa, 5. 12. and the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the " Netophathites.

17 And the o porters were Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren; Shallum was the

\$ 1 Kings

18 Who hitherto waited in P the king's gate eastward; they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum, the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and

Judah, who were carried away to || Ba- || his brethren (of the house of his father) the Korahites were over the work of the CHRIST service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle; and their 4 fathers being over q Num. the host of the LORD, were keepers of 1.50. and the entry.

20 And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, was the r ruler over them in time past, r Num. and the LORD was s with him.

21 And Zechariah, the son of Meshe- 25, 12 lemiah, was porter of the door of the and 31.6. tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these, which were chosen to be porters in the gates, were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages; whom David and Samuel the seer t chap. † did ordain in their set office.

33 So they and their children had the 29, 25, 26, oversight of the gates of the house of † Heb. the LORD, namely, the house of the x founded them in

tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, truth, toward the east, west, north, and south. 4, 2,

25 And their brethren, which were in x 2 Chr. their villages, were to come after seven 1.3,5. days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the y chambers and treasuries y 1 Kings of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every † morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge and unto of the 2 ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the in- Romans struments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests a Lev. made the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Le- b Exod.

vites, who was the first-born of Shallun 35.3. the Korahite, had the set office over 24.5 the things that were made in the a pans. + Heb.

32 And other of their brethren, of the on sabsons of the Kohathites, were over the b shew-bread, to prepare it every † sab- Lev. bath.

33 And these are the singers, chief 8, 13. of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free: 2, 37 for they † were employed in that work chapter day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations: these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 ¶ And in d Gibeon dwelt the fa- ch. 25. 1. ther of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose || wife's name was Maachah:

36 And his first-born son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and e Ner, and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zecha- 20. 2, 5.

riah and Mikloth. 38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam: and 14.50, 51.

Mal. 2

u 2 Chr.

ch. 26, 1 † Heb. morning,

212220 morning Acts 2. 5. and

1 Kings

† Heb. Luke

d chap. 8. 29. || Or, sisters. Gen.

Before they also dwelt with their brethren at | Jerusalem, over against their brethren. 1200.

39 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal.

40 And the son of Jonathan was Merib-baal: and Merib-baal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah were Pifchap. thon, and Melech, and Tahrea, and i 8.35. Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat | Jarah, and Ja-| Or, Ferah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;

43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel

his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, ||That is, and || Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. These were the sons heard. of Azel.

CHAP. X.

1 Saul's overthrow and death: 8 the Philistines triumph over him. 11 The men of Jabesh-gilead's kindness to Saul and his sons. 13 Saul's sin.

1056. NOW the a Philistines fought against 28. 1. and Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew b Jonathan, and Abib 2 Kings nadab, and Malchishua, the sons of

Saul. Eccl. 9. 2.

23. 29.

31. 3.

16. 21.

e 1 Sam.

f 2 Sam. 3. 1.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the carchers hit him, and he c. 1 Sam. was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith, lest these uncircumd Judges cised come and d abuse me. But his armour-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

> 5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword and died.

6 So Saul died, and his e three sons, and fall his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the g valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his

sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And, when they had h stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their i idols, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of their k gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all ! Jabesh-gilead Refore heard all that the Philistines had done to HRIST 1966. 1056. 12 They arose, all the valiant men, I Judges

and took away the body of Saul, and the 4.8. bodies of his sons, and brought them to 11.9. Jabesh, and buried their bones under and31.11. the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven m 1 Sam. n Lev.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression 19. 31. which he committed against the LORD, 28, even against m the word of the LORD, 1 Kings which he kept not, and also for a sking 21.6. counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, 1. 2. to inquire of it;

14 And o inquired not of the Lord: 2.10. therefore he P slew him, and 9 turned 28. 6. the kingdom unto David, the son of James 1. 6, 8, and 4. 3.

p 1 Kings 12. 15. q 1 Sam. 13. 14. and 15. 28.

CHAP. XI.

1 David made king: 4 he winneth the castle of Zion by Joab's valour. 10 A catalogue of David's mighty men.

THEN a all Israel b gathered them. 1048. selves to David unto Hebron, saying, 5, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh. Hosea

2 And moreover, in time past, even 3.5. when Saul was king, thou wast he that 3.27. and leddest out and broughtest in Israel: 4.7. and the Lord thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt || feed my people Israel, | Or, and thou shalt be ruler over my people rule, Ps. 72, 8, Israel. and78.71,

3 Therefore came all the elders of Is- Micah rael to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the Lorn: and they anointed of Sam. David king over Israel, according to 2 Sam. the word of the LORD by Samuel.

4 ¶ And d David and all Israel went 1 Kings to Jerusalem, which is Jebus, where the chapter Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the 29.22. land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said chapter to David, Thou shalt e not come hither. 12. 23. Nevertheless David took the f castle of 5 5. 6. f Judges Zion, which is the city of David.

6 And David said, Whosoever smit. 19. 11. eth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Joab, the g son of Ze- 2, 16. ruiah, went h first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle; 3. 27. therefore they called i it, The city of i 1 Sam. David.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about : and Joab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts was k with k Rom.

10 These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, 1 according to the word /1 Sam. of the Lord concerning Israel.

16 And this is the number of the 16.8. mighty men whom David had: Jasho-

/: 1 Sam.

iJudges Psalm 115. 5. k 1 Sam. 5. 2. and 31. 10. 7 Kings 11. 5.

n chap.

23. 11.

23. 11.

s Psalm

x 1 Sam.

Jer. 9. 1.

y Rom. 16. 4. 2 Cor.

12. 15.

† Heb. upon

souls, Gen.

49. 4.

22, 26.

|| In, | Sam.

a 2 Sam.

1. 8. c Joshua

+ Heb.

great in

d 2 Sam.

f 1 Sam.

g Isaiah 13. 3.

Rev.

1". 14.

17. 51.

23, 20, e 1 Sam.

17. 4.

Luke

าบสร

23. 19.

1 11710

8. 4. 0 2 Sam.

Before beam an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against 1047. m three hundred, slain by him at one m 2 Sam. time. 23 8

12 And after him was Eleazar, the son of Dodo, the n Ahohite, who was one of the o three mighties.

13 He was with David at P Pas-damverse 11. mim, and there the Philistines were p 1 Sam. gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and q 2 Kings the people 4 fled from before the Philistines.

ch. 10.7. r 2 Sam. 14 And they r set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD s saved them by a great deliverance.

15 \ Now three of the thirty captains t 2 Sam. went down to the rock to David, into 23.13,19. the cave of a Adullam; and the host of 22. 1. the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.

16 And David was then in the hold. and the Philistines' x garrison was then at Beth-lehem.

10. 5. and 13. 23.

17 And David longed, and said, || Oh will give that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that is at the gate!

18 And the three y brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing : shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for † with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it; therefore he would not drink it. things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And Abishai, the brother of Joab, z ver. 20, he was chief of the 2 three : for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and | had a name among the three.

attained

21 Of the three he was more honourable than the two, for he was their capreadings, tain; howbeit he attained not to a the first three.

22 b Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, the 6 1 Kings son of a valiant man of c Kabzeel, t who had done many acts, he slew d two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

> 23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, efive cabits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a stall, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with this own spear.

24 These things did Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among

the three g mightiest.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the ar- Before mies were h Asahel, the brother of Joab, CHRIST Elhanan, the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

27 Shammoth the i Harorite, Helez h 2 Sam. the Pelonite,

28 Ira, the son of Ikkesh, the k Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the ! Hushathite, Ilai the 1.1. Abobite.

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled, the son of Baanah, the Netophathite, 31 Ithai, the son of Ribai of Gibeah.

that pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the m Pirathonite,

32 Hurai of the brooks of n Gaash, n Joshua Abiel the . Arbathite,

33 Asmaveth the P Baharumite, Eli- 35. 21.

ahba the 4 Shaalbonite, 34 The sons of Hashem the Gizonite, 14.15

r Jonathan, the son of Shage the Hara- 23, 31. 25 Ahiam, the son of Sacar the Ha- 19.42.

rarite, Eliphal, the son of || Ur,

36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah | Or, the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai, the 23. 34. son of Ezbai,

38 s Joel, the brother of Nathan, Mib- 22 Sam. 23. 36. har, the son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour-bearer of Joab, 13, 25. the son of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the "Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, "Joshua 15. 48. 41 Uriah the x Hittite, Zabad, the son x 2 Sam.

of Ahlai, 42 Adina, the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and

thirty with him, 43 Hanan, the son of y Maachah, and 8, 23.

Joshaphat the Mithnite, 44 2 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama zchap. 27. 25. and Jehiel, the sons of Hothan the a A- a chap.

45 b Jediael, the son of Shimri, and b chap.

Joha his brother, the Tizite, 46 Eliel the Mehavite, and Jeribai c chap.

and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithman the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and d Obed, and Jasiel the 2, 37. Mesobaite.

CHAP. XII.

1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag: 33 the armies that came to him at Hebron.

NOW these are they that a came to cir. 1058. David to b Ziklag, while he yet kept 27, 2 himself close because of Saul, the son Psalm of Kish; and they were among the b Joshua mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and 1 Sam. could use both the dright hand and the 27.6. left in charling stones, and shooting ar- 21. 1. and rows out of a how, even of Saul's breth- 24.3. ren of Benjamin.

3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, e Judges the sons of Shemanh the f Gibeathite, 20, 10. and Jeziel and Pelet, the sons of Asma- 17. 49. three: and David set him over his veth, and Berachah, and Jehu the An-f Joshua tothite,

m Judges 24, 30,

2. 18. i Judges

& Amos

q Joshua

Ahasbai,

Before CHRIST cir. 1058. g Joshua h Joshua

15. 36.

s chap.

4. 18.

22, 1. verse 1.

/ Prov.

+ Heb. like the

tains in

|| Or,

resist an

and the

greatest

a thousand,

Deut.

12. 2.

+ Heb.

10. 15.

† Heb

clothed.

r 2 am.

s Rev.

Rev.

17. 14.

29. 4.

y 1 sam. 27.6.

70. 1.

14. 4.

p 1 am. 24. 17. q Zech. 3. 2.

savift-

ness.

28. 1.

mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty, and Jahaziel, tains in the host. and Johanan, and Josabad the h Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Kor-

hites, 7 And Joelah and Zebadiah, the sons

of i Jeroham of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated k1 sam. themselves unto David, into the k hold to the wilderness, men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose I faces were like the faces of lions, and were as † swift as the roes up in the mountains;

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second,

roes on Eliab the third, the moun-

10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh, 12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai

the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: one || of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest wasleast over a thousand.

15 These are they that went over hundred, Jordan in the "first month, when it had overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of m Exod. Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto

David. n Song

17 And David went out to meet them, and answered, and said unto them, If ve be come † peaceably unto me to help for peace, me, o mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no wrong P in mine hands, the God of our fathers look 9 thereon, and rebuke it.

> 13 Then the spirit † came upon Amasai, who was chief r of the captains, and he said, Thine's are we, David, and on

> thy side, thou son of Jesse: Peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and

24 Psalm made them " captains of the band. 45. 16. 19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle; but they helped them not: for the lords of the Pinistines, upon advisement, sent him away, saying, He will fall x to his mas-£ 1 Sam.

ter Saul, to the jeopardy of our heads. 20 As he went to y Ziklag, there fell

to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jedinel, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains z1 cam, of the toousands that were of Manasseli.

21 And they helped David 2 against

4 And Ismaigh the & Gibeonite, a | the band of the rovers: for they were all Before CHRIST

22 For at that time, day by day, there a chap. 5. 24. and came to David to help him, until it was a b great host, like the host of God.

the bands that were ready armed to the war, and came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, ac-cchap. cording to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Judah, that bare shield and spear, were six d thousand d2 sam. and eight hundred, ready armed to the 2.4.

25 Of the children of e Simeon, e chap. mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi, four thou- f Exod. 32. 27, 28,sand and six hundred.

27 'And Jehoiada was the leader of 25. 8, the Aaronites, and with him were three

diousand and seven hundred. 28 And ¿Zadok, a young man mighty \$ 2 cam. 8. 17, 20.

of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the † greatest part of them + Heb. had kept the ward of the house of Saul. many

30 And of the children of Ephraim, hold twenty thousand and eight hundred, with the mighty men of valour, + famous through- Saul, out the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half-tribe of Manasseh, 2.8,9. eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David + Heb.

32 And of the children of Issachar, Gen. which were men that had h understand. 6.4. ing of the times, to know what Israel h Gen. ought to do: the heads of them were Esther two hundred, and all their brethren were 3. 13

at their commandment.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to Daniel battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which 16.3. could eep rank: they were not of + double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand cap- not with tains, and with them, with shield and and a spear, thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites, expert in war, twenty and eight thousand and six hun-Hosen dred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the i other side of Jordan, i Num of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and 32. 3 of the half-tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, a . hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over al! Israel; and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

39 And the e they were with David three days, k eating and drinking: for & Jo. their brethren had prepared for them.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of 23.6.

+ Heb.

1048 | Or, of meal, 2. 4, 57.

1 am. 25. 18.

27. 2.

Eccl.

e 2 Sam.

1 Kings

4. 21.

39. 15.

† Heb.

ark to

Numbers

k 2 Sam.

¿ Deut.

12. 8.

3. 5.

Gal.

n Num.

Joshua

6. 6.

o Lev.

10. 2.

Deut. 4. 24.

Before CHRIST 40 Moreover they that were night them, even unto Issachar, and Zebulun, and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and || meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was 1 joy in Israel.

2 Sam. 16. 1. l Psalms 72. 7. and 97. 1. Prov. Jer. 23. 5, 6. Rev. 11. 17.

CHAP. XIII.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjathjearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom.

AND David a consulted with the 11.14 and captai s of thousands and hundreds, and

15.22, and with every leader.

20.18, and 2 And David said u to all the congregation of Israel, If it b seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD 2 Kings our God, let us send abroad unto our c 1 am. brethren every where, that are c left in all the land of Israel, and with them also Isa. 37.4. to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us.

3 And let us bring again the ark of d 1 Sam. our God to us : for we dinquired not at

and 11.12. it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So David egathered all Israel to-Joshua gether, from f Shihor of Egypt, even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from g Kirjath-jearim.

Joshua Joshua 15. 9. to h Baalah, that is, to Kirjath-Jearum, h 2 Kings which belonged to Judah, to bring up 6 And David went up, and all Israel, i 2 Kings i dwelleth between the cherubims, whose

name is called on it.

7 And they † carried the ark of God made the in a new cart out of the house of Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart.

> 8 And David and all Israel played k before God with all their mig ;, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

> 9 \ And when they came unto the threshing-floor of Chidon, Uzza | put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the

Proverbs oxen stumbled. 10 And t'e manger of the Lord was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, an 2Kings "because he put his hand to the ark:

and there he a died before God

11 And David as displeased because the Lord had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called Perez-uzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that da , saying, How shall I bring the ark

of Gal home to me !

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-cdom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom Pin his h use CHRIST three months. And the LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he p 2 Sam. 6 10

> ch. 26, 5, q Gen. 30. 29. and 39. 5.

1 Hiram's kindness to David. 3 David's wives and children: 8 he obtaineth two victories over the Philistines.

NOW a Hiram king of Tyre sent cir. 1043. messengers to David, and timber of ce- a 2 Sam. dars, with masons and carpenters to 5.11. build him an house. 5. 6.

2 And David perceived that b the b Psalms LORD had confirmed him king over Israel; for his kingdom was clifted up on c 2 Sam. high, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ And David took d more wives at d Deut. Jerusalem: and David begat more sons 17. 17. 2 Sam.

and daughters. 4 Now these are the names of his 1 Kings children which he had in Jerusalem: e Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and e chap.

Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and f Elishua, and g El. f chap. palet,

6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Ja- 3. 8. phia,

7 And Elishama, and b Beeliada, and h 2 Sam. Eliphalet.

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that i David was anointed king over all i2 Sam. Israel, kall the Philistines went up to 5. 17. seek David: and David heard of it, and 10.3. and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread 17, 18. themselves in the 1 valley of Rephaim

10 And David m inquired of God, 15.8. saying, Shall I go up against the Philis- 33. 9. tines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand! And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand, like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place | Baal- | Thatis perazim.

12 And when they had left their breaches, n gods there, David gave a command- 2 ment, and they were burnt with fire.

13 And the Philistnes o yet again 5. 21 spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David inquired again Isaiah of God: and God said unto him, Go not 26. 11. up after them; turn away from them, and recome upon them over against the p 2 Sam 5, 23 mulberry-trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a a sound of going in the tops of q 2 Kinge the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt r Judges go out to battle : for God is gone forth 7.6. before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David, therefore, did as God commanded him: and they smote the hest 127. 1. 5. 5.

2 am.

1043.

c Exod.

Num.

4. 2, 5.

Deut.

10. 8.

€ 2 Sam.

6. 11. ch. 13. 5.

e Num.

18. 1. f chap.

g chap.

h Num.

4. 40.

i Num.

& Exod.

/ Exod.

m 1Kings

n Exod.

2 Chron.

29. 5. o chap.

p Lev.

2 Sam.

chap.

q Num. 4. 15.

r Gen.

6. 7. s Num.

Exod.

u Psalm

150. 3,

4, 5.

6. 17.

3. 30.

s 2 Chr. 26. 8. t Psalm 99. 1.

17 And the s same of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought the tear of him upon all nations.

Rev. 15. 4.

CHAP. XV.

1 David bringeth the ark from Obededom: 25 he performeth it with great joy: 29 Michal despiseth him.

AND David made him houses in 1042 5. 7. the a city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a 62 sam. b tent. 6. 17.

2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the c Levites for them hath the Loan chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto

him for ever.

3 And David d gathered all Israel to-2 Chron. gether to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children

of Aaron, and the Levites.

5 Of the sons of f Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his brethren, an hundred and

6 Of the sons of s Merari; Asaiah the chi f, and his brethren, two hundred and

7 Of the sons of h Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren, an hundred and

8 Of the sons of Elizaphan; She-

maiah the chief, and his brethren, two hundre d

9 Of the sons of & Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren, fourscore.

10 Of the sons of | Uzziel; Amminadal othe chief, and his brethren, an hundred and tweive.

11 And David called for m Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark 19. 10, 15. of the Lord God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it.

> 13 For because ye o did it not at the first, the LORD our God made Pa breach upon us, for that we sought him not 9 after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites r sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoul-19. 14, 15. 1 Sam. ders, with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the LORD.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites, to appoint their brethren to be the u singers with instruments of music, psalteries, and harps, and cym-ll vid had pitched for it: and they offered

Before of the Poilistines from Gibeon even to bals, sounding, by lifting up the voice Before CHRIST with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed * Heman, the son of Jel; and of his brethren, y x chap. Asaph, the son of Berechah; and of the 6. 33. sons of Merari their brethren, 2 Ethan, 6, 39. tne son of Kushaiah:

18 And with them their brethren of 6. 44. the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jeniel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maahseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneigh; and Obed-edom and Jeiel the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan were appointed to sound with cym-

bals of brass;

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on || A amoth;

21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps, on the a Sheminith to excel.

22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Le- Psalm vites, was † for song : he instructed a- 68. 20. bout the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Ecrechiah and Elkanah were and 6.8. door-keepers for the ark.

24 And Snebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, + Heb. and Nethaneel, and Amasar, and Zecha- over the riah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the up, priests, did blow with the b trumpets before the ark of God; and Obed-edon; and b Num. Jehiah were door keepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So David, and the elders of Is- 81. 3. rael, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord, out of the house of Obededom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God 20. 27. helped d the Levites that bare the ark 6. 16. of the covenant of the Lord, that they d 2 Sam. offered e seven bullocks, and seven Psalms rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe 110. 3. of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare 23. 1 the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah Job 42. 8. the master of the song with the singers; David also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with found of the cornet, and f chap. with trumpets, and with cyn.bals, mak- 13.8. ing a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, as the ark g2 Same. of the covenant of the Lord came to Acts the city of David, that Michal, the daugh- 2. 13. ter of Saul, looking out at a window, 1 Cor. saw king David dancing and playing: 2.14. and she g despised him in her heart.

CHAP. XVI.

1 David's festival sacrifice: 7 his pealm of thanksgiving.

SO they a brought the ark of God, and a 2 Sam. set it in the midst of the tent that Da-

1042.

Or, The **F**salm signifieth a Psalm

c 2 Chr.

c1 Kings

Luke

24. 50. d Neh.

8. 10.

e Gal. 3. 28.

titles.

3. 15.

Psalm

24, 38.

i 2 Sam.

23. 1. k Psalm

105. 1. / Psalm

105. 1.

145.4.

115. 5.

o Joshua

2 Chron.

o Psalm 26. 10.

r Rev.

105. 6.

11. 26.

2 Rev.

43. 25.

y Gen. 17. 2. and

26. 3.

≈ Gen.

35. 11.

a Hebr.

c Gen.

20. 3. e Psalm

105. 15.

x Isaiah

t Deut.

144. 15.

Matthew

Before burnt-sacrifices and peace-offerings be-CHRIST fore God.

2 And when David had made an end 61 Kings of offering the burnt-offerings, and the peace-offerings, he oblessed the people in the name of the Lord.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and e woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Levi's to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to frecord, and to thank and praise the g LORD God of Israel:

f Psalms 38, and 70. 5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zochariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and g 1 Kings J hel, and Matuthiah, and Eliab, and Benarah, and Obed-ed m; and Jeie! with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals.

6 Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests h Exod. with trumpets h continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

> 7 Then on that day | David delivered k first this paulm, to thank the LORD, into the hand of Asaph and his brethren

8 Give ! thanks unto the Lord, call upon his name, m make known his deeds m Psalm among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto e Psalms him, taik ave of all his wondrous works.

10.10.and 10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 Seek the Lord and ohis strength. seek his P face continually.

12 Remember 9 his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and g Ps. 111. the rjudgments of his mouth,

15 O ye seed of s Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen ones. Psalm 14 He is the Lord our God; his judg-

ments are in all the " earth. 15 Be ye x mindful always of his co-Matthew venant, the word which he commanded

to a thousand generations; 16 Even of the y covenant which he made with Abraham, and of his oath un-

to Isaac; 17 And hath z confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an e-

verlasting covenant, 18. Saying, Unto thee will I give the

land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but few, even a few,

and a strangers in it.

20 And when they went from b nation & Gen. 12. 1. and to nation, and from one kingdom to an-13. 3. and other people, 20. 1.

21 He suffered ono man to do them wrong; yea, he d reproved kings for

12.26.and their sakes, 22 Saying, Touch not mine e anointd Gen.

12.17.and ed, and do my prophets no harm. 23 Sing unto the Lord all the earth; show forth from day to day his salva-

> 24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 For great is the Lond, and great. Before ly to be praised: he also is to be feared CHRIST above all gods.

26 For all the gods of the people are f 1 Cor. idels: but the LORD g made the hea- 8.5.

27 Glory hand honour are in his pre- Jer. sence, strength and gladness are in his h Psalm

28 Give unto the Lord, ve kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord iglo- i Psalm ry and strength.

29 Give unto the Lord the glory due un o his name : bring an offering, and come before him; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him all the earth: the world also shall be k stable, that it be k Mat.

31 Let the theavens be glad, and let I Ps. 103. the earth rejoice: and let men say a 20, 21. mong the nations, The LORD mreigh m Psalm

32 Let the sea + roar, and the filmers 11. 15. thereof; let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood 14.2. sing out at the presence of the Lord, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 O give " thanks unto the Lord, for " Psalm he is good: for his mercy endureth for ver

35 And o say ye, Save us, O God of 14.2. our salvation, and r gather us together, p Hosea and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed 4 be the LORD God of Is- 9 1 Kings rael for ever and ever. And all the Eph. people said, r Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there, before the ark of the covenant of the Lorn, Adaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as † every day's work † Heb. required:

38 And Obed-edom, with their bre- worthren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom the day also, the son of Jeduthun, and Hosah, day. to be porters:

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the Lord, in the shigh place that 31 321, 19. was at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt-offer-LORD upon the after or the burnering. † Heb. and to do according to all that is written morning in the law of the Lord, which he com manded Israel:

41 And with them Heman and Jedu- Exodus thum, and the rest that were chosen, 29. 38. who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Lord, because his mercy endureth for ever:

42 And with them Heman and Jeduthue, with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical tinstruments of God. And tchap. the sons of Jeduthun were porters.

g Isaiah 42. 5, 6.

+ Heb thunder.

P Deut.

s 1 Sam.

and in

ry n an to his house. And David returned to a bless his house.

2 Joshua 24. 15. 2 Sam. 6. 20. verse 2. Psalm 101. 2, 3.

CHAP. XVII.

1 David, being forbidden to build God an house, 11 is promised blessings in his seed. 16 David's prayer.

NOW, it came to pass, as David sat a 2 Sam. in his a house, that David said to Nathan b the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an b 1 Kings house of cedars, but the dark of the coc Haggai venant of the Lord remaineth under curtains. d 1 Kings

2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do e all that is in thine heart; for f God is

9. 14. with thec. fchap.

3, 15, e Joshua

78. 70.

p 2 Chr. 15. 2. q Exod. 1. 13.

t 1 Kings

u 2 Sam.

7. 12. x Isaiah

Luke

y Mat.

16. 18.

45. 6.

1 Cor.

15. 22.

2 Peter

a Psalm

3. 17. Hebr.1.5.

z Psalm

3 ¶ And it & came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying, 4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus

#2 Sam. saith the LORD, Thou ! shalt not build me an house to dwell in: ch. 22. 8.

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel i 1 Kings unto this day; but have gone i from tent to lent, and from one tabernacle to an-

other.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel spake I a word to any of the k 2 Sam. k judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now, therefore, thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the 11 Kings I LORD of hosts, I took thee from the m Psalm sheep-cote, even from m following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over

my people Israel;

1 Sam. 8 And a I have been with thee whi-17. 34. e 1 Sam. thersoever thou hast walked, and have 31. 9. o cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth:

9 Aiso I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the 7 1 Kings 5. 4. children of wickedness waste them Pany more, 9 as at the beginning,

Psalm

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel: moreover, I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee, that the s Lord will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired, that tho must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed " after thee, which shall be Dan. 2.44. of thy sons; and I will establish x his kingdom.

12 He y shall build me an house, and I will establish his throne 2 for ever.

13 I will be his a father, and he shall Matthew be my son; and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him. that was before thee.

14 But I will settle him in b mine

43 And all the people departed, eve- || house and in my kingdom for ever; and Before his throne shall be established for cever-

> 15 According to all these words, and c1 Kings according to all this vision, so did Na- 2. 45. than speak unto David.

> 16 ¶ And David the king came and sat before the Lorp, and said, d Who 32. 10. am I, O LORD God, and what is mine Job 7. 17. house, that thou hast brought me hi- Psaims therto?

17 And pet this was a small thing in 1 Cor. thine eves, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me e2 Sams according to the cylute of a man of high 7. 19. according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Lord God.

18 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of the servant? for thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, John and haccording to thine own heart, hast 21. 16. thou done all this greatness, in making g Isaiah known al! these great things.

20 O LORD, there is i none like thee, 12. 13. neither is there any God besides thee, ac. h Mat. cording to all that we have k heard with Eph.1.11.

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God to 2. 2. went to redeem to be his own people, to k Psalm make thee a name of greatness and ter- 1 peut. ribleness, by driving out nations from 3 before thy people whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt ?

22 For thy people Israel didst thou 20.28. make at thine own people for ever; and 3, 16. thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, o let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning 36.37. thy servent, and concerning his house, be established for ever, and do as thou

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel: and let the house of David thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, PO my God, thast told \$2 Sam thy servant, that thou wilt build him as + Heb. house: therefore thy servant hath found hastrein his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, ear of. and hast a promised this goodness unto q Titus

thy servant;

27 Now, therefore, let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it r Gen. may be before thee for ever: for thou 12. 13. blessest, O Lord, and it shall be bless. Romans 11. 29. ed for ever.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 And smiteth Hadarezer and the Syrians. 14 David's reign.

NOW, after this, it came to pass, that. David smote the Philistines, and sub- a1 Sam. dued them, and took a Gath and her 2 Sam. towns out of the band of the Philistines. 8.1.

foPsalm

Matthew 14. 11.

before the

CHRIST 1040. ~~ b Psalm 49, 14, c 2 Sam. 8. 3, 8. d Gen. Judges e 1 Kings 9. 19. and 10. 28.

f 2 Sam.

g Joshua

h ch. 19.

6, 16. Psalm

110. 5. i 2 Sam.

8, 6,

121. 7. 11 Kings

10. 17.

m chap.

22. 14.

† Heb.

peace, Joshua

9. 3. Isaiah

60. 14. † Heb.

to bless.

Micah

17. 8.

2 Sam.

60. title.

s Gen. 18. 19.

Isaiah

11. 2, 3.

t chap.

11.6

to ask of him for

8. 4.

11. 9.

2 And he smote Moab: and the Moabits became b David's servants, and brought gifts 3 ¶ And David smote c Hadarezer

king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion by the river d Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand e chariots, and f seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot-horses, but g reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David h slew of the Syrians two and

twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syriadamascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus 91.14.and the LORD k preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the 1 shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to m Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought Dan 1 Kings vid very much brass, wherewith " Solomon made the brasen sea, and the pil-2. Chron. lars, and the vessels of brass. 4. 15.

9 ¶ Now, when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host

of Hadarezer king of Zobah,

10 He sent Hadoram his son to king David, + to inquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer had war with Tou) and with him all manner of vessels of gold, and silver, and brass.

11 Them also king David odedicated o 1 Kings unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that Phe brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and p Psalm 72.10. a Exod. from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from 4 Amalek.

12 Moreover, Abishai, the son of Zeruiah, slew of the Edomites, in the rvalley of Salt, eighteen thousand.

13 & And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 % So David reigned over all Israel, and s executed judgment and justice a-

mong all his people. 15 And boab, the son of Zeruiah, was over the host; and " Jehoshaphat,

the son of Ahilud, recorder;

u 1 Kings 16 And Zadok, the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech, the son of Abiathar,

x 1 Sam. were the x priests; and Shavsha was 21. 16. ch. 24. 3. scribe;

17 And Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada, was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were chief about the king.

CHAP. XIX.

1 David's messengers sent to comfort Ha-

nun are shamefully entreated. 6 The Before Ammonites and Syrians overcome.

NOW ait came to pass after this, that b Nahash the king of the children of a 2 Sam. Ammon died, and his c son reigned in b 1 Sam, his stead.

2 And David said, I will shew kind- c2 Sam. ness unto Hanun, the son of Nahash, d because his father shewed kindness to d 2 Sam. And David sent messengers to 0.1, comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon, to Hanun, e to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of 1. 12. Ammon said to Hanun, † Thinkest thou + Heb. that David doth honour thy father, that In thine he hath sent comforters unto thee? are David, not his servants come unto thee for to 2 Cor. search, and to overthrow, and f to spy 13.5,6. out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and g shaved them, and cut off g 2 Sam. their garments in the midst, hard by Psalm their h buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told h2 Chr. David how the men were served: and Isaiah he sent to meet them; for the men 20. 4 were greatly ashamed; and the king said, Tarry at i Jericho until your beards il Kings be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves + odious to David, Hanun and + Heb. the children of Ammon sent a thou- stinking, sand talents of silver, to hire them cha- 2 Sam. riots and horsemen out of Mesopota- Luke mis, and out of Syria-maachah, and out 10. 16. of Zobah.

7 So they hired k thirty and two thou- k 2 Sam: sand chariots, and the king of Maachah 2 Chron. and his people; who came and pitched 18. 3. before 1 Medeba. And the children of 1 Num. Ammon gathered themselves together Joshuz from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent in Joab, and all the host of the in m chap. mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the ocity; and r the kings overses that were come were by themselves in. p. 2 Sam. the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that the † + Heb. battle was set against him before and the face behind, he chose out of all the choice battle. of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he de. q 2 Sam. livered unto the hand of a Abishai his brother, and they set themselves in ar- 11. ray against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too perance. strong for me, then thou shalt † help , Deut. me: but if the children of Ammon be 31.1,6,7, too strong for thee, then I will help

13 Be of good courage, and let us 4.9. behave ourselves valiantly for our peo. 15.26. ple, and for the cities of our God; and Ps. 3. 8.

CIT. 1037.

e Lam ..

16, 24,

Isaiah 15. 2. 11, 6,

chapter t Heb. be Joshua 1 Sam.

Before let the LORD do that which is good in CHRIST his sight. 14 S. Joab, and the people that were with him, drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before

> 15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise teled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

! Lev. 26. 7, 8. verse 13. 1036. + Heh.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were † put to the worse before Issmitten. rael they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the u 2 -am. river; and a Shophach, the captain of the host of Hadarezer, went before

Isa. 13.4.

10. 16.

17 And it was told David; and he * 2 Sam. gathered all Israel, and * passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. when David had put the baitle in array against the Syrians they fought with him.

> 18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men, which fought in chariots, and y forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach, the captain of the host.

> 19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his 2 servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon a any more.

CHAP. XX.

1 Rabbah besieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people tortured. 4 Three overthrows of the Philistines, and three giants slain.

AND it came to pass, that, † after the year was expired, at the time that a kings go out to battle, Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the am. country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah; but David b tarried at Jerusalem, and Joab 1 Kings smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the c crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head : and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the

3 And he brought out the people that d 2 Sam. were in it, and cut them with d saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes: even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to

cir. 1018. Jerusalem. 4 ¶ And it came to pass e after this, that there arose war at f Gezer with the Philistines, at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Sippai, that was of the children of the giant; and they were a subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Before Philistines; and Elhanan, the son of cir. 1018. h Jair, slew Lahmi, the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear's staff was h 2 like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again i there was war at i2 am. Gath, where was † a man or great stature, whose fingers and toes were four † Heb. Gath, where was † a man of great sta- 21 and twenty, six on each hand, and six measure on each foot: and he also was the son of Numbers 13.33.

the giant.

7 But when he k defied Israel, Jona- 17. 10. than, the son of Shimea, David's bro-

ther, slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in /1 sam. Gath; and they I fell by the hand of 17.50. David, and by the hand of his servants. 21, 16, 22.

CHAP. XXI.

1 David numbereth the people: 9 Gad's message to David; David's choice.

AND a Satan stood up against Israel, and b provoked David to number Israel. a Job 1.6 2 And David said to Joab, and to the Zech. rulers of the people, Go, number Israel. Rev

from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and 12.10. bring the number of them to me, that 24.1. I may know it.

3 And Joab answered, The LORD c Judges † make his people an hundred times so + Heb. many more as they be: but, my lord the add unto, king, are they not all my lord's servants? Deut.1.1. Psalm why then doth my lord require this 115, 14, thing? why will he be a cause of tres- Isaiah pass to Israel?

4 d Nevertheless the king's word pre-d verse ? vailed against Joab: wherefore Joab de. Gal. 1.10. parted, and went ethroughout all Israel, e 2 am.

and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were fa thousand thou- f2 Sam: sand and an hundred thousand men 24.9. that drew sword; and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word

was s abominable to Joab.

7 And God was displeased with this 7, 19. thing; therefore he hamote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, I have 7.1. sinned greatly, because I have done verse 14. this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do 12. 13. away the iniquity of thy servant; for I Proverbs have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Gad,

David's k seer, saving,

10 Go and tell David, saying, ¹ Thus ^{9, 9}. saith the LORD, I offer thee three things ; 12. 24. m choose thee one of them, that I may m Prov do it unto thee.

11 So Gad "came to David, and said Acts 15. 18. unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose n Ezek.

12 Either three years o famine; or Jer. 1. 6. three months to P be destroyed before 4. 9. thy foes, while that the sword of thine \$2 Sam. enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the Lord, even the

y 2 Sam. 10. 18. Psalm Prov. 21. 30, 31. Isaiah 8. 9, 10. 22 Sam. 10. 19.

& chap.

14. 17.

cir. 1035. † Heb. at the zeturn of the year, 1 Kings

41 am. 11, 23, cir. 1033.

12. 31. Hebrews 11. 37.

21. 15. f2 f 2 am. 5. 15. ch. 21.8. g 1 Sam. 17. 51. Jerse 8.

Or,

many

q 2 Chr. 28. 9.

Isaiah

47. 6. Zech.

1. 15. r Nem.

16, 47,

49. and

s Exod.

32. 14.

Judges 2. 18.

Gen.

x Num.

Joshua

Psalm

44. 11.

12. 3.

≈2 Chr.

a Acts

e 2 Sam.

† Heb.

1 Kings

g 2 Sam. 24, 21.

10. 5.

CHRIST the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now, therefore, advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for || very great are his mercies: but let me anot fall in-

Ps. 130.7. to the hand of man. Lam.

14 ¶ So the Lord sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it; and as he was destroying the Lord beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having 3. 24. Numbers a drawn sword in his hand, stretched out over Jerusalem: then David and the u 1 Kings elders of Israel who were " clothed in sackcloth, x fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned y 1 Kings and done evil indeed; but as for these y sheep, what have they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, O Lord my God, Jeremiah be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 Then the 2 angel of the LORD commanded a Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the, Lorn in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

b Mat. 19 And David went up at b the saying

28. 20. 1 Cor. of Gad, which he spake in the name of the Lord. 11, 23,

20 And Ornan turned back, and saw c Prov. the angel; and his four sons with him o hid themselves. Now Ornan was dthreshd 2 Sam. ing wheat. 24. 23.

21 And, as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked, and e saw David, and went out of the threshing-floor, and f f 1 Kings bowed himself to David with his face to

the ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, † Grant me the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD; thou shalt grant it me for the full price, that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for burnt-offerings, and the & threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat

offering, I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, h Rom. 12. 17. Phil. Nay; but I will verily h buy it for the full price; for I will not take that which who shall be a man of rest; and I will 4: 8.

pestilence, in the land, and the angel of is thine for the Lord, nor offer burntofferings without cost

25 So David gave to Ornan for the place i six hundred shekels of gold by i2 am. 24, 24, weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings, and called upon the LORD; and he answered him *Lev. from heaven k by fire upon the altar of 1 Kings burnt-offering. 27 And the Lord commanded the 2 Chron.

angel, and he 1 put up his sword again Ps. 20. 3.

into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time, when David saw Isa. 12. 1. that the LORD had answered him in m Gen. the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebu- 22.2, 9. site, then he sacrificed in there.

29 For the " tabernacle of the LORD, 2 Chron. which Moses made in the wilderness, n Exod. and the o altar of the burnt-offering, 36, 8, were at that season in the high place at o Fxod. P Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it 3.4. to inquire of God: for he was 9 afraid, 9 Psalm because of the sword of the angel of Ezekiel the Lord.

CHAP. XXII.

1 David prepareth for building the temple: 6 he instructeth Solomon. 17 He chargeth the princes to assist his son.

THEN David said, a This is the a Deut. house of the LORD God, and this is the 12.5,6,7. altar of the burnt-offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to gather

together the b strangers that were in b 1 Kings the land of Israel; and he set masons to 9. 20, 21 hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance without weight;

4 Also cedar-trees in abundance : for 7.47. the d Zidonians, and they of Tyre, d 1 Kings brought much cedar-wood to David.

5 And David said, f Solomon my son 60. 10. is a young and tender, and the house for that is to be builded for the Lord must 29. be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of 3.7. glory h throughout all countries; I will h 1 Kings therefore now make preparation for it. 8.41. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build i an house for i 1 Kings the LORD God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in k my min . t. build an house unto the name of the 7.2. Lorp 1 my God.

8 But the m word of the Lord came 8. 28. m 2 Sam. to me, saying, " Thou hast shed blood 7.5. abundantly, and hast made o great n2 am. wars: thou shalt not build an house u -to my name, because thou hast shed 17.50. 9 Behold, a son shall be horn to thee, and 18.1,

9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee,

18, 38 l Psalm

1017.

1 1 Kings

p Mat. 16. 18.

r Psalm 110.5.

t Jer.

22. 2.

#2 5am

3.1. and 15. 11. | The

gold and

here are

both of

one va-

amount

to seven

hundred and fifty millions.

x chap.

2 Chron.

20, 3,

ing,

Prov.

14. 1. Phil.

Hebr.

10. 25.

Jade 20. y 2 Sam. 7. 2.

5. 3. and

1015

a 2 Sam. 5. 4.

b chap.

c chap.

1045d Num.

4.3.15.

28. 5.

21. 1.

8. 16.

Thess.

lue, and together

silver

Before CHRIST bout: for his name shall be Solomon. 1017. and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days.

10 P He shall build an house for my name, and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will a establishq Psalm 72. 16. the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, r the Lord be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath

said of thee. s 1 Kings 12 Only the Lord give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee Psalm charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy 72. 1.

> 13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage, dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, in my " trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD || an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight: for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover, there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the and 28.9. brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise, therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

That is, princes of Israel to help Solomon his the build-

you? and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subjued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now, * set your heart and your 3. 13. and soul to seek the Lord your God; arise 1 Pet. 2.5. therefore, and || build ve the sanctuary of the LORD God, y to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the ho-21 Kings ly vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the 2 name of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 David in his old age maketh Solomon king. 2 The number and distribution of the Levites. 7 The sons of Gershon. 24 The office of the Levites.

SO when David was a old and full of days he b made Solomon his son king over Israel.

2 ¶ And he c gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

3 Now the Levites were numbered from the age of d thirty years and up- twenty years and upward.

give him rest from all his enemies round ward: and their number by their polls, Before bout: for his name shall be Solemon. nan by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

> 4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were e officers and judges.

5 Moreover, four thousand were por- 26. 29. ters; and four thousand f praised the f 2 Chr. LORD with the instruments which I 29. 25. made, said David, to praise therewith.

6 And David & divided them into & Exod: t courses among the sons of Levi, name- + Heb. ly, h Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 ¶ Of the Gershonites were || Laa- ons, 2 Chron; dan and Shimei.

8 The k sons of Laadan; the chief h Gen. was Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three. i chap,

9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and 26. 21. Haziel, and Haran, three. These were | Or, the chief of the fathers of Laadan.

10 And the sons of Shimei were Ja- 26. 32 hath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second : but Jeush and Beriah t had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

12 ¶ The sons of 1 Kohath; Amram, verse 1 Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four. 6.2.

13 The sons of m Amram; Aaron and m Exod. Moses; and a Aaron was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, 28. 1. e and his sons for ever, to burn incense Heb. 5.4. before the LORD, to minister unto him, the holi. and o to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now, concerning Moses the P man of God, 4 his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses were Gershom & Psalm 90. title. and Eliezer.

16 Of the rooms of Gershom, Shebuel, was the chief.

17 And the sons of s Eliezer were Re- Acts habiah the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah † were very many.

18 Of the sons of Lzhar; " Shelomith 46.23. the chief.

19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the highly first, Amariah the second, Jehaziel the

third, and Jekameam the fourth. 20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the tver. 12.

first, and Jesiah the second. 21 ¶ x The sons of Merari; Mahli and & Exod. Mushi. The sons of Mahii; Eleazar and

Kish. 22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons,

but y daughters: and their brethren the y Num. sons of Kish 2 took them.

23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and 36. 7. Eder, and Jerimoth, three.

24 These were the sons of a Levi, a Num. after the house of their fathers; even the 10. 17, 21. chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, b verse 4. that did the b work for the service of the 1 1 is house of the LORD, from the age of c Num.

1045.

e chap.

multiply 80728. verse 17.

q Exod. 4. 16. chapter 26, 24,

plied,

verse 11. u ver. 16.

CHRIST Israel hath given d rest unto his people, that they may dwell e in Jerusalem for ever; d chap.

26 And also unto the Levites: they e 1 Kings shall fno more carry the tabernacle, nor 8, 13, Rev. any vessels of it for the service thereof. 21, 22,

27 For, by the last words of David, the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above:

1015. † Heb. 28 Because † their office was to wait their sta- on the sons of Aaron, for the g service of tion was the house of the LORD, in the hourts, at the and in the chambers, and in the purifyhand of the, Neh. ing of all holy things, and the work of

the service of the house of God; 29 Both for the i shew-bread, and for the k fine flour for meat-offering, and for h1 Kings the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;

30 And to stand every 1 morning to thank and praise the Lord, and likewise

31 And to offer all n burnt-sacrifices unto the LORD, in the sabbaths, in the o new moons, and on the set P feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them continually before the

32 And that they should keep the 9 charge of the r tabernacle of the conr 1 Kings gregation, and the charge of the holv place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 The divisions of the sons of Aaron into four and twenty orders. 20 The division of the Kohathites and Merarites.

NOW these are the divisions of the a Exed. sons of Aaron. a The sons of Aaron; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

2 But b Nadab and Abihu died c before their father, and had d no children: Numbers therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both e Zadok, of the sons of Eleazar, and f Ahimelech, of the sons of Ithamar, according to their g offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and thus were they divided: among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithaniar, according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided h by lot, one sort with another: for the governors of the isasctine y, and governors of the isasctine y, and governors of the isasc of God, were of the sons of Eleahouse of God, were of the sons of Eleazzi, and of the cous of ithamar

6 And Shemann, the son of Nethaneed, the Ascribe, one of the Levites, k I Kings wrote them before the king, and the the fathers of the priests and Levites,

25 For David said, The Lord God of || princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the I son of Abiathar, and before CHRIST the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: one † principal household being 11 Sam. taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Itha- 22. 20. mar.

> 7 Now, the first lot came forth to m Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,

> 8 The third to " Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

> 9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin.

> 10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to . Abijah,

11 The minth to Jeshuah, the tenth 12.4. to Shecaniah,

12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezekel,

17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.

19 These were the P orderings of them p Num. in their service, to come into the house 1 cor. of the Lord, according to their man- 1. 10. and ner, under Aaron their father, r as the 14.10. LORD God of Israel had commanded q 2 Kings

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi ch. 9, 25. were these: Of the sons of Amram; \$ 7.5. Shubael: of the sons of Shubael; Jeh- Exodus

21 Concerning Rehabiah; of the sons 38. 22. of Rehabiah, the first was Isshiah.

22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: of

the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath. 23 And the sons of " Hebron; Jeriah Job 42. 9. the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel Acts

the third, Jekameam the fourth. 24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: 23. 17.

of the sons of Michah; Shamir. 25 The brother of Michah was Is- 23.17. shiah: of the sons of Isshiah; Zecha- 23. 19.

26 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; * Be- x chap.

27 The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28 Of y Mahli came Eleazar, who y chap. had no z sons.

z chap. 29 Concerning Kish; the son of Kish 23, 22.

was Jerahmeel. 30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli,

and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the sons of the Levites, after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise 2 cast lots over a- a ver. 18. gainst their brethren the sons of Aaron, ch. 29. 8 in the presence of David the king, and Zadok and Ahimelech, and the chief of

house of the father. m chap. n Ezra S 32.and10.

21, 31,

11.and 10

10.20.and

Lev. 8. 4

Numbers

17.11. Deut.

m Psalm 134. 1. n Lev. 1. 5. o Num. 28, 17, p Lev. 23. 4.

f Num.

11. 24. g Num. 3. 6.

6. 36. i Lev.

k Lev.

24. 5.

6.20. / Exod.

29.30.

q Num. 1. 53.

Num. 26. 60, 61. b Lev. 10. 1. c Gen.

Lev. d Exod. Numbers 3. 4. e verses 6, 31. f 2 Sam. g Hebr. 9. 7.

> h Joshua 9. 29.

Before † even the principal fathers, over against their younger brethren.

† Heb. the chief against his younger brother.

CHAP. XXV.

1 David and the captains of the host appoint the number and offices of the singers: 8 their divisions by lot into four and twenty orders.

MOREOVER, a David, and the b a Rev. 19. 11. captains of the host, separated to the b Exod. service of the sons of a Asaph, and of c 2 Chr. Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should 5. 12. d prophesy with harps, with psalteries, d verse 3. and with cymbals: and the number of † Heb. the † workmen, according to their ser-

men of vice was; quork.

relah.

by the

of the

33. 5.

k Col.

I Col.

4. 16.

23. 5.

n chap.

24, 31. † Heb.

so the

small as

teacher,

m chap.

e ver. 1. † Heb.

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and | Called, Joseph, and Nethaniah, and | Asarelah, the sons of Asaph, under the hands of Asaph, which e prophesied † according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; hand of the hand Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under the ch. 23.6. hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the Lord.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliatha, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Maha-

zioth:

f 1 Sam. 5 All these were the sons of Heman f the king's seer in the g words of God, to g 1 Peter h lift up the horn. And i God gave to h 1 Sam. Heman fourteen sons and three daughi Gen.

6 All these were under the hands of their father k for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order, to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren, that were instructed in the ! songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was m two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against " ward, † as well the small as the great,

the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedathegreat, liah, who, with his brethren and sons, were twelve: so he that

10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons 13 taught. and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, he, his sons and

his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nethaniah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Bukkiah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jesharelah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, he, his Before CHRIST sons and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shimei, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 18 The eleventh to Azareel, he, his

sons and his brethren, were twelve: 19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, he, his

sons and his brethren, were twelve: 20 The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he, his sons and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jerimoth, he, his o Num.

sons and his brethren, were twelve: 23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, he, his 24. 18. sons and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, 8, and 11, he, his sons and his brethren, were 16.

twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, he, his as many sons and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, he, musicihis sons and his brethren, were twelve: ans as 27 The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his there

sons and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, ch. 24.18. he, his sons and his brethren, were and of the Levites twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Giddal- ing on the priests, he, his sons and his brethren, were and helptwelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Ma-ch. 24.31. hazioth, he, his sons and his brethren, many were twelve:

31 The o four || and twentieth to Ro-months in the year, mamti-ezer, he, his sons and his bre-1 Cor. thren, were twelve.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The divisions of the porters. 13 The gates assigned by lot. 20 Those who had the charge of the treasures.

CONCERNING the a divisions of a chap. the b porters: Of the Korhites was 25.1. Meshelemiah, the son of Kore, of the 9.17. sons of Asaph.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah were 10.3. Zechariah the c first-born, Jediael the cch. 23. second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the 10, 18, fourth.

3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

4 Moreover, the sons of d Obed-edom d chap. were Shemaiah the first-born, Jehoza- 13.14.and bad the second, Joah the third, and Sa- 16.38. car the fourth, and Nethancel the fifth,

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth; for God e blessed || him.

6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were 128. 1. sons born, that ruled throughout the Obedhouse of their father; for they were f edom mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and chapter Rephael, and Obed, 8 Elzabad, whose 15.24. brethren were h strong men; Elihu, and g chap. Semachiah.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-edom; 18, 21. they, and their sons, and their brethren Proverbs able men for strength for the service, 28.1.

chapter Rev. 4. 4, 10. and 5. There were just compa-

ing them,

e Psalms 2 Kings

1 i chap.

were threescore and two of Obed-edom. Il 9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also i Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the first-born, yet k his father made him the chief;)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thir-

teen.

16. 38.

k Gen.

4. 7. Deut.

12, 20,

9. 4. • Neh.

s Ezek.

nifieth,

x ch. 23,

6, 12.

7. 51.

chapter

18. 11. a Num.

31.50. Judges

8. 21,

24. 26,

9. 9, 2 Kings

d 1 Sam.

an out part, 2 Kings

2 Chron.

12 Among these were the 1 divisions. ? chap. 24. 31. and of the porters, even among the chief 25.31. met, having wards m one against anoin chap. 24.31 ther, to minister in the house of the n chap. 25, 8.

13 ¶ And they cast lots as well the " small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Shelemiah; then for Zechariah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots, and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons the house of Asuppim.

chap. 7. 16 To . Shuppim and Hosah P the lot 12, 15. o chap. came forth westward, with the gate 24. 7. q 1 Kings 10. 5. and Shallecheth, by the causeway of the 9 going up, ward against ward.

17 6 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a-day, southward four a-day, and towards Asuppim two and two.

18 At | Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Parbar.

44. 3. 19 These are the divisions of the pordes word, ters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.

20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the a dedicat-

t 1 Kings ed things.

21 As concerning the sons of Laadan: u Deut. 12. 6, 11. Malachi the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite, 3. 10. were Jehieli.

> 22 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

> 23 Of the * Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzi-

y chap. 23, 16. 24 And y Shebuel, the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Eliezer; Rez 1 Kings habiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son.

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which 2 David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains 1 Chron. 20 25. 6 1 Sam. over thousands and hundreds, and the

captains of the host, had dedicated. 27 Out of the a spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house

17. 13. c 1 5am. 11, 11 and of the Lord.

28 And all that b Samuel the seer, 15.15.and and c Saul, the son of Kish, and d Al. ner, the son of Ner, and Joab, the son

of Zeruiah, had dedicated, and whoso-ever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shelomith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the contward business e2 Chr. over Israel, for f officers and g judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hashabial 11.16 and his brethren, men of valour, a thou f_2 Chr. sand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this side Jor. 16, 18, dan westward, h in all the business of 2 Chron. the Lord, and in the service of the 12, 11.

SI Among the Hebronites was Jeri- 45. 16. jah the chief, even among the Hebron- 19.8. ites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the i fortieth year of the i 2 Sam. reign of David they were sought for, 5. 4. and there were found among them 27, 29. mighty men of valour at k Jazer of Gi- k Joshua

32 And his brethren, men of valour,

were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the 1 Reubenites, the Gad. I Num. ites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, for every matter m pertaining to God, m ver.30. and affairs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The twelve captains for every several 16 The princes of the twelve 25 David's several officers.

NOW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that a served the king a 1 Sam. in any matter of the courses, which 2 Chron. came in and went out month by month. 17. 19. throughout all the months of the year. Psalm of every course were twenty and four

2 Over the first course, for the first month, was b Jashobeam, the son of b2 Sam.

Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez was the c Gen. chief of all the captains of the host for 46. 12. the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was | Dodai an Ahohite, and of | Or his course was Mikloth also the ruler : 2 Sam. in his course likewise were twenty and 23. 9. four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host, for the third month, was d Benaiah, the d 2 Sam. son of Jehoiada, a || chief priest; and || or, in his course were twenty and four tho - princi-

6 This is that Benaiah, who was Hebr. mighty among the ethirty, and above Coben, the thirty; and in his course was f Am. 4.2. mizabad his son.

7 The fourth captain, for the fourth 23, 20. month, was & Asahel, the brother of 8, 18. Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: g 2 Sam. and in his course were twenty and fou thousand.

8 The fifth captain, for the lefth month,

chapter

1015.

Before wa. h Shambuth the Izrahite: and in cities, and in the villages, and in the case Cerrist its course were twenty and four thou tles, was Jelonathan, the son of Uzziah:

O The sixth captain, for the sixth m nth, was i Ira, the son of Ikkesh the l'ekoite : and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain, for the seventh month. was Helez the | Pelonite. of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain, for the eighth month, was k Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the | Zarhites : and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain, for the ninth m 2 Sam. month, was m Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites; and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

> 13 The tenth captain, for the tenth month, was a Maharai the Netophathite, of the . Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and fou: thousand.

> 14 The eleventh captain, for the eleventh month, was P Benaiah the Picathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain, for the twelfth month, was || Heldai the Netophathite, of 9 Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore, over the tribes of Israel; the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer, the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites; Shephatiah, the son of Maa-

17 Of the Levites; Hashabiah, the son of Kemuel: † of the Aaronites; 5 Zadok :

18 Of Judah, || Elihu, one of the brethren of David: of Issachar; Omri, the son of Michael:

19 Of Zebulun, 1 Ishmaiah, the son of Obadiah: of " Naphtali; Jerimoth, the son of Azriel:

20 Of the children of Ephraim; Hoshea, the son of Azaziah: of the halftribe of Manasseh; Joel, the son of Pe-

daiah: 21 Of the half-tribe of Manasseh in * Gilead; Iddo, the son of Zechariah: 31.21.and of Benjamin; Jassiel, the son of y Ab.

> 22 Of Dan; Azareel, the son of Jeroham. These were the princes of the

> tribes of Israel. 23 ¶ But David took not the number of them from z twenty years old and un-

der; because the Lord had said he would increase Israel like to the a stars of the heavens.

24 b Joab, the son of Zeruiah, began to number, but he cfinished not, because there d fell wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number put in the account of the Chronicles of king David.

25 ¶ And over the e king's treasures was Azmaveth, the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri, the son of Chelub.

27 And † over the vinevards was Shi- + Heb. mei the Ramathite : over the increase of which the vineyards, for the wine-cellars, was came of Zabdi the Shiphmite:

28 And over the olive-trees, and the f sycamore-trees that were in the low f1 Kings plains, was Baal-hapan the Gederite: 10.27. and over the cellars of oil was Joash:

29 And over the herds that fed in 8 Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite: and g Song over the herds that were in the valliewas Shaphat, the son of Adlai:

30 Over the b can els also was Obi; h1 Kings the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was in Kings Johdeiah the Meronothite:

31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the k substance which was king David's, k Ezra 32 Also Jenathan, David's funcie, was 12 Sam.

a counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: 21.21. and Jehiel, the son of Hachmoni, was with the king's sons.

33 And m Ahithophel was the king? counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was 15. 37. the 'ing's a companion :

34 And oafter Ahithophel was Jehoiada, the son of Benaiah, and P Abiathar: 1.7. and the a general of the king's army was q chap. Joab.

Isa. 33. 9. anci

m 2 Sam. 15. 12. n 2 Sam. o 2 Sam. 17. 23.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 David exhorteth the people to fear God: 9, 20 he encourageth Solomon to build the temple, and giveth him materials.

AND David a assembled all the prin- a chap. ces of Israel, the princes of the tribes, 23, 1. and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the b chap. stewards over all the substance and pos. 27. 25. session of the king, and of his c sons, c chap. with the officers, and with the might men, and with all the valiant men, unt. 47.31. Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king d stood up up- 1 Kings on his feet, and said, Hear me, e my brethren and my people; As for me. I had in f mine heart to build an house of f2 Sam. g rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for the h footstool of our 132.5. God, and had made ready for the build- h 2 Sam.

3 But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my name; because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed † blood.

4 Howbeit the Lord God of Israel ch. 22, 8. chose me i before all the house of my 16. 7, 13. father to be king over Israel k for ever : k Daniel for he hath chosen Judah to be the ru- Luke 1. ler; and of the house of I Judah the house of my father; and among the sons I Gen. of my father he liked me, to make me Psalm king over all Israel:

1. 47. e Psalm 22. 8. 6. 2. 2 Kings Psalm 99. 5. † Heb.

h 2 Sam.

93. 25.

sa d

chapter. 11. 27. i 2 Sam. 23. 26. VOr, Paltite, 2 Sam.

& chap. & Gen. 48. 12.

23. 27.

charter

23. 26.

z chap. 11. 30. o Num. 26, 20, Joshua p 2 Sam. 23. 30.

Hor, Heled, chap. 11. 30. and Hebed, 2 Sam. 23. 29. q Judges 3. 9.

r chap.

† Heb. over Aaron. \$2 Sam. 8. 17. and 1 Kings Or, 1 Sami. 16. 6. t chap, z chap. 12. 4.

37. 25. Numbers ner: 32. 1. Joshua 17. 1, 5. y 1 Sam, 14. 50.

& Gen.

z Num. 1. 8. & Gen. 22. 17. b chap.

c chap. d 2 Sam. 24. 15.

e chap. 26, 20.

1015. m chap. 3. 1, 2. and 23, 1. 2 Sam.

g Deut.

s 1 Sam.

Jer.

22. 19.

6. 9.

6. 19. 2 Kings 19. 15.

z chap.

a chap.

7. 48. c Exod. 35. 30.

d Exod.

1 Kings

4. 7, 20.

e 2 Chr.

4. 8, 19.

f1 Sam.

2. 13, 14.

g Exad.

25. 31.

7. 49. 2 Chron.

26, 27.

9. 26.

5 And m of all my sons (for the LORD) hath given me many sons) he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, n Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and o 1 Kings my o courts : for I have chosen him to be p 1 Kings my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover, I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my P commandments, and my judgments,

as at this day. 8 Now, therefore, in the sight of all Israel, the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Lord your God, that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you

for ever. 9 ¶ And thou, Solomon my son, 9 Jer. 9.24. know thou the God of thy father, and Hos. 4. 1. serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind; for the Loap's search-2 Kings eth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but 16.7. seek min, he will cast thee off Ps. 7.9. if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off and139.2. for ever.

10 Take heed now; for the LORD Hebrews hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: he strong, and do it.

11 Then David gave to Solomon u Exod. his son the a pattern of the porch, and 25. 40. A solution pattern of the treat x 1 Kings of the x houses thereof, and of the upper chamsuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours y 1 Kings thereof, and of the place of the y mer-

> 12 And the pattern of all that he had by the Spirit of the courts of the house of the Lorp, and of all the chambers round about, of the z treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the a dedicated things :

> 13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the

house of the LORD.

1 Kings 14 He gave of b gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; c silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service :

15 Even the weight for the d candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof; and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of c shew-bread, for every table; and likewise silver for the tables

for the g golden basons he gave gold by weight for every bason; and likewise sil1015. ver by weight for every bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the h chariot of the cherubims, that h 1 Kings spread out their wings, and covered the Psalm ark of the covenant of the Lord.

19 All this, said David, the LORD Ezekiel made me understand i in writing by his i Exod. hand upon me, even all the works of 25.40.and this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong, and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismaved; for the LORD God, even my God, will be with thee, he will not k fail thee, nor k Joshua forsake thee, until thou hast finished all Hebrews the work for the service of the house of 13. 5. the Lord.

21 And, behold, the || courses of the divisipriests and the Levites, even they shall ons.
be with thee for all the service of the word house of God: and there shall be with properly thee, for all manner of workmanship, is daily every willing skilful man, for any man-ner of service; also the princes and all one's the people will be wholly at thy com- work. mandment.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 David, by his example, causeth the princes and people to offer: 10 his thanksgiving: 26 his reign and death.

FURTHERMORE David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon a chap. my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet b young and tender, and the work b2 Chr. is great: for the palace is not for man, 9.30. but d for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my 22.5. might for the house of my God, the 28, 10, gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; onyx-stones, and stones to be e Exod. set, f glistering stones, and of diver 28.9. colours, and all manner of s precious 54.11. stones, and marble-stones in abund- g Rev. ance.

3 Moreover, because I have h set my h 2 Cor. affection to the house of my God, I have, of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 Even | three thousand talents of | That is, gold of the gold of i Ophir, and seven lions trus thousand talents of refined silver, to o- hundred verlay the walls of the houses withal:

5 The gold for things of gold, and the pounds. silver for things of silver, and for all i 1 Kings manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is k willing \$2 Cor. to consecrate his service this day unto 8, 12, the Lord?

6 Then the 1 chief of the fathers, 1 chap. and princes of the tribes of Israel, and 27. 1.

Heb. 5. 5.

of silver: 17 Also pure gold for the f fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups; and the captains of thousands and of hunpounds.

o Mat.

6. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 17.

Rev.

5. 13.

p Prov.

Psal. 75.

James

q Dan.

r Psalm

1. 17.

6. 26.

115, 1,

2 Cor.

s Phil.

t Rom.

u Psalm

Hebrews

Ps. 90. 9.

1 Sam.

7. 8, 9. z Psalm

Proverbs 11. 20.

a Jer.

b chap.

28. 9.

Acts

11. 23.

39. 12.

11. 13. 1 Peter

2. 11. x Job

1015 . 7 And gave, for the service of the house That is, of God, of gold | five thousand talents and ten thousand drams; and of silver ten thousand talents; and of brass eighteen thousand talents; and one hundred and fifty thousand talents of iron. thousand

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD by the hand of Jehiel the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that m Judges they offered m willingly, because with " perfect heart they offered willingly to n 1 Kings the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 \ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.

11 ° Thine, O Lord, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 Both riches and honour come P of thee, and thou 4 reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now, therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and tof thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are a strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: our days on the earth are as * a shadow, and there is none abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared, to build thee an house for thine holy name, cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou ch. 28. 9. ytriest the heart, and hast 2 pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee

> 18 O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, a keep this for ever in the b imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy peo-lof the countries.

Before dreds, with the rulers over the king's ple, and c prepare their heart unto CHRIST thee;

19 And d give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy command- c Psalm ments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, 119, 5. and to do all these things, and to build 72. 1. the palace for the which I have e made e chap. provision.

20¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now f bless the Lord your God. f Psalm And all the congregation blessed the 2, 20. LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the Lord, and offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even 8 a thousand builocks, a g1 Kings thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink-offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel;

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness: and they made Solomon, the son of David, king the h second time, and anoint- h 1 Kings ed him unto the LORD to be the chief 1.35. governor, and Zadok to be priest.

23 Then Solomon sat on the i throne i Isa. 9.7. of the LORD, as king instead of David Rev. 3.21. his father, and prospered; and all Is-

rael obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, † submitted themselves † Heb. unto Solomon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Solomon under exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, Solomon, Psalm and bestowed upon him such + royal 72.9, 10. majesty as had not been on any king Daniel 7. 14. 1 Tim. before him in Israel.

26 Thus David, the son of Jesse, 6, 15. k reigned over all Israel.

27 And the 1 time that he reigned 11. 15.

over Israel was forty years: m seven a majes. years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty to of the and three years reigned he in Jerusa- Psalm

28 And he died in a good old age, n Eccl. 2.9. full of days, riches, and honour; and 2. 10, 11. Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, m 2 Sam. first and last, behold, they are written 5.3. in the book of Samuel the seer, and in nchap. 23.1. the book of Nathan the prophet, and in Job the book of Gad the o seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, 9.9. and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms

11 Kings

I THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

Before 1015.

CHRIST 1 The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon: 7 his choice of wisdom is blessed by God. 13 The number of Solomon's chariots and horsemen.

AND Solomon, the son of David, a

was strengthened in his kingdom, and

a 1 Rings 1 Chron. 29. 25. b Gen. 21, 22, Romans 8. 31. c Eph.

the Lord his God was b with him, c and magnified him exceedingly. 2 Then Solomon d spake unto all Is- reigned over Israel. rael, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and 1. 20. Phil. 2.9. to every governor in all Israel, the chief

1 Tim. of the fathers. 6, 15 d 1 Chr.

3 So Solomon, and all the congrega-28. 1. and tion with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon; for there was the e 1 Kings f tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses, the servant of the LORD, Lev. 1. 1. had made in the wilderness.

g Joshua 9. 17.

4 But the ark of God had David brought up from g Kirjath-jearim to the place which David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

h Exod. 38. 1.

f Exod.

5 Moreover, the h brasen altar that Bezaleel, the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD; and Solomon and the congregation i sought unto it.

i Lev. 17. 3. 6 And Solomon went up thither to & Lev. the brasen altar k before the LORD, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt-

offerings upon it. 11 Kings

7 In that i night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign m in his stead.

on 1 Chr. 9 Now, O LORD God, let thy pro-28. 5. 7 Gen. mise unto David my father be esta-13. 16. Ps. 72, 8, blished: for thou hast made me king Daniel over a people like the dust of the earth 7. 14. in " muititude. Rev.

10 · Give me now wisdom and knowo 1-Kings ledge, that I may P go out and come in before this people: for who can q judge this thy people that is so great?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was r in thine heart, and thou

12 s Wisdom and knowledge is grant-ed unto thee; and I will give thee rich-1015. es, and wealth, and honour, such as * none of the kings have had that have sa Kings been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came from his Mark journey to the high place that was at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the 2.9 tabernacle of the congregation, and " u Rev.

14 And Solomon * gathered chariots x 1 Kings and horsemen: and he had a thousand 4. 26. and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot-cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 And the y king made silver and y 1 Kings gold at Jerusalem as plenteous as stones. ch. 9. 27. and cedar-trees made he as the syca- Ps. 72. 7. more-trees that are in the vale for abun- 60. 17.

16 And Solomon had z horses brought z 1 Kings out of Egypt, and linen yarn; the king's ch. 9. 28. merchants received the linen yarn at a

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt, a chariot for six

hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty : and so brought + Heb. they out horses for all the kings of the by their Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, † by Mal. 1. 1. their means.

CHAP. II.

1, 17 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple: 3 his message to Huram.

AND Solomon determined to build an house for the a name of the Lord, a Deut. and an house b for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out threescore 5. 3. and ten thousand men to bear burdens, verse 9. and fourscore thousand to hew in the b 1 Kings d mountain, and e three thousand and 9, 1, six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Solomon sent to f Huram the 5.15. king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal d1 Kings with David my father, and didst send 4.33. him cedars to build him an house to 6.6. dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, I build an house to the g f1 Kings name of the Lord my God, to dedicate g 1 Kings it to him, and to burn before him sweet 5. 5. and hast not asked riches, wealth, or ho-nour, nor the life of thine enemies, nei-bread, and for the burnt-offerings mor 25 30. ther yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king;

Psalm

28. 58 1 Kings

verse 18.

11. 15. Psal. 72. 1. 2. Jam 1. 5. p Num. 27, 17, Deut. 31. 2. q Judges 2. 13. 72 Sam. 7. 27. Psalm

CHRIST 1015. ~ i Exod. 15, 11, &1 Kings 3. 27. / Isaiah

66. 1.

el Chr.

* Heb.

ful,

wender-

+ Heb.

1 Kings

7. 26. † Heb.

said.

Psalm

t Deut.

7. 8. Ezekiel

u Gen.

1. 1, 2. † Heb.

able in

pru-dence, Psalm

x chap.

* Heb

accord-

Kings

1Ezra

fonah

Acts

= Joshua

great: for great is our God above all fifty thousand, and three thousand and CHRIST

6 But k who is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven, and I heaven of heavens, cannot contain him? who am I then that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before

him m Isaiah 28. 29.

7 Send me now, therefore, m a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple and crimson, and blue, and that can skill n1 Kings n to grave with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, whom David my father did o provide.

22. 3. • 1 Kings 5. 6. 8 Send me also P cedar-trees, firtrees, and a algum-trees, out of Leba-91 Kings non; for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, ber1 Kings hold, r my servants shall be with thy

servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundince: for the house which I am about to build shall be i wonderful great.

great and 10 And, behold, I will give to the servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand † measures of bearen wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand a batas 4. 22. and of wine, and twenty thousand baths of s 1 Kings Oil.

11 Then Huram, the king of Tyre, † answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, Because the Lord hath cloved his people, he hath made thee king

over them.

12 Huram said, moreover, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, that " made Mal. 1. 2. heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, † endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of z

Huram my father's;

y 1 Kings 14 The y son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of grating, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now, therefore, the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my ing to all lord hath spoken of, let him send unto

his servants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, † as much as thou shalt need; and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to z Joppa, and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered all the 11 Kings a strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them;

And the house which I build is | and they were found an hundred and six hundred.

> 18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be b bearers of hur. b chap. dens, and fourscore thousand to be hev - Neh. ers in the mountain, and three thousand 4. 10. and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAP. III.

1 The place and time of building the tem. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house: 14 the vail and pillars.

THEN Solomon a began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem in 6.1. mount b Moriah, where the LOi. D c b Gen. app are unto Dorill is father, in the 22.2, 8, 14. place that David had prepared in the c2 Sam. threshing-fluor of d Ornan the Jehusite. 24. 18.

2 And he began to build in the c se- 21. 18 cond day of the second month, in the e1 Kings

fourth year of his reign.

3 Now these are the things wherein funded, Solomon was † instructed for the build- 1 Kings ing of the house of God. The flength by cubits, after the s first measure, was 28, 11. threescore cubits, and the breadth twen- John ty cubits.

4 And the h porch that was in the 6. 2. front of the Louse, the length of it was githr. according to the breadth of the house h1 Kings twenty cubits, and the height was an 6.3. hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it

within with pure gold.

5 And the i greater house he ceilled i 1 Kings with k fir-tree, which he everlaid with k 1 Kings fine gold, and set thereon | palm-trees 6. 15 and chains.

6 A.d legarnished the house with m m 1Kings precious stones for beauty: and the gold

was gold of " Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the n 1 Kings beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, 9, 28. and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved o cherubims on the walls.

8 ¶ And he made † the most holy † Heb. house, the length whereof was accord- the house ing to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twent cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, 1 Kings amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the pupper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he 6.23. made two 9 cherubims of image-work, 14. 2. and overlaid them with gold.

11 And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cabits long: one wing of the 6.24. one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims

spread themselves forth twenty cubits: | side of the east end, over against the Before and they stood on their feet, and their | south. 1012. faces were || inward. ~

14 ¶ And he made the s vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in the t 1 Kings oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains.

17 And he a reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz.

CHAP. IV.

1 The altar of brass, 2 the molten sea, 6 the ten lavers, candlesticks, and ta-

J Exod. 1 Kings & Exod. 20.26. c 2 Kings

Or,

Exodus

Exod.

26. 31. 1 Kings

7. 15. Jeremiah

7. 21.

Matthew

52. 21. u 1 Kings

the house,

MOREOVER he made an a altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, Hebrews and b ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ Also he made a c molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of dikings doxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast when it was cast.

> 4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking to ward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lie 1 Kings lies; and it received and held o three

7. 26. thousand baths.

3.38.

40. 38. Zech.

13. 1. h 1 Kings

i Exod.

fl Kings 6 ¶ He made also f ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt-offering g Isaiah 4. 4. Ezekiel they swashed in them; but the sea was for the h priests to wash in.

> 7 And he made ten i candlesticks of gold according to their k form, and set them in the temple, five on the right

hand, and five on the left.

1 Chr. 23. 8 He made also I ten tables, and pla-71 Kings ced tuem in the temple, five on the right Ps. 23. 5. side, and five on the left: and he made m 1 Kings an hundred basons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore, he made m the court n 1 Kings of the priests, and the great court, and 7. 12. of the priests, and the great court, and 7. 12. of the priests, and the of Kings doors for the court, and overlaid the p 1 Kings doors of them with obrass.

10 And he set the r sea on the right

11 And 9 Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basons. And Hu- q1 Kings ram finished the work that he was to 7.13, 14. make for king Solomon for the house of God,

12 To wit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And four hundred r pomegranates r Psalms on the two wreaths; two rows of pome- 1. 3 granates on each wreath, to cover the Song two pommels of the chapiters which 4.13 were upon the pillars.

14 He made also s bases; and lavers \$1 Kings made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under

16 The pots also, and the shovels, #1 Kings and the "flesh-hooks, and all their in- "Exod.

struments, did Huram his father make 27.3. to king Solomon for the house of the 1 Chron 28, 17. LORD, of bright brass. 17 In the plain of Jordan did the king

cast them, in the † clay-ground between † Heb. Succoth and Zeredathah.

18 Thus Solomon made all these ves- 1 Kingu sels in great abundance: for the weight 7, 47, theb. of the brass could † not be found out.

19 And Solomon made all the ves searched, sels that were for the house of God, 7.47. the x golden altar also, and the tables x ch. 28. whereon the shew-bread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after y the manner, before z the oracle of pure y Ex. 25

21 And the flowers and the lamps 6.5. and the tongs, made he of gold, and that T Heb. † perfect gold;

22 And the a snuffers, and the basons, of gold, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure 9.28 gold; and the b entry of the house, the a 1 Kings inner doors thereof for the most holy 7.50. place, and the doors of the house of the 6.31. temple, were of gold.

CHAP. V.

1 The dedicated treasures. 2 The induction of the ark into the oracle. 11 The glory of the Lord filleth the temple.

THUS all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in all the † things that David his father had de- † Heb. dicated; and the silver, and the gold, nesses of and all the instruments, put he among David. the treasures of the house of God.

2 Then Solomon a assembled the a 1 Kings elders of Israel, and all the heads of the \$\frac{8}{b}\ Num. tribes, the chief of the fathers of the 10.33. children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the b ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel as-

12, 4, 5,

fections

1005.

holiness,

16. 4. e Num.

4. 15.

2 Sam,

f Gen.

6. 27. and 8. 6.

12, 15.

2. 9.

· Gen.

35. 2.

Exodus 19. 10.

1 Chron.

p 1 Chr. 24. 2, 3.

q 1 Chr. 25. 1.

r Psalin 132. 16.

Mark

15. 17. Phil.

2. 15.

15. 6.

s Psalm

8. 10, 11.

1004.

a 1 Kings 8. 12. b Lev.

Rev.

2 Num.

Rev.

15. 8.

Before sembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the eseventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; c 1 Kings and the d Levites took up the ark.

8. 2. 5 And they brought up the ark and & Num. the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the † holy vessels that were in the 1 Kings tabernacle, these did the e priests and the Levites bring up.

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed f sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lorn unto his g 1 Kings place, to the s oracle of the house, into the h most holy place, even under the h 1 Kings wings of the cherubims.

8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubins covered the ark, and i Ex. 25. the i staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves of the Luke 1.6. k1 Kings ark, that the k ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the orac'e; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

11 Kings 10 There was 1 nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put therein m Num. at m Horeb, when the Lord made a Deut. 10. covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the n 1 Kings priests were come out of the a holy place; (for all the priests that were present were o sanctified, and did not then P wait by course;

> 12 Also the Levites, which were the Isingers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jedathun, with their sons and their brethren; being arrayed in white linen, having cymbols, and psalteries, and harps, stood at the east end of the altar and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It come even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make Rev. 7.13. and one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD, and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets, and cymbals, and instruments of music, and praised the Lord, saving, For he is s good; for his mercy encureth for Matthew ever: that then the nouse was filled with a cloud, even the house of the Lord; \$1 Kings

> 14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for " the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

1 Solomon blesseth the people and praiseth God: 12 his prayer at the consecration of the temple.

THEN a said Solomon, The LORD 16. 1. THE N a said Solomon, The Lord Ps. 97. 2. hath said that he would dwell in the b thick darkness.

+ Heb. e-

2 But I have built an house of habiternities, tation for thee, and a place for thy Matthew dwelling for † ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and Before blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel: e stood :

4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands f fulfilled that which he spake with his Luke mouth to my father David, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth 3. 20. my people out of the land of Egypt I fver. 15. s chose no city among all the tribes of Ps. 12.6. Israel to build an house in, that my g Gen. name might be there; neither chose I 49. 10. any man to be a ruler over my people 7. 16. Israel:

6 But I have chosen b Jerusalem, that h Deut. my name might be there; and have 12.5. chosen David to be i over my people i Hosea Israel.

7 Now it was k in the heart of Da- k 2 Sam. vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel:

8 But the Lord said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst m well in that it was in thine m 2 Cor.

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son, which shall come forth out of thy " loins, he "Gen shall build the house for my name.

10 The Lord therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on o the throne o Psalm of Israel, as the LORD promised, and 21.3. have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel:

11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the P covenant of the Load, p 1 Kings that he made with the children of Israel,

12 ¶ And he stood before the altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the q Exod. congregation of Israel, and spread 1 forth his hands:

13 (For Solomon had made a brasen Isaiah scaffold of five cubits long and five cu- 1. 15. bits broad, and three cubits high, and 11. 14. had set it in the midst of the s court: and upon it he stood, and a kneeled down upon his knees before all the con- 8. 22. gregation of Israel, and spread forth ms hands toward heaven,)

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, 9. 4. there is x no god like thee m the heaven, 22.14. nor in the earth; which keepest cove- Acts nant, and showest mercy unto thy serv- 20. 26. ants that y walk before thee with all their

15 Thou which hast kept with thy 15. 11. servant David my fa her that which 15.1, thou hast promised him; and spakest Psalm with thy mouth, and has fundled it with 116.9. thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now, therefore, O LORD God of shall not Israel, keep with thy servant David my a manbe father that which thou hast promised 2 Sam. him, saying, † The e shall not fail thee 7.12. a man in my sight to sit upon the throne 2, 4, and of Israel; yet so that thy children take 6.12.

6. 18. Psalm

7. 2. / 1 Kings

u Psalm

130. 3. Exod.

= Psaim

Psalms

b chap.

+ Heb.

face, 1 Kings

Psal. 20.

1, 2, 3.

8. 28.

9. 6.

Before CHRIST as thou hast walked before me. 1004.

17 Now then, U Loap God of Israel, let the word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto the servant David a 1 Kings

18 But will God in very deed dwell with wen on the earth? Behold, b hea-26, 3. and 119. 1. ven, and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have builden!

19 Have respect therefore, to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and prayer which thy ser-

vant prayeth † before thee:

beforethy 20 That time eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said, that thou "ouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

> 21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy perple Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hearthou from thy dwelling-place, even from heaven; and when

thou hearest, forgive.

22 % If a man sin against his neighhour, and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

. | Kings 23 Then c hear thou from heaven, 3, 32, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him d Psalmo according to ans righteousness.

130. 3. and 24 % And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, e because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house:

> 25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sm of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them, and to their

fathers. g 1 Kings 17. 1. and 26 % When the heaven is a shut up, and there is no rain, because they have

sinned against thee; get if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and h turn from their sin when thou dost aillict them:

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast i taught them the good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land which thou hast given unto thy

people for an inheritance.

Ruth 28 9 If the re be k dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be busting, or midew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them † in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore, or whatsoever sickness there be:

> 29 Then that prayer, or what supplication soever small be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every liness.

heed to z their way to walk in a my law, if one shall know his own sore, and his Before own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

> 30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling-place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose neart thou knowest;) for thou only | knowest the hearts of the /1 Chr. children of men;)

31 That they may m fear thee, to walk 17.9, 10. in thy ways so long as they live in the Hebrews hand which thou gavest unto our fathers. m Rev.

32 Moreover, concerning the strang. 15. er, which n is not of thy people Israel, n Exod. but is come from a far country for thy 1 Kings great name's sake, and thy mighty 8, 42. hand, and thy stretched out arm; if 12, 20, they come and pray in this house:

33 Then bear thou from the beavens, even from thy dwelling-place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as auth thy people Israel, and may know that † this house, which I have built, is

called by the name.

34 It thy people go out to war against upon this their enemies, by the way that thou shalt send them, and they o pray unto ther toward this city which thou hast chosen, butt, and the house which I have built for thy

35 Then hear thou from the heavens 36. 37. their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their | cause.

36 ¶ If they sin against thee (for right, Ps. 9.4. there is no man which I sinneth not) and thou be angry with them, and deliver 19, 11, them over before their enemies, and 20.9. they carry them away captives unto a Eccl.

land far off or near: 37 Yet if they † bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have their sinned, we have done amiss, and have heart, dealt wickedly;

alt wickedly;
38 If they return to thee s with all q Ps. 78. their heart, and with all their soul, in Joel the land of their captivity, whither they 2. 11. have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling-place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain r Psalm their cause, and forgive thy people which 51.4. have smaed against : thee.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, Daniel 5 thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made 132.8. in this place.

41 Now, therefore, tarise, O Lond God, into thy " resting-place, thou, and the ark of thy * strength: let thy priests, 3.15 O LORD God, he y clothed with salva- y Isaiah tion, and let thy z saints rejoice in good- z Neh.

Jer.

1004.

† Heb. thy name is named o Ezek.

1 John

8, 29, t Psalm

18. 45. h Prov. Isaiah 1. 13, 15.

142. 2.

e Lev. 26. 7,

FLev.

6.40.

Psal. 85

1, 2, 3.

i 1 Kings Psalm 94. 12.

1. 1.

† Heb. intho land of their gates, I Kings

a 1 Chr.

c Ezek.

10. 4.

15. 8

d Rev.

e chap.

5. 13. Psalm

fLev.

12. 1.

g Lev. 1. 2.

ch. 5.11.

h chap.

i chap.

11 Kings

3. 65.

m Gen.

13. 15.

n Gen.

15. 18.

23.36.

7. 10.

John

10. 22. p Lev. 23. 34.

Psalm

o Num.

5, 12.

Romans

236. 1, 2.

28.5.

CHAP. VIII.

42 O LORD God, aturn not away the have heard thy prayer, and have a chost face of thine anointed: remember the en this place to myself for an house of 1004. CHRIST 1004. mercies of David thy servant.

CHAP. VII.

1 God giveth testimony to Solomon's prayer: his solemn sacrifice. 12 God's promise to Solomon.

NOW, when Solomon a had made an a 1 Kings end of praying, the b fire came down Daniel 9. 20. b Lev. from heaven, and consumed the burntoffering and the sacrifices; and the eglo-9. 24. 1 Kings ry of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the priests could d not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the

Lord's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the Lord upon the house, they c bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the Loub, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 % Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Solomon offered f a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God. 6 And the priests s waited on their

offices; the Levites also with instruments of music of the Lord, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ministry; and the h priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel i stood.

7 Moreover, Solomon khallowed the ki Kings middle of the court that was before the 8, 64, 65, house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt-offerings, and the meat-offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Solomon kept I the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of " Hamath unto the n river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a a prolitition of solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and

the feast seven days.

10 And on the P three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents glad and merry in heart, for the goodness that the Lord had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people. q 1 Kings 9. 1.

11 Thus Solomon 4 finished the house of the Lord, and the king's house : and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the Loap, and in s 1 Kings his ownhouse, he "prosperously effected.

12 9 And the Lond' appeared to So-11 Kings lomon the night, and said unto him, I

sacrifice.

be no rain, or if I y command the locusts 12. to devour the land, or if I send pesu- 38. 37. lence among my people;

14 If my people, which are called by 9.3. my name, shall 2 humble themselves, 4. 10. and a pray, and b seek my face, and ca Ezek. turn from their wicked ways; then will Mat. 7. 7 I hear from heaven, and will forgive their b Psalm sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now, d mine eyes shall be open, 3. 40. and mine ears attent unto the prayer d chap.

that is made in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanc- 9. 3. tified this house, that my name may be ch. 6. 6. there for ever: and mine ey, s and mine heart shall be there perpetually

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt f walk f Gen. before me, as David thy father walked, 17. 1. 2 Kings and do according to all that I have , 20. 3 commanded thee, and shalt observe my g1 Kings

statutes and my juogments;
18 Then will I establish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 h But if ve i turn away, and forsake h Lev. my statutes and my commandments, Deut. which I have set before you, and shall 28.15. go and serve other gods, and worship ch. 15. 2.

20 Then will I k pluck them up by the Romans roots out of my land which I have given 2.9. them; and this house, which I have 9.7. sanctified for my name, will I cast out Ps. 5. 5. of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a by-word among all na-

21 And this house, which is high, / Deut. shall be an astonishment to every one 29.24. that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Jer. 22. Why hath the LORD done thus unto 8,9. this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because ch. 15.2. they forsook the LORD God of their Lam. fathers, which brought them forth out of 1. 8, 18. the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other and 3. 39. gods, and worshipped them, and served 9. 12. them, m therefore hath he brought all Micah this evil upon them.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Solomon's buildings. 7 The Canaanites made tributaries. 12 Solomon's festival sacrifices: 14 he appointeth the priests and Levites to their places.

AND it came to pass a at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had a 1 Kings built the house of the Lord, and his 9.10. own house,

2 That the b cities which Huram had b1 Kings 9.11. restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to ' Hamathzobah, and prevailed against it.

13 If I * shut up heaven that there u Deut.

Amos

c Num.

d 1 Kings

9. 19. f 1 Chr.

9. 19. † Heb.

whatso-

ever So-

lomon's

desire

kad de-

sired to,

1 Kings

Eccl.

2, 10,

4 And he built d Tadmor in the wil-CHRIST derness, and all the e store-cities which he built in f Hamath.

5 Also he built & Beth-horon the upe1Kings per, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars:

6 And h Baalath, and all the store-cig 1 Kings ties that Solomon had, and all the ichariot-cities, and the cities of the horseh1 Kings men, and † all that Solomon desired to 9. 18. 1 Kings build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

> 7 \ As for all the people that we re left of the k Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel.

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the chitdren of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to 1 pay tribute until this k Genesis day

10.15, 16. 9 But of the children of Israel did 11 Kings 5. 13, 14. Solomon make no servants for his work; and 9.21. but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king m1Kings Solomon's officers, even m two hundred 9. 23. and fifty, that bure rule over the people

11 9 And Solomon a brought up the n 1 Kings daughter of Pharach out of the city of 3. 1. and 7. 8. and David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are † holy, † Heb. holiwhereunto the ark of the LORD hath nesses.

12 Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings unto the Lord on the altar of o 1 Kings the LORD, which he had built o before

8. 64. the porch.

p 1 Kings 8. 64. 13 Even after p a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new-moons, and on the soq Exod. 23. 14. Deut. lemn feasts, 4 three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the 16. 16. feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the r 7 1 Chr. courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to s 1 Kings praise and minister before the priests, 8, 63, as the s duty of every day required: the # 1 Chr. porters also by their courses at † every 9. 17. † Heb. gate: for so had David the u man of

God commanded. and gate,

at gate

23. 2.

Acts

13. 22.

9. 26. a Deut.

2 Kings

23. 14.

x chap.

15 And they departed not from the 1 Chron. commandment of the king unto the 1 2 Sam. priests and Levites, concerning any matter, or concerning the * treasures.

16 Now, all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation 26. 20. prepared unto the day of the y 1 Kings of the house of the Lord, and until it z 1 Kings was finished. So the house of the LORD was y perfected.

> 17 I Then went Solomon to 2 Eziongeber, and to a Eloth, at the sea-side in the land of Edom.

18 And b Huram sent him by the Before hands of his servants, ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solo- b 1 Kings men to Ophir, and took thence c four 9. 26, 28. hundred and fifty talents of gold, and 9.28. brought them to king Solomon.

CHAP. IX.

1 The gucen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon: 13 his riches: 29 his reign and death.

AND when the a queen of Sheba cir. 992. heard of the b fame of Solomon, she at Kings came to prove Solomon with hard ques10.1.
Mat.
tions at Jerusalem, with a very great 12.42. company, and camels that bare spices, Luke and gold in abundance, and precious 11.31. stones; and, when she was come to 14.1. Solomon, she communed with him of all hat was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he ctold her not. c 1 Kings

3 And when the queen of Sheba ha- 10. d Prov. seen the d wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the 12. 42. e itting of his servants, and the a tend- 1, 36. ance of his ministers, and their apparel; Col his cup-bearers also, and their apparel; e 1 Kings and his ascent by which he went up into Rev the house of the LORD; there was no 3, 21, more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true freport which I heard in mine own f1 Kings land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom: 10.6.

6 Howbeit, I believed not their words until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou † exceedest the fame that I + Heb. heard.

7 8 Happy are thy men, and happy are fame, these thy servants, which stand continu. 1 Cor. ally before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

ed to the

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, 3. 1, 2 which delighted in thee, to set thee on g Psalm his b throne, to be king for the LORD hi Chr. thy God: because thy God loved Israel, 29. 29 to establish them for ever, therefore Isa. 9. 6. made he thee king over them, to do 1.31, 32. judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king i an hundred i Exod. and twenty talents of gold, and of spices 25.39. great abundance, and precious stones: neither was kthere any such spice as the k 1 Kings 10. 10. queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the | servants also of Huram, 11 Kings and the servants of Solomon, which 10. 11. Psalm brought gold from Ophir, brought al 1.3. gum-trees, and precious stones

11 And the king made of the algum- 12, 16. trees m terraces to the bouse of the m1Kings LORD, and to the king's palace, and 10.12. harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatso-

60. 7, 8.

Jer. 25. 22. p Gen.

24. 22.

† Heb. hence

thence.

Alebreau

Exod.

30. 10.

Joshua

2 Kings

6, 10,

33. 14. s Num.

Psalm

89. 27. 1 Tim.

6. 15.

10. 26

Daniel

6. 15.

Rev.

19, 12,

y Gen. 31, 21,

Job

and

Before ever she asked, besides that which she had brought unto the king: so she turned, and went away to her own land, she 2 1 Kings and her servants.

13 Now, the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents

of gold;

14 Besides that which chapmen and o Psalms merchants brought: and o all the kings 68.29. and of Arabia, and governors of the country, 72. 10. brought gold and silver to Solomon. Isaiah

15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: P six hundred shekels of beaten gold went to

one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred shekels of gold went to one shield: and the king 71 Kings put them in the house of the forest 9 of Lebanon

17 Moreover the king made a great 71 Kings throne of ivory, and overland it with

pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and stays on † each side of the sitting-place, and two lions standing by the stays.

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made

in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking-vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted

of in the days of Solomon.

word 21 For the king's ships went to Tarproperly is one, shish with the servants of Huram: but signi- every three years || once came the ships fieth also of Tarshish, bringing gold and silver, once, ivory, and apes, and peacocks. or, one time

22 And king Solomon s passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wis-

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth 4. 35. and sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom that God had put in

> 24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Solomon had four thousand 16.11. and stalls for horses and " chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he 5. 10. 16. bestowed in the chariot-cities, and with 21 Kings he king at Jerusalem.

26 ¶ And he reigned * over all the x Psalm kings, from the vriver even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the bor-

7. 14. 1 Tim. der of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar-trees made he as the sycamore-trees that are in the low plains in abundance. 2 1 Kings

28 And they 2 brought unto Solomon ch. 1. 16. horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Solo. Before mon, first and last, are they n t writin cir. 9,2. in the book of Nathan the proplet, and .. in the prophecy of Abijah the Shilonice + Heb. and in the visions of Iddo the seer :gainst Jeroboam, the son of Neb it?

30 And Solomon reisted in Jerus lem over all Israe, for y years.

31 And Solomon stept with his far people, thers, and he was buried in the city of chapter David his father: and † Rehoboam his 12.15, and son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. X.

1 Rehoboum refusing the old men's good counsel, 16 ten tribes revoit, and he fleeth to Ferusalem.

AND Rehoboum went to a Shechem: cir. 975. for to Shechen, were ball Israel come a Gen. to make him king

2 And it came to pass, when Jero-12.1. boam, the son of Nebat (who was in Egypt, whither he shad fled from the c 1 Kings presence of Solomon the king) heard it, 11. 40. that Jeroboam 4 returned out of Egypt d 1 Kings

3 And they sent and called him: so 12. 3. Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake

to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke e griev- e 1 Kings ous: now therefore ease thou some-4.7, what the grievous servitade of thy fa- 15, 22. ther, and his heavy yoke that he put and 9.22. upon us, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, f Com. f 1 Kings

again unto me after three days.

the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me, to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be † kind to this people, and † Heb. please them, and speak good words to for good. I Kings them, they will be thy servants for ever. 12. 7.

8 But he forsook the coursel which Neh. the old men gave him, and took counsel 5. 19. with the s young men that were brought 86. 17 up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said into them, What ad-chapter vice give ye, that we may return answer 12. 13. to this people, which have spoken to me, saying. Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto h m, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, h My little h1 King finger shall be thicker than my father's 12. 10.

loins. 11 For whereas my father put a heavy

yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as

10.10 and

Before the king bade, saving, Come again to me on the third day. 975.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsuok the counsel of the old men,

i 1 Kings 14 And answered them after the iadvice of the young men, saying, My faand 34.1. ther made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with sco pions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto Mesibbah the same the people; for the t cause was of God, with Sib- that the Long might perform his word, bah, that hich he spake by the hand of Anijah wheeling the Shilonite, to Jeroboam, the son of

about, Nebat. Exod.

Eccl.

Isaiah 3. 2. 3. † Heb.

4. 21. Psalms

John

77. 15.

Rom.

1. 24.

F.ccl.

. 19.

Rom.

6.21.

e Exod.

2, 11,

Lev.

10. 6.

Deut.

5. 21.

1 Kings

72. 24.

Rom.

f Gen.

7 Kings

g chap.

ii Joshua

19, 15. i 1 Chr.

k 2 Sam.

12 Kings

10. 10.

I Cor.

16 % And when all Israel saw that Psalms the king would not hearken unto them, 28. 3. and he people answered the king, saying.
37. 12, 13. What portion have we in David? and he people answered the king, saying. we have none inheritance in the son of and 81.12. Jesse; every man to your tents, O Is-6. 13. and pael: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the calidren of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Reho-

boam reigned over them.

10. 13. k 1 Kings 18 Then king Rehoboam sent k Hadoram that was over the trib. to; and the 12. 18. / 1 Kings children of Israel stoned him with stones 4. 6. and 5. 13, 14. that he died : but king Relaboam made m ver. 14. speed to get him up to his chariot, to fice to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel m rebelled against the

house of David unto this day.

CHAP. XI.

1 Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israe!, is forbiduen by Shemaiah the prophet. 18 Rehoboam's wives.

a 1 Kings A ND when Rehoboam was come to bikings Jewesslem, he gathered of the a house of Judah and Benjamin an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which di Kings were b warri rs, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboum.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, the eman of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel din Judah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not go up nor fight against e your brethren: return every man to his house; for this f thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the Lord, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and a built cities for defence in Ju-

6 He built even h Beth-lehem, and i Etam, and k Tekoa,

12. 17. n Joshua

7 And Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adul-

n Joshua 8 1 And Gath, and m Mareshah, and 2 Kings n Ziph,

14, 19, p Jer. 34. 7.

9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and P Azekalı.

10 And 5 Zorah, and F Aijalon, and Before 5 Hebron, which are in Judah and in CHRIST Ber jamin, fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, q Joshua and put captains in them, and store of 15. 33.

victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put & Gen. shields and spears, and made them ex- 23. 2. ceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites. that were in all Israel, resorted to him

out of all their coasts.

14 (For the Levites left their suburbs, and their possession, and came to Iudah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam and his t chap. sons had east them of from "executing "Rev. the priest's office unto the Lorp.

15 And he organed him * priests for x Amos the high places, and for the devils, and

for the calves, which he had made.)

16 And y after them, out of all the y Song tribes of Israel, such as z set their hearts 2.8. z Psalm to seek the LORD God of Israel, came 69. 33. to Jerusalem to sacrifice unto the Lord God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, strong, three years: for a three years they b walked in the way a chap. of David and c Solomon.

David and Solomon.

12. 1.
b 1 Kings
18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Maha15. 26. lath, the daughter of Jerimoth, the son cch. 11. of David, to wife, and Abihail, the

daughter of Eliab, the son of Jesse: 19 Which bare him children; Jeush,

and Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her he took d Maachah, d 1 Kines the daughter of Absalom, which bare 15.2. him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maacah, the daughter of Absalom, above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eigh- e Gen. teen wives, and threescore concubines: 1 Kings and begat twenty and eight sons, and 11.3. threescore daughters.)

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah, the f Deut. son of Maachah, the chief, to be ruler + Heb. famong lis biethren: for he thought to he understood

make him king.

23 And he dealt † wisely, and & dis- persed. persed of all his children throughout all 25, 6. the countries of Judah and Benjamin, verse 11. unto every fenced city: and he gave chapter them victual in abundance: and he de- Prov. sired many wives.

CHAP. XII.

1 Rehoboam, foreaking God, is funished by Shishak: 13 his reign and death.

AND it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and a chap. had a strengthened himself, he b forsook 11. 17. the law of the LORD, and c all Israel 32. 15. with him.

2 And it came to pass, that, in the Jer. fifth year of king Rehoboam, Shishak 21. 13 king of Egypt came up against Jerusa- 2 Tim. : 1 Kings 12, 17, Prov. 29, 12, Mat. 2, 3,

Before lem, d because they had transgressed against the Lord, 972.

3 With twelve hundred e chariots, d Judges 2. 13. e 1 Chr. and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the f Luf Nahum bims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the s fenced cities

4 And he took the 8 fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to

Jerusalem.

g Jer. 5. 10.

h chap.

i Psalm

12, 13.

o Deut. 28. 49.

q chap.

+ Heb.

Hosea

11. 12.

Rom.

8, 29,

t chap.

Psalm

10. 17.

31. 13.

Mat.

7. 18.

Mat.

verse 5.

y chap.

a chap. 11. 16.

5 ¶ Then came Shemaian the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Ye have h forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, k The Lord is righteous.

k Isaiah 7 And when the LORD I saw that It Kings they humbled themselves, the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves, therem Deut. fore I will m not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my n Jer. 52. wrath a shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know o my service, and the service of the kingdoms

of the countries.

18.24,28. up against Jerusalem, and took away and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had 9

10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed 1 Kings them to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

> 11 And when the king entered into the house of the Lord, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the Lord turned from him, things in that he would not destroy him alto-

Gen. 7.1. gether: † and also in Judah things went 13 TSo king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for s 1 Kings

Rehoboam seas one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel to put his s name there: and his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess.

14 And he did evil, because the prepared not his heart to " seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the 7.7. and Rist, are they have prophet, and of x 1 Kings book of x Shemaith the prophet, and of Iddo y the eer, concerning genealogies: And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually.

16 And Rehoboam selept with the Before thers, and was buried in the city of Du-CHRIST vid; and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Abijah, succeeding, maketh war with Feroboam: 13 he overcometh Feroboam. 21 Abijah's wives and children.

NOW, in the a eighteenth year of a 1 Kings king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign 15.1. over Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem: (his mother's name also was b Mi- b chap. chaiah, the daughter of Uriel of Gibe- 11. 20. ah:) and there was war between Abijah 20. 5. and Jeroboam.

3 And Abijah † set the battle in array † Heb. with an army of valiant men of war, even sling. d four hundred thousand chosen men: d chap. Jeroboam also set the battle in array 14.9. and against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of

4 ¶ And Abijah estood up upon mount e Psalu Zemaraim, which is in mount Ephrain, 120. 7. and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and Rom. all Israel:

5 Ought ye not to know, that the 12, 22, LORD God of Israel g gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by h a covenant of h Num.

6 Yet Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon, the son of il Kings David, is risen up, and hath i rebelled 11.26. and 22, 16, against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him k vain men, the children of 1 Belial, and k Judges have strengthened themselves against 1 Deut. Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, when 13. 13. Rehoboam was m young and n tender. m chap. hearted, and could not withstand them. Eccl.

8 And now, ye think to withstand the 10.16. kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the Isa. 3. 4. sons of David; and ye be a great multi- 14. 20. tude, and there are with you o golden n Eph. calves, which Jeroboam P made you for 4. 14.

9 Have ye not 9 cast out the priests p 1 Kings of the Lord, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests 11, 14. after the manner of the nations of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bul- r 1 Kings lock, and seven rams, the same may be 13 a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD is cur Num. God, and we have not forsaken him; Micah and the priests, which minister unto the 6.7. LORD, are the sons of Aaron, and the Mark Levites wait upon their business.

11 And they * burn unto the Lord, 8. 31. every morning and every evening, burnt. u 1 Kings. acrifices and sweet incense: the shew- a chap. pread also set they in order upon the pure 2.4 table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the Loun our God : but ye have foreaken i. m

≈ 1 Kings

2. 10.

Joshua

s Exod.

Pefore CHRIST 957. Land 9 Deut. z Num. a Joshua Proverbs 21. 30.

c chap.

14. 12.

d Psalm

e Poalm

+ Heb.

Judges

Psalm

f 1 Chr. 5. 20.

Psal. 91.

1 Kings

Ezekiel

I That is,

My fa-ther is

verse 17.

955.3

15.11. ch. 25. 2. and 24. 4. verse 3.

d Deut.

ZUCSPUL

e Lov. 26. No. 1 Williams 15. 14.

Lord.

12 And, behold, God himself is with us for our y captain, and his 2 priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against vou. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 T But Jeroboam caused an a ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the am-

bushment was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind : it Kings and they boried unto the Lord, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and, as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that c God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah; and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel e five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were † brought under at that time, and the humbled, children of Judah prevailed, because they frelied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him; & Bethel with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and Ephraim with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: HI Sam, and the LORD h struck him, and he died.

21 ¶ But Abijah i waxed mighty, and 24. 16. 21 ¶ But Abijan waxed mighty, and i 1 Sam. married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of || Abijah, and his ways, and his savings, are written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Asa destroyeth idolatry: 6 he strengtheneth his kingdom, 9 and overcometh Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians.

SO Abijah a slept with his fathers, a 1 Kings and they buried him in the city of Da-2.10. vid, and Assury source, us. bt Kings In his days the land was quiet b ten

2 And Asa did that which was a good ct Kings and right in the eyes of the Lord his

3 For he took away the daltars of the

strange gods, and the chigh places, and b. die down the images, and cut down the groves;

4 And commanded Judah f to seek the Lorn God of their fathers, and to do the top and the commendment.

5 Aim is a 4 mean, out of all the cities of walls, the high places and the images: and the kingdom was a quiet pelice men.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Ju-Before dah: for the land had rest, and he had CHRIST 055. no war in those years; because h the LORD had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let 127. 2. us build these cities, and make about them walls and towers, gates and bars, while the land is yet before us: because we have sought the Logo our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side: so they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand, and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and † drew † Heb. bows, two hundred and fourscore thou- treading the bow. sand: all these were mighty men of va- 1 Chron. lour.

9 ¶ And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian, with an host of a i Psalm thousand thousand, and three hundred 33. 16. chariots, and came unto k Mareshah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, Rev. and they set the battle in array in the valley of 1 Zephathah at Mareshah.

11 And Asa m cried unto the Lord I Judges his God, and said, LORD, it is " nothing m Exod. with thee to help, whether with many, 14.15. or with them that have no power: help thatter us, O Lord our God; for we rest on ni Sam. thee, and o in thy name we go against 14.6. this multitude. O LORD, thou art our Psalm God; let not man prevail Pagainst thee. o 1 Sam.

12 So the 9 Lorp smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and 22.4.

the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa, and the people that were 18 with him, pursued them unto r Gerar: 2, 8. and the Ethiopians were overthrown, Acts 9. 4. that they could not recover themselves; q chap. for they were destroyed before the LORD, r Gen. and before his host: and they carried 20. 1. away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the s fear of the LORD 35.5. came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cat- 1 Chr. tle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to " Jerusa- " chap- 20, 27.

CHAP. XV.

1 Asa maketh a solemn covenant with God: 16 he removeth Maachah his mother from being queen.

AND the 2 Spirit of God came upon a 2 Pet. Azariah, the son of Oded.

2 And he went out b to meet Asa, 14. and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, c Deut. and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lore 20, 1. is with you while ye be with him: and 29, 13, if ye a seek him, he will be a found of e Isniah you; but if he forsake thim, he will for- 55.6. sake : you.

3 Now, for ha long season Israel hath g Psalm been without the true God, and without h chap. a teaching priest, and without law:

h Psalin

k Joshua

S Gen.

i chap.

27. and 16.

8, 25. 1 Kings

12.15.and

13. 17. m Ezra

70. 4.

7 Cor.

16. 13. n Psalm

1 Cor.

+ Heb.

abomi-

nations,

1 Kings

11.23. 2 Kings

23.13.

o chap.

Ps. 54. 3. a Esther

t Gen.

15.13.

u Deut.

x Deut.

10. 17. y Neh.

10. 29.

Hebrews

16. 21. chapter

4 But when they in their trouble did | turn unto the Lord God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were k 1 Kings upon k all the inhabitants of the coun-11. and 15. tries.

6 And I nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye in strong, therefore, and let not your hands be weak; " for your work

shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away † the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the ocities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the raltar of the LORD that was before the a porch of the

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the r strangers with them, out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: (for they fell to him out of \$ 1 Kings Israel in abundance, when they saw that q 1 Kings the Lord his God was with him :)

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in 5 the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the LORD the same time, of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen, and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they tentered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart, and with all their soul ;

13 That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be " put to death, whether small or great, whether * man or woman.

14 And they y sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: z 1 Kings for they had sworn z with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them; and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning Maachah, the mother of Asathe king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kidron.

17 But the high places were not taa chap. ken away out of a Israel: nevertheless 13. 19. and the heart of Asa was perfect all his

> 18 \ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and ves-

& chap. 19 And there was no more war unto the b five and thirtieth year of the reign verse 10. of Asa.

CHAP. XVI.

Asa, by a league with the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building of Kamah: 13 his death and burial

IN the a six and thirtieth year of the at Kings reign of Asa, Baasha king of Israel came 15. 33 up against Judah, and b built Raman, to 11.5. the intent that he might let none e go out c Exod. or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD, and of the king's house, and d sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, dchap. that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

3 There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote e Ijon, and Dan, and Abe-maim, e 1 Kings and all the 'store-cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to pass, when Baasha 9. 19. heard it, that he left off building of Ra-

mah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king g took all Ju-g1 Kings dah, and they carried away the stones 15. 22. of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was builling; and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time h Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and h chap. said unto him, Because thou hast re- 9.29. lied on the king of Syria, and not re- 1 Isaiah lied on the LORD thy God, therefore is Jer. 17.5. the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not the Ethiopians and the # chap. Lubims a k huge host, with very many 14.9. / Psalm chariots and horsemen? yet, because 113.6. thou didst rely on the LORD, he deli- Proverbs vered them into thine hand.

9 For the leyes of the Lond run to 4. 10. and fro throughout the whole earth, to m Ps. 18. shew himself in strong in the behalf of and 32. them whose heart is perfect toward him. Isaiah Herein a thou hast done foolishly; there- 33.15. Zech. fore from henceforth thou shalt have 2. 5. wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the 12.7. Matthew seer, and put him in a r prison-house: 14.4. for he was in a rage with him because o chap. of this thing. And Asa 9 oppressed Psalm

ome of the people the same time. 141.5.
11 ¶ And, behold, the acts of Asa, 2 Jer. 20. 2. and first and last, lo, they are written in the 20, 26.

12 And Asa, in the thirty and ninth 19.33 year of his reign, was diseased in his 2 Sam. icet, until his disease was exceeding 11.4. reat: yet in his disease he sought not 10.14. " the Lord, but to the physicians.

13 And | Asa slept with his rathers, Healing, and died in the one and fortieth year of Deut. is reign.

14 And they buried him in his own chap. 14.

Before CHPIST

949.

914. ~ . Gen. Mark

f Jer.

34.5.

1. That is.

elf in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours, and diverse kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art; and they made : a very great burning for him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Jehoshaphat, reigning well, prospereth: 7 he sendeth Levites to teach in Judah : 12 his greatness, captains, and armies.

AND || Jehoshaphat his son reigned The Lard in his stead, and strengthened himself

is judge, against Israel.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced a cities of Judah, and set garrisons a chap. in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had

3 And the Lord was b with Jeho-6 chap. 15. 2. shaphat, because he walked in the chirst Romans ways of his father David, and sought 8.31. - 2 Sam. not unto Baalim; 21.14.

4 But sought to the Lorp God of his father, and walked in his commandof t Kings ments, and d not after the doings of Is-

13.28. 62 jam. 7.95.

Psidm

j' 1 Km 10. 28.

ch. 4. 24.

g Ezra 10. 4.

913.

i Isaiah

* Isaiah

" Deut.

60. 13.

2. 17.

5 Therefore othe Lord established the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah 127. 1. f 1 Kings brought f to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And shis heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover, he took away the hhigh places and groves out of

1 1 Kings Judah.

7 \ Also, in the third year of his reign, he sent to his i princes, even to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, kto teach in the cities of Judah.

7 Neh. 8. 7. 8 And with them he sent 1 Levites,

even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehenathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, m priests.

Mal. 2. 7.

9 And they taught'in Judah, and had n the book of the law of the Lord with 2 Isaiah S. 20. them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the peo-

o Gen.

chapter

14. 14.

+ Heb.

13. 3.

10 ¶ And the ofear of the Lord fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat.

11 Also some of the Pulistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute-silver; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred

12 1, And Jehoshaphat † waxed great gungand was ing exceedingly; and ne built in Judah cas-

tles, and cities of store.

13 And he had I much business in the h2 Cer. cities of Judah: and the 9 men of war, 11. 28. g ci. ip. mighty men of valour, were in Jerusa-" chap.

Before sepulchres, which he had made for him- them, according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

> 15 And next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred

and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Amaziah, the son of Zichri, who s willingly offered s Judges himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of 47.9. and

17 And of Benjamin; Eliada, a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield, two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jehozabad, Acts 2. and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, besides 12.2. those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Jehoshaphat and Ahab go against Ramoth-gilead. 4 Ahab's faise prophets. 16 Micaiah's prophecy.

NOW Jehoshaphat had a riches and 2, 30,

honour in abundance, and b joined af- chapter finity with Ahab.

2 And after certain years he went 6, 33. down to Ahab to Samaria: and Ahab 1 Tim. killed sheep and oxen for him in abun- 62 Kings dance, and for the people that he had 8.18. with him, and persuaded him to go up c 1 Kings 22.3. with him to Ramoth-gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto 22. 4. Jehoshaphat king of Judah, d Will thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, e I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, f Inquire, I pray thee, f Judges at the word of the Lord to-day.

5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets s four hun- g 2 Kings dred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Goup; h for h Ezek. God will deliver it into the king's hand, 23, 3,

6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides,

that we might inquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man by whom we may inquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he never prophesieth good unto me, but † always evil : + Heb. the same is Micaiah, the son of Inda, all his And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king 1 Kings say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for Mical one of his officers, and said, Fetch quick- Gal.

ly Micaiah, the son of Imla. 9 And the king of Israel, and Jeho-2 Ti shaphat king of Judah, sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their 14 And these are the anumbers of probes, and they sat in a void place at

Psalms 110.3.and

Isa. 42. 8. Zech. 41. and t 1 Chr. Psalm

Matthew

8 97.

18, 19. k Pro. 24.

24, 25.

† Heb.

Exodus 23. 2.

Psalm

50. 18.

Isaiah

23, 18,

Acts

23. 20.

23.28. and

42. 4. 1 C r.

11. 23.

4. 21.

Amos

22. 17.

o Psalms

103. 20,

21. and

148. 2.

Daniel

52 Cor.

12. 7. 2 Thess.

2. 9, 11. † Heb.

aspirit of false-

of lies,

Hosea

4. 12.

13. 2.

8. 44.

a Psalm 109. 17.

Matthew

6. 13. 2 Thess.

2. 11. r Judges

Romans

9. 23.

Amos

s Jer.

Mark

Acts

23. 2. 2 Cor.

nı Lanı

Before the entering in of the gate of Samaria; shalt see on that day, when thou shalt CHRIST and all the prophets prophesied † before them.

10 And Zedekiah, the son of Chenaa-+ Heb. nah, had made him i horns of iron, and before their said, Thus saith the Long, With these thou shalt push Syria, until they be con-11. 22. 2 Kings sumed 13. 15. Zech. 1.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saving, & Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper; for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with † one assent : let with one mouth, thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good. Gen. 7. 1.

13 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, even what my God saith I that

will I speak.

14 And, when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, Hos. 6. 9. shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, a G 13. 3. and ye up and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in

the name of the Lord?

16 Then he said, I did " see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep 4. 4, 5. n 1 Kings that have no shepherd: and the Load said, These have no master; let them return, therefore, every man to his house

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, but

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the Lord. I saw the Lord sitting upon his throne, and all the o host of heaven standing on his right hand, and on his left.

19 And the Lord said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake, saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out P a spirit and stood before the Lond, and said, I will entice him. And the Lord said unto

him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be † a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and 4 thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even so.

22 Now, therefore, behold, LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil against thee

23 Then Zedekiah, the son of Chenaanah, came near and smote Micaiah s upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the Lond from me to speak unto thee

21 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou

go into an inner chamber to hide thyseif.

25 Then the king of Israel suid, Take t Mat. 1 ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Romans Amon the governor of the city, and to 7.23. Joash the king's son; 26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put

this fellow in the "prison, and feed lam with " bread of affliction, and with wa- Mat. ter of affliction, until I return in peace 14.3

27 And Michial said, If thou certain ly return in neace, then bath not the Isaiah And he said, 30. 20. LORD y spoken by me. Hearken, all ve people.

28 So the king of Israel, and Jelioshaplat the king of Judah, went up to

Ramoth-gilead.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will 2 disguise myself, 5, 12, and will go to the battle; but put thou 13, 14. on thy robes. So the king of Israe! Proverbs disguised himself, and they went to the

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with

the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehosha phat, that they said, It is the king of Israel; therefore they a compassed a- a Ger. bout him to fight: but b Jehoshaphat Ps. 46, 1 cried out, and the Lord helped him; b Exod. and God moved them to depart from 1 Chron.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from pursuing him.

SS And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel + Heb.1 the bucktherefore he said to his chariot-man, les and Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry the coat me out of the host; for I am wounded. of mail.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed him- c 1 Sam. self up in his chariot against the Syri- verse 16, ans until the even; and about the time chapter of the sun going down he c died.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Jehoshaphat visiteth his kingdom: 5 his instructions to the judges, S to the priests and Levites, Go

AND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house a in peace to Je- 18.31 rusalem.

2 And b Jehu, the son of Hanani the 2 seer, went out to meet him, and said to 16. 3. king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help ch. 18. 3. the c ungodly, and d love them that c hate the Lord? therefore i is wrath 139, 21. upon thee from before the Lord.

3 Nevertheless there are I good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken 18.31 away the b groves out of the land, and and 20.2.

9. 3. Luke 12. 43. h chapter 17. 6.

Nun.

a chap.

Before hast i prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he k went out again through i Ezra 7. 10. k chap. the people, from ! Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto 17.7. Ephrain, and brought their fathers. 19.3.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land, throughout all the fenced cities of Ju-

dah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do : for ye judge not for man, m Psalm but for the LORD, who is m with you in

82. 1, 2. 22. Neh. the judgment. 5. 15.

9, 14.

" Deut.

s Deut.

5, 31.

16.46.

21 Ezek.

" Exod.

3.8. 26.

Deut.

1. 15.

26, 29.

e Gen. 74. 3.

15. 5.

al Gen.

e Joshua

f chap.

r Pealm

i Esther

Wherefore now, let the " fear of the Lord be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no o iniquity with the o Rom. Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jep chap. hoshaphat set of the P Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies when they returned to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus 92 Sam. shall ye do in the 4 fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause soever shall come to you, of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between r blood and blood, between s law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the Lord, and so t wrath come " upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah, the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's x matters; also the Levites shall be y officers before you. and 17. S. Deal courageously, and the LORD shall

be with the good.

CHAP. XX.

1 Jehoshaphat invaded by the Moabites, proclaimeth a fast : 5 his prayer : 22 the overthrow of his enemies: 31 his reign.

a Joshua IT came to pass after this also, that 9. 1. Psal. 83. the children of a Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them other besides 6, 7 Is. 7. 1. the Ammonites, came b against Jeho-Rev. shaphat to battle. 77. 11. 6 chap. 79. 2.

2 Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saving, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyoud the 'sea, on this side Syria: and behold, they be in d Hazazon-tamar,

which is c En-gedi.

3 And Jehoshaphat f feared, and set himself a to seek the Lord, and proclaimed ha fast throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves toh Esther gether to ask help of the Lord: even out of sall the cities of Judah they came with his face to the ground: and all ju- ch. 15.2 to seek the Lour.

5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the CHRIST 886. house of the LORD, before k the new

6 And said, O LORD God of our fa- 15.8. thers, art not thou 1 God in heaven? and 6.9. m rulest not thou over all the kingdoms m Dan, of the heathen? and in thine hand is 4.35. there not power and might, so that n n Psalm none is able to withstand thee ?

7 Art not thou o our God, who didst o Gen. P drive out the inhabitants of this land p Psalm before thy people Israel, and gavest it 44.2. to the seed of Abraham 4 thy friend for q Isaiah

8 And they dwelt therein, and have 8 And they dwelt therein for thy 7 Psalm 51 Kings

9 If, when civil cometh upon us, as 5.3. the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or 8.33. famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, for thy name is in this house, and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon, and Moab, and mount Seir, whom thou " wouldest not let Israel in- " Num. vade when they came out of the land of 20. 17. Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they x reward x chapsus, to come to cast us out of thy pos- 32.25. session, which theu hast given us to in- and 109.4. herit.

12 O our God, wilt thou y not judge y 1 Sam. them? for we have 2 no might against z Deut. this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but a a Psalm our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood b before the 45, 22. LORD, with their c little ones, their 2.4.

wives, and their children. 14 ¶ d Then upon Jahaziel, the son of 1.3. Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son 29. 11. of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Le. Song S. 5. vite of the sons of Asaph, came the ed Dan. 9. Spirit of the Lord in the midst of the e Num.

congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Ju- 24, 20. dah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat; Thus saith the Lord unto you, f Be not afraid nor f1 Chr. dismayed by reason of this great multi- Isa, 37.6. tude; for the battle is 8 not yours, but g Exod. God's.

16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel.

17 Ye shall hnot need to fight in this hver. 24. battle; set yourselves, i stand ye still, i Exod. and see the salvation of the Lord with 14, 13. you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to-morrow go out against them; for the Lord will be « with you.

18 And Jehoshaphat 1 bowed his head, 14.9. dah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, 4. 31

k chap.

Before CHRIST fell before the LORD, worshipping the |

895. 19 And the Levites of the children of 1 the "Kohathites, and of the children -: 1 Chr. 6. 22. of the Korhites, stood up to praise the Long God of Israel with a loud voice on high.

> 20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of a Tekoa: and, as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; . Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be Pestablished; believe his

prophets, so shall ye a prosper.

21 And, when he shad consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy endureth for

22 ¶ And, when they began to sing # 2 Kings and to praise, the Lord set ambush-6.17. and ments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and A Judges Moab * stood up against the inhabitants 7. 22. 1 Sam. of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and, when they had made 14. 20. an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch-tower in the wilderness they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were y dead bodies fallen to the

earth, and † none escaped

25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of escaping, them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, † Heb. and † precious jewels (which they strip-vessels of ped off for themselves) more than they desire, could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley, of | Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The z valley of Bera-

chah unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the † fore-front of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy: for the Lond had made them a to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries, and harps, and trumpets,

unto the house of the Lond.

29 And the biear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the Long fought against the enemies of Israel.

50 So the realm of J-hoshaphat was quiet; for his c God gave him rest round about,

31 ¶ And Jehoshaphat reigned over Before Judah. He was thirty and five years CHRIST old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Azubah, the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And he walked in the d way of di Rings Asa his father, and departed not from 15.26 and 16.11 and it, doing that which was right in the 17.3.

sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit the a high places were e chap. not taken away; for as yet the people 17. 6. had not f prepared their hearts unto the f chap. God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of & Jehu, the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in the

book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah h join himself with Aha- k 1 Kings ziah king of Israel, who did very wick- 22.48.

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships ito go to Tarshish: and i Rings

they made the ships in k Ezion-gaber. k 1 Kings 37 Then Eliezer, the son of Dodavah 9, 26, of Mareshah, prophesied against Je-1 Gen. hoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast 12.13, and 1 joined thyself with Aliaziah, the Lord 20. 22. hath in broken thy works. And the ships m chap. were broken, that they were not able to Psalm go to Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Jehoram succeedeth Jehoshaphat: 5 his wicked reign: 12 Elijah's prophecy a-gainst him: 18 his sore disease.

NOW Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and | Jehoram his | That son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren, the sons of exalted, Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and 2 Kings Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, 8, 13, and Shephatiah: all these were the sons verses of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

3 And their father gave them great 892.

a gifts of silver, and of gold, and of a Gen. precious things, with fenced cities in Judan : but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram, because he was the first-born. & Gen.

4 Now, when Jehoram was crise, 25.31. Deut. up to the kingdom of his father, he 21.17. and strengthened hunself, and d slew all his 22. 15. brethren with the sword, and divers also 62 Kings of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ Jehoram was thirty and two years 9.5. old when he began to reign, and he e 1 Kings reigned eeight years in Jerusalem.

6 And he valked in the way of the f2 Kings of Anab; for he had the a daughter of 15.30. kings of I-rael, like as did the house Ahab to wife : and he wrought that which 22. was evil in the eyes of the Lond.

7 Howbeit the Lond would not destroy the chouse of David, because of 7, 13. the acovenant that he had made with † Hel. David, and as he promised to give a lamp. rlight to him and to his sons for ever. 11.

st 2 cam. 14. 2.

r Isaiah p Isaiah 28. 16. q 1 Chr. 22, 11. r chap.

13. 1. " Exod. 15. 11. t Psalm 136. 1.

Psalm .

y Exod. † Heb.

was no Psalm FO. 22.

3. 15.

| That is, Of blessing, Exod. 15. 1. Rev. 19. 1, 2. ≈ Joe! 3. 2, 12. Rev. 26. 15.

† Heb. fread, 2 Sam. 6. 15. a Neh. 12. 43. 1. Gen.

chap. c Job 24. 20

Before CHRIST from under the † dominion of Jadah, 383. and made themselves a sine.

1 + Heb. hand. 12 Kings 3. 21.

n chap.

15, 26.

74. 15. Deut.

+ Heb.

b chap,

c Joshua

1 Kings

2. 2. † Heb.

desire,

10. 7.

Jer. 22. 13.

without

9 Then Ichoram twent forth with his princes, and all his charlots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed aim in, and the captains of the crariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of judah unto this day. m2Kings The same time also did m Librah revolt from under "his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers

11 Moreover, he made o high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit p Lev. P forms 17. 7. and thereto. P fornication, and 9 compelled Judah

2 Kings

12 % And there came r a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saving, verse 13. Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in r 2 Kings the s ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, Isa. 45. 1. nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah, s 1 Kings 13 But hast walked in the way of the

kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go ! Exod. a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of " Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself;

73. 27.
21 Kings 14 Behold, with a great plague will 16.31, 33. the Lord smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy

15 And thou shalt have great sickness x vcr. 18. by disease of thy x bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

227. 16 ¶ Moreover, y the Lord stirred y 2 Sam. 24. 1. up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that

were † near the Ethiopians.

est the 17 And they came up into Judah, and hand of z brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's shites, Job 1. 14. house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him ≈ Psalm save Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons.

835. 18 ¶ And after all this the LORD ever. 15. smote him in his a bowels with an in-

curable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that, in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness; so he died of sore diseases: and his people made no b burning for him

like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and edeparted t without being desired: howheit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Ahaziah's wicked reign: 5 he is slair ly Jelu. 10 Maliah usurpeth l'a king on; Jou's saved by his aunt. AND the inhabitable of Jerusalean flish reigned over the last

8¶ In his days the Edomites re-ofted pa made Ahaziah his youngest son king Before under the † dominion of Ladah, in his stead; for the b band of men that a with the Arabians to the camp and slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah, a Deut. the son of Jehoram king of Judah, 17, 14, 15, chapter 21. 17. 2 Forty and two years old was Aha-b chapter

and when he began to reign; and he 21. 16. reigned one year in Jerusalem: his c 2 Kings nother's name also was Athaliah, the 8.26. d ughter of Omri.

3 . He also walked in the ways of the 8. 26. ouse of Ahab: for this mother was his 21. comseller to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight 9, 22 of the Lord, like he house of Ahab: 21. 7. or they were his coursellors, after the leath of his father, to his h destruc- h 1 Kings

5 % He walked also after their i counsel, and went with Jehoram, the son of i Psalm Ahab king of Israel, to war against Hazuel king of Syria at & Ramoth-gilead : k 2 Kings and the Syrians smote Joram.

6 And he returned to be healed in I Jezreel, because of the wounds which I Joshua were given him at Ramah, when he 19.18. fought with Mazael king of Syria. And 4. 12. Azariah, the son of Jehoram king of Judah, went down to see Jehoram, the son of Ahab, at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the † destruction of Ahaziah + Heb. m was of God, by coming to Joram: for treading when he was come he went out with tramp-Jehoram against Jehu, the son of Nim- ling shi, whom the Lord had a anointed to Mal. cut off the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to pass, that when 12. 15. Jehu was o executing judgment upon 19 the house of Ahab, and found the princes 2 Kings of Judah, and the sons of the P brethren 9.6 of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, 9, 22 9 he slew them.

9 And the sought Ahaziah : and they 10. 13 caught him (for he was hid in Samaria) o. ; and brought him to Jehu; and when r 2 Kings they had slain him they burned him: Be-9. 27. cause, said they, he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who s sought the LORD schap. with all his heart. So the house of 15. 12. Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 \$ But when Athaliah, the mother of Abazi di, ' saw that her son was dead, 12 Kings she arose, and destroyed all the seed 11. 1,2. roval of the house of Judah.

11 But Jehoshabeath, the daughter n 2 Kings of the king, took Joash, the son of Aha- 11. 2. ziah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him + Heb. a and his nurse in a † bed-chamber So chamb Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Je- of bed, noram, the wife of " Jeho.ada the pries 40.45. for she was the sister of Ahazian) hid a 2 Kings im from Athaliah, so that she siew

12 And he was with then y hid in Psalon ie house of Gul six years; and Atha- Pro-

in not.

Mal. 4. 3. m 1 Kings n 1 Kings

CHRIST 878.

CHAP, XXIII.

Jehoiada, having set things in order, 11 maketh Joash king. 12 Athaliah is slain. 16 Jehoiada restoreth the true worship of God.

e Neh.

7. 13.

2.4.

1 Kings

+ Heb.

sholds, 2 Kings

thre.

12. 9.

16. 5. Ezra

8. 28.

verse 1.

|| Or,

ons, 1 Chron.

23. 24,

25, 25.

11. 10.

m chap.

132. 18.

o Deut.

17. 18.

Let the

1 Kings

2 39.

AND in the a seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the capand 24. 1. tains of hundreds, Azariah, the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael, the son of J -holianam, and Azariah, the son of Obed, and Maaseiah, the son of Adaiah, b 2 Kings and Elishaphat, the son of Zichri, b into

covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and o Psalm egathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fa-Matthew thers d of Israel, and they came to Jeru-10.16.

3 And all the congregation made a and 31. 3. covenant with the king in the house of 9. 38. f 2 Sam. God: and he fsaid unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath said of the sons of David.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do: A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites,

shall be porters of the † doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house, and a third part at the g gate of the foundation: and all the g 2 Kings 11. 6. people shall be in the courts of the house Acts 3. 2. of the LORD.

h 1 Kings 6 But let none come into h the house 8. 10. of the LORD save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites; they shall + Heb. go in, for they † are holy: but all the holiness, people shall keep the watch of the Numbers

LORD.

7 And the i Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his i 2 Kings weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites, and all Judah, did according to all things that Jehoiada the & 2 Kings priest had commanded, and k took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest di-missed not the || courses.

9 Moreover, Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been thing David's, which were in chapter had been king D.

10 And he set all the people (every man having his weapon in his hand) from the right side of the temple to the eft side of the temple, along by the al-22. 11. n Psalms tar and the temple, by the king round about. 89.39.and

11 Then they m brought out the king's son, and put upon him " the crown, and gave him the o testimony, and made inm Ling: and Jehorada and his sons anointking live, ed him, and said, † God save the king.

12 4 Now, when Athaliah heard the

noise of the people running and praising Before the king, she came to the people into B78. the house of the Lord.

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his Ppillar, at the entering p1 Kings in, and the princes and the trumpets by 11.14. the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and a sounded with trumpets; g Num. also the singers with instruments of mu- ch. 15. 4. sic, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and

said, r Treason, treason! 14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought Mat 7, 5, out the captains of hundreds that were Romans set over the host, and said unto them, 2.1, 3. Rev. Have her forth of the ranges; and who- 14, 9. so s followeth her let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of the horse-gate, by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenant Mat. 7. 2. between " him, and between all the peo- #2 Kings ple, and between the king, * that they 11.17 should be the Lorp's people.

17 Then all the people went to the y house of Baal, and brake it down, and y 2 Kings brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew 2 Mattan the priest of Baal 2 Deut.

before the altars.

18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offi- 18. 40. ces of the house of the Lord by the hand of the priests the Levites, whom zech. David had a distributed in the house of 13, 3. the LORD, to offer the burnt-offerings 19. 20. of the LORD, as it is written in the blaw a 1 Chr of Moses, with rejoicing and with sing- 24. ing, as it was ordained by c David.

19 And he set the d porters at the c1 Chr. gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was unclean in any thing

should enter in.

20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the Lord: and they came through the e high gate into the e2 Kings king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after Psalm that they had slain Athaliah with the 58.10.

sword.

1 Joash reigneth well: 15 Jehoiada being dead, he falleth into idolatry: 23 he is slain by his servants.

ty years in Jerusalem : his mother's name yoash also was Zibiah of Beer-sheba. and Aha-

right in the sight of the Lord all the Amaziah days of Jehoiada the priest.

Prov. 10.7. Mat. 1. 8. b Ps. 78. 36, 37. c Genesis 24. 4. and 29. 2. d Mat. 19. 4.

r 1 Kings

t Judges x Joshua

Kings

d 1 Chr.

21 And all the people of the land f f Esther

CHAP. XXIV.

JOASH was a seven years old when a 1 Kings he began to reign; and he reigned for 12.1.

2 And | Joash did that which was b ziah his

3 And Jehoiada ctook for him d two out,

3 D

12. 4. and

g Exod. 30. 12. an : 38.

24, 25. h Nam.

i 2 Thess. 2. 8. k Lev.

1. 50.

16. 4.

/ Hosea

† Heb.

a voice, Exedus

36. 6.

+ Heb.

svent up

7. 50.

2 8.

Before ives; and he begat sons and daugh-CHRIST ters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, at Joash was eminded to repair the el Kings 8.17. house of the LORD.

5 And he gatheredtogether the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather 12 Kings of fall Israel mon y to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that we hasten the matter; howbeit the Levite, hastened it not.

> 6 And the king called for Jeholada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in, out of Judah and out of Jerusalem, the & collecti w, according to the commanament of Moses, the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for the htabernacle of witness?

7 For the sons of Athaliah, i that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the k dedicated hings of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon 1 Baalim.

8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made † a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection that Moses, the servant of God, laid upon Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cas' into the chest, until they had made

an end. m1 Kings 10. 12.

11 Now it came to pass, that mat what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired n I Kings " masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and † the heal- the work was perfected by them, and the work they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And, when they had finished it, Neh. 4. 7. hey brought the rest of the money becir. 840. fore the king and Jehoiada, whereof o 1 Kings were made o vestels for the house of the Lord, even vessels to minister, and to offer withal, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver: and they offered burnt-offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehonada.

15 ¶ But Jeholada waxed old, and cir. 850. b Gen. was Prull of days when he died; an hun-25, 29. 1 Chron. dred and thirty years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the 9 city of David among the kings, because he CHRIST had s done good in thrael, both toward t God, and a toward his house.

17 Now, * after the death of Jehoiada 2. 10. came the princes of Judab, and made 2, 30. came the princes of Judan, and the z. 30.

obeisance to the king: then the king Proverbs
10. 7. hearkened unto them.

18 And they yieft the house of the 6. 10. LORD God of their fathers, and served t chap. groves and idols: and z wrath came up- n chap. on Judah and Jerusalem for this their 23. 18. trespass.

19 Yet he a sent prophets to them, to 32. 1. bring them again unto the LORD; and Acts they b testified against them: but they would onot give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon zJudges Zechariah, the son of Jehoiada the prics: , ch. 19, 2 which stood above the people, and said and 28.13. unto them, Thus saith God, Why trans- a chap. 36.15. gress ye the commandments of the b Nch. Lord, that ye d cannot prosper? Be- 9.26 cause ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and e stoned him with stones, fat the 22.11. commandment of the king, in the court & Num. of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered 7.59, not the kindness which Jehoiada his fa- f Exod. 1.17. ther had done to him, but slew his son: g Gen. and, when he died, he said, The LORD 9.4. look upon it, 8 and require it.

23 And it came to pass, at the end of the year, that the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the h chap. LORD delivered a very great host into 12. 12 their hand, h because they had forsaken 8. 38. the LORD God of their fathers: so they verse 25. executed judgment against Joash.

25 And when they were departed 2 Kings from him (for they left him in great 2, 20. diseases) k his own servants conspired chapter against him, for the blood of 1 the sons 12 Kings of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on 12.20. his bed, and he died: and they buried m chap. him in the city of David, but they bu- 21. 20 ried him m not in the sepulchres of the n2 Kings

26 And these are they that conspired 12. against him; " Zabad, the son of Shi- Commenmeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad, tary, histhe son of Shimrith a Moabitess.

27 \ Now, concerning his sons, and Mid the ogreatness of the burdens laid upon ruseh of him, and the repairing of the house of gather God, behold, they are written in the highest story of the look of the Kings: and chapter Amaziah his son reigned in his stead. 13, 22.

CHAP. KXV.

1 Amaziah reigneth well: 5 he hireth an

s Hebr.

Exod. 20. 29. y 2 Tim. 4. 10 13.12. and

k 1 Kings

2 Kings

Amaziah goeth out against Edom. Befor CHRIST 839. 00

14.1.

14. 3, 4.

Isaiah

Hosea

10. 2.

c chap.

24. 26.

d chap.

e Deut.

f1 Chr.
13. 1.
5 Exod.
6. 14.

h Num.

7. 18.

i chap.

11, 12,

A chap.

1 Chron.

12. 28.

Amos

Hosea

Eccl.

11.9. q chap.

Judges

r chap.

Psalm

2 Sam.

\$ 2 Sam.

8. 13. 2 Kings

14. 7.

19, 42,

and24.20.

Isaiah

13. 3. I Exod.

24. 16.

ites: 11 he overcometh them.

AMAZIAH was a twenty and five a 2 Kings years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right b 1 Kings in the sight of the Lord, but b not with

a perfect heart.

18. 21. 2 Kings 3 ¶ Now, it came to pass, when the and 15.10, kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had d killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but Jam. 1. 8. did as it is written in the law of the book of Moses, where the Lord commanded, saying, e The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the ch ldren die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

> 5 ¶ Moreover, Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains fover humdreds, according to the shouses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from h twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could i handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an k hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel

for I an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came m a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army m 1 Kings of Israel go with thee; o for the LORD is not with Israel, to with all the n 1 Kings children of . Ephraim. ch. 15, 2,

8 But if thou wilt go, P do it, be strong for the battle; God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath 9 pow-

er to help, and to cast down.

17. 3. and 28. 1. 9 And Amaziah said to the man of God. But what shall we do for the hun-5. 13. and dred talents which I have given to the p 1 Kings 22.0 army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD r is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: wherefore their s anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

Proverbs 11 ¶ And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of Salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were u broken in pieces.

even unto & Beth horon, and smote three

u 1 Chr. 18. 13. 13 ¶ But the soldiers of the army chapter which Amaziah sent back, that they 20, 20, should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria

army of Israelites against the Edom- thousand of them, and took much Before CHRIST poil.

14 Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of th Edomites, that he brought the y gods of the children of Seir, and set y 2 Sam. them up to be 2 his gods, and is wed down himself before them, and burned ncense unto them.

15 Wherefor the anger of the Lord was kindled against Amaziah, and he sert un o him a prophet, which said unto ium, Way hast thou sought after the gods of he a people which could not de. a Psalm liver their own people out of thine hand? 46

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the kin 's counsel? forbear; who shouldest than be smit- c 2 Tim. ten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, 4.3. I know that God bath determined to dr om. destroy thee, because thou hast do. 2.25. this, and hast not hearkened unto 11. 24.12 and counsel

17 Then Amaziah king of Judah c took advice, and | sent to Jouch, the e2 Kings son of Jeh and z, the son of I hu king had of Israel, saying. Come, let as see one I or, he another in the face

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saving, The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the Froverbs cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give 29.0. thy daughter to my son to wife: a d there passed by a + wild beast that was + H b. in L-banon, and trode down the thistle, a beast of the field,

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smit- Psalm ten the Edomites, and 6 thine heart life 80. 13. eth thre up to boast : abide now at home, fchap. 26. 16. why shouldest thou meddle to thine hurt, that thou shouldest tall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear; for git came of God, that he might deliver g1 Kings them into the hand of their enemies, be- 12. 15. cause they sought after the gods of

21 So Joash the king of Israel went up, and they saw one another in the face, both he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah.

22 And Judah was † nut to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of J-hoahaz, at Beth-Joash, the son of J the shemesh, and brought him to Jerusa- 14.13. lem, and brake down the wall of Jerusa- + lem, from the gate of Ephraim to the which t corner-gate, four hundred cubits.

24 Airl he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God k with Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the † hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ And Amaziah, the son of Joash 2K g king of Judah, head after the death of 14.14.

3 ver. 11.

sent mes-

h Joshua 19.38. Judges Heb. smitten.

i 2 Kings k 1 Chr.

810.

14. 20.

called al-

so Azari-

ah, that

Lord

hath

holpen, 2 Kings

14. 21.

verses

11, 16.

a chap.

b chap.

c Gen.

Daniel

d 1 Sam.

22, 11,

5. 20.

f chap. 20. 1.

g chap. 17. 11. h chap. 25. 23.

k Neh.

₹ chap.

in chap.

27. 1.

17.14.and

21, 16,

i 2 Kings

chapter

41, 15,

25. 14.

CHRIST fifteen years.

26 Now, the rest of the acts of Amaziah, I first and last, behold, are they I chap. 12.13, and not written in the book of the Kings of 16.11.and Judah and Israel? 20. 34.

27 ¶ Now, after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the LORD, they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lam2Kings chish: but they sent to m Lachish after

him, and slew him there. 28 And they brought him upon hor-32 Kings ses, and buried him with his fathers in

the a city of Judah. CHAP. XXVI.

1 Uzziah beginneth to reign well: 11 his host, and engines of war: 16 he invadeth the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy: 22 his death.

THEN all the people of Judah took I That is, The power of the Lord; Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began to reign; and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem: his mother's name also was Jecoliah of Jerusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah did.

5 And he sought God b in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and d as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to

1. 17. and prosper. 2. 19. and 6 And 6 And he went forth, and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jab-2. 30. 1 Chron. neh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

and 15. 2. e1 Chr. 7 And God e helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur baal, and the Mehu-

8 And the f Ammonites g gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he

strengthened himself exceedingly. 9 Moreover, Uzziah built h towers in Jerusalem, at the i corner-gate, and at the k valley-gate, and at the turning 2. 13. and 3. 13. of the wall, and fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the 1 desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low-country and in the plains; husbandmen also, and vine-dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

11 Moreover, Uzziah had man host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeiel the scribe, and Maaseigh the ruler, under the

Joash, son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains.

> 12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was an army, three hundred thousand, and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Uzziah prepared for them, throughout all the host, shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and a slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, 1 Sam. invented by cunning men, to be on the 17. 49. towers, and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal: and his name spread far abroad; for he was o marvellously helped till he was strong. o Psalma

narvellously helped till he was strong.

16 ¶ But when he was p strong, q his cir. 765. heart was lifted up to his destruction: p Deut. for he transgressed against the Lorp 32. 15. his God, and went into the rtemple of 25.19. the LORD to s burn incense upon the al- Proverbs tar of incense.

17 And Azariah the priest went in 18, 6, after him, and with him fourscore priests & Num. of the LORD, that were valiant men;

18 And they withstood Uzziah the 9. 25. and king, and said unto him, It appertain- 13. 1. eth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn in- t 1 Chr. cense unto the LORD, but to the * priests 6. 10. the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated u Num. to burn incense: go out of the sanctua- x Exod. ry; for thou hast trespassed: neither 30.7. shall it be for thine y honour z from the y 1 am. LORD God.

19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had 4.6. a censer in his hand to burn incense; and a while he was wroth with the a Num. priests the b leprosy even rose up in his 11.33. forehead before the priests in the house 4.31. of the LORD, from beside the incense b Num.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and 1.1. all the priests, looked upon him, and, Zech. behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself chasted also to go out be- c Esther cause the LORD had smitten him.

21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in d a several house, being a leper; for he d Lev. was cut off from the house of the Numbers LORD: and Jotham his son was over the s. 2. king's house, fjudging the people of the e Lev.

22 Now, the rest of the acts of Uz- 15.5. ziah, first and last, did & Isaiah the pro- g Isaiah phet, the son of Amoz, write.

23 So Uzziah h slept with his fathers, h 1 Kings and they buried him with his fathers in 2.10. the field of the burial which belonged to 7, 60. the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Jotham, reigning well, prospereth: 5 he subdueth the Ammonites, &c.

n Judges

810.

r Num.

z James

f 2 Kings

JOTHAM was 2 twenty and five Before CHRIST years old when he began to reign; and 758. he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: a 2 Kings his mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

b chap. 26. 4. c chap. 26. 16. Psalm

Acts

11. 21.

h chap.

16. 24.

+ Heb.

1 Kings

4. 22.

A chap.

19. 3. / Gen.

6, 12,

is perfect, 2 Kings

11. 9. c chap.

21. 6.

g Lev.

18. 21

Micah

6. 30.

h Deut.

2 And he did that which was b right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet d corruptly. 119, 120,

3 He e built the i high gate of the d 2 Kings house of the LORD, and on the wall of

15. 33, 35. 6 Ophel he built much. e chap.

4 Moreover, he built cities in the f 2 Kings mountains of Judah, and in the forests

15. 35. g Neh. 3. 26. and he built h castles and towers.

5 He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year i an hundred i 1 Kings talents of silver, and ten thousand † measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he k prepared his I ways before the

Lorp his God.

7 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his wavs, lo, they are written in the book of the Kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign; and reigned

sixteen years in Jerusalem.

742. || That is, The Lord 9 ¶ And || Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Ahaz, reigning wickedly, is afflicted by the Syrians: 22 his idolatry in his distress: 26 his death.

741. AHAZ was a twenty years old when *2 Kings he began to reign: and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not that which was right in the sight of \$1 Kings the LORD, b like David his father.

2 For he walked in the c ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten

d Judges images for d Baalim.

3 Moreover, he burnt incense in the e 2 Kings e valley of the son of Hinnom, and 16. 3, 4. f Micah 6. 7. 4 f burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

> 4 He sacrificed also, and burnt incense in the s high places, and on the hills, and under hevery green tree.

5 Wherefore the Lord i his God dei 1 Kings livered him into the hand of the k king of Syria; and they smote him, and car-3.11. ried away a great multitude of them \$2 Kings captives, and brought them to Damascus; and he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For Pekah, the son of Remaliah, Before christ slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thou-and in one day, which were all valiant men; because they had forsaken 11 Kings. the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah that was † next to the king. + Heb.

8 And the children of Israel carries; second to away captive, of their m brethren, to hundred thousand, women, sons and 41.40, daughters, and took also away much 43, 44. spoil from them, and brought the spon 11. 4. to Samaria.

9 But " a prophet of the Lord wa there, whose name was Oded; and he 15.1. went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the LORD G :d of your fathers o was wroth with Judah, he hath deliver- o verses ed them into your hand, and ve have 2.3, 4. siain them in a rage that P reachetin up p Gen. unto lieaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep un-Rev. der the children of Judah and Jerusa- 18. 5. em for 9 bond-men and bond-women q Lev unto you: but are there not with you, 25.39,42. even with you, r sins against the LORD r Jer. your God !

11 Now hear me, therefore, and s de 4. 17, 18. liver the captives again, which ye have s Isaiah taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the Lord is upon t James 2, 13.

12 Then certain of the " heads of the " chap. children of Ephraim, Azariah, the son verse 14. of Johanan, Berechiah, the son of Mestillemoth, and Jehizkiah, the son of Shallum, and Amasa, the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD already, ye intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass; for our trespass is great, and there is " fierce wrath * 2 Kings against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the cap- 10, 14. tives and the spoil before the princes y 2 Kings

and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were express- 6, 22. ed by name yrose up, and took the cap- Job tives, and with the spoil clothed all that Prov. were naked among them, and arrayed 25.21,22. them, and shod them, and gave then z to eat and to drink, and a anointed 23. 34. them, and carried all the feeble of them. Acts upon asses, and brought them to Jeri-Rom. cho, the city of palm-trees, to their 12.19. brethren: then they returned to Sama. 1 Cor.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ahaz send 10. 34. unto tle bkings of Assyria to help him. b2 Kings

17 F r cagain the Edomites had come Mat. and smitten Judah, and carried away 27, 44. captives.

18 The Philistines also had invaded Psalm the cities of the low country, and of the 18. 20.

Genesis

22 Kings

4. 12.

77. 1.

75. 10

i chap.

k Exod. 32, 25,

1 Kings

30. 1. and

16. 8.

o Isaiah

1. 5. 2 Tim.

3, 13,

p Psalm

Rev.

Prov.

16. 12

16, 23,

Psalm

Hab.

s Jer.

16. 8.

35. 2.

21 Gen.

chap. 28. 24.

c Deut.

17. 9. d Exod.

1 Chron.

19, 10,

+ Heb.

r Judges

21. 2.

h Joshua

south of Judah, and had taken d Beth-Il CHRIST shemesh, and a Ajalon, and f Gederoth, 741 and & Shocho with the villages thereof, d 2 Kings and h Timnah with the villages thereof, G.mzo also and the villages thereof: 14. 11. e chap. and they dwelt there. 11, 10, 19 For the Lord brought Judah low, Joshua 15. 41.

because of Ahaz king of i Israel; for g 1 Sam. he made Judah k naked, and transgress-

ed sore against the Lorn.

20 And | Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and m distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out 12.30. 12 Kings of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of 7. 20. and Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress 31. 1, 2. 2 Kings did he trespass o yet more against the LORD: Pthis is that king Ahaz.

23 For he a sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus which smote him; and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria r help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they s may help me: but they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the 10. 7. 24 And Anaz gathered together the q 2 Kings vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God. and shut up the doors of the house of the Lord, and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto " other gods, and provoked to anger the t 2 Kings

LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now, the rest of his acts, and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the Kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem; but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Hezekiah's good reign: 3 he restoreth religion. 12 The house of God cleansed. 20 Hezekiah's solemn sacrifice.

a 2 Kings he was five and twenty years old; and HEZEKIAH a began to reign when he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

3 ¶ He, in the first year of his reign, in 62 Kings the first month, bopened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them to-

gether into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites; d Sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and carry forth the + filthi- all the vessels thereof. Isa. 59. 2. ness out of the holy place.

6 For cour fathers have trespassed, Before and done that which was evil in the eves of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have fturned away their el Peter faces from the habitation of the LORD, 1. 18. and turned their backs.

7 Also they have 8 shut up the doors Ezek. 8, 16, of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burnt incense, nor offered 28. 24. burnt-offerings in the h holy place, unto h Lev. the God of Israel. 1 Kings

hath delivered them to † trouble, to 17

8 Wherefore the i wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he

astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see † Heb with your eves

9 For, lo, our fathers have fallen by Deut. the k sword, and our sons, and our 28. 24. daughters, and our wives, are in cap- 9, 8, tivity for this.

10 Now it is in 1 mine heart to make 26.17. m a covenant with the LORD God of Is- 8, 17. rael, that his fierce wrath may turn a- mshings

way from us.

11 My sons, || be not now negligent; || or, for the LORD hath n chosen you to stand be not before him, to serve him, and that ye or, go not should minister unto him, and burn in- astray, cense.

12 Then the Levites arose, Mahath, 1 Cor. the son of Amasai, and Joel, the son of 16, 10. Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: 8. 14. and of the sons of Merari; Kish, the son of Abdi, and Azariah, the son of Jehalelel: and of the Gershonites; Joah, the son of Zimmah, and Eden, the son of Joah :

13 And of the sons of o Elizaphan; o Num. Shimri, and Jeiel: and of the sons of 3. 30. P Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, 25.1, 2. and Shimei: and of the sons of Jedu-

thun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, by the words of the Lord, to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the 4 in- q 1 Kings ner part of the house of the Lord to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the Lord into the court of the house of the Lord. And the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad into the brook r Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day 1 Kings of the first month to sanctify, and on the 2.37. eighth day of the month came they to the sporch of the LORD: so they sanc- s 1 Kings tified the house of the Lord in eight 6.3. days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar 7.48.
of burnt-offering, with all the vessels "Exod. thereof, and the "shew-bread table, with 25. 30.

19 Moreover, all the vessels which ch. 2. 4

or, err

i chap.

n Num.

LORD.

fore the altar of the LORD.

on the altar of the LORD.

blood upon the altar.

their hands upon them:

20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the king rose

y early, and gathered the 2 rulers of the

city, and went up to the house of the

21 And they brought a seven bullocks,

and seven rams, and seven lambs, and

seven he-goats, for b a sin-offering for

for Judah: and he commanded the

priests, the sons of Aaron, to offer them

the priests received the blood, and c

sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, when

the blood upon the altar: they killed

also the lambs, and they sprinkled the

goats for the sin-offering before the king and the congregation; and they d laid

23 And they brought forth the he-

24 And the priests killed them, and

25 And he s set the Levites in the

26 And the Levites stood with the

they made e reconciliation with their

22 So they killed the bullocks, and

x chap. 28. 24. Dan.

5. 3, 4. y Gen. Exod. Psalm ≈1 Kings the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and 21. 6. a 1 Chr. 15. 26. b Lev.

4. 14. c Lev. Hebr. 9. 21. and they nad killed the rams, they sprinkled 10, 10,

d Lev. 1. 4. and 4, 15, e Gal. 3. 13.

blood upon the altar, to make an f atone-Eph. ment for all Israel: for the king commanded, that the burnt-offering and the sin-offering should be make for all Israel. 1 John 3. 16. f Rom. 3. 25. h 1 Chr.

i 1 Chr. 23. 5. k Num. 10. 8. 1 Chron. 1 Psalm

n chap. 20. 18. † Heb. they sang tinued until the burnt-offering was finishthe song.

p Psalm

12. 27. Lev. 3. 6.

Deut.

house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to \$1 Chr. psatteries, and with harps, according to 25.6. and the commandment of David, and of h Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the 21. 9. and prophet: for so was the commandment of the LORD by his prophets. 29. 29. instruments of David, and the priests

k with the trumpets. 27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt-offering upon the altar: and when the burnt-offering began, the and 16. 6. Isong of the LORD began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by m David king of Israel. 28 And all the congregation n wor-

o verses 29 And when they had made oan 27, 28. end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover, Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the Lord with the words of David, and P of Asaph the seer: and they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

shipped, and the † singers sang, and the

trumpeters sounded: and all this con-

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the LORD; come near, and bring 9 sacrifices and thank-offerings into the house of the Lord. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank

offerings; and, as many as were of a Before CHRIST king Ahaz in his reign did z cast away in his transgression have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they are be-

free heart, r burnt-offerings. 32 And the number of the burnt-offerings, which the congregation brought, r Rom. was threescore and ten bullocks, an 12. 1. hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: 8.65. all these were for a burnt-offering to the

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen, and three thousand

34 But the priests were too few, so ^t Lev. that they could not slay all the burnt- "Lev. offerings: wherefore their brethren the 1.5, 6. Levites did n help them till the work x Psalm was ended, and until the other priests 7. 10. had sanctified themselves; for the Le- y Exod. 1 vites were more * upright in heart to Lev. 3. 1. sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt-offerings were 35.14. in abundance, with the y fat of the peace- 23. 13. offerings, and the 2 drink-offerings for Num, 15. ² every burnt-offering. So the service ^{5,7,10}. of the house of the Lord was set in 28.

36 And Hezekiah b réjoiced, and all 29.9. the people, that God had prepared the 12.2. people: for the thing was done sud- 1 Thess. 2. 19, 20,

CHAP. XXX.

1 Hezekiah proclaimeth a passover. 13 The assembly destroy the altars of idolatry, &c.

AND Hezekiah sent to a all Israel a 2 Kings and Judah, and wrote letters also to b 15. 25. Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should 15. 25. come to the house of the Lord at Je- b 2 Kings rusalem, to keep the d passover unto the c Deut. LORD God of Israel.

2 For the king had e taken counsel, d Lev. 23. 5. and his princes, and all the congrega- 1Cor. 5.7. tion in Jerusalem, to keep the passover e Psaim 112. 5.

in the f second month.

3 For they s could not keep it at that 12.2,3. time, h because the priests had not sanc- Num. 9. tified themselves sufficiently, neither g chap. had the people gathered themselves to- 29. 17. gether to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and

all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree, to make proclamation throughout i all Is- il Kings rael, from k Beer-sheba even to Dan, k Judges that they should come to keep the pass- 20. 1. over unto the Lord God of Israel at Jerusalem; for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was writ-

6 So the posts went with the letters / Jer. from the king and his princes through- 4.1. Ezek, out all Israel and Judah, and according 33. 11. to the commandment of the king, say. Joel ing, Ye children of Israel, turn again m 1 Sam. unto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, 2. 30. and Israel, and m he will return to the Ps. 90. 3. remnant of you that are " escaped out 15. 19, 29. of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye \circ like your fathers, ${}_{0}^{28,20}$. and like your brethren, which trespass- 20. 18.

Exod.

g Exod.

chapter

36, 13,

r chap.

chap.

36, 16,

4. 10.

110. 3. z Acts

12. 6.

d chap. 29. 34.

e Exod. 12. 3.

f Num. 19. 20. 1 Cor.

11. 28.

7, 14,

Before ed against the Lord God of their fathers, who, therefore, P gave them up 726. to desolation, as ye see. p chap. 29. 8.

8 Now, be ye not 9 stiff-necked as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the Lorp, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever; and serve the Lord your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn

away from you. 9 For if ye * turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your chils Psalm dren shall find s compassion before them 106. 46. that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

> 10 So the posts passed from city to city, through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh, even unto Zebulun: but they rlaughed them to scorn, and mock-

ed them.

11 " Nevertheless divers of Asher. 17. 34. x James and Manasseh, and of Zebulun, *humbled themselves, and came to Jerusa-

y Psalm 12 Also in Judah the y hand of God was to give them zone h art, to do the commandment of the king and of the 4.32. Exod. princes, by the a word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month,

a very great congregation.

14 And b they arose and took away b chap. 29. 20. c chap. the caltars that were in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they 28. 24. away, and cast them into the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were d ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt-offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in their place, after their manner, e according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood which they received of the hand of the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified; therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the Lord.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had f not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written; but Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

g chap. 19. 3. 19 That a prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to h Ps. 51.

15, 16. the h purification of the sanctuary. 20 And the Lord hearkened to Hei 1 Cor. -11. 30. zekiah, and i healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel, that Before CHRIST were present at Jerusalem, kept the feast k of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites & Exod. and the priests praised the LORD day 12.15. by day, singing with loud instruments 5, 6, 7, 8. unto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah spake † comfort- 16. ably unto all the Levites || that taught and 73. 4. the good knowledge of the Lord: and Matthew 16. 6. they did eat throughout the feast seven Luke days, offering peace-offerings, and maximum confession to the Lord God of 1 Cor. 1 Heb. 7 the

23 And the whole assembly took to the counsel to keep other seven days: and Isaiah they kept other seven days with glad- 40. 2.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah did derstandgive to the congregation " a thousand ing in the bullocks, and seven thousand sheep; Isaiah and the princes gave to the congrega- 56. 10. tion a thousand bullocks, and ten thou. Matthew sand sheep: and a great number of 2 Tim. priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judan, Lecl. with the priests and the Levites, and Romans all the congregation that came out of 12.3. Israel, and the strangers that came out m Psalm of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in n 1 Kings Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusa- o chap.

lem: for since the time of Solomon, p chap. the son of David king of Israel, there 29, 20. was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 Then the o priests the P Levites + Heb. arose, and 4 blessed the people: and in the habita-their voice was heard, and their prayer tion of came up to his holy dwelling place, his holieven unto heaven.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The people forward in destroying idola-11 Hezekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes: 20 his sincerity of heart.

NOW a when all this was finished, a Joshua all Israel that were present went out to Ezra the cities of Judah, and brake the imag- 10. 1, 2 es in pieces, and cut down the b groves, 21.3. and threw down the high places and the b2 Kings altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, 18. 4. in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until ch. 14. 3. they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned every man to his possession into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the col Chr. courses of the priests, and the Levites 23.6. and after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and d Num. d Levites for burnt-offerings, and for 8.19. peace-offerings, to minister and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the 4.3 e tents of the LORD.

3 He appointed also the f king's por- 26, 26, and 29, 3 tion of his substance for the burnt-offer- g Exock ings, to wit, for the s morning and even- 29. 38.

Deut.

Ps. 68. 5.

f1 Chr.

28. 9, 10. 11, 12,

23. 2. k Neh.

13. 10. / 1 Cor.

13. 52.

23. 19.

27. 30.

p Deut. 14, 28.

† Heb.

heaps,

14. 14.

15. 16.

q chap. 15. 10.

r Lev. 23. 14. 8 Gen.

14. 20.

t Gen.

41. 35. † Heb.

2 Kings

25. 18. ch. 24. 6. u Mal. 3.

10, 11. x Gen.

12. 2.

6. 5 1 Tim.

† Heb. in faith-

fulness.

26. 20.

† Heb.

nesses,

6. 18.

6. 8.

Genesis

n Exod.

Before CHRIST ferings for the h sabbaths, and for the 726. new-moons, and for the i set feasts, as it is written in the law of the LORD. h Num.

4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the k portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be 1 encouraged in the m law of the Lord.

5 ¶ And as soon as the command-9. 14. m Isaiah ment came abroad, the children of Is-8. 20. Mal. 2. 7. rael brought in abundance the n first-Matthew fruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the o tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

> 6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen, and sheep, and the tithe of P holy things, which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them

† by heaps.

7 In the 4 third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the r seventh month.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they s blessed the Lord and this people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning

the heaps.

10 And Azariah the † chief priest, of the house of Zadok, answered him, and said, Since the people began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD we have had a enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath * blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hezekiah commanded to y 1 Kings prepare y chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them,

12 And brought in the offerings, and the tithes, and the dedicated things, † faithfully: over which Conaniah the Levite was z ruler, and Shimei his brother was the next.

13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, were overseers, under the hand of Conaniah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kore, the son of Imnah the a1 Kings Levite, the porter toward the a east, 11. 6. was over the necessary of the Lord, ch. 23. 5. to distribute the oblations of the Lord,

and the † most holy things.

15 And next him were Eden, and as of holi-Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small.

16 Besides their genealogy of males. from three years old and upward, eve unto every one that entereth into the

ing burnt-offerings, and the burnt-of- house of the Lord, this daily portion Before CHRIST for their service in their charges, according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the pries s + Heb. by the house of their fathers, and the for the Levites, from twenty years old and the day upward, in their charges, by their upon his

18 And to the genealogy of all their 5. 13. little ones, their wives. and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their b set office b1 Chr. they sanctified themselves in holiness; 9, 22,

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Le- c 2 Rings vites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hezekiah through 2.4. out all Judah, and wrought that which Neh. 9. 20, 21, 22. was good, and right, and truth, before Proverbs

the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began 1.5,6,7, in the service of the house of God, and Mal. 3.10. in the law, and in the commandments, Matthew to seek his God, he did it d with all his 1 Tim: heart, and e prospered.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 21 An angel destroyeth the Assyrians. 24 Hezekiah's sickness and recovery, &c.

AFTER a these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of a Gen. Assyria came, and entered into Judah, chap. 29. and encamped against the fenced ci. 30, 31. ties, and thought to b win them for b Isa. 37. himself.

2 And when Hezekian our that he was † † Heb. his face 2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sen-

3 He took counsel with his princes war and his mighty men to estop the wa- 2 Kings ters of the fountains which were without 12, 17. the city; and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people verse 4. together, who stopped all the fountains, and the d brook that ran through the d1 Kings midst of the land, saying, Why should 1.33. the kings of Assyria come and find verse 30. much water?

5 Also he estrengthened himself, and e2 Kings built up all the wall that was broken, 18. 14. and raised it up to the f towers, and & f chap. another wall without, and repaired Milio 25. 2 in the city of David, and made darts \$2 Kings and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to them,

7 Be h strong and courageous, be not h 1 cor. fraid nor dismayed for the king of As. 16. 13. ria, nor for all the i multitude that is 33. 16 with him: for there be k more with us \$2 Kings 6.16. than with him.

d 2 Kings

3 E

Romans

710.

18. 17.

+ Heb.

are sitting.

Genesis

2 Sam.

Joshua

2, 34. 2 Kings

19. 12.

18. 29.

+ Heb.

Exodus

Daniel 3. 15. John 19.

10, 11. Rev.

17. 8.

18. 41.

2, 3. .: Mat.

Dan. 9.

how

much

Refore CHRIST m with us is the LORD our God, to help us, and to fight our battles. And the ~ people rested themselves upon the IJer. 17. 5. words of Hezekiah king of Judah. m chap.

9 ¶ After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his a servants to Jerusalem (but he himself laid siege against n 2 Kings Lachish, and all his power with him) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusalem, say-

> 10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon † do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of

the king of Assyria? o Psalm

12 Hath not the same Hezekiah taken Jeremiah away his P high places, and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, \$\rightarrow 2 \text{Kings} saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fa-92 Kings thers have done unto all the 9 people of other lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways rable to r Deut. deliver their lands out of mine hand? Ps. 115.

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations, that my fathers s utters Deut. ly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand

15 Now, therefore, let not Hezekiah t 2 Kings : deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers; † how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more shallyour against the LORD God, and a against

be able to his servant Hezekiah.

17 He wrote also x letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak Ps. 12. 3. against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they y cried with a loud voice, 18.17. and in the Jews' speech, unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to afx 2 Kings fright them, and to trouble them, that

19. 14. Inght them, and to trouve

19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem as against the gods of the people of the earth, which were the work of the hands of man.

20 And for this cause Hezekiah the z 1 Kings king, and the z prophet Isaiah, the son of Amoz, prayed and cried a to heaven.

21 % And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assvria: so he re-

8 With him is I an arm of flesh; but || turned with shame of face to his own Before land. And, when he was come into the CHRIT house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah. and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all other, and || guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the shepherd LORD to Jerusalem, and b presents to his flock, Ps. 23. 1. Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he and 77.20. Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he and real was a magnified in the sight of all na- b chap.

17. 5. tions from thenceforth.

24 ¶ d In those days Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the d2 Kings Lord: and he spake unto him, and he Isa. 38. 1.

gave him a sign.

25 But Hezekiah erendered not again, e Psalm according to the benefit done unto him; 78. 11. and for f his heart was lifted up: therefore and 116. there was wrath upon him, and g upon 12, 13. Judah and Jerusalem.

26 Notwithstanding Hezekiah hum-g Gen. bled himself h for the pride of his heart, 20.7. (both he and the inhabitants of Jerusa-24.1 lem) so that the wrath of the Lord h verses came not upon them in the days of He-21, 24. zekiah.

27 ¶ And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

28 Store houses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil: and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover, he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance; for i God had given him i 1 Chr. substance very much.

30 This same Hezekiah also stopped Psalm 127, 1. the upper watercourse of Gihon, and Proverbs brought it straight down to the west 10.22. side of the city of David. And Heze- k 2 Kings kiah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit, in the business of the 1 Gen. ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, Deut. who sent unto him to k inquire of the 8.1. wonder that was done in the land, God 12. and left him to 1 try him, that he might 2.3,6. m know all that was in his heart.

32 ¶ Now, the rest of the acts of He- Joshua zekiah, and his † goodness, behold, they 22, 2. are written in the "vision of Isaiah the 24, 25. prophet, the son of Amoz, and in the + Heb. book of the kings of Judah and Israel. kindness

33 And Hezekiah slept with his fa- 2 Kings thers, and they buried him in the chief- 20. 20. est of the sepulchres of the sons of Da- "Isaiah as to 39. vid; and all Judah and the inhabitants | That is, of Jerusalem did him honour at his Forget-death: and || Manasseh his sen reigned making in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Manasseh's wicked reign: 11 he is carried to B bylon: 12 his repentance:

to forget.

Refore CHRIST 698.

b Deut.

and

built.

12. 14.

Eccl.

d Judges

e Deut.

† Heb.

multi-

36. 14.

Amos 4. 4. h Psalm

32. 24.

7. 10.

k Mat.

28. 20.

1 Isaiah

n Zech.

o Neh.

p 2 5am.

23. 6. q Ps. 107. 10, 11.

Micaiah

Luke

15. 16, 17, 18.

1. 18.

1 Cor. 6. 11. 1 Tim.

t Psalm

Daniel 4. 25.

u chap.

32. 5.

s Isaiah

9. 32.

9. 16.

MANASSEH was a twelve years a 2 Kings old when he began to reign; and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusa-

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorp, like unto the b abo-13. 9, 10. minations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

+ Heb. 3 ¶ For he † built again the high returned places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars Numbers for d Baalim, and made groves, and worshipped all the e host of heaven, and 1 Kings 11. 4. and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, c 2 Kings In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the ftwo courts of the

house of the LORD.

6 And he caused his & children to pass f 1 Kings 6. 36. and through the fire in the valley of the son 7. 9. g 2 Kings 21. 6. of Hinnom; also he observed times, and used inchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he † wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to proplied to do evil, voke him to anger. 1 Chron.

7 And he set a carved image (the idol which he had made) in the house of God, of which God had said to David, and to Solomon his son, h In this house, Jeremiah and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put

my name for ever: i 2 Sam.

8 Neither will I any more i remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do kall that I have commanded them, according to the whole law, and the statutes, and the ordinances, by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem 1 to err, and to m 2Kings do m worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

> 10 And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people; but they would not nhearken.

11 Wherefore the Lord brought upon them the captains of the host of o the r ver. 10. king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the P thorns, and bound him with 9 fetters, and carried him to Ba-

> 12 And when he was rin affliction he besought the LORD his God, and humbled himself greatly before the God of

his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him; and he was s entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manassel tknew that the LORD he was God.

14 Now, after this, he built "a wall !

20 he dieth; Amon succeedeth him, without the city of David, on the west &c. Before CHRIST the entering in at y the fish-gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up x1 Kings a very great height, and put captains 1.33. of war in all the fenced cities of Judah. 3.3.

15 And he took away the z strange z verses gods, and the idol out of the house of 3.5,7.
Ps. 119. the LORD, and all the altars that he had 0, 7. built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the Lord, and sacrificed thereon peace-offerings and thank-offerings, and a com- a ver. 9. manded Judah to serve the LORD God 22. 32.

of Israel.

17 Nevertheless b the people did sa- b1 Kings crifice still in the high places, yet unto 2 Kings the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the cname of the LORD God of 18, 19. Israel, behold, they are written in the

book of the Kings of Israel.

19 His prayer also, and how God was entreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled, behold, they are written among the sayings of the d seers.

20 ¶ So Manasseh e slept with his fa- e 1 Kings thers, and they buried him in his own 2.10. house: and || Amon his son reigned in is, Nou-

his stead.

21 ¶ Amon was two and twenty years verse 24. old when he began to reign; and reign- 32, 33,

ed two years in Jerusalem.

22 But he did that which was evil in 55.23. the sight of the LORD, f as did Manas-f verses seh his father: for Amon sacrificed un- Ezekiel to all the carved images which Manas- 20. seh his father had made, and served Eph. 6.1.

23 And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Manasseh his father had humbled himself: but Amon † trespass- † Heb. ed more and more.

And his servants & conspired guilt, against him, and slew him in his own verse 6.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew § 2 Kings all them that had conspired against king 21, 23, 641. Amon: and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Josiah's good reign: 3 he destroyeth idolatry: 8 he repaireth the temple. 14 A book of the law found, &c.

JOSIAH was a eight years old when a 2 Kings he began to reign; and he reigned in 22.1.

Jerusalem one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right b in b 1 Kings the sight of the Lord, and walked in 15.26 the ways of David his father, and de-5.32. clined neither to the a right hand nor to Proterbs

plied the

634. 630 being 16 years of age,

verse 1. d 1 Sam. Psalm 119. 9. 4. 3, 4. Eccl.

12. 1, 2, 2 Tim. 3, 15, e ch.15.2. f1 Kings 13. g 2 Kings 23. 6. h 2 Kings

i chap.

& Deut.

30. 11.

624. m chap, 24, 4,

22. 4. ch. 24. 5. Romans Phil.

e 2 Kings

₱ 2 Kings 22. 6, 7.

+ Heb. in truth, 2 Kings 12. 15. and 22. 7. Neh. 7. 2. Proverbs 28, 20,

2 Tim. 2.2. q 2 Sam. 23, 1.

reign, while he was yet dyoung, he began e to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he be-That is, gan to f purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves and the carved images, and the molten

4 And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the images Proverbs that were on high above them he cut down; and the groves, and the carved and 22, 6. images, and the molten images he brake in pieces, and made g dust of them, and strewed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he burnt the h bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and ferusalem.

6 And so did he in the i cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images k into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusa-

8 ¶ Now, in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan, the son 12 Kings of Azaliah, and Maaseiah, the 1 goverand 23, 8, nor of the city, and Joah, the son of Joahaz, the recorder, to m repair the house of the Lord his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the n2 Kings high priest they n delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin, and they returned to Jerusalem.

10 And they o put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the Lorp, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and mend the house;

11 Even to the P artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work † faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other of the Levites, all that a could skill of instruments of music.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 \ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house | self before me, and didst rend thy 22. 19.

3 ¶ For in the || eighth year of his || of the Long, Hilkiah the priest, found a book of the law of the LORD given by

> 15 And Hilkiah answered and said to , Deut. Shaphan the scribe, I have found the 31.24, 28. book of the law in the house of the 22, 8, LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan:

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have † gathered toge- † Heb. ther the money that was found in the cast, or; ther the money that was found in the melted, house of the Lord, and have delivered 2 Kings it into the hand of the overseers, and to 23.9. the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read tit before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king fore the 19 And it came to pass, when the tank face of had heard the words of the law that he face of the king, rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, 17.19.and and Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, and Abdon, the son of Micah, and Shaphan Ps. 119. the scribe, and Asaiah, a servant of the 24, 97, king's, saying,

21 Go, inquire of the LORD for me, 66. 2. and || for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the therem book that is found: for great is the Isroel, wrath of the Lord that is poured out and for upon us, because our fathers have not dah kept the word of the LORD, to do after 2 Kings all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and they that the chapter king had appointed, went to Huldah the 33, 11. prophetess, the wife of Shallum, the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, tchap.' 36. 6, 17. keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt Isa. 5.5. in Jerusalem in the college;) and they Amos spake to her to that effect.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus 15, 16. saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye Deut. 28. 15, 6. the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, : I 9. 12 will bring evil upon this place, and upon x chap, the inhabitants thereof, even " all the 15.2 curses that are written in the book which 72 Kings they have read before the king of Judah: 22. 17.

25 Because they have * forsaken me, 115, 8 and have burned incense unto other Jer. gods, that they might provoke me to Rev anger with all the y works of their hands; 9. 20 therefore my wrath shall be poured out 21 Sam. upon this place, and shall 2 not be Jer. 15. 1. quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who brew sent you to enquire of the LORD, so the most shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the part sig-LORD God of Israel, concerning the nifieth a weakness words which thou hast heard,

27 Because thine heart was | tender, heart and thou didst humble thyself before from God when thou heardest his words fear, against this place, and against the in 20, habitants thereof, and humbledst thy- 2 Kings

Josh, 1.8 Isaiah

| Or, for

Daniel

The He-

624. 57. 1. b 2 Kings Psalm

c 2 Kings 23. 1, 2.

d2 Kin

11. 5.

+ Heb.

f Joshua 24. 31.

Judges

10, 22,

cir. 623

34. 18.

1 Cor.

5. 7. 5 Num.

c Exod.

d Num.

e chap.

f Mal.

2. 7. 1 Tim.

7. 9. i I Chr.

7. 10. 11 Chr.

23. to 26

chapter.

m chap.

n Psalm

134. 1.

5, 17. g Lev. 16. 4. h Num.

9, 11,

12. 6.

a Exod.

from after, 1 Kings

even heard thee also, saith the LORD. 28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy a Isaiah fathers, and thou shalt be a gathered to thy grave b in peace; neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabi-Jer. 34. 5. tants of the same. So they brought the

king word again. 29 ¶ c Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Ierusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, g eat and small; and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood d in his place, and 23. 3, and made a covenant before the LORD. to walk after the Lorp, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem e 1 Kings did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah took away all c the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the Lord their God. And † all his days they departed Matthew not f from following the LORD, the God Rev. 2.10. of their fathers.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Fosiah keepeth a solemn passover: 20 he provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain: 25 lumentations for him.

MOREOVER, Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they b killed the passover on the c fourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their d charges, and e encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD;

3 And said unto the Levites that f ch. 23. 6. taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the g holy ark in the house, which Solomon, the son of David king of Israel, did build; it shall not be ha burden upon your shoulders; i serve now the Lord your God, and his people Israel,

4 And prepare yourselves by the k houses of your fathers, after your cours-23. 27, 28. & 1 Chr. es, according to the writing of 1 David king of Israel, and according to the writing of m Solomon his son;

5 And a stand in the o holy place, according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the peo- bread, seven days. o Lev, 15. 19,

Before clothes, and weep before me; I have ple, and after the division of the fami- Before CHRIST even heard three also saith the LORD.

yourselves, and prepare your brethren, p chap. that they may do according to the word 29.5. of the LORD, by the hand of Moses. 7 And Josiah 9 gave to the r people, q verse 8.

6 So kill the passover, and P sanctify

of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the 30.24. passover-offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's substance.

8 And his princes gave s willingly un- & Lev. to the people, to the priests, and to the chapter Levites: Hilkiah, and Zechariah, and 30.24. Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, 23.4. gave unto the priests for the passoverofferings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conanial also and Shemaiah and Nethaneel his brethren, and Hashabiah, and Jehiel, and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover-offerings, || five thousand small 3800 cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and Psalm the priests x sprinkled the blood from 51.16, 17. their hands, and the Levites flayed 6.7,8. them.

12 And they y removed the hurnt-of- 30. 16. ferings, that they might give according 4.9. to the divisions of the families of the + chapter people, to offer unto the Lord as it is 29.22. written in the book of Moses: and so 9.21. did they with the oxen.

13 And they roasted the passover 2 + Heb. with fire, according to the ordinance : of the but the other holy offerings sod they in sons of the perpots, and in caldrons, and in pans, ple, and divided them speedily among all the verses 5, people.

14 And afterwards they made ready 10.34. for themselves, and for the priests: a Gal. because the priests the sons of Aaron 1 Tim. were busied in offering of burnt-offerings 5. 21. and the fat until night; therefore the Exod. Levites prepared for themselves and Dent. for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers, the sons of Asaph, 4 Acts were in their place, according to the b b1 commandment of David and Asaph, 25. 1. and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's + Heb. seer; and the porters waited at t every gate and gate: they might not depart from their gate, service; for their brethren the Levites 1 Chron. prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt-offerings upon the altar of the Lord, according to the commandment of king Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that 12. 15. were present kept the passover at that 5.8. time, and the feast of c unleavened d2 Kings

18 And there was d no passover like 30. 26.

cir. 623.

bullocks, 37600 small cattle. 1 Kings

Lev

Acts

26. 14.

c Exod.

CHRIST cir. 623. M

Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign cir. 610. of Josiah was this passover kept.

e 2 Kings 23. 29.

+ Heb.

What is

it to me

house of

Zech.

† Heb.

grown

i 1 Sam.

4.18.

Eccl.

9. 2. k Zech.

12. 11. / Lam.

4.20.

4. 7, 10. Hev.

2. 19.

Psalm 36.6.

sick, 1 Kings

20 ¶ After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, e Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, † What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against † the house and thee, wherewith I have war; f for God commanded me to make haste : forbear thee + Heb.an from meddling with God, who is with ny war, Isa. 10.9. me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Josiah would not f 2 Kings 18, 25. turn his face from him, but & disguised g 1 Kings himself that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and h I Kings came to fight in the valley of h Megid-

> 23 And the archers shot at king Iosiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore † wound-

ed.

24 His servants, therefore, took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he i died, and was buried in one of the sepulchres of his fathers: and all Judah and Jerusalem k mourned for Josiah.

25 ¶ And 1 Jeremiah lamented for Josiah; and all the singing-men and the singing-women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the Lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to that which was written in the law of the

50 2 Tim. 27 And his deeds, m first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the Kings of Israel and Judah.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Jehoahaz, succeeding, is deposed by Pharaoh. 6 Jehoiakim is carried into Babylon: 9 Jehoiachin succeedeth. 11 Zedekiah's evil reign. 22 Cyrus's pro-

THEN the people of the land took a Jehoahaz, the son of Josiah, and made him b king in his father's stead in Jeru-

2 Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.

3 And the king of Egypt o put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the

to that kept in Israel, from the days of | land in an hundred talents of silver, and Before a talent of gold.

> 4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him d to Egypt.

5 ¶ Jehoiakim was twenty and five \$2 Kings years old when he began to reign; and \$23.36. years old when he began to reign; and 607, he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: f2 Kings and he did that which was evil in the 24.1. and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 Against him came up g Nebuchad- g 2 Kings nezzar king of Babylon, and bound him Dan. 1. 1. in fetters to carry him b to Babylon.

7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried off the vessels of the house of the Lorp to i 2 Kings Babylon, and put them in his temple at Dan. 1.2. Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoia- 1 Kings kim, and his kabominations which he 18. 24. did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of 1 Jer. the Kings of Israel and Judah: and 1 Je- 22, 24, hoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ Jehoiachin was meight years old 24.8. when he began to reign; and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil

in the sight of the LORD.

10 And, when the year was expired, | Or, king Nebuchadnezzar sent and brought Mattahim to Babylon, with the goodly ves- niah, sels of the house of the LORD, and made 24. 17 Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

11 ¶ Zedekiah was one and twenty o Jer. years old when he began to reign; and 1.7 reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And he did that which was evil in 52.3. the sight of the LORD his God, and q Ezek. n humbled not himself before Jeremiah r Exod. the prophet, speaking from the o mouth 32. 9. of the Lord.

13 And he also Prebelled against 2 Kings king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made 17.14. him swear by God: but he stiffened 7.51. his neck, and hardened his heart, from ser. turning unto the LORD God of Israel.

14 Moreover, all the chief of the 1.4. priests and the people transgressed very u Isaiah much, after all the abominations of the *Joshua heathen, and polluted the house of the ii. LORD, which he had hallowed in Jeru- 2 Psalm 74. 7. salem.

15 And the LCRD God of their fa- 30. 10. thers sent to them by his messengers, Matth " rising up betimes, and sending; be- a Jer. cause he had x compassion on his peo- 44.16,17. ple, and on y his dwelling-place:

16 But they z mocked the messengers + Heb. of God, and a despised his words, and no healb misused his prophets, until the wrath chapter of the LORD arose against his people till 21. 18. Isaiah

there was † no remedy. 17 Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house 22, 22,24. of their sanctuary, and had ono compas- d Exr sion upon dyoung man or maiden, old 9. 5, 6

Jer. 22, 11. 6 2 Kings c 2 Kings salem. d 2 Kings 23. 34. 22. 12. Ps. 107. 11, 12,

a 1 Chr.

3. 15.

CHRIST gave them all into his hand. 538.

18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly ves-

sels thereof.

20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon, e ver. 6. Jer. 27.7. where they were servants e to him and Dan. 5.1. his sons, until the reign of the kingdom 536. of Persia: f Jer.

25. 9. and 21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by 29. 10. Dan, 9. 2. the mouth of f Jeremiah, until the land

man, or him that stooped for age; he had senjoyed her sabbaths: for as long Before as she lay desolate she h kept sabbath, 536. to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ Now in the first year of Cyrus g Lev. king of Persia (that the word of the 25.34. LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah 23.33. might be accomplished) the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of I Isaiah Persia, that he † made a proclamation 44.28. throughout all his kingdom, and put it caused also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, pass, Exodus All the kingdoms of the earth hath the 35, 6, k LORD God of heaven I given me, and k Daniel he hath m charged me to build him an 1 Dans house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah: 2.21. who is there among you of all his peo- m Ezra ple? the LORD his God be with him, and 1.2.

let him go up.

¶ EZRA.

CHAP. I.

Betofe 1 The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for their return, &c.

> NOW, in the first year of 2 Cyrus king of Persia (that the word b of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be 'fulfilled) the LORD d stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made ea proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing,

> 2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth, and he hath f charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.

3 g Who is there among you of all his people? his God be h with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, i he is the God, which is

k in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place † help him with silver and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides the 1 free-will-offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose up the m chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests and the Levites, with all themis in Jerusalem.

6 And all o they that were about them strengthened their hands with vessels of the strengthened their hands with vessels of the strength of th silver, with gold, with goods and with beasts, and with precious things, be- o Rev. sides all that was P willingly offered. 7 ¶ Also Cyrus the king brought p Psalm 110.3.

forth the vessels of the house of the zech. LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had 8. 21. brought 4 forth out of Jerusalem, and q 2 Kings had put them in the house of his r gods; 24, 13, r Dan.

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Per- 5.2. sia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto 5 Sheshbazzar the prince of Ju- 5 Haggai

9 And this is the number of them: 3. 16. thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives.

10 Thirty basons of gold; silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and a other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of sil- 7.50. ver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of the captivity, that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusa-

CHAP. II.

1 The number that returned. 61. Of the priests that could not shew their pedigree. 64 The whole number.

NOW these are the a children of the bch. 5. 8. whose " spirit God had raised to go up to province that went up out of the cap- Lam. 1.1. to build the house of the Lord which tivity, of those which had been carried Acts

t Mal.

a Neb.

6. 26. g Deut. 20. 5. Zech. 6, 7. h Rom. 2 Cor. i Deut. 32. 31. Dan. 2 '47. and 3. 27. Micah k chap. 6. 12. Ps. 48. 1. + Heb. lift him

Before

536.

~

a Isaiah

44, 28, b Luke

c Dan.

5. 30. d Psalm

Proverbs 16. 7.

106. 46.

e Rev.

12. 16. f Jer. 25. 12.

Daniel

up,
Thess. 5. 14. I Lev. 5. 6. m 2 Chr. 9. 2. n John 15. 5.

536.

m Neh.

r 1 Chr.

away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Ba-536. bylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city;

Which came with Zerubbabel: d Eccl. d Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, 4. 9, 10. Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai, Re-Haggai hum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel.

3 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, e two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, fa thousand

7, 12, two hundred fifty and four. g Neh.

e Neh.

7. 11.

f Neh.

7. 15.

k Neh. 7. 16.

I Neh. 7. 17.

m Neh. 7.18.

n Neh.

o Neh. 7. 20.

p Isaiah 39. 8.

q Neh. 7. 21.

7.23

s Neh.

* Neh.

u Neh.

x Judges

7. 25.

17. 7.

y Neh. 7. 26.

21. 18. a Neh.

7. 27. 8 Neh.

9, 17, d Neh.

7. 29.

f Neh.

g Neh.

18, 22. i Neh. 7, 32.

k Num.

32.38.

I Neh?

7. 34.

c Joshua

e Joshua

z Joshua

7. 22.

7. 19.

8 The children of Zattu, g nine hundred forty and five. 9 The children of Zaccai, h seven

h Neh. 7. 14. hundred and threescore. 10 The children of Bani, i six huni Neh.

dred forty and two. 11 The children of Bebai, k six hun-

dred twenty and three. 12 The children of Azgad, 1 a thou-

sand two hundred twenty and two. 13 The children of Adonikam, m six

hundred sixty and six. 14 The children of Bigvai, n two

thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, o four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ater of P Hezekiah, a ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bezai, three hun-

dred twenty and three. 18 The children of Jorah, s an hun-

dred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of Gibbar, a ninety

and five. 21 The children of x Beth-lehem, an

hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Netophah, y fifty and six.

23 The men of 2 Anathoth, 2 an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of Azmaveth, b forty

and two 25 The children of c Kirjath-arim,

Chephirah, and Beeroth, d seven hundred and forty and three. 26 The children of Ramah and Ga-

ba, f six hundred twenty and one. 27 The men of Michmas, 8 an hun-

dred twenty and two. 7. 31. h Joshua 28 The men of h Bethel and Ai, i two

hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of k Nebo, fifty and

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of the other Elam, a thousand I two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of m Harim, "three Before hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The chil iren of o Jericho, P three 3. 11 hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Senaah, 4 three o Josh. 2. thousand and six hundred and thirty

36 The priests: the children of Je-7,36. daiah, of the house of Jeshua, s nine q Neh. hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of Immer, at thou- 25. 1.

sand fifty and two. 38 The children of x Pashur, ya thou- 7.30.

sand two hundred forty and seven. 24. 14. 39 The children of z Harim, a a thou- u Neh.

sand and seventeen.

40 % The b Levites: the children of 9. 12 Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children y Neh. of Hodaviah, d seventy and four.

41 The singers: the children of 24. 8 Asaph, f an hundred twenty and eight. a Neh.

42 The children of the g porters: b1 Chr. the children of h Shallum, the children 25. of Ater, the children of Talmon, the 4.12. and children of Akkub, the children of Hat- 9. 4. and ita, the children of Shobai, in all i an 10.9. hundred thirty and nine.

43 9 The || Nethinims: the children et Chr. of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the 25.1. children of Tabbaoth.

44 The children of Keros, the chil-gichr. dren of Siaha, the children of Padon.

45 The children of Lebanah, the cur- 4. Neh. dren of Hagabah, the children of Ak. i Neh. 7. 45. Thatis,

46 The children of Hagab, the chil- Given, dren of Shalmai, the children of Hanan, or, given 47 The children of Giddel, the chil- Joshua

dren of Gahar, the children of Regian, 21, 23, 48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gaz-

49 The children of Uzza, the children

of Paseah, the children of Besai, 50 The children of Asnah, the chil-

dren of Mehunim, the children of Nephusim, 51 The children of Bakbuk; the

children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

52 The children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,

54 The children of Neziah, the chil-

dren of Hatipha. 55 ¶ The children of k Solomon's ser- k 1 Kings

vants: the children of Sotai, the chil-9. 20, 21. dren of Sophereth, the children of Pe-8.11, 12. ruda,

56 The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami. 9. 21.

58 All the 1 Nethinims, and the chi - verse 43. drew of m Solomon's servants, were three m 1 Chr. hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went 9. 7.

Neh.

priest-

16. 40.

vernor, ch. 1. 8.

lights

7. 80. r Neh.

7, 66,

& Prov.

t 2 Chr. 33. 25.

a I Chr.

11. 29. 2 Cor.

y 1 Chr. 25. 1. z 1 Chr.

1 Chr.

9. 2. b Neh.

7. 73.

a Lev. 23. 24. 8 Zeph.

d Deut.

f chap.

4. 10. Jer. 17. 17. g Gen.

Romans

8. 3.

Eccl.

Before up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsa, Che- of the people of those countries; and Before CHRIST reb., Addan, and Immer; but they they soflered burnt-offerings thereon they soften burnt-offerings thereon they soften burnt-offerings thereon they soften burnt-offerings thereon they soften burnt-offering they soften burnt-offering they soften burnt-offering they soften burnt-offering the soften burnt-offering they soften burnt-offering the soften burnt-offering they soften burnt-offer burnt-o 563. could not shew their father's house, and n 1 Peter their seed, whether they were of Israel:

60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Neko-

da, o six hundred fifty and two. 61 ¶ And or the children of the

priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai; which took a wife of the daught-2 Sam. ers of P Barzillai the Gileadite, and

was called after their name; and 19. 3.

62 These sought their register among q 1 Chr. 21. 23. those that were reckoned by 9 genealogy, but they were not found: there-+ Heb. fore † were they as polluted, put from

were pol- the priesthood. from the

63 And the || Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things till there stood up a Numbers priest with || Urim and with Thummam. | Or, Go.

64 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three

That is, hundred and threescore;

65 Besides their s servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thouand per-fections, Numbers sand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing-men and singing-women.

66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hun-

dred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand se-

ven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD, which is at Jerusalem, offered a freely for the house of God to 29. 3,6,9. set it up in his place:

69 They gave after their x ability, unto the treasure of the work, threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds of silver, and

one hundred priests' garments.

70 So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the y singers, and the 2 porters, and the 2 Nethinims dwelt in their cities, and b all Israel in their cities.

CHAP. III.

1 The altar is set up. 4 Offerings frequented. 8 The foundation of the temple laid.

AND when the a seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themc i Kings selves together b as one man to c Jerusa-lem.

2 Then stood up Jeshua, the son of Isa. 8. 20. Jozadak, and his brethren the priests. and Zerubbab I, the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, as it is d written in the law of Moses the e man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because "

unto the Long, even burnt-offerings morning and evening.

4 They kept also the h feast of taber- 8.15. Zech. nacles, as it is written, and offered the 14. 16, 17. daily burnt-offerings by number, ac- † Heb. cording to the custom, † as the duty of the mat-ter of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the i continu- in his al burnt-offering, both of the new-moons, Exodus and of all the k set feasts of the LORD 23. 16. that were consecrated and of every one that I willingly offered a free-will-offering Proverbs unto the Lord.

6 From the first day of the seventh 1 Cor. month began they to offer burnt-offer- Hebrews ings unto the Lord: but the fourda- 11. 13. tion of the temple of the Lord was not 29, 39,

yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the 28.6. masons, and to the carpenters; and 8, 10, meat and drink, and oil, unto them and 23.2. of m Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to 1 chap. bring o cedar-trees from o Lebanon to m 1Kings the sea of P Joppa: according to the 5.6. grant that they had of Cyrus king of 12.16.

S Now in the second year of their 7.7. coming unto the house of God at Jeru. 4. 33 salem, in the second month, began Ze- p Jonah rubbabel, the son of Shealtiel, and Je- Acts shua, the son of Jozadak, and the rem- 9.36. nant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the

9 Then 4 stood Jeshua, with his sons q 2 Kings and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judah together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God; the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with r trumpets, and the Levites, the sons r1 Chr. 10.6, and of Asaph, with cymbals, to praise the 13.8. LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.

11 And they sung together by course, in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever owards Israel. And all the people 5 shouted with a great \$2 Chr. shout when they praised the LORD, be- 13. 15. Ps. 5. 11.

cause the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the priests and u 1 Kings Levites, and chief of the fathers, who 1.40. Neh. swere uncient men, that had seen the tal first house, when the foundation of this Jobs. 7 house was laid before their eyes, wept Daniel with a loud voice; and many shouted zech. aloud a for joy;

13 So that the people could not dis-4, 17, and cern the noise of the shout of joy from 12, 31.

Numbers

Matthew

CHRIST for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAP. IV.

1 The building hindered. 7 The letter to Artaxerxes: 11 his decree to stop the szork

NOW, when the adversaries of Jua 2 Kings dah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple chap. 3. unto the b LORD God of Israel, verses

2 c Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the d chief of the fathers, and Matthew said unto them, . Let us build with you : for f we seek your God as ye do; and we do a sacrifice unto him since the days c 1 Kings of h Esar-haddon king of Assur, which

brought us up hither.

3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our f2Kings God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, 33.11. Dunid time the Lord 12 Kings as king Cyrus, the king of Persia hath commanded us.

4 k Then the people of the land 1 weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and m troubled them in build-

b chap. 3, 12, 13.

eir. 678.

18. 17. d chap.

1. 5. and

e Esther

8. 17

g Rev.

Mat.

10. 16. 534.

Rev.

I chap.

m Acts

13. 42. n Acts

2 Exod. 5. 6.

122. 0.

And hired a counsellors against them to o frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until r the reign of Darius king of Per-24. 1. o Ps. 2. 1.

> 6 And in the reign of Ahasucrus, in the beginning of his reign wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 ¶ And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

3 Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai a Psalm the scribe, wrote a letter Tagainst Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions: the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, and the Elamites,

cir. 678.

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnapper brought over and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this side the river, and † at such a time

11 This is the copy of the letter verse 17. that they sent unto him, even unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants, the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews, which came up from thee to us, are come unto Jerusalem, building the r rebellious and the s bad city, |

the noise of the weeping of the people : || and have set : up the walls thereof, and † joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that if this city be builded, and the t Neh. walls set up again, then will they not t pay toll, tribute, and custom, and so 52, 2, and thou shalt endamage the revenue of the 120. 3

14 Now, because t we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour; therefore have we sent and † Chald.

certified the king,

15 That search may be made in the ch. 7, 24, book of the " records of thy fathers: so Neh. 5. 4. shalt thou find in the book of the records, 23, and know that this city is a rebellious + Chald. city, and x hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedi- with the tion within the same of old time: for salt of the which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king, that if this 6. 10 city be builded again, and the walls " Esther thereof set up, by this means thou shalt a Esther have no portion on this side the river.

17 Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, y Peace, y Psalm and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been 2 mighty kings 21 Kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled 1 Chron. over all countries 2 beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and b custom, was paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment to Josh.1.4. cause these men to cease, and that this 8.2, 4. city be not builded, until another com- 1 Kings mandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to 17.11.and do this: why should damage grow to 26.8.

the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now, when the copy of king c Prov. Artaxerxes' letter was read before Re- Romans hum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their. 3. 15. companions, they went up oin haste to + Chald. Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made by arm them to cease † by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house zech. of God, which is at Jerusalem. So it 4.6 d ceased unto the second year of the d Job

reign of Darius king of Persia.

CHAP. V.

Zerubbabel and Jeshua set forward the building of the temple.

THEN the prophets, a Haggai the b Zech. prophet, and b Zechariah, the son of Id- 1. 1 do, prophesied unto the Jews that were 6 Mat. in Judah and Jerusalem cin the name 2 Cor. of the God of Israel, even unto them.

B. fore CHRIST 522.

Psalms gether, Psalm 119.69.

a Haggai

7. 10. Luke Acts

522. * Amos 24. 5. s Psalm \$ 1, 2.

† Chald.

nith,

ing them.

Before 2 Then 4 rose up Cherrist son of Snealtiel, and Jeshua, the son of son of Snealtiel, and Jeshua, the son of son of son of Snealtiel, and Jeshua, the son of d 1 Kings of God which is at Jeru alem: and with

16, 2, 4, e chap. f chap. g Eccl. 12. 11. h Mat. i Mat. k chap.

3. 10. l ver. 10. m 2 Chr. 16.9. n Phil. o 2 Sam. p chap. 6. 6.

519.

q chap. 2. 1.

r Deut.

+ Chald.

stones of

rolling.

s Num.

Psalm

119. 46.

Mat. 10. 32.

Luke

12. 8.

Acts 26, 16,

Rom

Hebr.

4. 14. 2 Tim.

u 2 Chr.

36. 23.

10.9,10.

25. 4.

10. 17.

and to make up this h wall? 4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this b ilding? 5 But the meye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could n not cause them to cease, o till the matter came to Darius; and then they preturned answer by letter concern-

ing this matter. 6 The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king :

Jozadak, and f began to build the house

them were the prophets of God g help-

Tatnai, h governor on this side the river,

and Shethar-boznai, and their com-

panions, and said thus unto them, i Who

hath commanded you to build this house,

3 ¶ At the same time came to them

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that I we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the r great God, which is builded with † great stones, and timher is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus. Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls ?

10 We asked their s names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer. saying, We are the servants of the " God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was x builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But aft r that our fathers had y provoked the God of heaven unto weath, he gave them into the hand of z Nebuchadaezzar the king of Babylan the Chaid an, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into B byx 1 Kings lon

13 But in the a first year of Cyrus the y 2 Kings king of Babylon, the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And the b vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God which Ne-36, 16, 17. b chadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought b 2 Kings them into the temple of Babylon, those did c Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these CHRIST vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Shesbazzar, and laid the foundation of the house of d chap. God which is in Jerusalem: and since 6.14. that time, even until now, hath it been 9. 16. in building, and yet it is a not finished. Num

17 Now, therefore, if it seem good to 16.22, chap. the king, let there be search made in 6, 22, the king's treasure-house, which is there Prov. at Babylon, whether it be so that a de- Isaiah cree was made of Cyrus the king to 10. 5, 6. build this house of God at Jerusalem, John and let the king send e his pleasure to Phil us concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

1 The decree of Darius. 13 The temple finished. 16 The feasts of the dedication, and of the passover.

decree, and search was made in the a chap. house of the † rolls, where the treasures + chald. were laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at Achmetha, ch. 4. 17. in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a b roll, and therein was a b Psalm record hus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king, the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof c threescore cubits, c Isaiah and the breadth thereof threescore cu- 60. 12. Rev. bits;

4 With three drows of great stones, d1 Kings and a row of new timber: and let the 6.36. ch. 5.8 expenses be given out of the king's e chap. house.

5 And also let the golden and silver f vessels of the house of God, which f chap. Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the 5. 14. temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, & be restored, g chap and brought again to the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 Now, therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, h be ye far h Psalm from thence;

om thence;
76. 10.
Jer. 5.22.
7 Let the work of this house of God i Num. alone; let the governor of the Jews, and 22. 3. th elders of the Jews, build this house 21. 30. of God in his place.

8 Moreover, † I make a decree what † Chalde ye shall do to the elders of these Jews, decree is for the building of this house of God; made. that, of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt-offerings of the God

2 Chron. Isaiah 59. 2. z 2 Chr. a chap. Dan. 5. 2. c chap.

Lev.

2, 13, m 1 Chr.

12. 40. † Chald.

Gen.

8. 21. n Neh.

1 Tim.

o Dan.

+ Ch. ld.

destroyed, or

blutted

out,

p Dan. 2. 5. and

a Psalm

132. 14. r Prov.

s Psalm

119. 6.

6, 11,

5, 12, 13,

20 2 Chr.

† Chald.

decree,

ch. 1, 1,

and 4. 7.

515.

y John 2. 20.

≈1 Chr.

23 to 26

chapter. a Num. 7.16.

3, 63.

& Num.

3. 6. h Exed.

12 Chr.

1 Cor.

& Hebr.

Job

Before of heaven, k wheat, 1 salt, m wine, and || oil, according to the appointment of the 519. priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be ^^ k Lev. given them day by day without fail: 2. 1, 2.

10 That they may offer sacrifices of t sweet savours unto the God of heaven. and pray " for the life of the king, and 9. 29. and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall o alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and, being set up, let him be + hanged thereon; and let his house be made P a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that bath caused a his name to dwell there r destroy all kings and people that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it s be done

with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did

speedily.

14 And the elders of the Jews build-2 2 Kings ed, and they a prospered through the 17. 34, 35. prophes ing of Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah, the son of Iddo: and they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes king of Persia.

15 And this house was finished on the and 5. 13. and 7. 1. third day of the month * Adar, which was in the y sixth year of the reign of

2 1Kings Darius the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the z priests and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the a dedication of this house of God with

17 And offered at the dedication of 31 Kings this house of God b an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs: and, for a sin-offering for all Israel, twelve he-goats, according to the

c 1 Kings 18. 31. aumber of the tribes of Israel. 18 And they set the priests in their d 1 Chr. divisions, and the Levites in their e courses, for the service of God which e 1 Chr. is at I Jerusalem; as sit is written in the

f Psalm book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the b fourteenth

day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites were i purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and k for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had I separated themselves unto them from the m tilthiness of the heathen of the land a to seek the Lord God of Israel, did eat,

22 And kept the feast of ounleavened bread seven days with joy: for the CHRIST LORD had made them joyful, and P turned the heart of the king of Assyria of Cor. unto them, to strengthen their hands in 5.8. the work of the house of God, the God 5 6. of Israel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Ezra goeth up to Ferusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes. 27 Ezra blesseth God for this favour

d Azariah, the son of Merajoth,

5 The son of Abishua, the son of 6.3, 4.

f Aaron the chief priest:

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; 6.4. and he was ga ready scribe in the law g Psalm of Moses, which the LORD God of Is- 45.1. rael had given: and the king granted Mat. him all his request, according to the 22.35. h Hand of the LORD his God upon him. Mark

7 And there went up some of the Luke i children of Israel, and of the priests, 10.26. and the Levites, and the singers, and 1.20. the porters, and the k Nethinims, unto h 2 Chr. Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Ar- 19.11. taxerxes the king,

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the k chap. fifth month, which was in the seventh 2. 42. year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of the m first m Exod month began he to go up from Babylon, Prov. and on the first day of the fifth month 3.6. came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 F r Ezra had " prepared his heart " 1 Sam to seek the law of the LORD, and to 7.3. o do it, and to P teach in Israel statutes o Mat,

and judgments.

11 ¶ Now, this is the copy of the let- Titus ter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto 1, 16, Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe p Isaiah of the words of the commandments of 1 Tim. the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel. 3.2.

12 Artaxerx:s, 4 king of kings; Unto q Ezek. Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of 26.7. the God of neaven, perfect peace, and

at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of " their own free will-to go up , Psalm to Jerusalem, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his s seven counsellors, to s Esther inquire concerning Judah and Jerusa- 1, 14, lem, according to the law of thy God & Daniel

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have

NOW after these things, in the reign of a Artaxerxes king of Persia, b Ezra, a chap. the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, 6.14. the son of Hilkiah, 2 The son of c Shallum, the son of ch. 3.2. Neh.

Zadok, the son of Ahitub. 3 The son of Amariah, the son of

4 The son of e Zerahiah, the son of d 1 Chr. Uzzi, the son of Bukki.

Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of

84. 7.

Acts 1. 1.

which is in thine hand;

& Psalm 93. 5. n chap. 9. 11. 7 Psalm 24. 0.

Before CHR15T

457.

n2 Chr.

6. 2. and

x chap.

y chap.

6. 9.

z Neh.

a Deut.

John 4.

Romans

42. 1, 2.

pounds, 1 Chron.

+ Chald.

that is,

mushels, 1 Kings

(That is, about

800 gall-

1 Kings

7. 27. b chap.

10. 6. Malachi

3, 18,

21, 22.

d 2 Chr.

13. 52.

2 Tim.

to root-

ing out.

29. 10.

f Prov.

21. 1.

Lam.

1. 17.

about

1000

4. 22.

22, 23.

whose " habitation is in Jerusalem; 16 And all the silver and gold that thou canst find x in all the province of Babylon, with the free-will-offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money, y bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat-offerings, and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, z to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do a after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure-house.

21 And I, even I, Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

7 That is, 375,000 22 Unto || an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred † measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred || baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much.

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be b wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that, touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom c Ex. 18. of thy God that is in thine hand, c set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the 17. 7. Mal. 2. 7. river, all such as d know the laws of thy Matthew God; and teach ye them that know them

2.5. 26 And whosever.

Tit. 1.9. law of thy God, and the law of the king, 26 And whosoever will not do the let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or to †banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

> 27 Te Blessed be the Lord God of our fathers, which hath i put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beantify the house of the LORD which is in a Jerusalem:

> 28 And hath extended mercy unto me before the king and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes: and I was b strengthened as

'reely offered unto the God of Israel, || the i hand of the LORD my God swas upon me; and I gathered together out CHRIST of Israel chief men to go up with me.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Ezra's companions from Babylon: 15 he sendeth to Iddo for ministers for the temple-service. 21 A fast proclaimed.

fathers, and this is the a genealogy of a1 Chr. them that b went up with me from Ba- b chap. bylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the 7.13. king

2 Of the sons of c Phinehas; d Ger- c Num. shom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: 25. 12. Proverbs of the sons of David; " Hattush:

3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the d Num. sons of Pharosh; Zechariah: and with 3.21. him were reckoned by genealogy of the 3, 22. fmales, an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of g Pahath-moab; Eli-Exodus hoenai, the son of Zerahiah, and with 13. 15. him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hun- 10. 14. dred males.

6 Of the sons also of ! Adin; Ebed, h Neh. the son of i Jonathan, and with him fifty i chap, 10, 15,

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah, the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of k Shephatiah; k chap. Zebadiah, the son of Michael, and 1 chap. with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of " Joab; " Obadiah, " chap. the son of Jehiel, and with him two n Neh. hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shelomith, the son of Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of o Bebai; Zecha- o chap. riah, the son of Bebai, and with him 2. 11. twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of P Azgad; Joha- p chap. nan, the son of Hakkatan, and with him 2. 12. an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, q Psalm and Zabbud, and with them seventy Acts males.

15 % And I gathered them together 50.4,5. to the 4 river that runneth to Ahava; & Prov. and there rabode we in tents three 27.23. days: and I s viewed the people, and 20.28. the priests, and found there none of 2 Cor. the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, 5. 1, 2. for Shemaiah, and for Eleathan, and tchap-for Jarib, and for Eleathan, and for verse 2. Nuthan, and for Zechariah, and for Rev. Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, 11. 16. and for Elnathan, men of understanding. I put

17 And I sent hem with command- wo ment unto Iddo the chief, at the place intheir mouths, Usichia: and † I told them what they 2 Sam. hould say unto Iddo, and to his broth- 14.3.

S i chap.

8, 18,

THESE are now the chief of their

10. 20.

g chap. h Psalm 138. 3. 2 Tim. Phil. 4. 13.

457.

u chap.

x Neh.

10. 11. z 1 Chr.

25. 1. ch. 2. 43.

a 2 Chr.

Ezekiel

26, 29,

Isaiah 58, 3,

J.r. 16. 9.

Zech.

c Psalm

17. 21.

Luke 2. 37. 1 Cor.

d Ps. 73. 23, 24. e 1 Chr.

16. 10.

f Psalm

g 2 Chr. 15. 2.

h Mat.

¿ chap.

k chap.

3 Deut.

m Lev.

n Gen.

31, 40,

37, 38.

20. 31. 1 Peter

5. 1, 2. o 1 Kings

Neh. 10.

39.and12.

44. and

33. 8.

5. 15

7. 26.

7. 7.

8. 7. and

7.9.

EZRA.

phia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God

18 And, by the "good hand of our God upon us, they brought us x a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli. the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and y Neh. 3. Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

> 19 And y Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah, of the sons of Merari, his bre-

thren and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the 2 Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hun-23.29.and dred and twenty Nethinims; all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a a fast there

at the river Ahava, that we might bafflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him ca right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. Matthew

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them d for good that e seek him; but his power and his f wrath is against all them that a forsake

23 So we fasted, and besought our God for this; and he was h entreated

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them.

25 And i weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present,

had k offered;

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;

27 Also twenty basons of gold of a thousand drams, and two vessels of fine

copper, precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye are I holy unto the LORD; m the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a free-will-offering unto the LORD Numbers God of your fathers:

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the Luke 12. priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the ochambers of the house of the Lord.

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem, unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ahava, on the twelfth day of the P first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the l

Before thren the Nethinims, at the place Casi- enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the CHRIST way

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and

abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now, on the fourth day was the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, reighed in the house of our God by the and of 9 Meremoth, the son of Uriah 4 Neh. the priest: and with him was Eleazar, 10.5. the son of Phinehas; and with them was Jozabad, the son of Jeshua, and Noa- 7 Neh. diah, the son of Binnui, Levites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at

il at time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come s Luke out of the captivity, offered s burnt-of- Romans ferings unto the God of Israel, twelv. 12.1. and bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six t chap. rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve 6. 18 he-goats for a sin-offering: all this was tifted up, a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's 10.6. commissions unto the king's lieutenant , Isaiah and to the governors on this side the 55.6. river; and they † furthered the people, Rev. 12.16.

and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 Ezra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers: 5 his prayer.

NOW, when these things were a Mat. done, the princes came to me, saying, Rom. The people of Israel, and the a priests, 2. 18, 21, and the Levites, have b not separated 33, 16. themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their cabominations, c Deut. even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they have d taken of their d Mal. daughters for themselves, and for their 2. 11. sons; so that the choly seed have min- e1 Cor. gled themselves with the people of 7.14. those lands: yea, the hand of the f princes and rulers hath been chief in fisaiah this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing I grent g Gen. my garment and my mantle, and pluck- h Psalm ed off the hair of my head and of my 143.4. beard, and sat down hastonied.

4 Then were i assembled unto me k Isaiah every one that ktrembled at the words 66. 2. / Exod. of the God of Israel, because of the 39. transgression of those that had been car- m 1Kings ried away; and I sat astonied until the n Rom. evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the 1 evening sacrifice I Rev. 3. 17 arose up from my heaviness; and, ha- o Psalm ving rent my garment and my mantle, 28. 4. I fell upon my knees, and m spread out 9.5. my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am n asham- 4. 10. and ed and blush to lift up my face to thee, 2 Chron. my God: for our iniquities are increas- 28. 9 ed over our head, and our trespass is Jonah grown up P unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers have 18.5.

13. 4. p chap. 7. 9. and 9. 9. into the hand of t: e kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to 4 confusion of face, as it is this

q 2 €or. 7. 11.

II Or.

pin, Eccl.

3. 5, 18. Isaiah

s Psalm

136. 23.

1. 1. and

6. 1. and 7. 12.

u Isaiah

5. 2. x Lam.

y Deut. 7. 3.

= Exod.

a Deut.

b Psalms

103. 17. and 112.

c Deut.

28. 43.

Lam. 3. 22. d John

e Neh.

f Psalm

23, 24.

a Psalm

Hosea

1 John

23.32.

23. 6.

3. 32.

t ehap.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the Lord our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us || a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us ra little reviving in our bondage.

9 For we were bondmen; yet our God 22. 23. 7 Psalms hath s not forsaken us in our bondage, 34. 5. and but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us " a wall in Judah and in

Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, * what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken

thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast y commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now, therefore, 2 give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, a nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever; that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for b an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us Proverbs for our evil deeds, and for our great and 20. 7. trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us cless than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this:

14 Should we dagain break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations, wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no

remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, thou art e righteous; for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day; behold, we are f before g Rom. 3. thee in our trespasses: for we g cannot stand before thee because of this.

CHAP. X.

1 Shechaniah encourageth to reform the strange marriages. 6 Ezra assembleth the people: 9 they repent. 18 Those who married strange wives.

NOW, when Ezra had prayed, and when he had a confessed, weeping and Proverbs casting himself down b before the house Dan. 9.2. of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men, and cwomen, and children: for 1. 9, 10. b 1 Kings the people wept very sore.

2 And Shechaniah, the son of Jehiel,

3 Chron, 7. 12. c 2 Chr. 20. 13.

Before CHRIST and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered against our God, and have d taken strange wives of the people of the land : d Neh. yet now there is chope in Israel con- 13. 23 cerning this thing.

3 Now, therefore, let us make a co. Lam. venant with our God, to put away alk 3. 24. the wives, and such as are born of them, f according to the counsel of my lord, f chap. and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 & Arise; for this matter belongeth g Joshua unto thee: we also will be with thee; h be of good courage, and i do it.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the il Chr. chief priests, the Levites, and all Is- 28.10. rael k to swear that that they should k 2 Chr do according to this word; and they 15. 15.

sware.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the 1 / Neh. 13. 5. chamber of Johanan, the son of Eliashib; and when he came thither he did m eat no bread, nor drink water: for m Job he mourned because of the transgres- 23.12. Mat. 21. sion of them that had been carried away. 17, 23.

7 And they † made proclamation † Heb. throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto caused a all the children of the captivity, that pass. they should gather themselves together

unto Jerusalem:

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself || separated from the congregation || Or, exof those that had been carried away.

9 f Then al: the men of Judah and nicated, ch. 7, 26. Benjamin gathered themselves together John unto Jerusalem ithin three days: it 9, 22.

was the ninth month, and the twen-n Esther tieth day of the month; and all the peo- 2. 16. ple sat in the o street of the house of o Neh. God, trembling because of this matter, and for the † great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and showers, 1 Sam. said unto them, Ye have transgressed, 12, 17, and have taken strange wives † to in-

crease the trespass of Israel.

11 Now, therefore, make P confession 1 Sam. unto the I ord God of your fathers, and Luke 9 do his pleasure; and r eparate your- 3. 20. selves from the people of the land, and p Joshua from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answer- 28, 13. ed and said with a loud voice, As thou Romans

hast said, s so must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it 7.12 is a time of much rain, and we are not giver. 4. able to stand without, neither is this a 78.57. work of one day or two: for we are t Mat. many that have transgressed in this

14 Let now our " rulers of all the " Deut. congregation stand, and let all them 17.9. which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and

+ Heb. to

19. 5.

y Gen. 7. 1. Execus

23. 2.

Hosea

4/17. Romans

12. 2.

456.

≈ Mal.

10. 14,

Lev.

c Lev.

2, 39.

f chap. 2. 38.

g chap.

h chap.

2. 42. # The

former

apper-tained to

the ser-

vice of

not.

i chap.

the tem-

d chap. 2.

the x judges thereof, until the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be CHRIST 457. turned from us. x 2 Chr.

15 ¶ y Only Jonathan, the son of Asahel, and Jahaziah, the son of Tikvah, were employed about this matter: and Meshullam, and Shabbethai the Levite,

helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶And among the sons of the priests there were z found that had taken strange wives; namely, of the sons of Matthew Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and his bre-19. 8. a 1 Kings thren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Ja- riah. rib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they a gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and, being b guilty, they offered a ram of the

5. 16. and flock for their trespass,

20 And of the sons of d Immer; Ha-

nani, and Zebadiah. e chap.

21 And of the sons of e Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziah.

22 And of the sons of f Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel,

Jozabad, and Elasab.

23 Also of the g Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; h Shallum, and Telem,

ple, these and Uri.

of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and whom they had children.

Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Before Malchijah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sons of k Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Ab-tchap. di, a d Jeremoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sons of | Zattu; Elio- / chapt. enai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jere- 2.8. moth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

oth, and Zapad, and Aziza.

28 Of the sons also of m Bebai; Je. m chap.

2. 11. and hohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Ath. 8. 11.

29 And of the sons of "Bani; Me- n chaps shullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, 2. 15. and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of o Pahath-moab; o chap. Adna, and Chelal Benaiah, Maaseiah, 2.6. and Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and 8.4. Manasseh.

31 And of the sons of P Harim; Eli- p chap. 2 ezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shi. 32, 39.

meon,

32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shema-

33 Of the sons of 4 Hashum; Matte- q chap, nai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jere- 2. 19. mai, Manasseh, and Shimei.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, rverses 29,38.

Amram, and Uel,

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh, 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,

38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

40 || Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai, || Som 41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shema-copies read, Mabdarish,

42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph. debai. 43 Of the sons of s Nebo; Jeiel, Mat- s chap. 2. 29. Neh. tithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah.

33 44 All these had taken " strange t Rev. 13, 3, 25 Moreover || of Israel: of the sons || wives; and some of them had wives by 24 Prov. 9. 17

THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

CHAP. I.

Before 1 Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani CHRIST the afflicted state of Ferusalem, mourn-446. eth, fasteth, and prayeth for its safety: 4 his prayer.

THE words of Nehemiah, the son of a Ezra Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the & Ezra month a Chisley, in the b twentieth year, 7.8. ch, 2.1. as I was in Shusham the palace, chap.

2 That ' Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of

the captivity, and concerning Jerusa. Before,

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity, there d Ezra in the d province are e in great affliction 2. 1. and and reproach; the wall of Jerusalem 5.8.
also is f broken down, and the gates f 2 Kings
thereof are burnt with fire.
25.10. thereof are burnt with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when 1 Ps. 127. 1. heard these words, that & I sat down and g 1 Sam. wept, and mourned certain days, and h 4 fasted, and i prayed before the God of 3, 17. Romans heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, & O LORD 12. 15. 12. 26. i 1 Kings 3. 44. k Psalm 116. 16.

CHRIST ¿ Jerem. m Exod. 20. 6. n Psalm 34, 15, o Luke 18. 1. p Prov. 28. 13.

q Psalm 51. 4.

r Isaiah

s Deut. 4. 25.

t Joel

2, 13.

u Deut.

x Exod.

y Exod. 6. 1. and 13. 9.

z Isaiah

å 1 Chr.

22. 11.

cir. 445.

a Exod.

13. 4.

Esther

Psalm

102. 18.

b Ezra

c chap.

1. 11. d Gen.

e Prov.

15. 13. f Psalm

4. 20.

1.13.

k Ezra

5, 17.

i 1 Sam.

verse 14.

Psalm

10. 14.

God of heaven, the 1 great and terrible God that m keepeth covenant and mercy r hem that love him, and observe his commandments;

6 n Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and o night, for the children of Israel thy servants, P and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned a against thee: both I and my father's house have

We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou command-

edst thy servant Moses.

8 r Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, s If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the na-

9 But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you a cast out unto the nttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.

10 Now these are thy * servants, and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy y strong

hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to 2 fear thy name: and a prosper, I pray thee, thy servant Hebrews this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man: for I was the king's cup-bearer.

CHAP. II.

Artaxerxes sendeth Nehemiah with letters and a commission to build again the wall of Jerusalem.

AND it came to pass, in the month 2 Nisan, in the twentieth year of b Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime d sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick! this is nothing else but e sorrow of heart. Then I was f

very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, & Let the king live for ever: h why should not my g 1 Kings countenance be sad, when the city, the 1.31. h 1 Sam. place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire!

> 4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I i

prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it k found favour in thy sight, that thou en unto me. And they said, Let us rise

wouldest I send me unto Judah, unto Before the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that CHRIST m I may build it.

6 And the " king said unto me, (the I Jerem. queen also sitting by him) For how 38. long shall thy journey be? and when in Haggar wilt thou return? So it pleased the king n chap. to send me, and I o set him a time.

7 Moreover, I said unto the king, It o chap. it please the king, let P letters be given 5.14.

p chap,
me to the governors beyond the river, 5.14. that they may convey me over till I

come into Judah:

8 And a letter unto Asaph, the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which a appertained g Ezra to the house, and for the wall of the 10.6. city, and for the house that I shall en- r chape ter into. And the king granted me ac- 5. 14, cording to the s good hand of my God s Ezra upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. (Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen

with me.)

10 When Sanballat the t Horonite, Exod. and Tobiah the " servant, the " Ammo- Num. nite, heard of it, it y grieved them 22.3,4. exceedingly that there was come a 13.28. man to seek the welfare of the chil- Isaiah dren of Israel.

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was 43, z there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose ain the night, I and 30. 22 some few men with me; neither told I 8. 2. and any man what my God had put in my 12. 31 heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was ch there any beast with me, save the beast 27, 4.

that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night, by the z Ezra b gate of the valley, even before the c 8. 32. dragon-well, and to the d dung-port, a Psalm 119.60. and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, Proverbs which were broken down, and the gates 10. 4. thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the e b 2 Chr. fountain, and to the fking's pool: but 3.13 there was no place for the beast that was c Isaiah

under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by g 3. 13 the brook, and viewed the wall, and chap, turned back and entered by the gate of f2 Kings the valley, and so returned. the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers h knew not whither 15, 23.

I went, or what I did, neither had I as h Eccl. yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire: come, and let us i i Isaials build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we 50. 4

be no more k a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of 1.3. my God, which was I good upon me as / Ezra please the king, and if thy servant have also the king's words that he had spok- 7.6.

Before up and build. So they m strengthened their hands for this good work. 445.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, ~~ m1 Chro. and Tobiah the servant, the Ammanite, T9 TO and a Geshem the Arabian, heard it, n chap. they o laughed us to scorn, and despiso Hebr. ed us, and said, What is this thing 11. 36. that ve do? will ye P rebel against the p Ezra 4. 15.

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them. The God of heaven he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but we have no 9 portion, nor r right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAP. III.

The names and order of them who builded the wall of Ferusalem.

THEN a Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the b sheep-gate; a they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Mea's they sanctified it, unto the tower of d Hana-12. 39. fihed John 5. 2. neel.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded 51. 27. John 5. 4. Zaccur, the son of Imri.

3 But the e fish-gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the f doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Meremoth, the son of & Urijah, the son of And next unto them repaired Meshuliam, the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok, the son of Ba-

5 And next unto them the h Tekoites repaired; but their i nobles put k not their necks to the work of their LORD.

6 Moreover, the 1 old gate repaired Jehoinda, the son of Paseah, and Meshaliam, the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the m Joshua Meronothite, the men of m Gibeon, and of a Mizpah, unto the o throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel, the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah, the son of one of the appothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the P broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah, the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.

O And next into them 9 repaired Jedaian, the son of Harumaph, even over gainst his house. And next unto him repaired r Hottush, the son of Ha-

Hashub, the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of CHRIST 445. the furnaces

12 And next unto him repaired Shal- # Exod. lum, the son of Halohesh, the ruler 35. 2 of the half part of Jerusalem, he and 3, 28,

13 The " valley-gate repaired Hanur, u chap, and the inhabitants of * Zanoah; they 2. 13. built it, and set up the doors thereof, x Josh the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, x Joshua and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the y dung-gate.

14 But the dung-gate repaired Mal. 13, 2. chiah, the son of z Rechab, the ruler 10. 15. of part of a Beth-harcerem; he built it, averse 9. and set up the doors thereof, the locks

thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the b fountain re. b chap. paired Shallum, the son of Col-hozeh, 2. 14. the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it. and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of c c Joshua Siloah by the king's garden, and unto Luke the stairs that go down from the 4 city 13. 4. of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah, 5.7. the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of e Beth-zur, unto the place over e Joshua against the sepulchres of David, and to 15.58. the finol that was made, and unto the f2 Kings the f pool that was made, and unto the 20, 20, g house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levites, g Song h Rehum, the son of Bani. Next unthim repaired Hashabiah the ruler of h chap. the half part of i Keilah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, 15, 44. Bavai, the son of k Henadad, the ru- 2 Sam. ler of the half part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired | Ezer, the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up | Or, to the armoury, at the || turning of the wall.

20 After him Baruch, the son of Zabbai, † earnestly repaired the other piec. from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high m Ezra

21 After him repaired m Meremoth, 2, 61, the son of Urijah, the son of a Koz. another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib, even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the o plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin, and 13. 10. Hashub, over againt their house. Af- 2, 29 ter him repaired Azariah, the son of chapter Maaseiah, the son of Ananiah, by his 13. 28.

24 After him repaired Binnui, the son of Henadad, another piece from the house of Azariah unto the turning of the wall even unto the corner.

25 Pald, the on of Uzai, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower \$1 Kings which lieth out from the P ki g's high chapter

Zech.

John 9. 7. d 2 Sam.

Isaiah

k Ezra

I chap.

2 Chron.

† Heb.

Romans

n Ezra

12, 42,

d Prov. 10. 7. Jerem. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10. e Zeph.

1. 10.

f chap. 6. 1. and 7. 1. g Ezra 8, 13.

6. 4.

q Ezra

4. 3.

Acts

8. 21. 7 Revel.

21. 27.

a chap. 12. 10. Isaiah

1 Peter

o chap.

c Deut.

Jerem.

37. 4.

5. 3.

h Amos 1. 1. i chap. 2. 16. k Judges 5. 23. I chap. 12.139.

n Judges 10. 17. o chap. 2. 8. and 4. 15.

p 2 Chr. 25. 23.

o Ezra 6. 10.

r Ezra 8. 2. s cl.ap.

11 5 Malchijah, the son of Harim, and | house, that was by the court of the pri- 12. 30-

~

q 1 Chr. 9. 2.

2 Chron.

27. 3. r chap.

12. 43.

23. 15.

Jer.

t Jer.

19, 2,

u 1 Chr.

3.10.

Ruth

4. 11.

Rev.

21. 2.

a Prov.

9. 1, 2. b Acts

5. 17. c chap.

d 1 Cor.]

2. 19.

1. 27.

e Hab.

f Neh.

2. 10. Mark

6. 18.

/ Psalm

Prov.

3. 34. k Psalm

32. 1.

18. 23.

69. 20.

m Psalm

n Psalm

o Psalm

110. S. p chap. 2. 19.

q chap.

* Amos

3. 15.

t 2 Chr.

20. 1. Psal. 83.

Revel,

15. 17.

I Jer.

3, 2,

& 2 Kings

8. 1.

Ezra

Before son. After him Pedaiah, the son of Pa rosh. 445.

26 Moreover the 4 Nethimms dwelt in || Ophel, unto the place over against the r water-gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out. 2. 43. 1 Or, The

27 After them the Teknites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall

of Ophel. and

28 From above the s horse-gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok, the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the

ceast gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah, the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Meshullam, the son of Berechiah, over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah, the goldsmith's son, unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the

going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the Rom. 2.7. corner unto the sheep-gate " repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAP, IV.

1 While the enemies scoff Nehemiah prayeth to God: 7 he setteth a watch.

BUT it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that a we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great b indignation, and c mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren, and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these d feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they e revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burnt?

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him; and he said, Even that which they build, if s a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 h Hear, O our God, for we are despised; and i turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity;

5 And k cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be 1 blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee

to anger before the builders. 6 m So built we the wall; and all the wall was a joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had o a mind to

7 ¶ But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the P Arabians, and the 4 Ammonites, and the r Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they Mark 5.9. were s very wroth,

8 And conspired fall of them togeth- | labour on the day.

er to come and to fight against Jerusa- Before CHRIST lem, and to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless we made our a prayer 👡 unto our God, and x set a watch against u Psalm them day and night because of them. 50, 15

of the bearers of burdens is decayed y Num. and there is much rubbish, so that we Jer. are 2 not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They Num. 13. 31. shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that, when the Jews which adwelt by them came, a Prov.

they said unto us ten times, From all places whence ye shall return unto us they will be upon you.

13 ¶ Therefore † set I in the lower † Heb. places behind the wall, and on the high-from the er places, I even set the people after parts of their families, with their swords, their the places,

spears and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and 112.5. Isaiah said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, 28, 29 and to the rest of the people, b Be not b Num. ye afraid of them: c remember the 14.9. Deut. 1. LORD which is great and terrible, and 21. fight for your d brethren, your sons and c Exod. your daughters, your e wives and your 2 sam. houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our Isaiah enemies heard that it was known unto d Psalm us, and God had brought ftheir coun- 122. 8. sel to nought, that we returned all of us e Prov. to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass, from that \$\frac{5.28}{f \text{Job 5}}\$. time forth, that the half of my \$\frac{8}{8}\text{servants}\$\frac{13}{13}\$, 14. wrought in the work, and the other half g Rom. of them h held both the spears, the 12.17. h Psalm shields, and the bows, and the haber- 144. geons; and the rulers were behind all Isaiah 28, 26. the house of Judah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded: and he that sounded the trum-

pet was by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another:

20 In what place, therefore, ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: our God shall i fight i Exod. for us.

21 So k we laboured in the work; and 1. 30. and half of them held the spears, from the 28.7. rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I 11. 28. unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and

8. 31. k Math.

CHRIST 445. 9. 48: Or,

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us I put of I Judges our clothes, || saving that every one put them of for washing.

every one went with his weapon for water.

CHAP. V.

1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers, and causeth them to make restitution, &c.

AND there was a great cry of the

a Isaiah 8. 7. Mat. 18. 25. b Lev. 25. 35. Deut.

James

2, 6, 15,

c Haggai

2 Kings

people, and of their wives, against their b brethren the Jews. 2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many;

therefore we take up corn d for them, that we may eat and live.

3 Some also there were that said. We d. d. have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, 2 Kings and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

e Ezra 4, 13, f Isaiah 58. 7.

g Lev. 25, 39.

h Lev.

¿ Hosea

4. 1. # Mark

3.5.

¿ Gal.

22. 12.

22 Mat.

18. 15.

o Lev.

25. 47. p Mat.

q Prov.

24. 23.

r Gen,

49. 18. s Gen.

13. 7.

2 Sam.

12, 14,

Rom.

1 Peter 2. 12. * ver. 7. Ps. 15. 5.

Ezek.

2 Exod.

18. 8.

22, 25,

Num.

Luke 19, 8,

x Isaiah

58. 2. y Luke 6. 35.

z Num.

1 Kings

chapter 10. 29.

8. 31.

2 24.

m Ezek.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's etribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards. 5 Yet now four flesh is as the flesh

of our brethren, our children as their children; and, lo, we bring into bendage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought into g bondage already, neither is it h in our power to redeem them; for other men have i our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very k angry when I heard their cry, and these words.

7 Then I consulted with myself, and I I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, in Ye exact usury, every one of his brother, And I set a " great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We, after our ability, have oredeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and P found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is a not good that ye do: ought ye not to r walk in the fear of our God, because of the s reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn; I pray you, let us leave off

this usury.

11 " Restore, I pray you, to them, Lev. 6. 4. even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their olive-yards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye x exact of them.

> 12 Then said they, We will restore them, and will require nothing of them so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took 2 an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also I a shook my lap, and said, Before So b God shake out every man from his CHRIST house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be a Mat. he snaken out and emptied. And al. 10.14. the congregation said, Amen, and Acts 13.5. and praised the LORD. And the people is. 6. d did according to this promise.

14 \ Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in 5.22. the land of Judah, from the twentieth d Psalm 50.14. year even unto the to and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have echap. not eaten the f bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors, that 9.4,15. had been before me, were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I. s because of the fear of God.

16 Yea also, I h continued in the work of this wall, neither i bought we any 29.28. land : and all my servants were gather-

ed thither unto the work.

17 Moreover, there were hat my table k 1 Kings an hundred and fifty of the Jews and 4.22. rulers, besides those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about

18 Now, that which was prepared for me daily was tone ox, and six choice /1Rings sheep; also fowls were prepared for 4. 21. me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 m Think upon me, my God, for m chap, good, according o all that I have done 13

for this people.

CHAP. VI.

1 Sanballat practiseth mischief against Nehemiah. 15 The wall is finished.

NOW it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, 'and that there was a no breach left therein, a chap. (though at that time I had b not set up 4.6 the doors upon the gates)

2 That Sanballat and Geshem c sent c Prov. unto me, saying, Come, let us meet to- 26. 24, 25. gether in some one of the villages in the 4.4. plain of d Ono: but they thought to do d Ezra me e mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, chapter 11.35. saying, I am doing a great work, so e Psalm that I cannot come down: why should 37. 12 the g work cease, whilst I leave it, and Jer. 41.2. come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me h four times J after this sort; and I answered then. g Luke after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his servant h Gen. 39. 12. unto me, in like manner, the fifth time, with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, i It is report- \$1 Cor. ed among the heathen, and Gashmu k 1. 11.

Prov. h 2 Chr.

b chap.

445. 1 1 Ezra m John 19. 12.

saith it, that thou and the Jews think to 1 rebel: ... which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be m their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed a prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, n ver. 12. saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now, therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou o feignest them out of thine

own heart.

p Psalm 56. 2. q 2 Tim. 1. 7. 9 For they all made us P afraid, saying, 9 Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now, therefore, O God, r strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of s Shemaiah, the son of Delaiah, the son of Mehetabeel, who was a shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the x house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple; for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should y such a man as I flee ? and 2 who is there that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life ? a I will not go in.

12 And, lo, b I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he c pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore was he hired that I should be d afraid, and do so, and sin, d Zeph. 3, 13, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach

> 14 My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat, according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 \ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul,

g in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when b all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw these things, they were i much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of k our

17 ¶ Moreover, in those days the nobles of Judah 1 sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son-in-law of Shechaniah, the son of m Arab; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of n Meshullam, the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his † good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAP. VII.

CHRIST 1 Nehemial's care of Ferusalem. 8 A genealogy of the people, 39 of the priests, 43 of the Levites, Nethinims, &c. 8 4 445.

Before

distress,

Zech.

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the a doors, and the porters, and the singers, a chap. and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother b Hanani, b Ezra and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, 10. 20. charge over Jerusalem: (for he was a ch. 1. 2. faithful man, and c feared d God above c Exod. many:)

d Rom. 3 And I said unto them, Let not the 15.14. gates of Jerusalem be opened until the Eph. sun be hot; and, while they stand by, Phil let them shut the doors, and bar them: 1.20. and and appoint watches of the inhabitants 3.14. 2 Peter of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and 1.5. every one to be over against his house.

4 Now the city was large and great : but the people were few therein, and the

e houses were not builded. 5 ¶ And my God fput into mine hear! Hebr. to gather together the nobles, and the 1.4. rulers, and the people, that they might $f \stackrel{?}{_{\sim}} Cor$. be reckoned by genealogy: and I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written

therein,

6 g These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, g Ezra of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem, and to Judah, every one unto his city:

7 Who came with h Zerubbabel; h Ezra Jeshua, Nehemiah, i Azariah, Raamiah, 1.11. Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispe- so Sheshreth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah; the nun . bazzar, ber, I say, of the men of the people of that is Israel, was this;

8 The children of Parosh, two thou- Haggai sand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three 12. 12. hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of k Arah, six hun- k 1 Chr.

dred fifty and two. 11 The children of Pahath-moab, of Ezra 2.5.

the children of Jeshua and Joab, two 2.6, and thousand and eight hundred and eigh- 8, 4. chap. teen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand 10. 14. two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of m Zattu, eight m Ezra hundred forty and five.

14 The children of "Zaccai, seven " Ezra hundred and threescore.

15 The children of Binnui, six hun-

dred forty and eight. 16 The children of Bebai, six hun-

dred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of 'o Adonikam, six o Ezra hundred threescore and seven. 19 The children of Bigvai, two thou-

sand threescore and seven.

o Psalm 52. 2.

r chap. 2. 4. s Ezra

8. 16. # 1 Chr. 24, 18, u Mat. x 1 Kings v Prov.

≈ Exod. 21. 14. a Num. b Hebr. 5. 14. c Ezek. 13, 22,

e Song 2. 15. Ezek.

13. 17. Rev. 2. 20. f Prov. 21. 30. g chap. Psalm h chap. 4. 1. i Job

126. 2. Lam. 1. 1, 2. Micah 7. 5, 6.

12. 3. k Psalm

m Ezra 2. 5. n chap. 3.4.

+ Heb. 200dnesses. Psalm

10, 3,

q Ezra 2. 16.

1 Kings

3. 4.

Isaiah 28. 21.

18. 25.

v Num.

Ezra

2. 34. ch. 3. 2.

Mark

30. 46.

Luke 19. 1. Hebr.

21 Chr. 24. 7.

chapter

Ezra

Zech.

|| Or,

Erra

2. 40.

dali,

9.2.

Erra

or, Ju-

Jer. 28. 1.

Refore 20 The children of P Adin, six hum-CHRIST dred fifty and five. 536.

21 The children of 4 Ater of Heze-

p Ezra 2. 15. and kiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, three hun-

chapter dred twenty and four.

24 The children of Hariph, an hundred and twelve. 7 Joshua

25 The children of Gibeon, ninety 9. 3. 2 Sam. and five 26 The men of s Beth-lehem and Ne-

tophah, an hundred fourscore and eight. 27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

23 The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty

s Gen. 35. 19.

Mat. 2. 1.

Joshua 29 The men of " Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred 21. 18. 24 Joshua forty and three. 9. 17. x Joshua

30 The men of x Ramah and Gaba,

six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Harim, three hun-

dred and twenty. 36 The children of y Jericho, three

hundred forty and five. 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and

Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Senaah, three

thousand nine hundred and thirty

39 The priests: the children of 2 Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of Pashur, a thousand 3. 10. and two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of

Hodevah, seventy and four. 44 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 ¶ a The porters: the children of Shallure, the children of Ater, the chil-4.6.
Tit. 3.9. dren of Talmon, the children of Akkub,
a 1 Chr. the children of Hatita, the children of 9. 17. and Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 The b Nethinims: the children and 23. 5. and 26. 1. of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the

2 Chron. children of Tabbaoth, 47 The children of Keros, the chil-

2. 42. and dren of Sia, the children of Padon, 48 The children of Lebana, the chil-2 1 Chr. dren of Hagaba, the children of Shal-Bizra

2. 43. and mai, 49 The children of Hanan, the chil-\$. 17. chapter dren of Giddel, the children of Gahar, 3. 26. and

50 The children of Reaiah, the chil 70.28. and dren of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,

51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah, 536.

52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim,

53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Har-

54 The children of Bazlith, the chil-

dren of Mehida, the children of Harsha, 55 The children of Barkos, the chil-

dren of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

57 % The children of c Solomon's ser- c Ezra vants: the children of Sotai, the children 2: 55. of Sophereth, the children of Perida,

58 The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon.

60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three

hundred ninety and two.

61 And these were they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel.

62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda,

six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of d Barzillai, which took one d 2 Sam. of the daughters of Barzillai the Gilead. 17.27. and ite to wife, and was called after their 1 Kings name.

64 These sought their register among 2. 61. those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And the || Tirshatha said unto || Or, Gothem, that they should not eat of † the most holy things till there stood up a priest with || Urim and Thummim.

66 ¶ The whole congregation toge. holiness ther was forty and two thousand three nundred and threescore,

67 Besides their man-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing-men and singingwomen.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty 1.4,9,17 and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty 14, 16, 17, and five: six thousand seven hundred Col. 2.3. and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work: the Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers

vernor. Heb. of holi-That is, The fections,

John

Before 536. e Job 34. 19. Acts 10.34. Roin. 2. 11. Gal. 3. 28. 1 Tim.

5, 21,

1 Peter

f Ezra 2. 69.

ch. 8. 9.

cir. 445.

a Ezra

b chap.

c 1 Cor.

e Deur.

31. 11.

Isaiah

8. 20. Mat.

1 Tim.

4. 1. f Gal. 3. 28.

1 Peter

g Lev.

1 Kings

h Acts

15. 21.

i Luke

19.48.

k Gal.

n Num.

o 1 Cor.

p Lam. 3, 41.

q chap. 9. 13.

r 2 Chr.

20, 18.

a Hab.

14. 16.

3, 22.

Col.

gave 'o the treasure of the work twenty || thousand drains of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pounds of silver.

72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, Col. 3.11. and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, f dwelt in their cities; and when the g seventh month came the children of Israel were in their cities.

g Isa. 12. 1. Zech. 1. 11, 16.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. 9 The people comforted. 16 The feast of tabernacles.

AND all the people gathered themselves together a as one man into the street that was before the b water-gate; and they spake unto Ezra the dscribe, to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the Lord had commanded to

2 And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation, both of ' men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day

of the g seventh month.

3 And he h read therein before the street that was before the water-gate, from the morning until mid-day, before the men and the women, and those that could understand: and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and k beside him stood 13.15. and Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand Pe-Phil. 1. 1. daiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah,

and Meshullam.

5 And Ezra Topened the book in the / Luke 4. 17. sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and, when he opened m Judges it, all the people in stood up.

6 And Ezra "blessed the Lord, the great God: and all the people answered, · Amen, amen, with P tifling up their hands; and they abowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with their

faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and She ebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hothjah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Joz. bad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levite, caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood in their place

8 So they read in the book, in the law of God, s distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand

the reading.

9 | And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest, the scribe, I themselves from all strangers, and e 8.14

and the Levites that taught the people, Said unto all the people, This day is cir. 445; holy unto the Lord your God; a mourn not nor weep: for all the people " wept # Deut.

when they heard the words of the law. 12.7.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your 16.11. way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, Eccl. and y send portions unto them for whom Isaiah nothing is prepared: for this day is 2 ho- 12. 1, 2. ly unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; James for the 2 joy of the Lord is your x2 Kings strength.

11 So the Levites b stilled all the Isaiah 65. 2. people, saying, 'Hold your peace; for Hab. the day is holy; neither be ye griev- 3. 16.

12 And all the people went their way y Deut, to eat, and to drink, and to send por. 10. 11. tions, and to make great mirth, d be- 23. 24. cause they had understood the words a Prov. that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the esecond day were 22. 4. gathered together the chief of the fa. c Exod. thers of all the people, the priests and d Amos the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even 4.12 to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the f Mar. law, which the Lord had commanded 13.52. by Moses, that the children of Israel g Lev. should dwell in s booths in the feast of

the seventh month:

15 And that they should h publish 81.3. and proclaim in all their cities, and in i Deut. Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the Lev. mou it, and fetch k olive branches, and 23. 40. pine branches, and myrtle-branches, and palm-branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 % So he people went forth, and

brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the 1 roof of his ! Deut. house, and in their courts, and in the 2.8. m co rts of the house of God, and in the m2 Chr. street of the "water-gate, and in the "chapstreet of the gate of Ephraim. 3.25.

17 And all the congregation of them 02 Kings that were come again out of the captivity made booths; and P sat under the p Hebr. b this: fir since the days of g Jeshua, q Joshua the son of Nun, tunto that day, had not 1.1.
the children of Israel done so: and g Ezra there was s very great gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first 50.21. day unto the last day, he read in the 23.35. book of the law of God: and they kept the feast seven days, and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

CHAP. IX.

1 A solemn feast and repentance of the people. 4 The Levites confess God's goodness, and their own wickedness.

NOW, in the twenty and fourth day ach. 8.2. of a this month the children of Israel b Ezra were assembled with b fasting, and c Gen. oth c sackclothes, and d earth upon 37.34. deni.

2 And the seed of Israel separated \$ 1 Kings

f Prov. 28, 13. g chap. 1, 6.

h chap.

i John

k chap.

ZExod.

24. 15.

m Eph.

n Acts 7. 2.

o 2 Chr.

12. 3. p Gen. 1. 1.

q John 5. 17.

r Deut.

s Joshua

24. 2.

t Gen.

17. 5. u Gen.

15. 6.

s Gen.

12. 7. y Deut. 7. 1.

≈ Ezra

21. 43. b Hebr.

6, 10,

Exod.

d Exod.

chapter.

f Exod.

g Exod. 9. 16. h Exod.

18, 11,

14. 22.

i Exod.

k Psalm

LExod.

19. 20.

m John 3. 13. Hebr.

n Psalm

19. 8.

9, 10.

o Gen.

Exod.

20. 8. p Exod. 16. 14. 1 Cor.

10. 3, 4. q Exod. 17. 6.

20, 9,

14. 10.

Before CHRIST 445.

4 3 And they stood up in their place, ~~ and h read in the book of the law of the LORD their God one i fourth part of the day, and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the k stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and 1 cried with a loud voice unto the Lord their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up, and to bless the LORD your 1. 11, 12. God for ever and ever; and blessed be thy " glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even thou, art LORD alone : thou hast o made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, P the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou 9 pre-

worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the Lord the God, who didst r choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of s Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of : Abraham:

servest them all; and the host of heaven

8 And foundest a his heart faithful before thee, and madest * a covenant with him, to give the land of the y Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, to his zseed, and hast a performed thy words; 9. 11. a Joshua for thou art b rightcous:

9 And didst esee the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their

d cry by the Red sea :

10 And shewedst e signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land; for thou knewest that they dealt f proudly against them: so didst thou get thee ga name, as it is this day.

11 And thou didst h divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, i as a stone into the mighty

12 Moreover, thou k leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar, and in the night by a pillar of fire to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 Thou camest down also upon 1 mount Sinai, and spakest with them m from heaven, and gavest them n right judgments and true laws, good statutes

and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy o how sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant :

15 And gavest them P bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest

stood and f confessed their sins, and the stood and f confessed their sins, and the that they should r go in to possess the that they should r go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give

> 16 But they and sour fathers dealt 7.1. proudly, and hardened their necks, and 11.9. " hearkened not to thy commandments, t Psalm

> 17 And refused to obey, neither were * mindful of thy wonders that thou didst 32. 9. among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed y a captain to return to their bondage: but 14. 4. thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, z slow to anger, and of z Exod. great kindness, and 2 forsookest them a Hosea

18 Yea, when they had made them b a molten calf, and said, This is thy god that brought thee up out of Egypt and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou, in thy manifold mer. Judges cies, forsookest them not in the wilderness: the d pillar of the cloud departed d Exod. not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy good Spirit 11, 17. to instruct them, and withheldest not thy f manna from their mouth, and f Joshua gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that E they g Psalm lacked nothing; their h clothes waxed h Deut. not old, and their feet i swelled not.

22 Moreover, thou gavest them king- 105, 37. doms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of k Heshbon, and the land of Og king of k Num. Bashan.

23 Their children also multipliedst thou as the 1 stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go m in to possess it.

24 So the children went in, and pos. 14. 1. sessed the land, and thou " subduedst " Psalm before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would

25 And they took strong cities, and o Ezek. o a fat land, and possessed P houses fuli 20. 6. of all goods, wells digged, vineyards, 23, 8, and olive-yards, and fruit-trees in abun-Ezek. dance; so they did eat, and were filled, Hosea and became fat, and 4 delighted them- 12. selves in thy great goodness.

26 Nevertheless they were disobe- Mat. dient, and rebelled against thee, and 17. cast thy law r behind their backs, and r Psai s slew thy prophets, which testified a- s Mat. gainst them to turn them to thee; and 21.35, and 23, 37, they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them 7. 52 into the hand of their enemies, who t Judges vexed them: and in the " time of their " Zech. forth water for them out of the a rock trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou 13.9.

7 2 Chr. s 1 Kings 106. 6, 7. x Psairo 106. 13.

b Exod.

I Gen.

Before

ch. 7. 8.

h chap.

i Erra

k chap.

3. 4.

heardest them from heaven; and, ac-Before CHRIST cording to thy manifold mercies, thou 445. gavest them x saviours, who saved them ~ out of the hand of their enemies. x Judges 2. 18. and

28 But after they had y rest they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them; yet when they returned and cried unto thee, thou 2 heardest them from heaven, and many times didst thou deliver them, according to thy mer-

cies:

v Deut.

32. 15.

≈ Lam. 3, 22.

36. 15. Hosea

20. 11.

Luke

10. 28.

Rom.

c Rom.

2 Peter

3. 9. d Mat.

e Isaiah

42. 24. f Psalm

g Jer.

h Exod.

34. 6,7. i Isaiah

40. 1.

4, 27.

6. 5.

29 And a testifiedst against them, that a 2 Chr. thou mightest bring them again unto thy law; yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments (which if a man b do, he shall live in them) and b Ezek. withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou ofor-10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. bear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in thy prophets; yet would they d not give ear: therefore e gavest thou them into the hand of the people

of the lands.

31 Nevertheless, for thy f great mercies' sake, thou didst g not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God,

106. 7, 8. 32 Now, therefore, our God, h the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest coverant and mercy; let not all the trouble seem i little before thee that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the k2 Kings time of the kings k of Assyria unto this

17. 3.

n Daniel

s chap.

10. 29

9.8.

1 Deut. 33 Howbeit thou art | just in all that 32. 4. is brought upon us; for thou hast done Daniel m right, but we have done wickedly: 9, 14. m Psalm

34 Neither have a our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments, and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against

them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and o in thy great goodo Deut. 28. 47. ness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from

P their wicked works.

p Rom. 2. 5. 36 Behold, we are 9 servants this day; q Deut. 28.47. r Deut. and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers, " to eat the fruit thereof, 28. 33, 51. and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it.

37 And it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sine: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our † Heb. a cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in sureness, great distress.

Ezra 38 And, 5 because of all this, we make + Heb. are at the a † sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, † seal unto it. I tinual burnt-offering, of the sabbaths, of 24, 6.

CHAP. X.

1 The names of those that sealed the covenant, 28 which the rest of the people bound themselves to observe, &c.

NOW a those that sealed were Ne. a verses hemiah the Tirshatha, the son of Hacha- 28, 29. liah, and Zidkijah, b chap. 2 b Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah, 11, 11,

3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,

4 c Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch, c chap. 3.10. 5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah, d Ezra 6 d Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,

8, 2, 7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin, 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these e chap.

were the priests.

9 And the Levites: both Jeshua, the son of Azaniah; Binnui, of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel;

10 And their brethren, f Shebaniah, f chap. Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,

11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,

g chap. 12 g Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu. 14 The † chief of the people; Parosh, † Heb. heads.

Pahath-moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani, 15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,

16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin, 17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,

18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai, 20 Magpiash, h Meshullam, Hezir,

21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,

22 Pelatiah, Hanan, i Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, k Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek, I chap. 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, 1 Maaseiah,

11. 5. 26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan, 27 Malluch, Harim, m Baanah.

28 ¶ And the rest of the people, the $n \ge 0.2$ Chr. priests, the Levites, the porters, the 22.5. singers, the . Nethinims, and all they Ezra that had P separated themselves from o Ezra the people of the lands unto the law of 2. 43 God, their 9 wives, their sons, and their \$2 Cor. daughters, every one having r know- q 1 Peter

ledge, and having understanding: 29 They s clave to their brethren, 14, 23 their nobles, and entered into ta curse, s Isaiak and into an oath, to walk in God's law, 65. 5, 6. Leut. which was given " by Moses, the servant 28.15, and

of God, and to observe, and x do all the 29, 12, commandments of the Lord our Lord, Eccl. and his judgments, and his statutes;

30 And that we would y not give our "John 1. 17. daughters unto the people of the land, x Psalm nor take their daughters for our sons :

31 And if the people of the land bring John 15, 5, ware or any victuals on the sabbath-day y Deut. to sell, that we would not buy it of them 7. on the sabbath, or on the hely-day; and 13 that we a would leave the seventh year, a Exod. and the exaction of every b debt.

32 Also we made cordinances for us, 25. to charge ourselves yearly with the third b chap. part of a shekel for the d service of the house of our God;

33 For the shew-bread, and for the d Num continual meat-offering, and for the con- e Lev.

6. 01.

g Lev. 6. 12.

á Exod.

13, 13,

k Lev.

23. 7. I Nun.

18, 12,

m Num.

18. 24. H Give

tithing.

28, 22,

Deut.

14. 22.

n 1 Chr.

9. 26. 2 Chr.

31. 11.

e chap.

10. 25.

a chap.

7. 4. 5. Psalm

b Judges

chapter

6. 13. Jer. 3. 14.

10. 34. e Isaiah

d Mat.

Psalm

f Ezra

9. 21.

Ezra

2. 55. 1 Chr.

e Judges

the new-moons, for the set feasts and the son of Shephatiah, the son of Maha- Before CHRIST CHRIST for the holy things, and for the sin-one i-445. ings, to make an t a onement for Israel, + Heb. and for all the work of the house of our cover, 1 John God

34 And f we cast the lots among the fi Chron. priests, the Levites, and the people, for the gwood-offering, to bring it into the hou e or our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed, year by year, to burn upon the altar of the Lord our God, as it is written in the law;

35 And to bring b the first-fruits of h Exod. our ground, and the first-fruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the Lorp:

> 36 Also the first-born of our sons, and of our cattle (as it is written in the law) and the ifirsilings of our herds, and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

> 37 And that we should bring the k first-fruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine, and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our in ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the | tithes in all the cities of our

> 38 And the priest, the son of Aaron, shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the n chambers, into the treasure-house.

39 For the children of Israel, and the children of Levi, shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the 13. 10. Ps. 27. 4. priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers : and we o will not for-Hebrews sake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

1 The rulers, &c. dwell at Jerusalem: 3 a catalogue of their names.

AND the rulers of the a people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also b cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem d the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men that e willingly off red themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 ¶ Now these are the chief of the sprovince that dwelt in Jerosalem (but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities) to wit, Israel, the priest, and the Levites, and the s Nethinims, and the children of h Solomon's servants.

2. 1. g Ezra 2. 43. h 1 Kings 4 And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin : of the children of Judah; Athaiah, the son of Uzziah, the son of Zecharian, the son of Amariah,

ideel, of the children of Perez:

5 And k Masseigh, the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Ha- k1 Chr. zaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of 9. 5. Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Perez, that dwelt at Jerusalem, were four hund: ed threescore and eight † valiant men.

7 And these are the I sons of Benja- men of activity, min; Sallu, the son of Meshullam, the Exodus son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the 18. 21. son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the 9. 9. son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah.

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine

hundred twenty and eight,

9 And Joel, the son of Zichri, was their m overseer: and Judah, the son m Gen. of Senuah, was second over the city.

10 Of the priests; " Jedaiah, the son 2.18. and 34.12.

of Joiarib, Jachin.

11 Seraiah, the son of Hilkiah, the 20, 28. on of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, n1 Chr. the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, was the || ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren, that did the 1 Chr. work of the house, were o eight hun- 2 Chron. dred twenty and two: and Adaiah the 19. 11. son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah the 11 Chr. son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah the 9. 12. son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashai, the son of Azareel, the son of Aha i, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

14 P And their brethren, mighty men p 1 Chr. of valour, an hundred and twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdeel,

15 Also of the q Levites; Shemaiah, The son the son of Hashub, the son of Azrıkam, gedelim.

16 And Shabbethai, and Jozabad, of 9. 14. the chief of the Levites, † had the over- † Heb. sight of the outward business of the were house of God.

17 And Mattaniah, the son of Micha, 26. 29. the son of Zabdi, the son of r Asaph, chapter 10. 32. was the principal, to begin the thanks richr. giving in prayer; and Bakbukiah the 9, 15. second among his brethren, and Abda, the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

18 All the Levites in the s holy city \$1 Kings were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover, the porters, Akkub, 9. 8. Talmon, and their brethren that † kept verse 1. Isaiah the gates, were an hundred seventy and 48. 2. and

20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of the priests and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his " in-

21 But the x Nethinims dwelt in the gate, Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa were over the Nethinims.

22 The overseer also of the Levites 9. 2. at Jerusalem was Uzzi, the son of Ba-

+ Heb.

39. 4. 2 Chron. Acts

9.10, 11.

Daniel Rev.

x 1 Chr.

CHRIST Martaniah, the son of Micha: of the sons of Asaph, the singers were y over the business of the house of God. , chap.

23 For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singer's due

for every day.

24 And 2 Pethaniah, the son of Me-≈ Ezra 10, 23, shezabeel, of the children of Zerah, the a 1 Chr. son of Judah, was at the a king's hand 18.17. and in all matters concerning the people. 23. 28.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah Joshua dwelt at b Kirjath-arba, and in the vil-25. 13. lages thereof; and at Dibon, and in the villages thereof; and at Jekabzeel, and in the villages thereof;

26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah,

c Joshua and at Be.h-phelet;

d Joshua

15. 31. e Joshua

15, 34,

14. 31.

10. 28. I Gen.

21. 18.

15. 23. • Joshua

n Joshua

p 2 Sam.

4. 14.

oir. 536.

2. 1. and

a Ezra

b Ezra

c chap.

d chap.

f Ezra

h chap.

10. 8.

& chap.

11. 22. / Ezra

m chap.

2. 2.

8:4.

8. 17. g chap. 10. 7.

30. 3.

10. 4. e chap.

27 And at . Hazar-shual, and at Beershebe, and in the villages thereof;

28 And at d Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof;

f Joshua

29 And at En-rimmon, and at Za-

g Isaiah 36, 2. reah and at e Jarmuth;

30 f Zanoali, Adullam, and in their h Joshua villages; at & Lacish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-& Joshua slieba unto the valley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Benjamin from 28. 19. 31 The contact at a Micharash, and k Aija, and Beth-el, and in their villages,

32 And at " Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah, 33 " Hazor, Ramah, "Gittain,

34 Hadid, 4 Zeboim, Neballat,

35 Lod, and r Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

q 1 Sam. 13. 18. 7 1 Chr. 36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

CHAP. XII.

1 The priests which came up with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of high priests.

NOW these are the apriests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel, the son of b Shealtiel, and Jeshua: Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 c Amariah, Malluch, d Hattush,

3 . Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth, 4 f Iddo, Ginnetho, g Abijah,

5 Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah, 6 h Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah,

7 Sallu, Amok, i Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These were the chief of the priests, and of their brethren, in the days of Jeshua.

8 Moreover, the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, which was over the thanks-

giving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brethren, were over against them in the k watches.

10 ¶ And 1 Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada,

11 And Joiada begat Jonathan, and

Jonathan begat Jaddua.

12 And in the days of m Joiakim were | gate;

n, the son of Hashabiah, the son of priests, the chief of the fathers: of Se-Betore Martaniah, the son of Micha: of the raish, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Ha a-ch. 556. nish;

13 Of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan;

14 Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, n Joseph;

15 Of Harim, . Adna; of Meraioti., Helkai;

16 Of Iddo, P Zechariah; of Ginne-p Ezra thon, Meshullam;

17 Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, q Luke of Moadiah, Poltai;

18 Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiali, Jehonathan;

19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Je-r Ezra daial., Uzzi;

20 Of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber:

21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaial, Nethaneel.

22 The Levites, in the days of Eliashib, Jaiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fothers; also the priests, to the reign of Darius the | Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the king of fathers, were written in the book of that methe Chronicies, even until the days of Jo- Daniel

banan, the son of Eliashib.

24 And the chief of the Levites : Ha words of shabinh, Sherebiah, and Jeshua, the son auys, of Kadmiel, with their brethren over 9.14. against them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of David the sman of God, sward over s Judges against word.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Oba 8, 14. diah, Mesl ullam, Talmon, Akkub, were 11 Chr. 25.8. and porters, keeping the ward at the || thre - 26. 16.

sholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Joiakim, suries, or, asthe son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, semblies, and in the days of Nehemiah the ago. Heb. vernor, and of Ezra the priest the days of the scribe.

27 ¶ And at the * dedication of the 26.17 wall of Jerusalem they sought the Le- u chap vites out of all their places, to bring them 5. 14. and to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication 8.9. with y gladness, both with thanksgiv- x Deut. ings, and with singing with cymbals, 20. 5. psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of 36. 21. the plain country round about Jerusa-

lem, and from the villages of z Netopha- z 1 Chr.

29 Also from the a house of Gilgal, a Deut: and out of the fields of b Geba, and Az- 11.30. maveth; for the singers had builded 21. 17. them villages round about Jerusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites c Gen. purified themselves, and purified the Exod. people, and the d gates, and the wall. 19.10.

31 Then I brought up the princes of 2 Chron Judah upon the ewall, and appointed d 2 Chr. two great companies of them that gave 29. 16. thanks, whereof one went on the right c chap. hand upon the wall, toward the fdung-f chap,

The last

2 Chron.

1 Chron. ch. 13.5.

Before 32 And after them went Hoshaiah, CHRIST and half of the princes of Judah, 33 And & Azariah, Ezra, and Meshul-

~~ lam,

Ezra

i Num.

10. 8. Joshua

с. 4. 1 Chroп.

5. 24. 2 Chron.

i 1 Chr.

16, 42.

s chap.

/1 Chr. 11.5.

ni chap.

" chap.

2. 8, 11.

14. 13.

" Jer.

72. 2.

+ Heb.

nade heir

1 Chron.

Eph.

.. 15.

mes 13. Psalm

... 7. and

29. 25.

- 1 Chr.

chap.

ch. 8. 16.

S. 16.

2, 14,

13. 12.

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,

35 And certain of the priests' sons with h trumpets; namely, Zechariah, the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azareel, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the i musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

37 And at the k fountain-gate, which was over against them, they went up by the 1 stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the m water-

gate eastward.

38 And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the a furnaces even unto the broad wall; o 2 Kings

39 And from above the o gate of Ephraim, and above P the old gate, and above the fish-gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even unto the sheep-gate: and they stood still in the a prison-gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets;

42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eliazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer; and the singers † sang loud, with Jezrahiah

their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered r great reice to sacrifices, and s rejoiced; for God had " 1 Kings made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced; so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the " chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them, out of the fields of the cities, the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited.

45 And both the singers and the por-: Lev. 18. 3. 5. 1 Chron. ters kept the ward of x their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David and Asaph of old there were y chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Israel in the days of Ze- Before CHRIST rubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the z portions of the singers and the porters every † day his portion; and z chap. they a sanctified holy things unto the Le- 10. 35. vites, and the Levites sanctified them the word, unto the children of Aaron.

CHAP. XIII.

day in his day, Lev. 23.37. 2 Kings 24.30. a Num. 18. 21

1 The law being read a separation is made from the mixed multitude. 10 The offices in the house of God reformed, &c.

ON a that day they read in the book a chap? of Moses in the audience of the people; ver, and therein was found b written, that the b Deut. Ammonite and the Moabite should not 23. 3. come into the congregation of God for 2. 10

2 Because they d met not the chil. d Gen. dren of Israel with bread and with wa- 14. 11. ter, but e hired Balaam against them, e Num. that he should curse them: howbeit our 22.7. God furned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had Phil. g heard the law, that they separated 1. 12 from Israel all the h mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And i before this Eliashib the h chap. priest, having the k oversight of the 9.2. chamber of the house of our God, was 6. 23. lallied unto Tobiah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great 1 Mat. 23.2,3. chamber, where aforetime they laid the m meat-offerings, the frankincense, and m 2 Chr the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil (which was n commanded to be given to the Levites, n Num. and the singers, and the porters) and the offerings of the priests.

6 But in all this time o was not I at cir. 434. Jerusalem: for in the P two and thirtieth 32, 1 year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon 2 Chron. came I unto the king, and after certain 24.17. days obtained I leave of the king.

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and 9 un- 9 1 Cor. derstood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it s grieved me sore; therefore s 2 Sam. I cast forth all the household-stuff of 6. 21. Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I † commanded, and they + Heb. cleansed the chambers; and thither said, 2 Chron. brought I again the vessels of the house 29, 15, of God, with the meat-offering and the John frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that the portchap. tions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers that did the " work were fled every one u Isaiah to his field.

11 Then x contended I with the rulers, 5. 17. and said, Why is the y house of God x verses forsaken? And I gathered them to-17, 25. gether, and set them in their place.

12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn, and the new wine, and the 21 Chr. 26, 30. oil, unto the treasuries.

13 And I made 2 treasurers over the 31. 12.

f Psalm

56, 10, 11, 1 Tim.

a chap. 7. 2. 1 Cor. 4. 2. b Heb. 6. 10. Rev. 3. 5. † Heb. kindnesses.

35. 26.

c Exod.

20. 10. d Exod.

34. 21. e Jer.

17. 21.

10. 6.

5. 22.

k Jer.

17. 21.

wrath,

Zech.

1. 4, 5. / Psalm

125. 2.

16, 12,

2 Chron. 36. 12.

i 1 Tim.

Before CHRIST

434-

Zadok the scribe; and of the Levites, came they no more on the sabbath. Pedaiah; and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah; for they were counted a faithful; and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 5 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my † good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.

15 Tin those days saw I in Judab 2 Chron. some treading wine-presses on the c sabbath, and bringing in d sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of e burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem, on the sabbath-day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victua's.

f 1 Kings 16 There dwelt men of f Tyre also 5. 1. therein, which brought fish, and s all g Ezek. 27. 3. manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in h Isaiah h Jerusalem.

> 17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that i ye do, and profane the sabbath-day?

18 Did not k your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye † bring add fierce more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

> 19 And it came to pass, that, when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath-day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware, lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and

treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and I hands on you. From that time forth Before CHRIST

22 And m I commanded the Levites, that they should a cleanse themselves, m 2 Chr. and that they should come and o Reep 31. 11. Rom. 13. the gates, to sanctify the sabbath-day. 1, 2, 3, 4. Remember me, O my God, concerning n 1 Chr. this also, and spare me according to Num. the greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I P Jews 2 Chron. that † had married wives of Ashdod, of p Rom. Ammon, and of Moab:

24 And their children spake half in theb. the speech of 9 Ashdod, and could not to dwell speak in the Jews' language, but ac-with, cording to the language of each people. 10, 2,

25 And I contended with them, and chapter cursed them, and smote certain of 10.30. them, and s plucked off their hair, and 3. 12 made them 'swear by God, saying, Ye q 1 Sam, shall not give your daughters unto their f. 1, 2. sons, nor take their daughters unto your 5. 13. and sons, or for yourselves. s Deut.

26 Did not " Solomon king of Israel 25.2. sin by these things? yet among many t Deut. nations was there * no king like him, 6, 13. who was y beloved of his God, and God 10. 29, 30. made him king over all Israel; never- # 1 Kings theless even him did outlandish women 11. cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God, in marrying strange wives !

28 And one of the sons of Joiada, the z chape son of Eliashib the high priest, was son-in-law to 2 Sanballat, the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 a Remember them, O my God, be- a 2 Tim. cause they have defiled the priesthood, and the b covenant of the priesthood, b Lev. and of the Levites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all 2. strangers, and appointed the wards of Mal. 2. 4. the priests and the Levites, every one cchap. in his business;

31 And for the wood-offering at 5, 19. said unto them, Why lodge ye about times appointed, and for the first-fruits. verses the wall? If ye do so again, I will lay defemented me, O my God, for good. 14, 22.

10, 30,

x 1 Kinga 3. 13. Mark

y Deut. 2 Sam.

1 Sam.

cir. 521.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

CHAP. I.

Before CHRIST 1 Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts. 10 cir. 521. Vashti being sent for, refuseth to come. a Ezra

NOW it came to pass, in the days of Dan. 9. 1. Ahasuerus (this is Ahasuerus which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia, b Psalm 17.14. and over b an hundred and seven and twenty provinces) c Prov.

Ahasuerus 'sat on the throne of his king- Before dom, which was in d Shushan the palace. CHRIST

3 In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes, and d Neh. his f servants; the spower of Persia and 1.1. Media, the h nobles and princes of the Daniel provinces being before him,

4 When he i shewed the riches of his 15. 15. glorious kingdom, and the honour of 1 Tim. 2 That in those days, when the king | fixings 9.22. gPs. 36. 8. h Luke 14. 13. i Luke 5. 29

k Psalm

I chap.

Anios

+ Heb.

n John

2.6,7,

restrain,

|| Or,

o John

o Prov.

20. 1.

r Col. 3. 18.

s Prov. 16. 20.

Eph. 4, 27.

James

Jonah

u Isaiah

29. 14.

Jerem.

x 1 Chr.

12. 32. y 1 Kings 12. 10.

Prov. 8.

z Ezra

25. 19. b Mal.

2. 14. † Heb.

before

the face.

10. 7. Daniel

4.9.

7. 8.

6. 4. John

Before his k excellent majesty, many days, || even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace,

6 Where were white, green, and blue hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings; and pillars of marble: the 1 beds were of gold and silver, upon m a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black mar-

13. 23. m 1 Kings 7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold (the vessels being diverse one from another) and † royal wine n in the kingabundance, according to the state of the

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did || compel: for so the king had o appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do accord-Dan. 4.9.

ing to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which

belonged to the king Ahasuerus.

cir. 519. 10 ¶ On the seventh day, when the p 2 Sam. heart of the king was P merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biz-13. 28. Fice! tha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, 20.9. Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Aha-

sucrus the king,
11 To bring Vashti the queen before the king, with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her a beauty:

for she was fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vashti r refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very s wroth, and his tanger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the " wise men, which x knew the times (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew

y law and judgment;

14 And the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, z the seven princes of Persia and Media, 2. 12. Mat. 2. 1. which saw a the king's face, and which set the first in the kingdom,)

15 What shall b we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamber-

lains? Proverbs

16 And Memucan answered † before 11. 14. To Ahn the princes, Vashti the a 2 Kings the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done c wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall d despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti he queen to be brought in before him, Before CHRIST but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, that Vashti come no more here Prov. fore king Abasuerus, and let the king 18.13. give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree, which he shall make, shall be published throughout all his empire (for it is great) all the wives shall give to their husb nds f honour, both to great and f1 Peter

21 And the saying † pleased the king was good and the princes; and the king did ace-eyes of cording to the word of Memucan :

22 For he sent letters into all the \$ Eph. king's provinces, into every province + Heb. according to the writing thereof, and to speak acevery people after their language, that to the every man g should bear rule in his own language house; and † that it should be h pub- of his lished according to the language of h Luke every people.

CHAP. II.

1 A queen to be chosen. 8 Esther is preferred. 12 The manner of purification.

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he a a chap. remembered Vashti, and what she had Daniel done, and what was b decreed against 6.18.

2 Then said the cking's servants, that c chap. ministered unto him, Let there d be fair d Song young virgins sought for the king.

3 And let the king appoint officers Eph. in all the provinces of his kingdom, chap. that they may gather together all the 1. fair young virgins unto Shushan the | Or, orpalace, to the house of the women, un- be given to the custody of Hege the king's cham- them, berlain, keeper of the women; and let verses their || things for purification be given Isaiah 3. them:

em:
4 And let the maiden which pleaseth 5, 26, the king f be queen instead of Vashti. f1 Sam. And the thing pleased the king and he 2.8.

did so. 5 ¶ Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain g Jew, whose name was g Ezra Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of

Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite, 6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with h Jeconiah king h 2 Kings of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the

king of Babylon had carried away. And he † brought up Hadassah nourish-(that is Esther) his uncle's daughter; ed, Eph. for she had neither i father nor mother, i John

and the maid was fair and beautiful; 14. 18.

t Heb.

SIS.

k 1 Tim.

¿ Gen. 39. 21.

1 Kings

8. 50.

Psalm

10. 23.

cir. 515.

4. 4. n chap.

4. 5. and 6. 13.

Prov. 5.

17, 20. Luke

† Heb.

dom.

1 am. Psalm

the king-

mother were dead) took for his own k

daughter.

8 \ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained 1 kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to Neh. 2. 8. her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her out of the king's Proverbs house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house Dan. 1. 9. of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people, m Mark nor her kindred: for Mordecai had m charged her, that she should not shew

11 And Mordecai walked † every day + Heb. in before the court of the women's house, and day, to † know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 Now, when † every maid's turn † Heb. to know the was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been a twelve months, + Heb. of according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months maids, thous accomplished, to wit, six months with 1 Thess. with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her, to go with her out of the hous of the women unto the king's

house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz the king's champerlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called

by name

o Psalm 15 ¶ Now, when the oturn of Esther, 105. 20. the daughter of Abihail, the uncle of Mordecai (who had taken her for his p Psalm 131. 1. q Psalm 113. 7, 8. daughter) was come to go in unto the king, she required P nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keepr chap. er of the women, appointed: and Esther obtained favour in the sight of all s Prov. them that looked upon her. 21. 1. + Heb.

16 So Esther was 4 taken unto king before his Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month (which is the month Tebeth, in the z seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Esther's above THeb. all the women, and she obtained grace and favour † in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal † crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

Before whom Mordecai (when her father and unto all his princes and his servants, Before CHRIST mother were dead) took for his own to be the control of the c even 'Esther's feast, and he made a re- cir. 514. lease to the provinces, and gave " gifts according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gather-ed together the second time, then Mor-u Psalm

decai sat in the king's gate.

20 Esther had not yet shewed her kin- Eph. 4. 8. dred, nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the com-mandment of Mordecai, like * as when * Psalm she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days (while Mordecai sat in the king's gate) two of the king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought y to lay hand on the king y 1 Sam. Ahasuerus.

22 And the thing was z known to Psalm Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the z Prov. queen; and Esther certified the king 8. 12.

thereof in Mordecai's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter it was found out; therefore they were both a hanged on a tree: and a Gen. it was written in the book of the b chap. Chronicles before the king.

CHAP. III.

1 Haman, despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge on all the Jews: 8 he obtaineth a decree to put them to death.

AFTER these things did king Aha- cir. 510. suerus a promote Haman, the son of a Psalm Hammedatha the b Agagite, and ad- 12.8. Malachi vanced him, and set his seat cabove all 3. 15. the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that 1 Sam. were in the king's gate, bowed and re- 15. 8. verenced Haman; for the king had d so c Prov. commanded concerning him: but Mor d Rev. decai bowed not, nor did him reverence. 13. 2.

3 Then the king's servants, which & Psalm were in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, f Why transgressest thou the f Exod. king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and g he heark-g Prov. ened not unto them that h they told 19. 27 Haman, to see whether i Mordecai's 22 matters would stand: for he had told i Philip. them that he was ka Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Morde- 6. 13. cai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman ! full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands 3. 19. on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought m to destroy all the m Psalm Jews that were throughout the whole 83. 4. kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people

of Mordecai. n Gen. 7 ¶ In the first month (that is the 7.11. month n Nisan) in the o twelfth year of 2.16. king Ahasuerus, they cast P Pur, that is, p chap. the low a before Haman, from day to 9.24. day, and from month to month to the 21.21.

twelfth month, that is the month Adar. r Exod. 8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Aha- s Deut. 18 Then the king made a great feast suerus, There is a certain people scat- 3.2.

26. 9.

k Deut.

Before tered abroad, and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy king-510. dom; and their laws are diverse from # John all people, neither "keep they the king's 18. 36. law : therefore it is not for the x king's profit to suffer them. a Exod. 1. 10.

y 1; Chr.

2 Gen.

41. 12. ch. 8. 8.

a chap.

3 Psalm

c Psalm

73. 7. Jer. 18. 23.

Ezek.

6. 5. John

19. 10.

21.8.

e 2 Chr.

Romans 3. 15. f 1 Sam.

0. 6.

22. 18.

2. 16. g Job 39. 30.

James

2, 13. h Gen.

14. 6.

John

Rev.

16. 20.

Ps. 36. 4.

Psal. 83.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed; and I will pay y ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king took his z ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the a

Jews' enemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, b the people also, to do with them as it c seem-

eth good to thee.

12 Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written (according to all that Haman had commanded) unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province, according to the writing thereof, and to every peod 1 Kings ple after their language; in the d name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, i all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, s in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth Matthew month (which is the month Adar) and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hasten-Matthew ed by the king's commandment; and the decree was given in Shushan the palace: and the king and Haman sat down 11. 10. i ch. 4.14. h to drink; but the i city Shushan was and 8.15, perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

1 Mordecai and the Jews mourn. 15 Esther appointeth a fast; her resolution,

WHEN Mordecai perceived a all a chap. 3.8,9,10 that was done, Mordecai b rent his clothes, and put on c sackcloth with 2. 13. c Jonah 3. 4. d Joshua 7. 6. e Gen. 37.34.

f Psalm 12. 5. 2 Zech. 8. 19.

ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry: 2 And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into the

king's gate clothed with sackcloth. 3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was f great mourning among the Jews, and g fasting and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told it her. Then was CHRIST the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him : but h Rom. he h received it not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, i to know what it was, and why it 1 Job

6 So Hatach k went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.

7 And Mordecai told him of all that 2. 10. had happened unto him, and of the 1 3.9. sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the kings's treasuries for the Jews to destroy them:

8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at m Shushan to destroy them, to shew it m Isaiah unto Esther, and to declare it unto her, 1. 21. and to " charge her that she should go "1 Thess. in unto the king, to make o supplica. 2 Tim. tion unto him, and to make P request 4.1 before him for her people.

9 And Hatach came, and 4 told Est- p Prov.

her the words of Mordecai.

10 ¶ r Again Esther spake unto Ha- 23, 28, tach, and gave him commandment un- Acts to Mordecai:

11 All the king's servants, and the 40. 29. people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether s man or wo- \$1 Cor. man, shall come unto the king, into the 7.5. inner court, who is a not called, there t chap. is * one law of his to put him to death, 5. 1 except such to whom the king shall y # 1 Kings hold out the golden sceptre, that he a Dan. may live: but I have not been called to 2.9 come in unto the king these z thirty days. y chap.

12 And they told to Mordecai Est- z1 Cor. her's words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in a the king's a Prov. house more than all the Tews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy b Isaiah peace b at this time, then shall there † en- + Heb largement and deliverance arise to the breath-Jews from another place; but thou Job 9, 18, and thy father's house shall be destroy- Zech. 2. ed: and e who knoweth whether thou 5 art come to the kingdom for such a time as this ?

15 Then Esther bade them return 22.8. Mordecai this answer;

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night nor day: g I also, and my maidens will fast likewise, and h so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law; and i if I perish, I i Gen.

17 So Mordecai went his way, and Heb. k did according to all that Esther had k Isaiah commanded him.

Romans Hebrews k Titus

o 1 Kings

and 30.24. c Gen. d Judges

e Ezek. Joshua h Mat.

CHRIST 510.

a chap. 4. 16. Acts 10. 4. b 1 Peter 3. 3, 5. c chap. 4. 11.

d Prov. 21. 1. e chap. 4. 11. Psalm f Col. g Zech. . 13.

John

16. 24. h Mark 6.33. i Prov. k Mat. 9. 10. and 1 Thess. 5. 21.

m Gen. 38. 25.

11 Chr.

17. 23.

n Amos 6. 13. Luke 6. 25. o Psalm 10. 26. p chap. 3. 2.

q 2 Sam. 13. 22. r chap. 6, 13, s Daniel t chap. 9. 10. u chap.

x Prov. 27. 1. y 1 Kings Psalm 52. 1, 2. ≈ Mark 5. 24.

CHAP. V.

Esther, obtaining the king's favour, inviteth the king and Hamun to a banquet.

NOW it came to pass on the a third day, that Esther put on her broyal apparel, and stood in the cinner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she dobtained favour in his sight: and the king cheld out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the ftop

of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, g What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be even given thee to the h half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther i answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the k banquet

that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition ? and 1 it shall be granted thee : and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, m My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to-morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day n joytul, and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was P full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman 9 refrained himself: and when he came home he sent and called for his friends, and 1 Ze-

resh his wife. 11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had a promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and * to-morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet vall this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

all ahis friends, unto him, Let ba gal. Before lows be made of fifty cubits high, and CHRIST 510. c to-morrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: a 2 Sam. d then go thou in merrily with the king 13, 2, 3, unto the banquet. And the thing pleased 7, 9. Haman; and he caused the gallows John to be made.

3. 15. d Prov. 7. 14. e Mat. 27. 22. CHAP. VI.

1 Mordecai's good service rewarded: 10 Haman, his adversary, commanded to do him honour, &c.

ON a that night could not the king b a Gen. sleep; and he commanded to bring the 22.14. book of records of the Chronicles; and 2 they were read before the king.

2 And it was c found written, That 46.1. Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Te- 33. 18 resh, two of the king's chamberlains, c Isata the keepers of the door, who sought d d chap. to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, e What honour e Mal. and dignity hath been done to Mordecai 3. 10 Gal. for this? Then said the king's servants 6.9. that ministered unto him, There is no-

thing done for him.

4 And the king said, Who is in the court? (Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king fto hang Mordecai f chap. on the gallows that he had prepared for 7.9.
Job 5. 13. him.)

5 And the king's servants said unto 2.4. him, Behold, Haman standeth in the And the king said, Let him court. come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man † whom the king delighteth to † Heb. honour! (Now Haman thought in his in whose honour heart, To whom would the king delight the king to do honour more than to myself?)

7 And Haman answered the king, Psalm For the man 8 whom the king delighteth 35, 27

8 Let the royal apparel be brought Job 5, 13, which the king useth to wear, and the Prov. h horse that the king rideth upon, and Micah the crown royal which is set upon his 7.8.

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and i bring him on horse- i Gen. back through the street of the city, and 41. 43. proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel, and k Psalms the horse, as thou hast said, and do even 30.5. and so to Mordecai the Jew that sitteth at 31.20. and the king's gate: let nothing fail of all and 37.39. that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel, and 20,21, and the horse, and k arrayed Mordecai, and Luke 14 Then said z Zeresh his wife, and brought him on horseback through the 1, 51, 52,

Before street of the city, and proclaimed before standeth in the house of Haman. Then Before CHRIST him, Thus shall it be done unto the man the king said, Hang him thereon. 510. whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai I came again to the king's gate: but Haman hasted to his house mourning, and having his head

m 2 Sam. m covered. 15.30. Jer. 14.4. n chap.

1 Psalm

131. 1.

5, 11,

o Zech.

12. 3. p 1 Sam. 5. 3.

Amos

8. 14. q Jer.

a chap.

d 1 Sam.

e Joshua

9. 16. f Ezral 6. 16.

Tit. 3. 8.

k Psalm 62. 9. / Prov.

26. 17.

m Prov.

n chap.

o Job

9. 24. p Job 20. 27. q Psalm 73. 19.

22. 23.

5. 6.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends nevery thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him. If Mordecai be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt onot prevail against him, but shalt surely p fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had a prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 Esther sueth for her own life and the life of her people. 7 Haman is hanged on his own gallows.

SO the king and Haman came to ban-

quet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Esther, on the a second day, at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, b Job 2.4. let b my life be given me at my petition, c 2 Sam. and c my people at my request :

4 For we are d sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish: but if we had been sold for a bondmen and bond-women I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not f

countervail the king's damage. 5 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst pre-

sume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, The gadversary g Eccl. 8. 5. h Ps. 139. and enemy is this h wicked Haman. Then Haman was i afraid before the 21, 22. i Job

king and the queen. 29, 22,

¶ And the king, arising from the banquet of wine in his & wrath, went into the palace-garden: and Haman I stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil m determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace-garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was n fallen upon the bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth they

o covered Haman's face.

9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, P said before the king, Beheld also the 4 gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king,

10 So they s hanged Haman on the gallows that he thad prepared for Mor- r Prov. decai. Then was the king's wrath a pa- 11.6.

t Daniel 6. 24. u Ezek. 16. 63.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Mordecai is advanced. 7 Ahasuerus granteth to the Jews to defend themselves. 15 Mordecai's honours.

ON a that day did the king Ahasue- a yef, 13rus b give the house of Haman, the Jews' John enemy, unto Esther the queen: and 14.20. Mordecai came before the king; for 5.4,9. Esther had told what he was cunto her. Psalm

2 And the king took off d his ring, c Job which he had taken from Haman, and 27. 16. gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Prov. Mordecai cover the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again be- 3. 10. fore the king, and fell down at his feet, 20. 21. and besought him with tears to put away the f mischief of Haman the Agagite, f Provand his device that he had devised 8. 12. against the Jews.

4 Then the king sheld out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther 5.2.

arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be h pleasing in his eyes, let it be h Prov. written to reverse the letters devised by 19. 23. Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces.

6 For how can I tendure to see the + Heb. evil that shall come unto i my people ? be able or how can I endure to see the k de- that I

struction of my kindred?

7 Then the king Ahasuerus said that unto Esther the queen, and to Mordecai find my the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther people, the 1 house of Haman, and him they ch. 7. 4. have hanged upon the gallows, because Luke m he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it Luke iketh you, in the king's name, and seal k Neb it with the king's ring: for the writing 2.3 which is written in the king's name, and 6.6. sealed with the king's ring, may no John

man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called m Joshua at that time in the o third month (that is the month Sivan) on the three and 1. 19 twentieth day thereof; and it was writ- Daniel ten (according to all that Mordecai commanded) unto the Jews, and to the 30. 5, 10. lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers Jer. of the provinces, which are from India 2 Cor. unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and 7.6. seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, p chap, and to the Jews according to their writ- 3. 12. ing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king Aha- Daniel sucrus? P name, and sealed it with the 5, 19,

20. 32. Job 2. 4.

Psalm 94, 16,

Eccl.

Judges

1. 6, 7.

24 chap.

x 1 Sam.

2. 30. 2 Chron.

4. 17. y Prov.

29. 2.

z Job

97. 11.

43. 4.

b Isaiah

c Psalm

d Psalm

18. 43.

€ Gen.

cir. 509. a chap.

3. 7.

& Job

c Psalms

d Psalm

Eccl.

9. 12,

e chap.

11, 20, g Exod. 23. 27.

Deut.

20. 9.

h Gen.

21. 22. 1 Sam.

Mark

3. 1. Prov.

4. 18.

¿ 2 Sam.

f Joshua

35. 5.

78. 5. a Psalm

9. 5. r chap. king's ring; and sent letters by post on [horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather q 1 Kings themselves together, and 9 to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assauk them, both little ones and women, and

> to take I the spoil of them for a prey; 12 5 Upon one day, in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month,

Mat. 7.2. which is the month Adar.

13 The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready * Psalms against that day to avenge themselves

on their enemies. and 92. 7.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at a

3, 15. Shushan the palace.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great x crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple; and the city of Shushan y rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had 2 light, and glad-

ness, and 2 joy, and b honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, ca feast and And many of the people a good day. of the land dbecame Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 20 The two days of Purim made festival.

NOW, in the twelfth month (that is the month a Adar) on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews b hoped to have power over them (though it was c turned to the contrary, that the Jews had drule over them that hated them:)

2 The Jews e gathered themselves together in their cities, throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as fsought their hurt; and no man could withstand them: for the g fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the h fear of Mordecai

fell upon them:

4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed i greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews k smote all their CHRIST enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did & Deut. what they would unto those that hated 32.35. them.

6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men,

7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

10 The ten sons of Haman, the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, 1 / Exod. slew they, but on the spoil laid they m 17. 14. not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those ch. 5. 11. that were slain in Shushan the palace 30h 18.19. and

was brought before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Esther Psalm the queen, The Jews have slain and 21.10. m Gen. destroyed five hundred men in Shushan 14, 23 the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; ch. 8. 11. Rom. what have they done in the rest of the 12 king's provinces? Now, what is thy pe- 1 Cor. tition? and it shall be granted thee; or 10. 32. what is thy request further? and it shall Col. 4. 5. be done.

13 Then said Esther, "If it please the "chap. king, let it be granted to the Jews 5. 4, 8. which are in Shushan to do to-morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let . Haman's ten sons be hanged 02 Sam. upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to verse 10. be done; and the decree was given at Psalms Shushan; and they hanged Haman's 66. 5. and

15 For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the Pother Jews that were in p Hebr. the king's provinces gathered themselves 11. 33. together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand (but they laid not their hands on the prey

17 On the q thirteenth day of the q Psalzo month Adar : and on the fourteenth day Haggar of the same rested they, and made it a 1.2, 4. day of r feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shushan 8. 10. assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth

thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasts, feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, Neb. 1.

that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made 8. 10, 11. the fourteenth day of the month Adar a \$2 Chr. day of gladness and † feasting, and a Psalm good day, and of sending portions one 124. 1, 2. to another.

20 ¶ And Mordecai s wrote these 1. 11. things, and sent letters unto all the Jews Col. 2. 10,

and 126.1.

the month Adar, and the fifteenth day

Exod. of the same, t yearly,

13. 3. 21 Psalms 22 As the days wherein the Jews & 9.1,2. and rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them and 103.2, 4.and 116, from x sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day; that they should x Psalin make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had y begun, and as Mordecai had

29. 18. written unto them.

y 2 Chr.

A Per-

avord

signify-

ing a lot, ch. 3. 7.

≈ chap.

a Num.

16. 40.

& chap.

28. 17. c Exod.

Lev.

23. 43. Judges

20. 11.

Job 19. 23, 24.

Psalm

Jer. 23. 7.

Ezek. 39, 11,

7. 10.

24 Because Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast | Pur (that is the lot) to consume them, and to destroy them:

25 But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters, that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should z return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days a Purim, after the name of Pur: therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as b joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days, according to their writing, and according to their appointed time, every year:

28 And that these days should be cre-

Before CHRIST son.

Son.

21 To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the should keep the fourteenth day of the should not fail from d saiah among the Jews, nor the memorial of 63.8 them perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, the daugh- Rom. ter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew. Eph. wrote with all authority, to confirm this 4. 15.

2 Thess.

second letter of Purim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all Hebr. the Jews, to the hundred twenty and 12. 14. James seven provinces of the kingdom of Aha- 3am sucrus, with words of d peace and truth, 1 John

31 To confirm these days of Purim in 1.6. their times appointed, according as Mor- upon decai the Jew and Esther the queen had their enjoined them, and as they had decreed soul, † for themselves, and for their e seed, i. the f matters of the fastings and their ochap.

32 And the decree of Esther confirm- 4. 16. ed these matters of Purim; and it was g Jonah

written in the book.

CHAP. X.

1 The greatness of Ahasuerus; 3 Mordecai's advancement under him.

AND the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon the aisles a Psalm of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power, and 2. 1: of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, whereunto the king † advanced him, are they not writ- † Heb. ten in the book of the Chronicles of the made him kings of Media and Persia?

3 For Mordecai the Jew was b next Job unto king Ahasuerus, and great among 31.8,9. the Jews, and caccepted of the multi- 28. tude of his brethren, d seeking the c Luke wealth of his people, and speaking peace 2. 52. to all his seed.

f chap.

Luke

THE BOOK OF JOB.

Before CHRIST

a Gen.

& Ezek.

d Psalm

CHAP. I.

cir. 1520. 1 The uprightness of Job; his wealth; his religious care for his children. Satan falsely accuseth Job: 13 he mourneth the loss of his substance, &c.

THERE was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was b Job; and that man was c perfect and d upright, and one that e feared God, and f eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him g seven sons and three daughters.

3 His haubstance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she-asses, and a very great

household; so that this man was the Before CHRIST greatest of all the men of the east.

4 And his sons went and i feasted in their houses, every one k his day; and i Psalm sent and called for their three sisters | 133. 1. to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of 11 Cor. their feasting were gone about, that Job 10. 31. sent and m sanctified them, and mrose 19. 10. up early in the morning, and offered n Romburnt offerings according o to the num- Lev. ber of them all; for Job said, PIt may 1. 10. be that my sons have 4 sinned, and p 2 Cor. cursed God in their rhearts. Thus did q Jer.

Job s continually. 6 ¶ Now there was a day when the r Mat.

s Gal. 6.9. t Job 38.7.

cir. 1520.

e Prov. 8, 13, f Prov. g Psalm h Mat.

he is smitten with boils:

cir. 1520. selves before the Lord, and x Satan came also among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Satan, y

Fob mourneth the loss of his substance:

2 1 Kings

x Rev.

" Hebr.

4. 13. ≈ 1 Pct.

a Psalm

b Psalm

127. 1. c Psalm

128. 1. Prov.

10. 22.

d Isaiah

3. 21. Malachi

3, 14, e Mat.

8. 31.

John 19. 11.

1 Cor.

g Eccl. 9. 12.

Luke 21. 34. h Prov.

17. 11.

i Prov.

k Prov.

2. 26.

James

/ Hebr.

12. 29.

n Eph.

2. 1. † Heb.

Deut.

23. 59.

Luke 13. 1, 2.

Acts

o 1 Peter

p Rom.

12. 12. q Eccl. 5, 15,

touched,

12. 10.

Isaiah

Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From 2going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and esche weth evil?

9 Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 Hast not ti. "! made an a hedge 34. 7. Isa, 5. 2. about him, and about his b house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast bles ed the e work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land:

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will d

curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is e in thy power; f only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day, when his sons and his daughters were & eating and drinking wine in their eldest bro-

ther's house:

14 And there came ha messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them ;

15 And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 k While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, 1 The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burnt up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house

19 And, behold, there came ma great wind from the wilderness, and † smote the four corners of the house, and it fell John 9.3. upon the young men, and they are dead; n 2 Sam. and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 " Then Job arose, and rent his mantie, and shaved his head, and o fell down upon the ground, and a worship-

21 And said, a Naked came I out of

Before s as of God came to a present them, my mother's womb, and naked shall I Before CHRIST selves before the Lord, and & Satan return thither; the Lord, and CHRIST return thither: the Lord gave, and cir. 1520. the LORD hath staken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 In all this Job sinned not, nor 1.17. charged God foolishly.

CHAP. II.

1 Satan obtaineth further leave to tempt Fob: 7 he is smitten with boils, &c.

AGAIN there was a day when the sons of God came to a present them- a Isaiah selves before the LORD, and Satan came 6.2. Mat. also among them to present himself be- 18. 10. fore the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he choldeth fast his integrity, al. c Hebr. though d thou movedst me against him d Mat. to destroy him e without cause.

4 And Satan answered the Lord, and e John said, Skin for skin, yea, fall that a man f Escher hath will he give for his life :

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his g bone and his flesh, and he g Psalm will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the Lord said unto Satur, Behold, he is in thine hand; but heave his h Mat.

7 T So went Satan forth from the pre- 40. 6. sence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils, from the k sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him 1 a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he m sat down among " the ashes.

9 Then said o his wife unto him, Dost thou P still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

10 But he said q unto her, Thou speakest as one of the r foolish women speaketh. What! shall we receive s good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive vevil? In all this did not Job sin with his " lips.

11 Now, when Job's x three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the 2 Temanite, and Bildad the a Shuhite, and Zophar the b Naamathite: for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him, and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes b Joshua afar off, and d knew him not, they lifted 15, 41. up their voice and wept; and they rent 12. 15. every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust d Lam. upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon 77. 4. the ground seven days and seven nights, f.E. and e none spake a word unto him: for Isaiah they saw that f his grief was very great. 22. 4.

20. 15. t Isaiah 24. 15.

b Luke

i Isaiah 19. 20. / Psalm 142. 4. m James n Mat. 11. 21. o Gen.

21. 15 Malachi q Mat. 18. 15. r Mat. s chap. t Hebr.

p chap.

u Psalm Jer. 49.7. z Gen. 36, 11,

4. 7. e Psalm

Before CHRIST

a Psalm

20. 14. c Jer.

20.14.

CHAP. III.

cir. 1520. 1 Job curseth the day of his birth, 13 and wisheth for death : 20 he complaineth of life because of his anguish.

> AFTER this a opened Job his mouth, and b cursed his day.

2 And Job spake and said.

3 Let c the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man-child conceived.

4 Let that day be d darkness; let not God e regard it from above, neither let

the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and the g shadow of death stain it : let a h cloud dwell upon it; let the i blackness of the day terrify

6 As for that night, let k darkness verse 13. seize upon it; let it not be i joined unto the days of the year; let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be m solitary; let no " joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them o curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.

9 Let the r stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have a none; neither let it see the dawning of the day;

10 Because it shut not up the doors of r my mother's womb, nor hid s sorrow from mine eves.

11 Why died I not from the womb? why did I not a give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still, and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves:

15 Or with princes that had x gold, who y filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an 2 hidden untimely birth I had a not been; as infants which b never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the d weary be at

18 There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the e oppres-

19 The f small and great are there; and the g servant is free from his mast-

20 Wherefore is h light given to him

that is in misery, and life unto the i bitter in soul; 21 Which k long for death, but it

cometh not; and I dig for it more than for hid treasures;

22 Which m rejoice exceedingly, and are glad when they can find the grave ?

23 Why is light given to a man whose way is n hid, and whom God bath o hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh p bofore i Before eat, and my roarings are poured out like cir. 1520. the waters.

25 For the thing which I greatly fear p chaped is come upon me, and that which I 7. 19. was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble

CHAP. IV.

1 Eliphaz reproveth Job: 7 he sheweth that God's judgments are for the wicked: 12 his fearful vision, designed to humble men in the sight of God.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite a an- a chap. swered and said,

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can cb2 Tim. withhold himself from speaking? c Rev.

3 Behold, thou hast d instructed ma- 19, 17. ny, and thou hast e strengthened the d Gen. weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that 12. 12. was falling, and thou hast strengthen- f Gal. ed the g feeble knees.

5 But now it is h come upon thee, and 12, 12. thou faintest; it i toucheth thee, and thou h chap. art troubled. i chap.

6 Is not this thy k fear, thy 1 confi- 1. 11 dence, thy hope, and the muprightness & chap. of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, who ever 3. 26 perished, being innocent? or where 20, 3, were the righteous cut off?

Prov.

8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they comsumed.

10 The roaring of the "lion, and the "2 Tim. voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of 4.17. the young lions are broken.

11 The old lion perisheth ofor lack of o Psalm prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was P secretly brought p Psalm to me, and mine ear received q a little q 1 Cor.

thereof. 13 In thoughts from the visions of Gen.

the night, when deep sleep falleth on 14 Fear came upon me, and tremb. 3. 16. t Psalm

ling, which made all my s bones to 113, 120, shake. u Rom. 15 Then a spirit passed before my 11. 33. x Rev.

face; the thair of my flesh stood up. 16 It stood still, but I could " not dis- y Hab.

cern the form thereof: an image was z chap. before mine eyes; there was x silence, 14. 1. and I heardy a voice, saying,

17 Shall z mortal man be a more just 18. 14. than God? shall a man be b more pure 10. 31. than his Maker?

15. 15. d Ps. 103, 18 Behold, he put c no trust in his d servants; and his angels he charged 20, 21. with folly:

19 How much less in them that f g. 4. dwell in houses of clay, whose foun- 2.7.

d Exod. 10, 23, e Rom. 14. 6. fActs g Psalm 23. 4.

h Psalm 97. 3. i Jude & Acts 97. 20. ? Psalm 74. 16.

m chap. n Isaiah 13, 21, 9. 17. p 2 Kings 7. 5.

g Judges 5. 28. r Isaiah

s chap. 33. 17. t chap. 10. 18. # Eccl. 7. 7.

> z chap. 22, 25, y Prov. z Rev. a John 7.8. B Psalm 58, 8,

> c Isaiah 57. 20. d chap. 14.1. e Exod. f Psalm 49.23. g Col. h Psalin 56. 13. i Prov. 31, 6, k Rev.

& Phil. n Mat. n Isaiah 40. 17. o Lam. 3. 7. .

cir. 1520.

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even with-

out wisdom.

g Luke 12. 20.

a Psalm

b Hebr.

12. 1.

c Gen. 30, 1,

d Jer.

e Psalm

Psalm.

119. 155.

h Psalm

10. 13.

I Deut.

n 1 Sam.

2. 7. o Isaiah 33. 16.

p Psalm 33. 9.

q Psalm 76. 5.

r Psalm

e Isaiah

t Psalm

2 1 Sam.

x Psalm

y Deut. 32. 39. Hosea

6. 1. z Psalm

a 1 Cor.

10. 13. b Psalm

Hab. 3, 17.

91. 1.

i Psalm

2. 9. Psalm

72. 4.

9, 15,

32. 4.

John

CHAP. V.

1 The harm of inconsideration. 8 God is 17 The to be regarded in affliction. happy end of God's correction.

CALL now if there be any that will a answer thee; and to which of the saints

wilt thou b turn ? 2 For wrath killeth the foolish man,

and envy slayeth the silly one. 3 I have seen the d foolish taking root: but e suddenly I cursed his habi-

tation.

4 His children are f far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neig Ps. 109, ther is there any g to deliver them: 12, 13. 5 Whose harvest the h hungry e

5 Whose harvest the h hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their sub-

6 Although affliction cometh not forth i Amos of the i dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground, k 1 Cor.

7 Yet man is k born unto trouble, as

the sparks fly upward.

8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause;

9 Which I doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:

10 Who giveth " rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

11 To a set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be o exalted to safety.

12 He disappointeth the P devices of the crafty, so that their hands 4 cannot

perform their enterprise.

13 He taketh the wise in their rown craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.

14 They meet with a darkness in the 19.13, 14 and 59.10. day-time, and grope in the noon-day as

in the night.

15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 So the poor hath hope, and " ini-

quity stoppeth her mouth.

17 Behold, x happy is the man whom God correcteth; therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and y bindeth up; he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 He shall deliver thee in z six troubles; yea, in a seven there shall no evil touch thee.

20 In b famine he shall redeem thee from death; and in war from the power of the sword.

21 c Thou shalt be hid from the

Before dation is in the dust, which are a crush- scourge of the tongue; neither shait Before CHRIST ed before the moth? cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt d laugh: neither shalt thou be d James afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field; and the e beasts e Psalm of the field shall be at peace with 3.7.

24 And thou shalt f know that thy f Eccl. tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou 8.5. shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not

25 Thou shalt know also that g thy g Psalm seed shall be great, and thine offspring

as the grass of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full h age, like as a shock of corn com- h Isaiah 65. 20. eth in, in his season.

27 Lo this, we have i searched it, so i Psalm it is; hear it, and know thou it for k thy h Prove good.

CHAP. VI.

1 Job justifieth his complaint : 8 he wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of rest and comfort.

BUT Job answered and said,

2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly b 4.2,7 weighed, and my calamity laid in the 5.2. balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are c swallowed up.

4 For the darrows of the Almighty are 6.9. within me, the poison whereof drinketh 77, 4. up my spirit: the terrors of God do ed Deut. set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray when he 3.5,7. hath f grass? or loweth the ox over his f Psalm 104. 14. fodder?

6 Can that which is g unsavoury be 14.6 eaten without salt? or is there any taste g Hebr. in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul h refused h Lam. to touch are as my i sorrowful meat.

Daniel 8 Oh that I might have my request, 10 and that God would grant me the thing i Psalm that k I long for :

8 Even that it would please God to 1 25, 25. destroy me; that he would let loose his / 1 Kings hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow; m Acts let him not spare; for I have not m con- 20. 20. Rom.

cealed the words of the holy One. 11 What is my strength, that I should n chap. n hope? and what is mine end; that I

should prolong my life? 12 Is my strength o the strength of a Ps. 103.

stones? or is my flesh of brass?

13 Is not P my help in me ? and is p Isaiah wisdom driven quite from me?

14 To him that is afflicted 9 pity 1. 12. should be shewed from his friend; but he 17.12. forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have r dealt deceit- 11.29. fully as a brook, and as the stream of 38.11. and brooks they pass away;

S

s Gen.

25. 14.

f Jer.

14. 3.

24 Psalm 38. 11. x 1 Sam.

y Psalm

z Psalm

32. 0. a James

1. 19. ¿ Eccl.

12. 10.

c Hosea

14.

d Psalm

e Isaiah

63. 8.

f chap. 17. 10.

g James 3. 13. h Hebr.

c 1 Cor.

e Deut.

f Psalm

88. 4. g Isaiah 14. 11.

h chap.

i Psalm

& Isaiah

38. 12. / Psalm 103. 15.

m Eccl.

1. 4, 5. n Psalm

6.5. 02 Sam.

90.6.

28. 65.

5, 12,

12. 1. Eph.

Before 16 Which are Diackers by CHRIST the ice, and wherein the snow is hid: 16 Which are blackish by reason of [

17 What time they wax warm they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned

aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of 5 Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them. 20 They were confounded, because

they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are " arraid.

22 Did I sav, & Bring unto me? or,

Give a reward for me of your substance? 23 Or, Deliver me from the enemies' hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of

the y mighty? 24 2 Teach me, and I will a hold my tongue; and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are b right words! but what doth your arguing reprove ?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as c wind ?

27 Yea, ye d overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now, therefore, be content; look upon me: for it is e evident unto you if I lie.

29 f Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is in it.

30 Is there iniquity in g my tongue? cannot my taste h discern perverse things?

CHAP. VII.

1 Fob excuseth his desire of death, by representing his extreme restlessness: 17 he expostulateth with God.

IS there not an appointed time to man a chap. 14, 14, upon earth? are not his days also like the days of b an hireling? b Isaiah

2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for

the reward of his work;

3 So am I made to possess d months 15. 58. d Psalm of vanity, and wearisome nights are ap-39. 5. chapter pointed to me. 29, 2.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the e night be gone ? and I am full of f tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed with 8 worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken,

and become h loathsome.

6 My days are i swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without k

7 O remember that my life is 1 wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me m no more: "thine eyes are upon me, and I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away, so he that goeth down to the grave shall o come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to P his Before house, neither shall his place know him cir. 1520. any more,

11 Therefore I will not 9 refrain my p Eccl. mouth; I will speak in the anguish of 12.5. my spirit; I will complain in the bitter- 29, 1, 9,

ness of my soul.

12 r Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou r chap. s settest a watch over me? s Lam. 13 When I say, My bed shall com- 3.7 fort me, my couch shall ease my com- t Psalm

14 Then thou " scarest me with " Deut. dreams, and terrificst me through vi- 28. 34.

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my + life.

16 I loathe it; I would not live alway: Prov *det me alone for my days are vanity.

17 What is y man, that thou should- x Psalm est magnify him ? and that thou should- y Psalm est set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldest visit him z every morning, and try him every mo- z Psalm

ment? 19 a How long wilt thou not depart a Psalm

from me, nor let me alone till I swal- 39. 10. low down my spittle?

20 I have b sinned, what shall I do b Psalm unto thee, O thou Preserver of men? 32.3,4. why hast thou set me as a mark against † Heb.

thee, so that I am a burden to myself? 21 And why dost thou not † pardon arway, or, my transgression, and take away mine lift up, iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the Isaiah. dust, and thou shalt seek me in the John morning, but I shall not be.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Bildad sheweth God's justice in dealing with men according to their works.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

S a How long wilt thou speak b these a 1 Peter things: and how long shall the words of b chap. thy mouth be like a strong wind? 3 Doth God c pervert judgment? or c Deut.

32. 4.

i Deut.

doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned ca-d chap. gainst him, and he have cast them away e Psalm for their transgression;

5 If thou wouldest f seek unto God f chap. betimes, and make thy supplication to

the Almighty;

6 If thou wert s pure and upright; g Isaiah surely now he would awake for thee, 1 Tim. and make the habitation of thy righte- 2. 8. ousness prosperous

S Though thy a beginning was smale, h Haggai yet thy latter end should greatly in- 1. 6, 7

8 For inquire, I pray thee, of the Mat. former age, and prepare thyself to the

search of their tathers: 9 (For we are but of vesterday, and " Rom. snow nothing, because our days upon

carth are a shadow:) 10 Shall not they I teach thee, and I Cor. all thee, and utter words out of their / Hebr heart ?

22. 1.

Mat.

1 Peter

Before CHRIST cir. 1520.

11 Can the rush grow up without | mire ? can the flag grow without water ?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness. and not cut down, it withereth before

any other herb. 13 So are the paths of all that m forget

m Titus 1. 16. Ged; and the "hypocrite's hope shall n chap. perish; 11. 10.

chap.

Isaiah

Mat. 7. 24, 27. p Psalm 52. 7.

q chap.

r Mat.

13. 20. s chap.

20. 22.

Psalm

n Isaiah

113, 7,

3. 10.

a chap.

b Psalm

4. 17.

143. 2.

c Rom.

1 John

3. 20. d 2 Chr.

36, 13,

Malachi

f Psalm

24. 1. g Psalm

i Psalm

147. 4.

11. 39.

/ Psalm

1. 14. m chap.

Rom.

9. 20. n Isaiah

o chap. 42. 5. Prov.

27. 19. 1 Peter

3, 15.

30. 7. and 31. 2.

139. 2.

Rev.

3, 19,

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be o a spider's web.

15 He shall P lean upon his house, but it shall not stand; he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He is 9 green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden 17 His roots are wrapped about the

heap, and seeth the place of stones. 18 If he s destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have

not seen thee. 19 Behold, this is the joy of his way,

and out of the earth shall others grow 20 Behold, God will " not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil-doers,

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with x rejoicing.

* Isaiah 65. 13. y Psalm 69. 7. 22 They that hate thee shall be y clothed with shame, and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought

CHAP. IX.

Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there is no contending with him.

THEN lob a answered and said.

2 I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just b with God?

3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him cone of a thousand.

4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength; who hath dhardened himself against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which e removeth the mountains, and they know not; which overturneth

e Nahum them in his anger;

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the fpillars thereof tremble;

7 Which g commandeth the sun, and it riseth not, and sealeth up the stars; 8 Which alone spreadeth out the

heavens, and h treadeth upon the waves h Psalm 93. 3, 4. of the sea;

9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the i chambers of the

k Rom. 10 Which doeth great things k past

finding out, yea, and wonders without number.

11 Lo, he goeth I by me, and I see him not; he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 Behold, he taketh away, m who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, the " proud helpers do stoop under

14 How much less shall I o answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?

15 Whom, though I were righteous, Before CHRIST yet would I P not answer, but I woul cir. 1520. make supplication to my judge.

16 If I a had called, and he had an p Rom. swered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a temq Phil. 3. 8, 9. pest, and multiplieth my wounds r without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my ch. 2. 3. breath, but filleth me with s bitterness

19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is 's Lam. strong: and if of judgment, who shall et me a time to plead?

20 If I a justify myself, mine own t 1 Cor. mouth shall condemn me: if I say I 1.25. am perfect, it shall also prove me per- 27, 2,

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I x not know my soul: I would despise x Gen ..

22 This is one thing, therefore I said Phil. it, He destroyeth the y perfect and the wicked. 9. 1. 2. Isaiah

23 If the scourge z slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent. Ezek.

24 The earth a is given into the hand 21. of the wicked: he covereth the faces of 2 Psalm the judges thereof; if not, where, and a Daniel who is he?

25 Now my days are swifter than a post; they flee away, they bee no good. & John

26 They are passed away as the swift 7.7. ships; as the ceagle that hasteth to the clear.

27 If I say, I will forget my d com- d Lam. plaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and 3. 19. comfort myself;

28 I am a afraid of all my sorrows, I e Psalm know that thou wilt not hold me in- 119. 120.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I

30 If I g wash myself with snow-wa- 2.20. ter, and make my hands never so clean; 26, 6.

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the h h ver. 200 ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor

32 For he is not a i man as I am, that i Num. I sould answer him, and we should come 23. 19. together in judgment.

33 Neither is there any k days-man & 1 John betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon 2.1. us both. / Psalm

34 Let him take his rod away from 90. 11. me, and let not his I fear terrify me;

35 m Then would I speak, and not n verses fear him : but " it is not so with me.

CHAP. X.

1 Job expostulateth with God about his afflictions: 18 he craveth a little ease from pain before his death.

MY soul is a weary of my life: I will a 1 Kings leave my complaint upon myself; I will 19. 4.

2 I will say unto God, Do not con-3, 4, 5. demn me; shew me wherefore thou con-c Prov. speak in the b bitterness of my soul.

tendest with me. 3 Is it good unto thee that thou 8.34

3 K

Rev.

f Acts 15. 18.

14.

2 Peter

and 139.

1, 2. i John

k Rom.

9. 21.

2 Cor. 5. 1. 1 Acts

17. 28.

n Mat. 6. 25.

s Isaiah

t chap.

u Ruth

27. 8.

42, 10

73. 4.

c Exod.

Amos

4. 13.

Mat.

6. 23.

a Acts

17, 18,

James 1, 19,

4, 10.

Before shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise the d work of thine hands, and cir. 1520. shine upon the counsel of the wicked? d Psalm 4 Hast thou e eyes of flesh? or seest 138. 8.

thou as man seeth? Eph.

5 f Are thy days as the days of man? 2, 10. e 1 Sam. are thy years as man's days,

6 That thou ginquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 h Thou knowest that I am not wicked, and there is none that can i deliver out of thine hand.

g Jer. 8 Thine hands have made me, and 50.2.
h Psalms fashioned me together round about; vet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me k as the clay, and wilt thou bring me into dust again ?

10 Hast thou not I poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast m clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones m 2 Cor. and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me " life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou o hid o Psalm 22, 10, in thine heart: I know that this is with

p Psalm 139. 1. 14 If I sin, then thou P markest me; and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity

q Isaiah 3. 10. 15 If I be wicked, 9 woe unto me; and if I be righteous, ret will I not lift up my head; I am full of confusion, r Exod, therefore r see thou mine affliction,

16 For it sincreaseth: thou huntest me as a fierce lion; and again thou shewest thyself ' marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest thy " witnesses against me, and increasest thine indig-1. 21. x Psalm nation upon me; x changes and war are against me. 18 Wherefore then hast thou y brought

y chap. 3. 11. me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and z no eye z chap. had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been, I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

a Psalm ·20 Are not my a days few? cease then, 39. 13. and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little. b 2 Cor.

21 Before I go whence I shall b not return, even to the land of darkness, and the shadow of death;

22 A land of cdarkness, as darkness itself, and of the shadow of death, without an order, and where the light is as darkness.

CHAP. XI.

1 Zophar reproveth Job for justifying himself. 13 kepentance the only sure way to r. cover lost happiness.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite and said,

2 Should not the amultitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou b mockest shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For c thou hast said, My doctrine & chap. is pure, and I an clear in thine eves.

5 But on that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the d secrets of wisdom, that they are double d Daniel to that which is! Know, therefore, that God exacteth of thee e less than thine Eph. miquity deserveth.

7 Canst thou by searching find out 3.22, 29. God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto fperfection?

8 It is 8 as high as heaven, what canst 2.9.

thou do? deeper than hell, what canst thou know? Eph. 9 The measure thereof is longer than 3. 18. and

the earth, and broader than the sea. 10 If he cut off, and shut up, or ga-

ther together, then who can blinder him? h chap. 11 For he knoweth i vain men: he Rom. seeth wickedness also; will he not then go 19, consider it? i Psalm

12 For vain man would k be wise, 32.9. k Rom. though man be born like a wild ass's 1.29.

13 If thou I prepare thine heart, and 12 Chr. stretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in m thine hand, put m 1 Tim it far away, and let not wickedness dwell 2. 8. in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou n lift up thy n 1 John face without spot; yea, thou shalt be 3. 21. stedfast, and shalt not fear;

16 Because thou shalt o forget thy mi- o Isaiah sery, and remember it as waters that 65. 16. pass away :

17 And thine age shall be clearer than the noon-day; thou shalt P shine forth, p Phil. thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt take 9 thy rest in q Lev. safety. Ps. 4. 8.

19 Also thou shalt " lie down, and r Prov. none shall make thee afraid; yea, many 3.24; shall make suit unto thee.

20 But the seyes of the wicked shall see. 16. fail, and they shall not escape, and their Deut. hope shall be as the giving up of the 28. 17. ghost.

CHAP. XII.

Fob censureth the arrogant pretensions of his friends to superior knowledge, &c.

AND Job answered and said,

2 No doubt but ye are a the people, a chap. and wisdom shall die b with you.

3 Bu I have understanding as well as 28. 11. you; I am not cinferior to you: yea, who I Cor. knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am as one mocked of his neight 7.49. bour, who dealleth upon God, and he c 2 Cor. answereth him : the just upright man is disam. laughed to scorn.

5 He that is ready e to slip with his Psalm 14.6. feet is as a lamp despised in the thought e Jer. of him that is at ease.

12. 1.

Hab.

Jer. 8. 7.

1. 9. i Daniel

5. 23.

k chap.

I chap.

s Rev.

u Acts

x Eccl.

7. 24.

2. 10.

y Gen. 5. 6. and 11. 12.

z Rom.

a Gen.

6. 18.

19. 11. 2 Kings

a 2 Cor.

1. 7.

1, 21,

12, 22,

Rom.

Before CHRIST 6 The tabernacles of robbers f proscir. 1520. per, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth f Jer. abundantly.

7 But Fask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the 1. 3, 4, air, and they shall tell thee: g Prov. 6, 7.

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee; and the fishes of the sea snall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that h Col. the hand of the Lond hath wrought Hebr.

10 In whose i hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all man-

11 Doth not the kear try words? and the mouth taste his meat? 12 With the ! ancient is wisdom; and

32. 7. in length of days understanding. m James 13 With him is m wisdom

strength; he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it n Mal. cannot be a built again: he shutteth up 3. 4. a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he withholde th the waters, o Acts and they dry up; Isa he o sendeth them 14. 17. o it, and they overturn the earth.

p Psalm 29, 1, 16 With him is P strength and wisdom; the deceived and the deceiver are q Col. 2. 15.

17 He leadeth counsellors 9 away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

r Daniel 18 He r looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and sover hroweth the mighty.

19. 18. 20 He removeth away the speech of t 2 Sam. the trusty, and taketh away the under-15. 37. standing of the aged.

> 21 He poureth a contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of

the mighty. 22 He discovereth * deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 He y increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them; he enlargeth the na-

tions, and straiteneth them again. 24 He taketh away 2 the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness

where there is no way. 25 They a grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Job reproveth his friends of partiality: 14 his confidence in God, &c.

LO, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it

2 What ye know, the same a do I know 11. 5. also: I am not inferior unto you. b Gen. 3 Surely I would b speak to the Al-20. 5. c Zech.

mighty, and I desire to reason with

11. 17. Gal. 6. 1. 1 Tim. 4 But ye are forgers of lies; ye are all physicians of s no value.

5 Oh that ye would altogether hold CHRIST your peace; and it should be d your cir. 1520

6 e Hear now my reasoning, and d Prov. hearken to the pleadings of my lips. e James

7 Will ye speak wickedty t for God and talk deceitfully for him? f chap.

8 Will ye gaccept his person? will ye Rom. contend for God? g John

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man h mocketh another. h 1 Sam. do ve so mack him? 15. 11.

Gal. 6. 7. 10 He will surely reprove you, if ye i chap. do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make k chap. you afraid? and his a dread fall upon

12 Your remembrances are like unto ? Prov. ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

10.7. 13 Hold your peace, let me alone that m Prov. I may speak, and in let come on me what will.

14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in n 1 Peter my teeth, and put my life n in mine hand !

15 Though he slay me, o yet will I 8.38. trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.

16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall prot come before him p Mat.

17 9 Hear diligently my speech and q Isaiah my declaration with your ears. 18 Behold now, I have ordered m, Rom.

cause; I know that I shall be justified. 8. 28. 19 Who is he s that will plead with s Rom.

me? for now, if I thold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost. Jer. 20.9.

20 Only do not a two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 Withdraw x thine hand far from and 33. 7 me; and let not thy dread make me a. x Psalm fraid

22 Then y call thou, and I will an y Psalm swer; z or let me speak, and answer z Psalm thou me.

23 a How many are mine iniquities 19. 12. and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 Wherefore b hidest thou thy face, b Isaiab and holdest me for thine enemy?

25 Wilt thou c break a leaf driven to c Mat. and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry

stubble ? 26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess

the iniquities of a my youth. d chap. 27 Thou puttest emy feet also in the e chap.

stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my 36.8. paths; thou settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is f moth-f Psalm eaten.

CHAP. XIV.

Job, by the certainty of death, wisheth for some place of shelter where to wait for his appointed change, &c.

MAN that is born of a woman is of a Psalm 2 few days, and full of trouble.

Before CHRIST & Isaiah

40 6.

4, 13, c Psalms

James

d Psalm

Rom.

3 13

Hebr.

Rev. 14. 13.

g Eccl.

% Isaiah

26, 19, I Cor.

15. 36,

3. 11.

Deut.

31. 16. 12 Peter

Rev.

11. 1:

91. 1.

n chap.

15. 11.

22. 29.

1 Cor.

e John

4, 16,

5.28. 7 Thess.

p Psalm 139. 2, 3.

q chap. 13, 26.

r Hebr.

a Jer.

Luke

15. 3.

Rev.

17. 14.

u Eccl.

x chap.

21. 32.

2. 19.

12. 19. # Exod.

Mat.

m Psalm

f Isaiah 57. 2.

e chap.

2 He cometh forth like a flower, b and cir. 1520. is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And dost thou copen thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into judgment with thee ?

4 Who can bring a clean thing out of 34.15. and d an unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his days are determined, the

number of his months are with thee; thou hast appointed his e bounds that he cannot pass.

6 Turn from him that he f may rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling,

7 For there is shope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof h die in

the ground;

9 Tet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and wasteth away; i chap. yea, man giveth up the ghost, and i 19. 29. Eccl. where is he?

11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up;

12 So man klieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be 1 no more they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

13 Oh that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me m secret until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time,

and remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he "live again? All the days of my appointed time will I wait till my change come.

15 Thou shalt o call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the

work of thine hands.

16 For now thou P numberest my steps; dost thou not watch over my sin?

17 My transgression is a sealed up in

a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity. 18 And surely the mountain falling 1 cometh to nought; and the rock is re-

moved out of his place. 19 The waters wear the stones: thou

washest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth, and thou destroyest the shope of man. 20 Thou prevailest for ever against

him; and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he " perceiveth it not of them.

22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall x mourn.

CHAP. XV.

1 Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety in justifying himself: 17 he proveth by tradition the unquiet state of wicked men, and accuseth Job as such.

THEN answered Eliphaz the Te-Before CHRIST manite and said.

2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east a Neh. wind?

3 Should he reason with b unprofita- b Mat, 12 ble talk? or with speeches wherewith ne 36, 37. can do no good?

4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and cre- c 1 Peter strainest prayer before God.

5 For thy a mouth uttereth thine ini- d chap. quity, and thou choosest the tongue of 16.5. the crafty.

6 Thine own mouth e condemneth e Luke thee, and not I; yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 Art thou the f first man that was f chap. born? or wast thou made before the

hills?

God? and dost thou h restrain wisdon h chap. 9 What knowest thou, that we know ichap.

not? what understandest thou, which is

10 k With us are both the gray-head- k1 Cor. ed and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 Are the 1 consolations of God small 12 Cor. with thee? is there any secret thing m Hebr. with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee 22.24. away, and what do thine eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest " such words go out of thy mouth ?

14 What is man, that he should be o 13, 26. clean? and he which is born of a woman, 20.9. that he should be righteous?

15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, P the heavens are not clean 4, 18. in his sight;

16 How much more abominable and q Psalm filthy is man, which 4 drinketh iniquity 14. 4.

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have resen I will declare; 11.23.

18 Which wise men have told s from s Gen. their fathers, and have not hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and tho stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man " travaileth with 5. 17. pain all his days, and the number of uchap. years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 * A dreadful sound is in his ears: 6. 9, 10. in prosperity the destroyer shall come 26.36. upon him.

22 He y believeth not that he shall re- 11. 26. turn out of darkness, and he is waited 23.4.

for of the sword. 23 He zwandereth abroad for bread, Mat.

saying, Where is it? he knoweth that 27. the day of darkness is ready at his hand. 24 Trouble and anguish shall make 4.12.

him afraid; they shall a prevail against 55. 7. and him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he b stretcheth out his hand 10, 13, against God, and strengtheneth himself b Mal. against the Almighty.

cir. 1520.

8 Hast thou heard the g secret of $\frac{g}{11, 33}$.

m 1 Kings

o Prov.

2 Peter

t Joel Amos

109. 10. a 1 Cor.

Before CHRIST cir. 1520. ~~ c Rev. 17. 14. d Psalm 17. 10.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his | neck, upon the thick bosses of his buck-

27 Because he covereth his face with his diatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.

28 And he dwelleth e in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become

f 1 Tim. 0. 9.

Rev.

11. 4.

19. 15. h Prov.

? Prov.

21. 21.

! chap.

a chap.

b chap.

Phil.

1. 16.

1 Peter

e Mat.

11. 28.

John

16, 33, f Psalms

105. 18. Eccl.

g Prov. 17. 22.

h Lam.

i chap.

31. 39.

k John

19, 11,

3. 10.

12. 23. and 15. 2.

22. 8.

3, 14,

29 He shall not be frich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness: the flame shall dry up his bran-32Thess. ches, and by the 8 breath or his mouth

shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived h trust in vanity; for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be accomplished before 13. 19. # 1 Kings his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast k off his flower as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the 1 tabernacles of bribery.

m Esther 35 They in conceive mischief, and 3. 9, 10. and 7. bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. 9, 10.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Job reproveth his friends of unmercifulness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence. THEN Job answered and said,

2 I have heard many a such things : b miserable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou an-

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips d 2 Cor. should d assuage your grief.

ô Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged; and though I forbear, what Gal. 6.1. am I e eased?

7 But now he hath made f me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me swith 88.15, and wrinkles, which is a witness against me; and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 h He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me; he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his

eyes upon me.

10 They have igaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered themselves together against me.

11 k God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was 1 at ease, but he hath broke: Before CHRIST me asunder: he hath also taken me by cir. 1520. my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round 1. 1, 3. about; he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth m not spare; he poureth ou, m Lev. my gall upon the go und.

14 He breaketh me with "breach up- n Psalms on breach; he runneth upon me like : 42.27. giant

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my o Psalm skin, and o defiled my horn in the dust

16 My face is F foul with weeping, and p Psalm on my eye lids is the shadow of death; 9 Not for any injustice in mine

hands: also my prayer is pure. 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, 1.1 a

q chap.

& Rom.

t Psalm

a Psalm

b 1 Sam.

c Rom.

Hebr.

and let my cry have no place. 19 Also now, behold, s my witness is 4. 10.

in heaven, and my record is on high. 20 My friends scorn me; but mine

eye spoureth out tears unto God. 21 Oh that one might plead for a mon 119, 28,

with God, as a man " pleadeth for his "1 John 2. 1, 2. neighbour! 22 When a few years are come, then

I shall *go the way whence I shall not * Eccl.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Fob appealeth from men to God. 6 Men's unmerciful dealing with the offlicted may astonish, but not discourage, the righteous, &c.

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the a graves are ready for me.

2 Are there not mockers with me ! ard 2 Tim. doth not mme eye continue in their b provocation ?

3 Lay down now, put me in casuret with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast d hid their heart from d Mat. unders anding; therefore shalt thou no. 13. 11. exalt them.

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children e e 1 Kings shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a byword 52. 4. of the people, and aforetime I was as a 16, 10.

7 Mine eve also is g dim by reason of g Psalms o. 7. and orrow, and all my members are as a 31, 10,

8 Upright men shall be h astonied at h Rom. this, and the innecent ishall stir up him i Acts self against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall k 2 Sam, be k stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find 1 one 11 Cor. wise man among you.

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my

12 They m change the night into day: m Deut. the light is short, because of darkness. nchap, 13 If I " wait, the grave is mine 14.14.

Before house: I have made my bed in the dark- be astonied at his day, as they that Before were affinished. cir. 1520, ness

14 I have said to corruption. Thou 5 art my father; to the worm, Thou art o chan. my mother, and my sister. Psalm

2 Cor.

7. 10.

p chap. 3. 17.

a chap.

32. 3.

e chap.

Psalm

d chap.

2 Cor. 7. 11.

e Prov.

20, 20,

Rev. 18. 23.

Esther

h Prov.

i chap.

7. 12.

s chap.

o Hebr.

2. 15. p Isaiah

13. 19.

12. 20.

g Jer.

22. 30.

8. 14.

5. 22. and

15 And where is now omy hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our Prest together is in the

CHAP, XVIII.

1 Bildad reproveth Job for presumption and imputience. 5 The culamities of the wicked.

THEN answered a Bildad the Shuhite and said.

& ch. 11 2 How long will it be ere you b make 2, 3. and an end of words? mark, and afterwards 34. 4. we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as 17. 4, 10. beasts, and reputed vile in your sight? 4 d He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee?

and shall the rock be removed out of his

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall 13. 9. and be eput out, and the spark of his fire

shall not shine. f 2 Kings 13. 5. 6 The light shall be. f dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put

out with him. 7 The steps of his strength shall be g chap. 5, 12, 13. straitened, and his s own counsel shall

cast him down. 8 For he is cast into ha net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the i robber shall prevail against

10 The snare is laid for him in the k 2 Peter ground, and k a trap for him in the

! Psalm 11 | Terrors shall make him afraid on 55. 17. every side, and shall drive him to his

12 His strength shall be hunger-bit-

m Psalm ten, and destruction shall be m ready at

13 It shall devour the strength of his skin: even the first-born of death shall devour his strength.

14 n His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the o king of terrors.

15 It shall P dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: brimstone shall

be scattered upon his habitation. 16 His 9 roots shall be dried up be-

q Psalm 37, 35. neath, and above shall his branch be cut off. r Prov. 17 His remembrance shall perish

10.7. from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street. s Luke 18 He shall be a driven from light into

darkness, and chased out of the world. 19 He shall neither have tson nor nephew among his people, nor any re-

maining in his dwellings. 20 They that come after him shall went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him u Psalm that x knoweth not God. x 2 Thess.

1. 8. Titus 1. 16.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Job complaining of his friends' cruelty, sheweth there is misery enough in him to gratify it: 21 he calleth for pity. THEN Job answered and said,

2 " How long will be b vex m; soul, a chap. and break me in pieces with words ? 3 These ten times have ye reproach- 1.6

ed me : ye are not ashamed that ye 2 Pet. make vourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, 42. 10. mine error d remained with myself. 5 If indeed ye will a mag ify your d Ezek,

selves against me, and plead against mc 34. 4. my reproach; 6 Know now that f God hath over - 38. 16.

thrown me, and hath compassed me 2 Cor. with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of g wrong, but 44. 11. I am h not heard: I cry aloud, but there g Jer. is no judgment. h James

8 He hath fenced up my was that 1 3.8. cannot pass, and he hath set darkness 3 James in my paths.

9 He hath stripped me of k my glory, k chap. and taken the crown from my head

10 He hath destroyed me on every and 30,11. side, and I am gone; and mine I hope I chap. hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of m his enemies. m Hebr.

12 His troops come " together and 12.7. raise up their way against me, and en- 34. 19. camp round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath put my brethren o far o Psalm from me, and mine acquaintance are 88. 18: verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my P p Micah familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my q maids, count me for a strang- q chap. er: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my, servant, and he gave r Titus me no answer; I entreated him with 2. 9, 10. my mouth.

17 My s breath is strange to my wife, schap. though I entreated for the children's 17.1 sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; #2 Kings I arose, and they spake against me.

19 All my " inward friends abhorred " Psalm me; and they whom I loved are turned 41.9.

against me. 20 x My bone cleaveth to my skin, x Psalm

and to my flesh; and I am escaped with 102. 5. the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have y pity y Col. upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand 3.12. of God hath touched me. 22 Why do ye persecute me zas God, z Psalm

and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now writ-

Luke

10 19.

Acts

3, 20,

15. 53.

a chap.

29. 9.

b Gal.

4. 18. c chap.

2 Tim.

4. 3. d Psalm

e Daniel

77. 11.

4. 31. Acts

12. 22.

Rev. 17. 7, 8. f Isaiah

B3. 10.

o Rev.

p Prov. 23. 8.

Mat. 27 3, 4.

q Prov.

2 Kings

Jer. 17.6.

s Deut.

Psalm

Jumes

12. 19.

Before t n! oh that they were printed in a he s restore, and shall not swallow it Before CHRIST bo k! down; according to his sub-tance shall christian. cir. 1520. bo k

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

25 For a I know that my Redeemer a Rom. liveth, and that he shall b stand at the 8. 38. b Daniel latter-day upon the earth: 12. 1.

26 And though after my skin svorms destroy this body, yet in 'my flesh shall I see God:

27 Whom I shall see d for myself, c Mat. and mine eyes shall behold, and not Phil.

another; though my reins be consumed 3. 21. within me. d Isaiah 26. 19. 28 But ye should say, Why e perse-7 Cor. cute we him? seeing the root of the

e ver. 22. matter is found in me. 29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the

4.29. sword, that ye may know there is f a f Eccl. judgment. 11. 9.

CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth in his turn the certain downfal and portion of the wicked

THEN answered a Zophar the Naamathire and said.

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this b I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this d of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked is e short, and the joy of the hypocrite

but for a moment? 6 Though his excellency mount up

to the heavens, and his fhead reach unto the clouds; 7 Yet be shall perish for ever like his

14. 13, 14. own dung: they which have seen him g Psalms Own dung . etc) 37.36, and shall say, Where is he?

8 He shall fly away as a dream, and h2Thess. shall h not be found; yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him shall

see him no more; neither shall i his i Rev. 12. 8. place any more behold him. k Hab. 10 k His children shall seek to please

2, 10. the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall ! lie down with him l Ezek. in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be m sweet in m Prov. 9. 17. his mouth, though he hide it under his

tongue : n Jer. 13 Though he spare it, and n forsake 13. 23.

it not, but keep it still within his mouth; 14 Tet his meat in his bowels is turn-

ed, it is the ogall of asps within him. 15 He hath swallowed down riches,

and he shall P vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly. 16 He shall suck the poison of asps:

the q viper's tongue shall slay him. 17 He shall r not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall

the restitution be, and he shall not re oice therein.

19 Because he hath oppressed and hath : Grsaken the poor; because he 109. 11. hath violently taken away an house t Mat. which he builded not;

20 Surely he shall not feel quietness 2, 13, in his helly; he shall a not save of that u Psalm which he desired.

21 There shall none of his meat be a 12. 20. I ft; therefore shall no man look for his x Jer.

22 In the y fulness of his sufficiency Luke he shall be in straits: every hand of the 16. 24 wicked shall come upon him.

23 When he is about to fill his belly, Rev. God shall 2 cast the fury of his wrath 18.7. upon him, and shall rain it upon him 2 Num.
2 Num.
2 Num.
2 Num.
2 Num. while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, 11. 33. and the bow of steel shall strike him & Isaiah through.

25 It is c drawn and cometh out of c Deut. the body; yea, the glistering sword co. 32. 41. meth out of his gall: terrors are upon

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: da fire not blown shall con- d Hebr. sume him; it shall go ill with him that 12.29. is left in his tabernacle

27 The e heavens shall reveal his ini - e Rom. quity; and the fearth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall g Rev. depart, and his goods shall flow away 18.17. in the day of his weath.

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage hap- h Mat. pointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Job craveth to be patiently heard: 7 he sheweth that sometimes the wicked do so prosper that the; aespise God; 16 although at other times their destruction is manifest, &c.

BUT Job answered and said, 2 a Hear diligently my speech; and a James let this be your consolations.

3 b Suffer me that I may speak; and b Hebr. after that I have spoken mock on.

4 As for me, is my complaint c to c 2 Kings man? and if it were so, why should no: 6. 26.

my spirit be troubled? 5 Mark me, and be d astonished, and 119, 120.

lay your hand upon your mouth. 6 Even when I remember I am afraid. f Jer.

and e trembling taketh hold on my flesh. I

7 f Wherefore do tie wicked live, be Hab. come old, yea, are g mighty in power?

8 Their h seed is established in their 13. 4. sight with them, and their offspring be- and 17. fore their eyes.

9 Their houses are safe from fear, 14. 20.

neither is the i rod of God upon them. 10 Their buil gendereth, and k faileth & Lev. not; their cow calveth, and casteth not 16. 11.

Psalm

q Psalm

Rev.

t Acts

Before 11 They send forth their little ones; CHRIST like 1 a flock, and their children dance. cir. 1520.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, Ps. 144, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, m Mat. and m in a moment go down to the 24. 38. grave Luke 12. 19.

14 Therefore they say unto God, " Depart from us: for we desire not the

knowledge of thy ways. e Exod. 15 . What is the Almighty, that we

> should serve him? and what profit should we have if we pray unto him? 16 Lo, P their good is not in their

> hand: the counsel of the wicked is far

22 Luke

19. 14.

Zeph.

1. 12. Mal.

3. 14

p Gen. 49. 6.

Psalm

Prov. 1. 10.

q Luke 12, 46.

* Isaiah 17. 13.

s Rev.

t Rev.

2 Psalm

x Isaiah

40. 13. v chap.

20. 22.

& Eccl.

c Mat.

e chap.

f chap.

2 Peter

2. 9. g Mat.

14. 4.

Gal.

2. 11.

h Luke

16. 22.

i Hebr.

9. 27.

20.7,

7. 16.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God a distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as r stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm car-

Zeph. rieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children; s he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall t drink of the wrath of the

14. 10.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is a cut off in the midst?

22 Shall any x teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth in his y full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His 2 breasts are full of milk, and

= Psalm his bones are moistened with marrow. 17. 10.

25 And another dieth in the a bittera Lev. 3. 15. ness of his soul, and never eateth with

26 They shall lie down b alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, c I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imaginè against me

28 For ye say, Where is the d house d chap. 1. 18, 19. Psalm of the prince? and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their

tokens, 30 That the wicked is freserved to the day of destruction? they shall be

brought forth to the day of wrath. 31 Who shall declare his way s to his

face? and who shall repay him what he hath done? 32 Yet shall he be brought to the h

grave, and shall remain in the tomb. 33 The clods of the valley shall be

sweet unto him, and every man shall i draw after him, as there are innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth

k Isaiah k falsehood ? 50, 11,

CHAP. XXII.

profiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Joh of CHRIST diverse sins: 11 he exhanteth Job to cir. 1520. repentance, &c.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said.

2 Can a man be a profitable unto God, a chap. as he that is wise may be profitable un- 35. 2 to himself?

3 Is it any b pleasure to the Almighty b 1 Sam. that thou art righteous? or is it gain to 15. 22. him that thou makest thy ways perfect.

4 Will he ereprove thee for fear or John thee? will he enter with thee into judg- 4.23. ment? 39, 11,

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities d infinite d John

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from 9. 2. Acts thy brother for nought, and stripped the 28. 4. naked of their clothing. e chap.

7 Thou hast not given water to the 31, 37. weary to drink, and thou hast f with- f Prov. holden bread from the hungry. 25, 21

8 But as for the mighty man, s he had 2.15.
the earch; and the honourable man g Psalm
12.8.

dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the h arms of the fatherless h chap. have been broken.

10 Therefore snares are round about 1 Cor. thee, and i sudden fear troubleth thee; i 1 Sam.

11 Or darkness that thou canst not 28. 20. see; and abundance of k waters cover & Psalm

12 Is not God in the 1 height of hea- / Psalm ven? and, behold, the height of the 115.3.

stars, how high they are ! 13 And thou sayest, m How doth God m Zech. know? can he judge through the dark 1. 12.

cloud ? 14 " Thick clouds are a covering to n Psalm

him that he seeth not, and he walketh 139. 12. in the circuit of heaven. 15 Hast thou o marked the old way of Cor.

which wicked men have trodden; 2 Peter 16 Which were cut down out of time 2

whose foundation was poverflown with a p Mat. flood; Which said unto God, Depart 17

from us; and what can the Almighty do q for them?

18 Yet he r filled their houses with 4.6. good things: but the counsel of the 44. 16. wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see it, and are glad; 17. 14. and the innocent s laugh them to scorn. Psalm

20 Whereas our substance is not cut 58. 10. down; but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace; thereby " good shall 2. u Mat. come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from 1 Tim. his mouth, and lay up his words x in 4. 8. thine heart.

119. 11. 23 If thou return to the Almighty thou shalt be y built up, thou shalt put 4.21 away iniquity far from thy tabernacles. y Psalm

24 Then shalt thou lay up 2 gold as 22 Chr. dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones 1. 15.

1 Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy a the darkness, neither hath he covered Before CHRIST CHRIST defence, and thou shalt have plenty of the darkness, from my face.

26 For then shalt thou have thy b dea Prov. light in the Almighty, and shalt clift up 1. 4. b Song thy face unto God 2. 3.

c 1 John 3. 21.

d Isaiah

1. 3.

2, 8.

a Neh. 5. 18.

ch. 6. 2.

b Song

c Psalm

Luke

6. 45.

51. 4.

Mal.

3. 17

10. 22.

& Psalm

o Rom.

q Hab.3, 16.

* Isaiah

57. 16. s Isaiah

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall dhear thee, and thou

shalt pay thy vows.
28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee; e Psalm and the elight shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and f James he shall save the f humble person.

g Eccl. 9. 14. h 1 Tim. 30 g He shall deliver the island of the innocent; and it is delivered by the pureness of thine h hands.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. S God, though invisible, observeth our ways; 11 Job asserteth his innocency. 13 God's decree immutable.

THEN Job answered and said,

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter; my a stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might b find him! that I might come even to his

4 I would corder my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would a know the words which he d Psalm would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 Will he plead against me with his e Isaiah great power ? e No; but he would put

strength in me. 7 There the righteous might disf Hebr. pute with him; so should I be deliver-

ed for ever from my g judge. 8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot

g chap. 22.5, 6,7. h Acts i perceive him :

17. 27. i 1 Tim. 9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he k k Psalm hideth himself on the right hand, that I 44. 24. cannot see him :

10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath I tried me I shall

come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his steps; his m 2 Tim. way have I kept, and m not declined.

4. 10. Rev. 12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have 2. 10. n Psalm esteemed the words of his mouth " 119. 72. more than my necessary food.

> 13 But he is in one mind, and o who can turn hlm? and what his soul desir-

eth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is p1Thess. p appointed for me; and many such things are with him.

15 Therefore am I 9 troubled at his presence; when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart r soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

cir. 1520.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness often goeth unpunished. 12 Of God's providence over all things. 19 A secret judgment is for the wicked.

WHY, seeing a times are not hidden a Gen. from the Almighty, do they that know Psalm him not see his days?

2 Some b remove the land-marks; b Deuts they violently take away flocks, and feed 19. 14. Prov.

3 They drive away the ass of the fa- Hosea therless; they take the widow's ox for a 5.10. pledge;

4 They turn the needy out of the way; the d poor of the earth hide them- & Prov.

selves together. 5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert go they forth to their work, e rising be- e Prov. times for a prey: the wilderness yield. 4. 16. eth food for them and for their chil-

dren. 6 They reap every one his f corn in f Jame's the field: and they gather the vintage 5. 4.

of the wicked; 7 They cause the g naked to lodge g Deut. without clothing, that they have no cov- 24. 12, 13,

ering in the cold. 8 They are wet with the showers of

the mountains, and embrace the h rock h Hebr. for want of a shelter 9 They i pluck the fatherless from the i Hosea.

breast, and take a pledge of the poor; 10.14.

10 They cause him to go maked with-6.10.
out clothing, and they take away the k k Deum

sheaf from the hungry; 11 Which make oil within their walls,

and tread their wine-presses, and 1 suf- 1 Jer. fer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out; m yet God layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that " rebel 50.21. against the light they know not the 8.11. ways thereof, nor abide in the paths Mal. thereof.

14 The murderer, rising with the 3.26. light, killeth the poor and needy, and o in the night is as a thief.

15 The eye also of the adulterer 5. 16. waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye

P shall see me; and disguiseth his face. p Mat. 16 In the dark they dig through 5.27. houses, which they had marked for

themselves in the day-time: 4 they know g Jer. not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the r shadow of death: if one know r Gen-them, they are in the terrors of the sha-3, 8, 23; dow of death.

18 He is swift as the waters; their

portion is cursed in the earth: 5 he be- \$ 1 Kings holdeth not the way of the vineyards. 19 Drought and heat consume the

snow-waters; so doth the grave those t Psam' which have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the 17 Because I was not cut off's before worm shall feed sweetly on him : he

CHRIST

o Isaiah

o Psalm

Before shall be " no more remembered; and cir. 1520, wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil-entreateth the x barren u Psalms that beareth not: and doeth not good to 37.36, and the widow.

104. 35.

22 He y draweth also the mighty with Prov. his power: he riseth up, and no man is x 1 Sam. sure of life. Obadiah

23 Though it be given him to be in verse 12. safety whereon he resteth; yet 2 his

eyes are upon their ways.

7 Esther 3, 8. 24 They are exalted for a a little while, Rev. 16.14. and but are gone and brought low, they are taken out of the way as all other, and ≈ Psalm cut off as the b tops of the ears of corn.

Hab. 25 And if it be c not so now, who will a Psalms make me a liar, and make my speech

37. 2. and nothing worth ?

b Psalmt 55. 23. Luke 12. 20. c 2 Cor. 1. 24.

CHAP. XXV.

Bildad asserteth the sovereignty of God, before whom man cannot be justified.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said.

a Mat.

18. 18.

b Rev.

1. 20. I Gen.

2. 1. e James

1. 17. f Rom. 3. 25.

g Rom. 8. 20.

h Psalm

22. 6.

è chap.

20. 20. 2 Tim.

d chap.

12. 3, 4. Ezek. 12. 19.

e Prov. 15. 11.

f Psalm

24. 2.

g Prov. 30. 4.

66. 1. į Psalm

104. 5.

6. 15. c Col.

2 a Dominion and b fear are with him: he maketh c peace in his high places. 3 Is there any number of his d armies?

and upon whom doth not his e light arise?

4 How then can man be fjustified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?

5 Behold, even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not g pure in his sight:

6 How much less man that is h a worm; and the son of man which is a worm?

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Job, reproving Bildad's uncharitable spirit, 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.

BUT Job answered and said,

2 How hast thou a helped him that is a Prov. 25. 11. Eccl. without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength? 12. 10, 11.

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath b no wisdom? and how hast thou c 11. 2, 3. c Acts plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 d To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 . Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and f hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds, and the cloud is 8 not rent

under them. h Isaiah

9 He holdeth back the face of his h throne, and i spreadeth his cloud upon

10 He hath compassed the waters with A chap. k bounds, I until the day and night come 38. 8. Rev. to an end.

21. 1. m 2 Peter 2. 10. 11 The pillars of heaven tremble, and are astonished at his m reproof.

12 He divideth the sea with his pow er, and by his understanding he smiteth through the " proud.

13 By his spirit he hath garnished n Jer. the heavens; his hand hath formed the 9.23. crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: 27.1. but how P little a portion is heard of p John 16. 12. q 2 Cor. 4. 7. him? but the 9 thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Fob protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope, &c.

MOREOVER, a Job continued his a Prov. parable, and said,

2 As God liveth, who hath b taken & Psalms away my judgment; and the Almighty, 9. 4. and who hath vexed by soul;

3 All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nos-c Acts 17, 25.

4 My lips shall not speak d wicked-d zeph. ness, nor my tongue utter deceit. 3. 13. 5 God forbid that I should e justify e Gal.

you: till I die I will f not remove my 2. 11. integrity from me. 6 My righteousness & I hold fast, and

g chap. 2. 8. will not let it go: h my heart shall not reproach me so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, is Sam. and he that riseth up against me as the 18.32. unrighteous.

8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God k taketh away his soul? k Luke

9 Will God hear his cry when 1 trou- 12. 20. ble cometh upon him?

10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he m always call upon m Psalm

God? 11 " I will teach you by the hand of n Luke God; that which is with the Almighty 12. 32.

will I not conceal. 12 Behold, all ye yourselves have

seen it; why then are ye thus altogether o vain.

13 This is the portion of a wicked 4.2. man with God, and the heritage of P p Rev. oppressors, which they shall receive of 6.17. the Almighty.

14 If his children be multiplied, it is for the 1 sword; and his offspring shall q Esther not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death; and his widows shall r Prov. s not weep.

s Psalm 16 Though he theap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay; t Hab.

17 He may prepare it, but " the just Luke 12. shall put it on, and the innocent shall 18, 19. divide the silver. Prov.

18 He buildeth his house * as a moth, and as a booth that the keeper maketh, 7, 27,

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall y not be gathered: 2 he openeth y 2 Kings

92, 20. z Psalm his eyes, and he is not. 20 Terrors take hold on him as wa- 37. ters, a tempest stealeth him away a in a Exort the night.

Refore CHRIST cir. 1520. & Dan. 4. 31. c Exod. 14. 25. Judges 4. 17. Amos

2. 14.

a Prov.

23. 4.

Mat.

6, 33,

b Exod.

c Isaiah

29. 15.

1 Cor.

4.33.

Eccl

1. 13.

e Isaiah

F Exod.

24. 10.

g chap. 22. 25. Mat.

20. 19.

h Prov.

14. 23.

Phil.

i Prov.

1. 9, 10.

k Psalm

119, 14,

& Rom.

1 Cor.

James 1. 5, 17. n Psalm

25. 9.

John

11. 15.

e Rom.

11. 33.

2, 11,

q Exod.

25. 11.

Mat.

13. 44.

4. 13. and

Prov. 18. 1.

10. 4. and

28. 28.

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth, and as a storm, b hurleth him out of his place.

22 For Gad shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain c flee out of

his hand.

23 Men shall d clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place. d Rev. 18. 20. and 19. 1. 2, 3.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Man may search deep into nature, but God's ways are beyond his reach.

SURELY there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they a fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and b brass is molten out of the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all d perfection; the stones of darkness, and the shadow of d 1 Kings

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it cometh c bread; and under it is turned up as it

were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of f sapphires; and it hath dust of gold.

7 There is 8 a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen.

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rocks; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He h cutteth out rivers among the ocks; and his eye i seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing, and the thing that is k hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 But | where shall wisdom be found? and where is the m place of understand-

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the " land of the

m1 Kings living 14 The o depth saith, It is not in me;

and the sea saith, It is not with me. 15 It cannot be gotten for P gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious 9 onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it; and the exchange of it shall not be for " jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of s pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies.

19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisdom, and where is the place of understanding,

21 Seeing it is thid from the eyes of CHRIST all living, and kept close from the fowls cir. 1520. of the air?

22 Destruction and death say, We & Mat. have heard the fame thereof with our 13. 44.

23 a God understandeth the way there- u Mat. of, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the x Prov. earth, and x seeth under the whole hea- 15.3. Hebr. 4. 13.

25 To make the y weight for the y Amos winds, and he weigheth the waters by

26 When he made 2 a decree for the Amos rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then did he see it, and a declare Rom. it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it b Deut.

28 And b unto man he said, Behold, c Psalm the c fear of the Load, that is wisdom, Prov. and to depart from evil is understanding. 1.7.

CHAP. XXIX.

Fob bemoaneth himself when he remembereth his former prosperity and honour.

MOREOVER, Job a continued his a 1 Peter parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as in b months past, b Hebr. as in the days when God preserved me;

3 When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through c darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, when the d secret of God was upon my a Fsa tabernacle:

5 When the Almighty was yet e with 6. 12. me, when my children were about me;

6 When I washed my steps with f Genesis butter, and s the rock poured me out s Deut. rivers of oil;

7 When I h went out to the gate, 26.6. through the city; when I prepared my seat in the street!

8 The young men saw me, and i hid 6 Mat. themselves; and the aged arose and stood up.

9 The princes k refrained talking, and k James laid their hand on their mouth.

10 The nobles held their peace, and 18. 19. their tongue cleaved to the roof of their

mouth. 11 When the ear heard me, then it

m blessed me; and when the eye saw 29. e, n it gave witness to me;

n Mark

12 Because I delivered the poor that
John me, n it gave witness to me;

had o none to help him. 13 P The blessing of him that 4 was 72. 12 ready to perish came upon me; and I i. 16.

caused the widow's heart to sing for joy. q Prov. 14: I put on righteousness, and it , Psalm

clothed me: my judgment was as a robe 132.9. and a diadem.

15 I was eyes to the blind, and feet Num. was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor; and 4.6. the cause which I knew not, " I search. u Prov 25.9. ed out.

h Dent.

l Judges

cried, and the fatherless, and him that 18. 37.

@ Psalm

6 Mat.

17 And I broke the x jaws of the CHRIST wicked, and y plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

nest, and I shall multiply my days as the y I Sam. sand. 17. 35 ≃ Psalm 19 My root was spread out by the 30, 6,

x Psalm

a Gen.

c 2 Sam.

Isaiah

40. 31.

e Prov.

8.34. f Prov.

71. 14. g Acts 17, 11.

h Psalm

i Prov.

& Luke

24, 41.

b Titus

€ Prov.

d Isaiah

Zeph.

e Amos

14

f Deut.

28, 48,

g Gen.

21. 10.

2 Cor.

ä James

i Psalms

k Prov.

/ Mat.

26. 67.

n Zech 3.1.

o Acts

13. 10.

7. 12.

25. 8. & Jer. waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

18 Then z I said, I shall die in my a

20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was d renewed in my hand. 21 Unto me men gave ear, and e wait-

ed and kept silence at f my counsel. 22 s After my words they spake not

again; and my speech dropped upon 23 And they waited for me h as for

the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain. 24 If I i laughed on them, they k be-

lieved it not; and the light of my coun-

tenance they cast not down. 25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Fob's honour is turned into extreme contempt: 15 his prosperity into calamity.

BUT now they that are younger than 2 Kings I a have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the b strength of their hands profit me, in whom old

age was perished?

3 For want and famine they were d solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste:

4 Who cut up e mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their f meat.

5 They were g driven forth from among men (they cried after them as after a thurf)

6 To dwell in the clefts of the valleys,

in caves of the earth, and in the rocks. 7 Among the bushes they h brayed, under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of base men; they were viler than the earth.

9 And now am I their i song; yea, I am their byword.

35.15. and 69, 13,

> 10 They abhor me, they k flee far from me, and spare not to 1 spit in my face.

11 Because he hath loosed my cord m Psalm and m afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

> 12 Upon my n right hand rise the youth, they push away my feet, and they rise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They o mar my path, they r set forward my calamity, they have a no

p Zech. 1. 15. q Deut. 14 They reame upon me as a wide \$2. 36. " Psalm breaking in of waters: in the desolation way, and a mine heart walked after mine 2 cor. \$0. 12, 13. they rolled themselves upon me.

15 * Terrors are turned upon me; Before CHRIST they pursue my soul as the wind; and cir. 1520 my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my soul is poured out s Jer. upon me: the days of affliction have 17.17. taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in me in " " Lam. the night-season, and my sinews x take x Prov. no rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my y garment changed: it bindeth me y Psalm about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath east me into the 2 mire, 2 Psalms and I am become like dust and ashes. 89, 30,

20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I a stand up, and thou bre- a Jer. gardest me not.

with thy strong hand thou opposest thy- c Psalm 21 Thou art become cruel to me; 15. 22.

self against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my d substance.

107, 27, 23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the chouse appoint- Eccl. ed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not f stretch out f Mat, his hand to the grave, though they cry 14. 31.

in his destruction. 25 Did not g I weep for him that was g Rom.

in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor? 26 When h I looked for good, then h Jer. 8, 15.

evil came unto me; and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

27 My i bowels boiled, and rested i Col. not; the days of affliction k prevented & Amos

28 I went 1 mourning m without the 1 Psalm sun: I stood up, and I cried in the con- m Psalm gregation.

29 I am " a brother to dragons, and a "Jer.

companion to owls.

30 ° My skin is black upon me, and 6 Lam. my bones are burnt with heat.

31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my p organ into the voice of 24.7. them that weep.

CHAP. XXXI.

Job maketh a solemn protestation of his integrity in several duties.

I MADE a covenant with a mine eyes; a Mat. why then should I b think upon a maid? 5.28.

2 For what contion of God is there 14, 4 from above? and what inheritance of c Hebr. the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked ! d Isaiah and da strange punishment to the work- Jude 7

ers of iniquity? 4 Doth not he o see my ways, and 16.9.

count all my steps ? 5 If I have f walked with vanity, or if f Eph.

my g foot hath hasted to deceit; 6 Let me be hweighed in an ever 5 balance, that God i may know mine in-

tegrity. i Psalm 7 If my step hath turned out of the 130, 3.

k Eccl. 11. 9. Ezek. 6. 9.

h Psalm

Before eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to not, Oh that we had of r his flesh! we Before CHRIST my hands;

cir. 1520. 8 Then let me ! sow and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out. Lev. 16. 16. Mat. 7. 2. 9 If mine heart have been deceived m by a woman, or if I have a laid wait at

my neighbour's door; 10 Then let my wife grind unto another, and let oothers bow down upon

0 2 Sam.

m Eccl.

n Jer.

5. 10.

12. 11.

q Prov.

25. 17.

u Luke

3. 5.

1. 27.

a Mat.

1. 16.

58. 5.

c Isaiah

d 2 Chr.

e chap.

f Gen.

g Phil. 2. 12.

h Psalm

52. 7.

Prov.

10. 15.

Luke

i Esther

5. 11. James

k Rom.

1. 23. / Mat.

m Hosea

n 1 Sam. 15. 23,

o Mat.

4. 10. p Psalm

35. 15.

8 Rom.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, ø Gen. it is an iniquity to be punished by the 38. 24.

> 12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would a root out all

mine increase. r 1 Sam.

13 If I did r despise the cause of my man-servant, or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God \$2Thess. riseth up? and when he s visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 Did not he that made me in the t Mal. womb make thim? and did not one 2, 10, fashion us in the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from their "desire, or have caused the eyes of

the widow to fail;

x Rom. 17 Or have * eaten my morsel myself 12. 13. alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

v 1 Tim. 18 (For from y my mouth he was brought up with me, as with a father, ≈ James and I have guided 2 her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without cov-

ering b 2 Tim.

20 If his loins have not blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have clifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in d the gate;

22 e Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder-blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.

23 For destruction from God was a g terror to me, and by reason of his high-

ness I could not endure. 24 If I have made gold my hope, or

have said to the fine gold, Thou art my h confidence.

25 If I i rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much;

26 If I k beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness,

27 And 1 my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath m kissed my hand;

28 This also were an iniquity " to be punished by the judge: for I should have o denied the God that is above.

29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that P hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him;

30 (Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin, by wishing a curse to his soul;) cannot be satisfied;

32 (The s stranger did not lodge in the street ; but I opened my doors to the r Psalm traveller;)

33 If I covered my transgressions tas 19. 21. Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my

34 (Did I fear a great multitude, or 28.13. did the "contempt of families terrifyme, Acts 5.8. that I * kept silence, and went not out 25. 15. of the door?

35 Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would y answer me, and that mine adver- y Psalm 26. 1. sary had written a book :

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as 2 a crown to me: 5.11

37 I would a declare unto him the a 1 Peter number of my steps; as a prince would 3.15. I b go near unto him) 38 If my land cry against me, or c Hab.

that the furrows likewise thereof com- 2. 11.

plain;

39 If I have deaten the fruits thereof d James without money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life;

40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The echup. words of Job oare ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends: 11 he reproveth them for not satisfying of Job: 16 he declareth his great zeal to speak.

SO these three men a ceased to an- a chap. swer Job, because he was b righteous b chap. in his own eyes.

Then was kindled the wrath of Gal. 18. Elihu, the son of Barachel the d Buz-d Gen. ite of the kindred of Ram; against Job 22. 21. was his wrath kindled, because he justified . himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had f con-fchap.

9.20. and demned Job.

4 Now Elihu had waited till Job had Acts spoken, because they were g elder than 24.5.

5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men. then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu, the son of Barachel the Buzite, answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was h James h afraid, and durst not shew you mine 1.19. opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak and 8.8,9.
Hebr. multitude of years should teach k wis-

8 But there is 1 a spirit in man; and the m inspiration of the Almighty giveth 3, 20, them understanding.

9 n Great men are not always wise; 16.17. neither do the o aged understand judg- n 1 Cor.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; 12.8 31 If the men of my tabernacle said I also will shew mine opinion.

t Gen.

g chap.

4. 11.

i chap. k 1 Cor.

2. 6, 7. /1 Cor. 11.25, and

1 Cor.

Before CHRIST

• Prov. 18. 13.

q Acts 18. 28. 7 1 Tim.

s 1 Cor.

1. 29. # Jer.

9. 23.

u chap. 1, 21.

x Amos

y 1 Cor. 1. 19.

≥ 2 Cor.

5. 14.

a Acts

b Mat.

c Eph.

d Lev.

19. 15.

e Acts

f Mat. 22. 16.

g Acts 12, 23.

a Acts

10.33.

å chap.

e 2 Cor.

f chap. 13, 21.

g Deut.

h chap.

s chap.

k chap.

14. 17. I chap.

73, 14,

13. 27. n chap.

m chap.

o James

3./2.

9. 30.

5. 20.

32. 8.

cir. 1520. gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, P I attended unto you; and, behold, there was none of you that 9 convinced Job, or that answered his

13 * Lest ye should say, * We have found out wisdom: " God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now, he hath not directed his words against me; neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were x amazed; they answered no more; they y left off speaking.

16 When I had waited (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more)

17 I said, I will answer also my part; I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of matter; the spirit

within me z constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath a no vent; it is ready to burst like b new bottles.

20 I will speak that I may be refreshed: I will c open my lips, and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, d accept any man's person; neither let me give e flattering titles unto man.

22 For f I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my Maker would soon & take me away.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Elihu offereth himself instead of God to reason with Job: 8 he excuseth God from giving an account of his ways.

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken a to all

my words. & Psalm

2 Behold, now I have b opened my 37, 31, mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

c1Thess. 3 My words shall be of the c upright-1. 3, 4. ness of my heart; and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The d Spirit of God hath made me,

and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up;

6 Behold, I am according to thy wish e in God's stead; I also am formed out

of the clay.

7 Behold, f my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine g hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 I am h clean without transgression, I am i innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he k findeth occasions against me, he 1 counteth me for his ene-

11 He putteth m my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, o in this thou art not just;

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I | I will answer thee, that God is P great- Before CHRIST er than man.

JOB.

13 Why dost thou q strive against him ? for he r giveth not account of any p Psalm of his matters.

q Isaiah 14 For God s speaketh once, yea, 45.9 twice, yet man perceiveth it not. * Mat

15 In " a dream, in a vision of the 20.15. e Psalm night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, 62. 11. t Micah in slumberings upon the bed, 6, 6,

16 Then he * openeth the ears of men, and y sealeth their instruction.

17 That he may z withdraw man from his purpose, and hide a pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from 49. 12. the pit, and his life from b perishing by Z Acts the sword. a 2 Cor.

19 He is chastened also with pain 12.7. upon his bed, and the multitude of his 11.32 bones with strong pain:

20 So that his life d abhorreth bread, 27.9. and his soul dainty meat. 107. 18.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that @ Psalm it cannot be seen, and his bones that 102.5. were not seen f stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto 22. 17. the grave, and his life to the g destroy- g 2 Sam.

23 If there be ha messenger with h2 Cor. him, an i interpreter, one among a 5.20. thousand, to shew unto man his k up- 13.52 rightness: Acts

24 Then he is gracious unto him, and 2. 38. saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit; I have found a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's; he shall return I to the days of IPsalm 103. 4. his youth:

26 He shall m pray unto God, and he m 2 Chr. will be favourable unto him; and he 33.12. shall " see his face with joy: for he will " Psalm render unto man his righteousness.

27 He looketh upon men; and if any say, o I have sinned, and perverted that 02 Sam. which was right, and it P profited me p Rom.

28 He will deliver his soul from going into the 4 pit, and his life shall see q Isaiah the light.

+ Heb.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God toftentimes with man,

truice 30 r To bring back his soul from the and pit, to be enlightened with the light of Micah

the living. 31 Mark well, O Job; hearken unto r Psalm me; hold thy peace, and I will speak. 56. 13.

32 If thou hast any thing to say s an- 1. 24. swer me; speak; for I desire to justify

33 If not, hearken unto me; hold Psalm thy peace, and I shall teach thee " wis- u Prov.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God all perfect cannot be unjust in his doings.

FURTHERMORE, Elihu answered and said, a Prov.

2 Hear my words, O a ye wise men; 1.5.

6 1 Tim.

c chap.

d Rom. 12. 1

e Luke

1. 6. f chap.

19. 7. g chap. 9. 17.

k Psalm

50. 18.

3, 14,

n Psalm

o Psalm

5, 21,

Psalm

r 1 Chr. 29. 11.

& Prov.

Psalm

26.9.

u Gen.

3. 19.

Eccl.

10. 15.

23. 3.

x 1 Cor.

y 2 Sam.

z Exod.

b Rev.

c Exod.

2. 45. e 2 Chr.

16. 9. f Psalm 139. 12.

g Ezra 9. 13.

i Daniel

k Rev.

! Rev.

19. 18.

12. 29.

18. 8.

12. 7

12. 11.

Before and gaive ear b unto me ye that have christ knowledge: cir. 1520.

3 For the cear trieth words, as the

mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is a good. 5 For Job hath e said, I am righteous; and God hath taken away my

judgment.

6 Should f I lie against my right? my wound is incurable 8 without transgression.

h chap. 7 What man is h like Job, who drink-Prov.

eth up scorning i like water;

8 Which k goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men?

9 For he hath 1 said, It profiteth a ? chap. 9. 22. m Mal. man m nothing that he should delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: Far be it from God that he should do " wickedness, and from the Almighty that he should com-

mit iniquity. 11 For the work of a man shall he o render unto him, and cause every man

62. 12. to P find according to his ways. p Prov.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty q perq Gen. vert judgment.

13 Who hath r given him a charge over the earth? or who hath 3 disposed

the whole world?

14 If he set his heart upon man, if he gather unto himself his spirit and his breath,

15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto " dust.

16 It now thou hast " understanding, hear this; hearken to the voice of my words:

17 Shall even he that hateth right y govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just !

18 Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Te are un-

godly ? 22, 28, a Rom.

19 How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands.

20 b In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away d without hand. d Daniel

21 For e his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 There is f no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man g

more than right, that he should enter

into judgment with God. h Daniel

24 He shall h break in pieces mighty men without number, and i set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he k knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are I destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men Before in the m open sight of others;

cir. 1520. 27 Because they a turned back from him, and would not consider any of his m Psalm

28 So that they cause the ocry of the 2.20.

poor to come unto him, and P he hear- o James eth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he giveth q quietness, whe p Psalm then can make trouble? and when he q 2 Sam. hideth his face, who then can behold Isaiah him? whether it be done against a na- 26. 3 tion, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest

the people be r ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto 12. 28. God, I have s borne chastisement, I will s Psalm not offend any more: Dan. 9. 7.

32 That which " I see not, teach thou t chap. me; if I have done iniquity, I will do x 42.5 no more.

33 Should it be according to thy mind ! x chap. he will recompense it, whether thou re. 5. 14. fuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men of understanding tell me,

and let a wise man hearken that thow or, 35 Job hath spoken without know or, 35 Job hath spoken without wis My falledge, and his words were without wis ther, let gob be

36 || My desire is, that Job may be tried, tried unto the end, because of his an- Genesis 22. 1. swers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his 13. sin; he y clappeth his hands among us, y chap. and multiplieth his words against God. 27, 23,

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Comparison is not to be made with God. 9 Many cry to God in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.

ELIHU spake moreover, and said,

2 a Thinkest thou this to be right, a Rom: that thou saidst, My righteousness is b 2.15. more than God's? 3 For thou saidst, c What advantage c chap.

will it be unto thee? and, What profit 9. 20. shall I have if I be cleansed from my sin?

4 I will d answer thee, and thy com- d chap.

panions with thee. 5 . Look unto the heavens, and see; e Psalm

and behold the clouds, which f are high- 8.3. er than thou. 6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou ge Jer.

against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 If thou be righteous, what h givest h Psalm thou him? or what i receiveth he of 16.2.

thine hand ? 8 Thy wickedness may k hurt a man k EccL

as thou art, and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

9 By reason of the multitude of op- 6. 18. pressions they make the oppressed to m Luke cry: they cry out by reason of the cry; they cry out by reason of the arm + Heb. of the mighty:

10 But none saith, Where is God my 149.2. † Maker, who giveth a songs in the n Acts night;

11 Who • teacheth us more than the 94.12

p Prov. 1. 28.

o Psalm

r chap.

19. 26 s Psalm

ż Ezra

9. 13. a chap.

27. 12.

10. 31.

b 2 Cor.

c Deut. 32. 3. d 2 Cor.

2. 17.

e Prov.

25. 14. f Psalm

g 2 Peter

2. 9. h' Psalm

i Psalm

34. 15. k Rev.

3. 11. / Psalm

107. 10.

m 2 Chr.

33. 12.

n chap.

o Psalm

p 1 Cor. 11. 30.

q Mat. 23, 27.

r Rom.

s Psalm

55. 23.

Deut.

72. 4.

18. 19.

y Psalm

≈ James

a Psalm

2. 12.

25. 21.

23. 17. 21 Psalm

36. 8.

33. 16.

51. 17.

f Hebr.

40, 13

m 1 Cor.

Psalm

/ Psalm

m Psalm

13, 12 n Psalm

Before beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser CHRIST than the fowls of heaven?

12 There they cry, but P none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil

13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty 1 regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt : not see him, yet ' judgment is before him: therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now, because it is not so, he hath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth it : not in great extremity :

16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth " in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Elihu sheweth how God is just in his ways; 16 how Job's sins hinder God's blessings. 24 Of God's great works.

ELIHU also proceeded and said,

2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee that I have yet to speak on a God's a 1 Cor.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from b afar and will c ascribe righteousness to

4 For truly my words shall not be d false: he that is perfect in knowledge is e with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, f and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom.

6 He s preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth h right to the poor.

7 He withdraweth not i his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the k throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And if they be bound in 1 fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their m work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 He n openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in o prosperity,

and their years in pleasures: 12 But if they obey not, they shall P

perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the 4 hypocrites in heart 1 heap up wrath; they cry not when he bindeth them :

14 They s die in youth, and their life is among the unclean.

15 He delivereth the " poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression:

16 Even so would be have removed thee out of the strait into x a broad x Psalm place, where there is no straitness; and that which should be set on thy table should be y full of fatness.

17 But thou hast z fulfilled the judgment of the wicked : judgment and justice a take hold on thee.

18 Because there is wrath, beware lest Before he take thee away with his stroke: then CHRIST a b great ransom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy c riches ? no, b Psalm not gold, nor all the forces of strength. 49. 7.

20 Desire not the d night, when peo- c Prov. ple are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: 1.8. for this hast thou chosen rather than d Exod. affliction. e Psalm

22 Behold, God exalteth by his pow- 66.18. er: who s teacheth like him?

23 Who hath h enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou hast i wrought iniquity.

24 Remember that thou k magnify i 1 John his work, which men behold.

s work, which men below. 25 Every man may 1 see it; man may 15.3. I Psalm behold it afar off.

26 Behold, God is great, and m we know him not; neither can " the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh o small the drops o Psalm of water: they pour down rain accord- 147. 8. ing to the vapour thereof,

28 Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man P abundantly.

29 Also can any understand the 9 68.9. spreadings of the clouds, or the r noise q Psalm of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he s spreadeth his light 18, 12. upon it, and covereth the bottom of the 37.3.

31 For by them judgeth he the peo- f Acts ple; he giveth a meat in abundance. 14.17

32 With x clouds he covereth the u Hebr. light; and commandeth it not to shine, x 1 Kings by the cloud that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning the vapour.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 God is to be feared for his great works; 15 his wisdom is unsearchable in them.

AT this also my heart a trembleth, a chap. and is moved out of his place.

2 Hear attentively the b noise of his b Amos voice, and the sound that goeth out of 3.8. his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole c Prov. heaven, and his d lightning unto the d Isaiah ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth: he thun- Rev. 18. 1. dereth with the voice of his excellency; Psalm and he will not stay them when his voice 29. 2. is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice: f great things doeth he, which f Rev. we g cannot comprehend.

6 For h he saith to the snow, Be thou 77, 19. h Gen. on the earth; likewise to the small irain, and to the great rain of his strength. i Psalm

7 He k sealeth up the hand of eve 11.6 ry man, that all men 1 may know his & Exod. work.

8 Then the beasts go into m dens, and 111. 2 remain in their places.

104, 20, 9 Out of the south cometh the whirl- 21.

wind, and cold out of the north.

p Exod.

10 By the " breath of God frost is " Before CHRIST given; and the breadth of the waters is when it brake forth as if it had issued оіг. 1520. straitened.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the n Psalm thick cloud; he scattereth o his bright 18. 15. o chap. 36, 30.

12 And it is turned round about by his r counsels; that they might do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come whether for 9 correction, or for 1 his land, or for 5

q Exod. 5. 18, 23. mercy.

p Psalm 104. 24.

21. 10. 1 Kings

18, 45,

f Gen.

14, 13,

119, 90,

2. 3. a Mat.

8. 27. b Isaiah

c Rom.

d chap.

1. 20.

13. 3.

e Mat. 12. 37.

£1 Cor.

13.9.

6. 15.

h Mat.

10. 28. i Mat.

11, 25.

a chap.

c chap.

d Prov.

h 1 Chr.

12. 32.

k chap.

42, 3,

14 Hearken unto this, O Job: * stand 12. 18. still, and a consider the wondrous works 7 Hosea + 2 Sam.

15 Dost thou know when God x disposed them, and caused the light of his

cloud to shine?

16 Dost thou know the y balancings u Psalm of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect z in knowledge? x Psalm

17 How thy garments are warm, y chap. 36. 4. z 1 Sam. when he a quieteth the earth by the

south wind:

18 Hast thou b with him spread out the sky which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?

19 d Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by

reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? If a man speak, surely he shall be e swallowed up.

21 And now men f see not the bright light which is in the clouds; but the

wind passeth and cleanseth them. 22 Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we can-: 1 Tim, not s find him out; he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty

of justice he will not afflict

24 Men do therefore, h fear him: he respecteth not any that are i wise of heart.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 God challengeth Job to answer: 4 by enumerating his might; works he convinceth Job of ignorance.

THEN the Lord answered Job out of the b whirlwind, and said,

9. 34. b 1 Kings 19. 11. 2 c Who is this that d darkeneth counsel by ewords without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer

19. 21. c 1 Tim. thou me. 1, 7. f chap. 4 Where wast thou when a I laid the 40. 7. g Psaim 104. 5. foundations of the earth? declare, if

thou hast a understanding. 5 Who hath laid the measures there-

of, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

i Ezra 6 Whereupon are the foundations 3. 10, 11. thereof fastened? or who laid the cor-Psalm ner-stone thereof, 148. 3. Zech.

7 When the i morning-stars sang together, and all the k sons of God shouted for joy?

8 Or who I shut up the sea with doors, Before cir. 1520 out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the gar- / Psalm ment thereof, and thick darkness a 104.9. swaddling-band for it, 10 And brake up for it my decreed Jer. 5.22.

place, and m set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further; and here shall n Psalms thy " proud waves be stayed?

89.10. and 12 Hast thou o commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the day- 124.6.

spring to know his place;
13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might

be F shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal, 14. 27. and they stand aas a garment. Psalm 104. 35. 15 And from the wicked their r light

q Esther is withholden, and the high sarm shall r chap. be br !:en.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs & Psalm of the sea? or hast thou walked in the 10. 14 t Psalin search of the depth?

17 Have the 2 gates of death been u Psalm opened unto thee? or hast thou seen 119.3. the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the *breadth of x Eph. the earth? declare if thou knowest it all 3.18.

19 Where is the way where y light y John dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof,

20 That theu shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the z trea sures of the hail,

23 Which I have reserved against 135.7. the time of trouble, against the a day of a Exod. battle and war?

24 By what way is the light b parted, b chap. which scattereth the east wind upon the 37. 3.

25 Who hath divided a water course c chap. for the overflowing of waters; or a way 28, 26

for the lightning of thunder; 26 To cause it to drain on the earth, d Psalm where no man is; on the wilderness,

wherein there is no man; 27 To satisfy the desolate and waste

ground, and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 Hath the rain a father? or who ever. hath begotten the drops of the dew? 29 Out of whose womb came the ice!

and the f hoary frost of heaven, who f Exellecth mandaged it? 16.14. hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone, 147. 18 and the sface of the deep is frozen. 31 Canst thou bind the sweet influ-

ences of h Pleiades, or loose the bands hchap. of Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth Mazaroth 5, 8 in his season? or canst thou guide Areturus with his sons?

Before 33 Knowest thou the Grand heaven? canst thou set the k dominion 33 Knowest thou the i ordinances of

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the 1 clouds, that in abundance of waters may cover thee ?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that

they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are? 36 Who hath put wisdom in the

n inward parts? or who hath o given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay the bottles of

heaven, o James

i Psalm 119. 91.

k Gen.

5. 17. m chap.

36. 27.

n Psalm

Eccl.

1 Peter

a Psalm

b Psalm

d Psalm

i 1 Peter

2. 2. k Num 23. 22.

Deut. 33. 17.

chap.

15. 15.

29. 9.

104. 18.

c Jer.

2. 24.

1, 16, 1 James

> 38 When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast togeth-

39 Wilt thou P hunt the prey for the p Ps. 104. and lion? or fill the appetite of the young 145. 15.

40 When they couch in their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 Who provideth for the raven his a Psalm food? when his a young ones cry unto 147. 9. God they wander for lack of meat.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Of the wild goats and hinds, 5 of the wild ass, 9 of the unicorn, 13 the peacock and ostrich, 19 of the horse, &c.

KNOWEST thou the time when the a wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when the b hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the c months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out

d their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and ereturn not unto them.

e Deut. 32. 15. 5 Who hath sent out the f wild ass f Gen. free? or who hath loosed gthe bands of James the wild ass?

32. 9, 10, h wilderness, and the barren land his her? 22 dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every

i green thing 9 Will the k unicorn be willing to

serve thee, or abide by thy crib? 10 Canst thou 1 bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he har-

row the vallies after thee? 11 Wilt thou trust him because his

strength is great? or wilt thou m leave m chap. thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him that he will n Deut. bring home thy seed, and a gather it into thy barn?

> 13 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the Before CHRIST earth, and warmeth them in the dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may t crush them, or that the wild beast may + Heb. break them. sburn it.

16 She is o hardened against her o Lam. young ones, as though they were not 4.3. her's: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath † deprived her † Heb. of p wisdom, neither hath he imparted to forget. her understanding. 18 What time she lifteth up herself 35.11.

on high she scorneth the horse and his 7, 23, and rider. 27. 8.

19 Hast thou given the horse 9 g Exod. strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder!

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a 8.6. grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is terrible.

21 He s paweth in the valley, and s Judges rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on 5.22. to meet the armed men.

22 He † mocketh at fear, and is not † Heb. affrighted; neither turneth he back laugheth, from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him. 10. 24. Isaiah the "glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with "Gen. fierceness and rage; neither believeth 3. 24. he that it is the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, x x Ezek. Ha, ha! and he y smelleth the battle afar 36. 2 off, the thunder of the captains, and the 16. 19. shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle 2 mount up at thy ≈ Rom. command, and make her anest on high? 10, 18. 28 She dwelleth and abideth on the 49. 16.

rock, upon the + crag of the rock, and + Heb. the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey. 14.4. and her eyes behold afar off.

† Heb. 30 Her young ones also † suck up glut, glut blood: and where the b slain are, there b Mat. is she.

1 Sam.

CHAP. XL.

3 Fob humbleth himself to God: 8 God Firreth him up to shew his righteousness, power, and wisdom.

MOREOVER, the Lord answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he a that re- a chap. proveth God, let him answer it.

3 Then Job answered the Lord, and said,

4 Behold, b I am vile? c what shall I b Gen. answer thee? I will day mine hand Ezra 9.6. upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken, but I will not 51.4 d chap. answer; yea, twice, but I will proceed 29. 9. e Gen.

eno further. 6 Then answered the Lord unto 1 Peter Job out of the 'whirlwind, and said,

7 g Gird up thy loins now like a man: f chap. I will demand of thee, and declare thou g chap.
38. 3. unto me.

Before CHRIST cir. 1520.

h Rom. i Exod. 15. 16. Deut.

* Psalm 29. 2, 3. l Psalm 93. 1. m chap. n Daniel o Mat. 11. 23. Rev.

19, 19, p Mal. q Esther 7.8. John 11. 44.

15. 1. s Psalm 89, 43, t Gen. 1. 1, 2. 4 Prov. 31. 17.

x Psalm 204. 24.

6. 14.

y Psalm 104. 14.

= Psalm

a Gen. 14. 10. b chap. 41. 1, 2.

a Psalm 104. 26.

b Isaiah c Joshua 1 Kings chapter d Gen. 1. 28. and 2. 19. Psalm 8. 4. 5. Isaiah Rom. 8. 21. e Gen. 17. 14.

Lev.

14. 14.

Judges

8 Wilt thou also b disannul my judg-1 ment? wiit thou condemn me, that thou mavest be righteous?

9 Hast thou i an arm like God? or canst thou k thunder with a voice like

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency, and array thyself with

glory and beauty. 11 Cast abroad the m rage of thy wrath, and behold every one that is n proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him olow; and P tread down

the wicked in their place. 13 Hide them in the dust together,

and 9 bind their faces in secret. 14 Then will I also reonfess unto thee that thine sown right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an

16 Lo now, his strength is in his " loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped tog ther.

18 His bones are as strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron.

19 He is the " chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him. 20 Surely the mountains bring him

forth y tood, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow: the z willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up a Jordan into his mouth.

24 He taketh it with his eyes; his b nose pierceth through snares.

CHAP. XLI.

Of God's great power in the leviathan.

CANST thou draw out a leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down

2 Canst thou put an bhook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thom?

3 Will he make many c supplications unto thee ! will he speak soft words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for da servant for

5 Wilt thou e play with him as with a bird ! or wilt thou bind 'him for thy maidens

6 Shall thy companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish-spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, fremem-Refore ber the battle, do no more.

cir. 1520. 9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain : shall not one be cast down even at the f2 Kings sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dare stir 14. 31. him up; who then is able g to stand be fore me?

11 Who hath h prevented me, that I h Rom. should repay him? whatsoever is under 11. 35. the whole heaven i is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his 24.1. and power, nor his comely proportion. Daniel

13 Who can discover the face of his 4. 32. garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle ?

14 Who can open the doors of his face ? † his teeth are terrible round about. † Heb.

15 His scales are his pride, shut up the cirtogether as with a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no terror, air can come between them. 17 They are joined one to another,

they stick together, that they cannot be sundered. 18 By his neesings a light doth shine,

and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Gut of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together; they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the k nether & Mat. millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they | purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at Jonah him cannot hold; the spear, the dart, 1. 5, 6. nor the habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The † arrow cannot make him flee; † Heb. m sling-stones are turned with him into son of the

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he 3. 13. laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 Sharp stones are under him: Le spreadeth sharp-pointed things upon the

31 He maketh the " deep to boil like Jonah a pot; he maketh the sea like a pot of + Heb. ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after fiercehim; one would think the deep to be

35 Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the † children of chapter

1 Peter

Lam. m 2 Chr.

I Psalm

n Psalm 104, 24 soms of ness, savageness, or, the savage, or, fierce kind Exod.

Before CHRIST

i chap.

& Isaiah

38. 1.

58. 5.

CHAP. XLII.

cir. 1520. 1 Job submitteth himself to God. 13 Job's children: 16 his age and death.

a chap. THEN Job a answered the LORD, and said,

3 Gen. 2 I know that thou canst b do every 78. 14 thing, and that no ethought can be withc Psalm holden from thee. 139. 1.

d chap. 3 Who is he that dhideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I e 1 Tim. uttered that I o understood not; things 1.7. f Psalm 131.1. f too wonderful for me, which I knew

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will g chap. 38, 3. speak : I will s demand of thee, and deh Isaiah

clare thou unto me. 5 I have h heard of thee by the hearing of the ear; but now i mine eye seeth

thee: 6 Wherefore I abhor myself, k and repent in dust and ashes.

2 Isaiah 7 ¶ And it was so, that, I after the 40. 1, 2. Lond had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrach is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends - for ye have not m Eccl. spoken of me the thing that is m right,

#2 Sam. as a my servent Job hath.

#2 Sam. as a my servent Job hath.

24. 12. 8 Therefore take unto you now escurity.

#3 such as a my servent Job hath. to my servant Job, and offer up for your-4. 27. o Num. selves a burnt-otiering, and my servan-Job shall a pray for you, for him will ! p James accept; lest I deal with you after your q Gen. folly, in that we have not spoken of rathe thing which is right, like my servant Fizek. 74. 14. Job.

9 ¶ So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Before Bildad the Shubite, and Zophar the cir. 1520. Naamathite, went and did according as the Lorp commanded them: the Lorp also accepted lob.

10 And the Lorp rturned the capti- r Prov vity of Job, when he prayed for his 22.4. friends: also the Lord gave Job twice

as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him sall his schap. brethren, and all his sisters, and all they and 30.1, that had been of his acquaintance before, Psalm and did eat bread with him in his house; 60.33. and they be mounted him, and comforted 14, 20, him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him; every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an ear-ring of gold.

12 So the LORD blessed the latter tchap end of Job more than his beginning: for 1.2. and he had fourteen thousand sheep, and Psalm six thousand camels, and a thousan 119.71. Mar yoke of oxen, and a thousand she-asse- 19, 29,

13 He had also seven sons and three 1 Tim. daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, 5, 12, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the name of the third, Keren-happuch.

15 And in all the land were no women u chap. found so fair as the daughters of Job; Prov. and their father gave them inheritance 3. 16. among their brethren.

16 ¶ a After this lived Job an hundred Psalm und forty years, and saw his sons, and 128.6. his " sons' s ms, even four generations.

17 So Job died, being old, and y full of chapter

THE BOOK OF PSALMS.

PSALM I.

1 The happiness of the godly. 4 The miserable state of the wicked.

BLESSED is the man a that walka Psalm 28. 1. b Prov. eth not in b the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor 4. 14. sitteth in the seat of the scornful:

c Ps. 119. 2 But his edelight is in the law of the 38, 47. LORD; and in his law doth he meditate

day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree d planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his e season: his leaf 3, 11. f Psalm also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall i prosper. g Isaiah

4 The ungodly are & not so: but are like the h chaff, which the wind driveth

away.

d Jer.

17. 8.

c Eccl.

128. 2.

h Psalm 15. 4.

21. 28.

10. 14.

Rev.

i Luke 5 Therefore the ungodly shall inot stand in the judgment, nor sinners in 6. 16, 17. the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the Lord kknoweth the way of

the righteons: but the way of the ungodly shall | perish.

PSALM II.

1 The kingdom of Christ: 10 kings and rulers exhorted to accept of it.

WHY do the heathen a rage, and the people imagine ba vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set them- b Isaiah selves, and the rulers take counsel toge. 8. 9, 10. ther against the Lord, and against his 17.14. d Anointed, saring,

3 Let us break their e bands asunder, e Luke and east away their cords from us. 19, 14,

4 He that f sitteth in the heavens f Psalm shall laugh: the Lord shall have them 9. 7. in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in g Rev. his wrath, and s vex them in his sore h Daniel displeasure.

1 Tim. 6 Yet have I b set my King upon my holy hill of Zion.

7 I will declare the i decree: the 2.9

David's constancy in prayer.

LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my | Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 k Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine I inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt m break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces

like a potter's vessel.

k Psalm

72. 15. / Psalm

m Daniel

72. 8.

2. 44.

35. 14.

c Psalm

71. 11. d Gen.

15. 1.

e Luke

21, 28,

41. 17.

h Psalm

i Num.

11. 23. k Job

29, 17,

Prov.

21. 31. m Gal, 3. 8.

Eph.

a Psalm 26. 1, 2. b 1 Sam.

c Psalm

2, 6, 7.

2, 19,

e Eph.

f 2 Cor.

g Lanı. 3. 26. h Mal.

i James

1. 14.

g Lev. 26.6.

n Rev. 10 " Be wise now, therefore, O ye 21. 24. kings; be instructed, ye judges of the o Hebr.

11 . Serve the Lord with fear, and

12. 28. rejoice with trembling. p Rev.

12 Kiss the Sun, lest he be P angry, 6. 16. q Isaiah 30. 18. and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed Jer. 17.7. are ail they that put their s trust in him

PSALM III.

The security of God's protection.

a 2 Sam. ¶ A psalm of David, when he afled from Absalom his son.

LORD, how are they b increased b 2 Sam. 15, 12, that trouble me? many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, There is a no help for him in God. Selah.

3 But thou, O Load, art da shield for me; my glory, and the elifter up of

mine head.

4 I cried unto the Lord with my voice, and he f heard me out of his holy f Isaiah hill. Selah.

5 g I laid me down, and slept; I awaked: for the LORD sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people that have h set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O Lord; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the k cheek-bone: thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 ! Salvation belongeth unto the LORD: m thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

PSALM IV.

1 David prayeth for audience: 2 he reproceth and exhorteth his enemies. 6 Man's happiness is in God's favour.

To the chief musician on Neginoth. A psalm of David.

HEAR me when I call, O God of 2 my righteousness: b thou hast enlarged me schen I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ve sons of men, how long will ye turn ' my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing?

3 But know that the Long hath set d2Tim. apart him that is godly d for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto

4 ° Stand in awe, and sin not: fcommune with your own heart upon your bed, and be sstill. Selah.

5 Offer the h sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the Lord. 3 My soul is also sore v 6 There be many that say, Who will thou, O Lord, d how long?

shew us any k good ? Lord, lift thou up k Psalm the Hight of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put m gladness in my 2.3 heart, more than in the time that their mi Peter " corn and their wine increased.

n Isaiah 8 I will both lay me down in peace, 9.3. and sleep: for thou, Loan, only makest me dwell o in safety. 1 Peter 1. 5.

PSALM V. 1 David's constancy in prayer. 4 God favoureth not the wicken. 7 David. profeseth his faith, prayeth unto God to guine nim, 10 to destroy his enemies, 11 and to preserve the goaly.

To the chief musician upon Nehiloth. A psaim of David.

GIVE ear to my words, O Lord;

consider my meditation. 2 " Hearken unto the voice of my cry, gver. 1.

my King, and my God: for unto thee 12.8. will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the b Psalm morning, O LORD; in the morning will I † direct my prayer unto thee, and wil + Heb. look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath o Job 31. 5. pleasure in wickedness; neither shall c Psalm

evil e dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall f not stand in the sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak 44.25. g leasing: the LORD will abhor † the g Rev.

bloody and deceitful man. 7 But as h for me, I will come into the man thy house in the multitude of thy mer- of bloods

cy; and in thy fear will I worship to-ceit.

h Psalm ward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righ- 140. 13. teousness k because of mine enemies; 25. 5. make thy way straight before my face. \$2 Sam.

9 For there is 1 no faithfulness in their / Psalm mouth; their inward part is very wick- 12. 1. edness; their throat is m an open se- m Rom. pulchre; they flatter with their tongue. 3. 13.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall n by their own counsels; cast "1 Kings them out in the multitude of their twees" 13.26. them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee o rejoice; let them ever o Isaiah shout for joy, because thou P defendest p Isaiah them: let them also that love thy name 4. 4, 5. be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteons; with favour wiit thou 9 com- q Zech. pass him as with a shield.

PSALM VI.

David's complaint in his sickness, &c. To the chief musician on Neginoth upon Sheminith. A psalm of David.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy a hot a Hebr displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, b Psalm b for I am weak: O Lord, cheal me; 41.4. for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but d Psalm

90, 13.

e Psalm

e Psalm 115. 8.

4 Return, O LORD, e deliver my soul: O save me for thy mercies' sake. 5 For f in death there is no remem-

f Psalms 30. 9. and 88. 11. Isaiah 38. 18. g Song

brance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks ? 6 I am weary with my groaning; sall the night make I my bed to swim: I

water my couch with my tears. 7 Mine eye is hoonsumed because of

grief: it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

i Psalm 119. 115.

A Job

8 i Depart from me, all ye workers of Daniel iniquity: for the LORD k hath heard the 9. 21, 23. voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplica-

tion; the Lord will receive my prayer. 2 Job 10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them m return and m Psalm be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM VII.

1 David prayeth against his enemies: 10 by faith he seeth his defence, &c.

I Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the words of a Cush the Benjamite.

a 1 Sam. 24. 10.

O LORD my God, in thee do I put 31 Peter my trust: b save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me;

2 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is c none

to deliver. d Acts

c Deut.

23, 1,

g Job 19. 9.

Hosea 9. 11. h Isaiah

63, 15.

6. 21.

k Rev.

4. 4. 2 Psalm

m Psalm

93. 4.

35, 24,

o Psalm

139. 13.

q Psalm

50, 21,

32. 41.

s Job

\$5. 35.

P Deut.

i 2 Sam.

3 O LORD my God, d if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands; 4 If I have rewarded evil unto him

e Psalm that was e at peace with me; (yea, I 41.9. have f delivered f 1 Sam. bave f delivered 24.7. and is mine enemy;) bave fdelivered him that without cause

26. 10, 17. 5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine 8 ho-

nour in the dust. Selah.

6 Arise, O Lord, in thine anger; h lift up thyself, because of the rage of mine enemies; and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast i commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people k compass thee about : for their sakes, therefore, return thou I on high.

8 The Lord shall judge the people: m judge me, O L or D, according to " my n Psalms righteousness, and according to mine

18.20. and integrity that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God o trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence is of God, which

p Prov. saveth the rupright in heart.

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is a angry with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he s travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and | perished with them. brought forth falsehood.

15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he t Esther made.

16 His mischief shall return upon a 5,22, and his own head, and his violent dealing 26. 27 shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will * praise the Lord according * Rev. to his righteousness; and will sing praise 19. 1, 2. to the name of the Lord most high.

PSALM VIII.

God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

To the chief musician upon Gittith. A psalm of David

O LORD our Lord, how excellent is a thy name in ball the earth! who hast a Phil. set thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the d mouth of babes and 11, 18 sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies; that thou mightest still the enemy and the eaven. d Mat.

3 When I fconsider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers; the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained:

4 What is 8 man, that thou art mind- g Hebr. ful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast b crowned h Eph. him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have i dominion i Mat. over the works of thy hands; thou hast

k put all things under his feet: 7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the Hebr,

beasts of the field; 8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of 2.9. the sea, and whatsoever passeth through

the paths of the seas.

9 O Lorp our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

PSALM IX.

1 David praiseth God for executing his judgments: 11 he inciteth others also to praise God, &c.

¶ To the chief musician upon Muthlabben. A psalm of David.

I WILL a praise thee, O Lord, a Rev.

with my whole heart; I will shew forth 19. 1, 2. all thy b marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou 4.4. d most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned 1.17. back, they shall fall and perish oat thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right f Luke and my cause; thou sattest in the throne judging right.

5 Thou hast g rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast h put out their name for ever and

6 O i thou enemy! destructions are come to k a perpetual end; and thou 19. 20. hast destroyed cities; their memorial is

7 But the LORD shall | endure for 13.8.

b Rev. and 18. 1.

21. 18.

b Rev.

Phil. e 2Thess. 2. 8.

g Psalm 88, 30. h Prov. 10. 7 i2 Thess.

k Rev.

ever; he hath prepared his throne for | judgment.

m Psalm

8 And he shall judge the world m in 96. 13. righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness. 9 The LORD also will be n a refuge n Isaiah

for the oppressed, a refuge o in times of trouble.

4. 16. p Psalm 91 13. 2 Tim.

o Hebr.

1, 12,

r Rev.

50. 28. t Rev.

16. 5.

y Gal. 4. 26.

z Rev.

a Rev.

11. 13.

tion, Isaiah

33, 18,

c Rev.

3. 17.

b Deut.

32, 27,

Isaiah

5. 22. d Isaiah

e Psalm 14.1.

29. 8.

10.8.

b Psalm

10 And they that P know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, I hast not forsaken them that q 2 Cor. 1. 10. seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the Lord, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the

14. 1. people his doings. s Jer.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; " consider my trouble which I suffer of u Lam. 1, 11, them that hate me, thou that littest me up from the x gates of death ? x 2 Cor.

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the y daughter of Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot ztaken.

16 The Lord is a known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. || That is, Medita-Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.

18 For the b needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not cperish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD, let not man prevail; let the heathen be judged in thy

d Rev. 20 Put them d in fear, O LORD; that 6. 15. the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

PSALM X.

1 David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked: 12 he prayeth for remedy: 16 his confidence.

WHY standest thou afar off, O a Isaiah LORD? why a hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

2 The wicked in his b pride doth persecute the poor: let them be c taken in the devices that they have imagined. 10, 12, 13,

3 For the wicked d boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not ein all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; thy f Isaiah judgments are far above fout of his 26. 11. g Prov. sight: as for all his enemies, he s puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall hiThess. I not be moved: for I shall never be in

7 His mouth is full of cursing, and deceit, and fraud; i under his tongue is i Job 20, 13, mischief and vanity,

8 He sitteth in the k lurking places & Job of the villages; in the secret places doth 38. 40. he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait | secretly as a lion / Micah in his den; he lieth in wait to catch the 7.2. poor: he doth catch the poor when he

draweth him into his net.

10 He m croucheth, and humbleth m Psalm himself, that the poor may fall by his 17.11. strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will a never see it. n Psalm

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, o lift up 94.7. thine hand: forget not the humble.

13 P Wherefore doth the wicked con. and 9.9. temn God? he hath said in his heart, o Deut. Thou will not require it. Micah

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou be 5.9 holdest mischief and spite, to requite it 74. 10, with thy hand: the poor a committeth q 2 Time, thinself unto thee; thou art the helper 1. 12.

of the r fatherless of the r fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wick. " Hosea ed and the evil man: seek out his wick- 14.3. edness till thou find none.

16 The LORD is King for ever and Luke ever: the heathen are perished out of 1. 31. his land.

17 Lord, thou hast heard the desire 8, 26. of the humble: thou wilt " prepare their x Isaiah heart, thou wilt * cause thine ear to 65.24.

18 To judge the fatherless and the y2Thess. oppressed, that the y man of the earth Rev. may no more oppress.

PSALM XI.

David encourageth himself in God.

To the chief musician. A psalm of cir. 1060. David.

IN the Lord put I my a trust; how a Rom. say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your 4. 18. b mountain ?

2 For, lo, the wicked c bend their 21. 1 bow, they make ready their arrow upon and 22. 1. the string, that they may privily shoot 64.3. at the upright in heart.

3 If the d foundations be destroyed, d Psalm what can the righteous do?

4 The LORD is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids e try the chil- Psalm dren of men.

5 The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked, and him that loveth violence, his soul f hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain \$ 25.11. snares, fire and brimstone, and an hor-g Isaiab rible tempest: this shall be the h portion h Psalm of their cup.

7 For the righteous Lord loveth i i Psalms righteousness; his countenance doth 45.7. and behold the upright.

PSALM XII.

David craveth help of God, &c. To the chief musician upon Sheminith. A psalm of David.

a Gen.

Psalm

Micah

7. 2. 6 Jer.

9. 4, 5. Rom.

16, 18,

7. 25.

15. 9. Isaiah

37, 10, e Exod.

5. 2. f Isaiah 33. 10.

g Psalm

a Psalm

27. 1.

c Daniel

HELF, LORD, for the a godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with b flattering lips, and with a double heart, do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh c proud things;

4 Who have said, With our tongue d Exod. will we d prevail; our lips are cour own:

who is lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, f now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him.

6 The words of the Lord are 8 pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of

earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, Rev.17. when h the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM XIII.

David prayeth for help of God. To the chief musician. A psalm of David.

HOW long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou a

88. 14. Isaiah hide thy face from me? 59. 2. 8 1 Sam.

2 How long shall I take b counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O LORD my

c Eph. God; 6 lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep 1. 18. the sleep of death;

d Psalm 4 Lest mine enemy say, I have d prevailed against him; and those that 141. 8.

trouble me rejoice when I am moved. e 2 Chr. 5 But I have e trusted in thy mercy; f 1 Sam. 17. 37. my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, f be-4. 17, 18, cause he hath dealt bountifully with me.

PSALM XIV.

David describeth the general corruption of mankind, &c.

To the chief musician. A psalm of David.

THE fool hath said a in his heart, a Mat. 12.34. and There is no God. They are corrupt; they have done abominable works;

15. 19. there is none that doeth good. b Psalm 2 The Lord b looked down from

33. 13. heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and c seek God. c John

3 They are d all gone aside, they are 4. 23. d Gen. all together become filthy; there is none

Rom. that doeth good, no, not one. 4 Have all the workers of iniquity e e Rom. 1.20. and no knowledge? who eat up my people 2.15.

as they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD.

f Psalm 53. 5. 5 There were they in f great fear; for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have g shamed the counsel of g Job the poor; because the LORD is his re- 12, 14.

7 Oh that the Salvation of Israel were come hout of Zion! When the LORD h Psalm bringeth back the captivity of his peo- 110. 2. ple, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall 3.18. be glad.

PSALM XV.

David describeth a citizen of Zion.

¶ A psalm of David. LORD, who shall abide in thy taber-

nacle? who shall dwell in thy a holy a Psalm Rev. 2 He that walketh uprightly, and 14. 1. worketh righteousness, and b speaketh b Zech,

the truth in his heart.

3 He that c backbiteth not with his c Lev. tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, 19. 16. nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes d a vile person is d2 Kings contemned; but he honoureth them that Esther fear the Lord: he that sweareth to his 3. 2. own hurt, and changeth not. 23.9.

5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the e Tims He that e doeth these things f 2 Peter innocent. shall fnever be moved.

PSALM XVI.

1 David fleeth to God for preservation: 5 he sheweth the hope of his calling.

Michtam of David.

PRESERVE me, a O God: for in a Acts 2. 25. and thee do I put my trust. 13. 35.

2 0 my soul, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my LORD: my b good- b Job ness extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the c saints that are in the c Mat. earth, and to the excellent, in whom is 1.21. all d my delight. d Isaiah

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied 62.4. that hasten after another god: their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their e names into my e Exod.

5 The LORD is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou maintainest my f lot.

6 The 8 lines are fallen unto me in 3.18. pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly 26, 18, heritage.

7 I will bless the Lord, who hath given me h counsel; my reins also in- h Luke struct me in the night-seasons.

8 I have set the Lord i always be- it cor. fore me: because he is at my k right 10.31. hand, I shall not be moved. 110, 5.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth; my flesh also shall / Eph.

rest in hope: 10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in m Acts hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine m n Acts

holy One to see a corruption. o Mat. 11 Thou wilt shew me the o path of 7. 14. life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; p Mat.

at thy P right hand there are pleasures Acts for evermore.

a Hosea

7. 14. Mat.

15. 8.

b Psalm 66. 18. 2 Cor.

4. 4. c Daniel

Acts

d Rev.

17. 6. e Psalm

119. 5. Jer. 10. 23.

h Zech. 2. 8.

i Rev.

17.6.

k Job

m Prov.

n Isaiah

o Job

Luke

16. 25.

James

p 1 Cor.

13. 12.

2 Cor.

3. 18. 1 John

a Acts 13. 36. b Exod,

15. 1. 2 Sam.

Rev. 19.

1, 2, 3. c 1 Sam.

d Psalm

e Deut.

32. 4.

3. 2.

28. 15.

PSALM XVII.

1 David prayeth to God against his enemies: 13 his confidence in God.

¶ A prayer of David.

HEAR the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry; give ear unto my prayer, that goeth a not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the

things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt b find nothing: I am c purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5 · Hold up my goings in thy paths,

that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee; for thou s wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

f Psalms 34. 7. and 116. 2. g 1 Tim. 4. 10. 7 Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O thou that g savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye; hide b me under the shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my i deadly enemies, who compass me about.

10 They are inclosed in their own k fat: with their mouth they speak proud-

15. 27. 1 1 Sam. 11 They have now | compassed us in

our steps; they have set their eyes and 24. 3. bowing down to the earth; 12 Like as ma lion that is greedy of

his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O LORD; disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy " sword:

14 From men which are thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, which have their o portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: they are full of children and leave the rest of their substance to their

15 As for me, I will behold thy P face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake with thy likeness.

PSALM XVIII.

David's psalm of thanksgiving for God's manifold and marvellous blessings.

¶ To the chief musician, A psalm of David, the a servant of the Lord, who spake unto the Lord the words of this b song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of c Saul: and he said,

I WILL d love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD is my erock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God,

my strength, in whom I will trust my buckler, and the fhorn of my salvation, f Luke and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, who is & g Psalm worthy to be praised: so shall I be sav- Rev. ed from mine enemies.

4 The h sorrows of death compassed h Psalm me; and the i floods of ungodly men i Rev. made me afraid.

5 The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the k snares of death prevented & Prov.

6 In my distress I called upon the 9.12. LORD, and | cried unto my God: he / Exod. heard my voice out of his temple, and 2.23. Luke my cry came before him, even into his 18.1

7 Then the m earth shook and trem- 5. 16. bled; the foundations also of the hills 4.31. moved, and were shaken, because he

n Psalm was n wroth. 8 There went up o a smoke out of his o Rev. nostrils, and fire out of his mouth de- 16.18. voured: coals were kindled by it.

9 P He bowed the heavens also, and p Psalm came down: and darkness was under 144.5

10 And he rode upon 9 a cherub, and 9 Gen.

did fly; yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind. 11 He made darkness his secret place;

his pavilion round about him were dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies. 12 At the brightness that was before

him his thick clouds passed; hail-stones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered in the r 1 Sam. heavens, and the Highest gave his Psalm voice; hail-stones and coals of fire. 14 Yea, he sent out his sarrows, and S Deut.

scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were Joshua seen, and the foundations of the world 10. 10. were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, Rev. 19, 15, at the u blast of the breath of thy nostrils, u Job

16 He sent from above, he took me, 4.9. he drew me out of x many waters.

17 He delivered me from my y strong 17. 15 enemy, and from them which hated me: 11.21. for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my z z Isaiah

19 He brought me forth also into a a psalm large place; he delivered me, because 118.5.

he delighted in me. 20 The Lord rewarded me b accord- b Gen.

ing to my righteousness; according to 20.5. Isaiah the cleanness of my hands hath he re- 3, 10. compensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly depart- c Gal. ed from my God.

22 For all his judgments d were be- d Psalm fore me, and I did not put away his sta- 16. 8. Ezekiel tutes from me.

23 I was also eupright before him, e Psalm and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the Lord recom- 13, 22,

Isaiah

5. 15. h Job

i Prov.

k I Sam.

2. 1. Psalm

86. 8.

18. 7.

t Gen.

Exod.

23. 27. 2 Chron.

29.6.

u Prov.

Micah

Malachi

4.1,2. y Psalm

72. 8.

Eph.

7, 22,

lie,

Deut.

Psalms

z Rev.

6. 16.

a Jer.

b Isaiah

and 66. 3.

3. 4. z Dan.

30. 5.

pensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, with an upright man thou wilt shew thy self upright.

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyf Lev. self pure; and want 26. 18,21. wilt shew thyself froward. self pure; and with the ffroward thou

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted g Psalm people; but wilt bring down shigh looks.

28 Forthou wilt h light my candle; the 2. 11. and LORD my God will enlighten my dark-

29 For by thee I have run through a 18. 6. and troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the LORD is i tried; he is a buckler to all those that trust in him. 31 For k who is God save the LORD?

or who is a rock save our God? 32 It is God that girdeth me with

strength, and maketh my way perfect. / Isaiah 33 He maketh my feet like ! hinds' 58. 14. feet, and setteth me upon my high

34 He m teacheth my hands to war,

m Psalm 144. 1. so that a bow of steel is broken by mine n Psalm

35 Thou hast also n given me the \$. 12. shield of thy salvation; and thy right o Prov. hand hath holden me up, and o thy gen-15, 33, tleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast Penlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and q Rev. 9 overtaken them: neither did I turn 19. 17, 18. again till they were consumed.

38 I have r wounded them that they r Psalm 110. 6. were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

s Isaiah 39 For thou hast s girded me with 54. 17. strength unto the battle: thou hast sub-Ezek. 30, 24, dued under me those that rose up a-

> gainst me. 40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save them: even unto the Lorp, but he " answered them not.

42 Then did I x beat them small as the dust before the wind; I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me y the head of the heathen; a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me the, + Heb. shall obey me: the strangers † shall submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and be 2 afraid out of their close places.

46 The LORD a liveth; and blessed be my Rock; and let the God of my salvation be b exalted.

41 It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies; yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

49 Therefore will I c give thanks un- c Rom. to thee, O LORD, among the heathen, 15.9.

and sing praises unto thy name.

50 d Great deliverance giveth he to d Psalm his king, and sheweth mercy to his 2. 1, 2. anointed, to David, and to his e seed e Rom. for evermore.

PSALM XIX.

1 The creatures praise God. 7 The excellency of God's law.

To the chief musician. A psalm of David.

THE a heavens declare the glory of a Rom. God; and the b firmament sheweth his 1. 20. handy-work.

2 Day unto day cuttereth speech, and Psalm night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language c Psalm 145. 10. where their voice is not heard.

4 Their d line is gone out through all d Rom. the earth, and their $^{\circ}$ words to the end $^{1.18}$. of the world. In them hath he set a tab- $^{\ell}$ Acts ernacle for the sun;

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man f to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of 1, 3. the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is 8 nothing hid g Eph. from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the LORD is h perfect, h 2 Tim. i converting the soul: the testimony of 3. 16. the LORD is sure, making wise the sim- 5, 17,

8 The statutes of the Lorn are kright, & 2 Cor. rejoicing the heart: the commandment 2, 17. of the LORD is pure, 1 enlightning the 11 Pet.

9 The fear of the Lord is m clean, m John enduring " for ever: the judgments of 17. 17. the LORD are true and righteous alto. 5. 18. gether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much o fine gold; sweet- o Psalm er also than honey, and the honey-comb. 119.72.

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant warned; and in keeping of them there is P great reward.

12 Who can understand his 9 errors ? 15. 58. cleanse thou me from secret faults:

13 Keep back thy servant also from r Gen. presumptuous sins; let them not have 20.6. dominion over me: then shall I be up- 119, 13 right, and I shall be innocent from the ! Isaiah great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and and 47. 4. the meditation of my heart, be accepta- 1 Thess. ble in thy sight, O LORD, my strength Hebr. and my redeemer.

PSALM XX.

1 The church blesseth the king in his exploits: 6 her confidence in God's favour.

¶ To the chief musician. A psalm a of a 2 Sam-

David.

d 4 Kings

f John

2. 6.

i Psalm

k Isaiah

12 Chr.

146. 9.

72. 4.

o Psalm

e Psalm

72, 15,

7. 25.

f Hebr.

g Isaiah 45. 3.

† Heb.

be bless-

ings, Psalm

i Mal.

k Num.

13. 34.

Acts

4. 1.

THE LORD b hear thee in the day of | nown strength: so will we sing and praise n Psalm b. ver. 6. c Prov. trouble, the aname of the God of Ja- thy power. 18, 10, cob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the d sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings, and e e Gen. 8, 20, accept thy burnt-sacrifice. Selah.

4 Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

3. 29. 5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set g Psalm up our & banners: the Lord fulfi' Il thy 60. 4.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth 1 Psalm his h anointed: he will hear him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his i right hand.

> 7 Some trust k in chariots, and some in horses: 1 but we will remember the

name of the LORD our God. 8 They are m brought down, and falm Judges

len, but we are risen, and a stand upn Psalm 9 · Save, LORD: let the king hear

PSALM XXI.

1 A thanksgiving for victory, 7 with confidence of further success.

To the chief musician. A psalm of David.

a Psalm THE king shall joy in thy a strength, 20, 36, O LORD; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

us when we call.

2 Thou hast given him his b heart's & Psalm desire, and hast not withholden the request of his hps. Selah.

c 1 Sam. 3 For thou opreventest him with the 6. 16. d Song blessings of goodness: thou settest d a crown of pure gold on his head. 3. 11.

4 He asked e life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even i length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation: g honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast † made him most set him to blessed for ever: thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD; and, through the mercy of the most High, he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall h find out all thine h Isaiah 10, 10, enemies; thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

> 9 Thou shalt make them i as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall k swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 Their I fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

m Psalm 2. 2.

11 For they intended evil m against thee; they imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform:

12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine

PSALM XXII.

1 David complaineth in great discouragement: 9 he prayeth in distress.

To the chief musician, upon Aijeleth Shahar. A psalm of David.

a MY God, m; God, why hast thou a Mat. forsaken me! why art thou so far from Mark helping me, and from the words of my 15, 34. b roaring

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou chearest not; and in the nightseason, and am not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the d praises of Israel. d Deut.

4 ° Our fathers trusted in thee: they

trusted, and thou didst deliver them. 5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered; they trusted in thee, and were

not † confounded. 6 But I am f a worm, and no man; a Rom.

reproach of men, and despised of the 7 All they that see me s laugh me to Phil.

scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying,

8 h He trusted on the LORD, that he h Mat. would deliver him: let him deliver him, 27. 43. seeing he delighted in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb; thou didst make me i hope i Psalm when I was upon my k mother's breasts. I Isaiah

10 I was cast upon thee from the 49.1. womb; thou art my God from my mother's belky.

11 Be not far from me, for trouble is near; for there is 1 none to help.

12 Many m bulls have compassed me: 32.36. m Mat. strong bulls of Bashan have beset me 27. 1.

13 They " gaped upon me with their " Lam. mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint; my heart is like o wax, it is melted in the midst o Joshua of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue P cleaveth to my p Job 19. 28. jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For 9 dogs have compassed me, the assembly of the wicked have inclosed 27. 35 me: they pierced my hands and my 23.35 feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: 5 they look 23. 34. and stare upon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Gen. LORD; O my strength, haste thee to 22.2 help me.

20 Deliver my soul from "the sword; y 2 Timy † darling from the power * of the 1 Peter my † darling from the power * of the dog.

21 Save me from the y lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from 2 the horns Hebr. of the unicorns.

+ Heb. shamed,

10, 21,

e Rom.

o Psalm

29. 1, 2.

Rev.

11, 17,

5. 5. f Isaiah g Mat.

Dent.

& Luke + Heb.

my only x Eph.

z Eph

a 2 Sam.

g Acts

1 Job

r 1 Tim.

a John I Cor. 35. 6. Hebr. 2 10, 11, 12.

b Hebr.

c 1 Cor.

15. 6. d Psalm

116. 14. c John

6. 45. f John 6. 51.

h Luke

i Isaiah

6, 3, 4.

& Phil. 2. 10. l Acts

Phil.

n Psalm

87. 4. e Psalm

a John

10. 11. è Phil.

4. 19. c Song

d Isaiah

7. 17. f Psalm

119. 176. g Prov. 8. 20.

h Psalm

74. 20. i Isaiah

k John

1017 a Deut.

10. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 26. 6 Job

c Psalm

10.9.

40. 11.

¿ Rev.

19. 12.

5. 7.

brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that fear the Lord, praise him: all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted, neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he b cried unto him he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the c great congregation : I will pay my d vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be esatisfied; they shall praise the LORD that seek him: f your heart shall live for

g Psalm

27 g All the ends of the world shall remember, and turn unto the LORD; and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

23 For the h kingdom is the Lorn's; and he is the governor among the na-

29 All they that be i fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall k bow before him; and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 1 A seed shall serve him; it shall Rom. be accounted to the Lorp for a gene-

31 They shall come, and shall declare m his righteousness unto a people that shall be "born, that he hath o done

PSALM XXIII.

David's confidence in God.

I A psalm of David.

THE LORD is my a shepherd, I shall

2 He maketh me to lie down in c green pastures: he d leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He i restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the g paths of righteousness for

his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the h shadow of death I will fear no evil: for thou art i with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me

5 Thou k preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup

runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life; and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

PSALM XXIV.

1 God's lordship over the world: 3 the citizens of his spiritual kingdom.

¶ A psalm of David.

THE 2 earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein

2. For he hath founded it bupon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 . Who shall ascend into the hill of [

22 I will declare thy name a unto my || the Long? and who shall stand in his holy place?

> 4 He that hath d clean hands, and a e d 1 Tim. pure heart; who hath not f lifted up his 1. 2, 8. soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. 5.

5 He shall receive the 8 blessing from f Jer. the LORD, and he righteousness from the 22.27. God of his salvation.

6 This is the i generation of them h1Tim. that seek him, that seek thy face, O Ja- 4.8. cob. Selah.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lifted up, ye everlasting doors, and the King of glory shall k come k Rev. 3.20.

8 Who is this 1 King of glory? The 1 Titus 2. 13. m Rev. LORD m strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O'ye n gates; n Psalm en lift them up, ye everlasting doors: 118, 19. even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory! The LORD of o hosts, he is the King of glo- o Gen.

PSALM XXV.

1 David's confidence in prayer, 2 being grieved with his enemies: 7 he prayeth for remission of his sins.

I A psalm a of David, UNTO thee, O LORD, do I b lift up 17. 17. my soul.

123. 1 2 O my God, c I trust in thee, let me c Psalm not be ashamed; let not mine enemies 22. 5. d triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that e wait on thee 37 be ashamed; let them be ashamed which 10. 10. transgress f without cause.

4 Shew me 8 thy ways, O Lord; 59. teach me thy paths.

5 h Lead me in thy truth, and teach h Song

me: for thou art the God of my salva- 1. 4. tion; on thee do I wait all the day. 6 i Remember, O Lord, thy tender i Isaiah

mercies, and thy loving-kindnesses: for 43.26. they have been ever k of old.

7 Remember not the sins of 1 my 1.9. youth nor my transgressions : according 13, 26. to thy mercy remember thou me, for thy m goodness' sake, O LORD.

8 Good and upright is the LORD: 51. 1, 3. therefore will he teach a sinners in the n Acts

9 The o meek will he p guide in judg- o Mat. ment, and the meek will he teach his 15.14.

10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 For thy a name's sake, O Lord, q Ezek. pardon mine iniquity : for it is r great.

12 What man is he that teareth the LORD? him shall he s teach in the way that he shall choose.

13 His soul shall edwell at ease; and # Prov. his seed shall inherit the earth.

14 The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew

them his covenant. 15 " Mine eyes are ever toward the 4.9.

d 1 Peter

away,

14. 7. and

a 1 Cor.

4. 3, 4. b Prov.

20. 7.

l Or,

14. 2. h Rev.

2. 1. i Psalm

27. 10. k Psalm

1 Isaiah

20.3. n Psalm

27. 11. o Hebr.

12.22.

a John

5 1 John

8, 12,

John

1. 29.

LORD; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate and afflicted.

x 2 Cor. 17 The troubles of my heart are x en-1. 5. larged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

y Exod. 18 y Look upon mine affliction, and 3. 7. 8. † Heb. my pain, and † forgive all my sins. lift up,

19 Consider minc enemies; for they bear, take are many, and they hate me with cruel hatred.

> 20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed, for I put my trust in thee.

z Psalms 26. 1. and 41. 12. 21 Let integrity and uprightness 2 preserve me; for I wait on thee. a Psalms 22 Redeem Israel, O God, 2 out of

PSALM XXVI.

all his troubles

1 David resorteth unto God: 8 his love to God's house.

¶ A psalm of David.

JUDGE a me, O Lorp, for I have walked in mine b integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide.

c Gen. 2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove 22. 1. me; try my reins and my heart.

d 2 Cor. S For thy d loving-kindness is before mine eyes; and I have walked in thy

e Psalm 4 I have e not sat with vain persons, 1. 1. f Psalm neither will I go in with f dissemblers. 12. 2.

5 I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the

g 1 Tim. 6 I will g wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O

7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

S LORD, I have loved the || habitamansions John tion of thy house, and the place where h thine honour dwelleth.

> 9 i Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men;

> 10 In whose hands is k mischief; and their right hand is full of 1 bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine m integrity: redeem me, and be mercim 2Kings ful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an " even place : in the o congregations will I bless the LORD.

PSALM XXVII.

1 David's faith in the power of God: 7 he prayeth for future grace, &c.

¶ A psalm of David. THE LORD is my a light, and my salvation, whom shall I fear? the LORD

is the strength of my life, of whom shall I be b afraid?

4. 5. 2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to c Psalm eat cup my flesh they stumbled and fell. | build them up.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear though war should rise against me, in this will I be a confident.

4 One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I e seek after, that I e Luke may dwell in the flouse of the LORD James as the days of my life, to behold the 5. 16, 17 im. beauty of the Lord, and to sinquire in f 1 Tim. 3. 16. his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall 73. 16. blide me in his pavilion: in the secret h Isaiah of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he i 1 John i shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted 4. 14. up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle & Gal. sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will 2. 20.

sing praises unto the LORD. 7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me,

and answer me. 8 When thou saidst, 1 Seek ye my face; I Psalm

my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek. 9 Hide not thy face far from me, put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast

been my help; leave me not, neither m Isaiah forsake me, O God of my salvation. 10 When my father and my mother " + Heb.

forsake me, then the Lond, † will tals gathe isaiah

11 " Teach me thy way, O Lord, and Jer. lead me in a plain path because of mine Mat

emies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will n Psalms

25. 4 and of mine enemies: for false witnesse- 119. 5, 6, are risen up against me, and such as o o Acts breathe out cruelty.

13 I had fainted, unless I had believed 11. 19. to see the goodness of the Loan in the Ezek. Pland of the living.

and of the living.

14 9 Wait on the Lord: be of good 62. 1. 5. courage, and he shall strengthen thine Hab. 2.3. heart; wait, I say, on the Lond.

PSALM XXVIII.

1 David prayeth against his enemies: 9 he prayeth for the people.

¶ A psalm of David.

UNTO thee will I a cry, O LORD my a James b rock; be onot silent to me, d lest, if 5. 16. thou be silent to me, I become like 10.4. them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications 83.1. when I cry unto thee, when I e lift up 143.

my hands f toward thy holy oracle. S Draw me not away with the wicked, f Num. and with the workers of iniquity: which 4. 89. speak peace to their neighbours, but

mischief is in their hearts. 4 Give them according to their Rev.

deeds, and according to the wickedness 18.8. of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands, render to them their desert.

5 Because they he regard not the works hasaiah of the Lord, nor the operation of his 5. 12. hands, he shall destroy them, and not

i Acts 10. 4. k Psalm 1 1 Peter 5. 3. m Psalm 23. 1, 2. and I am helped: therefore my heart n Psalm 49. 14. Isaiah

Daniel

7. 27. 1 Cor.

6. 2.

Rev.

5. 10.

a Psalm T15. I.

b Acts

12. 23. c 1 Chr.

16. 29.

12. 25.

e Luke

21. 25.

45. 3.

g Isaiah 2. 13.

Iz Deut. 3. 9. † Heb.

5. 3. k Marn.

13. 27.

I Job

3. 17.

2 Gen.

6. 17. Psalm

93. 3.

2. 44.

Z5. 2.

c Psalm

d Psalm

103. 2.

I saiah 33, 10,

e Psalm

26, 13,

Jonah

2.6. f Rev.

g Isaiah

di Psalm

u Daniel

39. 4. m Hab.

6 Blessed be the LORD, because he | hath i heard the voice of my supplications. 7 The LORD is k my strength, and my shield; my heart trusted in him,

greatly rejoiceth, and with my song will I praise him. 8 The LORD is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless 1 thine inheritance: m feed them also, and n lift them up for ever.

PSALM XXIX.

1 Daved exhorteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his power, &c.

A psalm of David.

GIVE unto the LORD, O ye mighty, a give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: worship the LORD in

the beauty of holiness.

3 d The voice of the LORD is upon d Hebr. the waters: the God of glory thundereth; the LORB is upon e many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty. f Psalm

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh 8 the cedars: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf: Lebanon, and h Sirion, like a

young unicora. 7 The voice of the Lord † divideth

the flames of fire.

Cutteth, Hebr. 4. 12. 7 1 Thess. 8 The voice of the Lorp i shaketh the wilderness; the Lord shaketh the wilderness of k Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh the I hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his m temple doth every one speak of his glory.

10, The LORD sitteth upon the "flood: yea, the LORD sitteth . King for ever.

11 The Lord will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

PSALM XXX.

David praiseth God for his deliverance. 1042. a Deut. ¶ A psalm and song at the a dedication 20. 5. of the house of David. b Exad.

I WILL bextol thee, O Lord, for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes c to rejoice over me.

2 O Lond my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast d healed me.

3 O LORD, thou hast o brought up my soul from the grave : thou hast kept me alive that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks fat the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his anger endureth but g a moment; in his h favour is life: weeping 12. 1. and may endure for 1 a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my k prosperity I said, I k Job 29. 18, shall never be moved.

7 Lord, by thy favour thou hast made 12 Sam. my 1 mountain to stand strong: thou in 5.9. didst hide thy face, and I was troubled. in Psalm 104.29.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made " supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood 9. 13. when I go down to the pit? Shall the o Psalm dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth? 6. 5.

10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into P dancing: thou hast p Jer. put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness?
12 To the end that my glory may sing

praise to thee, and not be silent. (LORD my God, I will give thanks unto

thee for ever.

PSALM XXXI.

1 David craveth God's help: 7 he rejoiceth in his mercy: 9 he prayeth, &c.

To the chief musician. A psalm of David.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put a my a 1 chr. trust; let me never be ashamed: deli- 5, 20, ver me in b thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me; deliver 5.8. and me speedily : be thou my strong rock, c 2 Sam. for an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my rock and my fort- Rom. ress: therefore, for thy name's sake, d d Psalm lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid e privily for me; for thou art e Psalm my strength.

5 Into thine hand f I commit my spi- f Luke rit: thou hast redeemed me, O Lord 23. 46. God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard gly- g Jonah ing vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy 1.21. mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast h known my soul in h 1 Sam. adversities;

8 And hast not i shut me up into the Isaiah 63. 13. hand of the enemy: thou hast set my i Deut. feet in ka large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for 4, 1, and I an in trouble; mine eye is 1 consumed 18.19. and with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and 6. 7 my years with sighing: my strength m m Prov. faileth because of mine iniquity, and my 17. 12.

bones are consumed. 11 I was o a reproach among all mine 32. 3. and enemies, but especially among P my of Cor.

neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaint. 4. 9, 13. ance: they that did see me without 9 Psalm 38, 11. fled from me. 12 I am forgotten as a dead man out 26. 56.

of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the s slander of 88.4. many, fear was on every side: while 20. 10. they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O Lord: 1 Peter I said, Thou art my God.

21. 1.

4. 10.

1. 20.

" Prov.

19. 10. x Num.

6. 25.

z Jer.

64. 4. 1 Cor.

2. 9. b Col.

3, 3,

27. 5.

d Jer. 8. 16.

e Jonah

f Rev.

19. 20.

That is.

Giving

instruc-

1. 8, 9. a Rom.

b 2 Cor.

7. 22.

c John

. 47. Rev.

14.5. d 1 Cor.

11. 31.

e Num.

Prov.

g Isaiah 55. 6.

h Isaiah

33. 16.

i Psalm

31. 20.

k Rev.

? Hebr.

19. 1.

11. 8.

19, 21. Hebr.

tion,

c Psalm

15 " My times are in thy hand: deli-7. 30. and ver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 × Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercy's sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee; let the wicked be ashamed, and let them y be y 1 Sam. 2, 9. silent in the grave. Psalm

18 Let the 2 lying lips be put to si-lence; which speak grievous things 49. 12, 14. proudly and contemptuously against the

19 2 Oh how great is thy goodness, a Isaiah which thou hast b laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 Thou shalt hide them in the c secret of thy presence from the pride of man; thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the LORD; for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a

strong city.

22 For I said d in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the Lorp, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the f proud

g Psalm 27. 14. 24 8 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

PSALM XXXII.

1 The blessedness of him whose sins are forgiven. 8 The psalmist exhorteth to good conduct by its many blessings.

¶ A psalm of David, || Maschil. BLESSED is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is a covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD 2 imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is b no guile.

3 When I d kept silence my bones waxed old; through my roaring all the

day long. 4 (For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me) e my moisture is turned

into the drought of summer. Selah. 5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee,

and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will f confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. 6 For this shall every one that is

godly pray unto thee g in a time when thou mayest be found; surely in the floods of great waters they shall h not

come nigh unto him.

7 Thou art i my hiding-place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with k songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will 1 instruct thee, and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye.

9 Be ye not as the m horse, or as the m Prov. mule, which have no understanding; $^{26, 3}$. whose mouth must be held in with " bit " James and bridle, lest they come near unto thee. 3.3.

10 o Many sorrows shall be to the o Rom. wicked: but he that trusteth in the 2.9. LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the LORD, and P re- p Phil. joice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, 4.4. all ye that are upright in heart.

PSALM XXXIII.

1 God to be praised for his goodness, 6 for his power, 12 and for his providence. REJOICE in the Lord, Oye righte-

ous; for praise is a comely a for the up- a Psalm 32. 11. b Psalm right. 2 Praise the LORD with b harp : sing 50. 16. unto him with the psaltery, and an in- c Rev.

strument of ten strings. 3 Sing unto him d a new song, play e d Rev.

skilfully with a loud noise. 4 For the word of the Lord is fright; 5. 19. and all his works are done in truth.

5 g He loveth right-ousness and judg - 30.5. ment: h the earth is full of the goodness 45.7.
h 1 Tim. of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the host of them

by the breath of his mouth. 7 i He gathereth the waters of the iGen.

sea together as an heap: he layeth up Prov. the depth k in storehouses. 8 Let all the earth | fear the LORD; & Job

39, 16, let all the inhabitants of the world stand Jer. in awe of him: ! Rom.

9 For he m spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen n to nought : he maketh the 4. H. devices of the people of none effect. m Gen.

11 The counsel of the Lord standeth 1.3 for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all 5, 12. generations.

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he 4.29. e Rom. hath P chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The LORD 9 looketh from heaven; p Exod. he beholdeth all the sons of men. 19. 5.

14 From the place of his habitation he q Prov. looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike: he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the r r Rev. multitude of an host: a mighty man is 16. 14. not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by s his great s Judges

strength. 18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is t Zech.

upon them that fear him; upon then, 12.4. that hope in his mercy;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive "in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the Lord; x Psalm he is x our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him; y 1 Chr. y because we have trusted in his holy Psalm

c1 Cor.

e Psalm

5, 6,

32. 1.

i 1 Peter 2. 2, 3. k Jer.

Hebr.

84. 11. n Job

4. 10.

6. 6, 8.

p Eccl. 12. 10.

r Psalm

t Rom.

12. 18. 21 Psalm

33. 18.

x Lam.

y Lev. 17. 10. z Prov.

10.7. a Psalm

145. 18.

& Psalm

51. 17.

c Acts

12. 5.

e John

g Psalm 19.14.

3. 56.

22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon | us, according as we hope in thee.

PSALM XXXIV.

1 David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto. 8 They are blessed that trust in God, &c.

I A psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before Abimelech; who a drove him away, and he departed.

a 1 Sam. 21. 12. I WILL bless the Lord a at all Prov. times: his praise shall continually be in 29. 25. b Acts my mouth. 26. 25.

2 My soul shall make her b boast in the LORD: 4 the numble shall hear 1.31. the LORD:

3 O magnify the LORD e with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I sought the Lorg, and he heard f Hebr. me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 They looked unto him, and were lightened; and their faces were not

g Gen. 6 This g poor man 18.17. and Lord heard him; and saved him out of all his troubles. 7. Gen.

7 The angel of the Lorp h encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O i taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that k trusteth in him.

9 O | fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is m no want to them that fear m Psalm

> 10 The young lions do lack and a suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want o any good thing.

> 11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me; I will P teach you the fear of the

12 What man is he that desireth life, g 1 Peter and loveth many days, that he may 4 see

13 r Keep thy tongue from evil, and

thy lips from speaking s guile. 14 Depart from evil, and do good;

seek peace, and pursue it. 15 " The eyes of the LORD are upon

the righteous, and his ears are open unto their 'cry. 16 y The face of the Lord is against

them that do evil, to z cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous 2 cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a b broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 ° Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth d Hebr. him out of them all.

20 He keepeth e all his bones: not one of them is broken.

21 f Evil shall slay the wicked; and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

22 The LORD gredcemeth the soul of his servants; are none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

PSALM XXXV.

1 David prayeth for his own safety and his enemies' confusion: 11 he complaineth of their wrong ful dealing, &c.

¶ A psalm of David.

PLEAD a my cause, O LORD, with a Isaiah them that strive with me: fight against 45.25. them that fight against me.

2 b Take hold of shield and buckler, b Isaiah and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and estop c Gen. the way against them that persecute me: 19.6. d say unto my soul, I am thy salvation. d 1 Cor.

4 Let them be confounded and put to 2.12. shame that seek after my soul: let them be " turned back and brought to confu- e Psalm sion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as f chaff before the f Psalm wind: and let the angel of the LORD 1.4. chase them.

6 Let their way be g dark and slippeg Psalm ry, and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For h without cause have they hid h Psalms for me their net in a pit, which without 7.4. and cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let i destruction come upon him i Rev. k at unawares; and let his net that he 17.16. hath hid l catch himself: into that very 5.3. destruction let him fall. / Psalm

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the 7.15. LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All m my bones shall say, LORD, m Job who is like unto thee, which deliverest 31. 20. the poor from him that is too strong for 51.8. him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that a spoileth him?

11 ° False witnesses did rise up; they 5.15. laid to P my charge things that I knew 26. 59.

t. 12 They rewarded me quevil for good, $\frac{24.9}{q}$ Psalm 109.4. to the spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were Jer. 18. 20. sick my clothing was r sackcloth : I humbled my soul with fasting, and my 37.34. prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother : I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for s his + Heb.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, 6. 10. and gathered themselves together: yea, the tabjects gathered themselves toge- 1 Job ther against me, and I knew it not; they did a tear me, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers x in x Prov. feasts they gnashed upon me with their 28, 21. Phil.

teeth. 17 LORD, how long wilt thou y look y Hab. on? rescue my soul from their destruc- 1. 13.

tions, my darling from the lions. 18 I will give thee thanks in the z z Psalm

great congregation: I will praise thee 40.9. among much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me; nei- a Prov. ther let them with the eye that 6.13, and hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak b not peace: but 120. 7.

David persuadeth to patience.

them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they copened their mouth wide against me, and said, d Aha, aha! our eye hath seen it.

22 This thou hast e seen, O LORD; fkeep not silence: O Lord, be not far

Psalm 23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my

c Psalm 22. 13. d Psalm

40. 15.

Ezek.

e Exod.

40. 15. i Psalm

109. 29. A Psaim 38. 16.

verse 12. &1 Cor.

12. 26.

50. 15.

a Deut.

& Psalm

c Rom.

d Luke

e Psalm

h Isaiah

f Jer.

4, 22, g Micah 2, 1, 2,

65. 2.

i Psalm

77. 19. k Mat.

5. 45.

¿ Eph.

3. 18. m John

n Isaiah

65. 13.

Jer. 17. 7.

o Jer.

p Mat.

James

q Psalm 15. 2.

r Ezek. 36. 13.

1, 17,

1. 12.

12, 19,

n Psalm

Jer.

judgment, even unto my cause, my Ged f Psalm and my Lord 72Thess. 1. 6. 24 Judge me, O Lorn my God, sac-

cording to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

h Psalms 26 Let them h be ashamed, and brought to confusion together, that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be i clothed with shame and dishonour that k magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them 1 shout for joy and be glad that favour my righteous cause; yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And m my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness, and of thy praise, all the day long.

PSALM XXXVI.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked. The excellency of Goa's mercy.

¶ To the chief musician. A psalm of David, the a servant of the LORD.

THE transgression of the wicked b saith within my heart, that there is eno fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he d flattereth himself in his own eves, until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and e deceit: he hath left off to f be wise, and to do good.

4 8 He deviseth mischief upon his bed, he setteth himself in a way that is h not

good; he abhorreth not evil. 5 Thy mercy, O Lord, is in the hea-

vens, and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a i great deep: O LORD, thou k preservest man and beast.

7 How | excellent is thy loving-kindness, O God! therefore m the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be a abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of the pleasures.

9 For with thee is the o fountain of life: in thy P light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy loving-kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righte ousness to the qupright in heart.

11 Let not the ' foot of pride come

they devise deceitful matters against || against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

> · 12 There are the s workers of iniquity & Psalm fallen: they are cast down, and shall not 9.6. be able to rise.

PSALM XXXVII.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the happy state of the godly, and the vain state of the wicked.

¶ A psalm of David. a Jer, FRET not thyself a because of evil- 12. 1. doers, neither be thou envious against

the workers of iniquity. 2 For they shall soon be cut down b Psalm like the b grass, and wither as the green 90.5.

3 Trust in the LORD, and c do good, so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 d Delight thyself also in the Lord; 1.8. and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 † Commit thy way unto the LORD; Roll, trust also in him, and he shall bring it 5.7. to pass.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righte. e Micah' ousness as the elight, and thy judgment as the noon-day.

7 † Rest in the LORD, and wait pa- to the tiently for him; fret not thyself because Lord, of him who prospereth in his way, be saiah 30.15, cause of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from fanger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do

9 For evil-doers shall be g cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord they h Isaiah shall h inherit the earth.

10 For i yet a little while and the 10. 36. wicked shall not be; yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall k not be.

11 But the I meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the m Psalm 35. 16. just, and m gnasheth upon him with his

13 The Lord shall a laugh at him, for 01 Sam. he seeth that o his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation:

15 Their sword shall enter into their p p 1 Sam. own heart, and their low shall be broker . Psalm 16 9 A little that a righteous man hath 7. 15.

is better than the riches of many wicked. q Prov. 17 For the rarms of the wicked shall 1 Tim. be broken: but the Lord upholdeth the 6. 6, 8.

righteous. 18 The Lord knoweth the days of

the up ight; and their inheritance shall a Isaiah ie s for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the 2, 44. evil time; and in the days of famine 2 Peter hey shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and s. 16

d 1 Peter

t Heb.

g Rev.

57. 13. i Hebr.

/ Daniel

Daniel

34. 6.

James

Rev. 19.

17, 18. x Deut.

28. 12. y Psalm

112. 5.

z Mat.

2. 9.

25. 34. a 1 Sam.

c Isaiah

d Hebr.

e Psalm

f Mat.

h Titus

i Psalm

6. 33. g 1 Peter

2, 12,

11. 7.

k Job

18, 19,

I Mat.

12.35.

in Deut.

n Psalm 10.8.

o 2 Peter

2. 9. p Psalm

109. 31.

a Hebr.

r Psalin

12. 2.

52.7.

t Rev.

u Job 20. 5.

x Rev.

12. 8.

Or, reward.

y Isaiah 57. 2.

z Psalm

b 1 Chr.

a Psalm

13. 2.

Acts

5. 20.

6. 6.

8. 11.

the enemies of the LORD shall be as the u fat of lambs: they shall consume, into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked * borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous y sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 For such as be 2 blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be

cursed of him shall be cut off. 23 The a steps of a good man are or-

dered by the Lorp; and he delighteth in his way.

b Micah 24 Though he b fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD oupholdeth him with his hand. 25 I have been young, and now am

old; yet have I not seen the righteous d forsaken, nor e his seed f begging

26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth: and his seed s is blessed.

27 h Depart from evil, and do good;

and dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD i loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be k cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The 1 mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talk-

eth of judgment.

31 The law of his God is m in his

heart; none of his steps shall slide. 32 The wicked " watcheth the righte-

ous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The Lord will onot leave him in his hand, P nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 9 Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are reut off, thou shalt see it.

35 I have seen the wicked s in great e Esther power, and 'spreading himself like a green bay-tree:

36 Yet he upassed away, and, lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be x found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the ||end of that man is y peace.

38 ² But the transgressors shall be destroyed together; the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the righteous a Psalm is a of the Lord; he is their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, b be-

cause they trust in him.

PSALM XXXVIII.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitiful case, confessing his sins to have been the cause thereof.

¶ A psalm of David a to bring to remembrance.

O LORD, rebuke me not in b thy b Psalm wrath; neither chasten me in thy hot 6.1. displeasure.

2 For thine carrows stick fast in me, c Job and dthy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is e no soundness in my flesh d 1 Peter because of thine anger; neither is there e Psalm any rest in my bones because of my 51.8.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head; as an f heavy burden they f Mat. are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt,

because of my foolishness. 6 I am troubled; I am bowed down

greatly; I go mourning all the day long. 7 For my loins are filled with a gloath-

some disease; and there is no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am h feeble and sore broken: I h Isaiah have roared by reason of the disquiet. 38. 10. ness of my heart.

9 LORD, k all my desire is before k Rom. thee; and my groaning is 1 not hid from 8.27.

10 My heart † panteth, my strength † Heb. faileth me : as for the light of mine eyes, about,

it also is gone from me. Psalm 11 My in lovers and my friends stand 40. 12. aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen 23, 49. stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares. for me; and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But I, nas a deaf man, heard not; n 2 Sam. and I was o as a dumb man that openeth o Psalm not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, do I hope: for, is thou wilt hear, O LORD my God. moved 16 For I said, Hear me; lest otherwise 32, 35

they should rejoice over me: when mi foot || slippeth, they P magnify themselves against me.

p Psalm 35, 26,

q Gen. 32. 31.

28. 13. s 2 Cor.

y Psalm

† Heb.

for my

7. 11. t Psalm

17 For I am ready 9 to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will a declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are lively, and u Psalm they are strong; and they that hate me 109, x Daniel wrongfully are 'multiplied.

20 They also that render v evil for 1 John good are mine adversaries; * because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD: O y my God, be not far from me.

help, 22 Make haste † to help me, O Lord Psalm my salvation.

PSALM XXXIX.

1 David's care of his thoughts: 4 his consideration of the brevity and vanity of life: 8 he prayeth for pardon, &c.

To the chief musician, even to a Jedu-25.3, thun. A psalm of David.

I SAID, I will b take heed to my 2 Kings ways, that I sin not with my tongue; I 10. 31.

+ Heb. a bridle, or, muzale for mouth. Psalm

141. 3.

12. 36. James

c Jer.

d Eccl.

e Jer. 20, 14,

f Job 3. 1, 2.

g Psalm

h Psalm

il Cor. 7. 31. James

4. 14. k Luke

10. 3.

n Job

4. 19.

e Hebr.

11. 13. p Gen.

c Hebr.

d Psalm

e Phil.

2. 8, 9.

f Rev. 14. 3.

125. 4. / Exod.

15. 11.

47. 9.

Mat.

will keep my + mouth with a bridle !! while the c wicked is before me. 2 I was dumb with silence: I held my

peace, even d from good; and my sorrow was stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me; while I was musing the e fire burned: f then spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is;

Col. 4.5. that I may know how frail I am. 5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreath, and mine age is sas nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether h vanity.

> 6 Surely every man walketh in 'a vain shew; surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall k gather them.

7 And now, LORD, what wait I for?

my hope is in thee. 12, 20,

8 Deliver me from all my transgres-? Psalm sions; make me not the 1 reproach of the 44. 1. m Lev.

9 I was m dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me; I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a n moth: surely every man is vanity. Selah.

12 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not the peace at my tears; for I am oa stranger with thee, and a sojourner, Pas all my

13 O spare me, that I may recover q Eccl. 12. 5. strength, before I go hence, and be a no

PSALM XL.

1 The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obedience is the best sacrifice.

a Hebr. · To the chief musician. A psalm a of 10. 5. David. b Psalm

I WAITED b patiently for the LORD, and he cinclined unto me, and heard my

2 He brought me up also out of an d horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon ea rock, and established

my goings. 3 And he hath put f a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God:

g Rev. 11, 11, many shall g see it, and fear, and shall trust in the Lord.

4 Blessed is that man that maketh

h Jer .. the LORD h his trust, and i respecteth 17. 7. i Psalm not the proud, nor such kas turn aside to lies. & Psalm

5 Many, O Lord my God, are thy 1 wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward; they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak

m 1 Cor. of them, they are more than can be Eph. numbered.

6 " Sacrifice and offering thou didst "Hebr. not desire; mine ears hast thou † open + 10.5. not desire; inine ears must offering has digged, Exod. thou not required.

7 Then said I, PLo, I come: in the vo- 02 Cor. lume of the book it is 9 written of me, 8 r I delight to do s thy will, O my p Hebr.

God; yea, thy law is within my heart 9 I have preached righteousness in 24.44. the great congregation : lo, I have " not 2.5. refrained my lips, O L or D, thou know- & Luke

t Rom. 10 I have * not hid thy righteousness 3. 21. within my heart; I have declared thy u Rom. faithfulness and thy salvation: I have 1.18. not concealed thy loving-kindness and 119.11. thy truth from the great congregation

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Loap: let y thy y Psalm loving-kindness and thy truth continually 57.3.

preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about ; | mine iniquities have for, taken hold upon me, so that I am not punishable to look up: they are more than the 2 Cor. hairs of mine head; therefore my heart 5. 20. faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me: O Lord, make haste to help me.

14 Let them 2 be ashamed and con- 2 Psalms founded together that seek after my 35. 4, 26. soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward, and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them a be desolate for a re- a Psalms ward of their shame that say unto me, 46.8. and

Aha, aha!

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The LORD b & Psalm be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy; yet the LORD thinketh upon me: thou art my c Gen. help and my deliverer; make no tarry- Psalm ing, O my God.

PSALM XLI.

1 The blessing of the charitable man. 4 David complaineth of his enemies' treachery. 11 God's favour acknowledged. To the chief musician. A psalm of David.

BLESSED is he that considereth weak, the || poor; the LORD will deliver him sick, in time of trouble.

2 The Lord will a preserve him, and a Isaiah keep him alive; and he shall be blessed b Mat. b upon the earth: and thou wilt not deli- 6.33 ver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord will c strengthen him c Isaiah upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt 38.5 † make all his bed in his sickness.

41 said, LORD, be merciful unto me; Psalm d heal my soul; for I have sinned 30.11. against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me : Psalm When shall he die, and his name perish:

6 And if he come to see me he f speak - 6. 2. eth vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity f Psalm to itself; when he goeth abroad he tell-Prov. 25

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise

g Acts 29. 4. 8 & An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 Yea, mine own h familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou i favour. est me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou kupholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting Amen, and amen.

PSALM XLII.

David's zeal to serve God in the temple. To the chief musician, Maschil, for the sons of a Korah.

AS the hart b panteth after the waterbrooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O

2 My soul cthirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

3 My dtears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God?

4 When I fremember these things I pour out my soul in me : for I had gone with the multitude; I went with them to the house of God with the voice of

joy and praise, with a multitude that kept & holy day. 5 Why art thou cast down, O my

soul, and why art thou disquieted in me? h Hope thou in God; for I shall yet praise him for the help of his counte-

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: i therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill Mizar.

7 k Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy 1 water-spouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Tet the LORD will mcommand his loving kindness in the day-time, and in 28. 8. the night " nis song sound of my life.

Mat. 8. 8. my prayer unto the God of my life.

People. The control of the contr the night " his song shall be with me, and

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with a sword in my bones mine enemies reproach me, while they say daily unto me. Where is thy God

11 Why art thou cast down, O my verances soul? as d why art thou disquieted within me? Hope thou in God; for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM XLIII.

David praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God joyfully.

JUDGE me, O God, and a plead my cause against an ungodly nation; O de- a Psalm liver me from the deceitful and unjus' 1 Peter

2 For thou art the God of bmi b Isaiah strength: why dost thou cast me off? 26.4. why go I c mourning because of the op. c Psalm 35, 13. pression of the enemy?

3 O send out thy d light and thy d Psalm truth; let them lead me, let them bring 27. 1. me unto thy f holy hill, and to thy & ta- 119. 49. bernacles.

4 Then will I h go unto the altar of 2.6 g Hebr. God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, \$. 2, 3. upon the harp will I praise thee, O God, h Isai: my God

5 i Why art thou cast down, O my i Psalm soul? and why art thou disquieted with- 42.5. in me? Hope in God; for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM XLIV.

1 The church, in memory of former fa-wours, 9 complaineth of her present evils.

To the chief musician for the sons of Korah, Maschil.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, a our fathers have told us, what a Exod. work thou didst in their days, in the Psalm

2 How thou didst b drive out the hea- Rom. then with thy hand, and plantedst them; b Deut, how thou didst afflict the people, and 7.1. cast them out.

3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did c Deut. their own arm save them; but thy right Hosea hand, and thine arm, and the light of 1.7. thy countenance, because d thou hads' d Deut. a favour unto them.

4 Thou art my King, O God; com- Mat. mand deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we push down 42.8. our enemies; through thy name will we ftread them under that rise up against us f Mal.

6 For I will not g trust in my bow, Rev neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our g Psalm 20, 7. enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.

8 In God h we boast all the day long, h Psalm and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

9 But thou i hast cast off and put us ; Lev. 26. to shame; and goest not forth with our 15, 16,

10 Thou makest us k to turn back k Jer. from the enemy; and they which hate 30.24. us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat; and hast scattered us

among the heathen.

12 Thou sellest thy people 1 for 1 Deut.

nought, and dost m not increase thy m Isaiah wealth by their price.

h 2 Sam. 55. 13.

Jer. 20. 10. John 13. 8. i Psalm 86. 17.

& Psalm 25. 21.

a Num. 16. 24. 1 Chron. 6. 33. 5 Psalm 119. 131, r. John 7. 27.

d Psalm 102. 9. e Psalm

22. 8. f Lam. 3. 19.

g Exod. 23. 14. h Lam. . 14.

Hom. i 2 Chr.

20. 12. A Job

Psalm 1 Psalm 18. 4. m Deut. 32. 7.

4 Heb. the salvotions, or, deliof my face. Psalin

79. 4. o Deut. 28. 37. p Psalm 22. 7.

1. 12.

s 1 John

3. 20. and 5. 4.

t Phil.

3, 12,

1 Peter 3.6.

1 Peter

8. 36. z Psalm

7. 6. a Mark

b Psalm

7. 24.

Lam.

3, 29,

a Song

1. 2. and 3. 8, 9.

John

3. 29.

b Song

c Song

John

d Song

5. 13.

Luke 4. 22.

e Psalm

118. 26.

f Rev. 19. 11. g Isaiah 9. 6.

h Rev.

6. 2. i John

14. 6. k Mat.

11. 29. ¿ Isaiah

m Rev.

n Luke

14. 18.

19. 27.

o Rev.

p John

3. 34.

3. 21

4. 14.

Rev.

z Psalm

13 Thou makest us na reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us o a byword among the heathen, Pa shaking of the

head among the people.

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me.

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of the

q Psalm 8. 2. r 2 Tim. enemy and 9 avenger.

17 All this is come upon us; ryet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 5 Our heart is not turned back. neither have our tsteps declined from

1. 28. and

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.

2 2 Tim. 20 If we have a forgotten the name of 4. 10. our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god, x Psalm

21 Shall not God * search this out ! for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

11. 4. Jer. 17. 9, 10. y Mat. 22 Yea, y for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

23 2 Awake, why sleepest thou, O LORD? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore a hidest thou thy face? and forgettest our affliction and our oppression ?

25 For our soul is bowed down to the b dust; our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise for our help, and redeem us, for thy mercies' sake.

PSALM XLV.

The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom.

To the chief musician upon Shoshannim, for the sons of Korah, Maschil.

a A song of loves.

MY heart is enditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching b the King; my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art c fairer than the children of men; grace is d poured into thy lips: therefore God hath e blessed thee for

3 f Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, s O most Mighty; with thy glory and thy

4 And in thy majesty h ride prosperously, because of i truth, and k meekness, and 1 righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee in terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the " King's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

6 . Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, th; God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness P above thy feilows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have a made thee q Song

9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right and did stand the r queen in gold or r Rev. Ophir.

10 Hearken O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also

hine own people, and thy s father's s Gen. house. 11 So shall the King greatly desire

thy theauty; for he is "thy Lord, and ! Song worship thou him. 12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be 1. 21.

there with a gift; even the x rich among x Isaiah the people shall entreat thy favour. 13 The King's daughter is y all glori y Eph. 6. 17.

ous within; her clothing is of wrought

14 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work; the z virgins her companions that follow her shall be 14.4. brought unto thee.

15 With agladness and rejoicing shall a Jer. they be brought: they shall enter into the b King's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be othy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make e thy name to be re. e Mal. membered in all generations; therefore 1. 11. shall the people praise thee for ever and

PSALM XLVI.

1 The church's confidence in God: 8 an exhortation to contemplate Providence. To the chief musician for the sons of

Korah. A song upon Alamoth. GOD is our a refuge and strength, a a Isaiab

very b present help in trouble. 2 Therefore will not we fear, though 19. 15. the earth d be removed, and though the c1 Peter

mountains be carried into the midst of 3.14. 3 Though the e waters thereof roar, e Psalm

and f be troubled, though the mountains 93 shake with the swelling thereof. Selah 57, 20.

4 There is 8 a river, the stream. whereof shall h make glad i the city of 8.6. God, the holy place of the tabernacles 1.8. of the most High.

5 God is k in the midst of her; she k Rev. shall I not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen m raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice,

the earth " melted. 7 The LORD of hosts o is with us. the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah 13. 12.

8 Come, P behold the works of the P Psalm LORD, 9 what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto he end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder:

ne burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am 37.8

" Enh.

b John 14. 2

4. 4, 5 b Gen.

i Isaiah

Mat. m Rev.

r Isaiah

a Rev.

18. 20. and 19.

b Psalm

d Daniel

76. 12. c Mal.

f Eph.

g Luke

h 1 Cor.

14. 15.

k Rev.

a Titus

2. 13. b Rev.

21. 2. € Isaiah

2. 2, 3.

d Rev.

e John

f Joshua

g Rev. 18. 10. h Isaiah

13. 7. 8. Exod.

15, 15,

k Rev.

28. 17.

2 Psalm

m Luke 21. 33.

n Isajah

o Deut.

p Psalm

45. 4, 7.

q Rev.

23.5.

3, 22,

Col.

3, 16, i Psalm

24. 51.

then, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

PSALM XLVII.

The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief musician. A psalm for the sons of Korah.

OCLAP your hands, all ye people; a shout unto God with the voice of tri-

2 For the Lord most high is b terrible; he is ca great King over all the earth.

3 He shall d subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

e 1 Peter 4 He shall choose cour inheritance for us, the fexcellency of Jacob, whom he loved. Selah.

5 God is g gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises; sing praises unto our King, sing praises. 7 For God is the King of all the earth:

sing ye praises h with understanding. 8 God reigneth over the heathen; God sitteth upon k the throne of his ho-

9 The princes of the people are ga-

thered together, even the people of the God of Abraham; for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

PSALM XLVIII.

The ornaments of the church, &c. A song and psalm for the sons of Korah.

GREAT is a the Lord, and greatly to be praised in the b city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.

2 Beautiful for situation, the c joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion; on the sides of the north, the city of the great

3 God is d known in her e palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, the fkings were assembled,

they passed by together.

5 They s saw it, and so they marvelled; they h were troubled, and hasted away

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest the k ships of Tar-

shish with an east wind.

8 As we have I heard, m so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God: God will establish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have " thought of thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to thy o name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is Pfull of rightcousness.

11 Let a mount Zion rejoice, let the

God; I will be exalted among the hea- || daughters of Judah be glad, because r Rev. 19. of thy judgments.

12 Wale s about Zion, and go round s Rev. 21. 10. about her: tell the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, " con- 33. 20. sider her palaces; that ye may tell it to "Psalm" 51. 18. the generation following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever; he will be our guide even unto death.

PSALM XLIX.

An earnest persuasion to build the faith of the resurrection on God's power, &c.

To the chief musician. A psalm for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all ye people; a give ear, a Psalm all ye inhabitants of the world: 2 Both low and high, rich and poor, 1. 19.

together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom;

and the meditation of my heart shall be of † understanding. 4 I will b incline mine ear to a para- † Heb.

ble; I will open my c dark saying upon underthe harn. 5 Wherefore should d I fear in the 2 Tim.

days of evil, when the iniquity of my b Mat.

heels shall compass me about? 6 They that f trust in their wealth, and g boast themselves in the multitude d 1 John

of their riches; 7 None of them can by any means re- 5, 16, deem his brother, nor give to God h... f Prov. 10, 15.

ransom for him; g Rev. 18. 7. 8 (For the redemption of their soul h Mat.

is precious, and it ceaseth for ever;) 9 That he should still i live for ever,

i Luke and not see corruption. 10 For he seeth that k wise men die, k Eccl.

2. 16. / 2 Peter

m Job

likewise the fool and the 1 bruitish person perish, and leave their wealth m to

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations : they call their lands " after their own n Jer. names.

12 Nevertheless man being o in ho. o Psalm nour abideth not: he is like the beasts 39.5.

that P perish. 13 This their way is their | folly; yet their posterity approve their say- hope,

ings. Selah. 14 * Like sheep they are laid in the 12.19. grave, death shall feed on them: and 1.31.

the upright shall have a dominion over r Jer. them in the morning; and their beauty & Rev. shall consume in the grave from their 2. 26. dwelling.

15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave; for he shall t Hosea " receive me. Sclah. u Job

16 Be not thou afraid when one is 14. 3. made rich, when the glory of his house 1 Thess. is increased:

17 For when he dieth he shall x carry x 1 Tim. nothing away; his glory shall not de- 6.7. scend after him.

18 Though while he lived y he bless- 12. 19.

a 1 Chr.

25. 2. b Titus

2, 13,

c Rev.

48. 2

e Acts

d Psalm

1. 11. f Psalm 2. 5.

1. 7, 8. & Rev.

18. 8.

i Mat.

k Isaiah

13. 3. ¿ Hebr.

n Jer.

7, 22,

o Psalm

p Isaiah 66. 3.

John

4. 24. q Hebr. 13. 15.

r Zech.

13.9.

James

5. 13.

Luke

1. 74.

t Isaiah

u Mat.

7. 3, 4, x Neh.

y John

10. 10.

≈ Eph.

a 1 Tim.

9. 26.

24. 1.

when thou doest well to thyself)

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall z never see light. ~ Psalm 56. 13, 14. 20 Man that is in honour, and under-

standeth not, is like the beasts that pe-

PSALM L.

1 The majesty of God in the church: 5 his order to gather his saints. 7 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies, 14 but in sincerity of obedience 16 The hypocrite rebuked.

¶ A psalm of a Asaph.

THE b mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth, from the rising of the sun unto the going down

2 ° Out of Zion, the d perfection of

beauty, God hath shined.

3 Our God e shall come, and shall not f keep silence: a g fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very h tempestuous round about him.

g 2Thess. 4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth (that he may i

judge his people)

5 k Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made I a covenant with me by sacrifice.

7. 3, 9. 6 And the heavens shown m 2 Tim. righteousness: for God is m judge him-6 And the heavens shall declare his

Selah. 7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify a-

gainst thee: I am God, even thy God. 8 I will not reprove thee for thy n sacrifices, or thy burnt-offerings to have

been continually before me. 9 I will take no bullock out of thy

house, nor he-goats out of thy folds. 10 For every beast of the forest is o

mine, and the cattle upon a thousand 11 I know all the fowls of the moun-

tains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee; for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I P eat the flesh of bulls, or

drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God 9 thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:

15 And r call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt s glorify me.

s ver. 23. 16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast a thou to do to declare my statutes; or that thou shouldest take my

covenant in thy mouth?

17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words x behind thee.

18 When thou y sawest a thief, then thou z consentedst with him, and hast been a partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and b 1 Peter thy tongue frameth b deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against lin burnt-offering.

ed his soul (and men will praise thee, || thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

> 21 These things hast thou done, and c Rom. I kept silence; mou thoughtest that I 2 was d altogether such an one as the self. 3 but I will reprove thee, and e set them d Isaiah in order before thine eyes.

22 Now, consider this, ye that forget 17, 15, God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there e Rev. be f none to deliver.

23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth 6, 16. me : and to him that & ordereth his con- & Isaiah versation *cright* will I shew the salva- Gal. tion of God.

PSALM LI.

1 David prayeth for remission of sins, whereof he maketh a deep confession: 6 he prayeth for sanctification, &c.

¶ To the chief musician. A psalm of cir. 1034. David, when Nathan the prophet

came a unto him, after he had b gone a 2 Sam. in to Bath sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, ac- 11.4. cording to thy loving-kindness; according unto the multitude of thy tender

mercies c blot out my transgressions. c Eph. 2 d Wash me thoroughly from mine 1.6 d 1 John iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For e I acknowledge my transgress- e 1 John ns; and my sin is f ever before me.

Against g thee, thee only, have I 38. 3. ions; and my sin is f ever before me.

sinned, and done this evil in thy sight; g-2 Sami. that thou mightest be h justified when h Rom. thou speakest, and be clear when thou 3. 4. judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen i in iniquity; i Rom. and in sin did my mother conceive me. 7.17.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth k in the k Prov. inward parts; and in the hidden part 11. 20. thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 1 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall / Lev. be clean; wash me, and I shall be m 24. 4, whiter than snow.

8 Make me " to hear joy and glad- n Acts ness; that the bones which thou hast 16. 14. broken o may rejoice.

9 P Hide thy face from my sins, and 5.4. blot out all mine iniquities.

16. 17. 10 9 Create in me a clean heart, O q Eph. God; and renew a right spirit within 2.10. r Acts

11 Cast me not away from \$ thy pre- \$2Thess. sence; and take not thy tholy Spirit

t Luke from me. 11, 13, 12 Restore unto me the n joy of thy u Eph.

salvation; and uphold me with thy x free 4. x Rom.

13 Then will I y teach transgressors 3 thy ways, and sinners shall be converted 22. 32. unto thee.

14 Deliver me from 2 blood guilti- 22 Sam. less, O God, thou God of my salva-11.17. tion; and my tongue shall sing aloud of

a thy righteousness.

15 O LORD, b open thou my lips; and 3.9. my mouth shall shew forth thy praise. 4. 11.

16 For thou c desirest not sacrifice, c Hosez else would I give it : thou delightest not 6.6.

d John e Isaiah 57. 18. f 2 Sam. 12. 14. g Eph. 1. 9, 11. h Rev. i Eph.

1. 6.

a 1 Sam.

b Ezek.

c 1 Sam. 22. 18. d John

19. 10e Rom.

8. 31. f Esther

g Prov. 30. 14.

h Jer.

4. 22. i Jer.

k James

1 James

2. 13. m Jude

ver. 12.

2 Mal.

o Rev.

p Psalm 5. 10.

q Luke

12. 15. r Jer.

11. 16.

a Psalm

14. 1. b Psalm

9, 17. c Isaiah

d Gen.

e 2 Chr. 15. 2. f Gen. 1. 31.

g John

3. 19. Rom.

1. 20. and 2. 15.

4. 26.

1. 5.

8. 3.

22. 9.

17 d The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit; e a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do f good in thy 8 good pleasure unt . Zion : build thou the h walls of Je-

rasalem.

19 Then shalt thou i be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt-offering, and whole burnt-offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

PSALM LII.

1 David prophesieth the destruction of Doeg: 6 the righteous shall rejoice

To the chief musician, Maschil. psalm of David, when a Doeg the Edonnite came and b told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

WHY c boastest thou thyself in mischief, d O mighty man? the goodness

of God endureth e continually.

2 Thy tongue f deviseth mischiefs: like sa sharp razor, working decenfully.

3 Thou lovest evil h more than good, and 1 lying rather than to speak righte-ousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest k all-devouring words,

O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall 1 likewise destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling-place, and m root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

6 The righteous also shall a see, and

o fear, and shall P laugh at him.

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but 4 trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

8 But I am like r a green olive-tree in the house of God: I trust in the mer-

cy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and I will wait on thy name, for it is good before thy saints.

PSALM LIII.

1 David describeth the general depravity of mankind: 6 he pra, eth for the salvation of God to Israel.

To the chief musician upon Mahalath, Maschil. A psalm of David.

THE fool hath said a in his heart, b There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.

2 God d looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did

e seek God.

3 Every one of them is f gone back; they are altogether become fithy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity g no knowledge! who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God

5 There were they in great fear where h no fear was; for God hath scattered i h Lev. the bones of him that encampeth against 26. 36. thee; thou hast put them to shame, be- 28.65. cause God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were Ezek. come out of Zion! When God bringeth 6. 5. back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

PSALM LIV.

David complaineth of the Ziphims. To the chief musician on Neginoth.

Maschil. A psalm of David, when the a Ziphims came and said to Saul, a 1 Sam.

Doth not David hide himself with us ? 23. 14. SAVE me, O God, b by thy name, b Psalms

and judge me by my strength.

43.25. and 2 Hear my c prayer, O God; give 106.8 ear to the words of my month.

3 For d strangers are risen up against d Rom. me, and oppressors seek after my soul: 2.28. they have e not set God before them. e Psalm

4 Behold, God is mine f helper: the f Rom. LORD is with them that uphold my 8.21. soul.

5 He shall g reward evil unto mine g Prov. enemies: cut them off in thy h truth. 6 I will i freely sacrifice unto thee; I h Psalm

will praise thy name, O LORD, for it is i 2 Cor. good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble; and k mine eye hath seen his k Mal. desire upon mine enemies.

PSALM LV.

1 David complaineth of his fearful case: 9 he prayeth against his enemies.

To the chief musician on Neginoth, 1023. Maschil. A psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and

a hide not the self from my supplication. a Psalm 2 Attend unto me, and hear me; b I 13.1. mourn in my complaint, and make a 38.14.

noise: 3 Because of the d voice of the ene- 22. 44. my, because of the oppression of the $\frac{d2 \text{Sam}}{17.11}$. wicked: for they cast iniquity upon e 2 Sam.

me, and in wrath they f hate me. 4 My heart is sore pained within me; f Gen.

and the g terrors of death are fallen g Psalm 116.3.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath h overwheim- h Psalm

ed me. Mat. 6 And I said, Oh that I had wings 26, 39,

like a dove! for then would i I fly away, i Psalm and be at rest. k Jer.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, 9.1. and remain in the k wilderness. Sclah

8 I would I hasten my escape from 12 Sam. the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and m divide 17.21. their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it n Ezck. upon the walls thereof; mischief also 2 and sorrow are in the n midst of it.

11 . Wickedness is in the midst there- 59, 13.

9 2 Sam. 16. 23.

7 2 Sam.

Psalm

42. 4. zi Num.

16. 30.

x 1 Peter

z Psalm 27. 1.

& Acts 12. 1.

c Psalm

7. 4. d Psalm

12. 2.

e Prov.

a 1 Sam. 21.10. and 27. 1, 2.

b Rev.

92. 8. and

49, 92. John

5. 39.

f Hebr.

26. 61. John

2. 19. h Hab.

2. 13.

of; deceit and guile depart not from her

p Psalms 12 For it was r not at child have borned 22.2. and proached me; then I could have borned to be that hated me that 12 For it was P not an enemy that reit: neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him;

13 But it was thou, a man mine 9 equal, r my guide, and mine s acquaint-

15. 12. Micah 14 We took sweet counsel together, 7. 5. s Jer. and walked unto the house of God tin company. 9. 4.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them go down " quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will z call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

y Luke 17 y Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud; and 1 Thess. he shall hear my voice. 5, 17,

> 18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from z the battle that was against me: for there were many with me.

19 God shall hear and afflict them, even he that abideth of old. Because they have a no changes, therea Psalm 73. 4, 5. fore they fear not God. Jer. 48. 11.

20 He hath b put forth his hand against such as be at c peace with him; he hath broken his covenant.

21 The words of his mouth were d smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they e drawn swords.

12. 18. f 1 Peter 5. 7. 22 Cast thy f burden upon the Lond, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody g Job 15, 32, and deceitful men shall g not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM LVI.

1 David complaineth of his enemies: 9 he professeth his confidence in God.

¶ To the chief musician upon Jonathelem-rechokim, Michtam of David, when the Philistines a took him in Gath.

BE merciful unto me, O God, for man would swallow me up: he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up : for they be b many that fight ac Psalms gainst me, c O thou most High.

3 What time I d am afraid, I will

93. 4. d 2 Chr. trust in thee. 4 In God I will praise e his word; in God I have put my trust: I will not fear

e Ps. 119, what f flesh can do unto me. 5 Every day they g wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape h by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest i my wanderings, put i 1 Cor. thou my tears into thy bottle: are they not in k thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, 1 then shall 3.16. mine enemies turn back: this I know; 4.1. for God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word; in the Lord will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put m my trust : I m Psalm will not be afraid what man can do unto 27. 1.

12 " Thy vows are upon me, O God: " Psalm I will render praises unto thee.

13 For o thou hast delivered my soul 1. 10. from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet p Gen. from falling, that I may P walk before q John falling, that I may P walk before q John from falling, that I may P walk before q John from falling that I want to the living the same of the living that I want to the living the same of the living that I want to the living the same of the living that I want to the living that I want God in the 4 light of the living ?

PSALM LVII.

David complaineth of his dangerous case. To the chief musician, Al-taschith,

Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the a cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the b shadow of thy b Psalms wings will I make my refuge, cuntil 91. 1. these calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most High; unto 26, 20, God that d performeth all things for me. d Phil.

3 He shall send e from heaven, and Psalm save me from the reproach of him that 18.6. would swallow me up; Selah. God shall send forth f his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among g lions; and I lie Eph. even among them that are set on fire, 3. even the sons of men, whose teeth are h g Prov. spears and arrows, and their tongue a h Prov. sharp sword.

5 Be thou i exalted, O God, above i Psalm the heavens; let thy glory be above all

the earth. 6 They have prepared a net for my

steps; my soul is bowed down: they bave digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they k are fallen them- k Psalm selves. Selah.

7 My heart 1 is fixed, O God, my 23. 22. heart is fixed; I will sing and give 1 Neh. praise.

8 m Awake up, my glory; awake psal- 108. 1. tery and harp; I myself will awake early. 16. 9. and

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among 30.12. the people; I will sing unto " thee a Judges 5.12. mong the nations:

10 For thy o mercy is great unto the 15.9. heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds. Psalm

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the Rev heavens: let thy glory be above all the 11. 15.

PSALM LVIII.

1 David, reproving ungodly judges, 3 describeth the nature of the wicked.

To the chief musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David.

DO ye indeed speak righteousness, a Isaiah O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men ? 2 Yea, in heart ye work wicketlness: 1. 18.

5. 20. c Isaiah 25, 20, d Psalm 51. 5. Isaiah 48. 8. e Deut. 32. 24. Rom. f Acts 7. 57. g Eccl.

10. 11.

1. Job

29. 17.

ye b weigh the violence of your hands c in the earth.

3 The wicked are destranged from the womb; they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their e poison is like the poison of a serpent; they are like the deaf adder

that f stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of s charmers, charming never so wise-

6 Break their h teeth, O God, in their mouth; break out the great teeth of the

young lions, O Lord,

7 Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be

as i cut in pieces. i Daniel

2, 35, 8 As a snail which melteth, let every k Psalm one of them k pass away; like the 1 untimely birth of a woman, that they may I Eccl. not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns m Prov. he shall take them away as with m a 10. 25. whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath. n Prov.

10 The righteous shall "rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the oblood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is P a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

PSALM LIX.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies: 8 he trusteth in God.

To the chief musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David; when Saul sent, and they watched the house a to kill him

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God; defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, they lie b in wait for my soul; the mighty are gathered against me; anot for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: d awake to help me,

and behold.

5 Thou, therefore, O Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to evisit all the heathen: be not merciful to any fwicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They greturn at evening: they make a noise like hadog, and go round

about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their 73. 11. and 94. 7. mouth: swords are in their lips; for who (say they) doth hear?

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt k laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his 1 strength will I m wait upon thee: for God is my defence.

10 " The God of my mercy shall prevent me : God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my P people p Eccl. forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O LORD our shield.

12 For the sin of their 9 mouth, and q Psalm the words of their lips, let them even 12.2. be taken in their pride; and for curs - r Dan. ing and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume 109, 17, them, that they may not be; and let them : know that God ruleth in Jacob ! Isaiah unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return, and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them " wander up and down "Job for meat, and x grudge if they be not sa- 15.23. tisfied.

16 But I will y sing of thy power; yea, y Rev. I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the 2 19. 1. morning: for thou hast been my defence 35.1. and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my Strength, will I 19. 11. sing: for God is my defence, and the 65, 14,

God of my mercy.

PSALM LX.

1 David, complaining to God of former judgments, 4 now, upon better hope, prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief musician upon Shushaneduth, Michtan of David, to teach, cir. 1040. when he strove with a Aram-naharaim, a Gen. and with b Aram-zobah, when Joab 10.22. returned and smote of c Edom in the 8.3. valley of Salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, thou hast cast us off, thou 18. 12. hast d scattered us, thou hast been dis- d 1 Sam. pleased; O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made e the earth to trem- e Haggai ble; thou hast broken it: f heal the 2.7. breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people s hard g 1 Sam. things; thou hast made us to drink the 4.11. h wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given i a banner to them i Isaiah that fear thee, that it may be displayed 11. 12. because of the truth. Selah

5 That thy beloved may be delivered, save with k thy right hand, and hear & Psalm

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; 1 FRev. I will rejoice: I will m divide n Shechem, m Joshua and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is "Gen. 12. 6. mine; Ephraim also is the strength of

mine head; Judah is omy lawgiver; 8 Moab is my P wash-pot; over Edom 49. 10. will I cast out 9 my shoe: Philistia, 8, 2.

triumph thou because of me. q Judges

9 Who will bring me into the strong r 2 Sam. city? who will lead me into Edom?

12. 26, 29.

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which s Rev. hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, s Isaiah which didst not go out with our ar- 12.1. mies?

11 Give us help from trouble; for ' rsalm vain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do "valiant- #2 Cor. y; for he it is that shall tread down our 2. 14. enemies.

19, 11,

a 1 Sam.

Rev. 19. 1, 2.

o Rev.

A Rev.

14. 13.

& Acts 20. 3. c 1 Sam.

24. 10. d Psalm 35. 23.

e Exod. 20. 5. f Psalm 25. 3. g 1 Sam. 26. 20. h Psalm 22. 16. Psalms 10.11. and

k Psalm 1 1 Sam. 26. 11.

m 2 Chr. n 2 Cor. o, Psalm 21. 3.

PSALM LXI.

David voweth perpetual service to God, because of his promises.

To the chief musician upon Neginoth. A psalm of David.

HEAR my a cry, O God; attend una Phil. to my prayer.

4. 6, 7,

2 From the end of the bearth will I & 1 Tim. 2. 8. cry unto thee, when my heart is coverc Lam. whelmed: lead me to the Rock that is d 3. 65. higher than I. d 2 Cor. 3. 5.

3 For e thou hast been a shelter for me, and fa strong tower from the ene-

e 1 Sam.

77. 37.

11. 8.

1. 31.

20.28.

1048.

d Acts

17. 31.

e Rev.

18, 21,

g Psalm

h Luke

19. 14.

i Rev.

22. 15. k Jer.

3. 23.

18. 2.

m Jer. 9. 32.

n 1 Sam.

1. 15.

49. 2. p Hab.

3. 17.

r Jer.

17. 11.

7. 31.

t Rev.

s 1 Cor.

l Psalm

f Prov. 18. 10. 4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever; I will trust in the & covert of thy g Psalm 63. 7. wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard h my k Gen. vows: thou hast given me the heritage i Hebr. of those that fear thy name. 6 Thou wilt k prolong the king's life; k 2 Sam.

and his years as I many generations.

7 He shall m abide before God for

7. 13. / Daniel 2. 44. m Luke ever: O prepare " mercy and truth, which may preserve him. n Prov.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my

PSALM LXII.

1 David discourageth his enemies. 9 No trust to be put in worldly things.

a 1 Chr. To the chief musician, to a Jeduthun. 25. 3. A psalm of David.

TRULY my soul waiteth upon God:

from him cometh my salvation.

2 He bonly is my rock and my salvab Psalm 73. 25. c 1 Cor. tion; he is my defence, I shall not be c greatly moved. 10. 13.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against d a man? ye shall be eslain all of you: as fa bowing wall shall ye be, and

as a tottering fence.

f Isaiah 30. 13. 4 They gonly consult to cast him down from his h excellency; they delight i in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God: for k my expectation is from him.

6 He only is 1 my rock and my salvation; he is my defence, I shall not be

7 In God is my salvation and m my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.

8 Trust in him at all times, ye people; " pour out your heart before him; God

is a refuge for us. Selah. o Psalm

9 Surely men of o low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are P a lie: to be laid in the balance they are altogeq Psalm 12. 2. ther lighter than a vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, s set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this, that power belongeth un-

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth

" mercy; for thou renderest to every "2 Cor. man according to his work.

PSALM LXIII.

David's thirst after God's service, &c.

¶ A psalm of David, when he was in the a wilderness of Judah.

a 1 Sam. O GOD, thou art b my God; cearly 22.5. will I seek thee: my d soul thirsteth for 8, 37 thee, my flesh longeth for thee oin a dry c Job and thirsty land, where no water is;

2 f To see thy g power and thy glory, 42.2. so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

2. 6. f Psalm 3 Because thy loving-kindness is h f Pss better than life, i my lips shall praise 27.4.

4 Thus will I bless thee k while I live : h Psalm I will lift up 1 my hands in thy name. 30. 5.

i Song 5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and in fatness; and my mouth k Psalm 104. 33. / 1 Tim. shall praise thee with joyful lips;

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the o night. m Psalm 36, 8, watches. n Psalm

7 Because thou hast been my help, P 42, 4. therefore in the shadow of thy wings o Lam. will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: 17.37.

1 thy right hand upholdeth me. 9 But those that r seek my soul to 2.6.

r Exod. destroy it shall go into the lower parts 4.8. of the earth.

10 They shall s fall by the sword; s Jer. they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God, every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PSALM LXIV.

David prayeth for deliverance, &c.

To the chief musician. A psalm of David. HEAR 2 my voice, O God, in my a Psalm

prayer: preserve my life from b fear of 27. 7. the enemy.

2 Hide me from the c secret counsel of c Hab. the wicked; from the d insurrection of 3.14. the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue like a e Jer. sword, and bend their bows to shoot their 9.3.

arrows, even bitter words;

4 That they may f shoot in secret at f Psalm the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at 10.8. him, and g fear not.

5 They hencourage themselves in an 56.1. evil matter: they commune of laying i snares privily; they say, Who shall k i Daniel 6. 4, 5. k Psalm

6 They 1 search out iniquities; they 10. 11. accomplish m a diligent search: both I Daniel the inward thought of every one of them, 6.6. and the heart, is deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their n own 12, 13. tongue to fall upon themselves: all that o Rev. see them shall offee away.

9 And all men shall P fear, and shall in 13.

q Jer. 50. 28. r Psalm 111. 2.

+ Aeb.

Psalm

61. 1. a Rev.

19. 1, 2. b Isaiah

45. 11. Daniel

9. 20.

Phil.

d Rev.

e Rom. 3. 25. f Psalm

g Rom. 8.30. h Rev.

14. 18. i Isaiah

42. 4.

k Jer.

51. 25.

/ Psalm 93. 1.

m Mat.

n Jer. 31. 35.

o Deut.

Psalm 63. 1.

11. 12.

d Jer. 5. 24.

of Heb.

branch,

Isaiah

4. 2.

3.8.

Zech.

r Psalm

23. 2.

13. 7.

is silent,

4 declare the work of God : for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM LXV.

1 David praiseth God for his grace. 4
The blessedness of God's chosen.

¶ To the chief musician. A psalm and

song of David.

PRAISE † waiteth for thee, O God, a in Zion; and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that b hearest prayer, unto

thee shall call flesh come.

3 d Iniquities prevail against me; as for our transgressions, thou shalt e purge them away.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou f choosest, and causest g to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 h By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that i are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the k mountains; being 1 girded with power:

7 Which stilleth the m noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy n tokens : thou makest the outgoings of the morn-

ing and evening to rejoice. 9 Thou o visitest the earth, and water-

est it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full P of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou 9 waterest the ridges thereof abundantly; thou settlest the furrows thereof; thou makest it soft with showers; thou blessest the † springing thereof:

11 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness; and the little hills rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the vallies also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM LXVI.

David exhorteth to praise God, &c.

To the chief musician. A song or psalm.

MAKE a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the b honour of his name; make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How eterrible art thou in thy works! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies † submit themselves unto thee.

4 All the earth shall d worship thee, d Daniel and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing 7. 14. to thy name. Selah.

5 come and see the works of God: c Psalm he is terrible in his doing toward the 48.8. children of men.

6 He turned f the sea into dry land : f Exod.

they went through the flood on foot; 14.21. there did g we rejoice in him. 7 He ruleth by his power for ever; h 15.4.

his eyes behold the nations: let not the Selah. rebellious exalt themselves. i Luke 8 O bless our God, k ye people, and 19.14.

make the voice of his praise to be heard; 4, 2

9 Which † holdeth our soul in life, † Heb and suffereth not our feet to be moved. puttethe 10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: 2.1

thou hast I tried us, as silver is tried. 11 Thou broughtest us into the m net, m Lam.

thou laidest affliction upon our loins. 12 Thou hast caused men n to ride n Isaiah

over our heads: we went through fire 51.23. and through water; but thou broughtest us out into o a wealthy place. o Acts

13 I will go into thy house with P 13, 19. burnt-offerings; I will pay thee my vows, 8, 20.

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in q Psalm trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt-sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks with goats. Seiah.

16 Come and r hear, all ye that fear r Psalm God, and I will declare what he hath \$ 34.11. done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue. † Heb.

18 If I + regard iniquity in my heart, had seen,

the LORD will enot hear me. 19 But verily God " hath heard me;

he hath attended to the voice of m; 20 Blessed be God, which hath * not u Psalm

4. 3. x Psalm turned away my prayer, nor his mercy 116. 1. from me.

PSALM LXVII.

A prayer for God's kingdom, &c.

To the chief musician on Neginoth. A psalm or song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and a a Num. bless us; and cause his b face to shine 6.25.

upon us. Selah. 2 That thy way may be known upon 2 Cor. earth, thy d saving health among all na- 4.6.

tions. 3 Let the people e praise thee, O God; Titus

let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad, and sing 2. 30 for joy; for thou shalt judge the people & Mal. 11. righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God;

let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth f yield her in- f Mat. crease; and God, even our own God, g Hosea shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends 1 Thess.

of the earth shall a fear him.

13. 44.

20 Psalm

1 ds. 5.

† Heb.

lie,

Ryalm

26: Acts

Jo. 8.

19, Exod.

PSALM LXVIII.

A prayer at the removing of the ark. To the chief musician. A psalm or song of David.

LET a God b arise, let his enemies Eph. 4. 8, 9. 8 Num. be escattered: let them also that hate him flee before him.

10, 35, 2 As smoke is driven away, so drive c Daniel them away: das wax melteth before the 2.35. d Exod. fire, so let the wicked perish at the 15. 15, 16. presence of God. e Rev.

3 But let the frighteous be glad : let them rejoice before God: yea, let them

6. 16. f Psalm 58. 10. gexceedingly rejoice.

113. 9. / Acts

12. 4.

3. 3.

19. 16.

o Gal.

4. 25.

p Ezek. 34, 26,

q Psalm

6. 1, 2,

, Deut.

26. 5,

9, 10. s Eph,

119, 83,

Lam.

41. 40.

y Daniel 2. 35.

= Rev.

a Rev.

and 132.

d Daniel

e Hebr.

f Eph.

. 12

Isaiah

¿ Eph.

4. 8. x Gen.

g Rev. 19. 1, 2, 3. h Exod. 4 Sing unto God, h sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the 15. 3. heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

i Psalm 5 i A father of the fatherless, and a 10. 14. judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation. & Psalm

6 God setteth the solitary k in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains, but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, when thou m wentest forth m Hab. before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah: n Exod.

8 n The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even · Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, didst send Pa plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was 9 weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast r prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The LORD's gave the word; great was the company of those that publish-

1 Joshua 12 Kings of armies did flee apace; 10. 16. and she that tarried at home divided the n Psalm

13 Though ye have lain among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almighty y scattered kings in it, it was white as snow in

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan: a an high hill as the hill of Ba-

b Psalms 16 Why leap ve, ye high hills? this is

the hill which God desireth b to dwell in; c 2 Kings yea, the LORD will dwell in it for ever.

17 The chariots of c God d are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the LORD is among them as e in Sinai, in the holy place.

18 Thou hast f ascended on high, thou g Judges hast gled captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the b rebellious also, that the LORD God

19 Blessed be the LORD, who k daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of wer. 18. our salvation. Selah:

20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto God the LORD belong the lissues from death.

21 But God shall wound the m head 10. 13. of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of 3. 15. such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The LORD said, I will " bring a- n Isaiah gain from Bashan; I will bring my peo- 11. 1. ple again from the depths of the sea;

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the o blood of thine enemies, and the o Isaiah

tongue of thy dogs in the same. 24 They have P seen thy goings, O 19. 17.
God; even the goings of my God, my \$\rho 2. \text{Sam.} 6. 12.

King, in the sanctuary. 25 9 The singers went before, the q2 Sam.

players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ve God in the congregations, even the LORD from the fountain of Pout.

27 There is little Benjamin with their 3 Judges truler, the princes of Judah and their 11 Sam. council, the princes of Zebulun, and the 10. 19. princes of Naphtali

28 Thy God hath a commanded the Psalm strength: * strengthen, O God, that * Ezek.

which thou hast wrought for us. 29 Because of y thy temple at Jerusa. y Rev.

lem shall kings bring presents unto thee. 30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter

thou the people that 2 delight in war. 31 Princes shall come out of a Egypt; a Isaiah Ethiopia shall soon stretch out b her 19. 21.

hands unto God. 32 Sing unto God, eye kingdoms of c Rev.

the earth; O sing praises unto the 11.15. LORD; Selah.

33 To him that rideth upon the d hear d 1 Kings ven of heavens which were of old; lo, 8.27. he doth send out e his voice, and that a e John mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: f Psalm his excellency is over Israel, and his

strength is in the clouds. 35 O God, thou art terrible gout of 16.1. thy holy places; the God of Israel is he $\frac{n}{26}$, 63, that giveth strength and power unto his Mark people. h Blessed be God.

PSALM LXIX.

David complaineth of his affliction.

To the chief musician upon Shoshan- a Mat. nim. A psalm of David.

27. 48. SAVE ame, O God; for the b waters b Psalm 42. 7. are come in unto my soul. c Jonah

2 I sink in deep mire, where there is 2.4. no standing: I am come into c deep wa- d F ters, where the floods overflow me. e Deut.

3 I am d weary of my crying, my 28.68. throat is dried: e mine eyes fail while 3, 13 I wait for my God.

4 They that bate me f without a cause 15. 25. are more than the hairs of mine head: 2.24. and they that would destroy me, being mine 3.18,

g 2 Cor.

h Mat.

31, 32. and 24.

20, 21.

Eph.

44. 13. k John

! Psalm

119. 139.

m Rom.

n Luke

7. 33.

o Luke

30. 9.

q 1 Cor. 4, 13,

1 Peter

r 2 Cor.

. Hebr.

10, 22.

63. 3.

s Psalm

y Deut.

≈ Psalm 31. 7.

32. 27.

a Job

Mat.

26. 56. & Lam.

3. 19. c Mat.

27. 34,

11. 9.

1 Cor.

Rom.

2, 16,

g Acts 1. 20. h Mat.

f 1 Thess.

d Rom.

27.9.

2. 23.

7. 5.

enemies wrongfully, are mighty; then III restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest 8 my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord Gop of hosts, be ashamed b for my sake; let not those that seek thee be Luke 22. confounded for my sake, O God of Is-

7 Because i for thy sake I have borne 3. 6. i Psalm reproach: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and k an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee in are fallen 15. 3, 4.

> 10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was " to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate o speak against me; and I was the P song of the drunkards.

13 But 9 as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Long, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the struth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the water-flood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth up-

Num. 16. 33. 16 Hear me, O LORD; for a thy lov-2 Psalm

ing-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender

17 And x hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it : deliver me y because of mine

enemies. 19 Thou hast z known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour:

mine adversaries are all before thee. 20 Reproach hath broken my heart, and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none;

and for comforters, but 2 I found none. 21 They gave me also b gall for my meat, and in my thirst they gave me

vinegar to drink. 22 Let their d table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a

23 Let their eyes be darkened that 12. 39, 40, they see not, and make their loins continually to shake.

24 f Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let their & habitation be desolate, and let hoone dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom i i Zech. thou hast smitten; and they talk to the 1:15. grief of those whom thou hast wound-

27 k Add iniquity to their iniquity; k Rom. and let them not come into 1 thy righte. 1. 24. and ousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the m 10.3 book of the living, and not be written m Phil. with the righteous.

29 But I am o poor and sorrowful: let 3.5. thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will P praise the name of God o Mat. with a song, and will magnify him with 26, thanksgiving.

31 This also shall please the Lord 9 q Psalm better than an ox or bullock that hath 50.13, 14. horns and hoofs

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not this prisonersi

34 Let the s heaven and earth praise 3.1 him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein:

35 For God will save 2ion, and will Isaiah build the cities of Judah; that they may 44. 26. dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The "seed also of his servants u Psalm shall inherit it; and they that love his 22,26, and name shall dwell therein.

PSALM LXX.

David prayeth against the wicked.

To the chief musician. A psalm of David, ato bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, O God, to deliver me; b make haste c to help me, O LORD.

2 Let them dbe ashamed and con. 13, 12, founded that seek after my soul: let 18, 2, them be eturned backward, and put to d Psalm confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for fa re- 7, 10, ward of their shame that say, g Aha, f Prov. 24, 17.

4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice 11. 37. and be glad in thee; and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let

God be magnified. 5 But I am h poor and needy; make 69.29.

haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my i deliverer, O LORD; make 2 Tim. no tarrying.

PSALM LXXI.

David prayeth for support in old age.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put a my a 1 Chr. trust; let me never be put to b confusion. 5. 20.

2 Deliver me c in thy rightenusness, 25. 1. and cause me to escape: incline thine c Daniel ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast d given commandment to save d Psalms me; for thou art my rock and my for. 69 28, and

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the Heb. hand of the wicked, out of the hand of 1 Cor. the unrighteous and † cruel man.

/Rom. Rev.

n Ezek. p Psalm

r Eph. s Psalm t Psalm

a Psalm 38. title.

c Psalm e Esther Hebr.

> h Psalm 4. 18.

91. 11. † Heb.

God: thou art my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up e from the womb; thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as fa wonder unto many: but

thou art my strong refuge.

a Tsaigh

f Isaiah

Zech.

1 Cor.

Hebr.

2, 13,

g Psalm

56. 6. h Psalm

i 2 Sam.

/ Lake

22. 44.

70. 1. n Psalm

35. 4, 5.

Phil.

4. 13. r Psalm

Isaiah

26. 12. s 1 Sam.

t Phil.

1. 6. Hebr.

13. 5.

u Psalm 89. 6, 8.

12, 11,

y Hosea 6. 2.

z Luke

a Zech.

2. 5. b Rev.

19. 1, 2.

c Isaiah

d Psalm

e Psalm

245. 11.

a Song

b Psalm

11. 1. d Prov.

10. 13.

3, 11,

4, 16,

22. 10. Isaiah

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day. 9 Cast me not off in the time of old age;

forsake me not when my strength faileth. 10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that glay wait for my soul

htake counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath i forsaken him; persecute and take him: for there is k 17. 1. h 2 Kings none to deliver him.

12 O God, be not far from me: O 1 my God, m make haste for my help.

m Psalm 13 Let them be confounded n and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

o2 Thess. 15 My mouth shall shew o forth thy 1. 6, 7. righteousness and thy salvation all the p Psalm day; for I know not the P numbers 40. 5. thereof. q John

16 I will go 4 in the strength of the Lord Gop: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine ronly.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from 5 my youth: and hitherto have I declar-

ed thy wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am old and 17. 33, 34. gray-headed, O God, forsake me not, until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: O God, " who is like unto thee?

20 Thou, which hast shewed me great x 2 Sam. * and sore troubles, shalt y quicken m: again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt 2 increase my greatness, and comfort me a on every side.

22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even b thy truth, O my God : unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou choly One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and d my soul, which

103.4. thou hast redeemed.

> 24 My tongue also shall e talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brough unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSALM LXXII.

David prayeth for Solomon, &c.

¶ A psalm for 2 Solomon. GIVE the b king thy c judgments, C God, and thy d righteousness unto the king's son.

2 He shall judge thy people with

e Isaiah 32. 1.

5 For thou art my hope, O Lord || righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

> 3 The mountains shall bring f peace f Isaiah to the people, and the little hills by 32.1 righteousness. 4 He shall judge the poor of the peo-

ple, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces g the g Rev. oppressor.

5 They shall h fear thee as long as h Hosea the sun and moon endure, i throughout i Isaiah all generations.

6 He shall come down k like rain up- & Deut. on the mown grass; as showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall 1 the righteous Daniel flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the m ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness 11.15. shall bow before him; and his enemies shall " lick the dust.

10 The kings of a Tarshish and of the 49.23. isles shall P bring presents; the kings 60, 9 of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

Sheba and Seba shall fall down be- q Rev. 11 Yea, q all kings shall fall down be- q Rev. 21.24. fore him; all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the r needy r Psalm when he crieth; the poor also, and 9.18. him that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and s precious s Rev. shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall tlive, and to him Rev. shall be given of the gold of Sheba: " " Mat. prayer also shall be made for him con- 6. 10. tinually; and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be x an handful of corn x Hosea in the earth upon the top of the moun- 14.8. Mat. tains; the fruit thereof shall shake like 13.23. Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 His name + shall endure for ever: + Heb. his name shall be continued as long as as a sore the sun; and men shall be blessed in to continue his him: all nations shall call him blessed.

father 18 Blessed be the Lord God, the name, or, God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous shall be sonned,

19 And blessed be his glorious name 11.26. or ever: and let the whole earth be y 2. 13, 14. alled with his glory. Amen, and amen, y Rev. 20 The prayers of David, the son of 21 Peter

Jesse, are z ended.

PSALM LXXIII.

1 The prophet prevaileth in a temptation 15 The wicked's fearful end.

A psalm of Asaph.

TRULY God a is good to Israel, even a Luke to such as are of b a clean heart. 22. 32. 6 1 John 2 But as for me, my feet were al- 3.3.

most gone; my steps had well nigh c2 Cor. slipped.

3 For I was d envious at the foolish, d Psalm when I saw the prosperity of the wicked. 37.1.

l verses

ø Jer.

r Job

s Psalm

2 Cor.

37. 38.

y Jer.

Rev.

51. 37.

18. 10.

z Isaiah

29. 7, 8. a Psalm

† Heb.

78. 65.

Psalm

hemoth,

a great

c Psalm

d 2 Pet.

e Phil.

3. 8. f Eccl.

g 1 Sam. 27. 1.

h Psalm

i Psalm

119, 155,

beast.

Rom. 1. 21. b 1 Pet.

32. 8.

x Prov. 30. 8, 9.

4 For there are no bands || in their death; but their strength is firm.

5 They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued e like e Hebr. other men.

12. 8.

f Deut. 6 f Therefore pride compasseth them 32, 15, about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment.

g Job 13. 17. 7 Their eyes & stand out with fatness;

they have more than heart could wish. 8 They are h corrupt; and speak h Jer. 5.28. wickedly concerning oppression: they

speak i loftily. i Exod.

5. 3. k Rev. 9 They set their mouth k against the heavens; and their tongue walketh 13.6. through the earth.

10 Therefore his people 1 return hi-3. 11, 12. ther; and waters of m a full cup are

m Psalm wrung out to them. 75. 8.

11 And " they say, How doth God n ver. 10. know? and is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who o prosper in the world; P they in-

crease in riches.

p Psalin 13 Verily I have cleansed my heart 9 49. 6. q Mal. 3. 14. in vain, and washed my hands in innocency

> 14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and r chastened every morn-

17. 18.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it

was s too painful for me.

17 Until I went into the sanctuary of t Ps. 119. God; then understood I their u end

18 Surely thou didst set them x in slippery places; thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 How are they brought y into desolation, as in a moment! they are utter-

ly consumed with terrors. 20 2 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O LORD, when thou a awakest thou

shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was † grieved, and

I was pricked in my reins. 22 So foolish was I and ignorant; I

was as † a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with + Heb. bethee; thou hast b holden me by my right

24 Thou shalt c guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me d to

25 Whom have I in heaven e but thee? and there is none upon earth that f I desire besides thee.

26 My flesh and my heart & faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and

my h portion for ever.

27 For, lo, they that are i far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord Gop, that I may declare all thy porks.

PSALM LXXIV.

The prophet complaineth of the desolation of the sanctuary, &c.

¶ Maschil of Asaph.

O GOD, a why hast thou cast us off a Psalm for ever ! why b doth thine anger smoke 13. 1. b Isaiah against the sheep of thy pasture ? 10. 5. 2 Remember thy congregation which Amos thou hast purchased of old; the rod c. Exod.

of thine inheritance, which thou hast 15. 16. redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations, even all that the enemy hath done dwickedly in the sanctuary. d Rev.

4 Thine enemies e roar in the midst of 13, 16. e Rev. thy congregations; they set up their i 13. 4. f Rev. ensigns for signs.

5 A man + was famous according as he + Heb. had lifted up axes upon the thick trees. he was

6 But now they break down the g known, Prov. carved work thereof at once with axes 31, 23, g Exod. and hammers. 28, 11,

7 They cast h fire into thy sanctuary; 28. 11. they have defiled by casting down the 25.9. dwelling-place of thy name i to the i 1 Kings ground.

8 They said in their hearts, k Let us & Psalm destroy them together: they have burnt 83. 4. up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our | signs : there is no ! Gen. more any m prophet: neither is there 17.11. among us any that knoweth n how long. 30. 10

10 O God, how long shall the adver- " Daniel sary reproach? shall the enemy blas. 12, 6. pheme o thy name for ever ?

11 Why r withdrawest thou thy hand, 19.6. even thy a right hand? pluck is out of 5.6. y bosom.

12 For God is my King of old, Psalm

118. 16.

Psalm thy bosom.

working salvation in the midst of the 3.8.

13 Thou didst : divide the sea by thy . Exod. strength: thou brakest the heads of 14.21. # Exod. the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of levia- 14.28. than in pieces, and gavest him to be 2 29.3. meat to the people inhabiting the wil14.9. derness.

15 Thou didst x cleave the fountain x Exod. and the flood; thou driedst up mighty 17.6.

16 The y day is thine, the night also y Mat. is thine: thou hast prepared the light

and the sun. 17 Thou hast z set all the borders of z Acts

the earth: thou hast made summer and 17.26. winter.

18 a Remember this, that the enemy a Isaiah hath reproached, O LORD, and that b Psalm the foolish people have blasphemed thy 39.8.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy ctur- c Song tle-dove unto the d multitude of the wick- d Psalm ed: forget not the congregation of thy 68. 10. poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: e Psalm for the f dark places of the earth are f Psalm. full of the habitations of cruelty.

7 Psalm

35, 1,

+ Heb.

ascendeth,

Jonah

1. 2.

5. 1.

b Rom. 10, 8. c Psalm

45. 6.

g Rev. 3. 12. h Psalm

i Zech.

k Psalm

12 Tim. 4. 1.

n Jer.

25. 15. o Rev.

14. 10.

q Rev.

19, 1. 7 Rev. 17, 12.

a Ps. 147.

19, 20.

63. 14.

b Isaiach

14. 18. d Psalm

e Psalm

f Amos

g Exod.

i Rev.

6.16. k Rev.

19. 18.

Exod. 15. 11.

m Num. 1. 3, 4.

46. 10.

73. 8.

5. 5.

g Job 6. 19. ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, h plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee † increaseth continually.

PSALM LXXV.

1 The prophet praiseth God: 4 he rebuketh the proud, &c.

To the chief musician, Al-taschith. A a psalm or song of Asaph. a 2 Sam.

UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name b is near thy c wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall receive the congregation I will judge d uprightly.

145. 4. d Psalm

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are e dissolved: f I bear up the e Daniel g pillars of it. Selah. f Hebr. 1. 3.

4 I said unto the h fools, Deal not foolishly; and to the wicked, Lift not up i the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn k on high: speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south:

7 But God is the judge; he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the LORD there n Psalm is m a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture, and he poureth out of the same: but the o dregs thereof all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will P declare for ever; I will p Psalm 51. 17. sing praises to the God of Jacob.

> 10 All the horns of the 9 wicked also will I cut off; but the shorns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM LXXVI.

A declaration of God's majesty, &c.

¶ To the chief musician on Neginoth. A psalm or song of Asaph.

IN Judah is God a known, b his name is great in Israel.

2 · In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling-place in Zion.

3 d There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword and the

battle. Selah. 4 Thou art more glorious and excellent than the f mountains of prev.

5 The g stout-hearted are spoiled, they have h slept their sleep; and none 5. 2.

h 2 Kings of the men of might have i found their
19. 35. hands.

> 6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are k cast into a dead sleep.

> 7 Thou, even thou, art to be ! feared : and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art m angry?

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be |

21 O let not the oppressed g return || heard n from heaven; the earth feared, n Judges and was still, 9 When God arose o to judgment, to o Psalm

save all the P meek of the earth. Selah. 9. 10 Surely the wrath of man shall 9 72. 4 praise thee, the r remainder of wrath q Esther

shalt thou restrain.

11 Vow, and pay unto the LORD your 11. 3. God: let all that be s round about him s Rev. bring presents unto him that ought to 4.4. be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

PSALM LXXVIL

The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence, &c.

To the chief musician, to Jeduthun. A psalm of Asaph.

I a CRIED unto God with my voice; a Psalm even unto God with my voice; and he 5.2. gave b ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble I c sought c Isaiah the LORD: my sore ran in the night, 26.9. and deeased not: my soul refused to be d Luke comforted.

3 I remembered God, and c was troub- e Hab. led; I complained, and my spirit was i 3.16. overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou & holdest mine eyes waking: g Psalm I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the h days of old, h Deut; the years of ancient times. Rom. 6 I call to remembrance my song in 15. 4.

the night: I i commune with mine own i Psalin heart; and my spirit made diligent 4. 4. search.

7 Will the LORD cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more ?

8 Is his mercy clean gone k for ever? k Jonati doth his promise fail for evermore?

9 Hath God I forgotten to be graci- / Isaiah ous? hath he in anger shut up his ten- 49. 15. der mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This is my m infirm- m Psalm ity: but I will remember the years of 31.22.

the right hand of the most High. 11 I will remember the works of the LORD; surely I will remember thy won-

ders n of old. 12 I will meditate also of all thy works, 143.5.

and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is in o the sanc- o Num. tuary: who is so great a God as our 4. 6, 7. God?

14 Thou art the God that P doest won- p Exod. ders: thou hast declared thy strength 14.11. among the people.

15 Thou hast with thine 9 arm re- q Exod. deemed thy people, the sons of Jacob 6.6. and Joseph. Selah.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, r Exod the waters saw thee; they were afraid: Psalm the depths also were troubled. 114. 3.

17 The sclouds poured out water; * Exod. the skies sent out a sound: thine ar- 14.24,25, rows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened

21 Num. 1. 3. Nch. 9. 11. x Exed. 14. 28 Rom. 2 Cor.

a Mat. 21.

b Isaiah

c Mat.

d Mat.

e John

7 Deut.

i Isaiah 59. 14.

& Ezek.

I Exod.

20. 18.

37. 14.

o Isaiah

Jer. 2.32.

5 Num.

Ezek. 19. 14. q Exod. 14. 21. r Neh.

9. 19.

1 Cor.

ż Num.

w Isaiah

5. 4. & Psalm

20. 11.

95. 8.

Hebr. 3. 6. † Heb.

soul, Prov.

30. 6. y Num

11. 4.

Exod.

17. 10.

4. 9.

3. 11.

the world; the earth trembled and "they said, Can God furnish a table in shook

19 Thy way is " in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are x not known.

20 Thou 9 leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron. y Exod. 14. 19. Micah 6. 4. Acts 7. 35, 36.

PSALM LXXVIII.

An exhortation both to learn and preach the law of God, &c.

Maschil of Asaph.

GIVE ear, O a my people, to my law; b incline your ears to the words of my meuth.

2 I will copen my mouth in da parable: I will utter dark savings of old;

3 Which we have cheard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to f 1 Cor. come the f praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that

he hath done. g Isaiah 8. 20.

5 For he established g a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known b to their children:

6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born, who should arise and i declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God;

but keep his commandments: 8 And might not be kas their fathers,

a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not steadfast with God. 9 The m children of Ephraim, being

m 1 Chr. 7. 21. Hosea

armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle 10 They kept not the covenant of God,

n 2 Kings and n refused to walk in his law;

11 And o forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers in the land of E-

gypt, in the field of P Zoan.
13 He 9 divided the sea, and caused them to passs through; and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the day time also her led them with a cloud, and all the night with a

light of fire. 15 He clave the s rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of

the great depths. 16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down

like rivers. 17 And they sinned a yet more against

him, by x provoking the most High in the wilderness. 18 And they tempted God in their

heart, by asking meat for their † lust.

19 Yea, they y spake against God:

the wilderness?

20 Behold, he z smote the rock, that z Exod. the waters gushed out, and the streams 17.6. overflowed; can he a give bread also? can a Psalm he provide flesh for his people? Mat

21 Therefore the Lord b heard this, 6.25, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled b Num. against Jacob, and anger also came up 11. 1. against Israel;

22 Because they d believed not in d 1 John God, and e trusted not in his salvation; 5. 10.

23 Though he had commanded the 20. 12. clouds from above, and opened the ff2Kings doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down g manna g Exod. upon them to eat, and had given them 16.14. of the corn of heaven

25 Man did eat † angels' food : he † Heb. sent them h meat to the full.

26 He caused an east wind i to blow mighties, in the heaven; and by his power he Hebr. brought in the south wind. h Exod.

27 He rained k flesh also upon then, 16, 16. as dust, and fathered fowls like as i Num. the sand of the sea;

28 And he let it fall in the midst of 11. 32. their camp, round about their habita-

29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own de-

30 They were not estranged from their ! lust : but while their meat was I Num.

yet in their mouths, 31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote

down the chosen men of Israel. 32 For all this they m sinned still, and m Num: believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he con- 28. 22. sume " in vanity, and their years in " Num. trouble.

34 When he o slew them, then they 90. 4. sought him; and they returned and in- 5. 15. quired early after God:

35 And they remembered that God was their Rock, and the high God their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues:

37 For their heart was r not right p Psalms with him, neither were they steadfast in 57. 7. and his covenant.

38 But he, being a full of compassion, q Psalm forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea, † many a time turned 2. 13. he his anger away, and did not stir up t Hebbe mulall his wrath:

39 For he remembered that they turning were but I flesh; s a wind that passeth Num. away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in r Ps. 103. the wilderness, and grieve him in the ¹⁴/₈ James desert ?

41 Yea, they " turned back, and f Isaiah 63. 10. tempted G.d, and x limited the holy u Deut. One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, * ver. 20

tiplied

2 Chron.

from the enemy:

43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan:

44 And had turned their rivers into y blood, and their floods, that they 7. 19, 20. could not drink.

45 He sent z diverse sorts of flies 16, 4, 6, and 11. 8. among them, which devoured them; z Exod. and a frogs, which destroyed them. a Rev.

46 He gave also their increase unto the b caterpillar, and their labour unto

& Exod. 10. 13.

y Exod.

c Rev.

9. 3, 4. || Or,

great

nail-

stunes

Exod.

9. 24. d 2 Sam.

22. 9. † Heb.

messen-

Job

f Gen.

h Exod.

7. 1.

13. 7.

p Num.

q Joshua 7. 16.

11. 7. s Exod.

20. 4.

t Jer.

7, 12,

at 1 Sam. 4. 11.

10.6.

a word only

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore-trees with || frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to d hot thunder-

bosts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending † evil angels among them.

50 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but

angels of gave their life over to the pestilence; 51 And smote all the e first-born in Egypt: the chief of their strength in 1. 12, 16. the tabernacles of f Ham:

52 But made his own people to go forth g like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

g Psalm 77. 20. 53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the h sea overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the bori Deut. der of i his sanctuary, even to this 11, 11, mountain, which his k right hand had & Psalm . purchased. ! Deut.

55 He 1 cast out the heathen also bem Joshua fore them, and m divided them an inheritance by line; and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

n Isaiah 56 Yet they n tempted and provoked 26. 10. o Deut. the most high God, and o kept not his 4. 45.

testimenies; 57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like p their fathers; they were

turned a ide like a a decentful bow. 56 For they provoked him to anger r 1 Kings with their rhigh places, and moved him

to s jealousy with their graven images. 59 When God heard this he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:

60 So that he forsock the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;

61 And delivered " his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.

s 1 Sam. 64 Their * priests fell by the sword; 4. 11. y 1 Sam. and their widows made y no lamenta-4. 19. ≈ Psalm 44. 23.

65 Then the Lorn 2 awaked as one

nor the day when he delivered them |out of sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

> 66 And he 2 smote his enemies in the 41 Sam. hinder parts; he put them to a perpetual 5.6. reproach.

> 67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of b Joseph, and chose not the tribe b 1 Same of Ephraim;

68 But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion, which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like c 1 Kings high palaces, like the earth which he 6. 1, 2. hath established for ever.

70 He chose David also his servant, 16. 13. and took him from the d sheep-folds:

71 From following the ewes great e 2 Sam. with young he brought him e to feed 5.2. Jacob his people, and Israel his inherit. + Heb. ance.

72 So he fed them according to the ces of his integrity of his heart, and guided them Ezek. by the † skilfulness of his hands.

PSALM LXXIX.

A complaint for Jerusalem's desolation.

¶ A psalm of Asaph.

O GOD, the heathen are come into a thine inheritance; thy b holy temple a Exod. have they defiled; they have laid Jeru- 15. 17. salem on cheaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants c Micah have they given to be meat unto the d 3. 12. fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy 74. 19. saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like 19, 17. water round about Jerusalem; and there

was none a to bury them. e Eccl. 4 We are become f a reproach to our f. 3. neighbours, a scorn and derision to them 44. 14.

that are round about us. 5 How long, LORD, wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy g jealousy burn g Ezek.

like fire? 6 h Pour out thy wrath upon the hea- h Rev. then that have inot known thee, and 16.1.

upon the kingdoms that k have not call- 1.8. ed upon t'ny name. 7 For they have devoured Jacob, and 10.25.

laid waste his dwelling-place. 8 O remember not against us I former / Isaiah iniquities: let thy tender mercies speed. 64.9.

ity prevent us; for we are brought m m Psalm very low. 9 Help us, O God of n our salvation, n 2 Chr. for the glory of thy name; and deliver 14.11.

us, and purge away our sins, for o thy o Joshua name's sake 10 Wherefore should the heathen say, 106. 8.

P Where is their God? let him be known p Psalm among the heathen in our sight, by the 42. 10. revenging of 1 the blood of thy servants q Jer. which is shed,

11 Let the r sighing of the prisoner 18.24. come before thee; according to the r Psalm greatness of thy power preserve thou 12.5. those that are s appointed to die:

12 And render unto our neighbours seven-fold into their t bosom their re. t Isalah proach, wherewith they have reproach- 65. 7. ed thee, O LORD.

28. 11, 14.

2. 16, 17.

e Deut.

16. 16. † Psalm

42. 4.

g Lev. 23. 24.

h Acts

1. 14.

& Exod.

14. 19, 20.

and 95. 5.

7 Heb. thy pasture, will give thee thanks for number. ever; we will † shew forth thy praise to Isaiah all generations. 43. 21.

PSALM LXXX.

The psalmist in his prayer complaineth of the miseries of the church.

To the chief musician upon Shoshannim-eduth. A psalm of Asaph.

ia John GIVE ear. O a Shepherd of Israel; 10. 11. 1 Peter thou that leadest Joseph like ba flock, thou that dwellest between the cherub-9 95 & Psalm ims, c shine forth. 77. 20.

2 Before Ephraim, and Benjamin, 50. 2. and and Mannasseh, d stir up thy strength, and come and save us.

d Psalm 3 Turn us again, O God, and cause 44. 23.

c Psalms

16. 25. Rev

11. 10.

ž Jer.

2. 21. k Psalm

! Exod.

23. 28. Seshua

24. 12.

n Isaiah

o Rev.

p Rev.

r Isaiah

39.11.

110. 1

7. 13. Acts

.10. 38. Col. 1. 13.

13. 5.

5. 5.

e Num. thy e face to shine; and we shall be sav-6. 25, 26. ed. Psalm 4 O LORD God of hosts, how long A. 6.

wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

f Psalm 5 Thou feedest them with the f bread 42. 3 of tears; and givest them tears to drink Isaiah 30. 20. in great measure. g Psalm

6 Thou makest us g a strife unto our 79. 4. h Judges neighbours; and our enemies h laugh among themselves

> 7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought i a vine out of Egypt; thou hast k cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou 1 preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the m Psalm m sea, and her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then n broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The o boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the P wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God q Isaiah 63. 15. of hosts, 4 look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

> 15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.

49. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 8. s Psalin 16 It is burnt with fire; it is cut down: tney perish at the s rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of # Psalm thy right hand, upon the son tof man whom thou madest strong for thyself. Daniel

18 So will not we go back from thee : quicken us, and we will call upon thy

19 Turn us again O Lord God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM LXXXI.

An exhortation to praise God, &c.

13 So we thy people, and sheep of | ¶ To the chief musician upon Gittith. A psalm of Asaph

SING a loud unto God bour strength: a Psalm make a joyful noise unto the God of Ja- 149.5. cob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the John timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psal-

3 Blow up the c trumpet in the d new. c Num. moon, in the time eappointed, on our solemn f feast-day.

4 For this was & a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt; where I heard a lan guage that I b understood not.

6 I removed his i shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from i Exod. the k pots. k Exod.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder; I proved thee at the waters of m Meribah. Selah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will n 77. 18. and 95. testify unto thee: O Israel, o if thou n Deut. wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no P strange god be in 0 Exod. thee; neither shalt thou worship any p Exod. 20.3. strange god.

10 I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: g open thy mouth wide, and I will fill gJohn 15.7.

to my voice; and Israel would r none of $r ext{ Exod.}$ 32. 1. 11 But my people would not hearken

12 So s I gave them up unto their s Rom. own hearts' lust; and they walked in their town counsels.

13 "Oh that my people had hearken- 30. 1. "Deut, ed unto me, and Israel had walked in 5.21. my ways!

14 I should soon have x subdued their x 2 Sam. enemies, and turned my hand against 7. 12. their adversaries.

15 The y haters of the Lord should y Roma have submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat; and with honey out of the 2 rock should I have satisfied 2 Deut. 32, 13. thee.

PSALM LXXXII.

Judges reproved for negligence, &c.

A psalm of Asaph. GOD standeth in the congregation of the a mighty; he judgeth among the a Eccl

b Exod. 2 How long will ye judge unjustly, 21. 6.

and accept the persons of the wicked? c Deut.

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: d d Jer. do justice to the afflicted and needy. e Job

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid 29. 12. them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They f know not, neither will they 3, 1. understand; they 8 walk on in darkness: 3, 9.

PSALM LXXXIV.

The prophet sheweth the blessedness of

dwelling in God's sanctuary.

To the chief musician upon Gittith.

A psalm for the sons of Korah.

HOW a amiable are thy tabernacles,

1027

a Psalm

Rev. 4.

22. 1, 2. O Lord of hosts!

k Luke

2 Cor.

m Luke

will speak: for he will h speak peace

9 Surely his salvation k is nigh ther

that fear him; that I glory may dwell i.

let them not iturn again to folly.

our land.

unto his people and to his saints; but I John

10 Mercy and truth are m met togeth- 14.17.

2 My soul blongeth, yea, even faint b Psalm all the foundations of the earth are hout | eth, for the courts of the Lord; Rev. of course. i John 6 I have said, Ye are i gods; and all heart and my flesh crieth out for the 22. 17. 10. 34. of you are children of the most High: living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an k Job 7 But ye shall die klike men, and fall 21. 32. like one of the princes. house, and the swallow a nest for her-8 Arise, O God, 1 judge the earth: for self, where she may lay her young, even m Rev. 11. 15. m thou shalt inherit all nations. thine altars, O Lord of hosts, my King, and my God. PSALM LXXXIII. 4 Blessed are they that dwell in the c Rev. A complaint of the enemies of Israel. house: they will be d still praising thee d Rev. ¶ A song or psalm of Asaph. a Psalm KEEP not thou a silence, O God: 5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways e Lam. hold not thy peace, and be not still, O & Acts 2 For, lo, b thine enemies make a tu-6 Who passing through the valley of 9. 4. c Psalm mult; and they chat hate thee have d || Baca make it i a well; the g rain also || Or, 81. 15. lifted up the head. filleth the pools. 7 They go from h strength to strength; 2 Sam. d Rev. 3 They have taken crafty counsel a-18. 7. every one of them in Zion i appeareth begainst thy people, and consulted against e Col. thy e hidden ones. fore God 3. 3. f Prov. 8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my g 2 Cor. 4 They have said, f Come, and let us cut them off from being ga nation: that 1, 11, prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Seg Esther 3. 9. the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance. 9 Behold, O God our Shield, and look 2 Cor. h Rev. 5 For they have h consulted together upon the face of k thine Anointed. with one consent; they are confederate 10 For a day in thy courts is better 14. 17 against thee: k Psalm than a thousand: I had rather be a i Psalm 6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the door-keeper in the house of my God 60. 9. than to dwell in the tents of wickedk Ishmaelites; of Moab and the | Hagak Gal. 4. 22. 1: Chr. 11 For the LORD God is 1 a sun and / Isaiah 7 in Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; 5. 10. m 1 Kings the Philistines with the inhabitants of shield; the Lord will give grace and Rev. 5. 18. Tyre; glory: no good thing will he withhold 21. 2, 3. n Gen. 8 n Assur also is joined with them: from them that walk uprightly. 10. 22. 12 O LORD of hosts, m blessed is the m Psalm they have o holpen the children of Lot. o 2 Chr. 20. 1. p Num. 31. 7. q Judges 4. 21. Selah. man that trusteth in thee. 9 Do unto them as unto the P Midian-PSALM LXXXV. ites; as to 9 Sisera, as to Jabin, at the The psalmist, from experience of former brook of Kison; mercies, prayeth for their continuance. 10 Which perished at En-dor: they be-To the chief musician.. A psalm for came as dung for the earth. 11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and the sons of Korah. r Judges LORD, thou hast been favourable like Zeeb; yea, all their princes as Ze-8. 21. bah and as Zalmunna: unto thy land: thou hast brought back a Psalm 12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the a captivity of Jacob. 2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of 14.7. s Psalm the shouses of God in possession. thy people; thou hast b covered all their b Psalm 13 O my God, make them like a t Psalm wheel; as the 'stubble before the wind. Selah. 68. 2. 14 As the " fire burneth a wood, and 3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: 21 Deut. thou hast cturned thyself from the herce. c 2 Cor. as the flame setteth the mountains on fire, x Job 15 So persecute them with thy x temness of thine anger. 9.17. 4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, pest, and make them afraid with thy y Rev. 6, 15, storm. and cause thine anger toward us to 2 Psalm d Psalm 16 Fill their faces with y shame; that 70. 4. they may seek thy name, O LORD. 5 Wilt thou be angry with us d for Mal. e Hab. 17 Let them be confounded and troubever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to a Psalm Luke all generations ? led for ever; yea, let them be put to 9. 16. b Acts 6 Wilt thou not e revive us again, that g Hab. shame, and perish: 17. 25. thy people may rejoice in thee? 18 That men may a know that thou, Rev. 3. 4, 2. whose name alone is b JEHUV A. 3. 4, 2. the most High over all the earth. whose name alone is b JEHOVAH, art 7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord, and grant us fthy salvation. 2 Peter 8 I will shear what God the LORD

n Luke er : 1120 teousness and peace have no 2. 14. kissed each other.

e Hebr. 11 Truch shall spring out of the 6. 6, 7. earth; and righteousness shall Plook p James down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord small give that **q** Psalm 67. 7. which is good; and our aland shall yield her increase.

* Psalm 13 Righteousness shall go r before 72. 2, 3. z Rev. him, and shall set us in the s way of his 15. 4.

PSALM LXXXVI.

David strengtheneth his prayer by the consciousness of his religion, &c.

¶ A prayer of David.

BOW down trine ear, O LORD, hear me: a for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul, for I am bholy : O thou my God, save thy servant that o trusieth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O LORD: for

d Luke I cry unto thee d daily.

a Psalm

6. 2. b Psalm

4. 3. c 2 Chr.

14. 11.

18. 1.

e Psalm

f Psalm

30. 15.

n 1 Cor.

8. 4.

4. 6.

o Jer.

10. 23.

1. 12.

Eph.

4. 13.

q 1 Cor.

r Rev.

+ Heb.

long of

Exod.

. 34. 5, 6.

s Luke

Luke

11. 30. 21 Psalm

41. 10.

1.48.

nostrils,

18. 7.

\$ 2 Cor.

Eph.

4 Rejoice the saul of thy servant : for unto thee, O LORD, doe I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, LORD, art good, and f ready to forgive; and a plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer; h James and attend to the h voice of my suppli-5. 16. cations. ? Psalm

7 In the i day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

k Exod. 8 Among the gods there is k none like 15. 11. unto thee, O LORD; neither are there any works like unto I thy works. & Psalms

111.1. and 9 m All nations whom thou hast made 136. 4. m Psalm shall come and worship before thee, O LORD; and shall glorify thy name. 72. 8.

10 F ir thou art great, and doest wondrous things : thou art " God alone.

11 º Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth : P unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart; and I will 9 glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me; and thou hast delivered my soul

and 6. 20. from the lowest hell. 14 O God, the proud are risen a-

gainst me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O LORD, art a God full of compassion, and gracious; † long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token " for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed; because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM LXXXVII.

1 The seat and glory of the church : 4 the increase of the members thereof.

¶ A psalm or song for the sons of Korah.

HIS a foundation is in the holy moun- a 2 Chr. tains.

2 The Lond leveth the b gates of & Rev. Zion more than all the dwellings of Ja. 21. 12.

3 c Glorious things are spoken of thee, c Isaiah O cits of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of Rahab and d Babylon to them that know me : be- d 1 Peter hold Philistia, and e Tire, with f Ethio. 5. 13 pia; this mun g was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, h This f Acts and that man was born in her; and the Highest himself shall i establish her.

h Acts 6 The LORD shall count, when he k writeth up the people, that this man was i Mat. born there. Selah.

k Ezek. 7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my 1/Rev. springs are in thee.

PSALM LXXXVIII.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

A song or psalm for the sons of Korah. To the chief musician upon Ma-

halath Leannoth, Maschil of a Heman a 1 Kings the Ezrahite. O LORD God of b my salvation, I b Exod.

have cried day and night before thee c Psalm

2 Let d my prayer come before thee; 86. 3. Luke incline thine ear unto my cry:

3 For my soul is full of troubles, and d Lam. my life e draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go Psam down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength.

5 f Free among the dead, like the f Psalm stain that he in the grave, whom thou 31. 12. rememberest no more: and they are cut off & from thy hand. g Isaiah

53. 8.

30. 9.

8. 10. and

+ Heb.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in † darkness, in the deeps.

dare-7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and 208868 thou hast afflicted me with hall thy Psalm waves. Selah. h Psalm

8 Thou hast put away mine acquainti Joh ance i far from me; thou hast made me 19. 13. an abomination unto them: I am k shut Psalm up, and I cannot come forth. 31, 11, k Lam.

9 Mine eve mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon tuee; I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the 1 / Psalm. dead? shall the dead arise and praise 6.5. thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy m loving-kindness be de- m Psalm clared in the grave ! or thy faithfulness † in destruction ?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the Rev. n dark? and thy righteousness in the land 17, 11. n Job of oforgetfulness 10. 21, 22.

13 But unto thee have I cried, O o Psalm LORD; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

14 LORD, P why castest thou off my 9.5 soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted, and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy ll terrors I am distracted.

c Psalm

110. 1.

Phil.

e Psalm

f Hebr.

1. 4, 5.

54. 10.

k Hebr.

9. 13. 1 Luke

s Psalm

& Heb. burnings,

Ezek.

Hosea

Acts

Rev.

i Phil.

2. 20.

Rev.

7.10, 11, 12,

k Rev.

| Or,

Mat.

13, 11,

Rom.

16. 25.

Eph.

I Rev.

n Isaiah

o 1 Chr.

29. 11.

q Num. 12. 6, 9, 7 John

12. 35.

p Job 26. 7.

connsel,

13, 36

g Hebr. 2. 13. h Luke

thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water, they a compassed me about

q 1 Sam. 23, 26. together. 18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into 19. 13. Psalm

darkness.

PSALM LXXXIX.

God's covenanted mercies to David, &c.

¶ Maschil of a Ethan the Ezrahite. a 1 Kings 4. 31. b Psalm I WILL b sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I 101. 1. make known thy faithfulness to all gec Luke 1. 32, 33. nerations.

> 2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very dheavens.

d Rev. 4. 1, 2. 3 I have made a covernant of David my and 15.1. chosen, I have sworn unto f David my f Jer. 30. 9.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy b throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And the i heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD; thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the mighty can be tikened unto the Lord?

7. God is k greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are | about him.

8 O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee ? or to thy secret, or, faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou rulest the m raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken n Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain: thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong

m Psalm arm. 11 The heavens are othine, the earth also is thine: as for the world, and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

> 12 The P north and the south thou bast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the 9 joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the rlight of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall

they be exalted.

17 For thou art the s glory of their 82 Cor. 7. 4. t Psalm strength; and in thy favour cour horn shall be exalted. 74. 10.

18 For the LORD is our defence; and the holy One or Israel is our King.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy One, and saidst, I have laid help

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; || upon u one that is mighty; I have ex- u Isaiah a.ted x one chosen out of the people.

20 I have found David my servant; 42.1. with my y holy oil have I anointed him -21 With whom 2 my hand shall be es-

rablished; mine arm also shall strengtl en him. 22 The enemy shall a not exact upon a John

him; nor the b son of wickedness affic. 14. 13. 15. 26. 23 And I will cheat down his foes b b 2 Thess.

fore his face, and plague them that hat-

Daniel 24 But my faithfulness and my merci shall be with him; and in my name shall as horn be dex Ited.

25 I will e set his hand also in the sea. and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my Father, my God, and the Rock of my 72 alvation.

27 Also I will make him my g firstg Col. born, h higher than the kings of the 1. 15, 18, h Num.

28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand 21. 24. ast with him.

29 k His seed also will I make to endure 1 for ever, and m his throne as the days of heaven.

30 If " his children forsake my lan, m Rev. and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break my statutes, and n1 Peter, keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the o rod, and their iniquity o Hebr.

with stripes. 33 Nevertheless my loving-kindness will I P not utterly take from him, nor p Rom.

suffer my faithfulness to fail. 9 q Mal. 34 My covenant will I not break,

nor alter the thing that is gone out of James my lips. 35 Once have I sworn by my holi-r Hebr.

ness, that I will not lie unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne sas the sun before me.

S7 It shall be established for ever as 72. 17. the moon, and as a faithful witness in t Jer. Selah.

SS But thou hast a cast off and abhor- n 2 Kings red, thou hast been wroth with thine 25. 10. ar.cinted

39 Thou hast made void the covenant

of thy servant; thou hast profaned x his x Lam. crown, by casting it to the ground. 40 Thou hast broken down all his y y Psalm

hedges; thou hast brought his strong 80. 12. holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil 2 2 Mat. him: he is a reproach to his neighbours 25.40.

m: he is a reproach to his being he hand 9.4. of his adversaries; thou hast made at a lsa his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him b to b Deat. stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cart his this ne down to the ground o Hosea 45 The cdays of his youth hast thou 7.9.

shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

46 d How long, LORD, wilt thou hide d Psalms 13. 1. and thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn 79.5.

like fire? e Job

f Luke 2, 26,

Hebr.

11. 5.

i Gen.

1 Cor.

41. 13.

a Num.

14. 34. b Deut.

c Exod.

33. 14. d Job

38, 29,

e Gen.

1. 2. f Gen. 3. 19.

g 2 Peter

h Mat.

i Isaiah

9. 7, 8. k Psalm

103. 13.

& Job

14. 7.

2. 15.

m Hebr.

o Psalm

p Jer.

16, 17,

g Psalm 59. 5.

r Num'

2 Kings

e Gen.

Deut. 321 36:

6, 6,

47 Remember e how short my time 10. 9, 10. is: wherefore hast thou made all men in Psalm 39. 5.

48 What man is he that liveth, and shall not f see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Se-

49 LORD, where are thy former loving-kindnesses, which thou g swarest g 2 Sam. 7. 15.

unto David in thy truth?

50 Remember, LORD, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my h h Psalm 69.9. bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;

> 51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the i footsteps of thine

k Rom. anointed. 7. 24, 25. *l* Psalm

52 k Blessed be the Loap for evermore. 1 Amen, and amen.

PSALM XC.

1 Moses, setting forth God's providence, 3 complaineth of human frailty.

¶ A prayer of a Moses the b man of God. LORD, thou hast been our c dwell-

ing-place in all generations.

2 Before the mountains were dbrought forth, or ever thou hadst e formed the earth and the world; even from everlasting to everlasting thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to f destruction: and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For ga thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as ha watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with i a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like k grass which groweth up.

6 In the morning it I flourisheth and groweth up; in the evening it is cut

down and withered.

7 For we are m consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast neet our iniquities before thee, our o secret sins in the P light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath; we spend our years as 9 a

tale that is told.

10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow: for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear so is

thy wrath.

12 So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wis-

13 Return, O Lord, how long ? and let it s repent thee concerning thy ser-

14 O satisfy us tearly with thy mer- t Psalms cy; that we may rejoice and be glad all 5.3. and our days.

15 Make us glad according to the u Num. days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and 14.31. the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let thy " work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their chil- Hab. 3. 2. x Psalm dren. 17 And let the " beauty of the Lord 27, 4.

our God be upon us: and establish thou Zech. the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands y establish thou it.

PSALM XCI.

1 The happy state of the godly; 3 their safety; 9 their habitation, &c.

HE that dwelleth in the a secret a Psalms place of the most High, shall abide un- 31. 20. der the b shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the Lord, He is my 17.8. c refuge, and my fortress: my God, in c Psalmi 18. 2. him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the d snare of the fowler, and from the d 1 Peter

noisome pestilence. 4 He shall cover thee with his e fea. e Mat. thers, and under his wings shalt thou 23.39.

trust: his truth shall be thy f shield and f Esther buckler.

5 Thou shalt g not be afraid for the g Psalm h terror by night; nor for the arrow that 112.7. flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that i Jer. wasteth at i noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall k not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold, and see the m reward of the 1. 5. m Isaiah

k Psalm

3, 10,

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation,

10 There shall " no evil befal thee, " Prov. neither shall any plague come nigh thy 12.21.

dwelling. 11 For he shall give o his angels o Mat. charge over thee, to keep thee in all P 4.6.

y ways.

1. 14.

12 They shall bear thee up in their \$\rho_2\$ Chr.

15. 2. thy ways.

hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the 9 lion q Daniel 6. 22. r Mark and radder; the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set shis love upon s Deut. me, therefore will I deliver him: I will 7.7. set him ton high, because he hath a # Isaiah

known my name. u Psalm 15 He shall call upon me, and I will 9. 10. x Isaiah answer him: I will be x with him in 43.2 trouble; I will deliver him, and y honour y 1 Sam.

16 With 2 long life will I satisfy him, z Gen. and shew him my salvation.

PSALM XCII.

1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God,

4 for his great works, 6 for his judgments on the wicked, &c.

a Isaiah ¶ A psalm or song for the a sabbath-day. 58. 13. b Psalm IT is b a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises un-147. 1. to thy name, O most High

2 To shew forth thy loving-kindness in the emorning, and thy faithfulness d

45, 17, every night; d Psalm 134. 1.

c Psalm

e Gen.

1. 31.

11. 33.

g Psalm 73. 22.

Exod.

& Psalm

Daniel

2. 35. I Psalm

23. 5. n Psalm

91, 8.

o Psalm

Song 7. 7, 8.

Hosea 14. 5, 6. p Rom.

6. 5. and

q Psalm

F Eph.

s Deut.

a Rev. 14. 15.

& Isaiah

c Prov.

8, 22,

17. 15.

e Eph.

15. 10. g Zech.

Rev.

21. 27.

1. 20. f Exod.

8.9.

32. 4.

11, 17,

52. 9.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the

e works of thy hands.

5 O L ORD, how great are thy works! f Rom. and thy thoughts are very f deep.

> 6 g A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

h Psalm 7 When the wicked spring as the h grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever.

8 But thou, Lord, art i most high for

Psalm

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O Long, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be k scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the I horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with m fresh oil.

75. 10. m Psalm 11 " Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies; and mine ears

shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me. 12 The righteous shall flourish like

the o palm-tree; he shall grow like a

cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be P planted in the house of the LORD shall 4 flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still " bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flour-

ishing:

15 To shew that the LORD is upright: he is my rock, and there is s no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM XCIII.

The majesty, stability, power, and holiness, of Christ's kingdom.

THE LORD a reigneth; he is clothed with majesty: the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath b girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne is established c of old:

thou art from everlasting. d Rev.

3 The d floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the f mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: 8 holiness becometh thine house, O LORD,

PSALM XCIV.

The prophet complaineth of tyranny

and impiety: 8 he sheweth God's providence.

O LORD God, to whom 2 ven- a Debt. gence belong att; O God, to whom ven. 32. 35. geance belt steth, shew thyself.

2 Lift u, hyself, thou b Indge of the & Psalm earth: remer a reward to the proud.

3 Lo go, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the ' wicked triumph?

4 How long shall they utter and speak 20.5. d hard things? and all the workers of d Jude iniquity boast themselves?

5 They e break in pieces thy people, e Psalm O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They f slav the widow and the stran- f Isaiah ger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet 5 they say, The Lord shall g Psalm h not see, neither shall the God of Ja. h Psalm cob regard it.

8 Understand, ve i brutish among the i Psalm people; and, ye fools, when will ve be

9 He that planted k the ear, shall he * Exod. not hear? he that formed the eye, shall Prov.

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth

1 man knowledge, shall not he know? 11 The Lord knoweth m the thoughts 28. 15

of man, that they are vanity. 12 Blessed is the man whom thou n Hebr,

chastenest, O Lord, and o teachest o Job him out of thy law; 13 That thou mayest give him rest

from the P days of adversity, until the p Eccl. pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the LORD will 9 not cast off 5. 16. his people, neither will he forsake his q Zech. inheritance:

15 But i judgment shall return unto 13.5. righteousness; and all the upright in 52.9. heart shall follow it.

16 5 Who will rise up for me against 2.6,7,9 the evil-doers? or who will stand up for 8. 11.

me against the workers of iniquity? 17 Unless the LORD had been my t.Psalm help, my soul had almost dwelt in si- 124.1.

lence. 18 When I said, " My foot slippeth; " Psalm

thy mercy, O LORD, held me up. 19 In the x multitude of my thoughts x 2 Cor.

within me thy comforts delight my 1,4;

20 Shall the y throne of iniquity have y 2 Cor. fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief 2 by a law? z Isaiah

21 They agather themselves togeth- 10. 1. er against the soul of the righteous, 2.2. and condemn the innocent blood.

2? But the LORD is b my desence; & Psalm and my God is the rock of my refuge. 91. 14.

23 And he shall bring upon them c Psalm their own iniquity, and shall cut them 55.23, off in their own wickedness; yea, the 5.22. LORD our God shall cut them off.

PSALM XCV.

1 An exhortation to praise God, 3 for his greatness, 6 and for his goodness; 8 and not to tempt him, as Israel did. 3 R

60. 9.

a Col. 3. 16. LORD; let us make a joyful noise to the & 1 Cor. b Rock of our salvation. 10. 4. c Zech.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the LORD is a d great God, and

a great King above all gods.

c 1 Tim. 4 In his hand are the deep places of 6. 15. f Num. the earth; the f strength of the hills is 23. 22. g Gen. L. 9, 18.

5 The g sea is his, and he made it; and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the LORD h h John 1. 3. our Maker:

7 For he is our God, and we are the i Psalm people of his pasture, and the i sheep of his hand. k To-day if ye will hear his A Hebr. voice, 3, 27,

8 1 Harden not your heart, as in the m provocation, and as in the day of n temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers o tempted me, proved me, and saw P my work.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do 9 err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath, F Hebr. that they should r not enter into my 3. 11. and port

4.8,9,11. rest.

d Titus

I Deut.

m Exod.

17. 7. 21 Num.

14. 22. 01 Cor.

10. 9. 9 Psalm 78, 31.

q Num. 14, 23.

a Psalm

& Psalm

c Psalm

Rev.

d Rev.

14.6.

95. 3.

† Heb.

nought, 1 Chron.

g Psalm

h Rev.

ž Rom.

k Psalm

29. 2.

I Rom.

n Psalm

n Isaiah

93. 1.

o Rev.

12. 12.

14. 6.

13. 9. 1 Cor.

e Rev.

4. 11. f Psalm

PSALM XCVI.

1 An exhortation to praise God, 4 for his greatness, 8 for his kingdom, &c.

O SING unto the Lord a new song; sing unto the Lord, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, bless b his name; shew forth chis salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory d among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

4 For the Lord is great, e and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared f above all gods.

5 For all the gods of the nations are † idols: but the Lord made the hea-

6 g Honour and majesty are before him; strength and beauty are in his

sanctuary. 7 h Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD

glory and strength;

8 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.

9. O worship the Lord in the k beautyrof holiness: fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say 1 among the heathen, that the LORD m reigneth; the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved : he shall judge the people " righteously.

11 Let the o heavens rejoice, and le the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that | Lord h the King.

O COME, a let us sing unto the || is therein : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: for he P com- Luke eth, for he cometh to judge the earth: 19.12. Acts he shall judge the world with righteous- 1. 11. ness, and the people with his truth.

PSALM XCVII.

1 The majesty of God's kingdom. 8 The church rejoiceth at God's judgments upon idolaters. 10 An exhortation, &c.

THE LORD areigneth, let the earth a Psalm rejoice; let the multitude of b isles be 93.1. glad thereof.

2 c Clouds and darkness are round c 2 Cor.

about him: righteousness and judg. 10. 16. ment are the habitation of his throne. 3 d A fire goeth before him, and d2Thess.

burneth up his enemies round about. 4 His lightnings c enlightened the exod.

world: the earth saw and ftrembled. 5 The hills melted like wax at the f Psalm g presence of the LORD, at the presence Nahum

of h the Lord of the whole earth. 6 The i heavens declare his righte- 7.14. h Daniel ousness; and all the people see his glory

7 k Confounded be all they that serve 18. 20. graven images, that boast themselves of 14.9.

idols: worship him, all ye gods. 8 Zion heard, and was glad; and the & Psalm daughters of Judah rejoiced, because of 58. 10.

thy judgments, O LORD. 9 For thou, LORD, art high m above m Phif. all the earth; thou art exalted far above 1.9.

all gods. 10 Ye that love the Lord n hate evil: "Rom. he preserveth the souls of his saints; he 12.1. delivereth them out of the hand of the e Esther wicked.

11 ° Light is P sown for the righteous. \$1 John 12 of the unright in heart. and gladness for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoice in the LORD, ye 4 righte- q Psalms ous; and give thanks at the remem-31, 1, and 33, 11.

PSALM XCVIII.

The psalmist exhorteth the Jews, 4 Gentiles, 7 and all creatures, to praise God.

¶ A psalm.

O SING unto the Lord a new song; for he hath done a marvellous a Rev. things: his b right hand and his holy b Isaiah arm hath gotten him the victory.

2 The LORD hath made known chis and 63.5. salvation: his righteousness hath he 2.30. openly showed in the sight of the hea-

3 He hath d remembered his mercy d Luke and his truth toward the house of Is- 2. 54. rael: e all the ends of the earth have e Isaiah seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make f a joyful noise unto the f Psalm Lord, all the earth; make a loud noise, 96. 9.

and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the Lord with the harp; g Num. th the harp, and the voice of a psalm. io 6 With g trumpets, and sound of cor. h Psalm et, make a joyful noise before the Rev.

i Rev.

4. 1. 8.

James

4. 11.

6. 10,

|| Or,
the people are

tirred,

Rev. 11. 17.

a Rev.

b Exod.

15. 3, 4.

d Isaiah

60. 3. e Isaiah

5. 15.

20. 12.

33. 2.

a Lev.

& Rom.

15. 10.

c Eph.

2. 10.

d John

10. 11.

g Psalm 136. 1.

a Rev. 15. 3. b 1 Sam.

18. 14. 2 Sam.

23. 5.

7. 12.

i Psalm

28. 11. c Rev.

14. 1.

6. 16.

thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands : let \$ 2 Tim. the hills be joyful together

9 Before the LORD : for he cometh k to judge the earth: with righteousness

shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM XCIX.

1 The prophet, setting forth God's kingdom in Zion, 5 exhorteth all to worship God.

THE LORD reigneth; | let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth be moved.

2 The Lord is great a in Zion, and

he is high b above all people.

3 Let them praise thy great and cter-

rible name; for it is holy.

4 The king's strength also loveth judgment: thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his d footstool; for he is c

holy

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, f Exod. and Samuel among them that f call upon his name: they called upon the Jer. 15. 1. LORD, and he answered them.

g Hebr. 7 He spake unto them in the g cloudy

pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them. 8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD

our God; thou wast a God that forn Num. 14.21. and gavest them, though thou h tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 i Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill: for the LORD our God is holy.

PSALM C.

An exhortation to praise God cheerfully.

¶ a A psalm of praise.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, b all ye lands.

2 Serve the Lord with gladness; come before his presence with sing-

3 Know ye that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath a made us, and not we ourselves; we are his people, and

the d sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanks e 1 Kings giving, and into his e courts with praise : 6. 36. f Job 1. 21. be thankful unto him, and bless his name. Zech.

5 Forthe LORD is f good; his g mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

PSALM CI.

David's vow and profession of godliness.

¶ A psalm of David.

I WILL sing a of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing,

2 I will behave myself b wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come!

7 Let the sea 'roar, and the fulness || unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

> 3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside, it shall not cleave to c Psalm

4 A froward heart shall depart from d Mat. me; I will d not know a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour him will I cut off: him that hath an e high look and a proud heart will e Psalm not I suffer. f Rom.

6 f Mine eyes shall be upon the faith- 13. 4. ful of the land, that they may dwell with & Rev. me: he that walketh sin a perfect way, h Rev. he shall serve me. † Heb

7 He that worketh h deceit shall not in the dwell within my house; he that telleth mornings, 2 Sam. lies shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will † early destroy all the wicked 15.2. of the land, that I may cut off all wick- Jer. ed doers from the city of the LORD.

PSALM CII.

1 The prophet in his prayer maketh a griev-ous complaint: 12 he taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God, &c.

A prayer || of the afflicted, when he is || Or, a overwhelmed, and poureth out his James omplaint before the LORD.

5. 13.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and 61. 2. complaint before the Lord.

let my b cry come unto thee. b Psalm

2 c Hide not thy face from me in the 5:2 day when I am in trouble; incline thine 16. 13. ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

3 For my days are consumed like d d Psalm smoke, and my bones are burned as an e hearth.

e Psalm

g Prov.

2. 14.

& Psalm

r Psalm

x Rev.

32. 3. 4 My heart is smitten, and withered like f grass; so that I forget to eat my f Amos hread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning g my bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like ha pelican of the wilder- h Zeph. ness; I am like an i owl of the desert.

7 k I watch, and am as a sparrow 30.29 alone upon the house-top.

77. 4. l Psalm 8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are m mad against 38. 11. me are a sworn against me. m Acts 26, 11,

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, n Acts and mingled my drink with weeping; 23. 14.

10 Because of thine indignation and o Psalm thy wrath: for thou hast o lifted me up, 30.7 and cast me down.

11 My days are like a shadow that p 109, 23. declineth; and I am withered 9 like 40.6. grass.

12 But thou, O LORD, shalt rendure 90. 2. s Psalm for ever, and thy remembrance unto all 135. 5. generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mer- u Obad. cy upon Zion : for the time to favour her, verse 17 yea, the x set time, is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in y Zech. her y stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 2 So the heathen shall fear the 60.1 name of the LORD, and a all the kings a Rev. of the earth thy glory.

b Isaiah 60. 17.

c Isaiah

65. 18. d Deut.

26. 16.

e Jer.

51. 34.

f Job

21. 22.

g Hebr.

3. 7, 10 i Hebr.

& Isaiah

James

7. 17.

7. 12.

Mat.

22. 23.

b Psalm

15, 26,

Tsaiah

33. 24. e Job

33. 19,

f Isaiah

g Psalm 147. 19.

h Exod.

i Isaiah

57. 16. k Jer.

? Proy.

25. 3.

34. 67.

49. 21.

Rom.

12. 2.

Hab.

n Psalm

13, 8.

10.

Zion, he shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come; and the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

19 For he hath looked down d from the height of the sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth:

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner, to loose those that are e appointed to death;

21 To declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the Lord.

23 He weakened my strength in the way; he f shortened my days.

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations.

25 g Of old hast thou laid the founda-1. 10. h 2 Peter tion of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall h perish, but thou shalt i endure ; yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou / Malachi k change them, and they shall be chang-

> 27 But thou art 1 the same, and thy years shall have no end.

> 28 The m children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

PSALM CIII.

An exhortation to bless God for his mercy.

¶ A psalm of David.

BLESS the LORD, O a my soul; and a Deut. 11. 22. all that is within me, bless his holy name. 2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and

forget not all his b benefits :

3 Who c forgiveth all thine iniquities; c Psalm who d healeth all thy diseases; 32. 1, d Exod.

4 Who redeemeth thy life from e destruction; who crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is frenewed like the eagle's.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppress-

7 He made known his ways unto g

Moses, his acts unto the children of Is-8 The LORD is h merciful and gra-

cious, slow to anger, and plenteous in

9 He will i not always chide; neither will be keep his anger k for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high 1 above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west;

16 When the LORD shall b build up | so far hath he meremoved our transgres- m Isaiah sions from us. Micah

13 Like as " a father o pitieth his chil- 7. 18. dren, so the LORD pitieth them that " Mal. fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame: he re- 3. 15. membereth that we are P dust.

15 As for man, his days are as 9 grass; 3. 19. as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth: 1. 24.

16 For the wind passeth over-it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it r no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is \$ from everlasting to everlasting upon 1. 3, 4. them that fear him, and this righteous. # 2 Cor. ness unto children's children;

18 To such as " keep his covenant, " 1 Tim, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his x x Rev. throne in the heavens; and his kingdom 4. 1, 2. ruleth over all.

20 Bless the LORD, ye his angels y Col. that y excel in strength, that 2 do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the Lord, all ye his a hosts, ye b ministers of his that do his pleasure.

22 Bless the Lord, call his works, in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, Od my soul.

PSALM CIV.

A meditation upon the majesty of God, &c.

BLESS the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art a clothed with honour and ma- a Psalm

2 Who coverest thyself with b light as 4.3, 4. with a garment; who stretchest out the heavens like ° a curtain ;

3 Who layeth the beams of his cham- 1 Tim. bers d in the waters; who maketh the e 1.16. clouds his chariot; who walketh upon 1.5 the wings of the wind:

4 Who maketh his f angels spirits; his ministers g a flaming fire;

5 Who h laid the foundations of the f Hebr. earth, that it should not be removed i

for ever. 6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as h Job

with k a garment: the waters stood a- i Psalm bove the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at 1 the k Gen. voice of thy thunder they hasted away. I Job

8 They in go up by the mountains; 26, 10, they go down by the valleys into the m Gen. place which thou hast founded for them. 8. 5.

9 Thou hast set a a bound that they n Jer. may not pass over, that they turn not 5, 22.

again to cover the earth. 10 He sendeth the springs into the

valleys, which run among the hills.

11 They give drink to o every beast o Mat. of the field: the wild asses Pquench their

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.

z Mat. a Geri 2. 1. and b Hebr.

c Psalm d Ps. 104

and 19.12. b 2 Cor.

c Song d Psalm e Psalm

102. 26.

13 He watereth the hills from his ! chambers: the earth is satisfied with

the 4 fruit of thy works.

g Jer. 10.13.and 14 He causeth the grass to grow for 14. 22. r Gen. the cattle, and herb for the service of 1. 11. man, that he may bring forth † food out 1 Kings of the earth; 15 And wine that s maketh glad the Job 28. 5.

heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full

Isaiah

28. 28.

9. 13. Prov.

36, 6,

u Prov.

30. 26.

x Gen.

1. 14. Job 33. 31.

y Job 38. 1, 2.

z Isaiah

a Isaiah

& Job

38, 39

1. 5.

2. 5.

c Eccl.

d Gen.

e Psalm f Gen.

1. 31. g Psalm 24. 1.

15, 11,

& Psalm

n Eccl.

1. 4.

s Rev.

14. 16. † Heb.

Hallelu-

ah, Rev. 19. 1, 3.

s Judges

r Psalm

of sap; the cedars of Lebanon which he hath planted; 17 Where the birds make their nests:

as for the stork, the fir-trees are her house

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats, and the rocks for the " co-

19 He appointeth the moon for x seasons; the sun y knoweth his going

20 Thou makest z darkness, and it is night, wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 The young lions roar after their a prey, and seek their meat b from God.

22 The c sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his d work, and to his labour, until the evening.
24 O LORD, c how manifold are thy

works! f in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is g full of thy riches:

25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumera-

ble, both small and great beasts. h Psalm 74. 14. 26 There go the ships; there is that h

leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein. i Psalm 145, 15, 27 These i wait all upon thee, that

thou mayest give them their meat in due

28 That thou givest them they gak Deut. ther: thou k openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

> 29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled; thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their I dust.

146. 4. m Psalm 33. 6. 30 m Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall o rejoice

o Gen. 1. 31. in his works. 32 He looketh on the earth, and it P p Exod. 19. 12.

trembleth; he toucheth the hills, and they 4 smoke. q Psalm

144.5. 33 I will sing unto the rail Peter as I live; I will sing praise unto my God while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet; I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let the sinners be s consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the Lord, O my soul. † Praise ye the Load.

PSALM CV.

An exhortation to praise God, &c.

O GIVE a thanks unto the LORD; a 1 Chr. call upon his name; b make known his 16.7, deeds among the people. 2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto 50.28. and

him; ctalk ye of all his wondrous works. 51. 16 3 d Glory ye in his holy name: let 145.5,

the heart e of them rejoice that seek 6, 11. the LORD. 4 Seek the LORD, and f his strength; & Hosea

ek his face evermore.

5 Remember his 8 marvellous works 7.89. seek his face evermore.

that he hath done; his wonders, and g Psalm the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of Abraham his h ser. h 1 Chr. vant, ye children of Jacob his i chosen. 16.13.
7 He is the Lord our God; his k 2.9.
judgments are in all the earth.

16.13.
1 Peter
2.9.
1 Isaiah

judgments are in all the earth. 8 He hath remembered his covenant 26. 9.

for ever, the word which he command. I Psalm ed to a thousand generations. ed to a thousand generations: 9 Which covenant he made m with m Luke

Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac; 10 And confirmed the same unto Ja-

cob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant;

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the " n Gen. land of Canaan, the lot of your inheri- 12.6.

12 When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and ostrangers o Hebr.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people,

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong; yea, he P reproved kings for p Gen. their sakes;

15 Saying, Touch not mine 3 anointed, q 1 John and do my r prophets no harm. r Gen

16 Moreover, he s called for a famine 20. 7. upon the land; he brake the whole 's Mat. staff of bread.

17 " He sent a man before them, even 26. 26. u Gen. Joseph, who was * sold for a servant; 18 Whose feet they hurt y with fet- x Gen.

ters: he was laid in iron, 19 Until the time that 2 his word 39, 20,

came, the word of the LORD a tried him. z Gen. 20 The king b sent, and loosed him; 36.5.

even the ruler of the people, and let him 1.7.
go free. go free.

21 He made him clord of his house, 41.14. and ruler of all his substance;

22 To d bind his princes at his plea- d Psalm sure, and teach his senators wisdom.

23 ° Israel also came into Egypt, and e Gen.

Jacob sojourned in the land of f Ham. 24 And he s increased his people 10.6.

greatly, and made them stronger than g Exod. their enemies. 25 He turned their heart to hate his

people, to deal h subtilly with his ser. h Exod. vants.

26 i He sent Moses his servant, and i Exod. Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed his k signs among k Exod. them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

/ Exod. 28 He sent 1 darkness, and made it | m Psalm dark; and they m rebelled not against his word. 5. 10. Exod.

7, 20,

F Exod. 8. 17.

& Exod.

9. 23. # Exod.

2 Exod.

x Exod.

12, 29,

y Gen.

b Exod.

c Neh.

d Num.

e Exod.

16. 14. f 1 Cor.

g Num. 20, 11,

h Exod.

& Daniel 2. 44. / Exod.

& 1 Thess.

5. 18.

\$2 Cor.

c Psalm

15. 2. d Acts

24. 16.

e Neh.

13. 29.

Luke

16. 8. Hebr.

Jer.

f Psalm

g Psalm

26. 40.

19. 4.

10. 4.

49. 3.

10. 4.

9. 24.

29 He turned their " waters into blood, and slew their fish.

e Exod. 30 Their land brought forth frogs o in abundance in the P chambers of their # Isaiah q Psalm 78. 45.

31 He spake, and there came 9 diverse sorts of flies, and : lice in all their coasts.

32 He gave them shail for rain, and t flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their fig-trees, and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 He spake, and the "locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without num-

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He smote also all the * first-born in their land, the y chief of all their strength.

37 He brought them forth also with z Exod. silver and gold; and there was z not one 12. 37. feeble person among their tribes.

38 Egypt was glad when they departa Esther ed; for a the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread b a cloud for a covering, and 'fire to give light in the night. 40 The people asked, and he brought

d quails, and satisfied them with the e bread of heaven.

41 He opened the frock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like ga river.

42 For he h remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen i with gladness;

44 And gave them the k lands of the heathen; and they inherited the labour of the people:

45 That they might 1 observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CVI.

The psalmist exhorteth to praise God, &c.

PRAISE ye the LORD. 2 O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good : for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth b all his

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that c doeth righteousness d at all times.

4 . Remember me, O Lord, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may g glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have hisinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even i at the i Exod. Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them k for k Ezek his name's sake, that he might make 20.44.

his mighty power to be known.

9 He | rebuked the Red sea also, and | Nahum it was dried up : so he led them through Mat. m the depths as through the wilderness. 8, 26, 10 And he saved them from the hand m Exed.

of him that hated them, and redeemed 15.5.

them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters a covered their * Exod. enemies; there was not one of them 15.5.

12 Then o believed they his words, o Exod, they P sang his praise. 13 They soon forgat his works, they 15. 1.

waited not for his counsel:

14 But r lusted exceedingly in the 15.24. wilderness, and s tempted God in the 10.4. desert.

15 And he gave them their request; but sent t leanness into their soul.

16 They " envied Moses also in the "Num. camp, and Aaron the saint of the LORD. 16. 1 17 The * earth opened and swallowed * Num.

up Dathan, and covered the company 16. 32. of Abiram.

18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burnt up y the y2Thess. wicked.

19 They made a calf in 2 Horeb, and 2 Exod. worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they changed their a glory a Jer. into the similitude of b an ox that eateth 2.11.

21 They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 Therefore che said that he would c Exod. destroy them, had not Moses his cho-39. 10. sen stood before him in the d breach, d Exod. to turn away his wrath, lest he should Ezek. destroy them.

24 Yea, they despised the e pleasant land; they f believed not his word;

25 But s murmured in their tents, and Ezek. hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord:

26 Therefore h he lifted up his hand 8 Num. against them, to overthrow them in the h Dent. wilderness:

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them i Lev. in the lands.

28 They joined themselves also unto k Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of k Num. the m dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to an- 6,14. ger with their inventions; and the m Jer. plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up " Phinehas, and " Num. executed judgment; and so the plague 25. 7, 8. was stayed;

31 And that was counted unto him o 12, 13.

q Exod.

80. 14.

13. 5. and 22. 30.

e Deut. 20. 6. f Hebr.

32, 40,

s Deut.

1. 21. 1 Cor.

5, 6. u Exod.

13, 14, 15.

y Num.

15. 25.

2. 13. Neh.

10. 16. 2 Kings

c Deut.

d Jer. 35, 11,

e Psalm

115. 1.

Hosea

Zech.

o Psalm

119. 68. Mat.

e Psalm

106. 47.

d Deut.

8, 15,

7. 3.

for righteousness, unto all generations

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went Pill with Moses for their sakes;

• Num. 33 Because they I provoked his spirit, q Eph. so that he spake r unadvisedly with his r Num. 20. 10, 12. lips.

34 They did s not destroy the nations, concerning whom the Logo command-

Judges 1. 21, 27, 29, 30, 31. 35 But were mingled among the hea-# Judges

then, and learned their works. 36 And they served their idols; which

were " a snare unto them. 37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and

Judges 2. their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daught-\$2 Kings ers, whom they sacrificed unto the x 16. 3. idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went y a whoring with

their own inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheri-

z Judges 41 And 2 he gave them into the hand 3. 8. and of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into sub-

jection under their hand.

a Judges 43 a Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their coun-9. 28, 30, sel, and were brought low for their ini-& Judges

44 Nevertheless b he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry :

45 And he cremembered for them 14. 26, 27. his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also d to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy ename, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CVII.

The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed to observe God's manifold providence, &c

O GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for he is a good; for his mercy endureth for

19.17. 2 Let the presented of the Brev. 7. say so, whom he hath redeemed from 2 Let the b redeemed of the LORD the hand of the enemy;

3 And c gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.

4 They wandered in the d wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 c Hungry and thirsty, their soul e Gen. faint d in them.

6 Then they scried unto the Lo. " 15. 18. in their trouble, and he delivered then g Psalm out of their distresses.

7 And he h led them forth by the h Ezra right way, that they might go to a i city of habitation.

8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

9 For he k satisfieth the longing soul, & Luke and filleth the hungry soul with good- 1. 53.

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death; being bound in m af- 1 Luke fliction and iron;

11 Because they rebelled a against m Job 36. 8, 9 the works of God, and o contemped the n Lam. counsel of the most High;

12 Therefore he brought down their 7. 30. heart with labour: they fell down, and

there was none to help.

13 Then they peried unto the LORD p Hosea in their trouble, and he saved them out 5.15. verse 6. of their distresses.

14 He 9 brought them out of dark- q Psalm ness, and the shadow of death, and 44.4. Acts brake their bands in sunder. 15 Oh that men would praise the 12.7.

LORD, for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of

16 For he hath broken the gates of Isaiah brass, and cut the bars of iron in sun- Acts

17 Fools, because of their transgres. Lam. sion, and because of their iniquities, † Hebr. are afflicted.

18 Their soul abhorreth all manner afflict of meat, and they draw near unto the themgates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the Lond in 13.9. their trouble, and he saveth them out ! Job of their distressess.

20 He sent his " word and healed " 2 Kings them, and delivered them from their * destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the 19. to 24. LORD for his goodness, and for his won- 33, 28, 30. derful works to the children of men!

22 And let them y sacrifice the sacri- 103.4 fices of thanksgiving, and declare his 50.14. and works with rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in 13, 17, ships, that do 2 business in great waters; z Rev.

24 These a see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and braiseth b Jonak the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths; their soul is a melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their

wits' end. 28 d Then they cry unto the Lord in d 2 Chr. heir trouble, and he bringeth them out Mat. of their distresses.

12.6.

selves.

Job 34.

Hebr.

a Job

c Nahum

8, 26.

† Heb.

putteth, Deut.

8. 15.

Eccl.

41. 18.

127. 1.

Prov.

10. 12.

i Exod.

k Deut.

28. 18. / Job

12, 21,

n Psalm

p Psalm 25. 12.

o Job

Jer.

9. 11. Daniel

12. 10. Hosea

14. 9.

a Isaiah

64. 7.

Zech.

36. 5.

d Rev.

11, 15,

e Psalm

f Psalm

g Joshua

h Judges

i 2 Sam.

k Deut.

33. 17. / Psalm

122. 5

Rev.

29 He maketh the storm ca calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He † turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the water-springs into dry ground:

34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell

32.20. and therein. 41. 17. f Isaiah

35 He turneth the f wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into water-springs.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city

for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineg Psalm yards, which may g yield fruits of inh Psalm

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are i multiplied greatly, and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again they are k minished, and brought low through oppression, afflic-

tion, and sorrow.

40 He | poureth contempt upon prin-19. 17, 18. ces, and causeth them to wander in the m 1 Sam. wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet m setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall " see it, and rejoice; and all iniquity shall o stop her

43 Whoso is P wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the LORD.

PSALM CVIII.

David encourageth himself to praise God.

¶ A song or psalm of David. O GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory. 2 a Awake, psaltery and harp; I my-

self will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, bamong the people; and I will sing praises 11. 10. c Psalm

unto thee among the nations. 4 For thy mercy is great above the

heavens, and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Be thou d exalted, O God, above the heavens; and thy glory above all the

6 That thy e beloved may be deliver-89. 35, 36. ed, save with thy right hand, and answer

7 God hath spoken fin his holiness, I will rejoice; I will s divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of h Succoth.

8 i Gilead is mine; Manasseli is mine; Ephraim also is the k strength of mine head; Judah is my lawgiver;

9 Moab is my m wash-pot; over m 2 Sam. Edom will I cast out my shoe? " over 8.2. Philistia will I triumph.

10 . Who will bring me into the Psalm strong city? who will lead me into E- 14.7. dom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God, who P hast p Psalm cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go 44.9, Isa. 12.1. forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do 9 valiant- q Num. ly: for he it is that shall 1 tread down 24. 18 r Isaiah our enemies. 63. 3.

PSALM CIX.

David complaineth of his enemies, &c. To the chief musician. A psalm of

David.

HOLD not thy peace, O God a of a Rom. my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked, and 2 Cor. the mouth of the deceitful, b are opened b Rev. against me: they have spoken against 13.6. me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me e without a cause.

4 d For my love they are my adversaries: e but I give myself unto prayer.

5 And they have frewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love. 6 Set thou a wicked man over him:

and let Satan g stand at his right hand. f Psalm 35, 12. 7 When he shall be judged, let him

be condemned; and let his h prayer be-8 Let i his days be few, and let ano- i Psalm

ther k take his office.

9 Let his children be ! fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually va- 23. 15. gabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let the extortioner m catch all that m Job he hath; and let the stranger spoil his 20. 18.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him; neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 Let his || posterity be cut off; and || Or, in the generation following let their a Job

name be blotted out. 14 Let the einiquity of his fathers be Psalm remembered with the Lord; and let n Prov.

not the sin of his mother be blotted out. 10. 7. 15 Let them be before the LORD con- o Exod.

tinually, that he may cut off the P mem- p Job ory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not 112, 6, to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the a broken in heart.

17 As he loved cursing, r so let it 101.5. come unto him; as he delighted not in r Prov. blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing 2. 16. like as with his garment, so let it come 2 Thess. into his bowels like water, and like oil 2. 10. into his bones.

10. 20. John e Acts 6. 4. h Prov.

c Psalm

35. 7. d Jer.

q Psalms 34.18. and 1 Thess.

which covereth him, and for a girdle

wherewith he is girded continually. 20 Let this be the † reward of mine work, or, adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

+ Heb.

labour,

19. 13.

Isaiah 3. 11. t Psalm

47. 4. 21 Psalm

x Psalm

y Psalm

z Hebr.

a Psalm

12. 12.

Mat.

c Psalin

d Gen. 27, 13,

2 Sam.

15. 12.

65. 14.

Rev

16. 8.

a Mat.

22. 42. b 1 Cor.

15. 25.

15. 24.

11. 5. e Isaiah

2. 3. f Acts

2. 41.

Rom. 1. 16. h Rev.

19. 14.

i Luke

e Hebr.

! Rev.

19. 20.

m Phil.

2. 8. n Rev.

3, 21,

c 1 Cor.

d Isaiah

e Isaiah

6 Paalm 132, 18.

106. 8.

9. 18.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, " for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.
22 For I am x poor and needy, and

my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am y gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My knees are 2 weak through fasting, and my a flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they & 2 Kings b shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy;

27 That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, LORD, hast done it. 28 Let them curse, but d bless thou:

when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy servant e rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries fbe clothed with shame; and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him

among the multitude. g verse 6. Psalm 31 For he shall a stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul.

PSALM CX.

The kingdom and the passion of Christ. ¶ A psalm of David.

THE Load said unto a my Lord, b Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Long shall send the drod of thy strength out of e Zion : rule theu in the mid-t of thine enemies.

3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of the spower, in the beauties of Luliness from the i womb of the mornrag : thou hast the dew of the youth.

4 The Lorp bath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of k Melchizedek.

5 The LORD at thy right hand shall' strike through kings in the day of his

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies; he shall wound the I heads over many countries

7 He shall " drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he " lift up the

PSALM CXI.

1 The psalmiet by his example inciteth others to praise God. 10 The fear of God is the source of true wisdom

the Lord with my whole heart, in the name of the Lord.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment | † assembly of the upright, and in the † Heb. congregation.

> 2 The works of the LORD are great, 64. 2. a sought out of all them that have plea- a Isaiah sure therein.

3 His work is b honourable and glo-b Psalm rious: and his righteousness cendureth Psalm

4 He hath made his wonderful works d to be remembered: the LORD is gra- d Rev. cious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given e meat unto them Mat, that fear him: he will ever be mindful 6, 26. of his covenant.

6 He hath f shewed his people the f Jer. power of his works, that he may give 33.3. them the gheritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are h verity h Rev. and judgment: all his commandments i 15.3. i Psalms are sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, 105. 8. and are done in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent k redemption unto this peo- k 1 Peter ple; he hath commanded his covenant / Mat. for ever; holy and reverend is his name. 1. 21

10 m The fear of the Lord is the be- m Prov. ginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that " do his command- n Psalm ments: his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM CXII.

Godliness hath the promise of this life, &c.

PRAISE ye the Lond. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord, that a de- a Psalms

lighteth greatly in his commandments. 1.2 and 19.16, 2 b His seed shall be mighty upon 45.47, 70, earth: the generation of the upright b 1 Tim. 4.81. shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches shall be c in his c Mat. house; and his righteousness endureth 6.33, for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth d d Esther light in the darkness: he is gracious, 2 Cor.

and full of compassion, and righteous. 5 A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with e e Psalm

discretion. 6 Surely he shall not be moved for 13. 16. ever: the righteous shall be in everlast-

ing fremembrance. 7 He shall not be afraid of sevil tid. 10.7. ings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the g Prov.

LORD. 8 His heart is established, he shall

not be afraid, until he h see his desire h Psalm upon his enemies. 9 He hath idispersed; he hath given i 2 Cor.

to the poor; his righteousness endureth 9.9. for ever: his horn shall be exalted with

10 The wicked shall see it, and be i Psalm grieved; he shall k gnash with his teeth, 58.8. and I melt away; the m desire of the 10.24. wicked shall perish. wicked shall perish.

PSALM CXIII.

An exhortation to praise God, &c.

PRAISE ve the Load. Praise, a O a Psala ye servants of the Loan, praise the 33.1,

2 b Blessed be the name of the LORD, c from this time forth and for ever-

3 d From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same, the Lord's name is to be praised.

4 The LORD is high above all na-

tions, and his glory above the heavens. 5 f Who is like unto the Lord our

God, who dwelleth on high? 6 Who ghumbleth himself to behold

the things that are in heaven and in the

F Daniel

Luke

c Rev.

d Mal.

1. 20.

89. 6.

f Psalm

7, 1 Sam.

i 2 Sam.

k Ruth 4. 11. Gal.

4. 26.

c Num.

d Exod.

c Joshua

3. 13. f Exod.

g Isaiah

63. 16.

Rev.

6. 14.

8. 15.

& Psalm

c Mat.

d Eph.

e 1 Sam.

f Rev.

9. 20. g Hab. 2. 18.

h Deut.

Jer. 20. 3. 4.

i Isaiah

Jonah

A Deut.

4. 1.

10, 16,

44. 10, 11.

4. 28.

19. 18.

2. 8.

7. 8.

7 He raiseth up the poor out of the h dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

8 That he may set him i with princes, even with the princes of his people.

9 He maketh the kbarren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of Praise ye the LORD. children.

PSALM CXIV.

An exhortation to fear God, &c.

WHEN Israel a went out of Egypt, a Exod. the house of Jacob from a people of b b Fsalm strange language,

2 Judah was his sanctuary, and Is-

rael his dominion. 3 The d sea saw it, and fled; e Jordan

was driven back. 4 The mountains iskipped like rams,

and the little hills like lambs.

5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that 31ab. 3.6. thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

> 6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams? and ye little hills, like lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, g at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the God of Jacob;

8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the h flint into a fountain of

h Deut.

PSALM CXV.

God is truly glorious, and idols are vanity.

NOT unto us, O Lord, a not unto a Isaiah 48. 11. 1 Cor. us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake. 15. 10.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, b Where is now their God?

3 But our God o is in the heavens; he hath done whatsoever he d hath pleased.

4 Their e idols are silver and gold,

the fwork of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they a speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

6 They have ears, but they hear not; noses have they, but they smell not;

7 They have hands, but they handle not; feet have they, but they h walk not; neither speak they through their throat

8 They that i make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in

9 k O Israel, trust thou in the Lond; he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in the / Mal. LORD; he is their help and their shield. 2.7.

11 Ye that m fear the Lord, trust in m Acts the Lord; he is their help and their 2.5. shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindful of us; he will bless us: he will n bless the n Eph. house of Israel, he will bless the house 1.3.

13 He will bless them that fear the LORD, both o small and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you more 3. 28. and more, you and your children.

15 Ye are P blessed of the LORD, p Gen. which made heaven and earth. 27, 33 16 The 4 heaven, even the heavens, are q 1 Kings

the Lord's: but the earth hath he giv- 8. 30. en to the children of men. 17 The dead praise not the Lord, r Isaiah

neither any that go down into silence. 18 But 5 we will bless the LORD from 5 Daniel this time forth and for evermore. Praise 2. 20.

the Lord. PSALM CXVI.

The psalmist professeth his love to God.

I a LOVE, the Lord, because he a Psalm hath heard my voice and my supplica- 18. 1.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him

b as long as I live. 3 The sorrows of death compassed 2.10. b Rev. me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon 23.26.

me: I found trouble and sorrow. 4 Then called I upon d the name of d Prov. the LORD: O LORD, e I beseech thee, 18. 10.

deliver my soul. 5 Gracious is the LORD, and frighte- f2Thess.

ous; yea, our God is merciful.

6 The LORD s preserveth the simple: g Psalm I was brought low, and he helped me.

7 Return unto thy hrest, O my soul; h Mat. for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with 11.29. thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from i falling.

9 k I will walk before the Lond in the

land of the living.

10 I believed, therefore have I spok- 12 Cor.
4.13.

en: I was greatly afflicted. 11 I said in m my haste, n All men are m Psalm

n 1 Sam. 12 What shall I render unto the Lord 27.1.

for all his benefits toward me? 13 I will take the ocup of salvation, o1 Chr.

and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 I will pay my vows unto the LORD 10. 16. now in the presence of all his people. 15 Precious in the sight of the LORD

is the P death of his saints. 16 O Lond, truly I am thy servant;

I am thy servant, and the son of thine 23. 27 thandmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds. 17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of

hanksgiving, and will call upon the 4.7 ame of the Lord.

18 I will pay my vows unto the Lord 11 Peter now in the "presence of all his people.

p Psalms 37. 32, 33. and 72.14. q Psalm 85. 16. r 1 Sam.

1 Cor.

i Psalin

56. 13. k 2 Kings

Psalm

2. 0. 7. 8.

h Isaiah

x 1 Cor. 14. 24. house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lord.

PSALM CXVII.

An exhortation to praise God, &c.

3 Luke O PRAISE the Lord, 2 all ye na-2, 10, tions: praise him, all ye people. Rom.

6 2 Sam.

7. 18.

6, 16,

17. 5.

k Psalm

n 1 Sam. 23. 26.

o Deut.

p Eccl. 7. 6.

1.44.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the b truth of the LORD endureth for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXVIII.

God is to be praised for his mercies, &c.

. 1 Chr. O a GIVE thanks unto the LORD; 16. 8. for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever. b Gal.

2 Let b Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

c Hebr. 3 i.e. the chouse of Aaron now say, 13. 7, 19. that his mercy endureth for ever. d Mal.

4 Let them now that d fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever. e Psalm

5 I called upon the LORD oin distress: the Lord answered me, and set me in f Psalm 18. 19. a large place. g Psalm 6 The Lord is on my side; I swill 27. 1.

not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 The Lord taketh my part with h Psalm them that help me: therefore shall I h see my desire upon them that hate me. ¿ Jer.

8 It is i better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man:

9 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence k in princes.

10 | All nations compassed the about: I Rev. but in, m the name of the LORD will I m Psalm destroy them.

11 They n compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about like o bees; they are quenched P as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

q Psalm 9.6. 13 4 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord helped me. r Exod.

14 The Lord is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvas Rev. 19. 1, 2. tion is in the tabernacles of the rightet Psalm ous: the right hand of the Lord doeth 108. 13. valiantly.

16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted; the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

Hab. 17 I shall a not die, but live, and de-1. 12. clare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath chastened me x 1 Cor. sore: but he hath * not given me over 10.13.

unco deat!: y Psalm 24. 7. 19 y Open to me the gates 2 of righte-

ousness: I will go in to them, and I will = Rev. prase the Lord

20 This gate of the Lord, into which the a righteous shall enter.

a Rev. 21 I will praise thee; for thou hast b o Psalm

19.48, 49. heard me, and art become my salva-. Mat. 21. 42.

22 The stone which the shullders re- behold swondrous things out of thy law, 2.13

19 In the x courts of the Lord's || fused is become the d head stone of the d Eph. corner. 23 This is the Lord's doing; it is 1 Peter

marvellous in our eyes. 24 This is the day which the LORD & Song bath made; we will rejoice and be glad 2 cor.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that fcometh in the f Luke name of the Lond: we have blessed you 19.38. gout of the house of the Logo:

27 God is the Lord, which hath 6.23, shewed us h light: bind the sacrifice h Esther with cords, even unto k the horns of the 8.16. altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise 1 Peter thee; thou art my God, I will exalt thee. 1 Lev.

29 O give thanks unto the LORD; 23, 40, for he is good: for his mercy endureth k Exed for ever.

PSALM CXIX.

This psalm containeth sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.

ALEPH.

BLESSED are the a undefiled in the a Ezek. way, who walk in the law of the Lord Rev

2 Blessed are they that keep his tes- 14. 4. timonies, and that b seek him with the b Deut. whole heart. 3 They also do ro iniquity: they d

walk in his ways. c 1 John 4 Thou hast commanded us to keep

thy precepts diligently.

5 Oh that my ways were e directed to e 2 Cor keep thy statutes!

6 Then shall I fnot be ashamed, when f 1 John I have respect unto a all thy command. 2.28 7 I will praise thee with uprightness

of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments. 8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake

me not hutterly. BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall is young man i Eccl. cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according to k thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I 17.17. sought thee: O let me not wander from 20. 3. thy commandments,

11 Thy word have m I hid in mine m Psalm heart, that I might not sin against thee. 37. 31.

12 Biessed art thou, O LORD: "teach n Psalm me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have o I declared all o Psalm 34, 11, the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy

testimonies as much as in all riches. 15 PI will meditate in thy precepts, p Psalm d have respect upto they warm

and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will adelight myself in thy sta- q Joh tutes: I will not forget thy word. Psalm GIMEL.

17 Deal bountifully with thy servant,

that I may slive, and keep thy word. 18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may \$1 Cor : Hebr.

2. 2. a Ezek.

b Deut.

17. 19. Joshua:

c Psalm

44. 15. d Psalm

142. 2. e Psalm

g Eph.

5. 25.

8, 36. || Or,

& Mat. 10. 22.

Rev.

2. 26.

2 Mat.

Isaiah

Gal.

3, 10. Hebr.

13. 18.

6. 21.

e John

6, 70.

o 2 Sam. 7. 25.

23. 3.

33. 30.

19 I am 'a stranger in the earth; hide; not thy commandments from me.

11. 13. a Psalm 20 My soul "breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.

x Exod. 21 Thou hast rebuked * the proud that are cursed, which do err from thy commandments.

Psa!m 22 Remove from me y reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimoz Psalm

23 Princes also did 2 sit and 2 speak against me, but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are my delight and my b counsellors.

DALETH. 25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust:

quicken thou me according to thy word. 26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: e teach me thy sta-

27. 11. 27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I i talk of thy f Psalm 145. 6. wondrous works.

28 My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word

29 Remove from me the gway of lying; and grant me thy law graciously.

h 1 Kings 30 I have chosen the h way of truth: thy judgments have I laid || before me. 31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: Popused, O LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou i shalf enlarge

: 1 Kings 4. 29. 2 Cor. my heart. HE. 6. 11.

33 Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes, and I shall keep it unto the

34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart.

35 Make me 1 to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimom 1 Tim. nies, and m not to covetousness.

37 Turn away mine eyes n from ben 2 Sam. holding vanity; and quicken thou me in Job 31. 1. thy way.

38 . Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I

fear: for thy judgments are good.

40 Behold, I have Plonged after thy precepts; quicken me in thy righteous-

VAU.

r Judges 41 Let thy mercies 9 come also unto me, O LORD; even thy salvation, accord-Peter ing to thy word. 1. 13. τ 2 Sam.

42 So shall I have wherewith to an. swer him that reproacheth me: for I

trust in thy word. 43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have

hoped in thy judgments. 44 So shall I keep thy law s continu- but I delight in thy law. ally for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk † at liberty: for I † Heb. seek thy precepts. Psalm

10. 18.

1. 2. and

46 I will speak of thy testimonies also 4.1. before kings, and will not be asham- , Daniel Mat.

47 And I will delight myself in thy commandments which I have loved.

Acts 48 " My hands also will I lift up unto 26, thy commandments which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes. 1, 16, ZAIN.

49 x Remember the word unto thy x Isaiah servant, upon which thou hast y caused 62.6. Ezek. me to hope.

50 This is my 2 comfort in my afflic- y ver. 74. tion : for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly 15.4. in derision; yet have I not declined a 1 Peter 5.5. from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have b comforted b Psalm myself.

53 c Horror hath taken hold upon, c Ezra me, because of the wicked that forsake 9.3. thy law

54 Thy statutes have been my songs d 2 Chr. in the house of my d pilgrimage.

55 I have remembered thy name, O LORD, e in the night, and have kept e Psalms thy law.

56 This I had, f because I kept thy f Rom. 6. 19. precepts.

CHETH.

57 Thou art 8 my portion, O Lond; g Lam. I have said, that I would keep thy words

58 I entreated † thy favour with my † Heb. whole heart: be merciful unto me ac face, Job cording to thy word.

59 h I thought on my ways, and turn. h Luke ed my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I i made haste, and delayed not, i Gal. to keep thy commandments. 61 k The bands of the wicked have & Hosea

robbed me: but I have not forgotten 6.9. thy law.

62 | At midnight I will rise to give ! Acts thanks unto thee: because of thy righ- 16. 25. teous judgments.

63 I am a m companion of all them m Psalm that fear thee, and of them " that keep " Psalm

103, 13, thy precepts. 64 o The earth, O Lord, is full of thy o Psalm

mercy: teach me thy statutes. TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy p Jer. 31. 17, 18.

commandments. Hebi 67 Before I was P afflicted I went 12. 10. Rev.

astray; but now have I kept thy word. 13. 10. 68 Thou art 9 good, and doest good:

q Mat. 19. 17. teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have r forged a lie against me : but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

70 Their heart is as s fat as grease: Acts 28. 27

71 It is good for me that I have been 4. 18.

' ? Prov.

19. 10.

y 1 Cor.

10. 13.

Hebr.

12, 10,

4. 16.

1 Peter

z Psalm

a Psalm

109. 4.

b John

1. 47. c Job

22, 29,

84. 2.

69. 3.

32. 4.

6. 10.

35. 7.

Prov.

16, 27,

A Mat.

20. 6. Rom.

15. 4. o Isaiah

64. 8.

9, 10.

p Acts

2 Peter

2, 9,

i Psalm

verse 6.

e Psalm

d Psalm

2 Tim.

18. 21.

afflicted; that I might learn thy sta- | to destroy me: but I will consider thy tutes.

72 The law of thy mouth tis better 8. 11. and unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73 Thy hands have " made me, and 2 Psalm fashioned me : give me understanding, 15, 16. that I may learn thy commandments.

74 They that fear thee will be glad when they * see me; because I have

x Psalm 34. 5, 6. hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according

to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy law is my † delight.

† Heb. delights, verse 24.

78 Let the proud be 2 ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: a but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy tes-

timonies.

80 Let my heart be b sound in thy statutes, cthat I be not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 My soul d fainteth for thy salvation; but I hope in thy word. 82 Mine eyes e fail for thy word, say-

ing, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am become like a bottle in f Psalm the f smoke; yet do I not forget thy

statutes. g Psalm 84 How many are the days of h thy 89. 47. servant? when wilt thou execute judgh Rev.

ment on them that persecute me? 85 The proud have i digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help

thou me. 87 They had almost consumed me

k upon earth: but I forsook not thy

6. 19. and precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy loving-kind-Luke 22. 53. ness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is 11 Peter 1 settled in heaven.

1. 25. 90 Thy faithfulness is unto all gene-

rations; thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.

m Psalm 33. 9.

91 They continue this day "according to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants.

92 Unless thy law had been my de-*1 Sam. lights, " I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened

94 I am thine, o save me : for I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have P waited for me

testimonies.

96 I have seen an end of all 9 perfect. & Isaiah tion: but thy commandment is exceed. 40. r 1 Cor. ing broad. 13, 13, Col.

MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.

98 Thou, through thy commandments, hast made me wiser's than mine ene- & Deut mics: for they are ever with me. 1 Sam.

99 I have more understanding t that 18. 30. all my teachers: for thy testimonies t Acts are my meditation.

100 I understand more than the " an- 3. 15. cients; because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have refrained my feet from x every evil way, that I may keep thy x 2 cor. word.

102 I have not departed from thy 12. 13. judgmen's: for y thou hast taught me y John

103 How 2 sweet are thy words unto 15.5. my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my 3.5 z Psalm

104 Through thy precepts I get un- 19. 10. derstanding : therefore I hate every false way.

NUN.

105 Thy word is a a lamp unto my a Job feet, and a light unto my path.

106 I have b sworn, and I will per- 6, 23. form it, that I will keep thy righteous b Neh. judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, othe free. c Lev. will-offerings of my mouth, O Lord, Num.

and teach me thy judgments. 19.39.

109 My soul is continually in my d Judges hand; yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have e laid a snare 19.5. for me; yet I erred not from thy pre- e Psalms

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an fheritage for ever: for they are the f Dent. rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even unto the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate | vain thoughts: but thy | Proper. ly, 100law do I love. branches, 114 Thou art my & hiding-place, and 1 Kings

my shield: I hope in thy word.

115 h Depart from me, ye evil-doers : Jer. for I will keep the commandments of g Psalms
18. 2. and my God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy 32.7. word, that I may live; and let me not 7.23.

be i ashamed of my hope. 117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be 5. 5.

safe: and I will have respect unto thy

statutes continually. 118 Thou k hast trodden down all k Mai them that err from thy statutes: for 4.3.

their deceit is falsehood. 119 Thou puttest away all the wicked

of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh i trembleth for fear of 3, 16

m Zech.

n Hebr.

o Isaiah

p Isaiah

56. 4.

g Rev.

r Rev.

79, 20,

s Psalm

19. 11.

8. 11. 1 Tim.

6. 10,

11, 12.

t Prov.

4. 16. 2 Peter

2/ Psalm

x Psalm

z Psalm

19. 13.

a Luke

1. 74. b Psalm

c Daniel

d Mat.

17. 5. 1 John

3. 23. e John

2. 17.

f Psalm

h 1 Sam.

15. 25.

17. 17.

i Prov.

10. 23. Eph.

4. 18.

John

9. 7.

4.6.

106. 4. y Eph.

1. 4. Mat.

28. 19.

thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.

121 I have done judgment and justice: m leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be " surety for thy servant for

good: let not the proud oppress me. 123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant o according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy

125 I am P thy servant, give me understanding, that I may know thy testi-

126 9 It is time for thee, LORD, " to

work; for they have made void thy law. 127 Therefore I love thy command-16. 1. and 19. 18, ments s above gold, yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth : light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and " panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, x as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 y Order my steps in thy word; and let not any iniquity have z dominion over me.

134 Deliver me from the oppression of man: a so will I keep thy precepts.

135 Make thy face b to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.

136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes; because they keep not thy law. TSADDI.

137 Righteous are thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.

138 Thy testimonies that thou hast d commanded are righteous and very

faithful. 139 ° My zeal hath consumed me : because mine enemies have forgotten

thy words. 140 Thy word is very f pure; there-

12. 6.
g 1 Peter fore thy servant s loveth it.
2. 2.
141 I am small and des 141 I am small and despised; yet do

not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the h truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me; yet thy commandments are my delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testi-

monies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall i live.

корн.

145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O Lond : I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee : save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies

147 k I prevented the dawning of the k Psalms morning, and cried: I hoped in thy and 95. 2. word.

148 Mine eyes prevent the 1 night. 1 Psalms watches, that I might meditate in thy and 130.6.

149 Hear my voice, according unto thy loving kindness: O Lord, m quick- m John en me according to thy judgment.

me according to thy judgment. Eph. 150 They a draw nigh that follow af. 3.5. ter mischief: they are far from thy

151 Thou art o near, O Lord; and all 21.13. thy commandments are truth.

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old, that thou hast foundo Luke ed them r for ever.

RESH.

153 q Consider mine affliction, and q Lam. deliver me ; for I do not forget thy law.

154 r Plead my cause, and deliver r Psalm me : quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is s far from the wick- & Titus ed: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 Great are thy tender mercies, 14.2. O LORD; quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many are my persecutors, and mine enemies : "yet do I not decline "Psalm from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy loving-kindness.

160 Thy † word is true from the De-ginning; and every one of thy righte- the begin-ning, or, had of

SCHIN.

thy word

161 × Princes have persecuted me Tit. 1, 2, without a cause: but my heart stand- x 1 Sam. eth in y awe of thy word. verse 23

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that y Isaiah 8. 12. findeth great spoil.

163 I have and abhor lying; z but thy 2 Psalm

law do I love. 164 a Seven times a day do I praise a Prov.

thee: because of thy righteous judg- 24.16, and

165 b Great peace have they which b Isaiah love thy law; and nothing shall offend 32. 17.

166 Lord, I have hoped for thy sal-

vation; and colone thy commandments. c 1 John 167 My soul hath kept thy testimo-

nies: and d I love them exceedingly. 168 I have kept thy precepts and thy 7. 22.

testimonies: e for all my ways are be- e Prov. fore thee.

TAU.

169 Let my f cry come near before f Luke thee, O Lord : give me understanding James according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

171 g My lips shall utter praise, when 50. 23. and 78. 2. thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are h Joshua righteousness.

> 173 Let thine hand help me: for I have h chosen thy precepts.

24. 22. Luke

10. 42. † Heb.

delights,

i Isaiah

Luke

John

cir. 1058.

a 2 Chr.

b Luke

c Hebr.

22. 44.

45. 5.

f Gen.

g Gen. 25. 13.

2. 7.

¿ Eph.

2. 14.

a Hebr. 9. 24. b Psalm

124. 8. c 1 Sam.

d Isaiah

27. 3. Zech.

4. 10.

25. 4.

49, 10,

g R.v. 21. 4.

Prov.

a Taiah 2. 3. Zech. 3. 21. b Rev.

3. 12.

Eph.

d Exod.

23. 17.

2. 21.

3. 6.

h Dent.

e Isaiah

f Isaiah

2, 9,

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O Lond; and thy law is my † delight. 175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise

thee; and let thy judgments help me. 176 I have gone astray like ia lost sheep; seek thy servant: for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM CXX.

David prayeth against Doeg.

¶ A song of a degrees.

IN my b distress I cried unto the LORD, and he cheard me.,

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue. 3 What shall be given unto thee? or

d Psalm what shall dbe done unto thee, thou 52. 5. false tongue? e Psalm

4 ° Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in f Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of g Kedar! 6 My soul hath h long dwelt with him h 2 Peter

that hateth peace. 7 I am for peace : but, when I speak,

PSALM CXXI.

they are for war.

The great safety of the godly.

¶ A song of degrees.

I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the a hills, from whence cometh my help. 2 b My help cometh from the LORD,

which made heaven and earth. 3 He will not suffer thy c foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither d slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD is thy keeper; the LORD is e thy shade upon thy right hand.

6 The f sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from g all evil; he shall preserve thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy h going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM CXXII.

David professeth his joy for the church, and prayeth for the peace thereof.

¶ A song of degrees of David. WAS glad when they said unto me, a Let us go into the house of the

2 Our feet shall b stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that

is compact together:

4 Whither the 4 tribes go up, the tribes of the Lorp unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

5 For there are set e thrones of judg e 2 Chr. ment, the thrones of the house of Da- 19.8.

6 f Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: f Psalm they shall prosper that love thee. 7 & Peace be within thy walls, and g Isaiah

prosperity within thy palaces. 8 For h my brethren and companions h Psalm

sakes, I will now say, Peace be within 119.63.

9 Because of the house of the Lord our God i I will seek thy good.

PSALM CXXIII.

The godly profess their confidence in God.

¶ A song of degrees. UNTO thee a lift I up mine eyes, a Psalm O thou that dwellest in b the heavens. b Mat.

i Neh.

e 2 Sam.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look 6.9. unto the hand of their masters, and as the eves of a maiden unto the hand of c Gen. her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the 32. 26. Lord our God, cuntil that he have 55.17. mercy upon us. Luke

3 d Have mercy upon us, O Lord. 18 d James 5. 16. have mercy upon us: for we are exceed

ingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly e filled with 6.20. the scorning of those that are at ease, Luke and with the contempt of the proud.

PSALM CXXIV.

The godly bless God for deliverance.

¶ A song of degrees of David.

IF it had not been a the LORD who a Hebr. was on our side, now may Israel say;

2 If it had not been the Lord who was on our side, when men b rose up b Rev.

3 Then they had swallowed us up c Jonah quick, when their wrath was kindled 1.7.

against us : 4 Then the d waters had overwhelm- d Rev. ed us, the stream had grown over our 17, 15.

soul:

5 Then the eproud waters had gone e Job er our soul. f Rev over our soul. 6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath 18. 20.

not given us as a prey to their teeth.

Our soul is escaped as a bird out of h Rom. the g snare of the fowlers: the snare 5. 4, 5: 2 Cor. is broken, and we are escaped

8 h Our help is in the name of the i 1 Peter LORD, who i made beaven and earth.

PSALM CXXV.

The safety of such as trust in God.

¶ A song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be a re- a Mat. moved, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Lord b is round b Zech. about his people from henceforth, even 2. 5. for ever.

3 For the rod of the wicked shall $\frac{2.10}{d}$ 1 Peter ont rest upon the d lot of the righte- 5.3. ous; e lest the righteous put forth their e1 Cor. hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O Lond, unto those that 3.28.

g Esther

. 10

g Psalm be good, and to them that are supright h 2 Tim. in their hearts.

4. 70 i Acts

5 As for such as h turn aside unto their i crooked ways, the Lord shall 12 Thess, k lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but peace shall be upon Is-

PSALM CXXVI.

The church celebrateth her return.

¶ A song of degrees.

WHEN the Load turned again the a captivity of Zion, we were like them that b dream.

& Acts 2 Then was our mouth filled with 32.9. c Rev. 14. 3. d Mal.

c Isaiah

3, 18,

e Rev.

137. 1.

i Gal.

6.9. k Jer.

50. 45. \$1 Cor.

15. 58.

a 1 Cor.

6. 6, 7. Feccl.

0. 11.

c Jer.

5. 10.

2. 14.

f Prov.

27.11. å Job

5. 4.

3. 19.

d Isaiah

19. 10. f Psalm 52. 9.

g Eph.

il Psalm

laughter, and our tongue with c singing : then said d they among the heathen, The LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The Lorn hath done great things for us, whereof we are f glad.

19. 18. f Rev. 4 Turn & again our captivity, O Lord, 18, 20, g Hosea 3. 11. h Psalm as the streams in the south. 5 They that sow hin tears shall i reap

in jos.

6 He that k goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed | shall, doubtless, come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PSALM CXXVII.

The virtue of God's blessing.

A song of degrees for Solomon. EXCEPT the LORD a build the house : they labour b in vain that build it : except the Lord ckeep the city, the

watchman waketh but in vain. 2 It is vain for you to rise up early,

d Gen. to set up late, to eat the d bread of sorrous: for so e he giveth his beloved e Prov. 10. 20. f Gen. 33. 5. 3 Lo, children are an heritage f of

the LORD; and the fruit of the womb is his g reward.

7 Num. 18. 31.

4 As arrows are in the hand of a 1 1 John mighty man; so are children h of the youth.

5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them : they shall i not

be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies k in the gate.

PSALM CXXVIII.

Great blessings to them that fear God.

¶ A song of degrees.

BLESSED is * every one that feara Galat. 3. 28. b Psalm eth the Lord; that walketh bin his · 119. 1.

2 For thou shalt ceat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and

it shall be d well with thee.

3. 10. e Ezek. 3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house : thy children like f olive-plants round about thy

> 4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the Lord.

5 The Loan shall bless thee sout of Zion; and thou shalt hasee the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy i children's i Job children, and peace upon Israel.

PSALM CXXIX.

God's goodness in saving Israel.

¶ A song of degrees. MANY a time have they afflicted

me from my a youth, may Israel now a Ezek. say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth; yet they b have not b Mat. prevailed against me.

c Job 4.8. 3 The c plowers plowed upon my d Isaiah back; they made long their furrows.

4 The Lord is e righteous: he hath el Thess.

cut asunder the f cords of the wicked f Isaiah 5 Let them all be confounded and 5. 18.

g turned back that hate Zion:

6 Let them be as the h grass upon the Isaiah house-tops, which withereth afore 37. 37. h Psalms groweth up;

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not 73. 19. his hand, nor he that bindeth sheaves

his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the Lord be upon 118.26. you; we bless you in the name of the Lord.

PSALM CXXX.

The psalmist professeth hope in God.

¶ A song of degrees.

OUT of the a depths have I cried a Psalm unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lorp, hear my voice; let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, Lorp, shouldest b mark b Psalm

iniquities, O LORD, who shall stand? Rom. 4 But there is d forgiveness with thee, 2.23. that thou mayest be e feared.

5 I wait for the LORD, my soul doth & Luke wait, and in his g word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more 26.8. than they that watch for the morning; I say, more than they that watch for the

morning. 7 Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with the Lord there is mercy, and with h Psalm

him is h plenteous redemption. 86. 5. Isa. 55, 7 8 And he shall redeem i Israel from i Mat.

all his iniquities.

PSALM CXXXI.

David professeth his humility.

¶ A song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not a haughty, a Deut. nor mine eyes lofty; neither do I exer- 17. 20 Prov. cise myself in great matters, or in things 16, 5. b too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted Job 42.3 myself cas a child that is weamed of cl Con his mother: my soul is even as a wean- 14. 20. ed child.

3 Let Israel hope in the Long from henceforth, and for ever.

PSALM CXXXII.

David showeth his care for the ark ¶ A song of degrees.

Before CHRIST cir. 1000. a John

b Isaiah

58. 1. c chap.

d John

e Psalm

49. 1.

1. 15.

g Col.

1. 26.

h 2 Cor.

2. 17 i Psalm

/ James

n Job 6, 27,

n Job

28.15.

o 1 Cor.

p Rev.

q chap.

r James

s Hebr.

t Daniel

2. 21.

24 Job

12, 21,

Psum

91. 14. John

3 Mat. 6. 33.

≈ Gal.

a John 10. 3.

† Heb.

l'salm

102. 25.

John

6. 27. 1 Cor.

Hebr.

b John

1. 1. Hebr.

1, 3.

that

5. 22.

x 1 Sam.

3, 19.

32. 6.

lency, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternit of wisdom.

DOTH not a wisdom cry? and understanding b put forth her voice ? 2 See standerh in the top of high

places, by the way in the places of the paths; 3 She derieth at the gates, at the en-

try of the city, at the coming in at the doors;

4 Unto e vou, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sins of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom; f 1 Tim. and, fye foois, be ye of an understanding heart

> 6 Thear; for I will speak of z excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be a right things.

7 For my mouth small speak i truth;

and wickedness is an abomination to my 8 All the words of my month are in

rigideousness; there is nothing froward or persease in tem.

A Mat. 13. 11.

9 Tie. are all i plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 . Receive my instruction, and m not siver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 For wisdom is a better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 of wisdom dwell with prudence, and and out knowledge of P widy inventions.

13 4 The fear of the Lond is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the r froward mouth, do I haie.

14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom : I am understanding ; I have strength.

15 % By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me a princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

17 I love them that * love me; and

those that seek me early shall find me. 18 : Riches and honour are with me;

ree, durable riches and righteousness. 19 2 My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than

choice silver. 20 a I lead in the way of righteous-

ness, in the midst of the paths of judg-

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit † substance; and I will fill which is, their treasures.

22 ¶ The Lord b possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was. 24 When there were no depths I was

brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

25 Before the mountains were settled; before the hills was I brought forth;

26 White as yet he had not made the Before earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part cir. 1000. of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens of col. was there; when he set a compass upon Hebr. the face of the depth;

23 When he established the clouds above; when he strengthened the fountains of the deep;

29 When he gave to the sea 4 his de. d Gen. cree, that the waters should not pass his 1. 10 commandment; when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 Then I was e by him, as one e John brought up with him; and I was daily : 1.1. his delight, rejoicing always before him; 3. 17.

31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and a my delights were with g Psalm the sons of men.

33 Now, therefore, bearken unto me, O ye children: for h blossed are the h Psalm that keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and 1. 25 ircfuse it not. k Luke

34 Bles ed is the man that beareth 10.16. me, I sate ling daily at my gates, wait- 10. 39. ing at the posts of my doors. 20, 2,

35 For whose findeth me findeth lift . n Psalm and shall ob ain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me " wrongeth his (wa soul; all they that " Rom. hate me love death.

CHAP. IX.

1 The discipline and doctrine of wisdom. 13 The si ful enticements of folly.

WISDOM hath builded a her house, a Mar.

s's i. in bhewn out her seven copillars: 16. 18. 2 She hath killed her d beases; sin 2. 5. he the many 'ed a er wine; she had als c Mat. furnished her table:

3 She hath es nt forth her f maidens; 25, 6. she cricta upon the highest places of the e Rom.

4 Whoso is 8 simple, let him turn in 5. 20. hither; as for him that wanteth under- g Mat. 11, 25,

standing, she saith to him, 5 4 Coule, eat of my i bread, and drink h Mat.

of the wine which I have mingled. i John 6 Frisake the foolish, and live; and 6, 27.

go in t e way of understanding. 7 He tout reproveth a scorner get-/Luke

teth to himself shame; and he that re- 16. 14. buketh a wicked man getteth himself a

8 " Reprove not a scorner, lest he m Mat. hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he n Psalm will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser; teach a just man, and he will o increase in learning.

10 P The fear of the LORD is the be p Psalms githing of wisdom; and the knowledge 111. 10. of the Holy is understanding.

11 For ab; me thy days shall be mul- q chap. tiplied, and the years of thy life shall be 10.27 increased.

12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou r Job aione shalt bear it.

CHRIST v 1 Tim. # Rev.

78. 7 2 chap.

Mat.

2. 1.

x 2 Percr

3. 6.

2 Peter

2, 1, 2.

a chap.

b Luke

12. 19.

e Psalm

2 Psalm 112. 6.

h Eccl.

k Isaiah

/ Mas.

27. 3, 5.

in Psalm

o Luke

p chap. 26, 3,

Micah

Mat.

r Job

31. 24.

Psalm

Tim.

6. 17. s Rom.

8, 28,

t Rom.

u Mat.

7.24.

7. 13, 14. A Mat.

15, 20,

13 ¶ A foolish woman is clamorous; cir. 1000. she is simple, and s knoweth nothing. 14 For she sitteth at the door of her

house, on a seat in the high places of the city.

15 To call passengers who " go right on their ways :

16 Whose is simple, let him turn in hither; and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 x Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that the y dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell

CHAP. X.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices.

THE Proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the a heaviness of his mother.

2 Treasures of wickedness b profit nothing: but a righteousness delivereth c Daniel from death. 6. 24, 25. d Psalms

3 The LORD will dnot suffer the soul 4. 11, 12, of the righteous to famish : but he cast-34. 11, 12, of the righteons to the wicked. and 37.25, eth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest

is a son that causeth shame. 6 . Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence f covereth the mouth fEsther

of the wicked. 7 g The memory of the just is bles: e.l: but the hname of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive com-£3 John, mandments: but 'a prating fool shall verse 10. fall.

> 9 He that walketh uprightly walketh k surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be ! known.

> 10 He that winketh with the eye caus eth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.

11 The mouth of a righteous man is 37. 30, 31, 2 m well of life: but violence covereth " James the mouth of the wicked.

> 12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but n love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that bath urderstanding owisdom is found: but a P rod is for the back of him that is void q Isaiah of understanding.

14 Wise men a lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 The rich man's wealth is rhis strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the 'fruit of the wicked to

17 He is in the " way of life that * keepeth instruction : but he that refuseth reproof erreth.

18 He that hideth hatred with lying Before CHRIST lips, and he that uttereth y a slander, cir. 1000, is a fool.

19 In the z multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refrainethhis lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as a choice a Mat. silver: b the heart of the wicked is little b Jer.

21 The lips of the righteous ofece c2 Cor. many: but fools die for want of wis-

22 The blessing of the LORD dit d Psalm maketh rich, and he addeth a no sorrow

23 It is fa sport to a fool to do mis-f chap. chief: but a man of understanding hath 14.9.

24 The fear of the wicked it shall g come upon him: but the desire of the g Job righteous shall be h granted. 25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is 5.6.

the wicked i no more: but the righte i Psalm ous is k an everlasting foundation. 26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as 15.5

smoke to the eyes, so is the I sluggard Hebr. to them that send him. 27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall

be m shortened. 28 " The hope of the righteous shall Psalm be gladness: but the expectation of 55. 23. the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD is strength Job to the upright: but destruction shall be 8. 13. to the workers of iniquity

30 The righteous shall p never be re- p Psalm moved: but the wicked shall not inha125.2. bit the earth.

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom : but the froward tongue

shall be cut out. 32 The lips of the righteous know what is 9 acceptable: but the mouth 40.8, and

of the wicked speaketh frowardness. 145, 19,

CHAP. XI.

to the LORD: but a just weight is his 19.36. 2 When pride cometh, then cometh

A a FALSE balance is abomination a Lev.

b shame: but with the clowly is wis- b Daniel 4. 31. c Luke

3 The integrity of the upright shall 1.52 d guide them: but the perverseness of d Psalm transgressors shall e destroy them.

4 Riches sprofit not in the day of 10. wrath; but s righteousness delivereth f Rev. from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect 7.1. shall direct his way : but the wicked

shall fall by his own wickedness. 6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors h shall be taken in their own naughti- h Eccl.

7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish; and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 The righteous is delivered out of

15. 3. z James

h Mat.

k Psalm

m Job n Rom.

i Esther

chapter

Daniel

Acts 20. 30.

I chap.

2 Pet.

m Rev.

11, 15,

n Rev.

q 1 Cor. 13. 4.

6. 17

12. 8.

t chap.

u chap.

31. 30. x Mat.

12. 27.

≈ Gal.

a Mat.

b Luke

c Psalm

d chap.

e Gen.

f Psalm

g Rom.

1 Psalm

112, 9,

i Job

29. 13.

9.9.

16. 5.

5. 7. and

19. 1.

ø Job 22. 30.

Before trouble, and the wicked cometh in his cir. 1000. stead. 9 An hypocrite with his k mouth de-

stroyeth his neighbour: but throng, knowledge shall the just be delivered 10 When it goeth well with the righteous the city m rejoiceth; and when

k 1 Kings the wicked perish there is a shouting. 11 By the blessing of the upright the

city is o exalted: but it is overthrown P by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of un-3. 17, 18. derstanding a holdeth his peace.

> 13 A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 Where no counsel is the people p 2 Sam. 20. 1. s fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety

15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it; and he that hateth a 1 Kings suretiship is sure.

16 A gracious woman u retaineth honour; and strong men retain riches.

17 The merciful man doeth good * to his own soul; but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh ya deceitfuly 1 Kings work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be 2 a sure reward.

19 As righteousness a tendeth to life; so he that pursueth evil, pursueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart are b abomination to the Lord: but such as are upright in their way are chis

delight. 21 Though d hand join in hand the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the

e seed of the righteous shall be delivered. 22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's

snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion. 23 The desire of the righteous is

fouly good: but the expectation of the wicked s is wrath.

24 There is that h scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.

25 The liberal soul shall be made Mat. 5. 7. fat; and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

> 26 He that withholdeth corn the people shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall k come unto him.

28 He that 1 trusteth in his riches shall fall : but the righteous shall m flourm Psalm ish as a branch.

> 29 He that " troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind; and the fool shall be o servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that I winneth souls is wise.

31 Behold, the righteous shall be are- CHRIST compensed in the earth; much more cir. 1520. the wicked and the sinner.

91. 14. + 1 Peter 4. 18. Jer. 25. 29.

WHOSO loveth instruction a lovet! a chap. knowledge: but he that hateth reprois b brutish.

2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of c wicked de- c Esther vices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established & by d chap. wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall e not be moved.

4 f A virtuous woman is a crown to 10.28. ber husband: but she that maketh a- 31, 23, shamed is as rottenness to his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are g right: but the counsels of the wicked g chap. are h deceit.

6 The words of the wicked are to 22.24. lie in wait for blood: but the mouth il Sam. of the upright shall k deliver them

7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous / Psalm m shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended " ac- 7, 25, cording to his wisdom: but he that is " Mat. of a perverse heart shall be o despis- o 1 Sams

9 He that is despised, and hath Papi Cor. servant, is better than he that 9 honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast : but the tender mercies of the wicked are rernel.

11 He that s tilleth his land shall be s Gen. satisfied with bread: but he that fol. 3.19. loweth vain persons is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the enet of t Num. evil men : but the root of the rightcous a vieldeth fruit.

13 The wicked is * snared by the * Daniel transgression of his lips: but the just 6.24. shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth; and they re- 3 Isan compense of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 The way of a fool is right in his z own eyes: but he that a hearkeneth = Luke

unto counsel is wise. 16 A fool's wrath is b presently known:

but a prudent man covereth shame. 17 He that speaketh truth d sheweth c James forth righteousness: but a false witness 1.

deccit 18 There is that speaketh like the e piercings of a sword: but the tongue e 1 Sam. of the wise is health.

19 The lip of truth shall be f esta- f Zech. blished for ever : but a lying tongue is but for s a moment.

20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors h of peace is joy.

CHAP. XII.

b Psalm

Esther

m Mat.

q chap. 13. 7.

7 1 Sam:

u 1 Cor. 10. 24.

18. 11. a 2 Tim.

3. 15. b 1 Kings d Rom.

21 There shall ino evil happen to the 8. 18, 31,

10. 4, 5.

p 2 Cor.

o Psalm 49. 14.

n Gen. 34, 30,

k Esther

7. 10. / Psalm

52. 8.

& Rom.

/ Ezek.

m chap.

11. 20.

n chap.

o Judges

D Gen.

47. 9. q Mat.

74 97

r Gen.

7. 1. 7 Psalm

73. 4.

27. 16. u chap.

15. 16.

2, 25,

& Mat.

c Mat.

27. 3.

d Psalm

e Ezek.

16. 25.

23. 10.

8. 11.

f Num.

g 2 Cor.

h Rom. 12. 9. i Psalm

1. 4. k Psalm

25. 21.

20.34.

7. 6.

n Job

o 3 John,

p Jer. 17. 11.

4. 4, 5.

27, 1,

s John

16. 21.

36. 16.

u John

2 2 Sam.

92. 6. y 1 Cor. 13. 4. z 1 Sam.

25, 17.

14. 6.

t 2 Chr.

1 Sam.

Before just; but the wicked shall be k filled with mischief. cir. 1000.

22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that I deal truly are his m delight.

23 A prudent man a concealeth knowledge: but the heart of tools proclaimeta foolishness.

24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the siothful shall be o under

25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it 4 stoop : but 4 a good word mak eth it glad

26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked s seduceth them.

27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man a is precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

CHAP. XIII.

A WISE son heareth his father's ina 1 Sam. struction : but a a scorner heareth not rebuke.

> 2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his b mouth : but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 He that dkeepeth his mouth keeneth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard f desireth and hath nothing : but the soul of the g diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous mm h hateth lying: but a wicked m in is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 Righteousness kkeepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the singer

There is that maketh himself rich. vet h th nothing : there is that maketh himsed poor, yet hath great riches.

1 1 Kings 8 The Trans m of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

m Eccl. 9 The light of the righteous m rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall

" be put out. 10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well-advised is wisdom.

11 . Wealth gotten P by vanity shall be ver. 9, 10. diminished : but he that gathereth by labour shall 4 increase.

q 2 Kings 12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the s desire cometh,

it is a tree of life. 13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be

destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wis is " a fountais of life, to depart from the * snares of death

15 Good understanding y giveth favour : but the way of transgressors is z hard.

16 Every prudent man a dealeth with Before knowledge: but a fool blayeth open his cir. 1000. folly

17 A wicked messenger e falleth into a Psalm mischief: but a faithful ambassador is 112.5. d nealth.

that eref soth instruction: but he that d chap, regardeth reprosf shall be shonoured.

19 The s desire accomplished is sweet \$2 Chr. to the soul: but it is abomination to f 1 Sam. fools to h depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise men 4, 7, 8. shall be wise: but a companion of fools h Exod, shall be destroyed. shall be destroyed.

21 Evil i pursueth sinners: but to the righteons k good shall be repaid.

22 A good man leaveth an inherit- 4. 8. ance to his children's children; and the 1 Job 27. wealth of the sinner is laid up for the 16, 17.

23 m Much food is in the tillage of 12, 11, the poor: but there is that is destroyed n Isaiah for " want of judgment.

24 He that o spareth his rod hateth o 2 Sam. his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAP. XIV.

EVERY wise woman a buildeth her a Ruth house: but the foolish plucketh it down b with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness e Prov. feareth the Lord: but he that is per. 28. verse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is e a ez John, rod of pride: but the lips of the wise verses 9, 10, shall preserve them.

4 Where no foxen are the cub is f 1 Cor, clean : but & much increase is by the g Col. strength of the ox.

5 h A fathlut witness will not lie: 13.5. but ia false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner sceketh wisdom, and 24. 5. k finacth it not : but knowledge is I easy u to him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolist, 11 29, man, when thou in perceivest not in him 28, 11, the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prodent is " 10 0. 16. understand his way: but the foliy of

fools is o deceit. 9 Fools make a mock at sin: but

among the righteous there is P favour.

10 The heart knoweth a his own bit- q 1 Kings terness; and a stranger doth I not inter- 19. meddle with his joy.

11 5 The house of the wicked shall s Job 8. be overthrown: but the tabernacle of

the upright shall flourish. 12 There is a way which a seemeth u Jer. right unto a man: but the x end there-

of are the ways of death. 13 Even in y laughter the heart is y Daniel sorrowful; and the 2 end of that mirth 2 Luke

is heaviness.

18 Poverty and shame shall be to him c Num.

i Gen. 4. 7. k 1 Tim.

28, 26,

p Psalm

23. 4.

7. 6, 7. x Eccl.

14 The backslider in heart shall be

n Song

a filled with his own ways; and a good | knowledge aright: but the mouth of Before CHRIST man shall be se tisfied b from himself. cir. 1000. 15 The simple believeth every word:

but the prudent man dlooketh well to

27. 5 h Gal. his going. 10 A wise man e feareth, and depart-

a Mat.

c Eph. 4. 14. d 1 John

e 2 Sam. 12. 15. f Mat.

James

3. 8, 9. i 1 Fet.

1. 18. # 3 John

verse 12. 1 Isaiah

60. 14.

2 Psalm

73. 20. o Psalm

r Exod.

s Numb.

2 Psalm

2 Psalm

112. 10.

17. 5. y Mat.

25. 40.

≈ Daniel 4, 31.

a Psalin

37. 37. b Palms

e Psalm

22. 15. d Mat.

24. 47.

37. 30

41. 1.

eth from evil: but the fool rageth, and 18 1 confident. 17 He that is 8 soon angry dealets.

foolishly: and a man of hwicked devices is hated.

18 The simple i inherit folly: but the prudent are k crowned with knowh Esther ledge. 19 The evil 1 bow before the good;

and the wicked at the gates of the righ-20 The poor is m hated even of his

own neighbour: but the rich hatha ma-

m Micah ny friend. 21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the

poor happy is he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil ? but mercy and truth shall be to them toat devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to pen-

24 The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.

25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a decenful witness speaketh hes.

26 In the fear of the Lord is strong p.2 Tim. confidence; and P his children shall have i. 12. a place of return

a place of retuge. q chap. 27 The fear of the Lord is 9 a foun-

1. 11. tain of life, to depart from the snares of & 13. 14. 28 In the multitude of people is the

r king's honour : but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

29 He that is s slow to wrath is of great understanding : but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 t A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the " rottenness of the

bones. 31 He that oppresseth the poor * re-

proacheth his Maker: but he that y honoureth him hath mercy on the poor. 32 The sicked z is driven away in

his wickedness: but the righteous hath a hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the b heart of han that nath understanding : but that which is in the midst of fools is made

known. 34 - Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

55 The king's favour is toward da wise servant : but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

CHAP. XV.

a Judges A SOFT answer a turneth away 8. 1, 2. b 1 Sam. wrath: but b grievous words stir up an-Isaiah

2 The tongue of the wise : useth

fools poureth out foolishness. cir. 1000.

3 d The eyes of the Lord are in eve ry place, beholding the evil and the d 2 Chr. good.

4 . A wholesme tongue is a tree of e chap. life: but perverseness therein is f a 12.18. breach in the spirit.

5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof s is g Psalm prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous is h much treasure: but in the revenues of h Phil. the wicked is i trouble.

7 The lips of the wise k disperse 20. 15. knowledge: but the heart of the foonsh k 1 Peter 4. 11. / Psalm doeth in t so.

8 The m sacrifice of the wicked is an 14. 4. abonination to the Lorp: but the prayer of the upright is his a delight.

9 The o way of the wicked is an abo- 2. mination unto the LORD : but he leveth o Titus nim that P followeth after righteous- p Mat.

10 Correction is a grievous unto him q 1 Kings that forsaketh the way; and he that 22.8. hateth reproof shall die.

11 Hell and destruction are before the LORD; how much more then the Thearts r Jer. of the children of men?

12 A scorner s loveth not one that re- a Amos proveth him; neither will he go unto 5.

13 " A merry heart maketh a cheer- u2 Cor. ful countenance: but by sorrow of the 1. 12. heart the x spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath un- 1. 15. derstanding y seeketh knowledge: but y Acts the mouth of fools * feedeth on foolish- 17. 11. z Isaiah 30. 10.

15 All the days of the afflicted are a evil: but he that is of a merry heart a Gen. hath a continual feast.

16 b Better is little with the fear of b 1 Time. the LORD, than great treasure, and 6. 6.

trouble therewith. 17 Better is a dinner of herbs where

love is, than : a stalled ox and hatred c chap. therewith. 18 d A wrathful man stirreth up strife : d chap.

but he that is e slow to anger appearetl. 22. 24 e Num. strife. 19 The way of the slothful man is

f as an hedge of thorns : but the way of f Amos the righteous is made g plain.

20 A wise son maketh a glad father : g Mat.

but a foolish man despiseth his mother. 21 h Fully is joy to him that is desti- h chap.

tute of wisdom: but a man of under- 10. 23. standing i walketh uprightly.

22 Without counsel purposes are dis- 5. 15. appointed: but in the k multitude of k Eccl.

counsellors they are established. 23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth; and a word spoken 1 in due 11 Sam

season, how good is it?

Eccl. 24 The way of life is m above to the 8. wise, that he may depart from hell be. m Phil.

25 The Load will a destroy the house 52. 5.

o Jer. 4. 14. p Ps. 37. 30, 31.

q Ísaiah 5. 8.

Jer.

17, 11,

3, 15,

Mat.

12. 11

3. 14.

chapter

a Psalm

94. 19.

B Mat.

10. 19. c Luke

16.7. c 1 Peter

f Phil.

g Rom.

h Job

25 17.

k chap.

1 1 John

2. 2. m Neh.

5. 15. n Col.

1. 10.

o Job

5, 12. p chap.

q Hab. 2. 9. 13.

r chap.

19, 21,

s Jer.

4. 11.

u Deut, 1". 20. x Lev.

19. 36.

y Psalm

45. 6.

4. 6.

10. 23. t 1 Peter

11. 21.

21. 3. i 2 Chr.

4. 6.

18. 11. d 1 Sam.

18. 11.

& Psalm

cir. 1000.

Before of the proud: but he will establish the tenance is life; and his favour is as a cloud of the d latter rain. cir. 1000.

26 o The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord: but the words of the pure are P pleasant words.

27 He that is greedy of gain 9 troubleth his own house: but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous r stur1 Peter dieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

> 29 The Lord is far s from the wicked: but he theareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth t Rom. 8. the neart; and a good report maketh u 3 John, the bones fat.

verse 12. x Eccl.

31 The ear that heareth the x reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heary 1 Sam. eth reproof getteth understanding. 25. 41. Ruth

33 The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and y before honour is humility.

CHAP. XVI.

THE a preparations of the heart in man, and the b answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

2 All the ways of a man are : clean in his own eyes : but the LORD d weigheth the spirits.

3 Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy f thoughts shall be established.

4 The LORD hath made all things g for himself; yea, even the wicked h for the day of evil.

5 Every one that is i proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though k hand join in hand he shall not be unpunished.

6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the m fear of the Lond men depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways a please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to

be at peace with him. 8 P Better is a little with righteous-

ness than great revenues 4 without right.

9 A man's heart r deviseth his way : but the Lord s directeth his steps.

10 t A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth " transgresseth not in judgment.

11 * A just weight and balance are the Lord's: all the weights of the bag are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness; for the y throne is established by righteousness.

= Psalm 13 Righteous lips are the 2 delight of 101. 4. kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

a Rev. 14 The a wrath of a king is as mes-6. 16. è Acts sengers of death; but a wise man will 12. 20. c Psalm b pacify it.

15 In the clight of the kings's coun-

CHRIST

16 How much better is it to get wisdom e than gold? and to get under- d Deut. standing rather to be chosen than silver? 11. 14.

17 f The highway of the upright is e chap. to depart from evil: he that keepeth his f Acts way preserveth his soul.

18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find g good; and whoso h trusteth g chape in the LORD, happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called h Jer. prudent; and the sweetness of the lips i Job increaseth learning.

22 Understanding is k a well-spring of k chap. life unto him that hath it : but the lin- 10. 11. struction of fools is folly.

23 m The heart of the wise teacheth m Psalm his mouth, and addeth learning to his 37. 30.

24 n Pleasant words are as an honey- n Eccl. comb, o sweet to the soul, and Phealth 12. 10. o Psalm to the bones. 25 There is a way that seemeth right p Psalm

unto a man; but the end thereof are the 51.8. ways of death.

26 He that a laboureth, laboureth for q Isaiah himself; for his mouth craveth it of 54. 10.

27 An ungodly man r diggeth up r Psalm evil; and in his s lips there is as a burn-7.15. ing fire.

28 A froward man soweth strife; and a whisperer separateth chief friends tchap.

29 " A violent man x enticeth his 18. neighbour, and: leadeth him into the "Acts way that is not good. 30 He shutteth his eyes to devise fro- 10. 18

ward things; moving his lips he bringeth 2, 1, 2, evil to pass.

31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 He that is 2 slow to anger is better z col. than the mighty; and he that a ruleth 4. 19 his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The blot is cast into the lap: but b Joshua the whole : disposing thereof is of the 18.10.

CHAP. XVII.

BETTER is a a dry morsel, and a chap. quietness therewith, than a house full of 15, 17, b sacrifices with strife.

2: A wise servant shall have rule over c Gen. a son that causeth shame; and shall so. 43. have part of the inheritance among the

brethren. 3 The fining-pot is for silver, and the

d furnace for gold : but the LORD trieth d Mal. c 1 Peter 4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false 1. 7

lips; and a liar giveth car f to a naughty f Psalm 52.2. tongue.

5 Whoso 2 mocketh the poor re- 3, 17

cir. 1000. A Obad.

at calamities shall not be unpunished. 6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are k their fathers.

verse 12. 7 Excellent speech becometh 1 not a 42. 16. k John fool; much less do lying lips a prince. 2. 39. 1 1 Sam.

8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it; whithersoever

25, 25, it turneth m it prospereth. 111 I Sam.

76. 1. 4. 9 He that "covereth a transgressio. n chap. seeketh love: but he that o repeateth 20. 12. a matter separateth very friends. o chap.

1 Kings man than P an hundred stripes into a fool.
13. 4. 11 An evil man seeketh only 4 rebel20. 1. lion; therefore 1 a cruel messages be sent against him. r 2 Cor.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man rather than s a fool in his

& Acts

2 Psalm

209. 4.

21 Jer.

= Ezek.

b John

3. 10.

1, 16,

e Esther 4. 14.

f Psalm 68. 30. g 1 Sam. 25. 26.

h James

i Gen.

25. 35.

k Eccl.

9. 7, 8.

5. 21.

n Exod.

e Eccl.

2. 14.

p Mat. 16. 3.

q chap.

r chap.

18. 5. s James

1. 19.

t Job

3. 5.

7. 54.

13 Whoso rewardeth tevil for good, a evil shall not depart from his house.

14 x The beginning of strife is as # Judges when one letteth out water; therefore leave off contention y before it be medy 1Thess. dled with.

15 He that z justifieth the wicked, and he that a condemneth the just, even a 1 Kings they both are abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore is there 5 a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he

hath one heart to it? c Rev. 2. 21. d Ruth

17 A friend loveth dat all times, and a brother is born of for adversity.

18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that floveth strife; and he that s exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good; and he that hath ha perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow; and the father of a fool

hath ino joy.

22 k A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but la broken spirit drieth 12 Cor. the bones. m 2 Kings

23 A wicked man taketh a gift mout of the bosom " to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 Wisdom is ? before him that hath understanding: but the eyes of a fool are in the Pends of the earth.

25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and 9 bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also to punish the just is r not good, nor to strike princes for equity.

27 He that hath knowledge s spareth his words; and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

28 Even a fool when he tholdeth his peace is counted wise; and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

CHAP. XVIII.

THROUGH desire a man, having verse in his lips, and is a fool.

Before preacheth his Maker; and he that his glad a separated himself, seeketh and inter- CHRIST at columnia shall not be unpunished a multileth with all windows. meddleth with all wisdom. cir. 1000.

> standing, but that chis heart may dis- a Num. cover itself. h Amos 3 When the d wicked cometh, the 8. 5

2 A fool hath b no delight in under-

c Mat. cometh also contempt, and with eignoamy reproach.

d2Thess. 4 The words of a man's mouth are ! as deep waters, and the well-spring of e 1 Sam. wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 It is not good 8 to accept the person 2.7. of the wicked, to overthrow the righte- g James

ous in judgment. 6 A fool's lips henter into contention, h2 Tim.

and his mouth calleth for strokes. 7 A fool's mouth is his idestruction, ichap. and his lips are the k snare of his soul.

8 The words of 1 a talebearer are as m 12. 13 wounds, and they go down into the in- 1 Psalm nermost parts of the belly. m chap.

9 He also that is a slothful in his work 26. 22 n 1 Tim is brother to him that is a great waster

10 The name of the Lord is a strong tower; the righteous o runneth into it, 17. 45. and is Psafe. p Psalm

11 The rich man's 9 wealth is his 61. 7. strong city, and as an high wall in his q Psalm own conceit.

12 Before destruction the r heart of r Daniel man is haughty, and s before honour is schap. humility.

13 He that answereth a matter before t John 7, 51. he heareth it, it is " folly and shame " Esther unto him.

14 x The spirit of a man will sustain x Job his infirmity: but y a wounded spirit 1.21. who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the z ear of the wise z Luke seeketh knowledge.

16 a A man's gifts maketh room for a 1 Sam. him, and bringeth him before great men. 15. 27.

17 He that is b first in his own cause b Acts seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh 24.2. and csearcheth him.

18 The d lot causeth contentions to d Joshuz cease, and parteth between the mighty. 14.2

19 a A brother offended is harder to e 1 Kings be won than a strong city; and their : 12.16. contentions are like the bars of a castle. 15.39.

20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the s fruit of his mouth; and with g chap. the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 Death and life are in the power of the h tongue; and they that love it shall h Mat.

eat the fruit thereof. 22 Whose findeth i a wife findeth a i chap. good thing, and obtaineth favour of the

23 The poor useth k entreaties: but k Gen. the rich answereth I roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew 5.2 himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAP. XIX.

BETTER a is the poor that walk- a chapeth in his integrity, than he that is per- 12, 26

Before 2 Also that the soul be b without cir. 1000, knowledge, it is not good; and he that

3 The foolishness of man d perverteth his way; and his heart of fretteth against

the LORD.
4 Wealth maketh many friends: but

b Rom.

e Rom.

d Acts

e Rev.

14. 20. g 2 Tim. 1. 15.

h Daniel

6. 24.

17. 8.

k Psalm

55. 12.

I chap.

in 1 Sam.

25. 36.

·n Eccl.

10. 6, 7.

o James 1. 19.

p 1 Cor. 13. 3. 4.

q Esther

r Hosea

14. 5.

s chap.

t chap.

27, 15.

2 2 Cor.

12. 14. x chap.

18. 22. y chap. 6. 9.

z chap. 20. 13.

a Luke

11.28.

25. 40.

c Hebr.

6. 10. d chap.

13. 24.

e 2 Sam.

10. 5, 6.

46, 10,

5. 39. h 2 Sam.

Acts

15. 4.

2 Cor.

i Mat.

k Ps. 28.

1, 2, 3. 1 Tim.

/ chap.

10.42. and

10. 1.

8, 18,

76. 9. f chap. the poor is s separated from his neighbour.

5 A false witness shall not be h unpu-

nished; and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 Many will entreat the favour of the

prince; and every man is a friend to him ichap. that i giveth gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him; how much more do his friends go k far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul; he that ! keepeth understand-

16. 20. ing shall find good.

9 A false witness shall not be unpunished; and he that speaketh lies shall perish.

10 Delight m is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant n to have rule over princes.

11 The discretion of a man o deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to P

pass over a transgression.

12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion: but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

13 s A foolish son is the calamity of his father; and the contentions of a

wife are a continual dropping.

14 House and riches are the inheritance "of fathers; and a prudent wife is "from the LORD.

15 y Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall z suffer hunger.

16 He that a keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul: but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor b lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he loth given will be took by again

he hath given will he cpay him again.

18 Chasten thy son while there is d hope, and let not thy soul spare for his

crying.

19 A man of e great wrath shall suffer punishment; for if thou deliver him, yet

punishment; for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruc-

f Psaim tion, that thou mayest be wise in thy a 37.37. latter end.
g Isaiah 21 There are many devices in a man's

21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the Lord, that shall s stand.

22 The desire of a man is hhis kindness; and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 k. The fear of the Lord tendeth to life, and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slottle 1 men lideth his hand in h_{is} 1 bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will m beware; and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will n understand knowledge.

Before CHRIST CHRIST CIT. 1000.

26 He that wasteth his father, and 13.11. chaseth away his mother, is a son that 9.8. causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, o to hear the into John struction that causeth to err from the 10.5. words of knowledge.

28 An ungodly witness || scorneth | Or, coloureth judgment; and the mouth of the wick-thecause, ed devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are P prepared for ^{24.3} scorners, and stripes for the back of ^{25.41} fools.

CHAP. XX.

WINE is a mocker, strong drink is a Gen. raging; and whosoever is deceived 9.21. Hosea thereby is not wise. 7.5.

2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion; whose provoketh him to anger sinneth bagginst his own soul.

b Luke

3 It is an horour for a man to cease 19.27, from strife: but every fool will be med- 13.7. dling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he d beg d Luke in harvest, and have nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will c draw it out.

6 Most men will fproclaim every one 2.15.
his own goodness: but a faithful man 8 f. 2.
who can find?
Luke

7 The just man walketh in his hinteg- 18.11. g Psalm rity; his children are blessed after him. 12.1.

8 A king that sitteth in the i throne \$\hat{h}_2\$ Cor of judgment scattereth away all evil \$\frac{1}{t}\$. 12. with his eyes.

25. 31.

9 Who can say, I have made my k & 1 Cor. heart clean, I am pure from my sin? 4.4.

heart clean, I am pure from my sant. I some 10 1 Diverse weights, and diverse 1.8. measures, both of them are alike abo-11.1. mination to the Lord.

11 Even a child is known by his m do- m Mat. ings, whether his work be pure, and 7. 16.

whether it be right.

12 The nearing ear, and the seeing n Exod. eye, the Lord hath made even both of $\frac{4.11}{\text{Mat.}}$.

13.13.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou o Rom.
12.11.

shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer; but when he is gone his way, then he P boasteth.

p 1 Thess.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of ^{4, 0,} rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a ²/_{9, 17, 17} precious jewel. 23, 17, ch. 3, 14,

16 Take his garment that is surety for r change a stranger; and take a pledge of him for 2. 16. s chap.

a r strange woman.

17 s Bread of deceit is sweet to a manbut afterward his mouth shall be filled if Joh with r gravel.

9, 17.

Hebr.
3, 13.
4, 13.
6, 12.

18 Every purpose is established by a Resalm 119, 24 counsel; and with x good advice make x Luke war.

y Rem.

z Jude

2 Sam.

16. 12.

e John

15. 5. f Isaiah

26, 12,

101. 1.

a chap.

c Luke

26. 15.

Jer. 10. 14.

2 Peter

e 2 Sam.

16. 3. 2 Kings

5. 21. 2 Peter

2. 2, 3. f Mat. 27. 3, 5.

g Mat.

h Isaiah

56. 11. 2 Micah

T. 4,05.

& chap.

29. 25.

21. 13.

Rev.

19 He that goeth about as a tale-CHRIST bearer revealeth secrets; therefore meddle not with him that y flattereth with his lips.

> 20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in z

verse 13. obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be gotten a hastily at the beginning; but the end a 2 Kings 5. 20. thereof shall b not be blessed. b Hab.

22 Say not thou, I will crecompense c 1 Peter evil; but d wait on the Lord, and he

d Deut. shall save thee.

23 Diverse weights are an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance is not good.

24 Man's goings are of the Lord; how can a man then funderstand his own way?

g Deut. 23. 21.

25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and safter vows to make inquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the h wheel over them.

h 2 Sam. 12. 31. 27 The spirit of man is the candle of i 2 Cor. the LORD, i searching all the inward 2. 11. parts of the belly. k Psalm

28 k Mercy and truth preserve the king; and his throne is upholden by mercy.

1 Jer.

29 The glory of young men is their ! 9. 23, 24. strength; and the beauty of old men is their gray head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil; so do m stripes the inward in chap. parts of the belly.

CHAP, XXI.

THE king's a heart is in the b hand of the Lord; as the rivers of water, he & Isaiah turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is cright in his own eyes; but the Lorp pondereth the

hearts.

3 To do justice and judgment is more d 1 Sam. acceptable to the Lord than d sacrifice. 15. 23. Micah 6. 7, 8. Or, light, 4 An high look, and a proud heart,

and the || plowing of the wicked, is sin. 5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one

that is hasty only to want. 6 The getting of treasures by a ly-

ing tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall f destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the s pure, his work

9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling wo man in a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked b desireth evil; his reighbour findeth i no favour

11 When the scorner is punished the simple is k musto wise; and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth know12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but CHRIST cir. 1000. God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness. 11 Cor

13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the 10. 10. cry of the poor, he also shall m cry him- m Mat. self, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger, James and a reward in the bosom strong wrath. 2. 13.

15 It is a joy to the just to do judg- n Psalm ment: but o destruction shall be to the 149.6. workers of iniquity.

orkers of iniquity.

16 The man that P wandereth out of p Luke e way of understanding shall the way of understanding shall remain 15.13.

in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth 4 pleasure shall be q Luke a poor man; he that loveth wine and oil 16. 25. shall not be rich.

18 The wicked shall be ra ransom for r chap. the righteous, and the transgressor for 11.8. Isaiah 43. 3, 4.

19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness than with a contentious and an s 1 Peter

angry woman.

20 There is treasure to be desired, t Mat. and oil in the dwelling of the wise: but 13.44.and a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 He that " followeth after righte- " Mat. ousness and mercy, findeth life, righte- 5.6. Hebr. ousness, and honour.

22 A wise man * scaleth the city of * 2 Sam. the mighty, and casteth down the 20. 16. strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue, keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name who dealeth in y proud wrath.

y Ecol.

37.26. and

25 The desire of the slothful z killeth 7.8. z2Thess. him; for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long; but the righteous a giveth, and a Psalms spareth not.

27 The sacrifice of the b wicked is Ecci. abomination: how much more when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

28 A false witness shall perish: but 1 Kings the man that heareth speaketh con- 21. 12. stantly.

29 A wicked man chardeneth his cJer. face: but as for the upright, he direct- 44. 17. eth his way.

30 There is no d wisdom, nor under- d Isaiab standing, nor counsel, against the Lord. 8. 9, 10.

31 The chorse is prepared against the e Psalm day of battle: but i safety is of the 33.17. LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

A 2 GOOD name is rather to be cho- a Eccl. sen than great riches, and loving favour 7.1. rather than silver and gold.

2 The rich and poor b meet together; b 1 cor. 12, 21

the LORD is the cmaker of them all. c James 3 A prudent man d foreseeth the evil, 2.1. and hideth himself: but the simple of Hebr

ass on, and are punished. 4 By humility, and the fear of the 24. 37. LORD, f are riches, and honour, and f Mat. 6. 33.

g Isaiah 5 % Thorns and snares are in the way 24.17. é Eph.

3. 15.

1 James

m Job

4. 8. n 2 Cor.

e Gen.

p Mat.

? Rev.

17. 5. 7: Eccl. 7. 26.

a Mat.

28, 20,

2 Eph. 1. 13. 1 Thess.

1. 5, 8.

a Luke

1. 3, 5. 1 Cor.

4, 13,

Rev.

21. 9. b Exod.

23.6.

25. 39.

35. 1.

Psalms

chapter

23. 11.

Jer. 51. 36.

d Isaiah

e-1 Sam. 25. 17. f Psalm 106. 35.

g chap.

h Exod.

2 Kings

i Deut.

19.14. 4 Luke

g Tim.

4. 2.

c 1 Sam.

5. 8.

21. 9.

9. 6.

Before of the froward; he that doth keep his | business? he shall stand before kings; cir. 1000. soul shall be h far from them.

6 i Train up a child in the way he 7 Psalm should go; and when he is old he will k not depart from it.

7 The rich I ruleth over the poor, and \$2 Tim. the borrower is servant to the lender.

8 He that in soweth iniquity shall reap vanity; and the rod of his anger shall

9 He that hath na bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the o scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth p pureness of heart, a Daniel for the grace of his lips the 4 king shall be his friend.

6. 28.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve r Acts knowledge; and he r overthroweth the 12. 22. words of the transgressor.

13 The slothful man saith, There is s Num. s a lion without, I shall be slain in the 13, 32, streets.

14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit; he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child: but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to inx Esther crease his riches, and he that x giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto y my knowledge:

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou

keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That z thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this clay, even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and know-

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the a words of truth, that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor because he is poor; neither b oppress the afflicted in

the gate : 12. 5. and 23 For the LORD will oplead their

cause, and a spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man, and with a e furious man thou shalt not go,

25 Lest thou flearn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou one of them that F strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee ?

28 Remove not the ancient i landmark which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man & diligent in his ! joice

CHRIST he shall not stand before mean men. cir. 1000.

CHAP. XXIII.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, a consider diligently what is be- a Jude, fore thee:

2 And put ba knife to thy throat, if & Mat. thou be a man given to appetite.

1 Cor. 3 Be not desirous of his dainties; for 9, 27. they are deceitful meat. c Daniel

4 Labour not to be drich; cease from 1.20. thine cown wisdom.

5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that e James which f is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away, as an 7. 31. eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an g evil eye, neither desire thou g Deut. his dainty meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his heart so is he: Eat and drink, h saith he to thee; h Psalm but his heart is not with thee.

8 i The morsel which thou hast eaten i chap. shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet 9.8. Mat. words.

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool; for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old land-mark; and enter not into the k fields of the fa- k Isaiah therless:

31, 21,

13.24. and

19. 18.

ol Cor.

10, 4,

Luke

s chap.

t Isaiah

11 For their 1 Redeemer is mighty; 1 Job he shall plead their cause with thee. 12 m Apply thine heart unto instruc- m Ezek.

tion, and thine ears to the words of Mat. knowledge. 13. 33. James

13 Withhold not a correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the n chap. rod he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul ofrom hell.

15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my 2 cor. heart shall p rejoice, even mine;

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice when \$\frac{p}{2.12}\$. thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart genvy sinners; g Psalm but be thou in the fear of the LORD all

the day long. 18 For surely there is an rend, and r Psalm

thine expectation shall not be cut off. 19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, 16. 25.

and s guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not among wine-bibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh.

21 For the drunkard and the glution Mat. shall come to poverty; and drowsiness Luke shall clothe a man with "rags.

22 Hearken unto thy father that be- 5. 18. gat thee, and despise not thy mother u Rev.

3, 17, when she is old. 23 × But the truth, and y sell it not; x Mat.

also wisdom, and instruction, and un- y Hebr. derstanding. 24 The father of the righteous shall

greatly rejoice; and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall re-

cir. 1000. z 2 Cor. 3. 5. a Rev. 18. 23. b Eccl

2. 11.

ch. 9. 3.

Isaiah

5. 11.

Eph.

5. 18.

Rev.

17. 2.

e Ezek.

16, 26,

28, 29.

f Jer.

Eph.

4. 18. g Deut. 29. 19.

Isaiah

56. 11.

a Psalm

A Exod. 1. 10. Esther

3. 6, 7. c Isaiah

10. 11. d chap.

e Col.

3. 16.

f Rev.

g 1 Cor. 2. 14.

27. 1. 1 James

Rev.

1, 14, n Rom.

o Song

p Mat.

37. 24.

5. 1.

37. 1.

Rev.

and increaseth the b transgressors among men. 29 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath bab-2 Thess. bling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eves? c Psalm

a a strange woman is a narrow pit.

30 They that tarry long at the wine, they that go to seek 'mixed wine.

27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and

28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey,

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright:

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent,

d Rev. and stingeth like dan adder. 14. 10, 11.

33 Thine eye shall behold estrange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet g again.

CHAP. XXIV.

BE not thou aenvious against evil men, neither desire to be with them:

2 For their heart b studieth destruction, and their lips a talk of mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house d builded, and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A wise man is estrong; yea, a man 1. 11. and of knowledge increaseth strength.

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy f war; and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

7 Wisdom is 8 too high for a fool; he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

h Rom. 8 He that h deviseth to do evil shall 1.30. be called a mischievous person.

i Acts 9 The i thought of foolishness is sin; 8, 22, and the scorner is an abomination to men. k 1 Sam.

10 If thou k faint in the day t of adversity, thy strength is small.

11 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those

that are ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that m pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he n render to every man according to his works?

13 My son, o eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honey-comb, which

is sweet to thy taste:

14 So shall the P knowledge of wisdom be unto the soul: when thou hast q Psalm found it, then there shall be a reward, 10. 9, 10. and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked man, all

against the dwelling of the righteous; Before spoil not his resting-place : cir. 1000.

16 For a just man falleth seven times. and r riseth up again: but the wicked r Micah shall s fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy 7. 10. falleth; and let not thine heart be glac Rev when he stumbleth;

18 Lest the Lord see it, and it a dis 12.19, please him, and he turn away his wrath "Obad. from him.

19 x Fret not thyself because of evil x Psalm men, neither be thou envious at the verse 1. wicked;

20 For there shall be y no reward to y Psalm the evil man; the candle of the wicked 11.6. shall be put out.

21 My son, 2 fear thou the Lord and z Exod. the king; and meddle not with them 1.17.

that are given a to change; 22 For their calamity shall rise sud- 2 Sam. denly; and who knoweth the b ruin of 15. 10.

them both? 23 These things also belong to the Rev. wise. It is not good to have c respect 19. 20.

of persons in judgment. 24 He that saith unto the d wicked, d chap. Thou art righteous: him shall the peo- 17. 15. Isaiah ple curse, nations shall abhor him :

25 But to them that e rebuke him e Psalm shall be delight, and a good blessing 15.3. Mat.

shall come upon them. 26 Every man shall kiss his lips that f Daniel

giveth a fright answer. 27 g Prepare thy work without, and 2. 47. and make it fit for thyself in the field; and g 1 Kings afterward build thine house.

1 Peter 28 Be not a witness against thy neigh- 2.5. bour h without cause; and deceive not h Eph. with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will i do so to him as he i Mat. hath done to me; I will render to the 5. 45. man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of

understanding; 31 And, lo, it was all grown over

with k thorns, and nettles had covered & Gen; the face thereof, and the stone-wall 3.18. thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered it Hebr. well; I looked upon it, and received in- 6.8. struction.

33 1 let a little sleep, a little slum- / Phil. ber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: 3.18.
2 Peter
34 So shall thy poverty come as one 1.12.

that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

CHAP, XXV.

1 Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding of quarrels, and the sundry causes thereof, &c.

THESE are also proverbs of Solo- cir. 700. mon, which the a men of Hezekiah, a 1 Kings king of Judah, copied out.

2 It is the glory of God to b conceal a & Rom. thing; but the honour of kings is to c 11. 33.

search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the

Before earth for depth, and the heart of kings is d unsearchable.

cir. 700. 4 Take away the edross from the sil d 1 Kings ver, and there shall come forth a vessel 4. 29. for the finer. Col.

5 f Take away the wicked from be-2.18. 5 Take away the start and his throne shall be established in righteousness. f Esther

6 & Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the

g Psalm 75.6. place of great men :

and 8. 1.

h Luke

13, 3, 4.

& Isaiah

9.20.

Luke

4. 6.

Rev. 13. 4.

p chap.

q Rom.

I Cor.

7. 29.

r I Cor. 20. 31.

s Psalm

Mat.

2 Tim.

6. 18.

Rom. 12. 15.

Col.

3, 16,

James

5.44.

12. 20.

y 2 Sam. 16. 12

z Psalm

a chap. 21. 9.

b Psalm

15. 3.

42.1.

c Mat.

11. 28.

2, 10,

u Daniel

14. 8.

7 For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither, than that thou shouldest be put lower in the h presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put

i 1 Kings thee i to shame.

18, 40, 9 k Debate thy cause with thy neigh-Rev. 17. 14. k Mat. bour himself, and discover not a secret to another; 18, 15. I Cor.

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 A word! fitly spoken is like apples

50. 4. 1 Cor. of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an ear-ring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprovm 1 Sam. er upon an m obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of 25. 32. harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him; for he "refresheth n Job 33. 23.

the soul of his masters. 14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false e 1 Kings gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

> 15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and P a soft tongue breaketh

the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is a sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be r weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a * sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth,

and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre; so is he that " singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 If thine enemy be * hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty,

give him water to drink :

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall y reward thee.

23 The north wind driveth away rain; so doth an angry countenance a 2 backbiting tongue.

24 It is a better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman, and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a b thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man d falling down Before before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 It is not good to eat much honey; d 2 Sam. so for men to search their e own glory 12. 24.

is not glory.

28 He that hath f no rule over his f 1 Sam., own spirit is like a city that is broken 25.17. down, and without walls.

CHAP XXVI.

1 Observations about fools, 13 about sluggards, 17 and about busybodies.

AS snow in summer, and as rain in harvest; so a honour is not seemly for a Esther a fool. Psalm

2 As the bird by wandering, as the Psain swallow by flying; so the b curse cause- b Num. less shall not come.

3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for Rev. the ass, and ca rod for the fool's back.

4 d Answer not a fool according to 2. his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. 10 5 Answer a fool caccording to his d Mat

7. 6. Luke folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit. 6 He that sendeth f a message by the 23.

hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and e Mat. drinketh damage. Titus

7 The legs of the lame are not equal; 1. 13. f Num. so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling; so is he that g giveth honour to a g Psalna fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard; so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 The great God, that formed all things, both rewardeth the fool and rewardeth transgressors.

11 As a dog h returneth to his vomit; h Exod. 8. 15. 2 Peter so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man i wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, There is 3. 17. k a lion in the way, a lion is in the A chap. streets. Mat.

14 As the door turneth upon his hing- 22.5. es; so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it 1 grieveth him to bring it / chap. again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can m ren- m Luke

der a reason. 17 He that passeth by, and n med-n1These

dleth with strife belonging not to him, is 4.11. like one that taketh a dog by the ears. 5. 13.

18 As a mad man, who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death;

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I o in o Eph.

sport? 20 Where no P wood is there the fire p James goeth out; so where there is no tale. 3.6.

bearer the strife ceaseth. 21 As coals are to burning coals, and chapters wood to fire; so is a 4 contentious man 15.18. and

to kindle strife. 22 The words of a talebearer are as 15. 1

i Luke

c John

Mat.

2. 8.

Gal.

4. 17.

7. 5. Mat.

2. 4.

g 2 Sam. 13. 5.

h Mat.

i Amos

& Mat.

11 Sam.

m Acts

28. 15. 2 Cor.

2. 15. n Amos

1. 9.

22. 22.

Before wounds, and they go down into the in- wind, and the ointment of his right Before CHRIST nermost parts of the belly. cir. 700.

23 Burning lips, and a wicked heart, are like a potsherd covered with silver r 2 Sam. dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within

Jer.9. 8, 9.Micah 25 When he speaketh fair, s believe him not; for there are seven abomina-

tions in his heart. 26 Whose hatred is covered by 'de-10, 16, 17. ceit, his wickedness shall be shewed 13. 22, 23. before the whole congregation.

27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall u Judges therein; and he that " rolleth a stone,

9. 33. Esther it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that 7. 10. x Esther are x afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Observations of self-love, 5 of true love, 11 of care to avoid offences, &c.

a James BOAST not thyself a of to-morrow; 4. 13. b Gen. for thou knowest not what b a day may bring forth. 19, 22, c Rom. 2 Let c another man praise thee, and

not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone is heavy, and the sand d Daniel weighty: but d a fool's wrath is heavier 3. 19. than them both.

4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before

e 1 John 3. 12. f Gal. 5 f Open rebuke is better than s se-

cret love. 6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend:

but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful. 7 The h full soul i loadeth an honeycomb: but to the k hungry soul every

bitter thing is \ sweet. 8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from

his place. 9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the

heart; so doth the msweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

10 " Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not : neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 A prudent man foreseeth the evil. and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him

for a strange woman. o 1 Kings 22. 6. Acts 14 He that blesseth his friend with o

a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him. 15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the

hand, which bewrayeth itself.

17 Iron P sharpeneth iron: so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend p Acts
18 Whoso keepeth the fig-tree shall 15.39, and

eat the fruit thereof; so he that 9 wait. eth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face; 10. 24. so the heart of man to man.

20 Hell and destruction are never full; r Eccl. so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 As the fining-put for silver, and the 2. 16. fornace for gold; so is a man to his a Isaiah praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool t Acts in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, 20. 28. yet will not s his foolishness depart from 5.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state strength, of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds: 1, 5

24 For † riches are not for ever; and 2 Peter doth the " crown endure to every gene- "1Thess.

25 The * hay appeareth, and the ten- * Psalm der grass sheweth itself, and herbs of 8, 9, 14, the mountains are gathered.

26 The vlamos are for thy clothing, Luke and the goats are the price of the field. 19. 42.

27 And thou shalt have 2 goat's milk John enough for thy food, for the food of thy y Mat. household, and for the maintenance for 20. 10. z Mat. thy maidens.

Hebr. 13. 5. 1 Tim. 6. 8.

CHAP. XXVIII.

General observations of impiety and religious integrity.

THE a wicked flee when no man pur- a Lev. sueth: but the righteous are b bold as 26. 36; b Psalm

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be c prolonged.

3 A poor man that d oppresseth the 22.30. poor, is like a sweeping rain, which 18. 28. leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law e praise e Acts the wicked: but such as keep the law 12. 22.

f contend with them. 5 Evil men g understand not judg. 18, 18. ment: but they that seek the Lord h Mat.

understand all things. 6 Better is the poor that walketh in Phil.

his uprightness, than he that is perverse t in his ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of + riotous men shameth his father.

8 He that by usury and unjust gain a increaseth his substance, he shall gather 1 Kings it for him that will pity the poor.

9 He that i turneth away his ear 12. from hearing the law, even his prayer i shall be abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to 4. go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit : but the upright / Luke shall have k good thirgs in possession.

11 The rich man is wise in his own

q 1 Sanı, 2. 30.

Hebr.

Jev. 5.3. Heb.

35. 6.

Heb. in his

Zech. Tim.

CHRIST

cir. 700.

f Daniel

h Hosea

k Psalm

n 1 John

o chap.

x Mat.

14. 33

cir. 700. m Rev.

18, 20,

7: Hebr.

11. 38.

o Psalm

32 3, 5,

p 1 John

q Psalm 16. 8.

+ Rom.

Exod.

Esther

3. 8, 9. Mat.

2, 16.

50. 18. Luke

76. 25.

= Gen.

19. 17.

Psalm

Lam.

Luke

a Mat.

18, 15,

6. 6.

\$1 Tim.

c Deut.

& chap.

2 Chron.

16.

c Esther

b Rev.

3, 15, d Luke

15, 13,

11. 2.

e Isaiah

15. 7. 8, 10.

12. 8.

standing searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do m rejoice there is great glory: but when the wicked rise a man is " hidden.

13 He that o covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whose P confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that I feareth alway: but he that - hardeneth his heart

shall fall into mischief. 15 As a s roaring lion and a ranging s 1 Peter bear; so is ta wicked ruler over the

poor people.

. 12, 13. 16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit;

let no man stay him.

18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved; but he that is " perverse in his u Mat. 27. 3. ways shall fall at once.

x 2 Peter x plenty of bread: but he that followeth 1. 5, 9. after vain persons shall have y poverty enough. 7. 4. Psalm

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to

be rich shall not be innocent.

21 To have respect of persons is not good; for, for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and z considereth not that po-

13.10. and yerty shall come upon him.

23 He that a rebuketh a man, after-20.22 and ward shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a

destroyer. 25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that b putteth his trust

in the LORD shall be made fat. 26 He that ctrusteth in his own heart is a fool; but whoso walketh wisely he

shall be delivered. 27 He that giveth unto the poor shall

d not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

28 When the wicked rise men hide themselves: but when they perish the

e Acts righteous e increase. 32, 24,

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Observations of public government, 15 and of private. 22 Of anger, pride, theft, cowardice, and corruption.

HE that, being often repreved, a 1 Sam. hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be a destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 When the righteous are bin authority the people rejoice; but when the wicked beareth rule the people mourn.

3 Whoso leveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots d spendeth his substance.

Before conceit; but the poor that hath under- eth the land: but he that receiveth Before gifts overthroweth it.

5 A man that & flattereth his neighbour h spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man 11. 29. there is a snare: but the righteous doth g Hosea

i sing and rejoice.

7 The righteous k considereth the 5.1.
i Psalm cause of the poor: but the wicked re- 58, 10. gardeth not to know it.

8 Scornful men bring a city into a 41. 1. snare: but wise ! men turn away wrath. I Num.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a 28. 8. foolish man, m whether he rage or 22.31. laugh, there is no rest. James 5, 18,

10 The blood-thirsty n hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

11 A fool uttereth o all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken P to lies, all his p Esther servants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together; the Lord 4 lighteneth q Mat. both their eyes.

14 The king that r faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established r Paalm

15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child s left to himself bringeth his s Mat. mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied transgression increaseth; but the righteous shall see their t fall.

17 Correct thy son, and he shall give Rev. thee rest: yea, he shall give delight 19.19. unto thy soul.

18 Where there is no vision the people " perish: but he that keepeth the u Mat. law, happy is he. 2 Cor.

19 A servant will * not be corrected 4.3 by words; for though he y understand, he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in 21. 28. his words; there is more hope of a fool

than of him. 21 He that z delicately bringeth up z1 Sam. his servant from a child, shall have him 3. 7, 8. become his son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in trans-

23 A man's pride shall bring him a a Acts

low : but honour shall uphold the hum- Rev. ble in spirit.

24 Whoso is b partner with a thief b Rev. hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a snare : c Gen.

but whose putteth his trust in the LORD 20. 2. shall be safe.

26 Many seek the ruler's favour, but d Gen. d every man's judgment cometh from 43.14. the Lord.

27 An unjust man is an abomination 4. 16 to the e just; and he that is upright in ch. 21.1 the way is abomination to the wicked. 15.4

CHAP. XXX.

4 The king by judgment establish 11 Agar confesseth his simplicity, 7 the

† Heb.

Before CHRIST cir. 700. ~

c Mat.

d John

1 Cor.

f Isaiah

h Mat.

15. 3.

22. 18.

5. 16.

k Mat.

6. 11.

Job

31. 25.

o Luke

18. 11. p Titus 1. 16.

Phil.

3. 8. Hebr.

12, 15, q Psalm 131, 1,

r Exod.

1. 15, 16.

a Judges 17. 10.

Mat.

26. 15.

t Gen.

30. 1.

u Gen.

x Psalm

y 2Thess. 2. 9, 10. Eph.

17. 3. z Jer. 7. 9, 10. Luke

4. 14. Rev.

9. 22.

i James

Rev.

est are not to be wronged, &c.

THE words of Agur, the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy: The man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

2 Surely I am a more brutish than a Rom. 11. 33. any man, and have not the understanding bof a man. J Gen.

3 I neither c learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy.

4 Who hath dascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered 1. 24. Col. 2. 3. e Hebr. the e wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 g Every word of God is pure: he is g 2 Tim. a shield unto them that put their trust

6 Add thou not unto his words, less he h reprove thee, and thou be found a

7 ¶ Two things have I required of thee; i deny me then not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies; give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with k food convenient for

9 Lest I be full and 1 deny thee, and 8.12. and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be m 31.20. and poor, and steal, and take the name of 32, 15, my God in vain. Neh. 9. 25.

10 n Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be

found guilty. 1 John

11 There is a generation that curseth m Psalm their father, and doth not bless their 125. 3. mother. n 1 Sam. 28. 9.

12 There is a generation that are pure in their o own eyes, and yet is not washed from their P filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how q lofty are their eyes! and their eye-lids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to r devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The horse-leach hath two daughters, crying, s Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, It is enough:

16 The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire, that saith not, It is enough.

17 The eye that " mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 ¶ There be three things which are too * wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an eagle in the air, the way of a serpent upon a rock, the way of a ship in the midst of the sea, and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an yadulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her! man? for her price is far above rubies.

two points of his prayer. 10 The mean- mouth, and saith, I have a done no Before CHRIST wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot a 1 Sam;

22 For a servant when he reigneth, and a fool when he is b filled with meat; b 1 Saff.

23 For an odious noman when she is 25. 25. married, and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are ex- c Job ceeding wise :

25 The ants are a people not strong, 1. 27. et they prepare their meat in the sum-

26 The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go Psalms they forth all of them by bands;

28 The spider taketh hold with her 40. hands, and is in king's palaces.

29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 † A lion, which is e strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31 A grey-hound; an he-goat also; and a king, against whom there is to ch. 5. 11, rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lift. 24.10. ing up thyself, or if thou hast f thought 14. 15. evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bring- f Eccl. eth forth butter, and the wringing of 8.3, and the nose bringeth forth blood; so the 10. 29, g forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife, 5, 22,

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance. 6 The efflicted are to be comforted and defended. 10 The properties of a virtuous woman.

THE words of king Lemuel, the cir. 1015. prophecy that a his mother taught him, a 1 Kings

2 What, my son? and what, the son of b. 11. of my b womb? and what, the son of b Isaiah e my vows? 49. 15.

3 Give not thy d strength unto wo- 1. 28. men, nor thy ways to that which e de- d Deur.

17. 17. ch. 9. 10. stroyeth kings. 4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is e chap.

not for kings to drink wine, nor for prin- 7. 25. ces strong drink ; 5 Lest they drink and forget the law, f Deut,

and pervert the judgment of any of the Hosea afflicted. 4. 11.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine to those that be of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the g dumb in \$ Job 29, the cause of all such as are h appointed \$15, 16. h 1 Sam. to destruction.

Esther 9 Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor i 2 Chr and needy.

10 ¶ Who can find k a virtuous we kRew

Before CHRIST ¿ Eph. 5. 23. m Acts

n 1 Cor.

e Phil.

p Psalm

q Mat.

r Col.

s Rom.

Luke

12. 42.

21 Mat.

16. 13. y Mat.

3. 8. a Heb.

13. 16.

5. 16. 22 Tim.

11 The heart of her | husband doth cir. 1015. safely m trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. 12 She will do him a good, and not

evil, all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool and flax, o and worketh P willingly with her hands. 14 She is like the 9 merchants' ships,

she bringeth her r food from afar. 15 She riseth also while it is yet s night, and giveth meat to her house-

hold, and a portion to her maidens 16 She considereth a " field, and buyeth it; with the fruit of her hand she

planteth a vineyard. 17 She girdeth her loins with strength,

and a strengtheneth her arms.

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her y candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distair.

20 She a stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household; for all her household are clothed with scarlet.

22 She maketh herself b coverings of Before tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple. CHRIST 23 Her husband c is known in the

gates, when he sitteth among the elders b Rev. of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth 25. it; and delivereth d girdles unto the 2 Pet. 2. merchant. 25 . Strength and honour are her cloth- 6, 14

d Eph. ing; and she shall rejoice in time to e Mat. come.

26 She openeth her month f with wis- f col. dom; and in her tongue is the s law of 4. 6 kindness.

27 She h looketh well to the ways of h Phil. her household, and eateth not the bread 2. 4. of idleness.

28 Her i children arise up, and call i Gal. her blessed; her husband also, and he 4.26. praiseth her. 29 Many daughters have done virtu-

ously, but thou kexcellest them all.

30 Favour is 1 deceitful, and beauty 28, 29. is vain: but a woman that feareth the 17. 4. LORD she shall be praised.

31 m Give her of the fruit of her 15.28. hands; and let " her own works praise 107. 32. her in the gates.

T ECCLESIASTES; OR, THE PREACHER.

Before CHRIST cir. 977.

a chap.

11. 10.

b Rom.

8. 20. 1 Cor.

c Mat.

1 Cor.

15. 58. d 2 Peter

3. 10.

Rev.

21. 1.

e Psalm

19. 5. ..

g Psalm

107. 26.

Phil. 4.

11, 12.

f John

CHAP. I.

1 The Preacher sheweth that all things here below are vain; 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses,

THE words of the Preacher, the son of David, a king of Jerusalem.

2 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities: b all is vanity.

3 What profit hath a man of all his labour which he ctaketh under the sun?

4 ¶ One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the d earth abideth for ever.

5 The sun also ariseth and the sun goeth down, and e hasteth to his place

where he arose. 6 The wind goeth toward the south,

and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually; and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea; vet the sea is not full : unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they greturn again.

8 All things are full of labour; mar h 1 Cor. cannot utter it : the beye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the car filled with hearing.

9 The thing that bath been, it is that wisdom, and to know madness and 11.9

which shall be; and that which is done, Before is that which shall de done: and there is CHRIST no inew thing under the sun.

10 Is there any thing whereof it may i2 Cor. be said, See, k this is new? it hath been 5. already of old time, which was before 2 Peter us.

11 There is 1 no remembrance of for- 5.12. mer things; neither shall there be any 10.7. remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

th those that shall come after.

12 ¶ "I the Preacher was king over 51. 12.
1 Tim. Israel in Jerusalem.

13 And I a gave my heart to seek and 1. 16. search out by wisdom concerning oall things that are done under heaven: this o sore travail hath God given to the sons of man, to be exercised therewith.

14 I have P seen all the works that Romans are done under the sun; and, behold, p Acts all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 That which is a crooked cannot be 1 Cor. made straight; and that which is want- 1 John ing cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, q Psalm saving, Lo, I un come to great estate, ch. 7, 13. and have gotten more wisdom than al r Job they that have been before me in Jeru- Hebrews salem; yea, my heart had r great expe- 5. 14. rience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 And I s gave my heart to know t chap.

& Luke 1.

k Mat.

Psalm Daniel

1 Tim. 1. 4, 5.

25, 39,

50, 11,

c Judges

Amos 6.

18. 21. Mat.

6. 24.

e Gen.

Daniel

4. 30. Luke

20.18.

f Gen.

g Song

h Rev.

i Gen.

10. 14. 21, 26.

Mat.

6. 22. o chap.

5. 17.

r Mark

Titus 2.

t chap.

13. 21 Psalm 49. 10.

chapter

Eph.

4, 30. 1 Cor.

2, 13,

7.1. and

Before folly; I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

cir. 977. 18 For in much wisdom is much zi chap. " grief; and he that increaseth know-12. 12. ledge increaseth sorrow. 1 Cor.

CHAP. II.

1 The vanity of human courses. 12 Though the wise be better than the fool, yet both have one event, &c.

I SAID a in mine heart, Go to now, a Luke I will prove thee with mirth; therefore 12. 19. enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is b vanity. 6 1 Sam.

2 I said of laughter, It is mad: and

Isaiah of mirth, What doeth it

3 I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, d yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was that 3, 6. d 1 Kings good for the sons of men which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I e made me great works; I build ed me f houses; I planted me vineyards;

5 I made me gardens and g orchards, and I planted trees in them h of all kind of fruits;

6 I made me i pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees;

7 I got me servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had k great possessions of great and 26. 22. I had "great possession of the same of the sam rusalem before me:

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces; I gat me men-singers and women-singers, and the delights of 11 Kings the sons of men, as 1 musical instru-9. 28. ments, and that of all sorts.

9 So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom m remained with

m Jab 1. 22.

n Judges 10 And whatsoever n mine eyes desired I kept not from them; I withheld not my heart from any joy: for o my heart rejoiced in all my labour; and this was my portion of all my labour.

p Luke 15, 17. 11 Then I P looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do; and, behold, all was vanity and vexation of q Col. spirit, and there was ano profit under

the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly : for what can the man do that cometh s afs 1 Kings ter the king? even that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw that *wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth dark-

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that " one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth CHRIST even to me; and why was I then * more wise? Then I said in my heart, that x Mat. this also is vanity.

16 For there is no remembrance of 3, 20, the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be y forgotten: and y Prov. how dieth the wise man? 2 as the fool. 10.7.

17 Therefore I a hated life; because 16 the work that is wrought under the sun a Jonah is grievous unto me: for all is vanity 4.3, 8. and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, b I hated all my labour b Jonah which I had taken under the sun; because I should leave it unto the man that

shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall ca Kings he have rule over all my labour where. 12. 14. in I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also d vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause 8. 14. my heart e to despair of all the labour 6, 10.

which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is Romans in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in 6.21. equity? yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he f leave it for his f Mat. portion. This also is vanity, and a great 6.20.

22 For what hath man of gall his la- g Isaiah bour, and of the vexation of his heart Rev wherein he hath laboured under the 14.13.

23 For h all his days are sorrows, h Jeb and his travail grief; yea, his heart 14.1. taketh not i rest in the night. This is i Psalm also vanity

24 ¶ There is nothing better for a man 6.34-than that he should eat and drink, and 1 Tim. that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw that it was k from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can Deut. 8.

hasten hereunto more than I?

26 For God giveth to a man that is 1 Hosea good in his sight, wisdom, and know- 71 cor ledge, and joy: but to the in sinner he 3.21 giveth travail, to gather, and to heap up, $\frac{m}{20}$ that he may give to him that is good n n Luke before God. This also is vanity and 1.6. vexation of spirit.

CHAP. III.

1 By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail. 18 Men and beasts equally subject to death.

TO every thing there is a season, and a Gal. a time to every purpose under the hea- b Hebr.

2 A time to be a born, and a time to a Cor. b die: a time to o plant, and a time to d Isaia pluck dup that which is planted:

3 A time " to kill, and a time to heal : 21. a time to break down, and a time to f build up:

4 A time to weep, and a time to

Before

d Luke

Mat.

k Lev.

i Eph.

7.5.

14, 25.

r John 15. 5. 2 Cor.

3. 5. s 1 Cor.

10. 31.

t Rom.

71. 36.

James

u Isaiah

8. 8, 9.

x Mal.

y Micah

22 Cor.

5. 10. 2 Thess.

1. 6, 7.

¿ Phil. 3. 21. Rev.

14. 13. c Gen.

3. 19.

Luke

Phil.

4. 17.

e 2 Cor.

1. 12. / 1 Tim.

5. 6, 7.

3. 43.

John

cir. 977.

Before laugh: a time to mourn, and a time to cir. 977. 5 A time h to cast away stones, and a ~ h 1 Cor.

time to i gather stones together: a time to embrace, and a time to k refrain from embracing: 4. 11, 12. & 1 Cor.

6 A time to get, and a time to lose: a time to keep, and a time to cast away:

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew : # Amos a time to 1 keep silence, and a time to 5. 13. speak: an Luke

8 A time to love, and a time to m hate: a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 " What profit hath he that worketh 2 Mat. 6, 27, in that wherein he laboureth?

e Psalm 10 I have o seen the travail which 11. 12. God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

n Isaiah 11 P He hath made every thing beau-29. 16. tiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart; so that no man can g Rom. 9 find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that there is no good r in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also that every man should s eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.

14 I know that whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: a nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it; and God doeth it, that men should fear before him. 10. 5, 15.

15 That which hath been is now; and that which x is to be hath already been: and God requireth that which is past.

19. 10, 11. 16 ¶ And, moreover, I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that y wickelness was there; and the place of riginteousness, that iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, God shall z judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose, and for every work.

18 ¶I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they

a Psalms might see that they themselves are a 49.12. and beasts. 73. 22. 19 For that which befalleth the sons of

men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath b no pre-eminence above a beast: for all is vanity.

20 All go unto cone place: all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth d upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth !

d 1 Thess. 22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better than that a man should e rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAP. IV.

SO I returned, and a considered all the oppressions that are done under a Psalm the sun: and, behold, the tears of such 41. 1. as were oppressed, and they had b no b Isaiah comforter; and on the side of their op. 59. 16. pressors there was power; but they had Lam. no comforter

sion, 4 by enmy, 5 by idleness, 7 by co- Before CHRIST vetousness, 9 and by solitariness, &c.

2 Wherefore I c praised the dead 4.16. Mar. which are already dead more than the 11.6. living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, better is he than both they 1.21. which hath d not yet been, who hath not d Job seen the evil work that is done under 3. 11, 12, 16, 21, the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail. and every right work, that for this a man is eenvied of his neighbour. This e Mat. is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 g Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with tra- 25. 26. vail and vexation of spirit.

7 Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not h a second; yea, he hath neither child h Isaiah nor brother: yet is there no end of all 5.8. his labour, neither is his ieve satisfied i 1 John with riches; neither saith he, For whom 2. 16. do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

9 ¶ k Two are better than one; because & Mark they have a good reward for their la- 6.7. bour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is I alone I John when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.

11 Again, if m two lie together, then m 1Kings they have heat: but how can one be Eph, warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him two shall withstand him: and " a threefold n Daniel cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better is a o poor and a wise of Tim. child than an old and foolish king, who 4. 12. will no more P be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh q to 22.6. reign; whereas also he that is born in 41.14. his kingdom becometh r poor.

15 I considered all the living which 4.31. walk under the sun with the s second s 2 Sam. child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, t Prov. even of all that have been before them: 14.28. they also that come after shall " not re- u Isaiah joice in him. Surely this also is vanity 57, 20. and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. V.

1 Vanities in divine service, 8 in murmuring against oppression, 9 and in riches. 18 To live contentedly is the gift of God.

KEEP thy a foot when thou goest 10.33.

John g Prov.

a Acts

I Varity is increased unto men by oppres- to the house of God, and be more rea- 2. 1, 2

cir. 977.

& 1 Sam. 15, 22.

c Prov.

30. 2, 3.

Mat.

d Mat. 6. 7. e Prov.

10. 19.

James

1. 19. f Num.

30, 3,

g Mal. 2. 14.

h Acts

5. 2, 5.

i 1-Cor.

11. 10.

2. 1. k Acts

I chap.

12. 14.

19, 35,

Daniel

o Gen.

2 Chron.

p Psalm

52. 7. 1 Tim.

21. 6.

Prov.

30. 15.

r Psalm

Nahum

s Psalm

127. 2.

Mat.

13. 22.

Luke

12. 20.

u Job

1, 21,

Prov.

1 Tim.

6. 17. x Psalm

51.5.

1 Job 30. 3. z Esther

3. 5. and 5. 13.

Rev.

Before dy to hear than to give the b sacrifice of all the days of his life, which God giveth CHRIST fools: for they consider not that they do him; for it is his a portion.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God; for God is in heaven, and thou upon cearth: therefore let thy words be diew.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and ea fool's voice is known by multitude of words.

4 When thou f vowest a vow unto God, defer not 5 to pay it; for he hatu no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 Better is it that thou shouldst h not vow, than that thou shouldst vow, and

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the i angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be k angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also diverse vani-

ties: but I fear thou God.

8 If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than m Psalm the highest m regardeth; and there be n 12. 5. n 2 Kings higher than they

9 Moreover, the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself o is served

by the field.

10 He that P loveth silver shall 9 not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase. also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are inq 1 Kings creased that eat them: and what good is there to the rowners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is a sore evil which I have 11 Kings seen under the sun, namely, t riches kept for the owners thereof to their

> 14 But those riches perish by evil travail; and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.

> 15 " As he came forth of his mother's womb, x naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his

> 16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind?

> 17 All his days also he eateth in y darkness, and he hath much z sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

> 18 \ Behold, that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun

19 Every man also to whom God hath b given riches and wealth, and hath give a Psalms en him power to eat thereof, and to take 73.96 his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; 62Thess. this is the gift of God.

20 For he shall not much remember c Psalm the days of his life; because God an- Isa. 64.5. swereth him in the joy of his heart.

CHAP. VI.

1 The vanity of riches without a heart to use them aright; 3 to whom, though they have many children, and long life, an untimely birth is better, &c.

THERE is a an evil which I have a chap. seen under the sun, and it is common 5.14.

among men:

2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he b desireth, yet God giveth him onot b Psalms power to eat thereof, but a d stranger 17.14 and eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil c Job

3 ¶ If a man e beget an hundred chil- 12. 20. dren, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul 11.21. be fnot filled with good, and also that f Job he have gno burial; I say, that an untimely birth is better than he.

4 For he b cometh in with vanity, and 2 Kings departeth in darkness, and his name Jer.

shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover, he hath not seen the sun, 51.4 nor known any thing: this bath k more i Prov. rest than the other.

6 Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no lisaiah good: do not all go to one place?

7 ¶ All the labour of man is for his m m 1 Tim mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled. 6.6. n John

8 For what hath the wise o more than 6.26. the fool? what hath the poor, that o Mat. knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better is the sight of the eyes 2.9. than P the wandering of the desire: this p Num. is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been is named al- 3.2. ready, and it is known that it is man: neither may he a contend with him that q Isaiah is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that r increase vanity, what is man the bet- r Rev.

12 For s who knoweth what is good 11, 12 for man in this life, all the days of his t Psalm vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAP. VII.

1 Remedies against vanity are a good name, 2 mortification, 7 patience, 11 wisdom. 23 The difficulty of getting wisdom.

A 2 GOOD name is better than & 1 John precious ointment; and the day of b death than the day of one's birth.

h Psalm k Job

65.20 1 Cor.

a Prov.

5. 1, 2. e 2 Cor.

7. 10. f Neh. 1. 4.

g Isaiah 22. 12.

i Job

20. 5.

k Jer.

/ Luke

16. 25. m Phil.

4. 5. n Jonah

4. 9. James

7. 19.

44. 17.

p Job

1. 11.

q Job

1. 10. r Prov.

14. 20.

& Psalm

t Isaiah

24 Deut.

y Isaiah

a Rom.

6 Mat.

23.32.

c Mat.

27.5. d Hebr.

4. 2.

e Jer.

2. 40.

Daniel

Rom.

h 2 Sam.

.6. 10.

& Mat.

57. 10. ≈ Phil.

2 ¶ It is better to go to the chouse of CHRIST mourning than to go to the house of d feasting: for that is the end of all men; c Jer. and the living will lay it to his heart, d Daniel

3 · Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The f heart of the wise is in the g house of mourning: but the heart of

fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the h rebuke of the wise than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool. This also is vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh k a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the 8 Better is the 1 end of a thing than

the beginning thereof; and the m patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit. 9 Be not n hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom

of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause o Judges that the oformer days were better than these? for thou dost not inquire wisely concerning this.

> 11 ¶ Wisdom is r good with an inheritance; and by it there is profit to them

that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a 4 defence, and 1 money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider s the work of God: for who can make that t straight which he

hath made crooked ?

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity a consider: 28. 47, 48. God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that # 1 Kings x perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that y prolongeth

his life in his wickedness. 16 Be not righteous z over-much; neither make thyself a over-wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself.

17 Be not bover-much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die

before thy time?

18 It is good that thou shouldest d take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 Wisdom i strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in

4. 27. ; 2 Cor. 13. 9. the city.

20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that a doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 A'so take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant hourse thee.

23 For oftentimes also thine own heart i knoweth that k thou thyself likewise hast cared others.

23 ¶ All this bave I ! proved by wisdom; I said, I will be " wise, but it was CHRIST far from me.

24 That which is " far off, and ex- 1 Rom. ceeding o deep, who can find it out?

25 I applied mine heart to know, 30. 2. and to search, and to seek out wisdom, n = 1 Tim, and the reason of things, and to know $_0^0$ Rom, the wickedness of folly, even of foolish $_{11}^{11}$. 33. ness and madness:

26 And PI find more bitter than death 3.18. the woman whose heart 9 is snares and 11. 3, 4. nets, and her hands as bands: whoso r g Judges pleaseth God shall escape from her; Rev. but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found (saith 39.8. the Preacher) counting one by one to

find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but ⁸/_{7, 15}. I find not: ⁸ one man among a thousand ¹/₁ Tim. I find not: one man among a thousand ... have I found; but a woman among all 2.14. those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God x Gen. hath made man "upright; but they have Psalm

sought out many x inventions.

CHAP. VIII.

2 Kings are greatly to be respected. 6 The divine providence is to be observed. 12 The happy state of those that fear God. 16 The work of God is unsearchable.

WHO is as the a wise man? and a Deut. who knoweth the interpretation of a 4.6. thing? a man's wisdom maketh b his face b Mark to shine, and the boldness of his face 6.20. shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the

coath of God.

c Ezek. 3 d Be not hasty to go out of his sight: 17. 18. stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth 20. 1. e whatsoever pleaseth him. e Daniel

4 Where the word of a king is, there 5. 19. is power; and who may say unto him, f f 1 Sam.

What doest thou?

5 Whoso gkeepeth the commandment 18.18. and shall feel no evil thing; and a wise man's 20. 42. heart discerneth both h time and judg- Job ment.

6 ¶ Because to every purpose there is 1, 17. time and judgment; therefore the imi-

sery of man is great upon him.

7 For he k knoweth not that which 25. shall be: for who can tell him when it 19. 42, 44.

8 There is no man that hath power 14.42. over the spirit to retain the spirit; nei- 10. 23. ther hath he power in the 1 day of death: I Isaiah and there is no discharge in that war, 28. 15. neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein m 1 Kings one man ruleth over another to his $\frac{11.31}{n}$ Luke own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked a buried, o Psalm who had come and gone from the o place of the holy, and they were r for- 10. 7.

5. 11. h 1 Sam.

16, 22

r Rom.

2 Peter

8 Mat.

25. 34.

t Isaiah

u Daniel

11. 35.

1 Cor.

11, 32, x Psalm

37. 11.

Acts

20. 21.

2. 14. 1 Cor.

10.31.

≈ Job

9.10.

12. 1.

93. 5. b Job

Psalm

73, 16,

Jer.

17. 9.

a Mat.

b Rom.

8, 20,

c John

. 24.

Rom.

8. 16. Rev.

14. 13.

+ Heb.

madnesses, Job 21, 13,

Malachi

Ezek.

€ Luke

2. 29. f Job

14. 21.

1 Cor. 15. i d.

29. 19.

a Psalm

y chap.

Before gotten in the city where they had so neither have they any more a greward; Before CHRIST This is also vanity. cir. 977.

11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore q Psalm 50, 21. 9 the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

> 12 ¶ Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be s well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

> 13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

> 14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it happeneth according to the a work of the wicked: again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the * work of the righteous. I said, that this also is vanity.

15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than y to eat, and to drink, and to be merry; for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither 2 day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld a all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the 10. 2. and work that is done under the sun; be-40. 2. and cause though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall b not find it; yea, further, though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

CHAP. IX.

1 Like things happen to good and bad. 7 How to enjoy the goods of this life. 11 Human probabilities uncertain, &c.

FOR all this I considered in my heart, even a to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man b knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before

2 All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous and to the wicked; to the good, and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all : yea, also the heart of the d Esther sons of men is full of evil, and † madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog

is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living * know that they shall die: but the dead * know not any thing,

for the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither g Isaiah have they any more ha portion for ever 49.4. h Psalm in any thing that is done under the sun. 17, 14.

7 ¶ Go thy way, keat thy bread with 1 Peter joy, and drink thy wine with a merry i Luke heart; for God now accepteth thy works. 12.18, 19,

8 Let thy 1 garments be always white; & Prov. and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom 5.21. thou lovest all the days of the in life of m Rom. thy vanity, which he hath given thee 8. 20, 21, under the sun, all the days of thy vani- 7.28. ty: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with "thy might; for there is n 1 Cor. no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor 16.1 wisdom, in the grave whither thou goest. 5. 16.

11 ¶ I returned, and saw under the sun, that the orace is not to the swift, o Amos nor the p battle to the strong, neither p 1 Sam yet bread to the wise, nor 9 yet riches to 17. 50. men of understanding, nor yet favour to q Haggai men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men r +2 Peter snared in an evil time, when it falleth s suddenly upon them.

13 This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:

14 There was a little city, and few to Sam. men within it; and there came "a great 20. 15. king against if, and besieged it, and 7.1. built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it x a poor x Mat. wise man, and he y by his wisdom deli- 8.20. vered the city; yet no man z remem- y Prov. bered that same poor man.

16 Then said I, Wisdom a is better 53.3. than strength: nevertheless the poor 20. 12, 15, man's wisdom is despised, and his words Prov. are not beard.

17 The words of wise men are heard b in quiet more than the cry of him that b Mark ruleth among jools.

18 Wadom is better than weapons of c Joshua war: but one sinner destroyeth much James good.

CHAP. X.

1 Observations of wisdom and folly, 16 of rioc, 18 slothfulness, 19 and money, &c.

DEAD flies cause the ointment of a 2 Sam. the apothecary to send forth a stinking 2 Chronsavour : so doth a a little folly him that is 19.2. in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 A wise man's heart is at his bright col. 3. 1. hand; but a fool's heart is at chis left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool 14.28,32 d Prov. walketh by the way his wisdom faileth 23. 2. and him, and he saith to every one that he 17.28. is a fool.

Thess.

z Isaiah

Before CHRIST cir. 977. e I Sam. 25, 28,

Prov. 25. 1. f 1 Kings

12. 8. Esther g Hebr. James h Prov.

Rev. i Esther 7, 10, A Judges 9. 53. 2 Sam. 15, 12, 2 Chron.

m 2 Chr.

13. 4.

n Eph. o Psalm a Acts a James

4. 13.

r Prov. 13. 16. Acts 9. 6. s 2 Chr. 13.7.

r Psalm 72.1.

2 2 5 am. 16. 7.

a Luke 6. 30. 2 Cor. 9.7. b Hebr. 6. 10. c Gal. 6. 9, 10. 1 Tim. d Psalm 112. 9. Luke

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for e yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an ferror which proceedeth from the ruler.

6 Folly is set in great dignity, and the grich sit in low place.

7 I have seen h servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the 8 He that i diggeth a pit shall fall into

it; and whoso k breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him. 9 Whoso removeth stones shall be

hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby. 10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not

whet the edge, then must be put to more 11Kings strength: but 1 wisdom is profitable to

11 Surely the in serpent will bite without inchantment; and a babbler is no

12 The words of a wise man's mouth are " gracious; but the lips of a fool will o swallow up himself.

13 The Pbeginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness; and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.

14 A fool also is a full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them; because he knoweth not how to go to the r city.

16 ¶ Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is s a child, and thy princes eat in the morning.

17 Biessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of anobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

20 ¶ " Curse not the king, no, not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in * Esther thy bed-chamber; for x a bird of the air 2. 21, 23. shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAP. XI.

1 Directions for charity. 7 Death ought to be remembered in life, 9 and the day of judgment in the days of youth.

CAST thy bread a upon the waters: for thou shalt find it b after many

2 Give a c portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the d clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the CHRIST clouds shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what is the e Prov. way of the || spirit, nor how f the bones 4. 23 do grow in the womb of her that is with 16. 24. child; even so thou knowest not the | Or, works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and 3.8, in the evening withhold not thine hand: f Psalm for thou knowest not whether shall pros- 139. 14. per, either this or that, or whether they 10. 12. both shall be alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the h light is sweet, and a h Job pleasant thing it is for the eyes to be- 22, 28. hold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all, yet let him i remem. i Luke ber the days of darkness; for they shall 1 Tim.

be k many. All that cometh is vanity. 6.18.
9 ¶ 1 Rejoice, O young man, in thy k Job
youth, and let thy heart cheer thee in Luke the days of thy youth, and walk in the 15.13. ways of thine heart and in the sight of m Rom. thine eyes: but know thou, that for all Rev these things God will bring thee into in 18.7 judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from 2 Tim. thy heart, and put away " evil from thy 2. 22. flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

CHAP. XII.

1 The Creator is to be remembered in the days of youth, and must not be deferred. 8 The Preacher's cure to edify.

REMEMBER now thy Creator in the a days of thy youth, while the evil a Lam. days come not, nor the b years draw b Hosea nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no 7.9. pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the c keepers of c Psalm the house shall tremble, and the strong 76, 5. men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened;

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird; and all d the daughters of d2 Sam. music shall be brought low;

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond-tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail; because man goeth to his e long home, and the e Job mourners go about the streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern:

7 Then shall the f dust return to the 3, 19. earth as it was; and the spirit shall re- g Phil. turn s unto God who gave it. h Psalm

8 % h Vanity of vanities, saith the 62.9. Preacher; all is vanity



knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs

10 The Preacher sought to find out acceptable words; and that which was writ-

i Jer. ten was upright, even words of truth. 23. 28. Mat. 11 The words of the wise are as i goads, and as nails fastened by the mas-3. 7. Acts ters of assemblies, which are given from 2. 37. 2 Cor. one shepherd. 10.4.

9 And moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people there is no end; and much study is a cir. 977. weariness of the flesh.

13 " Let us hear the conclusion of k Luke the whole matter? Fear God, and keep 16. 29. his commandments; for this is the 3, 16, 17 whole duty of man.

14 For God shall bring every work into judgment, with levery secret thing, 1 Mat. whether it be in good, or whether it be evil 12, 36. Acrs 17. 3. Rom. 2. 16. 2 Cor. 4. 5. m Isa. 28. 17. Micah 7. 9. Mat. 25. 31. Luke 12. 2. John 5. 29. Acts 17. 30, 32 Rom. 14. 10. 1 Cor. 15. 88. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 17. 2 Thess. 2. 10. James 2. 13.

THE SONG OF SOLOMON.

Before CHRIST 1014.

4. 32.

& John

c Eph. 5. 25.

e Phil. 2. 9.

2. 10.

1 Psalm

m Eph.

6. 1. Hebr.

13. 7. 1 Peter

1. 21.

n John 13. 15,

o Rav.

12. 5. r Mat.

23. 1.

d 2 Cor.

3. 29.

CHAP. I.

1 The church's love unto Christ: she confesseth her deformity, 7 and prayeth to be directed to his flock, &c. a 1 Kings

THE a Song of songs, which is Solomon's.

2 Let b him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy clove is better than

3 Because of the 4 savour of thy good ointments, thy e name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins

love thee.

f Rev. 14. 4. g John 14. 2. 4 Draw me, we will f run after thee. The King hath brought me into his s chambers; we will be glad and rejoice in thee; we will remember thy love more than wine: the upright love thee. h Eph.

5 ¶ I am black, but h comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem; as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

il Thess. 6 Look not upon me, because I am i 2. 3. black, because the sun hath looked k Acts upon me : my k mother's children were 20. 30. angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me; O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou I feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon: for why should I be as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the m footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, On my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoli's o chariots.

p 1 Peter 10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows 3. 4. q Gen. of jewels, thy neck with P chains of gold.
11 9 We will make thee borders of 1 Cor. gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king sitteth at his 8. 11. and table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-be- Before loved unto me; he shall lie all night s CHRIST betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of teampaire in the vineyards of En-gedi

15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou "hast doves t 1 John

16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved,

yea, pleasant: also x our bed is green.

17 The y beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

Col. 1. 6. 1 Peter 1. 23. y Eph, 1. 20.

CHAP. II.

1 The mutual love of Christ and his church. 8 The hope and calling of the church.

I AM the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the a valleys.

2 As the lily b among thorns, so is 14.5.
b Mat. my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple-tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was carness. sweet to my taste.

4 He brought me to the banquetinghouse, and his banner over me was

5 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples; for I am sick of love.

6 His fleft hand is under my head, 42.1. and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of Je- f John rusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please

8 ¶ The h voice of my beloved! behold, he i cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upo the hills.

9 My beloved is like a roe, or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind & our 19. 12. wall, he looketh forth at the windows, 3, 20, 21, shewing himself through the lattice.

10 ¶ My beloved spake, and said un- 1. 14. to me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, I Rev. and ! come away :

1014. & Eph. 1 Peter

a Hoséa

d d Rom.

1 John

Eph. g Jaines

1 Peter 5, 6, 7, h John

Before CHRIST 1014. 5 m Rev.

11 For, lo, the m winter is past, the rain is over and gone.

12 The flowers appear on the earth, the time of the " singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land.

13 The fig-tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with o the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

2. 15. p Mat. 16. 18. q Rev.

19. 20. r Psalin

2. 20. † Heb.

blow on,

chapter 4. 16. 1 Thess.

2 Peter

t 2 Sam.

a chap.

Rev. 2. 22. b Luke

Rom.

James

c Isaiah

d Mat.

2. 3. 4.

e Gen. 32. 26.

Prov.

4. 13. Ęph.

3. 18. f Rom.

10, 10, Gal.

4. 19.

g Rev.

h Hebr.

1. 11.

i Neh.

Mat.

Eph. 6. 12. 1 Or, throne,

Rev.

3. 21. k Rev.

& Mat.

m Rev.

n Rev.

1, 19,

2, 29.

n Rev.

o 2 Cor.

14 ¶ O my dove, that art in the P clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us the 4 foxes, the 1 little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.

16 My beloved is s mine, and I am his; he feedeth among the lilies.

17 Until the day † break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved; and be thou like a roe, or a young hart, upon the mountains of Bether.

CHAP. III.

1 The church's fight and victory in temptation. 6 The church glorieth in Christ.

BY night on a my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth : I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and b go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 The c watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, d Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would e not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that f conceived me.

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

6 ¶ Who is this that cometh out of the g wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold, his bed, which is Solomon's, h threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh, because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a || chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the k pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple; the midst thereof being paved with love, for the

daughters of Jerusalem. 11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his I mother in crowned him in the d: y of his " espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

CHAP. IV.

BEHOLD, thou art fair, my love, behold, thou art fair, thou hast a doves' a Eph. eyes b within thy locks: thy hair is as a 1. 18. flock of goals that appear from mount 11,5, Gilead.

2 Thy c teeth are like a flock of sheep c John that are even d shorn, which came up 5, from the washing; whereof every one 1, 10. bear twins, and none is barren among James

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy espeech is comely; thy tem- e col. ples are like a piece of a pomegranate 4.6. within thy locks.

4 Thy neck is like the f tower of Da- f 2 Cor. vid, builded for an armoury, whereon 10. 4. there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two g breasts are like two g Isaiah youngs roes that are twins, which feed 66.11. among the lilies.

6 Until the h day break, and the sha h Acts dows flee away, I will get me to the 3.21. mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of 2 Peter frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love, there is i no spot in thee.

8 T Come with me from Lebanon, k 14. 3. my spouse, with me from Lebanon: k Rev look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' I dens, from the mountains of the I Rev. leopards.

9 Thou hast † ravished my heart, my + Heb. sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished unheart my heart with one of thine eyes, with ed, Isa. 62, 5. one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy † love, my sister, + Heb. my spouse! how much better is thy loves, love than wine! and the smell of thine 2, 2, 3, ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honey-comb; honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of m m Rev. thy garments is like the smell of Leba- 19. 8.

12 A garden a enclosed is my sister, n Rev. my spouse; a spring o shut up, a P fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of ponie- p1 Cor granates, with q pleasant fruits; cam-q John phire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron, calamus + 1 Cor. and cinnamon, with all trees of frankin- 12. 5, cense, myrrh and aloes, with all the 12 chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of s 4.10. living waters, and streams from Leba- 4. 10.

16 ¶ Awake, O north wind, and 22.1. coine, thou south; blow upon my gar- 6.22. den, that the spices thereof may flow Let my beloved come into his Isaiah garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

CHAP. V.

Christ awaketh the church, &c.

Before 1014.

Christ sheweth the church's graces.

Before CHRIST 1014. a chap. 4. 16. 6 John 15. 5. James

d Rev.

f Luke 11. 20.

g Psalm

24. 7.

h Mat.

26. 75.

i Lam.

3. 8.

k Jer.

18. 18.

1 Isaiah

Isaiah 63. 1, 2. o Phil.

2. 9.

Rev.

29, 11,

p Rev. 1. 14.

q Rev.

* Luke

& Luke

1.78. 2 Cor.

63. 6.

Rev.

1. 15. † Heb.

sweet-

2168868,

Rom.

+ Heb.

desires,

1saiah

52. 14. 1 Cor.

7. 15. 2 Isaiah

4. 22.

3. 20.

I AM 2 come into my garden, my || sister, my spouse: I have gathered my b myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honey-comb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk : eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh; it is the voice of my beloved that dknocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks

with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall e Luke 11. 7. and I put it on? I have washed my feet; 12. 35. how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his f hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him.

5. I rose up to open to my beloved, and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with sweet-smelling myrrb,

upon the handles of the lock.

6 I ropened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake; I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no i answer.

7 The watchmen that went about the city found me, they k smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my vail from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.

9 ¶ What is thy beloved 1 more than m 1 Tim. another beloved, O thou m fairest among 6. 15, 16. women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge

> 10 My beloved is " white and ruddy, the o chiefest among ten thousand.

> 11 His head is as the most fine gold; his locks are bushy, and P black as a

> 12 His eyes are as the eyes of a doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and fitly set:

> 13 His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers; his lips like lilies, dropping r sweet-smelling myrrh:

> 14 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl; his s belly is as bright

> ivory overlaid with sapphires: 15 His tlegs are as pillars of marble

set upon sockets of fine gold; his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars:

16 His mouth is † most sweet; yea, he is altogether † lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

CHAP. VI.

The church's faith in Christ, &c. WHITHER is thy beloved gone, O thou fairest among women? whither is a Acts 2.37. and thy beloved turned aside, a that we may seck him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his Before garden, to the b beds of spices, to feed CHRIST in the gardens, and to gather lilies. 3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved b Mat.

is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzath; comely as Jerusalem, terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: thy chair is as c Num. a flock of goats that appear from Gilead. Acts

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep, 5.11. which go up from the washing, where- 2 Cor. of every one beareth twins, and there is Eph, not one barren among them.

7 As a piece of a pomegranate are Rev. thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are d threescore queens, and d 1 Kings fourscore concubines, and virgins with- 11.3. out number.

9 My dove, my undefiled, is e but e 2 Sam. one; she is the only i one of her mother, Eph. she is the ε choice one of her that bare 4.4, 5 her : the daughters saw her, and blessed 4.16. her; yea, the queens and the concu- Eph, bines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth 1, 2. as the h morning, fair as the moon, h2 Peter clear as i the sun, and k terrible as an 1.19.

army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of & Psalm nuts, to see the fruits of the valley, and 149.6, to see whether the 1 vine flourished, Isaiah and the pomegranates budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my soul 3.11. made me like the chariots of Ammi-/Psalm nadab.

13 m Return, return, O Shulamite, m Hosea return, return, that we may look upon 1. 11. thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the company of " two " Exod armies.

CHAP. VII.

1 A further description of the church's graces. 10 She professeth her faith, &c.

HOW beautiful are thy a feet with a Eph 6. 15. shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a b cunning workman: b1 Cor

2 Thy enavel is like a round gobler, 4.12. Hebr. which wanteth not liquor; thy belly is 2. 10. like an heap of wheat set about with li- James lies: c 1 Cor.

3 Thy two d breasts are like two 4.15. young roes that are twins:

4 Thy neck is as a c tower of ivory; Gal. thine eyes like the fish pools in Hesh- 4.19 bon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy 66.11. f nose is as the tower of Lebanon, which & Rom. looketh toward Damascus:

oketh toward Damascus:

5 Thine head upon thee is like Car. 11. 3. mel, and the hair of thine head like purple: the king is s held in the galle-g John 14.23.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, h Isaiak

O love, h for delights! 7 This thy stature is like to a i palm- i Liph.

tree, and thy breasts to clusters of Rev. grapes.

CHRIST 1014. k Isaiah

now also thy breasts shall be as k clusters of the vine, and the 1 smell of thy nose like apples; 2 Peter 2 Cor. best wine for my beloved, that goeth

Eph.

m Acts 2. down sweetly; causing the m lips of 4. 11, 12. those that are asleep to speak.

10 ¶ " I am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me.

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the

8 I said, I will go up to the palm-tree,

I will take hold of the boughs thereof;

11 Come my beloved, let us go forth into the o field; let us lodge in the vil-

12 Let us get up early to the vinevards, let us see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will

p Ezek. I give thee P my loves.

20, 40, 13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates are all manner of pleasant q Mat. fruits, I new and old, which I have 13. 52. 21 Cor. laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAP. VIII.

The church's love to Christ, &c.

O THAT thou wert as my a brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without I would 2. 11. b Psalm b kiss thee: yea, I should not be dec Isaiah

2 I would clead thee, and bring thee into my d mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.

3 His left hand should be e under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, that we stir not up, nor awake my love until he please.

5 (Who is this that cometh up from the f wilderness s leaning upon her beloved!) I raised thee up under the appletree: there thy mother brought thee f Rev. forth; there she brought thee forth that 12.6. g Isaiah bare thee.

6 ¶ Set me as a seal upon h thine 13, heart, as a seal upon thine i arm: for 1 Peter 5. 10. love is strong as death; jealousy is cru- h 2 Tim. el as the grave the coals thereof are i saiah coals of fire, which hath a most vehem 40.11. and ent flame. 49.15,16.

7 Many waters k cannot quench love, k Mat. neither can the floods drown it: if a Rom. man would give all the substance of his 8.39. house for love, it would utterly be con-

8 \ We have I a little sister, and she I Eph. hath no breasts: what shall we do for 1. 10. our sister in the day when she shall be Om Acts m spoken for?

9 If she be a " wall, we will build 11. 19, upon her o a palace of silver; and if n Rev. she be a door, we will enclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like 2. 22. towers: then was I in his eyes as one † Heb. that found † favour.

11 Solomon had a P vineyard at Baal-Rom. hamon; he let out the vineyard unto s. keepers: every one for the fruit thereof p Mat. was to bring a thousand pieces of silver. Rev.

12 My vineyard which is mine is be- 2. 1. fore me: thou, O a Solomon, must have a Mat. a thousand r and those that keep the 21. 11. fruit thereof two hundred. 3. 6, 7.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: cause me to hear it.

14 ¶ s Make haste, my beloved, and s Rev. be thou like to a roe, or to a young hart, t Luke upon the mountains of spices. 19, 12,

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 Isaiah complaineth of Julah's universal corruption: 16 he exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threatenings, 21 and bewaileth their wicked-

THE vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he a saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give car, O earth; for the Lond bath b spoken: I have a nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 The dox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel | cintment.

doth not know, my people doth o not Before CHRIS't consider.

cir. 760. 4 Ah, sinful nation, a people fladen with iniquity, s a seed of evil-floers, e chap. children that are corrupters! they have 5. 11. forsaken the Lord, they have provok- 18.5. ed the holy One of Israel unto anger, g Jer. they are gone away backward.

5 Why should ye be stricken h any 3. more? ye will revolt more and more. h Jer. The whole head is sick, and the whole 9.3. heart faint.

6 From the i sole of the foot even un- i2 Chr. to the head there is no soundness in it; 28. 5, 8. but wounds and bruises, and putrifying sores : they have k not been closed, nei- & Jer. ther bound up, neither mollified with 8.22.

5, 15, n Gal. e John

a Mat.

12. 50. Hebr.

2, 12,

60. 11. d Gal.

4. 26.

c chap.

2 Cor.

72. 9.

Before CHRIST cir. 760. n 2 Cor.

1 Peter

2 Peter 1. 21. b Amos c Deut. chapter 5. 1, 2. d Prov.

Before CHRIST cir. 760. ~~ I Psalm 25. 23, 25.

Or,

watch-

ed, or,

Ezek. 6, 12,

n Rom.

o Gen.

19. 24. Deut.

p Job 4. 18.

Ezek.

1%. 46. q Mat.

28, 20,

r Micah

g 1 Sam.

15. 22.

u Mat.

x Psalm

50. 16.

y Zech. 11. 8. z Amos 2. 13.

a Prov.

28. 27.

2. 8.

4. 14.

3. 13. e Mat.

23. 23.

f chap.

43. 28.

g Rev. 7. 14.

h Titus

i 2 Chr.

k Jer.

2. 20. / Micah

3. 2, 3. m 2 Chr.

n Hosea

Micah

2. 17.

Hosea

4, 18,

1. 2.

waster, Jer. 4. 17.

ties are m burnt with fire: your land strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a | besieg-

9 " Except the Lond of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrati.

10 " Hear the word of the Lord, ye P rulers of Solomon, give ear, 4 unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

11 To what purpose is the r multitude of your sacrifices unto me ! saith the LORD; I am full of the burnt-offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts, and I s delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats.

12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath ' required this at your

hand to tread my courts ?

13 Bring no more " vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new-moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, x I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new-moons, and your apointed feasts, my soul y hateth; they are a trouble unto me, I am 2 weary to bear

them.

15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will a hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers b 1 Tim. I will not hear; b your hands are full of

16 ¶ · Wash you, make you clean, put away the evil of your doings from before d 1 Peter mine eyes: d cease to do evil;

> 17 Learn to do well; seek e judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

> 18 Come now, and let us f reason together, saith the LORD. Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as a white as snow; though they be red like

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land;

crimson, they shall be as wool.

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword; for the a mouth of the Lord hath spoken

21 ¶ How is 1 the faithful city become

k an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy in wine mixed with water:

23 Thy a princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves; every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither 7.3. They image not the ratherless, herefelf of 2 Peter doth the cause of the widow come unto

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the

7 Your country is desolate, your ci- rael, r Ah, I will ease me of mine adver- CHRIST care m burnt with fire: your land saries, and avenge me of mine enemies cir. 760.

25 Ard 41 will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, p Lam. and take away all thy rtin.

26 And I will s restore thy judges as 11.8. at the first, and thy counsellors as at q Hosea the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, The 10.3. faithful city.

27 Zion shall be a redeemed with judgment, and her converts with * right - 60. 17, 18. eousness.

28 M And the destruction of the ya Rev. transgressors and of the sinners shall be 8.7 together, and they that forsake the * Rev. 19. 11. LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be 2 ashamed of the 22. 15. oaks which we have desired, and we z Rev. shall be confounded for the gardens that 9.21.

ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath a a chap. no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow. and the maker of it as a spark, and they b Rev. shall both burn together, and none c Rev. shall c quench them.

CHAP. II.

1 Isaiah prophesieth of Christ's kingdom. 6 Wickedness is the cause of God's forsaking his people.

THE word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jeru-

2 And it shall come to pass in the a a Jer last days, that the b mountain of the 23.20. Lord's house shall be established in 14. 1. the top of the mountains, and shall be c Daniel exalted above the hills; d and all na- 2.44. tions shall flow unto it

3 And many people shall go and say, e & Zech. Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will f teach us of his f Rev. ways, and we will walk in his paths: for 22.5 s out of Zion shall go forth the law, and 24. 47. the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

4 And he shall h judge among the h Mat. nations, and shall i rebuke many people; 28. 13. and they shall k beat their swords into 16. 8, 9 plow-shares, and their spears into pru- & Hosqa ning-hooks: nation shall not lift up 2. 18. sword against nation, neither shall they l learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let 1 Psalm us walk in the " light of the LORD.

6 Therefore thou hast a forsaken 19.20. and thy people the house of Jacob, be- 20. cause they be replenished from the east, 5. and are soothsayers like the Philistines, n Rom. and they o please themselves in the chil- 11. 20. dren of strangers.

7 Their land also is full of P silver and p Psalm gold, neither is there any end of their trea- Micah sures; their land is also full of horses, 3. 11. neither is there any end of their chariots. g Jer.

8 Their land also is full of 4 idols; r Rev. Rond of hosts, the mighty One of Is- they wership the I work of their own 9.20.

s chap.

27. 11.

Rev.

u Heb.

Rev.

18. 10.

740 8

Rev.

19.18.

≈2 Cor.

a Psalm

49. 7. Rev.

18, 17,

6 Rev.

78. 11. c chap.

13. 11. d Daniel

7. 14.

e Zech.

13. 7. f Luke

102. 13.

Haggai

21, 22.

a Lev.

25. 26.

Amos

5 Hosea

7. 7. : Amos

? Eccl.

† Heb.

nen if

I King;

Mich.

5. 13.

5. 15. and

10.4.

x Psalm

Before thands, that which their own fingers his neighbour: the f child shall behave Before CHRIST have made.

Before this neighbour: the f child shall behave Before this neighbour: the f child shall behave CHRIST have made.

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore s forgive them not.

10 Enter into the * rock, and hide thee in the dust, for a fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be x bowed down, and the Lorb alone shall be exalted in that day.

Mal. 4. 1. 12 For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is y proud y Psalms and lofty, and upon every one that is and 131.1. lifted up, and he shall be brought low:

13 And upon all the cedars of Lebanon that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,

14 And upon all the z high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up.

15 And upon every high tower, and

upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the 2 ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant b pictures.

17 And the coloftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the LORD d alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 And the e idols he shall utterly

abolish.

19 And they shall go into the f holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he arisg Psalms eth g to shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles, and to the bats;

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to h Psalm shake terribly the earth.

143.3. 22 h Cease ye from man, whose i Jer. 17.5. breath is in his nostrils; for wherein is 22 h Cease ye from man, whose i he to be accounted of.

CHAP. III.

1 The calamities coming upon Judah for sin. 10 The different states of the righteous and the wicked.

FOR, behold, the LORD, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem, and from Judah, the stay and the a staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 The mighty man and the man of war, the b judge and the prophet, and the prudent and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent

4 And I will give d children to be their princes, and † babes shall rule over them.

5 And the speeple shall be oppressed

himself proudly against the ancient, and cir. 760. the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall g take hold of his f chap. brother, of the house of his father, say. g John ing, Thou hast clothing, be thou our h 6.15. ruler, and let this ruin be under thy h Judges 11.4,5.

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing : make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Ju- i Micah dah is fallen; because their k tongue & chap. and their doings are against the LORD, 5. 19.

to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 The 1 shew of their countenance 1 Jer. doth witness against them, and they declare their sin m as Sodom, they hide m Gen. it not: woe unto their soul! for they "Gen. have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the n righteous, that it 2.7,8. shall be o well with him; for they shall o Ezek.

eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be P ill with him; for the reward of his p Psalm

hands shall be given him.

12 As for my people, children are their oppressors, and 9 women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee r cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and standeth to 'judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the " princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the * vineyard; the spoil of u chap. the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye y beat my 21. 33. people to pieces, and 2 grind the faces Rev. of the poor? saith the Lord Gop of 14.19

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched-forth † necks, and a throats, wanton eyes, walking and b mincing as 1 Peter 3, 5. they go, and making a tinkling with a Song their feet:

17 Therefore the LORD will smite with a c scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will d discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their cauls, and their e round tires like the moon,

19 The chains, and the bracelets, Rev.

and the mufflers, 20 The bonnets, and the ornaments 8. 21. of the legs, and the head-bands, and the tablets, and the ear-rings,

21 The rings, and f nose jewels,

22 The schangeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and 14 12 the crisping-pins.

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails.

24 And it shall come to pass that inevery one by another, and every one by || stead of sweet smell there shall be stink;

r Mark 6, 16, t Psalm

Jude, 14. 15. y chap. z Micah

+ Heb. 2 Peter 6 Mat. c Deut

28, 27, Rev.

CHAP. IV, V. Gou's judgments on covetousness:

Before and instead of a girdle a h rent; and instead of well-set hair i baldness; and cir. 760. instead of a stomacher a girding of h Prov. sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty. 23. 21. 25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, Micah

and thy mighty in the war.

26 And her k gates shall lament and mourn; and she, being I desolate, shall Jer. 14. 1. sit upon the ground.

CHAP. IV.

1 The distress of the times. 2 The succeeding blessings of Christ's kingdom.

AND in a that day seven women a chap. 3. 24. shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat bour own bread, and wear our 02 Thes. own apparel; only let us be called by thy name, to take away cour reproach.

2 d In that day shall the e branch of the LORD be f beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are

g escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called h holy, even every one that is i written among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When the LORD shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof, by the k spirit of judgment, and by the spirit

of burning.

5 And the Lord will create upon every dwelling-place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be 1 a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time from the heat, and m a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm, and from " rain.

CHAP. V.

1 God excuseth his severe judgments: 8 his judgments upon covetousness, 18 impiety, 20 and injustice.

NOW will I sing to my a well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his b vineyard. My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:

2 And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: and he clooked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth d wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, e judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard f that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that is should bring forth grapes, brought a forth wild grapes?

5 And now, go to; I will tell you their o what I will do to my vineyard: I will sight!

g take a way the hedge thereof, and it Before shall be eaten up; and break down the cir. 760. wall thereof, and it shall de trodden

6 And I will lay it h waste: it shall 32. 39. not be i pruned nor digged; but there 16. shall come up briers and thorns: I will Amos also command the clouds that they rain 3. 6. no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the LORD of 58, hosts is the house of Israel, and the men 4. 14. of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppres- k Luke sion; for righteousness but behold k a cry. 18.

8 ¶ Woe unto them that I join house ! Micah to house, that lay field to field, till there 2. 2. be m no place, that they may be placed 2. 12. alone in the midst of the earth!

9 In mine ears, said the Lord of hosts, 11. 15. Of a truth many n houses shall be deso n chap. late, even great and fair without inhab- Amos

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall 6. 9. yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.

11 ¶ Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may o Eccl. follow strong drink; that continue un- 17 til night, till wine inflame them!

12 And the P harp and the viol, the 5. tabret and pipe, and wine, are in their 6. 6. feasts : but they 9 regard not the work 92 Kings of the Lord, neither consider the ope- Psalm ration of his hands.

13 ¶ Therefore my people r are gone Hosea into captivity, because they have s no r Rev. knowledge; and their honourable men 18. are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged her- 8. 7. Luke self, and opened her mouth without 19. 44. measure : and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth shall descend into it.

15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the 'eyes of the lofty Deut. shall be humbled.

16 But the Lord of hosts shall be 2.10.

a exalted in judgment, and God, that is a Psalm holy, shall be sanctified in righteousness. Rev. 19.

17 Then shall the x lambs feed after 1. 2, 3. their manner, and the waste places of 21.15. the y fat ones shall z strangers eat.

18 ¶ Woe unto them that a draw ini- 10. 16 quity with cords of vanity, and sin as it 2. 11. were with a b cart-rope :

19 That say, Let him d make speed, Micah and hasten his work, that we rnay see 2.1. it; and let the counsel of the holy One b Jer. of Israel e draw nigh and come, that c Psalm we may know it!

20 ¶ Woe unto them that call evil d Ezek. good, and good evil; that put idark e Jer. ness for light, and light for darkness; 17, 15 that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for 5. 10.

bit er 21 Woe unto them that are & wise in g Rom. their own eyes, and prudent in their own

m Ezek

h chap. i Rev.

d chap.

1. 25.

e Jer. 23. 5. f Eph. 5. 26.

g 2 Pet.

1. 16. k Lam.

1. 4.

& Luke

19. 44.

k 1 Pet. 4. 17.

Zec. 2. 5. m Deut. 22. 27. Ps. 84. 3. chap. 25. 4. Heb. 6. 18. n Mat. 7. 25.

a John 3, 29, b Jer.

c Mat. 21. 34. d Deut. 32. 6. chapter e 2 Sam. Micah

6. 3, 5. f Mat. and 24. 40, 41. 2 Chr. 36. 15,

h Hab.

2. 15.

i John

k Mosea

13.3.

n: Lev.

10. 31. n chap.

11. 12.

28 40 Psalm

72. 8.

5. 15.

Malachi

p Joel 2. 7, 8.

o Jer.

5. 16.

r Deut.

2. 7. s Psalm

t chap.

u Deut.

33. 28.

2 Sam.

Prov.

a 2 Kings

22.19.

c Psalm

104. 4.

e Rev.

4. 8. f Psalm

72. 19. g chap. 5. 25.

h Rev. 15. 8. i Hab.

28, 49,

Lain.

63. 3.

Jer.

o Deut.

22 Woe unto them that are h mighty CHRIST to drink wine, and men of strength to cir. 760. mingle strong drink; S

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore, as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their k root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust. Because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the holy One of Israel;

2 Kings 25 Therefore is the langer of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcasses were torn in the midst of the streets. 10 For all this his anger is not turned 26. 14. Hebrews away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 ¶ And he will lift up an a ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the oend of the earth : and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly.

27 None shall be P weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken.

28 Whose 4 arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a wirlwind.

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar tike young tions; yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall roar 32. 2. and against them like the roaring of the s sea: and if one look unto the land, behold darkness and sorrow; and the Ps. 72. 6. light is darkned in the "heavens there-

CHAP. VI.

1 Isaiah's vision of the Lord's glory : 8 he is sent to shew the obstinacy of the people unto their destruction. 13 A remnant shall be suved.

IN the year that king Uzziah a dibi Kings ed I saw also the Lord b sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the c seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he d 1 Kings covered his d face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did

> 3 And one cried unto another, and said, " Holy, holy, hely, is the Lord of hosts; the whole tearth is full of his glory.

4 And the s posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was hilled with smoke.

5 \ Then said I, We is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of

Il k unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst Before of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of

6 Then I flew one of the seraphims 3.2. unto me, having a live coal in his 103. 20. hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the maltar.

7 And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips, and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 ¶ Also I heard the " voice of the nJohn LORD, saying, Whom shall I send, and 12.41. who will go ofor us? Then said I, Here o Gen. am I; P send me.

9 And he said, 9 Go, and tell this 3. people, Hear ye indeed, but under 9 Mat. stand not; and see ye indeed, but per- r Mark ceive not.

10 s Make the heart of this people s chap. fat, and make their ears heavy, and 28.13. shut their eyes; t lest they see with 2.10.
their eyes, and hear with their ears, t Deut. and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, how long ? And he answered, Until the a cities be at Kings wasted without inhabitant, and the 24.9. houses without man, and the land be * utterly desolate:

12 And the Lord have removed men 3. 12 far away, and there be a great forsak - 36. 17. ing in the midst of the land.

13 ¶ But yet in it shall be a z tenth, z2 Kings and it shall return, and shall be eaten: 25.21. as a teil-tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them when they cast their a Mal. leaves, so the 2 holy seed shall be the 2.15. substance thereof.

CHAP. VII.

1 Ahaz comforted by Isaiah. 14 Christ promised. 17 Gou's judgments prophes:ed to come upon Judah.

AND it came to pass, in the days of a Ahaz, the son of Jotham, the son of a 2 Kings Uzziah king of Judah, that Rezin the 15.6. king of Syria, and Pekah, the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to b war against it, but could b Psalm onot prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of Da- c Psuli vid, saying, Syria is d confederate with d chap, Ephraim: and "his heart was moved, 10.2 and the heart of his people, as the e Mat. trees of the wood are noved with the 2. 3. wind.

3 Then said the Logo unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou and || Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of || Shear jashub thy son, at the end of That is the conduit of the upper pool, in the Theremhighway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and shall rebe i quiet : fear not, neither be faint-chapter hearted, for the two tails of these 10.21. smoking firebrands, for the fierce and 30, 15. ger of Rezin with Syria; and of the son g 2 King of Remaliah.

5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the 18, 16,

h Psalm

2. 2. and

Prov.

A Prov. 21. 30.

chapter

16. 10.

m chap.

02 Chr.

Mat.

1. 23.

God, John

1 Tim.

1 Peter

24 Heb.

4. 15. x Luke

2. 52.

1 Cor. 13. 11. y 2 Kings 15. 3.

19.

a Chap.

19. 9.

50. 26.

c chap.

Deut.

28, 57,

f Jer.

Jer.

With us

Ezra

. 16. 5.

Before CHRIST' 742.

vex it, and let us make a breach therein i for us, and set a king in the midse of it, even the son of Tabeai:

7 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall k not stand, neither shall it come to

8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; 12 Kings and within 1 threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken, that it be m not a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim is Sama-14. 15. n 2 Kings ria, and the head of Samaria is " Remaliah's son. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall o not be established.

10 9 Moreover, the Lord spake again

unto Ahaz, saying,

11 P Ask thee a sign of the Lorn thy p Judges God; a ask it either in the depth, or in q Mat. 5. 45. the height above.

12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, nei-

ther will I r tempt the Lord. r Mat.

12.38. 13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David, Is it a small thing for s Amos you to sweary men, but will ye weary 2. 13. my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign : Behold, 'a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call

| That is, his name | Immanuel.

15 Butter and honey shall " he eat, that he may * know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, they land that thou abhorrest shall be

forsaken of both her kings. 19 The Lord shall bring 2 upon

thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy a father's house, days that have not come, from the day that Ephraim dez 2 Chr. parted from Judah; even the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall hiss for the b 2 Kings b fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assvria.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and 2. 18, 19. in the holes of the rocks, and upon all

thorns, and upon all bushes. 20 In the same day shall the LORD d2 Kings shave with a razor that is d hired,

namely, by them beyond the river, by the king of As-yria, the head and the e Gen. hair of the e feet: and it shall also con-49. 10. sume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall neurish a fyoung cow and two sheep:

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give g chap, that he snan ear cause 6, 11, 12, and honey shall every one eat that is

23 And it shall come to pass in that

son of Remaliah, have taken evil coun-sel against thee, saying,

day, that every place shall be, where Before there were hat housand vines at a thou-742. 6 Let us go up against Judah, and sand silverlings, it shall even be for briers and thorns.

24 With k arrows and with bows shall 5. men come thither; because all the land 23. 29, hall become briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be digged 26. 22. with the mattock || there shall not come 22, 13 hither the fear of briers and thorns: | Or but it shall be for the sending forth of noneshall oxen, and for the treading forth of come this oxen, and for the treading of lesser ther for

CHAP. VIII.

1 A prophecy against Syria and Israel. 9 God's purposes irresistible. 11 Comfort to them that fear God, &c.

MOREOVER, the Lord said unto me, Take thee a great a roll, and write a chap. in it with a man's pen concerning b Ma- 30. 8 her-shalal-hash-baz. 2 And I took unto me faithful e wit- c 2 Cor.

nesses to record, d Uriah the priest, and 13. Zechariah, the son of Jeberechiah.

3 And I e went unto the prophetess; 2 Tim. and she conceived and bare a son; then 4.10. said the Lond to me, Call his name 18.6. Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

4 For before the child shall have f chap. knowledge to cry, My father and my 7.16. mother, the griches of Damascus, and g 2 Kings the spoil of Samaria, shall be taken 15.29. away before the king of Assyria.

5 The Lord spake also unto me

again, saying,

o Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of h Shiloah that go softly, h John and i rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's 9.7

7 Now therefore, behald, the LORD bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, k s rong and many, even the & Deut. the river, * 8 rong and many, the and 28. 47. 1 king of Assyria, and all his glory; and 28. 47. he shall come up over all his channels, 10, 13 and go over all his banks.

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over; he shall reach even to the mneck; and the m2Kings stretching out of his wings shall fill the 18.17. brealth of thy land, O Immanuel.

9 ¶ n Associate yourselves, O ye peo- n Joel ple, and he shall be ob oken in pieces; 3.9, 12. and give ear, all ye of far countries: 16.13.and gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken 19. in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall 2.9, be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come P to nought : speak the word, and it shall not stand: for 9 God is with 5.12

11 TFor the Lord spake thus to me Romans with a strong hand, and rinstructed me, 8. 31. that I should s not walk in the way of 10.23 this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all 7. them to whom this people shall say, A 16. confederacy; neither " fear ye their fear, "1 Peter nor be afraid.

13 * Sanctify the Lorp of hosts him- 20. 1

i chap.

y Ezek. 11. 16. t chap.

a Rom.

& Mat.

c John

d Dan.

e Acts

11. 26.

2. 13. i John

4. 13. 12 Pet.

28. 8.

a chap.

15. 29.

c Lev.

17. 5.

d Mat.

4. 16.

c Eph.

5. 14. f chap.

g chap 35, 10.

11.22.

10. 5.

I Rev.

S. 11.

16. 6. m 2 Thes.

Ezekiel

. 11. L Luke

8. 22.

54. 8. g Hab. 2. 3. h Heb.

chap.

6. 45.

CHRIST him be your dread. self; and let him be your fear, and let ;

14 And he shall be for ya sanctuary; but for a z stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offence, to both the houses of Israel; for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And a many among them shall b stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 c Bind up the testimony, d seal the

law among my e disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the LORD that f hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will slook for him.

18 Behold, h I, and the children whom the LORD i hath given me, are for k signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

17. 6. k 1 Cor., 19 ¶ And when they shall 1 say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep and that mutter; should not a people seek unto their God? m for the living to the 417 1 Sam. dead?

20 To the " law and to the testimony: n Luke o Gal.

if they speak not o according to this word, it is because there is no light in 21 And they shall P pass through it

p 2 Kings 25, 6, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that, when they shall be hungry, they shall a fret themselves, and q Rev. 16. 10. curse their king and their God, and r Zeph. look upward. s 2 Chr.

22 And they shall s look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

CHAP. IX.

1 What joy shall be by the birth and kingdone of Christ. 8 The judgments upon Israel for pride, 13 hypocrisy, &c.

NEVERTHELESS the a dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, b 2 Kings when at the first he b lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterward edid more 26. 24. 2 Kings grievously afflict her by the way of the sea beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the na-

> 2 The d people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death upon them bath the elight shined.

3 Thou hast f multiplied the nation, and not gincreased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they h divide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the istaff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the

day of k Midian. k Judges

5 For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and I garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with in hurning and fuel of fire

6 For unto "us a child is born, ant us a son is o given, and the Powernmen, CHRIST s all be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called Wongerful, Counsellor, n Mat. The a mighty God, The everlasting Fa- 1.21. ther, The Prince of peace.

7 Of the increase of his government p Mat. and peace there shall be ino end, upon 28. 18 the throne of David, and upon his king- 2 13. dom, to order it, and to establish it with r Daniel judgment and with justice, from hence- 2. 44. forth even for ever. The zeal of the schap. LORD of hosts will perform this.

8 The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath tlighted upon Istael.

9 And all the people " shall know, even 1. 5 Ephraim, and the inhabitant of Sama. 26.11. ria, that * say in the pride and stoutness * Mal. of heart,

10 The y bricks are fallen down, but y 2 Kings 2 we will build with hewn stones; the a 15. 29. sycamores are cut down, but we will 2 Psalm change them into cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall set up 18.7. the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together;

12 The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. b For all this his b Jer. anger is not turned away, but his hand 4.8. is stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the Lord of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD will cut off 7.7. from Israel d head and tail, branch and

rush, in cone day.

19. 18.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is c Rev.

the head: and the prophet f that teach- f 2 Peter eth lies, he is the g tail. 16 For the leaders of this people g Mal.

cause them to err; and they that are led of them are h destroyed.

them are h destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lond shall have i 2. 14.
iov in their young men neither shall i Ps. 147. no joy in their young men, neither shall f Ps. 1 have mercy on their k fatherless and wi- k Ezek. dows: for every one is an hypocrite 9.5, 6. and an evil-doer, and every mouth 1 Job speaketh folly. For all this his anger Micah is not turned away, but his hand is 7. 2, 6. stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness in burneth as the m chap. fire; it shall devour the briers and 24.6. Malachi thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets 4. 1. of the forest; and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the Lord of hosts is the land darkened, and the n Jer. people shall be as the fuel of the fire : Micak no man shall a spare his brother.

20 And he shall snatch on the right Rom. hand, and be hungry; and he so ill eat Gal. on the left hand, and they shall not be 5.17. o satisfied: they shall eat every man P 26. 26. the flesh of his own arm:

21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, 49. Manasseh: and they together small be 19.9. against Judah. 5 For all this his auger Lam. is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

d Rev.

CHAP. X. A remnant of Israel shall be savec

Beiore CHI. (ST cir. 713. 1

a John

9. 22.

Rev.

6. 8, 9.

c Luke

d Hosea

21. 47.

9. 11. Luke

19. 44.

1. 10.

e Luke

19. 12.

f John

6. 68. Or, But for

me,

Lam.

3. 2. **g** 2 Kings 18. 14.

4 chap.

i chap.

9. 17. k Jer.

34. 22.

CHAP. X.

1 The woe of tyrants. 5 Assyria, the rod of hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken. 20 A re nnant shall be saved.

WOE unto them that decree a uneighteo. a decrees. and b that write grievousness which they have prescrib-

3. 16. gr.
b Esther ed;

3. 12, 15. Daniel 2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their o prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in the d day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come e from far i to whom i will ye 2 Thess. flee for help? and where will ye leave

your glory?

4 | Without me they shall a bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fail under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still

5 ¶ O Assyrian, the h rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine

indignation.

6 I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I k give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

I chap. 45. 4.

7 Howbeit 1 he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few

m 2Kings

8 For m he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 Is not Calno as Carchemish? is not Hamath as Arpad? is not Samaria as Damascus ? 10 As my hand hath n found the

n Job 31. 25.

0 2 Sam.

1 Peter

p Jer.

1 Peter

q Jer.

40. 18. Rev.

19. 20

s Hab.

t Hosea

5. 10. Acts

17. 26.

u chap.

x chap.

10. 13. Jer. 51. 20.

Rev.

28. 7.

16. 2.

r Daniel

kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem, and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, oso do to Jeru-

salem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that, when the Lord hath pperformed his whole work upon mount Zion, and on Jerusalem, I will q punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my s wisdom; for I am prodent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant

14 And my hand hath found, as a " nest, the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall the axe * boast itself against him that he weth there with? or shall the

saw magnify itself against him that Before shaketh it? as if the rod should shake cir. 713. itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it y Psalm were y no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the 2, 22 Lord of hosts, send among his z fat Ezek. ones a leanness; and under his glory he 28.9. shall kindle a burning like the burning 32. 15.

17 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his holy One for a flame; and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his b briers c in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his chapter forest, and of his d fruitful field, both 9.1 soul and body: and they shall be as carbess. when a standard-bearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the c trees of his 19. 23. forest shall be few, that a child may 19, 18.

write them.

20 f And it shall come to pass in that day, that the fremnant of Israel, and f Rev. such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again a stay upon a Hosea him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Lord, the holy One of Israel, in trutin.

21 The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto h the mighty h chap.

22 For though thy people Israel be 12.2. as the i sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow k with righte. k Psalm ousness.

23 For the Lord Gon of hosts shall 9. make a 1 consumption, even m determined, in the midst of all the land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord 5. 5. and God of hosts, O my people that dwell- 28, 22. est in Zion, be not afraid of the Assy. n chap. rian; he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet a o very little while, and ochap. the indignation shall p cease, and mine 54.7

anger, 9 in their destruction.

26 And the Lord of hosts shall stir g Esther up a scourge for him, according to the '. 10. slaughter s of Midian at the rock of O- 19. 35. reb: and as his rod was upon the sea, so Rev shall he lift it up t after the manner of s Judges Egypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his u burden shall be taken u Rev. away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of x the anoisting.

28 ¶ He is come to Aiath, he is pass- chapter ed to Migron; at Michmash he hath

laid up his carriages :

29 They are gone over the passage; Acts they have taken up their lodging at 4.27. Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeah of Saul 2, 20.

30 y Lift up thy voice, O daughter of 17. 14. Gallim; cause it to be heard unto Laish, 13.6. O poor Anathoth.

31 Madmenah is removed; the inha-

Psalm 106. 15. b 2 Sam.

d 2 Kings e Rev

Daniel i Rom.

Daniel m chap

p chap.

x 2 Sam. Daniel

cir. 713.

S = Jer.

a chap.

& Amos

c Joel 3, 11.

a Jer. 23. 5.

Mat.

2. 23.

3, 16,

John

3. 34.

c Mat.

9. 4. John

2. 24.

e John

h Psalm

i Acts

3. 19.

Rom.

8. 20.

Rev. 22. 3.

k chap.

Hosea

I Rev.

an Roin. 15, 12

2. 18.

18. 1.

Rev.

66. 1.

o Jer.

16.14.

5. 5. n chap.

2. 4. and

16. 8. f Mal.

b Mat.

Before bitants of Gebin z gather themselves to | Hamath, and from the islands of the Before CHRIST flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall a shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of 37, 22, 34. Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

33 Behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the b high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a emighty one.

CHAP. XI.

1 The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse. 10 The restoration of Israel, &c.

AND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a a Branch shall grow out of his roots.

2 And the Spirit of the LORD shall b rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of c quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 But with righteousness shall he d Psalm judge d the poor, and e reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall f smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with g the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. 22 Thess.

5 And h righteousness shall be the Rev. 2. 16. and girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 The i wolf also shall dwell with the 45, 4, 5. and 72.12. lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf, and the young lion, and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weane child shall put his hand on the cocka-

9 They shall knot hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the ! knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶ And in that day there shall be a m root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek : and his " rest shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the o second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be ones, I have also called my emighty f Rev. left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from

12 And he shall r set up an ensign for the quations, and shall assemble the John outcasts of Israel, and gather together the 'dispersed of Judah from the four 13, 45. corners of the earth.

13 The senvy also of Ephraim shall James depart, and the adversaries of Iudah shall be cut off: Ephraim tshall not envv Judah, and Judah shall "not vex E. phraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward " the west; they shall spoil them of the yeast together: they shall lay their hand upon 16. 12. Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall z obey them.

15 And the Lord shall utterly destroy the a tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand b over the river, and shall 16.12. smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dry-shod.

16 And there shall be an chighway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, like as it was d chap. to Israel in the day that he came up out 51.10. and of the land of d Egypt.

CHAP. XII.

A thanksgiving for the mercies of God.

AND in a that day b thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though b Psalm thou wast angry with me, thine anger is Rev turned away, and thou comfortedst 19.

2 Behold, God d is my salvation; I d Luke will trust, and not be afraid: for the 2. 30. will trust, and not be afraid: for the 2.30.

LORD GEHOVAH is my strength and e Psalm
83. 18. my song; he also is become my salva-

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw f John water out of the f wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ve say, Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare g his doings among the people, make 145. 4, 5. mention that h his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the LORD; for he hath 2.9. done i excellent things : this is known 19. 2. in all the earth.

6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant k Psalm of Zion: for k great is the holy One of 71. 22. Israel in the midst of thee.

CHAP. XIII.

1 God mustereth the armies of his wrath: 6 he threateneth to destroy Babylon: 19 the desal ition thereof.

THE a burden of Babylon, which 9. 25. Isaiah, the son of Amoz, did see.

2 Lift ye up a b banner upon the high 50.2. mountain, exalt the voice unto them, 10. shake the hand, that they may go into d Rev. the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my d sanctified 3, 11. ones for mine f anger, even them that rejoice in g my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the 5,6.

cir. 713. 7. 35

Eph. t Ezek. u Psalm x Mat.

≈ chap.

g Psalm h Phil.

712. a 2 Kings g Psalm

Refore CHRIST cir. 712. ~ h Jer. 50. 41. i Rev. k Luke / Rev. m Rev. 18. 10. n Jer.

o Psalm

48, 6,

p Rev.

19. 20.

q Mal.

7 Psalm

2. 17.

x Psalm

137. 9.

verses

16, 17, y verses 19, 20.

Rev. 16. 21.

a Rev.

b Jer.

50.16.

c Rev.

18. 4. d Rev.

e Psalm

15. 20.

& Jer.

50. 15.

James 2, 13,

i Gen.

19. 25.

Rev.

tumultuous noise of the h kingdoms of nations gathered together; the Lord of hosts i mustereth the host of the battle.

5 They come from a k far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the 1 weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ¶ in Howl ye, for the n day of the LORD is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid; pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a o woman that travaileth; they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as P flames.

9 Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, 9 cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate; and he snall destroy the sinners thereof rout

104. 35. 5 Luke

10 For the stars of heaven, and the constellations thereof, shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

s Row. 11 And I will purpose the restriction 14. 16, 19. their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of u chap. the proud " to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

> 12 I will make a x man y more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will z shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of a Haggai hosts, and in the day of his a fierce anger.

'14 And it shall be as the b chased roe, 14. 10, 11. and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own peo-

ple, and flee every one into his own land. 15 Every one that is c found shall be thrust through; and every one that is d 26. 13, 16. joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

f Daniel 17 Behold, I will stir up the f Medes 5. 25. g 1 Sam.

against them, which shall not regard s silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have h no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

20 It shall never be k inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation; neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there, neither shall the shep herds make their fold there:

21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full

mountains, like as of a great people; a || of doleful creatures; and owls shall Before dwell there, and satyrs shall dance cir, 712. there.

> And the m wild beasts of the I Lev. islands shall cry in their desolate houses, 27.7. chapter and dragons in their pleasant palaces; 34.14. and her a time is near to come, and her Rev. o days shall not be prolonged. 51. 59. n Psalm 102. 13. Daniel 7. 25. Hab. 2. 3. o Rev.

CHAP. XIV.

1 God's merciful restoration of Israel. 3 Israel's triumph over Babylon.

FOR the LORD will have a mercy a Psalm on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and 102. 13. set them in their own land: and the b b chap. set them in their own fand. and the strangers shall be joined with them, and 60. 5. they shall cleave to the house of Jacob. 2, 12, 17.

2 And the people shall take them and c bring them to their place; and the c chap. house of Israel shall possess them in the 60. 9. land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and

3 ¶ And it shall come to pass, in the 94. 14. day that the Lord shall give thee erest 60. 14. from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and Rev. from the f hard bondage wherein thou 9.11. wast made to serve,

4 That thou shalt take up this proverb Heb. against the king of Babylon, and say, 4.9. How hath the oppressor ceased! the 8 13. 17. golden city ceased!

5 The Lord hath broken the h staff h Psalm of the wicked, and the sceptre of the 125. 3. rulers.

6 He who i smote the people in wrath i Jer. 50. with a continual stroke, he that k ruled 33, 34. the natious in anger, is persecuted, and 17 none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at † rest, and is $^{17.17}_{IJer.}$ quiet : they break forth minto singing.

8 Yea, the " fir-trees rejoice at thee, m Rev. and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since 18, 20, and 19, 1, 2. thou art laid down, no feller is come up n Ps. 148. against us.

9 Hell from beneath is moved for 8.22. thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the

10 All they shall speak, and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become o like unto us?

11 Thy P pomp is brought down to 82.6. the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the 17.4. and form is spread under thee, and the 18.7. worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou 9 cut down to the ground which q Ps. 93 didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, r2 Thes. I will rascend into heaven, I will exalt 2. my throne above the stars of God; I s Rev. will sit also upon the mount of the con- 1.20. gregation, in the sides of the north.

they shall d rule over their oppressors. d Psalm

o Psaim

2. 4. x Rev.

19. 20.

52. 7.

≈ Rev.

a chap.

& Jer.

50. 33.

6. 30.

f Job

18. 19. Psalm 37. 28.

g Exod., 20. 5.

Daniel

Mat.

23. 25.

Deut.

25, 19.

Prov.

70. 7.

Jer. 51. 63.

i Job 78. 19.

& Zeph.

74. 10.

m Psalm

18, 42,

n Mal.

e chap.

20. 6.

p Jer.

r 2 Chr.

· chap.

28. 18, 27.

4. 6.

5. 22. 23.

CHRIST the clouds: I will be " like the most cir. 712. S 22 Thes.

15 Yet thou shalt be brought x down

to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, sayy Psalm ing, y Is this the man that made the 2 earth to tremble, that did shake king-

17 That made the world as a * wil-13. 19, 20. derness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that b opened not the house of his prisoners?

> 18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his

own house.

r Psalm 19 But thou art cast out of thy grave 97. 2. like an d abominable branch, and as the 19. 17,18. raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to e Jer. the stones of the pit; as a carcass trod-22. 19. Daniel den under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the fseed of evil doers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the g iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities. 22 For I will rise up against them,

saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the h name, and remnant, and i son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the k bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the | besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 The LORD of hosts hath sworn, 2. 14. 24 | The Lord of hosts fath sworn, 1 Kings saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand;

25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains m tread him under foot: then shall his chapters 25, 10, yoke depart from off them, and his and 63, 6, burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the " whole earth; and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the Lord of hosts hath opurposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the ryear that king 9 Ahaz died was this burden.

47. 1. q 2 Kings 16. 20. 29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the road of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's s 2 Kings root shall come forth a s cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the first-born of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety; and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art dissolved: for there casts; bewray not him that wander-13, 2, 8. Shall come from the north a u smoke, eth. 25.7

14 I will ascend above the heights of and none shall be alone in his appointed Before CHRIST times.

32 What shall one then answer the * messengers of the nation? That the x 2 Kings LORD hath y founded Zion, and the poor 20. 12. of his people shall trust in it.

y Psalin 102. 13, 16. chapter 37. 32. Mat. 16. 18.

CHAP. XV.

The lamentable state of Moab.

THE burden of a Moab. Because in the b night Ar of Moah is laid waste, a Ezek. and brought to silence: because in the b Daniel night Kir of Moab is laid waste, and 5.30. brought to silence :

2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their cheads shall be bald- c chap. ness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets shall they gird them- 48.37. selves with sackcloth: on the d tops of and 7.29. their houses, and in their streets, every 7. 18. one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And Hesisbon shall cry, and E. 22.1 lealeh; their voice shall be heard even 1, 3 unto Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; e his life e Gen. shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall fery out for Moab; f chap. his fugitives shall flee unto Zoar, an a 16. 9 heifer of three years old: for by the Jer. mounting up of Luhith with weeping 48.31. shall they go it up, for in the way of Ho. g1 Sam. ronaim they shall raise up a cry of des- Jer. truction.

6 For the h waters of Nimrim shall h Num. be desolate: for the hay is withered a- 32. 31. way, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the i willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the 23. 49. borders of Moab: the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall be 2.22. full of k blood; for I will bring more up- 17. 49. on Dimon; lions upon him that 1 escap- chapter eth of Moab, and upon the remnant of 10.20.
the land.

48. 44.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience unto the throne of David, 6 and threatened for his pride.

SEND ye the a lamb to the b ruler 60.6. Rev. of the land from Sela to the wilderness, 21. unto the mount of the daughter of Zion. b Psalm

2 For it shall be, that as a c wandering Rev bird cast out of the nest, so the daugh- 11. ters of Moab shall be at the fords of Ar- c2 Kings

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; 2.3. make thy shadow as the night in the 25 midst of the noon-day; hide the dout- Heb.

cir. 712.

Jer. Ezekiel d chap.

2 Kings

a chap d Joshua

e 1 Sam.

741. f 1 Cor. Rev.

h chap.

i Rev.

3. 8, 9.

m chap.

24.7.

n Jer. 48.5.

o chap.

24. 8. Jer.

p chap.

ters 15.

5. and

Hosea

Matthew

q Num.

19, 37,

18. 26.

\$2 Kings

chapter

u Deut. 15. 18.

chapter 21. 16.

11. 5.

the oppressors are consumed out of the Hebrews land. 5 And in mercy shall the throne be established; and he shall g sit upon it g Daniel in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking h judgment, and Micah

hasting righteousness. 6 ¶ We have heard of the pride of Moab (he is i very proud) even of his 17. 4. and 18. 7. k Esther haughtiness, and his pride, and his

4 Let mine outcasts f dwell with thee,

Moab: be thou a covert to them from

the face of the spoiler: for the extor-

tioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth,

wrath; but his klies shall not be so. 7 Therefore shall Moab howl for 12 Kings Moab, every one shall howl: for the 1 foundations of Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn; surely they are stricken.

8 For the fields of Heshbon m languish, and the vine of Sibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof; they are come even unto Jazer, they wandered through the wilderness; her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea:

9 Therefore I will a bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh; for the shouting for thy summer-fruits, and for thy harvest, is fallen.

10 And ogladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses: I have made their vintageshouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an P harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-haresh.

12 ¶ And it shall q come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his 21. 29. high place; r 2 Kings sanctuary r to pray; but he shall s not

s 1 Kings 13 This is the word that the Lord Ps. 115. 3. hath spoken concerning Meab since that

Proverbs time.

14 But now the Lord hath spoken, saying, v Within three years, as the years of an "hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Syria and Israel threatened. 6 A remnant shall forsake idolatry; 9 the rest shall be plagued for impiety.

741. a Jer. THE burden of a Damascus. 49. 23. hold, b Damascus is taken by being a city, and it shall be a ruinous as a city, and it shall be a ruinous

2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken; they shall be for flocks which shall lie and 17. 9. down, and none shall a make them a-

3 The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Da- CHRIST mascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be d as the glory of the children d chap. of Israel, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to and 16, 1, ss, that the closure? pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made e thin, and the fatness of his flesh e chap. shall wax lean.

5 And it shall be as when the harvest- 32, 15, man s gathereth the corn, and respeth Amos the ears with his arm; and it shall be as 4. 1. he that gathereth ears in the valley of 14. 15. Rephaim.

6 ¶ Yet h gleaning grapes shall be i h chap. left in it, as the shaking of an olive-tree, 6.13 two or three berries in the top of the i2 Kings uppermost bough, four or five in the out- 17. 24. most fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man k look to k chap. his Maker, and his eyes shall have res- 10. 20, 21, and pect to the holy One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the 1 altars, Micah the work of his hands, neither shall res- 7.7. pect that which his m fingers have made, 3. 23. either the groves or the images.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities m Psalm be as a forsaken bough, and an upper- 119.8. most branch, which they " left, because " chap. of the children of Israel: and there shall 7. 16. be desolation.

10 Because thou hast o forgotten the o Psalm God of thy P salvation, and hast not been 106.21. mindful of the Rock of thy strength, 68. 19. therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish; but the 9 harvest shall be a heap in the day of q Lev.

grief and of desperate sorrow. 12 ¶ Woe to the multitude of many 1. 10, 11. people, which make a r noise like the r Psalm noise of the seas; and to the rushing of 93. 3. nations, that make a rushing like the 6.23. rushing of mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters : but God shall s rebuke them, and they shall flee far s Psalm off, and shall be chased as the chaff of 9.5. the mountains before the wind, and like 2. 35 a " rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And, behold, at * evening-tide x chap. trouble; and before the y morning he is 37. 1 not. This is the 2 portion of them that y 2 Kings spoil us, and the lot of them that rob z Job us.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 God, in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopians: 7 an access thereby will be mude to the church.

WOE to the a land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers 20,3 of Ethiopia:

sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon 30.9.

a chap.

2 That sendeth b ambassadors by the 30.5. the waters, saying, Go ye swift mes-

4, 7. c 2 Kings

714. c Deut. 28, 49, d Gen. 10. 8, 9. e chap. Daniel 9.12. 9.12. 13, 14. f Micah 6. 9. g Psalm 72. 6.

4. 6.

18.2.

k Rev.

10.18.

Acts

12. 23.

15. 16.

72. 10.

1, 11,

Malachi

a Deut.

11. 10.

Psalm

68. 34. b chap.

13. 7.

c Judges

1 Sam.

14. lo,

20. 2 Chr.

20. 23.

d Job

13.

21, 30,

e Exod.

fchap.

46, 26,

29. 19.

Amos

9. 1, 2. i Deut.

l Psalm

719, 119,

Before sengers, to a nation scattered and peel-CHRIST ed, to a people cterrible from their d beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!

> 3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, essee ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, f hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take 8 my rest, and I will consider in my dwelling-place like a clear h heat Song 2.7. upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the i Ezekiel bud is perfect, and the i sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning-hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the k fowls of the mountains, and to the 1 beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts Mal. 4. 3. of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 In that time shall the m present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a n people scattered and peeled, and from n Psalm a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The confusion of Egypt: 11 the foolishness of her princes, &c.

THE burden of Egypt. Behold, the LORD a rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt; and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the b heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians cagainst the Egyptians; and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the d counsel thereof: and they shall e seek to the idols, and to the charmers, Proverbs and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

8. 19. and 4 And the Egyptians will I give over 9.11. 4 And the Egyptians will 1 give chapters into the hand of a feruel lord; and a 16.12 and fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts.

5 And the 8 waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and

Ezekiel 6 And they shall turn the rivers far 29. 3. and away, and the brooks of h defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds h Ezek.

and flags shall wither.

7 The paper-reeds by the brooks, by the i mouth of the brooks, and every 11. 10, 11. thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

8 The kfishers also shall mourn, and Before all they that cast angle into the brooks CHRIST shall lament, and they that I spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover, they that work in fine 18. 17. flax, and they that weave net-works, 5, 1.

shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds for m fish.

11 ¶ Surely the princes of Zoan are 1 18. fools, the counsel of the wise counsel- n Rom. lors of Pharaoh is become o brutish: P 02 Peter how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am the son 2. 12. of the wise, the son of ancient kings? 12 9 Where are they? where are thy q 1 Cor.

wise men? and let them tell thee now, 1.20. and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are the stay of the tribes there-

14 The Lord hath mingled a r per- +1 Kings verse spirit in the midst thereof: and 22. 22. they have caused Egypt to s err in eve-chapter ry work thereof, as t a drunken man s 2 Thes. staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work t Rev. 17, 2. for Egypt, which the " head or tail, " chap.

branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like unto * women; and it shall be afraid and x Jer. fear, because of the y shaking of the 50.30 hand of the LORD of hosts, which he 28.1 shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a 11.15. and z terror unto Egypt; every one that z chap. maketh mention thereof shall be afraid 36. 1. in himself; because of the counsel of the Lord of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and a swear to the Lord of a Psalm hosts: one shall be called, The city of 119. 106. destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an bal- b Heb. tar to the LORD in the midst of the to. c. John land of Egypt, and a pillar at the bor- c. John land of Egypt, and a pillar at the bor- 1. Tim.

20 And it shall be for a sign and for 2.8. a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the 12.1 land of Egypt: for they shall e cry unto 1 Peter the Lord because of the oppressors, 2.5. and he shall send them a fsaviour, and 8. 15. a 8 great one, and he shall deliver them. f Titus

21 And the Lorp shall be h known to gi Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know 6. the LORD in that day, and shall do ih Psalm acrifice and oblation; yea, they shall Gal. yow a vow unto the Lord and perform 4. 8.

22 And the Lord shall asmite Egypt; & Heb. he shall smite and heal it: and they 12, 11. shall 1 return even to the Lord, and he I chap. shall be entreated of them, and shall 10. 20. heal them.

23 ¶ In that day shall there be an in 11, 16.

chapters

s chap.

n Eph.

o Hosea

p Eph. 2. 10.

q Rom. 11. 29.

Before highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria; and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a n blessing in the midst of the land;

25 Whom the Lord of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt o my people, and Assyria the P work of my hands, and Israel mine q inheritance.

CHAP. XX.

A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

a 2 Kings 18. 8.

&2 Cor.

12. 20.

Phil.

3. 19.

Rev. 11. 3. c Mat.

16. 24. Phil.

d chap.

Jer. 28.

10. 11.

2 Cor.

e 2 Sam.

chapter

Micah

g chap. 30. 5.

a Jer.

51. 28.

b Hab.

c chap.

Mat.

d Hab.

e chap.

f Deut. 28. 68.

g Jer. 51. 12.

h Rev.

19, 17,

3. 15.

13. 8.

1. 11.

3. 20.

8, 18,

IN the year that a Tartan came unto Ashdod (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the LORD by Isaiah, the son of Amoz, saying, Go, and loose the b sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he e did so, walking naked and barefoot.

3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years for a d sign and wonder upon Egypt, and upon Ethiopia;

4 So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be fafraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their g expectation, and

of Egypt their glory.

f 2 Kings 6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

CHAP. XXI.

1 The prophet in vision seeth the fall of Babylon: 11 he giveth warning to Edom. 13 Arabia's calamity.

THE burden of the a desert of the 50.42. and sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass through, so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A grievous vision is declared unto me; The b treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler c spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media: all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my d loins filled with pain; pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a e woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: the f night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 g Prepare the table, watch in the watch-tower, h eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the LORD said unto me, Go, set"i a watchman, let him declare k what he seeth

7 And he saw a chariot with a cou Before christ ple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and cir, 714. a chariot of camels; and he hearkened m diligently with much heed.

8 And he cried, A lion: My lord, 3.7. I stand o continually upon the P watch 28.20. tower in the day-time, and I am set in 1 Cor.

my ward whole nights;

Neh. 9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot 2.3 of men, with a couple of horseme: . m Habs And he answered and said, a Babylon is n Rev. fallen, is fallen; and all the graven 5.5. images of her gods he hath broken unto 62. 2. the ground.

the ground.

10 O my s threshing, and the corn of 2.1.
my floor: that which I have heard of q. Rev. the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, r Rev.

have I declared unto you.

11 The burden of Dumah. He 41. 15. calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, thchap. what of the night? watchman, what of 5. 19. the night?

12 The watchman said, The morn-uchap ing cometh, and also the a night: if ye 17. 14.

willinguire, yinquire ye: zreturn, zcome. 50. 27.

13 ¶ The burden upon Arabia. In the x Psalm 91. 5. forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye Micah travelling companies of Dedanim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Te 14.7 ma brought water to him that was thirs- Zeph. ty, they prevented with their bread him 1.6. that fled.

15 For they b fled from the swords, a chap. from the drawn sword, and from the bent 55.6. bow, and from the grievousness of war. 31. 8.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a c year, according to the c chap. years of an hireling, and all the glory 16.14. of Kedar shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of chapter archers, the mighty men of the children 60.7. of d Kedar, shall be diminished: for e Psalm the LORD God of Israel hath spoken it. 107. 39.

CHAP. XXII.

1 The invasion of Fewry lamented: 8 their human wisdom reproved.

THE burden of the a valley of b vi. 712.° on. What alleth thee now, that thou a Psalm 125. 1. art wholly gone up to the house-tops? b Ps. 147,

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumul- Rom. tuous city, a cjoyous city: thy slain men 9, 3, 4, are not slain with the sword, nor dead c Amos

3 All thy d rulers are fled together, d 2 Chr. they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are e bound together, e 2 Kings

which have fled from far. 4 Therefore, said I, Look away from me; I will f weep bitterly, labour not to J Jer. comfort me; because of the spoiling of 9. 1. the daughter of my people.

5 For it is a day of trouble, and of 2 Cor. treading down, and of perplexity 8 by g Lam. the Lord God of hosts in the valley of 1.5 and vision, h breaking down the walls, and h2 Kings of crying to the mountains.

6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir i schap,

uncovered the shield.

CHRIST cir. 715.

m Neh.

n Prov.

chapter

Malachi

o Joel

James

3. 14. Ezekiel

24. 13.

10, 18,

3. 16.

7 And it shall come to pass, that thy !! choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that *1 Kings day to the armour of the house of the k

forest. 1 2 Chr. 32. 5.

9 Ye have seen also the 1 breaches of the city of David, that they are many; and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool:

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the mold pool: but ye have not looked unto the n maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord Gop of hosts call to o weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to gird-

ing with sackcloth:

13 And, behold, P joy and gladness, p 2 Kings slaying oxen, and killing sheep, 4 eating flesh and drinking wine : let us eat and chapter 5. 11, 12. drink, for to-morrow we shall die. q 1 Cor.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears and 15.32. by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord God of hosts. r 1 Sam.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, s 2 Kings even unto s Shebna, which is tover the

18.37. and house, and say,

10.2. 16 What hast thou here, that thou hast hewed 4.6. hast thou here, that thou hast hewed heweth him out a sepulchre on high, 2 2 Sam. and that a graveth an habitation for

18. 17, 18. himself in a rock? Psalm

17 Behold, the LORD will carry thee 49. 11. away with a mighty captivity, and will

x Esther surely x cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the y shame y Psalm of thy lord's house.

12. 8. Prov. 19 And I will drive thee from thy 28. 12, 28, and 29. 2. station, and from thy state shall he z z Psalm

pull thee down. 52.7.

b Psalm

c chap.

d chap.

e Rev.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that a 2 Kings day, that I will call my servant a Elia-18. 18.

kim, the son of Hilkiah:

21 And I will b clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy d government into his hand, and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the e key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder: so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as a fnail in f Ezra 9. 8. Rev. a sure place; and he shall be for a s glorious throne to his father's house

h the glory of his father's house, the the glory of his father's house, the Before offspring and the issue, all i vessels of CHRIST cir. 712. small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD of h John hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in 1 Tim. the sure place be removed, and be cut 6.15. down, and fall; and the k burden that 14.20. was upon it shall be | cut off: for the k chap. LORD hath spoken it. 2 Kings

24. 13. Psalm 146.3.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre: 17 their unhappy return.

THE burden of Tyre. A Howl, ve ships of Tarshish; for it is b laid waste, a Rev. so that there is no house, no entering 18. 16. 16. in: from the land of Chittim it is re- 26.7. vealed to them.

2 Be c still, ye inhabitants of the isle; c zech. thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that 2. 13. pass over the sea, have d replenished. d Ezek.

3 And by great waters, the seed of 26.2. Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is a e mart of nations. e Ezek.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon; for the 27. 3. f sea hath spoken, even the strength of Rev. 18. 11 the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring f Psalm forth children, neither do I nourish up 65. 5. g young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 As at the report concerning Egypt, 8. 5. so shall they be sorely h pained at the h Rev.

report of Tyre.

6 i Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, i chap. e inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your k joyous city, whose an- k chap, tiquity is of ancient days? her lown feet 22. 2. Ezekiel shall carry her afar off to sejourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against / Eccl. Tyre, the m crowning city, whose mer- 10.7 m Fzek. chants are princes, whose traffickers are 28, 22, the o honourable of the earth?

9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed 18. 15. it to stain the P pride of all glory, and to 9. 7. and bring into contempt all the honourable 17. of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, James O daughter of Tarshish: there is no 4. 6.

more strength.

11 He 9 stretched out his hand over q Exod. the sea; he r shook the kingdoms: the 14. 21. LORD hath given a commandment a- 2.7 gainst the merchant-city, to destroy the Heb. strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more s rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, s Rev. daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to 18. 22. Chittim; there also shalt thou have no

13 Behold, the land of the Chaldeans; ; Gen. this people was not till the Assyrian 10. 11 founded it for them that dwell in the " and 11. 8. wilderness: they set up the towers 3.14. thereof, they raised up the palaces there- | So long of; and he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tarshish : for ter Tyre your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that stroyed,

24 And they shall hang upon him all | day, that Tyre shall be forgotten || se- 29. 10.

18. 10.

90. 10.

y Rev.

17. 5.

≈ Hosea

a Rev.

b Acts

4. 8.

4. 9. II Or.

prince, Rev.

19, 18,

d chap.

e Rom.

f chap.

8. 20.

2. 12.

g Rev.

7. 25.

4. 6. k Zeph.

/ James

4. 9. m Psalm

104. 15.

n Rev.

o Deut.

Rev.

18. 8.

Rev.

18. 2.

q chap.

20. 29.

Rev.

16. 10. s Deut.

28. 47, 48. t Psalm

107. 34.

25. 9.

r Amos

p chap. 27. 10.

3, 12,

17, 14,

715. years shall Tyre sing as an harlot. x Psalm

16 Take an harp, go about the city, y thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her z hire, and shall a commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her b merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that c 1 Tim, dwell before the LORD, to ceat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 God's judgments upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him.

BEHOLD, the LORD maketh the

a Mal. earth a empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and b scat-Rev. 14. 16. tereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. b Daniel 2 And it shall be, as with the peo-2. 35. ple, so with the || priest; as with the c chap. 2. 9. servant, so with his master; as with the Hosea

maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him. 3 The land shall be utterly emptied,

and utterly d spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 The earth e mourneth, and fadeth away; the world languisheth, and fadeth away; the f haughty people of the

earth do languish.

5 The earth also is a defiled under the inhabitants thereof: because they h Daniel have transgressed the laws, h changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting

covenant.

i Malachi 6 Therefore hath the i curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and k few men

7 The new wine 1 mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the m merry-hearted do sigh.

8 The mirth of a tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the

joy of the harp ceaseth. 9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be obitter to

them that drink it. 10 The city of P confusion is broken down; every house is a shut up, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is r darkened, the mirth of the land s is gone.

12 In the city is left t desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the ! distress, a 8 refuge from the storm, a 32.2

venty years according to the * days of midst of the land among the people, Before one king: after the end of seventy there shall be as the a shaking of an CHRIST 712. olive-tree, and as the gleaning-grapes when the vintage is done.

> 14 They shall lift up their voice, they 6. 13. shall sing for the * majesty of the Lord, * Rev. they shall cry aloud from the y sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD 72.8. in the z fires, even the a name of the z Job Lord God of Israel in the isles of the 1.22.

16 ¶ From the buttermost part of the b Psalm earth have we heard congs, even glory 72. 9. to the righteous. But I said, My d 15. 3. and leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! 19. the treacherous dealers e have dealt 69. 11. treacherously: yea, the treacherous e Jer. dealers have dealt very treacherously. 5. 11.

17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the

earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the f pit; and he that f Jer. cometh up out of the midst of the pit 48.44. shall be taken in the snare: for the 8 5.9. windows from on high are open and g Gen. the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 The earth is hutterly broken down, h Psalm the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is 2.9.

moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and i not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the k high ones that are on high, and the 1 kings of the earth upon the 1 Psalm earth.

22 And they shall be m gathered together as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.

23 Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall " reign in mount " Rev. Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his o Exod. ancients gloriously.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The prophet praiseth God for his past judgments, 6 for future salvation to his people, and victory over their enemies.

O LORD, thou art my God; I will a exalt thee, I will praise thy name : a Rev. for thou hast done b wonderful things; 18.20. and thy counsels of old are faithfulness and b2 Cor. truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city and 2 Peter heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a pa-c Rev. lace of strangers to be no city; it shall 11.13.and never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people state. 51.37. glorify thee, the city of the sterrible state Rev. 11.13. f Psah

4 For thou hast been a strength, to 72. 9, 1 the poor, a strength to the needy in his 4.6.a.

1. 11.

the wall.

h chap.

13. 11.

i chap.

& Daniel

Rev.

7. 14.

Mat.

B. 11.

& John

72. 44.

2 Cor.

14, 18,

73, 14,

1 Cor.

15. 54.

6. 15. p Titus 2. 13.

gMal.

a chap.

c chap.

60. 18.

Zech.

21, 21, d Rev.

21. 27.

e Rev.

g Rom.

£. 20.

2.10 f chap. 51. 19, 20.

2. 5. Rev

25, 6,

Before shadow from the heat, when the blast of the feet of the poor, and the steps of Before CHRIST the terrible ones is as a storm against the needy.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers as the heat in a dry place: even the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the h terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ And in this i mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto kall people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees; of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the 1 covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread

over all nations. 3. 15. Eph.

hands.

8 He will m swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away m Hosea tears from off all faces; and the " rebuke of his people shall he take away n 1 Peter from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, o 1 Tim. Lo, this is o our God; we have P waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad, and rejoice in his salvation.

> 10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab shall be trodden down q under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dung-

r Psalm 11 And he shall r spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim; and he shall bring down their s James s pride together with the spoils of their

12 And the fortress of the high fort z chap. of thy walls shall he bring down, lay 15. 1. low, and bring to the ground, even to Jer. 5. 10. the dust.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 A song inciting to confidence in God: 5 for his judgments, 12 and for his favour to his people. 20 An exhortation to wait on God's coming to judgment.

IN a that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a b strong city : salvation will God appoint for c walls and bulwarks.

2 Open ye the gates, that the d righteous nation which e keepeth the truth may enter in.

Thou wilt keep him in f perfect peace, whose mind is & stayed on thee; because he trusteth in thee.

4 h Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the LORD [EHOVAII is everlasting strength.

5 % For he bringeth down them that well on high; the lofty city he layeth h 2 Cir. it loa, he layeth it low even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the

6 The foot shall tread it down, even and shall no more cover her slain.

ness: thou, most upright, dost weigh i Joshua the path of the just.

8 Yea, in m the way of thy judg 50.45, ments, O Lord, have we waited for 1 Cor. thee; the desire of our soul is to a thy name, and to the remembrance of thee. 18, 32 9 With my soul have I desired thee I Psalm

in o the night; yea, with my spirit with- m chap. in me will I seek thee early: for when 64 thy judgments are in the earth, the in- n Joshua habitants of the world will P learn righ- o Song teousness.

10 Let 9 favour be shewed to the p Psalm wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness; in the land of uprightness will 8.8. he deal unjustly, and will not behold 2. 4, 5, the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, when thy hand is lifted up 8. 13. they will s not see : but they shall s Psalm see, and be ashamed for their envy at t Rev. the people; yea, the fire of thine ene- 16. 16. mies shall devour them.

12 I LORD, thou wilt " ordain peace u John for us: for thou also hast wrought all 16.33. our works in us.

13 O Lord our God, other x lords be- x Lam.

side thee have had dominion over us; 5.8. but by thee youly will we make men- y Psalm 73, 25. tion of thy name.

14 They are dead, they shall 2 not 2 Psalm live; they are deceased, they shall not 36. 12. rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their a Proa memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified; thou hadst b Mat. removed it far unto all the b ends of the 28. 19. earth.

16 LORD, in c trouble have they visited thee; they poured out a prayer when thy chastening was upon them.

17 Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; d Acts d so have we been in thy sight, OLORD. James

18 We have been with child, we 1.2. have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth ewind; we have not echap. f wrought any deliverance in the earth, neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 Thy & dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: 12.2. for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and Rev the earth shall cast out the dead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, enter thou into thy h chambers, and shut thy doors h Mat. about thee : hide thyself as it were for i a little moment, until the indignation i Rev. be overpast

21 For, behold, the Long k cometh k Jude, out of his place to punish the inhabi-ver. 14. tants of the earth for their iniquity: he earth also shall disclose her | blood, / Rev.

7 The way of the just is k upright.

q Exod. r Acts

f Psalm 69. 3. Lam.

g Ezek.

Before cir. 712.

CHAP. XXVII.

2 Goa's care over his vineyard: 7 his chastisements differ from judgments. 12 The restoration of the dispersed.

a Rev. 19. 15. b Rev. 20. 1.

22. 1. f Phil.

2. 13.

i 1 Cor.

& Ezek.

I Daniel

2. 35. m Hab.

75. 8.

10.13.

r Mat.

Jehn

s Jer.

43, 44. t Hosea

1. 6.

u Lev. 25. 9.

Ezra 1. 1, 2.

chapter 24. 22.

Luke

4. 18.

17. 6. z Zech.

74. 16.

12.

33. 10.

10, 22

IN that day the Lord, with his sore, and great, and strong a sword, shall punish b leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day sing ye unto her, A

c Psalm vineyard of ored wine. 3 I the LORD do d keep it; I will d Psalm 121. 4. e water it every moment : lest any hurt e Rev.

it, I will keep it night and fday. 4 Fury is a not in me : who would set the briers and h thorns against me g chap.

12. 1. in battle? I would go thro

h 2 Sam. would burn them together. in battle ? I would go through them, I

5 Or let him i take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to k take root; Israel shall blossom and bud, and ! fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he m smitten him, on as he n Psalm smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

ol Cor. 8 o In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it : he p Psalm P stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this, therefore, shall the iniquiq 1 Cor. 11. 32. Hebrews ty of Jacob be 9 purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when 12. 9, 10. he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered they shall be broken off: the women come and set them r on fire; for it is a people of s no understanding: therefore he that made them will a not Luke 19. have mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the " great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were x Ps. 119. x ready to perish in the y land of Asy 2 Kings syria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall z worship the Lord in the hely mount at Jerusalem.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Ephraim threatened. 16 Christ promised. 17 The security of scorners destroyed.

WOE to the acrown of pride, to the b drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the cfat val- a Hosea leys of them that are evercome with

2 Behold, the Long hath a mighty and d strong one, which, as a e tempest d' Rev. of hail, and a destroying storm, as a 18.8 flood of mighty waters overflowing echa shall cast down to the earth with the Ezek.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty which is

on the head of the fat valley shall be a fading flower, and as the f hasty fruit f Jer. before the summer; which, when he Hosea that looketh upon it seeth, while it is 9. 10. yet in his hand he s eateth it up. 5 ¶ In that day shall the LORD of 20.15.

hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the h residue of h 2 Kings

his people,

6 And for a i spirit of judgment to 32. him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the k battle k 2 Kings

to the gate.

7 ¶ But 1 they also have m erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way: the priest and the prophet have erred through strong 17. 2. drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink, they err in " vision, they stumble "Jer. in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and 2. 14. filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9¶ ° Whom shall be teach knowledge? 6. 10. and whom shall he make to understand p Jer. doctrine? them P that are weared from 4. 22. the milk, and drawn from the breasts. 14. 20.

10 For q precept must be upon precept, q 2 Chr precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there 5.4

11 For with stammering lips, and another tongue, will he speak to this people.

12 To whom s he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause a the weary to rest, and this is the refreshing : yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was un. 7. 4. and to them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon 6, 16. line; here a little, and there a little; u Matthat they might x go and fall backward, and be y broken, and snared, and taken. 29. 9, 10

14 T Wherefore hear the word of the Ezek. LORD, ye z scornful men that rule this

people which is in Jerusalem: 15 Because ye have said, We have \$ chap. a made a covenant with death, and with a 1 Kings b hell are we at agreement; when the 21. overflowing scourge shall pass through, 14. it shall not come unto us: for we have c2 Thess. made clies our refuge, and under false- 2. 9, 10, hood have we hid curselves.

chapter

i chap.

5. 12. 2 Tim.

r Deut. 14, 21, chap.

cir. 725.

d Psalm

2. 6. c Eph.

f Phil.

19. 2.

i Rev.

55. 6.

& chap.

59. 5.

m Jer. 7. 8. 1 Tim.

5. 20. o Joshua

10. 12. p chap.

Jer. 30. 14.

Lam.

3. 33. Rev.

14. 13. q chap. 5. 19.

7 Lev. 26. 33.

. Jer. 25. 15. t Psalm

104. 22.

a chap.

27. 7.

a Job

Ps. 66. 11.

Before CHRIST God, Behold, d I lay in Zion for a e foundation a stone, a tried stone; a fprecious corner-stone, a sure foundation : he that believeth shall g not make haste.

17 ¶ Judgment also will I lay to the line, and h righteousness to the plummet; and the hail shall sweep away the g Psalm 112. 7, 8. h Rev. refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding-place.

18 And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be i trodden

14. 20. down by it. k chap.

19 h From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you : for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night; and it shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is 1 shorter than that 9. 11. and a man can stretch himself on it; and the m covering narrower than that he

can wrap himself in it.

3. 5. 21 For the Lord snall rise up as in 2 Sam. " mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as 21 For the LORD shall rise up as in in the valley of o Gibeon, that he may do his work, his P strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

> 22 Now, therefore, be ye not 9 mockers, lest your r bands be made strong : for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts a consumption, even determin-

ed upon the s whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the ploughman plough all day to sow? doth he open and break the

clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat, and the appointed barley, and the rye, in their place :

26 For his God doth instruct him to

discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not " threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread-corn is bruised; because he z Psalm will not ever be x threshing it, nor break y Micah 4. 13. it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his y horsemen. = 1 Cor.

29 This also cometh forth 2 from the LORD of hosts, which is a wonderful in chap. 9.6. counsel, and excellent in working.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusalem: 9 their sens dessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 17 A promise of better things in succeeding times.

where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD | shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it CHRIST shall be unto me b as Ariel.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against b 2 Kings thee with a mount, and I will raise c chap.

forts against thee.

5. 6. and forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, 13, 3, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be as of one that d Lev. hath a d familiar spirit, out of the ground, 19. 31. and thy speech shall whisper out of the chap. dust.

5 Moreover, the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that e passeth away; yea, it 18. 42. shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the Lord and 41. 2. of hosts with fthunder, and with earth-fPsalm quake, and great noise, with storm and 11.6. and tempest, and the flame of devouring zech.

7 And the s multitude of all the na- Rev. 8.5 pros that fight against tions that fight against Ariel, even all 14. 1. that fight against her and her munition, $_h^{2}$, $_h^{3}$. Psalm and that distress her, shall be as a $_h^{1}$ 37. 20. dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath i Psalm appetite: so shall the multitude of all 73. 20. the nations be that fight against mount

9 ¶ Stay yourselves and k wonder, cry 7.

ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but 22, 12, not with wine; they stagger, but not 13. with strong drink.

10 For the Lord bath poured out m Rom. upon you the m spirit of deep sleep, and 11. hath "closed your eyes: the prophets " Psalm hath "closed your eyes: the prophets " Psalm 169, 22. and your rulers, the seers, hath he co- chap. 6.9. vered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is o Mat. e learned, saying, Read this, I pray 11. 25. thee; and he saith, PI cannot; for it is \$\frac{p}{13}\$. 11. and

4 sealed.

12 And the book is delivered to him q Dan.
that is not learned, saying, Read this, Rev. 5. 1. I pray thee; and he saith, I am not r John learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me schap. with their 5 mouth, and with their lips 58. do honour me, but have removed their 33. 31. heart far from me, and their fear to- Mat. ward me is taught by the precept of 15. 8 men :

14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder; for the "wisdom of their 1, 21, 22 wise men shall perish, and the under- 1 cor. standing of their prudent men shall be 1. 19.

That is, of God, Ezekiel

712.

a Exod.

Before CHRIST cir. 712. x Rev. 2. 24. v Psalm 12. 26. a chap. 45. 9.

& Luke

18. 14.

c Mat.

8. 11. d Luke

e verses

Mat.

11. 5. g 1 Cor. 1. 27.

h Rev.

i Psalm

10. 9. Mark

3. 2. k Mat.

22. 15. & Amos

5. 10.

n i John

15.

15. 28. r Acts

2. 36. 1 Tim.

713.

a Prov.

3. 7. and 21. 30.

b Ezek.

17. 13. c chap.

c Jer.

17. 5.

f chap. 20. 5.

g chap.

h chap.

19. 11.

i Rev.

18. 10.

1. 23.

2. 28.

4, 18,

15 Woe unto them that seek * deep [to hide their counsel from the LORD. and their works are in the dark, and they say, y Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your z turning of things z 1. Kings upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay : for shall the work a say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understand-

17 ¶ Is it not yet a very little while, and b Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscuri-

ty, and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and the s poor among men shall rejoice in the holy One of Israel.

20 For the h terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that i watch for iniquity are cut

21 That make a man an offender k for a word, and lay a snare for him that 1 reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, m Joshua who m redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be a ashamed, neither shall his face now

wax pale.

o 1 Cor. 23 But when he seeth his o children, the P work of mine hands, in the midst p Eph. 2. 10. of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the holy One of Jacob, and q Luke shall fear the God of Israel.

> 24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that 9 murmured shall | learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The people threatened for their confidence in Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word. 18 God's mercies to his church.

WOE to the rebellious children. saith the LORD, that a take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may b add sin to sin:

2 That walk to 'go down into Egypt, 31. 1. d Joshua 9. 14. and have not dasked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt.

3 Therefore shall the estrength of Pharaoh be your f shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his sprinces were at h Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not i profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The burden of the k beasts of the cHRIST curt into the land of trouble and ancertainty. cir. 713. guish, from whence come "the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying & chap. serpent, they will carry their riches up. 57. 9. on the shoulders of young asses, and 1.11 their treasures upon the bunches of ca- m chap. mels, to a people that shall not profit 11, 6, 8, them

7 For the Egyptians shall help in n n Jer. 7. vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength

is o to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, write it before them in a Hosea table, and note it in P a book, that it may s. be for the time to come for ever and p chap.

9 That this is a 4 rebellious people, 7. 51. rlying children, children that will not 63. 8.

hear the law of the LORD:

10 Which say to the seers, 5 See not; 8. 44. and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto 11. 21. us right things; speak unto us a smooth Micah things, prophesy * deceits :

11 Get you yout of the way, turn a- 5. 31. side out of the path, cause the holy One #1 Kings of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the holy 2.,19. One of Israel, Because ye despise this * Eph. word, and trust in oppression and per- 1 Tim.

verseness, and stay thereon; 13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to Rev. 17. 2. you as a breach ready to fall, swelling y Acts

out in a high wall, whose breaking 13. 8.

cometh suddenly at an instant. 14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall z not spare: so that z Ezek. there shall not be found in the bursting 9. 5. of it a a sherd to take fire from the a chap. hearth, or to take water withal out of 47. 14. the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the holy One of Israel, b In returning and b chap. rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and c Rom. in confidence shall be your strength; 5. 5.

and d ye would not. 16 But ye said, e No; for we will flee e Jer. upon horses; therefore shall ye flee; 44. 16. and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be

swift. 17 f One thousand shall flee at the re- 25. 8. buke of one; at the rebuke of five shall Deut. ye flee; till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign

on an hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Lord g wait that he may be gracious unto you; § 2 Per, and therefore will he be exalted, that he h chap. may have mercy upon you: for the 27. 8. LORD is a h God of judgment; blessed i Jer. are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall k dwell in Zion 5.5. at Jerusalem; thou shalt weep no more: k chap. he will be very gracious unto thee at 65. 9. the voice of thy cry; when he shall 20. 40. hear it he will answer thee.

20 And though the LORD give m you 36. the bread of adversity, and the water of 127. 2.

o chap.

John

n Psalm 74. 9.

8, 11, 12,

Amos

1 John 2. 20. p Phil. 1. 6.

q Rev.

14. 8.

x chap.

y Ezek. 39. 17,

20.

Rev.

17, 18. z chap-

a Mat.

17. 2.

b Luke

1. 9. d Rev.

f chap.

g Luke

11. 21.

h Psalm

i Joshua

10. 11.

Rev. 16. 21. k chap.

10. 5.

Micah

5. 5. / Zech.

29. 3.

Before affliction, yet shall not thy n teachers be yea, for the ching it is prepared; he CHRIST removed into a corner any more, but hath made it deep and large; the pile cir. 713. cir. 713. thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine o ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the Pway, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the

22 Ye shall a defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold; thou shalt cast them away as a menstrur Hosea ous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, " Get thee hence.

Mat. 23 5 Then shall he give the rain of thy 6. 33. 2 Tim. seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: # Psalm in that day shall thy cattle feed in large 36. 6. 7 Cor.

24 The " oxen likewise, and the 9.9. 24 The Dack and ground, shall at 1 Tim. young asses that ear the ground, shall been eat x clean provender which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the Romans fan.

> 25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters, in the day of the y great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover, the light of the 2 moon 14. 19, 20, shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be a sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that ters 24. the Lord bindeth up the breach of his 23, and 60. 19, 20. people, and healeth the stroke of their

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from b far, c burning with his 19. 12. c 2 Thess. anger, and the burden thereof is heavy; d his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire.

19. 15. e 2 Thess. 28 And his e breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity; and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing

them to err.

29 Ye shall have a f song, as in the night, when a holy solemnity is kept, and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the Lord, to the smighty One of

30 And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice h to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and i hail-

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall the k Assyrian be beaten down; which smote with a rod.

32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which to Lord shall lay upon him, it shall be with matabrets and harps : and in battic 19. 1, 2. with a labels and fittps: and it ps: and it p

33 For "Topet is ordained of old; | 45, 16. | Or. thet man, Acts 17, 01, c John 7, 37.

thereof is fire and much wood: the breath of the Lord, like a Pstream of o chap. brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP XXXI.

The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking God.

WOE to them that go down to Egypt a for help, and stay on horses, and a Deut. trust in chariots, because they are mil. 2 Kings ny; and in horsemen, because they are 18. 21. very strong: but they look not unto the holy One of Israel, neither beek the b chap. LORD! Daniel

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring 9. 13. evil, and will not deall back his words: Hosea but will arise against the house of the c 1 Tim. evil-doers, and against the help of them 1. 17. Jude,

that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are e men, and d Zech. f not God; and their horses flesh, and 1. 5. not spirit. When the Lord sha! 2. 12, 13. stretch out his hand, both he that help. e Psalm eth shall fall, and he that is holpen 146. 3, 4. shall fall down, and they all shall fail 115. 2. together.

4 For thus hath the Lord spoken 1 Cor. unto me, Like as h the lion and the 4. young lion roaring on his prey, when g chap, multitude of shepherds is called forth h Jer. against him, he will not be afraid of 2. 15. their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them; so shall the Lord of hosts come down to fight for i mount i Obad. Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As k birds flying, so will the LORD k Mat, of hosts | defend Jerusalem; defending 23. 37. 1 Zech. also he will deliver it; and passing over 2, 5, he will preserve it.

6 ¶ m Turn ye unto him from whom m Acts the children of Israel have deeply re- 2. 37. volted.

7 For in that day every man shall n n chap. cast away his idols of silver, and his 27.9. idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a o sin.

8 Then shall the Assyrian fall with 4.4 the ? sword, not of a mighty man; and p chap. the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him; but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be q Mal. afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, 4.1. whose I fire is in Zion, and his I furnace 7 Mal. in Jerusalem.

CHAP XXXII.

The blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Desolation is foresheren. 15 Restoration is promised to succeed.

BEHOLD, a king a shall reign in righteousness, and b princes shall rule a Dan.

in judgment. 2 And | a man shall be as an hiding - Hosea place from the wind, and a covert from Rev the tempest; as rivers of water in a 3, 21. The blessings of Christ's kingdom.

Before dry place; as the shadow of a great eHRIST rock in a weary land. cir. 713.

~~

d Mat.

g Rev. 22. 11.

11. 52.

i Mat. 15. 19.

2. 8.

o chap.

3. 24.

25. 9.

s Joel

2, 28,

John

14. 26.

t Luke

24, 49,

Acts 2. 33.

Eph.

4. 11.

u Psalm 94. 15.

x Rom.

≈ Mat.

16. 18.

a Rev.

16. 21. b Eccl.

11. 1.

Mat.

13. 8. c 1 Cor.

3 And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim; and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak

plainly. e Psalm 5 The evile person shall be no f more 15. 4. f Mal. called liberal, nor the churl said to be 3. 18.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and g his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the hdrink of the thirsty to fail.

h Luke 7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he i deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal k deviseth liberal & Mat. 12. 35. 12 Cor. things, and by liberal things shall he stand 9. 9.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye women that are at m Deut. m ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech. Amos 6. 1. n Hosea

10 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the " vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: o strip you, and make you bare, and gird

sackcloth upon your loins. p Lam. 2. 11. and 4. 3, 4. 12 They shall lament P for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful

13 Upon the land of my people shall Psalm come up 4 thorns and briers, yea, upon 107. 34.

all the houses of joy in the joyous city; r 2 Kings 14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a

> pasture of flocks: 15 ¶ Until the Spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

> 16 Then a judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field

17 And the work of righteousness shall be x peace; and the yeffect of righteousness, quietness and assurance 14. 17. righteou y 1 Peter for ever. 3. 13. 18 A

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in z sure dwellings, and in quiet resting-places.

19 When it shall a hail coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.

20 Blessed are ye that b sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the cox and the ass.

CHAP XXXIII.

1 God's judgments against the enemies of

the church. 13 The consternation of Before sinners, and the privileges of the goaly. cir. 713.

WOE to thee that a spoilest, and thou wast b not spoiled; and dealest a Rev. treacherously, and they dealt not treach- 13. 7. erously with thee! when thou shalt c 18.7 cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; c Psalm and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, dthey shall deal d Mat. treacherously with thee.

2 O Lord, be gracious unto us; we have e waited for thee; be thou ftheir e chap. arm every morning, our salvation also in 25. the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people g fled; at the lifting up of thyself g chap. the nations were b scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered 6.16. like the gathering of the caterpillar; h Danie as the running to and fro of locusts shall 2.35. he run upon them.

5 The LORD is exalted; for he i Rev. dwelleth k on high: he hath filled Zion 11.15. with judgment and righteousness. 6 And wisdom and knowledge shall / Col.

be the stability of thy times, and 1.9. strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his m treasure.

7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry 20, 3, without; the nambassadors of peace nchap. shall weep bitterly.

8 The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth; ohe hath broken o 2 Kings the covenant, he hath P despised the p2 Chr. cities, he regardeth no man.

9 The 9 earth mournetn and languish- q Rom. eth; Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness, and Bashan and Carmel shake off their

10 Now will I rise, saith the LORD; r Psalms now will I be exalted; now will I lift up 12. 5. and 102. 13. myself.

11 Ye shall s conceive chaff; ye shall s Psalms bring forth stubble: your breath, as and 7, 14. fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the t Rev. burnings of lime; as thorns cut up shall 19. 20. they be burned in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear, ye that are " far off, what " chap. I have done; and ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

14 The * sinners in y Zion are afraid; * 2 Kings fearfulness hath surprised the hypo-y Job crites; who among z us shall dwell with 15.24, the devouring fire? who among us shall z Psalm dwell with a everlasting burnings? Mat.

15 He that walketh b righteously, and 13. 38. speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth 12, 29, the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his b Psalm hands from holding of bribes, that stop- 15.2. peth his ears from hearing of blood, and

shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; 16 He shall dwell on high; his place 119.37.

of defence shall be the d munitions of d Mat. rocks; bread shall be given him, his e chap. waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the cking in $\frac{f}{3}$ 1 John his f beauty; they shall behold the land g Rev. I that is a very far off.

k chap. 60. 17.

? Psalm 48, 12,

m Mat.

16. 18.

17. 12.

o Rev.

p Hebr. 10.16.

James

4. 12. q Mat. I. 21.

r Psalm

68. 12.

19. 18. ? Rev.

Rev.

22. 2.

t Jer.

50. 20.

a Deut.

chapter

4. 26.

1. 2.

b Jer. 25. 15.

Rev.

14. 18.

c John

. 13.

d Rev.

e chap.

66. 24.

f chap.

73. 10.

8. 10. g Rev. 6. 13.

2 Peter

h Deut.

32. 41.

1, 2, 4. 2 Peter

2. 14.

k Rev.

19. 18.

I chap:

63. 1.

49. 13.

22. 21.

19. 19.

Rev.

m Psalm

Jer.

Jer.

Nev.

18. 2.

21. 1.

John

Before CHRIST ror. Where is the scribe? where is cir. 713. the receiver, where is he that counted \sim h chap. the towers ? 37. 1, 4. i 1 Cor.

19 Thou shalt k not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.

20 Look 1 upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be in removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious Lord will be unto us a place of " broad rivers and n Psalm streams; wherein shall go ono galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our P lawgiver, the LORD is our king; he will a save us.

23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast; they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am 'sick: the people that dwell therein shall be t forgiven their iniqui-

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The judgments wherewith God avengeth his church. 16 The certainty of the prophecy.

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people; let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon b all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: che hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be d cast out, and their estink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the fhost of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a g falling fig from the fig-tree.

5 For my sword shall be h bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my

i Malachi i curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood; it is made fat with fatness, and with the k blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD bath a sacrifice in 1 Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the municorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with

18 Thine heart shall "meditate ter- ed with blood, and their dust made fat Before CHRIST with fatness.

8 For it is the " day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences n Daniel for the o controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be 2.3. turned into pitch, and the dust thereof Rev. into brimstone, and the land thereof shall 11. 2, 3. o chap. become P burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor Jer. day; the smoke thereof shall go up for Luke ever; from generation to generation it 18.7 shall lie waste; none shall pass through p Gen. it for ever and ever.

11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the qowl also and the q chap. raven shall dwell in it: and he shall 14.23. stretch out upon it the r line of confu-r Mal. sion, and the stones of emptiness.

of to the kingdom, but s none shall be white ones, 12 They shall call the † nobles there- † Heb. there, and all her princes shall be no- Eccl.

13 And thorns shall come up in her schap. palaces, enettles and brambles in the & Zeph. fortresses thereof; and it shall be an 3.9. habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.

14 The " wild beasts of the desert u chap. shall also meet with the wild beasts of 13, 21. the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech-owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make hernest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow; there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ Seek ye out of the x book of the x chap LORD, and read; no one of these shall Malachi fail, none shall want her mate: for my 3. 16. mouth it hath commanded; and his y y Gen. spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the z lot for z Psalm them, and his hand hath a divided it un- 16.5. to them by line : they shall possess it 17, 26. for ever, b from generation to generation b chap. shall they dwell therein.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom. 3 The weak are encouraged by the virtues and privileges of the gos-

THE wilderness, and the a solitary a Psalm place, shall be glad for them; and the 72.9, desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the 10, 11.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing; the b psalm glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, 102. 16. chapter the excellency of Carmel and Sharon; 60. 2. they shall see the glory of the LORD, Rev. 18, 2. and the excellercy of our God.

3 ¶ Strengthen ye the weak hands; c Hebr. and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not; behold, your d chap. the bulls; and their land shall be soak- God will come with d vengeance, even 34.12.

10, 17,

e Mat.

1. 21. f Acts

26, 18, 2 Cor.

g Job 33. 16.

Rom.

h Luke

1. 64.

3. 16. 'i John

7. 38.

72. 9. / Rev.

21. 27.

1 John

2. 20.

Rev.

20. 1.

o Rev.

17. 14.

p chap. 61. 7.

18. 4.

b chap. 64. 6.

Jer.

6. 28. 710.

c 2 Chr.

† Heb.

2 Kings

chapter 32. 2. d chap.

22. 9.

e Psalm

69. 4.

Acts

2, 19.

g Ezra

4. 19.

Acts

5, 29. h chap.

30.3.

18. 4. John

4. 22. / Deut.

12. 8.

& Psalm

Col.

Before God with a recompence; he will come and e save you. cir. 713.

5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be f opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be gunstopped:

6 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb h sing: for in the wilderness i shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the k parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons where each lay, shall be grass, with reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called, The way of holiness; the 1 unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the m Psalm way-faring men, though m fools, shall not err therein

9 No "lion shall be there, nor any ra-2 1 Peter venous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there: but the redeemed shall walk there.

> 10 And the oransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and P everlasting joy upon their heads; they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 13 Rabshakeh's blasphemous persuasion to the people: 22 his words told to Hezekiah.

a 2 Kings NOW it came to pass, in the a fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the b defenced cities of Judah, and took them.

> 2 ¶ And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh from c Lachish to Jerusalem, unto king Hezekiah, with a † great army: and he stood by the conduit of the dupper pool, in the highway of the fuller's field.

> 3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkiah's son, which was over the house, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, Asaph's son, the recorder.

4 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the egreat king, the king of Assyria, f What confidence is this wherein thou trust-12. 22, 23. est? f Neh, 5

5 I say, sayest thou (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and strength for war: now, on whom dost thou trust, that thou g rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the h staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it : so is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that i trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in k 2 Kings the Lord our God: is it not he whose k high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now, therefore, give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, cir. 710. and I will give thee m two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set m 1 Sam. riders upon them.

Psalm 9 How then wilt thou turn away the 20,7 n face of one captain of the least of my Neh. 4.2. master's servants, and put thy trust on "Psalms 10. 2. and Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? 12. 5.

10 And am I now come Pup without o chap. the LORD against this land to destroy Ezekiel it ? The LORD said unto me, Go up a- 29. 16. gainst this land, and destroy it.

11 Then said Eliakim, and Shebna, q 2 Kings and Joah, unto Rabshakeh, Speak, 1 18.25. pray thee, unto thy servants in the Sy-2 Cor. 11.14. rian language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

12 ¶ But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may reat their own dung, r Exod. and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and s 1 Kings 20, 10. cried with a loud voice in the Jews' lan- Psalm guage, and said, Hear ye the words of 73.8. the great king, the king of Assyria:

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you; for he shall not t Psalm be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you " 8. 31. trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD 1 John will surely deliver us: this city shall not $\frac{4}{u}$ Psalms be delivered into the hand of the king 22.8. and of Assuring of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hezekiah; for 13.6. thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and x x 1 Sam. come out to me: and eat ye every one 2 Kings of his vine, and every one of his fig-tree, 24. 12. and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern:

17 Until I come and y take you away y Jer. to a land like your own land, 2 a land 37. 17. of corn and wine, a land of bread and 8.8. vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade 4.9. you, saying, a The LORD will deliver us. a Rom Hath any of the b gods of the nations 8. 25. Eph. delivered his land out of the hand of the 6. king of Assyria?

19 Where are the gods of Hamath Rev. and Arphad? where are the gods of 17.6. Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods c chap. of these lands that have delivered their John land out of my hand, that the LORD 19.11. should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

21 But they d held their peace, and d Prov. answered him not a word: for the king's 26. 4. commandment was, saying, Answer him

22 ¶ Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son

s 1 Sam.

Before of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

e Ezra 9. 3. Mat. 26. 65.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 Hezekiah, in deep affliction, sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comfortet's them. 33 An angel destroyeth the Ass, rians. 38 Sennacherib slain.

AND it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it. that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and a went into the house of the

LORD.

of2 Chr.

20. 5. Esther

4. 16.

verses

14, 15.

James 5.

c Psalm

d 2 Sam.

16. 12.

Psalm

17. 45.

65. 5. e 1 Sam.

J2 Sam.

65. 5. g 1 Sam. 12. 23.

7 Peter

17. 6.

i Psalm

verse 23. k Lev.

Proverbs

28. 1. 1 1 Sam.

m chap.

n Gen.

22 14. 1 Sam.

Mat 15. 32. Luke

4. 29.

Psalm

43, 63.

22 8. Mat. 27.

23. 27, 28.

36, 2,

15. 35.

74. 18.

26 36.

16, 12,

Psalm

50. 15.

2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered 6 1 Sam. with sackcloth, bunto Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.

> 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of c trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

> 4 It may be the LORD thy a God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to e reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the Lorp thy God hath fheard: wherefore a lift up thy prayer for the h remnant that is left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah

came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus Acts 6. 4. shall ye say unto your master, Thus 5.3. h 2 Kings saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have i blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him; and he shall hear a rumour, and k

return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the 1 sword in his own land. 8 \So Rabshakeh returned, and found

the king of Assyria warring against Lib-Ferse 38. the king of Assyria warring against Lib-Mat 7.2, nab : for he had heard that he was departed from m Lackish

9 And he " heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee: and, when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekialı, saying,

10 Thus snall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God e 2 Kings in whom thou o trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly, and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivcred them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Re-· zeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, 710. and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it P \$ 2 Chr. before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the 1 Tim.

LORD, saving,

16 () 9 LORD of hosts, God of Israel, q Mat. that dwellest between the cherubims, 6.13. thou art the God, even thou alone, of all 6.13. the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast Psalm made heaven and earth.

17 s Incline thine ear, O LORD, and s Psalm hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and Daniel see; and hear all the words of Senna 9. 18. cherib, which hath sent to reproach the

living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,

19 And have cast their gods into the thre; for they were no gods, but the u t 2 Sam. work of men's hands, wood and stone; uch. 40. therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now, therefore, O Lord our God, Jer. 10. 3. save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth * nay know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.

21 ¶ y Then Isaiah, the son of Amoz, sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Whereas thou 9. 20, 21. the Logo God of Israel, whereas thou chapters hast prayed to me against Sennacherib 49, 8, and

king of Assyria:

22 This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him, The z virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised 54. 5. thee, and laughed thee to scorn, the daughter of Jerusalem, hath a shaken Rev. her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast b Psalm thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even bagainst the

holy One of Israel.

24 By thy servants hast thou re. 6. 16. proached the LORD, and hast said, By c Exod. the multitude of my chariots am I come 1 Kings up to the height of the mountains, to the 20. 10. sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down that is, to the the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir-trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

25 d I have digged and drunk water; d chap, and with the sole of my feet have I dri- 36, 12, ed up all the rivers of the besieged

26 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have edone it; and of ancient times e Ps. 72 that I have formed it? now have I 68,60. chapter brought it to pass, that thou shouldest 14.32. be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and small power, they were dismayed and f2 Kings confounded: they were as the f grass of 19, 26, the field, and as the green herb; as the Psalms grass on the house-tops, and as corn 90.5, and

blasted before it be grown up. 103.15.
23 B25 I know thy abode, and thy ch. 40.6.

x Joshua Psalms 59.13, and 65, 24, Acts

2 Cor. 11. 2. 14. 4. a Psalm. Zech.

Gal.

g chap. 30. 23.

Ezek.

4. 2. h Psalm

32. 9. Ja. 3. 3.

¿chap.

35. 2.

32. 21. Acts

12, 23,

713.

a Acts

14. 22.

James

.1.2.

29. 4. Amos

Before going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me. 710.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears; therefore will I put my s hook in thy nose, and my h bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and cat the fruit thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped i chap. of the house of Judah shall i again take 27. 6. Cal. 5. 6. root downward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth k Rom. a k remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Lorp of Gal. 3. 7, 9. and 4. 28. hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the Lond concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this | city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

m Prov. 34 By the m way that he came, by the 21. 30. Jer. same shall be return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will defend this city to save n 1 Kings it, n for mine own sake, and for my ser-11. 13. vant David's sake. Prov. 10. 7. 0 2 Chr.

36 Then the angel of the LORD went forth, o and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria p Psalm p departed, and went and returned, and 35. 5, 6. and 68. 2. dwelt at Nineveh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his a sons smote him with the sword:
20, 5, 10, and they escaped into the land of Arand 24, 24. and 31, 3, menia: and Esar-haddon his son reign-

CHAP. XXXVIII.

ed in his stead.

4 Hezekiah hath his life lengthened: 8 the sun goeth ten degrees backward. 9 Hezekish's thanksgiving.

IN a those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hezekiah b turned his face b Psalms 39. 9. and toward the wall, and prayed unto the 50. 25.

c Neh. 3 And said, c Remember now, O 13.14. LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth, and with a d Psalm perfect heart, and have done that which Romans is good d in thy sight: and Hezekiah 2. 29. e chap. wept sore.

4 Then came : the word of the 65. 24. Mat. 7. 7. Lond to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy fa- CHRIS ther, I have f heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears : behold, I & will add f Psalm unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will h deliver thee and this 14.5. city out of the hand of the king of As- h Psalm syria: and I will defend this city.

7 And this shall be a i sign unto thee 4.17. from the LORD, that the LORD will do i Gen. this thing that he hath spoken: 8 Behold, I will bring again the sha- 36, 37.

dow of the degrees, which is gone chapter 7, 13. down in the sun-dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was

recovered of his sickness: 10 I said in the k cutting off of my k verses

days, I shall go to the gates of the 1.12. grave; I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, Psalm even the LORD in the land of the living: 27. 4. an I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine m age is departed, and is re- m Psalm moved from me as a "shepherd's tent: "Jer. I have cut off like a weaver my life: he 4. 20. will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, that as a lion, so will he o break all my bones : o Psalm from day even to night wilt thou make 51.8 an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did I P chatter: I did a mourn as a dove: P Psalm mine eyes fail with a looking upward; O 77.4. LORD, I am oppressed, undertake for 2.4.

15 What shall I say? he hath both 20. 12. spoken unto me, and himself hath done 39. 10. it: I shall go softly all my years in the t Job 7. bitterness of my soul.

16 O LORD, " by these things men " Deut, live, and in all these things is the life chapter of my spirit : so wilt thou recover me, 64.5 and make me to live.

17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness; but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins * be- x Psalm hind thy back.

18 For the y grave cannot praise thee; 43.25. death cannot celebrate thee: they that Micah go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The z living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day; the a fa- a Gen. ther to the children shall make known 18. 19. thy truth.

20 The LORD was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the b Psalm stringed instruments ball the days of our c Psalms clife in the house of the LORD.

21 For Isaiah had d said, Let them do Kings take a lump of figs, and lay it for a 20.7.

1 Cor. 11. 32.

chapter y Psalm

~

citr. 712.

20. 12. 2 Cor.

37. 7.

6 2 Chr.

32. 31.

4. 23. Jer.

17. 0

c Psalm

39. 6.

Psalm

119. 24.

e Jer.

4, 16,

7. 19,

g Jer.

i Daniel

1. 3, 4. 1 Sam.

3. 18. 2 Sam.

75. 26.

Lam.

Rom.

Heb.

12. 14.

ach. 65.

23, 14. ⁶ Psalm

102. 13.

c chap.

61. 7. d Mal.

Luke 3. 4.

6 1 Cor. 3. 21.

f chap.

and 84. 2. and 122. 1.

Before plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover. 713.

22 Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall e go up to the house e Psalms of the LORD?

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Meroduch-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah, hath notice af his treasures. 3 Isaiah fortelleth the Babylonian captiwity.

AT a that time Merodach-baladan a 2 Kings the son of Baladan king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick. and was recovered.

2 And Hezekiah was b glad of them, and shewed them the house of his pre-Proverbs cious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spines, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was a nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, #2 Sam. d What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a e far country unto me, even from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answerf Joshua ed, f All that is in mine house have they seen; there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lorp of hosts:

h 2 Kings is in thine house, and that which thy g fathers have laid up in store until this and 25, 1. day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy h sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be i eunuchs in the place of the king of Babylon.

12 Kings 8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, k Zech. 8.9. Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken: he said moreover, For there shall be 1 peace and truth in my days.

CHAP. XL.

1 God sendeth comfort to his people. 3 The preaching of John Baptist. 9 The glad tidings of the gospel, &c.

COMFORT ye, comfort ye a my

people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is Hab. 2. 3. b accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand couble for all her sins.

3 The d voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make sraight in the desert a highway for cour God.

4 Every f valley shall be exalted, and | heard? hath it not been a told you from 1.20.

every g mountain and hill shall be made Before low; and the crooked shall be made cir. 712. straight, and the rough places plain.

5 And the h glory of the LORD shall g chap. be revealed, and all flesh shall i see it 2.11. together: for the mouth of the LORD 66. 1. hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, 18.1. What shall I cry? k All flesh is grass, 1.24. and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field.

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is I Psalm

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; but the m word of our God shall m Rom.

stand for ever.

9 ¶ O Zion, that bringest n good tid. n Rom. ings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength : lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, . Behold your God.

10 Behold, the Lord P Gop will come 2.8 with strong hand and his arm shall rule 1, 11. for him: behold, his a reward is with a Rev. him, and his work before him.

11 He shall r feed his flock like a r Ezek. shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with

his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with

12 ¶ Who hath measured the waters Mat. in the hollow of his hand, and meted 11.2 out heaven with the "span, and com- Rom.
14.1.
prehended the dust of the earth in a t Rom. measure, and weighed the mountains in 4.20. scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 Who hath x directed the y Spirit x Job of the LORD, or, being his counsellor,

hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and 2 Peter who z instructed him, and taught him in z. John the path of judgment, and taught him 8. 12. and knowledge, and shewed to him the way 9.5. of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small a dust of the balance : behold, he a Psalms taketh up the isles as a very little thing. 146, 3, 4.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient & Daniel

for a burnt-offering. 17 All nations before him are b as 17

nothing, and they are counted to him c Psalm less than nothing and c vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye liken God ? 46. 5 or what likeness will ye compare unto Daniel 3.

19 The e workman melteth a graven 17, 29, image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it chap over with gold, and casteth silver chains. 44. 12.

20 He that is so impoverished that he Jer. 10.3. hath no oblation chooseth a tree that f Psalm will not rot: he seeketh unto him a cun- g Psam ning f workman to prepare a graven 10.1. image that shall not be moved.

21 Have ye not known? have ye not Rom

o Song

s Gen. Rom.

u chap. 44. 13. v1 Cor.

62.9. and

h Job

9. 18. Psalm

104. 5.

chapter

i Psalm

107, 40.

k Exod.

15. 10.

l Rev.

19. 20.

m Mat.

n Deut.

o Psalm

q Psalm

r Psalm

Malachi

* Psalm 44. 1.

u Deut.

x Rom. 11. 33. y 2 Cor. 12. 9.

z Psalm

a Psalm

33. 16.

Luke

2 Cor.

1. 8, 9, b Phil.

1. 6.

33. 26.

s Jer.

2. 17.

147. 4.

4. 15.

Before the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth !

22 It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that h stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in;

23 That bringeth the i princes to nothing: he maketh the judges of the

earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown; yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth and he shall also k blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirl-wind shall take them away 1 as stubble.

25 To whom then will ye m liken me, or shall I be a equal? saith the holy

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host o by number: he calleth them all by names, by the greatness of his might, for that he is p Judges 5, 20, strong in power; not one P faileth.

27 9 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way r is hid from the LORD, and my s judgment is

passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou not known? hast thou not theard, that the everlasting God, the Lord, the Creator of the ends of the earth, " fainteth not, neither is weary? there is * no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth a power to the y faint; and to them that have no might he in-

creaseth strength.

30 Even the z youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall ut-

terly fall. 12. 19.

31 But they that waitupon the LORD shall a renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run and not be weary, and they shall walk and b not faint

CHAP. XLI.

1 God displayeth his merciful providence to his church: 10 he exhorteth her to trust in him. 21 The vanity of idols.

KEEP silence a before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near, then let them speak; let us come near together

to judgment.

2 Who raised up the righteous man from the b east, called him to his c foot, d gave the nations before him, and made him e rule over kings ! he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He f pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he g had not

gone with his feet.

4 Who hath hwrought and done it calling the generations from the beginning? I the Lord, the i first, and with the last; I am he.

ends of the earth were afraid, drew 1 CHRIST near, and came.

6 They m helped every one his neigh- & Rev. bour; and every one said to his brother, 6.16. Be of good courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged the m Psalm a goldsmith, and he that smootheth 83.8. with the hammer him that smote the 40. 19. anvil, saying, It is ready for the soder-ing: and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Israel, art my o servant, o Mal. Jacob whom I have r chosen, the seed 1.6.

of Abraham my 9 friend.

9 Thou whom I have r taken from the g James ends of the earth, and called thee from "Mal. the 's chief men thereof, and said unto 1. thee, Thou art my servant; I have s Exod. 24.11. chosen thee, and : not cast thee away.

10 ¶ Fear thou not; for I am a with 9. 11 thee; be not dismayed, for I am thy "Rom. 8. 31. God: I will x strengthen thee; yea, I x Deut. will help thee; yea I will uphold thee 33. 27. with the right hand of my righteous- 22, 31. ness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be y ashamed and con-y chap. founded: they shall be as nothing; and zech. they that strive with thee shall perish. 12. 3.

12 Thou shalt seek them and shalt not find them, even them that 2 contend- 2 Acis ed with thee: they that war against 13.8. thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of a nought.

13 For I the LORD thy God will hold 2. 35. thy b right hand, saying unto thee, Fear b Psalm 109, 31.

not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy Redeemer, the holy One of Israel.

15 Behold, I will make thee ca new c Micah sharp threshing instrument having teeth: 4. 13. thou shalt d thresh the mountains, and d Daniel beat them small, and shalt make the hills 2. 35. as chaff.

16 Thou shalt e fan them, and the Jer. wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt f rejoice in the LORD, and shalt f Psalm glory in the holy One of Israel.

17 When the s poor and needy seek s Zech, water, and there is h none, and their h Mat. tongue faileth for thirst, I the Long 36. will hear them, I the God of Israel will

not forsake them.

18 I will i open rivers in high places, i Psalm and fountains in the midst of the valleys: ch. 35.7. I will make the wilderness a pool of Mat. water, and the dry land springs of wa- 5. 6. John

19 I will plant in the k wilderness the k Rev cedar, the shittah-tree, and the myrtle, and the 1 oil-tree; I will set in the de-1 Rom. sert the fir-tree, and the pine, and the 11. 17. box-tree together;

20 That they may m see, and know, m Psalm and consider, and understand together, n Mat. that the n hand of the Long hath done 16. 18.

a Zech.

b Gen. - 11, 31, c Heb. d Gen. e Psalm 72. 8.

f chap. 63. 1, 2. g Zech. 14. 4.

h Acts 17.26, i Rev.

c chap.

p Psalm 115. 4.

Jer. 10. 4, 5.

Amos

r chap.

Mat.

8. 11.

laim.

s chap.

Mat.

Mat.

23. 37.

52. 7

24 chap.

† Heb.

return,

5. 39. x Psalm

115. 5.

5. 21.

a Phil.

2. 7. b Mat.

3, 17,

c Psalm

72. 8, 9. Mat.

12. 19. d 2. Tim.

and 12.20.

f chap.

11. 28.

Luke

g John 17. 4.

h John

i Heb.

5. 4. k Heb.

10. 7. / Mal.

3. 1.

Mat.

2. 25. e Mat.

Before this, and the holy One of Israel hath created it. cir. 712.

21 ¶ Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob.

46. 10, and 22 Let them bring them forth, and o shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for

23 Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, P do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, ye are of 9 nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination

q Judges is he that chooseth you. 3. 20. 1 Cor. 8.

25 I have raised up rone from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he || call upon my 46. 11. sing of the sun shall he || can upon my and 49.12. name; and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter tread-Hor, pro. eth clay.

26 Who hath declared from the becEzra 1. ginning, that we may know? and before time, that we may say, He is s righteous? yea, there is none that sheweth; yea, there is none that declareth; yea there is none that heareth your words.

27 The first shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to ! Jeru-40. 1, and salem one that bringeth good " tidings.

28 For I beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counsellor, that when I asked of them could † answer a word.

29 Behold, they are all x vanity, their Jer. 10. 3. 1 John works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion.

CHAP. XLII.

1 The office of Chirist: 5 God's promise to him. 10 An exhortation to praise God. 18 The people reproved, &c.

BEHOLD my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect in whom my soul b delighteth: I have put my Spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

2 He shall d not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the estreet.

3 A f bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall g not fail, nor be discouraged, till he have h set judgment in the earth; and the isles shall wait for his law.

5 ¶ Thus saith God the Lord, he that created the heavens and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein;

6 I the Lord have i called thee k in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people for a light of Lord, he against whom we have sin- 2.14. the Gentiles:

7 To m open the blind eyes, to bring Before out the prisoners from a the prison, and the them that sit in darkness out of the prison, but of the prison house. prison-house. m Luke

8 I am the LORD; that is my name: 4.13. and my glory will I not give to another, 2.26.

neither my praise to graven images. 9 Behold, the former things are come

before they spring forth I tell you of them. 1. 10, 10 ¶ Sing unto the Lord Panew 11,12 song, and his praise from the end of the 33.3. earth, ye that a go down to the sea, and Rev. earth, ye that a go down to the and the g Psalm all that is therein; the isles, and the g Psalm 107. 23.

11 Let the r wilderness and the cities r Psalms 72.9. and thereof lift up their voice, the villages 96. 11. that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout

from the top of the mountains. 12 Let them s give glory unto the Luke LORD, and declare his praise in the

13 The LORD shall go forth as a t Rev. mighty man, he shall stir up jealousylike 19. 17. a man of war: he shall cry; yea, roar; he shall a prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time * holden my 2.9. Daniel peace; I have been still, and refrained my 2.44. self: now will I cry like a travailing wo. 1 Cor. man: I will y destroy and devour at once. 10.4.

15 I will make waste z mountains and 50. 21. hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I Luke will make the rivers islands, and I will will will

dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way Rev. that that they a knew not; I will lead z chap. them in paths that they have not known: 2.11. I will make darkness light before them, 19, 19, and crooked things straight. things will I do unto them, and not for- 1.79. sake them.

17 They shall be b turned back, they b Psalms shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in 97.7. and 125.5. graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 ¶ Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that we may e see.

19 Who is blind, but 4 my servant ? 1 or deaf, as my e messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is f perfect, and e Mal. 2. blind as the Lord's servant?

and as the Lord's servant:

20 g Seeing many things, but thou $\frac{1}{3}$. Tim. observest not; opening the ears, but he g chap. heareth not.

21 The LORD is i well pleased for his 2. 20. righteousness' sake; he will magnify the

law, and make it k honourable 22 But this is a people 1 robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison-houses: they are for a prey, and none deliver-

eth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore. 23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will m hearken, and hear for m Jer. the time to come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and "Psalm Israel to the robbers? did not " the o Judges ned? for they would not walk in his 1.8.

to pass, and o new things do I declare : o 1 Peter

u Psalm

These a Luke

c Rom. d Psalm

h Rom. i chap. k chap.

43. 4. / Mat.

y Hosea

Before ways, no CHRIST his law. ways, neither were they obedient unto

p Psalm 79. 6. q Jer. 5. 3. Hosea 7. 9.

a Eph.

b Exod.

chapter

40, 26,

c1 Cor.

dProv.

21, 18,

f chap. 66. 19.

g chap.

h Deut.

38. 64.

i Jonah

37. and 10. 16.

1 John

m Eph. 1. 5, 6.

1 Peter

n John 8. 36.

Aets

2. 41.

o chap.

41. 26. John

10, 37,

p Acts 10.39.

q Rom.

2 Cor.

John

8.58.

4.13.

2. 9.

1, 12,

2. 11. # John 6.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the P fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet he 4 knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises: 14 he fortelleth Babylan's destruction, 18 and his people's deliverance, &c.

BUT now, thus saith the LORD that a created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not; for I have redeemed thee, I have b called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the c fire thou shalt not be burnt; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For I am the LORD thy God, the holy One of Israel, thy Saviour; d I 11. 8. and gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and

Seba for thee.

e Exod. 4 Since thou wast e precious in my Malachi sight thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the feast, and

gather thee from the g west;

6 I will say to the h north, i Give up; and to the south, k Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 Even every one that is 1 called by my name: for I have created him for m my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

8 ¶ n Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be o justified; or let them hear and say, It is truth.

10 Ye are my P witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen; that ye may know and 9 believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no god formed, nei-

ther shall there be after me.

11 I, even I, am the LORD; and ber chap. 42. 1. and sides me there is no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was s no s Deut. 32. 12.

strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was, I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it?

14 Thus saith the LORD, your Re-Before deemer, the holy One of Israel, For a cir. 712. your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and u Luke the Chaldeans, whose cry is in the x 18.7

15 I am the LORD, your holy One, the Creator of Israel, your y King.

16 Thus saith the Lord, which maketh z a way in the sea, and a a path in 14, 20. the mighty waters: Psalm

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot 77, 19. and horse, the army, and the power; 3, they shall lie down together, they shall b Rev. b not rise: they are extinct, they are c Psalm quenched as c tow.

18 ¶ d Remember ye not the former d Jer. things, neither consider the things of 16.14.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing: e 2 Cor. now it shall spring forth; shall ye not 5.17. know it ? I will even make a way in f the fchap. wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The s beast of the field shall ho g Rom. because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for my-

self; they shall h shew forth my praise. 22 ¶ But thou hast i not called upon i Psalm me, O Jacob; but thou hast * been 79.6. weary of me, O Israel.

23 Thou hast 1 not brought me the I Prov. small cattle of thy burnt-offerings, nei- 15.8. ther hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices; I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee m chap. with incense.

th incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet Amos 2, 14. cane with money, neither hast thou fill- n Acts ed me with the fat of thy sacrifices; 3. 19. but thou hast made me to serve with thy 5.19. sins, thou hast m wearied me with thine p chap. 62. 6 iniquities.

25 l, even I, am he that blotteth 6.3. out thy transgressions for mine o own r Job sake, and will not remember thy sins. Acts

26 P Put me in remembrance; let us 5. 51. P plead together: declare thou, that s Malachie t Lam.

thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy r first father hath sinned, and 2. 2. thy s teachers have transgressed against Dan. 9. 7.

28 Therefore I have profaned the chap.

princes of the sanctuary, and have giv- 65. 15. en Jacob to the " curse, and Israel to re- 11. 9. proaches.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 God's church comforted. 9 The vanity of idols, and folly of idol-makers. 21 God exhorteth Israel to trust in his mercy.

YET now hear, O 2 Jacob, my a chap. servant, and Israel whom I have cho- 41.8.

2 Thus saith the Lond that b made 30. 10. thee, and formed thee from the womb, 42. 1. which will help thee; Fear not, O Ja-

4 D

Refore

cir. 712.

c Deut.

Acts 10.

21. 28. 1 John

2. 20.

4. 16. Col.

2. 19.

3, 18. f Psalm

2 Peter

g 2Cor.

h Rom.

i chap. 41. 4.

Rev. 1.

Rom.

11. 29. 6

2 Tim.

1.9. / John

10. 29.

4.5. Rev.

Eph. 1.

+ Heb. no rock,

1 Sam.

m chap.

n chap.

40, 19, Jer.

10.4

2. 18.

o Hab.

p Psalm

97. 7. chapter

q chap.

44. 20.

r Judges

17. 5. 2 Thess.

s 1 Sam.

Rev. 17.

ze Judges

2. and 18. 3.

Psalm

115. 8.

Hab.

1, 29,

8, 17.

e Eph.

CHRIST

whom I have chosen.

3 For I will d pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring.

4 And they shall espring up as among 11. 3. and the grass, as willows by the water-

courses.

5 f One shall say, I am the & Lord's; and another shall h call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his Redeemer the LORD of hosts ; I am the i first and I am the last :

and besides me there is no god.

7 And who, as I, shall k call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the 1 ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid : have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a god besides me? yea, there is † no god, I know not any.

9 They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their delectable m things shall n not profit; and they are their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is o profitable

for nothing?

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed; and the workmen they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be P ashamed together.

12 The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms; yea, 9 he is hungry, and his strength faileth; he drink-

eth no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out his rule, he marketh it out with a line, he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain

in the r house.

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to t 2Thess, burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread, yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it: he maketh it a graven

image, and falleth down thereto 16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh,

cob my servant; and thou, ' Jesurun, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, Before I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

18 They have * not known nor under- * chap. stood: for he hath † shut their eyes, 45. that they cannot see; and their hearts, 10.

that they cannot understand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, Psalm neither is there knowledge nor under- 81. 12. standing to say, I have burnt part of it Acts in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread 2 Thess. upon the coals thereof; I have roasted 2.11. flesh, and eaten it; and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?

20 He feedeth on ashes: ya deceived y chap. heart hath turned him aside, that he 66.3. cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there 4.14.

not z a lie in my right hand?

21 ¶ a Remember these, O Jacob and 8. 10. Israel: for thou art my servant: I have 32.18. formed thee; thou art my servant: O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 I have blotted out, as b a thick b Job cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a 37.11. cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I 18. 12.

have c redeemed thee.

23 d Sing, O ye heavens; for the Prove LORD hath done it: shout ye lower chapter parts of the e earth; break forth into 59.2. singing, ye mountains, O forest, and 3.44. every tree therein: for the LORD hath Hosea redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself 6. 4. in Israel.

24 Thus saith the LORD thy Re- c Luke deemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that maketh 6.19. all things; that stretcheth forth the hea- d Rev. vens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself:

rth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens of the fi Kings
22.6. f liars, and maketh diviners mad; that Job turneth wise men backward, and mak- 5. 12.

eth their knowledge foolish;

26 That g confirmeth the word of his 1 Cor. servant, and performeth the counsel of 1.20. his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, g Zech. Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built; and I 1.21. will raise up the decayed places thereof:

27 That saith to the h deep, Be dry, h chap.

and I will dry up thy rivers;

28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my 16. 12. shepherd and shall perform all my pleasure; even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAP. XLV.

1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake: 5 he asserteth his omnipotency. 22 God's salvation extended unto all nations.

THUS saith the LORD to his a an- a 1 Kings ointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I 19.15. have holden, to b subdue nations before b Daniel he roasteth roast, and is satisfied; yea, him; and I will loose the loins of kings, 5.30.

and 68 9

Proverbe

e Psalm

c Joshua

12. 10. d Psalm

107. 16. Col.

2. 15. e Psalm

39. 7.

Jer. 50.

g chap.

Eph. 1.

4, 6. h chap.

43. 12. i Psalm

18. 32.

1, 11,

1 Job 34, 29,

m Job

2. 10.

n Rev. 18.21.

o Psalm

r Exod.

32. 10. Joshua

10. 14.

Mat.

17. 20. 1 John

5.14.

s Gen.

26.

t Rev.

19, 11,

14. 4. Rom. 3.

1 Cor.

72.9,

10, 11. chapter

Daniel

14. Rev.

3, 19,

8. 23. z chap.

8.17.

Eph. 1.23. 1 Tim.

1. 17. † Heb.

y Zech.

6. 20. x Psalm

u Hosea

71. 3.

Acts

Before to open before him the two-leaved c cir. 712. gates; and the gates shall not be shut.

2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the d gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron :

3 And I will give thee the etreasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest f know that I the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel.

4 For Jacob my servant's sake, and f Ezra 1. 2. Israel mine g elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast h not known me.

5 ¶ I am the LORD; and there is none else, there is no god besides me: i I girded thee, though thou hast not known me;

6 That they may know from the k rischapters ing of the sun, and from the west, that 11. 5. and 22. 21. k Mal, there is none besides me, I am the LORD, and there is none else.

7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make | peace, and create mevil. I the LORD do all these things.

8 Drop down, ye'n heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down o righteousness; let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together: I the LORD have created it.

p 2 Kings 6. 33. q Rom. 9. 20. 9 Woe unto him that P striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with

the potsherds of the earth. Shall the 9 clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou ? or thy work, He hath no

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons; and concerning the work of my hands r command ye me.

12 I have made the earth, s and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

13 t I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for "price nor reward, saith the Lord of hosts.

14 Thus saith the Lord, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia; and of the Sabeans, men of stature shall * come over y unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee: in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee; they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee, and there is none else; there is no god.

15 Verily thou art a God that 2 hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also ghnatsa- confounded, all of them.
bim: tor- to confusion together that are makers Ps. 16. 4. of † idols.

17 But Israel shall be saved in the CHRIST CIR. Torn with an a everlasting salvation: cir. 712. ye shall not be ashamed nor confounda chap. ed world without end.

10 For thus saith the Lorp that creat- 26. 4. Daniel ed the heavens, God himself that formed 4.24. the earth, and made it, he hath esta- b Gen. blished it, he created it not in vain, he 1. 28. formed it to be binhabited; I am the 115.16. LORD, and there is none else.

19 I have not spoken in secret, c in a d Mal. dark place of the earth: I said not unto 3.14. the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me d in 1 Cor. vain: I the LORD speak righteousness, e Eph. I declare things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; 2.17. draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god that f cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near: yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no god else besides me, a just God and a Saviour: there is none besides me.

22 ¶ 8 Look unto me, and be ye saved, g2 Chr. all the ends of the earth; for I am God, chapter and there is none else.

23 I have sworn by myself, the word Micah is gone out of my mouth in righteous- h Phil, ness, and shall not return, That h unto 2. 10. me every knee shall bow, every tongue

shall swear. i 1 Cor. 24 Surely shall one say, In the Lord 1. 30. have I i righteousness and strength : even to him shall men come; and all that Gal. are incensed against him shall be asham- 4.28. Acts

10. 43. 25 In the LORD shall all the k seed of Rom. 3. 24, 25, Israel be i justified, and shall glory.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The idols of Babylon could not save themselves. 3 God saveth his people to the end, &c.

BEL boweth down, Nebo stoopeth; their idols were upon the a beasts, and a Jer. upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaden; they are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They stoop; they bow down toge. ther; they could not b deliver the bur-b Jer. den, but themselves are gone into captivity.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of 32.11. Israel, which are c borne by me from d 1 Cor. the belly, which are carried from the d 4.15. Gal. womb:

4 And even to your old age f I am e Psalm he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry 48. 14. you: I have made, and I will bear; even 102. 27 I will carry, and will deliver you. Mat. 3, 6

5 ¶ To whom will ye s liken me, and g chap. make me equal, and compare me, that h Exod we may be like?

6 They h lavish gold out of the bag, 40. 19,

cir. 712. i Jer. 10.4,5. Acts

17. 28.

k 1 Cor.

33. 11.

n Rev.

19, 17,

50. 45.

p Psalm

o Jer.

Rev. 37. 17.

76. 5. ch. 43.

FEph.

1. 6.

a goldsmith, and he maketh it a god: they fall down; yea, they worship.

They i bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove : yea, one shall cry unto him, vet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves k men; bring it again to mind, O

and 15.30. ye transgressors.

9 Remember the former things of I chap. old: for I am God, and there is I none else; I am God, and there is none like

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things m Psalm that are not yet done, saying, m My Proverbs counsel shall stand, and I will do all my

Acts 5.39. pleasure : 11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth o my counsel from a far country; yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it. I will also do it.

> 12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye P stouthearted, that are far from righteousness:

13 I bring near 9 my righteousness: a Rom.
1. 17. and it shall not be far off, and my salvation
3. 3. 21. shall not tarry: and I will place salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel r my glory.

CHAP. XLVII.

God's judgments upon Babylon and Israel for their violence and pride.

a chap. 52. 2. Luke 16, 25,

B Rev.

c Mat.

7. 2.

Rev.

13. 10.

63. 4.

d chap.

e chap.

Romans

James

2. 13. Rev.

18. 8 fchap.

43, 14,

1, 15,

Rev.

23, 16,

g 1 Sam. 2. 9. h Zech.

18. 7.

COME down, and sit in the a dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon; sit on the ground; there is no throne, daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou b shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, c make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will d take vengeance, and I will enot meet thee as a man,

4 As for four Redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name, the holy One of

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into g darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called The lady of kingdoms.

6 I was h wroth with my people; I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them ino mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy

A Rev. 7 And thou saidst, I shall be a k lady 18. 7. for ever : so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither didst re-

member the latter end of it. 8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given 1 to pleasures, that dwellest

and weigh silver in the balance, and hire and sit as a widow, neither shall I know Before the loss of children:

9 But " these two things shall come to thee in a moment, in one day, the n chap. loss of children and widowhood: they 51. 9. shall come upon thee in their perfection. for the multitude of thy o sorceries, and o 2 Thess. for the great abundance of thine inchant- 2.9. Rev. 9.

10 For thou hast p trusted in thy 18.23. wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth p Psalm me. Thy q wisdom and thy knowledge q Prov. it hath perverted thee; and thou hast 3.5. Dan. 2.2. said in thine heart, I am, and none else besides me.

11 Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence r Daniel it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon 5.30. thee; thou shalt not be able to put it 5, 2 off: and desolation shall come upon thee *Rev. suddenly, which thou shalt not know.

12 ¶ Stand now with thine incliant. t chap. ments, and with the multitude of thy 44.25. surceries, wherein thou hast laboured 2.9, 10. from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be Rev. able to profit, if so be thou mayest pre-

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up and save thee from " Exod. these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as a stubble; Nah, the fire shall burn them; they shall not 1. 10. deliver themselves from the power of 3.12. the flame; there shall not be x a coal to x chap. warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee y with 51, 32, whom thou hast laboured, even thy mer. Rev. chants, from thy youth: they shall wan- 18. 21. der every one to his quarter; none shall Rev. save thee.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 God, to convince the people of their obstinacy, revealeth his prophecies: 12 he exhorteth them to obedience.

HEAR ve this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the aname of Israel, a Rom. and are come forth out of the waters of Rev. 3. 9. Judah; which swear by the name of the LORD, and make b mention of the God b Mat. of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the c Mic. God of Israel; The Lord of hosts is his 3, 11.

3 I have declared the former things d chap. from the beginning; and they went forth 41. 22. out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, and they came e Joshua to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art + ob. + Heb. stinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, Mat. and thy f brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning de- f Jer. 3.3. clared it to thee; before it came to pass † Heb. 18.7. art given that sayest in thine heart, m I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest psalm 2Thes. carelessly; that sayest in thine heart, m I am, and none else besides me; I shall say, Mine † idol hath done them; and 16.3.

7 Jer. 2. 4.

40, 10,

h Acts

Or,

Psalm

o Psalm

79.9.

42. 8.

p chap.

q Rom. 1. 6.

r Rev.

Psalm

21 Gen.

76. 1. y Mat. 3. 17.

2: 8.

a Psalm

6. 9.

Jer.

26. 12. e Psalm

25.5.

f Deut.

he, Jer. 30, 12,

h Rev.

18. 4. i Rev.

4 Luke

1. 17. 9 John

ver

Before my graven image, and my molten image, them through the deserts: he caused Before hath commanded them. cir. 712.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will g not ye declare it? I have shewed g Psalm thee new things from this time, even h hidden things, and thou didst not know Col. 1.16. them.

7 They are i created now, and not i verse 6. Amos from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; Luke lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew 7. 70. them.

k Deut. 8 Yea, thou k heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacher-1 Psalm ously, and wast called a I transgressor from the womb.

m Psalm 9 ¶ " For my name's sake will I defer 106. 8. mine anger, and for my n praise will I n Psalm refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. 130.4.

10 Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in not as silthe furnace of affliction.

11 For o mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will P not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my a called; I am he: I am the first, I also am the last.

13 Mine hand also hath laid the 5 foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they a stand up together.

14 All ve, assemble yourselves, and hear; which * among them hath dex Psalm clared these things? the LORD hath y loved him; he will do his z pleasure on z2Thess. Babylon, and his arm shall be on the Chaldeans.

> 15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way a prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye 45. 3. this; I have not spoken in secret from & chap. the beginning; from b the time that it 1. 1. c Hab. was, cthere am I: and now the Lord God and his Spirit hath d sent me. 2. 1. d chap.

17 Thus saith the Lond, thy Redeemer, the holy One of Israel, I am the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which e leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

18 f Oh that thou hadst hearkened to 5. 29. g Psalm my commandments! then had thy g 119. 165. peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the H Or, shall not gravel thereof; his name || should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ b Go ye forth of Babylon; flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of i singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath k redeemed his servant Ja-

the waters to flow out of the 1 rock for CHRIST them; he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 There is m no peace, saith the 17.6. LORD, unto the wicked.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Christ being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them: 5 he is sent to the Gentiles. 13 God's love to the church.

LISTEN, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far! LORD hath a called me from the b womb; a Hab. from the bowels of my mother hath he 5.4. made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made c my mouth like 1. 20. a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand c Acts hath he hid me, and made me a d polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid

3 And said unto me, Thou art my d Psalm. servant, O e Israel, in whom I will be f 45. 5. glorified.

4 Then I said, I have laboured 8 in & Rom. vain, I have spent my strength for 11.26. nought, and in vain; yet surely h my fJohn judgment is with the Lord, and my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the Lord that 17.17. and formed me from the womb to be his ser- 23, 37, vant, to bring Jacob again to him, John Though Israel be inot gathered, yet hi Cor. shall I be k glorious in the eyes of the 3.8. LORD, and my God shall be 1 my 23.37. strength.

6 And he said, It is a m light thing 5.30. that thou shouldest be my servant, to 11.25. raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to res- m Acts tore the preserved of Israel; I will also 13.47, and give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his holy One, to him whom man " despiseth, to him whom " Mat. the onation abhorreth, to a P servant of 27.2 rulers, 4 Kings shall see and arise, prin- 21, 2 ces also shall worship, because of the p Mat. Lord that is faithful, and the holy One 26.67. of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the Lord, In an accept- +2 Cor. able time have I heard thee, and in a day 6.2. of salvation have I helped s thee : and I s John will preserve thee, and give thee for ta 11.42 covenant of the people, to establish the t Heb. earth, to cause to inherit the desolate 7, 12, earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages:

9 That thou mayest say to the " pris- u John oners, Go forth; to them that are in 8.31. darkness, Shew yourselves: they shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall

10 They shall x not hunger nor thirst; x Rev. neither shall the heat nor sun smite 7. 16. them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains 21 And they thirsted not when he led || a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

Mat. 2 Thess.

15. 8. Eph. 1. 6. Mat.

e Psalm

be in all high places.

Before CHRIST cir. 712 y Rev.

10.17.

c Mat.

3, 24,

e Lam.

6, 7. and

g Song

2 Cor.

1. 22. h Rev.

3, 10,

13. 3.

60. 4.

i Zech.

k chap.

& Prov.

m Luke

19. 43. # Hosea

1. 11.

o Rev.

22. 15.

A Zech. 10.10.

s chap.

Rom.

15. 9.

x Mat.

21, 22,

12. 9. Luke 11.

a Rev.

far; and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Z Sinim.

13 ¶ Sing, a O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains; for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

& chap. 40. 27.

14 But b Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 Can c a woman forget her d sucking child, that she should not have com-7. 11. d 1 Kings passion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will f I not forget 4. 3. f Rom. 9.

16 Behold, I have g graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy h walls are

continually before me.

17 Thy || children shall make haste; thy destroyers, and they that made thee

waste, shall igo forth of thee.

21. 18, 21. 18 ¶ k Lift up thine eyes round about, for, 18 % Line up the gather themselves builders, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the Long, thou shalt surely 1 clothe thee with them all as with an ornament, and bind them on thee as a bride

19 For thy m waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be "too narrow by reason of the inhabitants; and they that swallowed thee up shall be o far away.

21.27.and 20 The children which thou shalt P have, after thou hast 4 lost the other. shall say again in thine ears, The place Mat. 3.9, is too strait for me: give place to me that

q Rom. I may dwen.

11. 15,20. 21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart,

12. 12 Peter Who hath p begotten me these, seeing late, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?

22 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up my hand to the s 60. 4. Mal. 1.11. Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

ch. 60. 23 And kings shall be thy nursing-7, 16. fathers, and their queens thy nursingmothers; they shall bow down to thee z Psalm with their face toward the earth, and " 72. 9. lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD: for they shall not be ashamed that wait for

me

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the Lord, Even the * captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

12 Behold, these shall come y from thee with their own flesh: and they shall Before CHRIST be drunken with their y own blood as cir. 712. with sweet wine: and all flesh shall z know that I the LORD am thy Saviour, y Rev. and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of and 16.6. z Psalm 9. 16. chapter 60. 16.

CHAP. L.

1 Christ sheweth the cause of the Fews' dereliction. 10 An exhortation to trust in God, and not in human resources.

THUS saith the LORD, Where is the a bill of your mother's divorcement, a Deut. whom I have put away? or which of my Jer. 3, 8 b creditors is it to whom I have sold b Mat. you? Behold, for your iniquities have 18.25. ye sold yourselves, and for your trans-

gressions is cyour mother put away. 2.2. 2. Wherefore, when d I came, was d Eph. there e no man? when I called, was there 2.1 none to answer? Is my hand shortened 1, 11. at all that it cannot redeem? or have I f Num. no power to deliver? behold, at my re-11.23. buke I dry up the sea; I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering

4 ¶ The Lord God hath given me the g tongue of the learned, that I should g Col. know how to speak h a word in season to h Prov. him that is weary: he i wakeneth morn- 25.1 ing by morning; he wakeneth mine ear 7. 15. to hear as the learned.

5 ¶ The Lord Gop hath k opened 40, 6, mine ear, and I was not i rebellious, nei- / Phil. ther turned away back.

6 I gave my back to the smiters, and my m cheeks to them that plucked off 26.67. the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 ¶ For the Lord Gon will n help n Heb. me; therefore shall I not be confounded therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall o not be a- o Rom. shamed.

8 He is P near that justifieth me; who 4. 15. will contend with me let us q stand to- p Rom gether: who is mine adversary? let him q Exod. come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord God will help 4.4. me; who is he that shall condemn me? 1 Peter lo, they all shall r wax old as a garment; 3. 15. the moth shall eat them up.

10 ¶ Who is among you that * feareth & Malachi the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of 3. 16. his servant, that walketh " in darkness, 10. 4. and hath no light? let * him trust in the u chap. name of the LORD, and y stay upon his x 2 Chr. God.

11 Behold, all ve that z kindle a fire, y 1 Peter that compass yourselves about with z Psalm sparks; walk in the light of your fire, 20. 7. and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand, ye shall a Psalm

CHAP, LL

26 And I will feed them that oppress | 1 The people exhorted to trust in Christ:

lie down a in sorrow.

c Hosea

1 Peter

102. 26

20, 20,

Before CHRIST cir. 712. a Phil. 3. 9.

b Rom. 4. 19.

15. 4. d Gen. 15. 2. e Acts

c Rom. 2. 39. fPsalm 102. 13. g Rom. 11. 11.

h chap. 2. 3. i Luke 2. 32. & 1 Thess.

2 Thess. 1. 6, 7. I Rom. m 2 Peter 3, 10.

o Psalm 37. 31. p Luke 12. 4. Acts 5. 40. q chap. 50. 9. r chap. 66. 24.

n chap.

John 3.

10. 28.

s Psalm 44. 23. t Rev. 11. 17. u Exod.

14. 21. Habak. 3. 13. x Exod. 14. 21. y chap. 35. 10. and 43.16. Rev.

a 2 Cor. 1. 3. b Psalm 90. 5. 1 Peter 1. 24.

4. 8.

affliction of Ferusalem bewailed.

HEARKEN to me, ye that follow after a righteousness, ye that seek the LORD : look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the b hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I d called him alone, and e blessed him,

and increased him. 3 For the LORD shall f comfort Zion: he will comfort all her g waste places, and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 ¶ Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for h a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for i a

light of the people.

5 k My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arm shall judge the people: the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine | arm shall they

6 Lift up your eyes to the m heavens, and look upon the earth beneath; for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner : but " my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose o heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For the q moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9¶s Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the "dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath * dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore the y redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion, and everlasting joy shall 14. 3. z 2 Tim. be upon their 2 head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

> 12 ¶ I, even I, am he that a comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as b grass:

> 13 And forgettest the LORD thy Maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every

4 the certainty of his salvation. 20 The day because of the fury of the oppressor, Before as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that c Job he may be loosed, and that he should 21.28 not die in the d pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the LORD thy God, that and 76.10. e divided the sea, whose waves roared: 1 cor. The LORD of hosts is his name.

16 And I have fput my words in thy 49.12. mouth, and have covered thee in the Jer shadow of mine hand, that I may g plant 37. 21. the heavens, and lay the foundations of eler. the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art 31. my people.

17 ¶ h Awake, awake, stand up, i O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the 1.16. hand of the Lord the cup of his fury: 15.34. thou hast drunken the k dregs of the cup i Gal. of trembling, and wrung them out.

18 There is none to 1 guide her among 4.17. all the sons whom she hath brought I Mat. forth; neither is there any that taketh 9.36. and her by the hand of all the sons that she

hath brought up. 19 m These two things are come unto m chap.

lation, and destruction, and the famine, 2 Job and the sword: by whom shall I rcomfort thee? 20 Thy sons have o fainted, they lie o Lam. 1. at the head of all the streets as a wild 11, 12.

thee; who shall be sorry for thee? deso- 47.9.

bull in a net; they are full of the P fury p chap. of the Lord, the rebuke of thy God. 21 ¶Therefore hear now this, thou af-

flicted, and drunken, but anot with wine: q Lam. 22 Thus saith thy Lord, the LORD, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of Jer. 50, 34. his people, Behold, I have taken sout schap. of thine hand the cup of trembling, even 42.6. the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou

shalt no more drink it again: 23 But I will put it into the hand of f Prov. them that afflict thee; which have said 21, 18, go over: and thou hast laid thy body as 25.26. the ground, and as the street, to them 41, 25

that went over.

CHAP. LII.

The church is roused with God's promise of redemption, &c.

AWAKE, awake; a put on thy a chap. strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful Rev. garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: 15.6. for henceforth there shall no more b b Psalm come into thee the uncircumcised and ch. 35. 8. the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, Rev. and c sit down, O Jerusalem; d loose 3.21. thyself from the bands of thy neck, O d Zech. captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the Lord, Ye have 13.5. shall be redeemed f without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord Gop, My 1. 18.

chapchapfile-term
file-term
file-t

people went down aforetime s into 46.6. Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assy- h Lam. I rian oppressed them b without cause.

d chap.

k 1 Peter

9, 16,

m chap.

22 Rom.

q Ezek. 3. 17.

r Rev.

s 1 John

2. T.

! Mat.

28.19.

u Rev.

x Rev.

y Exod.

= Exod.

13, 21.

a Jer.

b Phil.

c Mat.

d Psalm

e Acts

f Rom.

a Rom.

& Mat.

c Luke

e John 1.

10. and 7. 24. j'i Peter

2. 24.

18. 4.

10. 15.

k Mal. 2. 17. I Psalm

saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? They that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is k blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know ! my name: therefore they shall know in that day that m I am he that doth speak;

behold, it is I.

7 ¶ How beautiful upon the " mountains are the feet of him that bringeth o Luke 2. o good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation, that saith unto Zion, Thy God Preigneth!

> 8 Thy q watchmen shall r lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing, for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lond shall bring again

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and tall the ends of the earth shall see

the salvation of our God.

11 ¶ " Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ve * clean that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For ye shall not go out with y haste, nor go by flight: for the LORD will zgo before you; and the God of Israel will be your rere-ward.

13 ¶ Behold, my servant shall deal a prudently, he shall be b exalted and

extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were castonished at thee; (his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the

sons of men;)

15 So shall he esprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had f not been told them shall they see, and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

CHAP. LIII.

1 The prophet complaineth of the want of faith. 4 The sufferings of Christ.

WHO hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD

revealed? 1 Cor.

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor b comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and d acquainted with grief; and we hid as it were our faces from him : he was despised, and we estcemed him not

4 " Surely he hath borne our ' griefs,

5 Now therefore, what have I here, I and carried our sorrows; yet we did Before esteem him stricken, & smitten of God, CHRIST and afflicted.

> 5 But he was wounded h for our gacts transgressions, he was bruised for our 28.4. iniquities: the chastisement of our 4.25. peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

6 All we, like i sheep, have gone i James astray; we have turned every one to 5.20 his own way; and the Lord hath k 2, 15. laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, and he was af- Hebrews flicted; yet he i opened not his mouth: 9.14 he is brought as a mlamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shear- /Acts ers is dumb, so he openeth not his 8.32. mouth.

8 He was taken from prison and from m John judgment: and who shall " declare his 1.29. generation? for he was cut off out of nRev. the land of the living : for the otrans- of Cor. gression of my people was he stricken. 5.7.

9 And he made his grave with the P wicked, and with the rich in his death; p Acts because he had done no violence, neithere was any I deceit in his mouth.

10 ¶ Yet it r pleased the Lord to 2.22. bruise him; he hath put him to grief: 3, 17 when thou shalt make his soul s an of- s 2 Cor. fering for sin he shall see his seed, he 5.21. shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. ! Col.

11 He shall see of the "travail of his Row soul, and shall be satisfied: by his * 17.14 knowledge shall my righteous servant uchap. justify many; for he shall bear their 5,6

iniquities.

12 Therefore will I y divide him a 15.4. portion with the great, and he shall 2 2.8 divide the spoil with the strong; be z Col. cause he hath poured out his soul unto death, and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made a intercession for the a Luke transgressors.

CHAP. LIV.

1 The church comforted with gracious promises: 11 their edification, &c.

SING, a O barren, thou that didst a Gal. not bear; break forth into singing, and 4.27. cry aloud, thou that didst b not travail 1.23 with child: for c more are the children c Rom. 9. 26, of the desolate than the children of the 27, 30. married wife, saith the LORD.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them d stretch forth the curtains of d Psalm thine habitations: spare not, lengthen 78.8. Dan. 7. thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes:

3 For thou shalt break forth on the e chap. right hand and on the left; and i thy 2.2 seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make 61. the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 9 Fear not; for thou shalt not be Heb. 11. ashamed: neither be thou confounded; 36, 37. for thou shalt not be put to shame : for thou shalt a forget the shame of thy vouth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy wid whood any more.

A Rome

h Hosea

2. 19. i Daniel 2. 44. Obadiah, verse 21. k Hosea

1 Peter 2. 9. 1 Jer. 2. 2. Ezekiel 16. 8.

m chap. 60. 10. n Deut. 32, 20, o Jer. 81. 3. p Gen. 9.11. q chap. 49. 15.

r chap. s Eph.

! Rev. 12. 6.

2. 5. x Rev. 21. 19.

y Jer. 2 Psalm 119. 165. a Pealm Mat.

& Rev.

c chap. Mat. 8. 9. John 19. 11. d Psalm 2. 1, 2. e chap.

50. 8. Mat. 26. 60. Acts . 11. Romans 8.33.

Before 5 For thy Maker is that CHRIST The Lord of hosts is his name: and thy 5 For thy Maker is thine h husband; Redeemer the holy One of Israel; The God of the i whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD hath k called thee as a woman forsaken, and grieved in spirit, and I a wife of youth, when thou

wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For a m small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath " I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with o everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Loan thy Rodeemer.

9 For this is as the P waters of Noah unto me : for as I have a sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall r depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD, that hath s

mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou t afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted! behold, u 1 Peter I will lay thy " stones with fair colours, and lay thy x foundations with sap-

> 12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

> 13 And all thy children shall be y taught of the Lord; and great shall be the z peace of thy children.

> 14 a In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near

> 15 T Behold, they shall surely b gather together, but not by me : whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

> 16 Behold, I have c created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the wast-

er to destroy.

17 ¶ No d weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every e tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.

CHAP. LV.

1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith and repentance. 8 The happy state of believers.

HO, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the awaters, and he that hath b no money: come ye, o buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for Before that which is d not bread? and your CHRIST labour for that which satisfieth not? Hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye d Phil. that which is good, and let your soul de- 3.4,5. light itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto e Mat. me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an f everlasting cove- f Rom. nant with you, even & the sure mercies 11. 29.

of David.

4 Behold, I have given him for a h h John witness to the people, i a leader and 7.16.

commander to the people. 5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation that 17.5 thou k knowest not; and nations that k Eph. knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the Lord thy God, and for the holy One of Israel; for he hath ! / Rom. glorified thee.

6 ¶ Seek ye the Lond m while Le m Psalm may be found, call ye upon him white Mat. he is near.

7 Let the " wicked forsake his way, " cha and the unrighteous man his othoughts: o Jer. and let him return unto the Lord, and 4.14. he will have mercy upon him; and to 8, 17. our God, for he will abundantly par- p Psalm

8 ¶ For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are a your ways my a Jer ways, saith the Lord. Mat.

9 For as the heavens are higher 18. 18. Romans than the earth, so are my ways highethan your ways, and my s thoughts than James your thoughts.

r Psalm 10 For as the rain cometh down and 103. 11. the snow from heaven, and returneth s Jer. not thither, but a watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that 32 it may give * seed to the sower, and "Heb. bread to the eater;

x 2 Cor. 11 So shall my word be that goeth 9.10 forth out of my mouth: it shall not y y 2.1 return unto me void; but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall 2 go out with joy, and 35. 10 be led forth with peace: a the mountains a Psalm and the hills shall break forth before you 96, 11. into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

13 Instead of the b thorn shall come b chap. up the fir-tree, and instead of the brier 41. 19. shall come up the myrtle-tree: and it shall be to the LORD for c a name, for c chap. an everlasting sign, that shall not be 44.11.

CHAP. LVI.

cut off.

1 An exhortation to holiness. S God's promises are without reepect of persons. 9 Blind watchmen reproved.

THUS saith the LORD, Keep ye a chap. a judgment, and do justice: for my salvation is near to come, and my b righte- b Row. ousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that a docth this, c Psaire and the son of man that laveth held on

, John 1. 10. Acts Mat.

Before it; that d keepeth the sabbath from ye not children of transgression, a seed Before CHRIST polluting it, and keepeth his hand from cir. 712.

doing any evil. $\sim\sim$ 3. Neither let the son of the e strand Jer. 7. 21. ger, that hath joined himself to the e Acts LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am fadry tree. f Acts

4 For thus saith the LORD unto the g eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that h please me, and

take hold of my covenant;

1 Cor.

h Micah

7. 8. i Mat.

7 Tim.

3, 15,

& John

1 John

& Acts

2.41.

n Mat.

15. 9. o Rom.

p Mat.
 21. 13.
 q Mal.
 1. 11.

r 1 Pet.

1. 1. s John

10, 16,

Rev.

19. 18.

n Mat.

y Mic.

3. 5. 9. z Mic.

a Rom.

b Mic.

c 1 Cor.

15. 32. d Luke

12. 18.

2 Kings

c Luke

d Eccl.

e John

fchep.

8. 49.

5. 19.

2. 11.

3.11.

x Hosea

1. 27. g Acts

> 5 Even unto them will I give in mine i house, and within my walls, a place and a name k better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off:

6 Also the sons of the stranger that 1 join themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and

in taketh hold of my covenant; m 1Thes. 5, 21,

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in a my house of prayer; their oburnt-offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called P An house of prayer for all people.

8 The LORD God, which gathereth the outcasts of Israel, saith, Yet will I gather others to him, besides those

that are s gathered unto him.

9 ¶ All ye beasts of the field, come to: devour; yea, all ye beasts in the

10 His watchmen are a blind: they are all x ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they y cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea they are z greedy dogs, which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand; they all look to their own way, every one for his again from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will b fetch

wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and o to-morrow shall be as this day, and d much more abundant.

CHAP. LVII.

1 The blessed death of the righteous. 3 The Jews are reproved for idolatry. 13 Promises to the penitent.

THE righteous a perisheth, and no a Psalm man layeth it to heart; and merciful Mic. 7.2. men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from b 1 Kings the b evil to come.

2 He shall enter into c peace: they shall rest in their d beds, each one walking in his uprightness.

3 I But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer

and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye f sport yourselves ! against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue' are of falsehood;

5 g Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, h slaying the g Hosea children in the valleys under the clefts 7.4,6. h Psalm of the rocks?

6 Among the i smooth stones of the i Jer. stream is thy portion; they, they are 2.23. thy lot, even to them hast thou poured a drink-offering, thou hast offered a meat-offering. Should I receive k com- k chap. fort in these

7 Upon 1 a lofty and high mountain Jer. 7. hast thou set thy bed: even thither Ezek. wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts 16.24. hast thou set up thy m remembrance; m Deut. for thou hast discovered threelf to ano- 6.9. ther n than me, and art gone up: thou 2. 13. hast enlarged thy bed, and o made thee o Deut. a covenant with them; thou lovedst their p Ezek, bed where thou P sawest it.

9 And thou wentest to the king with q Ezek 9 ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto

hell.

10 Thou art r wearied in the great- r Jer. ness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, 2. 36. There is s no hope: thou hast found the s Jer. life of thine hand; therefore thou wast Hosea not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast tlied, and hast tchap. not remembered me, nor laid it to thy 59.13. heart? have not I " held my peace even u Psalm of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy * righteousness, x chap. and thy works; for they shall not y pro- 1. 12 fit thee.

13 When thou z criest, let thy com z Psalm panies z deliver thee: but the wind shali 18, 41. carry them all away; vanity shall take 10. 13. them: but he that putteth his trust b b Jer. in me shall c possess the land, and shall 17.5. inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ve up, prepare the way, take up the stumbling-block out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that d inhabiteth eternity, whose dITim. name is Holy; I dwell in the high and 6, 16. holy place, with him also that is of a e e Psalm contrite and humble spirit, to revive the 34. 18. spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not f contend for ever, g Psalm neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should g fail before me, and the 6. 15. i chap. souls which I have made

17 For the iniquity of his h covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he i went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have k seen his ways, and will 9.4. heal him; I will lead him also, and re-macts store comforts unto him and to his 1 2.39. mourners.

19 I create the m fruit of the lips; Heb. Peace, peace to him that is far off, and 13. 15

y Ronr.

n Job

15, 20,

o chap.

48. 22.

e Amos

20. 47.

g Mat.

21. 29.

i Mic.

6. 10. g. Neh.

5. 10, 11, 12. / Mich.

3, 2, 3. m Acts

10. 2.

n Heb.

o Job

31, 19.

p 1 John

q Esther 8. 16.

r Psalm 37. 6.

s chap.

30. 19.

112. 5. 2 Cor.

3. 5, 12.

≈ Psalm

37. 19,

a John 4, 14.

and I will heal him. cir. 698. S

20 But the wicked are like the " troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 There is o no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAP. LVIII.

1 H; pocritical fasts reproved. 8 The promises to godliness, &c.

a Rev. CRY a aloud, spare not; lift up thy 14.9. voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their b transgression, and the house b Ezek. 3. 17, 21. of Jacob their sins.

> 2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight

in approaching to God.

c Mal. 3 ¶ c Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have Luke 18. we afflicted our soul, and thou takest 9, 10, 11. no knowledge? Behold, in the dday of d Ezek. your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for e strife and de-4. 4. f 1 Kings bate, and to f smite with the fist of wickedness; ye shall not fast as ye do 21. 9, 13. Luke this day, to make your voice to be heard

on high.

5 : Is it such a fast that I have cho-6. 16. h 1 Kings sen! a day for a man to haffliet his soul : is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD ?

> 6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? i to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the k heavy burdens, and to let the toppressed go free, and that ye

break every yoke?

7 Is it not to m deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are a cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou o cover him; and that thou hide not thyself

from thine Pown flesh

8 Then shall thy a light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily; and thy righteousness shall r go before thee : the glory of the Lord shall be thy rere-ward.

9 Then shalt thon s call, and the

LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the voke, Thess, the putting forth of the finger, and " 5. 22. a Psalm speaking vanity; 12. 2. x Psalm

10 And if thou x draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted s all; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon-

Psalm

11 And the Lord shall y guide thee thou shalt be like a a watered garden, we are in desolate places as dead men.

Before to him that is near, saith the LORD; and like a spring of water, whose waters Before CHRIST fail not.

> 12 And they that shall be b of thee shall build the old waste places: thou b Acts shalt raise up the foundations of many 2.41. generations; and thou shalt be called, 49.8. and The repairer of the breach, The d re- 61. storer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If thou cturn away thy foot from e Ezek. the sabbath, from doing i thy pleasure 22. 26. on my holy day; and call the sabbath 8 12, 1, 2 a Delight, the Holy of the Lord Hon- g Psalm ourable; and shalt honour him, not do- 42. 4. ing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own h h Mat.

words : 14 Then shalt thou i delight thyself i Joh in the Lord; and I will cause thee to b & Dout. ride upon the high places of the earth, 32, 13. and feed thee with the I heritage of Ja- 1 Ps. 115. cob thy father: for the mouth of the 11, 12.

LORD hath spoken it.

CHAP. LIX.

1 The Fews' great sins the cause of their calamities. 16 Salvation only of God. 20 The covenant of the Redeemer.

BEHOLD, the Lord's hand is a a Num not shortened, that it cannot save; nei- thanter ther his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: 50. 2

2 But your iniquities have b separat- b Joshua ed between you and your God, and your 7.11. sins have chid his face from you, that c Jer. he will not hear.

3 For d your hands are defiled with d chap. blood, and your fingers with iniquity; 1.15. your lips have spoken elies, your tongue e Jer. o.

hath muttered perverseness.

4 f None calleth for justice, nor any f Eccl.

g pleadeth for truth: they trust in va- g Jer. 5.1.
nity, and speak lies: they h conceive h Mic. mischief, and bring forth iniquity. 5 They hatch i cockatrice-eggs, and 3.7.

weave the k spider's web he that cat- k Psalm eth of their eggs dieth, and that which Micals is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

6 Their webs shall not become gar- 1 chap. ments, neither shall they cover them- and 29.12 selves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of

violence is in their hands.

7 Their m feet run to evil, and they m Prov make haste to shed innocent blood: 1. 16. Romans their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; 3. 15. wasting and destruction are in their

paths.

8 The way of peace they know not: and there is a no judgment in their go- n Micah ings: they have made them o crooked 3.11. paths; whosoever goeth therein shall not 125. 5.

know peace. 9 Therefore is a judgment far from p Hab. us, neither doth justice overtake us: 1.13. we wait 9 for light, but behold obscu- q char

rity: for brightness, but we walk in 58.9.

Jer. 8. 15. darkness.

10 We r grope for the wall like the r Dent. continually, and satisfy thy soul in | blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: 23. 29. drought, and make fat thy hones: and we stumble at noon-day as in the night; 4414.

cir. 698. s Ezek. 16. Hosea 7. 14. t chap. : Psalm s Exod.

Daniel

James

1. 15. z Mat.

12. 34.

a Psalm

12. 1, 2,

& Gen.

1 Peter

¿ Ezek.

d chap.

r Psalm

f chap.

g chap.

49. 1.

7: Mal.

1. 11.

¿ chap.

8. 7, 8. £ chap.

10. 18.

Zech.

4. 6. ! Rom.

m chap.

2. 2. n Acts

o Heb.

10. 16. p John

6. 36.

2 Cor.

q Rom. 9. 6, 8.

e chap.

a6, 1. n John

. 2 Cor.

3. 18. d Luke

1.79. Acts

26, 18,

" Rev. 21. 24.

63. 3.

93. 1.

51. 5.

far off from us. 12 For our transgressions are multiplied " before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are x with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them:

but there is none; for salvation, but it is

11 We's roar like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment,

13 In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the 2

heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth a faileth; and he that b departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment.

16 ¶ And he saw that there was ono man, and wondered that there was no intercessor; therefore d his arm brought salvation unto him, and his righteous-

ness it sustained him.

17 For he eput on righteousness as a breas plate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head: and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak.

13 According to their f deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to a his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the h west, and his glory from the rising of the sun : when the enemy shall come in like i a flood, the E Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him.

20 ¶ And the ! Redeemer shall come to m Zion, and unto them that " turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the

Lord.

21 As for me, this is my o covenant with them, saith the Lord; My Spirit that is upon thee, and I my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of I thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAP. LX.

1 The glory of the church in the access of the Centiles, 15 and her great blessings after a short affliction.

ARISE, a shine; for b thy light is come, and the glory of the Lond is

risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thec.

3 And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and Before see; all they gather themselves togeth-cir. 698. er, they come to thee: fthy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall fchap. be g nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and h flow to gchap, gether, and thine heart shall i fear, and h Mat. be k enlarged; because the abundance i Hosea of the sea shall be converted unto thee, 3, 5, the I forces of the Gentiles shall come \$2 Cor.

unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover 21. 26. thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from m Sheba shall m Psalm come; they shall bring " gold and in- 72. 10. cense; and they shall shew forth the 2, 11. praises of the Lord.

7 All the o flocks of Kedar shall be o Rom. gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall p minister unto thee: p Mal. they shall come up mith they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify 4 the house q Haggai

of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as ra cloud, 7 Heb. and as the doves to their s windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me. 2.14. and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their & Gal. gold with them, unto " the name of the 4.26 LORD thy God, and to the holy One of 9, 15. Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

10 And the sons of x strangers shall x Acts y build up thy walls, and their kings 2.9,10. shall minister unto thee; for in my wrath 3, 9, 10, I smote thee, but in my favour have I

had 2 mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy a gates shall be open 11:23. continually; they shall not be shut day 21.25. nor night; that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall b perish; yea, b Psalm those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come 19.14. unto thee, the fir-tree, the pine-tree, and the box together, to beautify the c Rev. place of my sanctuary; and I will make 14.16. the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come d bending unto thee; d 1 Tim, and all they that despised thee shall bow 2.8. themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, The c Zion of the holy One of e Rev.

15 ¶ Whereas thou hast been f forsak-f Heb. en and hated, so that no man went 12, 22. through thee, I will make thee an seter- g Lam nal excellency, a joy of many generations. 1. 1, 2.

16 Thou shalt also h suck the milk of 63, 12 the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast i chap. of kings: and thou shalt know that I 66.11. the Lord am thy i Saviour, and thy 2.14. Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and Rev. for iron I will bring silver, and for wood 21, 24. brass, and for stones iron: I will also k 1 Cor make thy k officers 1 peace, and thine / Rom. exactors righteousness.

1 Peter

chapter

n Rev. 21. 12. o Rev.

21.23. p Rev.

x 1 Cor. 15. 9. y Acts 2. 41. z Hab. a Acts 3. 6, 7.

a John

45. 7.

c Luke 4. 18.

d 2 Cor.

6. 2. e Luke

18. 7.

f Heb.

g Rev. 3. 4. h John

i Rom.

11, 25,

k Eph. 2. 12. / Acts

20, 28,

m 1 Cor.

n Rom.

13. 15.

Rev.

1. 16.

3.4.

q Mat. 28. 20.

r Gen.

22. 18. Acts

25. 13.

o Hosea

15. 8.

22. 4. q chap. r Rev. r chap. # Eph.

in thy land, wasting, nor destruction within thy borders : but thou shalt call m Psalm thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise 19 The sun shall be no more thy

light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give hight unto thee : but the Loan shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy giory.

20 Thy san shall no more P go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy 4 mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be rall righte-2. 10. 21 Thy people also shall be an righte-u Ephes. ous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the s branch of my planting, the s work of my hands; that I may be " glorified.

22 x A little one shall y become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will z hasten it ain his

CHAP. LXI.

1 The office of Christ. 4 The restoration 6 and blessedness of the church.

THE Spirit of the Lord God a is 1. 33. b Psalm upon me; because the Lord hat! banointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek: he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the dacceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the foil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called h Trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

4 ¶ And they shall build the iold

wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities; the desolations of many generations.

5 And k strangers shall stand and feed your 1 flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your m ploughmen, and your vine-dressers.

6 But we shall be named the Priests of the LORD; men shall call you the Hebrews Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ve boast vourselves.

7 For your o shame je shall have double, and for confusion they shall re-Romans joice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double; everlasting joy shall be unto them. p Psalm 11.7.

8 For I the Lord Plove judgment, I hate robbery for burnt-flering; and will a direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with

9 And their r seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring

18 m Violence shall no more be heard | among the people : all that see them Before shall acknowledge them, that they ore cir. 698. ti e seed which the Lond hath s blessed.

10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord schap. my soul shall be joyful in my God; f. 65. 23 he hash clothed me with the "garmen." 66. 10. or salvation, he bath covered me with u Rom. the robe of righte usness, as a pride- 13.14. Gal. cros as deckern himself with ornaments, 3. 27 as I as x a bride adornette howelf with x Hosea her jewels.

il For as the earth bringeth forth he bud, and as the rearrien conseth the ychap. things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth Psal, 72 before all the nations.

11, 12. chap. 60. 18.

CHAP. LXII.

The prophet's zeal for the accomplishment of God's promises to his church.

FOR a Zion's sake will I not b hold a Rev. my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I b Psalm will not rest, until the righteousness 132.6. thereof c go forth as brightness, and the c Psalm salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

2 And the Gentiles shall see d thy d Phil. righteousness, and all kings thy glo- e2 Cor. ry: and thou shalt be called by f a new 3.18. name, which the s mouth of the Lord fchap. shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be a h crown of glo- 2. 17. ry in the i hand of the Lord, and a royal g Rom. diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed, k 6.11 Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed, Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzi-bah, and thy land 1.10. / Psalm Beulah: for the LORD | delighteth in 16.3 thee, and thy land shall be a married.

5 For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee : and as the " bridegroom rejoiceth over the 3,29 bride, so shall . thy God rejoice over o Rom.

ee. $0 \le 1$ have set watchmen upon thy $0 \le 1$ Cor. alls, O Jerusalem, which shall never q Rev. all their peace day nor night: ye that 21.12. walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the Lord, keep not si-

7 And give him r no rest, till he estab- 7 Gen. lish, and till he make Jerusalem a s praise in the earth.

8 The LORD hath sworn by his t Luke right hand, and by the arm of his 22.69. strength, Surely I will no more give thy a corn to be meat for thine enemies ; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine for the which thou hast labour-

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lord; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; " prepare ye the way of the peo- x chap. ple; cast up, cast up the highway; ga- 40.3. ther out the y stones; lift up a standard 14.12. for the people.

11 Behold, the Lord hath 2 pro. 10. 18.

. and 85

u Deut.

cir. 698. a Zech. 9. 9. Mat. 21.5. b Mat. 1. 21. c Rev.

22. 12.

7. 2.

d Rev. 19. 15.

e Rev.

14. 20.

f chap. 61. 2.

g chap.

\$9.16.

h Rev.

i Judges

Zech. 2.8.

k Exod.

23, 20,

I Deut.

19, 4, Deut.

n chap. 43. 24.

Acts

Eph.

2.14. p Exod.

30

32. 11. q Exod. 14. 19.

Psalm

r Neh.

77. 20, 21.

o Judges

7. 51.

7.7,8. m Exod.

d chap.

ye to the a daughter of Zion, Behold, thy b salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before

12 And they shall call them, d The holy people. The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city e not forsaken.

60. 21. e Deut. 23. 64.

CHAP. LXIII.

1 Christ showeth his power to save. 7 A thankful remembrance of God's love.

a Rev. WHO a is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozb Rev. rah? this that is b glorious in his appa-79, 12, rel, travelling in o the greatness of his c Rev. 11, 17, strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat?

3 I have d trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their • blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

4 For the f day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 And 1 looked, and there was none to help; and I s wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury it uphold me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their

strength to the earth.

7 I will h mention the loving-kind-29.1,2,3. nesses of the Lord, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my Acts 9. 4. people, children that will not lie: so he

was their Saviour.

9 In all their affliction i he was afflicted, and the angel of his k presence saved them: in his I love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he m bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 But they rebelled, and n vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he o fought against

them.

11 Then he remembered the days of old, 4 Moses and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his sholy Spirit within him

Before claimed unto the end of the world, Say of Moses with his glorious arm, divid-Before CHRIST ing the water before them, to make him- cir, 698, self an everlasting aname?

13 That led them through the deep, s Exod. x as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the "Rom. valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest; so didst thou y lead thy 3. 15. people, to make thyself a z glorious y Psalm 23.1.

15 ¶ a Look down from heaven, and 7.23. behold from the habitation of thy holi- 26. 15. ness and of thy glory : where is thy zeal I Kings and thy strength, the sounding of thy b 8.32 bowels and of thy mercies toward me? 37.5. and are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art our Father, Lamen. though Abraham be cignorant of us, b Jer. and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, 31. 20. O Lord, art our Father, our Redeem- 11. 8. er; thy name is from deverlasting.

17 ¶O LORD, why hast thou e made 14.21. us to err from thy ways, and hardened 3.5 our heart from thy fear? f Return for e Psalm thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine \$1.12.

18 The g people of thy holiness have g Psalm possessed it but a little while : our ad- h Lam, versaries have h trodden down thy sanc- 1. 10.
i chap.

19 i We are thine: thou never barest & Jer. rule over them; they were not called \$ 10.15. by thy name.

CHAP. LXIV.

1 The church prayeth for the illustration of God's power : 9 her complaint.

OH that thou wouldest a rend the a Psalma heavens, that thou wouldest b come 144.5. down, that the mountains might of flow 6. down at thy presence;

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil; to make thy d name known to thine adver- d Psalm saries, that the nations o may tremble e Psalm at thy presence!

3 When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the f mountains flowed down at f Hab. thy presence.

4 TFor since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the g eye g1 Cor. seen, O God, besides thee, what he hath h Rev. h prepared for him that waiteth for him. 21. 22.

Thou k meetest him that rejoiceth chapters. and | worketh righteousness; those that 12. 12. remember thee in thy ways: behold, & Gen. thou art wroth; for we have sinned: m 32.1. / Acts in those is continuance, and we shall be 10.35. saved.

6 But we are all as an unclean thing, n Phil. and all our " righteousnesses are as filthy 3.9. rags: and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

7 And there is none that o calleth up- o Rom. on thy name, that stirreth up himself to Gal. 12 That led them by the right hand | take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy 3.12.

t Exod. 9. 17. x Hab.

> z 2 Sam. a Deut. 80, 14,

90. 13

Daniel

c Judges

m Rom.

Before face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities. cir. 698.

8 But now, O Lord, thou art Pour Father: we are the clay, and thou out 9 Potter; and we all are the work of thy

9 9 Be not s wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all : thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, x Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a de-

74. 8. x Micah solation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, yis y 2 Kings 25. 9. 22 Chr. burnt up with fire : and all our 2 pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, a and afflict us very sore?

a Psalm 83, 1, 2,

a Ezek.

36. 37. 31 John

4. 10. c Rom.

9. 24.

d chap.

e Psalm

81. 12. f Acts

7. 51.

g chap. 66. 3.

10. 2.

Titus 1. 15.

h Luke

5. 30. i Rom.

k Mark 9. 45. I Exod.

m Psalm

n Exod.

o Rom.

p 1 John

3. 9. q Mal. 3. 17.

r Rom.

Deut.

2 Acts

x Hosen

2. 47 u 1 Tim.

9. 29.

11. 5.

Romans

36, 19.

~

p Rom. 8. 15.

q chap.

r. Eph.

s Hab.

t Rom.

u Psalm

3. 10.

CHAP. LXV.

1 The Gentiles called. 2 The Jews rejected: 8 a remnant saved. 17 The blessed state of the new Jerusalem.

I AM a sought of them that basked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was a not called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a d rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, af-

ter their cown thoughts.

3 A people that f provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick:

4 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments; which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable

things is in their vessels:

5 Which h say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am i holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a k fire that burneth all the day

6 Behold, it is I written before me; I will mot keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bo-

som,

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquitie of your fathers " together, saith the LORD, which have burnt incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 Thus saith the Lord, As the o new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for Path ssing is it it: so will I do for my 4 servan's' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountairs: and mine elect shall s inherit it, and my servants shall dwell

10 And "Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of * Acher a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 ¶ But ye are they that forsake the Before CHRIST LORD, that forget my holy mountain, cir. 598. that prepare a table for that y troop, and that furnish the drink-offering unto that y Jer. number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I z called, z Zech. re did not answer; when I spake, ye Matthew did not hear; but did evil before mine 23. 34. eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not

Gop, Behold, my servants shall a eat, a Psalm 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord but ye shall be hungry : berold, my ser- 19, 20 vants shall drink, but ve shall be thirs. Daniel ty: behold my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

14 Beheld, my servants shall b sing b Rev for joy of heart but ye shall cry for sor- 19. 1, 2. row of heart, and shall how! for vexa-c Mat. tion of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for 13, 28. a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord Gop shall slay thee, and call his servants

by d another name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in 32. 28. the earth, shall bless himself in the God 62. 2 of truth; and he that sweareth in the John earth, shall swear by the God of † truth; Acts because the former troubles are forgot- 11, 2 ten, and because they are hid from mine † Heb.

17 ¶ For behold, I create enew hea- 3. 14. vens, and a new earth: and the former & Acte vens, and a new earth: shall not be remembered, nor come into Rom. 1.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I ercate: for, behold, I Rev. create Jerusalem fa rejoicing, and 5 her 21. 1. people a joy.

19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, g Psalm and joy in my people : and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her,

nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not h filled his days: for the child shall h Job die i an hundred years old; but the sin- Psalm ner, being an hundred years old, shall be 90.9. accursed.

21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall k long enjoy the work of their k Dan. 2. bands.

23 They shall I not labour in vain, nor I Haggai bring forth in for trouble : for they are 1.6 the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and 15. their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that n 28. 32, 41. before they call, I will answer; and 9. 12. while othey are yet speaking, I will a Psalm

25 The P wolf and the lamb shall feed 20, 21. together, and the lion shall eat straw p chap-

Eccl.

cir. 698. q chap. verse 11.

Before like the bullock; and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my 4 holy mountain, saith the Lord.

CHAP. LXVI.

1 God will be served in humble sincerity. 15 God's judgments upon the wicked.

a Acts 7. 48. and 17. 24. b Rev. 21, 22,

c chap.

57. 15. d Ezra

9. 4. e Titus

f Ezek.

20. 7.

h Mat.

k John

I chap.

Titus

n Jer.

51. 54.

o Rev. 19. 1.

p Rev. 18. 4.

q John 16, 21.

Rev. 2.

r chap.

Daniel

s chap.

37. 3. 1 Sam.

12. 2.

3. 12.

Psalm

115. 3. 24 chap.

61. 10.

x chap.

1 Peter

y chap.

60. 5.

1 Cor.

and 12. 5.

24. 49. i 2 Peter

1, 15

THUS saith the LORD, The a heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: b where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place

of my rest? 2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been,

saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor, and of a contrite spirit, and d trembleth at my

word.

3 He that killeth an cox, is as if he slew a man: he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol: yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their f soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their g delusions, g Psalm 50.21. and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

> 5 ¶ Hear the word of the Lord, ye that tremble at his word; Your h brethren that i hated you, that k cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be 1 glorified: but he shall mappear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

5. 19. 6 A voice of noise from the parameter to his LORD that rendereth recompence to his

enemies.

7 Before she travailed she brought forth; before her pain came she was de-

livered of a 9 man-child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born rat once? for as soon as Zion travailed she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the s birth, and anot cause to bring forth ? saith the LORD : shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the

womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice " for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her;

11 That ye may x suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the rabundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Behold,

I will extend z peace to her like a river, Before CHRIST and the a glory of the Gentiles like a cir. 698. flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be b x Rom. dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comfort- 21, 26, eth, cso will I comfort you; and ye shall & 1Thess.

be comforted in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see this your d heart 40. 11 shall rejoice, and your bones shall flour- d John 16. 22. ish like an herb; and the hand of the Prov. LORD shall be known toward his ser- 17.22. vants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 ¶ For, behold, the LORD will come with f fire, and with his chariots like a f Ezek. whirlwind, to render his 8 anger with 38.22. fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. 4.1

16 For by fire and by his h sword will g Psalm the Lord i plead with all flesh: and the Rev. slain of the LORD shall k be many.

17 They that sanctify themselves, and h chap. purify themselves in the gardens behind i Joel one tree in the midst, eating swine's 3. 12. flesh, and the abomination, and the & Ezek. mouse, shall be consumed together, saith Rev. the LORD.

18 ¶ For 1 I know their works and ! Rev. their thoughts: it shall come, that I will 2.2. gather mall nations and tongues; and "Rom. they shall come and see my glory.

19 And I will set a sign among them, *Rev. and I will send those that escape of 14.1. them unto the P nations, to Tarshish, o Rom. Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to 9.18. and Tubal and Javan, to the isles afar off, o Mat. that have not heard my fame, neither 28. 18. have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they shall bring all your brethren for 9 an offering unto the LORD, q Rom. out of all nations, upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Lord, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take r of them for 16.2.

s priests, and for Levites, saith the LORD. schap. 22 For as the 'new heavens, and the 61.6. new earth, which I will make, shall re- 65. 1 main before me, saith the LORD, so shall u John your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that x Zech. from one " new moon to another, and 14.16. from one " new moon to another, and v Ezek. from one sabbath to another, shall * all 39.9, flesh come to worship before me, saith 11, 12. the Lord.

24 And they shall y go forth, and a chap. look upon the z carcasses of the menthat 57, 20. have transgressed against me: for their 9, 44. a worm shall not die, neither shall their b Mat b fire be quenched; and they shall be an 3. 11

abhorring unto all flesh.

5. 1. a Rev.

19, 17, 14, 10,

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH.

CHAP. I.

Before 1. The calling of Jeremiah: 11 his visions denoting God's judgments. 17 cir. 629. God encourageth him with his promise. S a Isaiah

THE a words of Jeremiah, the son 2.1. b 2 Kings of b Hilkiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth, in the land of Benjamin;

2 To whom the word of the Lord came in the days of o Josiah, the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth

e2 Kings year of his reign.

22. 8. c Joshua

21. 18.

d chap.

about 40

chapter 43.44.

i Exod. 3. 11. & Exod.

3. 4. 11 Tim.

4. 12.

m Acts

26. 16. n Mat.

28, 20,

o Ezek.

q Isaiah 6. 7.

r chap.

5. 14. \$1 Cor.

12. 28.

t Isaiah

10. 5. 21 Num.

x Deut.

v Amos 8. 2.

z Ezek.

24. 4, 5.

a chap.

b chap.

e chap.

5. 15.

4. 0.

17. 8.

5. 28.

years,

3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of Judah, Il It was unto the || end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah, the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

f Isaiah 5 Before I f formed thee in the belly 64. 8. g I knew thee; and before thou camest g Rom. 8. 29. forth out of the womb I h sanctified thee; h Rom. and I ordained thee a prophet unto the 1. 1. nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gop! behold, kI cannot speak; for I am a 1 child.

7 ¶ But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall m send thee, and n whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 . Be not afraid of their faces: for P I am with thee to deliver thee, saith

3. 9. ₱ Gen. 21. 22. the Lorp.

9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, and 4 touched my mouth: and the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have r put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of

an a almond-tree.

12 Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast x well seen: for I will y hasten

my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the Lorp came seest thou? And I said, I see a z seething-pot, and the face thereof is toward the a north.

of the north an b evil shall break forth wilderness; through a land of deserts, upon all the inhabitants of the land.

lies of the kingdoms of the north, saith Before the LORD; and they shall come, and CHRIST cir. 620. they shall d set every one his throne at cir. 529. the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, d chap, and against all the walls thereof round 39.3. about, and against all the cities of Ju-

16 And I will utter my judgments e against them touching all their wick- echap. edness, f who have forsaken me, and 39.5. have burnt incense unto other gods, and f Deut. worshipped the works of their own chapter hands.

17 Thou therefore g gird up thy g Exod. loins, and arise, and speak unto them Luke all that I command thee: be not dis- 12.35. mayed at their faces, lest I h confound 1 Peter 1, 13.

thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this 9. 16. day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, 15. 19. and brasen walls, against the whole k land; against the kings of Judah, k Isaiah against the princes thereof, against the Ezekiel priests thereof, and against the people 3.11. of the land.

19 And they shall I fight against thee, I chap. but they shall m not prevail against 20.2. thee; for I am with thee, saith the 8.39.

LORD, to deliver thee.

CHAP. II.

1 God's expostulation with the Jews. 35 The confidences of Judah rejected.

MOREOVER, the word of the

Lorp came to me, saying,

2 Go, and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I remember a thee, the b kindness of thy a Psalm youth, the c love of thine espousals, b Ezek. when thou wentest d after me in the 16.8. wilderness, in a land that was not sown. 3

3 Israel was choliness unto the LORD, d Deut. and the first-fruits of his increase: all 2; that g devour him shall offend; evil shall 19.4. come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Hear ye the word of the Lord, g Exod. O house of Jacob, and all the families of 4.23.

the house of Israel:

5 Thus saith the LORD, h What ini- h Mich. quity have your fathers found in me, that they are i gone far from me, and i 2 Kings unto me the second time, saying, What have walked after k vanity, and are be- 17.15. come vain?

6 Neither 1 said they, Where is the 1 Hosea 7.7. Lord that brought us up out of the 14 Then the Lord said unto me, Out land of Egypt, that led us through the and of pits; through a land of drought, 15 For, lo, I will call all the fami- and of the shadow of death; through

e Exod. f James 1. 18.

4 F

m chap. 9. 12. n Deut.

o Psalm

78. 58.

o Mal.

q Mat.

r Rom.

2. 20.

s Hab.

1. 10.

10.4.

y Psalm 106. 20.

≈ Psalm

a Rom.

1. 23. b Deut.

4. 26.

c John

2, 17,

e Exod. 4. 22.

f Gen.

g chap.

h Zeph.

i chap.

30. 1. n Joshua

13. 3.

o Prov.

5. 22. Hosea

p Deut. 32. 7.

q Exod.

r chap.

s Exod.

15. 17. t Isaiah

1. 21.

u Job

r). 30.

3. 6.

5. 5.

43. 7.

2. 5.

2. 8. # Isaiah

Before CHRIST a land that no man m passed through, iniquity is x marked before me, saith the Before CHRIST and where no man dwelt? Lord God. 629.

7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof, and the goodness thereof: but when ye entered ye o defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The P priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that 4 handle the law r knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do s not profit.

9 ¶ Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass over the " isles of Chitu Gen. tim, and see; and send unto * Kedar, x Gen. and consider diligently, and see if there 25. 13. be such a thing :

> 11 Hath a nation y changed their gods, which are yet z no gods? but my people have changed their a glory for that which doth not profit.

12 Be b astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me, the c fountain of living waters, and hewed them out d cisterns, broken cisterns, d 2 Peter that can hold no water.

> 14 ¶ Is Israel a e servant? is he f a home-born slave? why is he spoiled?

15 The g young lions roared upon him and yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burnt h without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of i Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of thy head.

k Isaiah 17 Hast thou not k procured this un-1. 4. to thyself, in that thou hast forsaken / Exod. the Lord thy God, when he I led thee 13. 21. by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in m Isaiah the m way of Egypt, to drink the waters of a Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river ?

19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee : know, therefore, and see, that it is an evil thing and bitter that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts.

20 ¶ For of P old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and a thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every r high hill, and under every green tree, thou wanderest, playing the

21 Yet I had s planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me

22 For though thou wash thee with " nitre, and take thee much soap, yet thine II ces, and thou shalt not prosper in them. 28. 20.

23 How canst y thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? x Isaiah ² See thy way in the valley, know what ^{3.9} thou hast done: thou art a swift drome- 30, 12. dary traversing her ways;

24 A wild ass a used to the wilder- a Hosea ness, that snuffeth up the wind at her 10, 11 pleasure; in her b occasion who can turn & Ezek. her away? all they that seek her will not 16.33. wearv themselves; in her month they c Ezek. shall find her.

25 Withhold thy d foot from being d Prov. unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but 6. 26. thou saidst, There is e no hope: no; e chap. for I have loved strangers, and after 18.20.

them will I go.

26 As the thief is f ashamed when he fchap. is found, so is the house of Israel 48. 27 ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets,

27 Saying to a stock, Thou art g my g Isaiah father; and to a stone, Thou hast 40, 20. brought me forth; for they h have turn- h Exod. ed their back unto me, and not their 32.9. face; but i in the time of their trouble Judges 10. 10. they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But where are k thy gods that k 2 Kings thou hast made thee? 1 let them arise, / Isaiah if they can save thee in the time of thy 45. 20. trouble: for according to the number m m chap. of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye n plead with n chap. me? ye all have transgressed against 3. 2.

me, saith the LORD.

30 o In vain have I smitten your chil. o Isaiah dren; they received no correction: P p 2 Rings your own sword hath devoured your 16. 10. prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, 4 see ye the word 1 Thess. of the LORD: " Have I been a wilder- 2. 15 ness unto Israel? a land of darkness? 6, 9, Wherefore say my people, We are 5 r Isaiah lords; we will come t no more unto 5.4 thee ?

32 Can a maid a forget her ornaments, 1 Cor. or a bride her attire? yet my people 4.8. have forgotten me days without num- 32. 15.

33 Why x trimmest thou thy way to "Psalm seek love? therefore hast thou also 106.21. taught the wicked ones y thy ways.

34 Also in thy z skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: 7.3. I have not found it by secret search, but y Ezek. 16.48. upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am in- 7. 23. nocent, surely his anger shall turn from me : behold, I will a plead with thee, be- a Ezek. cause thou sayest, I have b not sinned.

36 Why gaddest thou about so much b Prov. 28. 13. to change thy way? thou also shalt be c Hosea ashamed of d Egypt, as thou wast asham- 5. 13. and ed of c Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, 23. 29. and thine hands upon thine head: for e2 Kings the Lord hath rejected thy confiden- 2 Chr.

& Hosea Eccl.

z Ezek.

d 2 Kings

Before CHRIST 629.

CHAP. III.

1 God's great mercy in Judah's idolatry. 12 The promises of the gospel to the penitent. 20 Israel reproved.

a Deut.

b Lev.

c chap.

THEY say, If a man a put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly b polluted? but thou hast c played the harlot with many lovers, yet d return again to me, saith the Loud.

2. 20, 31, 36. d Zech. e chap. 2. 20, 23. f Gen. 38. 14.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not been lain with: in the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms, and with thy wickedness. 3 Therefore the 3 showers have been

g Lev. 25. 29.

103.8.

n chap.

2. 25.

withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst ha whore's h chap. 5. 3. i chap. forehead, thou irefusedst to be ashamed. 4 Wilt thou not from this time cry 44.16, 17. A chap.

unto me, k My father, thou art the I 31. 18. / Prov.

guide of my youth?

5 Will he reserve his anger m for ever? 2. 17. m Psalm will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things " as thou couldest.

cir. 612. 22. 23, 26, 27. p chap.

r Ezek.

g Ezek.

16, 46,

23. 5.

17. 6.

u chap.

44. 10.

x Ezek.

16.46.

y chap.

≈ 2 Chr.

36.14. Psalm

73. 36. + Heb.

b Psalm

c Psalm

d Isaiah

R6. 15.

59. 12.

Hosea

e Ezek.

2, 27,

6 The Lord said unto also me, in 02 Kings the days of o Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every P high mountain, and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot. 7 And I said, after she had done all

92 Kings these things, 9 Turn thou unto me: but she returned not. And her treacherous

sister Judah saw it.

8 And I saw, when, s for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed t 2 Kings adultery, I had t put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah a feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass, through the x lightness of her whole lom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery

with y stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but 2 feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the Lord said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified † herher soul, self more than treacherous Judah

12 f Go, and proclaim these words 16.51. and 23. 11. toward the anorm, and say, a 2 Kings backsliding Israel, saith the Lorn, and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am b merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger of for

13 Only a acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Loap thy God, and hast escattered thy ways to the strangers under every 16.24. and green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Loap.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, Before saith the Lord; for I am married 612. unto you: and I will take you gone of a city, and two of a family, and I will f Hosea bring you to Zion :

15 And I will give you h pastors ac- gRom. cording to mine heart, which shall i feed h Eph. you with knowledge and understanding. 4. 11.

16 And it shall come to pass, when 20. 28 ye be k multiplied and increased in the k Obad. land, in ! those days, saith the Lond. 19, 20. they shall say no more, The m ark of I Hosen the covenant of the LORD; neither shall 3.5. it come to mind, neither shall they re- 4, 21. member it, neither shall they visit it, neither shall that be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Lord; and n Rev. 21. 3. o all the nations shall be gathered unto o Isaiah it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusa- 60.3. lem; neither shall they walk any more

after the P imagination of their evil heart. p chap.

18 In those days the house of Judah
shall walk 9 with the house of Israel, 9 Hosea
of the 1.11. and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and r give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the r Ames host of nations? And I said, Thou shalt 9, 14, 15. not call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

20 ¶ Surely, as a wife treacherously departeth from her + husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, house of Israel, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon the u 3.1. high places, weeping and supplications tchap. of the children of Israel: for they have u Isaiah x perverted their way, and they have 15. forgotten the LORD their God.

22 y Return, ye backsliding children, y Hosea and I will z heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou 6.1. art the LORD our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for bchap. from the b hills, and from the multitude 31. 20. of mountains : truly cin the Lord our c Psalm God is the salvation of Israel.

24 For d shame hath devoured ethe d Hosea labour of our fathers from our youth; e Psalm their flocks and their herds, their sons 128.2. and their daughters.

25 f We lie down in our shame, and f Ezra our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, & from our youth even g Isaiah unto this day, and have not obeyed the ch. 2. 2. voice of the LORD our God.

CHAP. IV.

1 God calleth Israel by his promises: 3 he exhorteth Judah to repentance: 19 a a 2 Chr. lamentation for their miseries.

IF thou wilt return, a O Israel, saith b Joel the Lord, return b unto me; and if 2.12.
thou wilt put away thine c abomina- c Ezek,
11, 18. tions out of my sight, then shalt thou d d Lam not remove.

g Rom.

+ Heb. friend. Hosea x Isaiah

Before CHRIST 612. e Deut. 1. 31. g Hosea 10. 12. h Mat. 13, 22,

i Deut

Romans 2, 29,

k Zeph.

! Ezek.

+ Heb. stand

Luke

n Rev.

o Lam.

1. 1. Isaiah

22. 12.

q Isaiah 12. 1.

s chap.

verses

Prov.

25. 23.

a chap. 15. 7.

Ezek.

y chap. 49. 19. z chap.

5. 2.

1.16. a Isaiah

21. 1. 6 Lam.

d James

4. 19. c Lam.

4. 8.

e Acts

8. 22. f Mat. 15. 19.

12, 29,

4.6

h Lam.

12 Kings

e Isaiah

70. 6.

righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they f glory. 3 T For thus saith the Lord to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, & Break up your fallow ground, and h sow not among thorns.

4 i Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem; lest k my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your

2 And thou shalt "swear, The LORD

liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in

doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem: and say, 1 Blow ve the trumpet in the land : cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zion: † retire, stay not; for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction.

7 m The lion is come up from his thicket, and a the destroyer of the Genm2Kings tiles is on his way; he is gone forth 24.1. from his place to make thy land o desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste without an inhabitant.

> 8 For this P gird you with sackcloth; lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is 9 not turned back from

9 And it shall come to pass at that r 2 Kings day, saith the LORD, that the r heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the s prophets shall won-

20, 11. 10 Thensaid 1, An, 200 12 Thess. ly thou hast greatly deceived this peo-10 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gon! sureple and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth un-

to the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, " A dry wind of the high places in the wilderverse 15. ness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to x cleanse,

12 Even y a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will

I 2 give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall a come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are b swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, d wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved: how long shall thy thoughts lodge f within thee?

15 For a voice declareth & from Dan, and publisheth h affliction from mount

g 1 Kings Ephraim.

16 Make ye i mention to the nations : behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a k far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Tudah

17 As 1 keepers of a field are they Before against her round about; because she HI2. hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD. 12 Kings

18 Thy way and thy doings have m 25.4.

m Psalm procured these things unto thee: this 107. 17. is thy wickedness, because it is " bitter, n Lam. because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ¶ o My bowels, my bowels! I am 9.1. pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me: I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction P upon destruction is p Psalm cried; for the whole land is spoiled: 42.7. suddenly are my tents sopiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people is 4 foolish, they q Rom. have not known me; they are sottish 1.22. children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but r2 Sam.

to do good they have s no knowledge. Romans 23 I beheld the earth, and, lo it was t 8.6, without form and void; and the hea- schap.

vens, and they had " no light.

24 I beheld the mountains, and, lo, 3. 10. they x trembled, and all the hills moved t Gen. lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo there was no man, 24.23 and all the y birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place 3.10. was a wilderness, and all the cities 1.3 thereof were broken down at the z pre- z Nah. sence of the Lord, and by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will

I not make a a full end.

28 For this shall the earth b mourn, chap. 50. and the heavens above be black : be- 10, 11 cause I have spoken it, I have purposed Ezekiel it, and will of not repent, neither will I Hab. 3. 2. turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the 4.3. noise of the horsemen and bowmen; 15.16. they shall go into d thickets, and climb d2 Cro. up upon the rocks: every city shall be Amos 9. forsaken, and not a man dwell therein. 2, 3.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, Rev. though thou rendest thy face with 17. 4. painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy flovers will despise thee, flam.

they will seek thy life.

S1 For I have heard a voice as a of 22, 20. a woman in travail, and the anguish as g Isaiah of her that bringeth forth her first child; the voice of the daughter of Zion, that bewaileth herself, that hh Lam. spreadeth her hands, saving, Woe is me 1, 17. now! for my soul is wearied because of i2Chr. i murderers.

CHAP. V.

1 The judgments of God upon the Jews

Amos

Isaiah u Isaiah Heb. y Zeph.

a Isaiah

e 2 Kings

Before CHRIST cir. 612.

a Ezek.

Micah 7.

1, 2. b Gen.

c 2 Tim.

3. 5. Titus

d chap.

e 2 Chr.

f Isaiah 1.5.

g chap.

h Zech.

7. 11. i Gen.

& Mic.

chapter

m Zeph.

n Hosea

6. 13.

3. 1. l Psalm piety, 20 and their contempt of God.

RUN ve to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can a find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will b pardon it.

2 And though they c say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear d falsely.

30 Lord, are not e thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast f stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have g refused to receive correction: they have made 16. 9. Ps. 51. 6. their faces harder than a h rock; they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are Amos 4. poor; they are foolish: for they know not the i way of the LORD, nor the

judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the k great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the Lord, and the judgment of their God: but these nave altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolf of m the evening shall spoil them, a n leopard shall watch over their cities; every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings are in-

7 ¶ How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by them that are o no gods; when I had I fed them to the full, they then committed a adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

8 They were as r fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his s neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ Go ye up upon her " walls, and destroy, but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are

not the Lord's. 11 For the house of Israel, and the house of Judah, have y dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

12 They have z belied the Lord, and said, a It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine;

13 And the prophets shall become b wind, and the word is a not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Gon of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth of fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is a mighty nation, it is and

for their depravity, 7 adultery, 10 im- fancient nation, a nation whose language Before CHRIST thou knowest not, neither understand- cir. 612. est what they say

16 Their quiver is as an open sepul- f Deut. chre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall seat up thine har- g Lev. vest, and thy bread, which thy sons and Deut. thy daughters should eat; they shall 28.31. eat up thy flocks and thine herds; they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig-trees; they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless, in those, days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end

with you

19 And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, h Wherefore doeth the h chap. LORD our God all these things unto us? 13. 22. and 16.10. then shalt thou answer them, Like as Malachi ye have forsaken me, and served strange 2. 17. gods in your land; so shall ye serve i i Deut. strangers in a land that is not yours. Lam. 5.8.

20 ¶ Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O'k foolish people, & chap. and without † understanding; which 2.13. have 1 eyes, and see not; which have † Heb. ears, and hear not:

22 m Fear ye not me? saith the Lord: Hosea will ye not tremble at my presence, / Mat. which have placed the sand for the n 13.14. bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, 13. 40. that it cannot pass it; and though the Acts waves thereof toss themselves, yet can 28.26. Romans they not prevail; though they roar, yet 11. can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting 15.4. and a rebellious heart; they are re- 10. and 38.

volted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lord our God, that giveth o rain, both the P former o chapand the latter, in his 9 season: he re- 14.29 serveth unto us the rappointed weeks of 10.11. the harvest.

25 ¶ 5 Your iniquities have turned 11.14. away these things, and your sins have 12. 17. withholden good things from you.

26 For among my people are found § Isaiah wicked men; they lay wait as he that 59. 1, 2. setteth snares: they set a trap, they t ! Hosea catch men.

27 As a " cage is full of birds, so are " Rev. their x houses full of deceit; therefore 18.2. they are become great, and waxen 6. 10.

28 They are y waxen fat, they shine; y Deut. yea, they z overpass the deeds of the z 1 Cor. wicked: they judge not the cause, the 5.1 cause of the fatherless, yet they a pros- a Hab. per; and the right of the needy do

they not judge. 29 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lond: shall not my soul be 23. 14.

avenged on such a nation as this? 30 ¶ A b wonderful and horrible thing d Hosea is committed in the land:

31 The c prophets prophesy d false. e Micah ly, and the priests bear rule by their 2 Thess. means; and my people - love to have it 2.9, 12.

4. 8. p Deut. 32. 15. Hosea

o Gal.

q Num. 25. 1. r Ezek. 22.11. s chap. 13. 27. # Isaiah

1. 24. *u* Psalm 127. 2. x Num. 10. 9.

y Isaiah 24. 10. ≈ 1 John 5. 10. a Isaiah

b Zech. c chap. 43. 2. Lam.

28. 25.

3.14. d chap. 1.9. e Deut.

23. 49.

Before so: and what will ye do in the end christ thereof?

CHAP. VI.

1 The enemies sent against Judah encourage themselves. 18 The prophet proclaimeth God's judgments.

a Judges O YE children of a Benjamin, ga-2 Chr. ther yourselves to bflee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in o Isaiah Tekoa, and set up c a sign of fire in c Joshua Beth-haccerem; for evil appeareth out of the d north, and great destruction. d chap. 4. 6.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.

c chap. 3 The e shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up f at mon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and

let us destroy her s palaces.

6 T For thus hath the Lord of hosts said, h Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited; she is i wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As k a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou † instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall thoroughly m glean the rem-24. 16. nant of Israel as a value and 25. 4 thine hand as a grape-gatherer into the

10 To whom shall I speak and give warning, that they may hear? Behold, their " ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken; behold, the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have o no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am P weary with holding in: I will a pour it out upon the r chil dren abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days.

s Deut. 12 And their shouses shall be turned 28. 30. unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my 56. 11. Micah hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them, every one is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest, every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people " slightly, saying, " Peace, peace; when there is no | not plucked away. peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they Before that committed abomination? nay, they cir. 612. were y not at all ashamed, neither could they blush; therefore they shall fall ychap. among them that fall; at the time that 3.9. and 8.12. I visit them they shall be cast down, Romans saith the Lord.

16 Thus saith the LORD, 2 Stand ye Phil, 3, 10, in the ways and see, and ask for the a z Acts old paths, where is the good way, and 17.11. walk therein, and ye shall find b rest for 5, 21. But they said, c We will a Isaiah tour souls. not walk therein.

17 Also I set d watchmen over you, 19, 19, saying, Hearken to the e sound of the John trumpet. But they said, We will not b. 39. hearken.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and c chap. know, O congregation, what is among d Ezek. them.

19 f Hear, O earth: behold, I will e Isaiah bring evil upon this people, even the & f Isaiah fruit of their thoughts, because they 1.2 have not hearkened unto my words, nor g Prov. to my law, but rejected it.

20 h To what purpose cometh there h Isaiah to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet Amos cane from a far country? your i burnt. 5.21.
offerings are not acceptable, nor your i Psalm
50.8. sacrifices sweet unto me. chapter

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, 7 21. Behold, I will lay k stumbling-blocks be. k2Thess. fore this people, and the | fathers and 2.11. the sons together shall fall upon them; 36. 17. the neighbour and his friend shall per-

22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and m m Joshua spear; they are n cruel, and have no n Lam. mercy: their voice roareth like the sea; 5. 11. and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof; our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a o wo- o chap. man in travail.

25 P Go not forth into the field, nor p chap. walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thy q Zech. self in ashes? make thee mourning as r Isaiah for an 9 only son, most bitter lamenta- 33. 1. tion: for the spoiler s shull suddenly s Hab. come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a s tower and a 27, 23 u Hosea fortress among my people, that thou 10. 15. mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all " grievous revolters, 18. 18 walking with * slanders: they are y brass 1. 21. and iron; they are all 2 corrupters. 29 The a bellows are burnt, the lead a Isaiah

Iaaiah

is consumed of the fire, the founder 49. 4. melteth in vain; for the wicked are b Ezek

30 Reprobate silver shall men call 15.4

? Isaiah 51. 17.

 \sim

chap. 9. 20. h Deut. 20. 19.

2 Kings 21, 16, & Psalm 55.9.

I chap. Ezekiel † Heb.

ed, Psalm n 2Kings

n Acts 7. 51. Col. 3. 12, 13. o Amos 7. 5. 2 Tim.

4. 3. p chap. g Rev. r Ezek.

! Isaiah

Luke 20. 47. 2 Peter u chap. 4. 4. Ezekiel

x chap. 4. 4. 2 Peter

Before them, because the Lord hath rejected them. them. Before CHRIST them. cir. 600.

CHAP. VII.

1 feremiah is sent to call for repentance : 8 he rejecteth their vain confidence.

THE a word that came to Jeremiah

a chap. from the Lord, saying,

1. 2, 3. b chap. 2 Stand in the b gate of the Lord's house, and proclaim there this word, 26. 2. and say, Hear the word of the LORD, verse 4. all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the Lorp.

3 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, c Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to

dwell in this place.

c chap.

26. 16.

& Rom.

& Hosea

4. 1, 2. 2 Tim.

on Exod. 20. 3.

Judges

43. 10. o Ezek.

p Isaiah

9 Mat.

21. 13.

P Deut.

s Joshua

18. 1. t 1 Sam.

u 2 Chr.

36. 15. x Prov.

y 1 Sam.

chapter

26. 6. z 2 Kings

Exod.

32, 10,

& chap.

1. 24.

4. 10.

23. 38. Malachi

5. 8. n Isaiah

6, 21,

d Micah 4 Trust ye not in dlying words, saying, The e temple of the LORD, the e 1 Sam. temple of the LORD, the temple of the f 2 Kings LORD, are f these. g chap.

5 For if ye 8 thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man

and his neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed h Isaiah not h innocent blood in this place, nei-59. 7. ther walk after other gods to your hurt: i Deut.

7 Then will I cause you to dwell in i 4. 40. and this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, ye trust in lying words,

that k cannot profit.

9 Will ye 1 steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after m other gods whom ye n know not,

10 And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are odelivered to do all

these abominations?

11 Is this house, which is P called by my name, become a 4 den of robbers in in your eyes? behold, even I have seen it, saith the Lorp.

12 But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set my name s at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, a rising up early and

speaking, but ye heard not; and * I called you, but ye answered not: 14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein

ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to y Shiloh.

15 And I will cast you cut of my sight, as I have cast out all your 2 brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim.

16 Therefore a pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me; for I will not b hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in

18 The c children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the wo-cchap. men knead their dough, to make cakes 44. 10. to the † queen of heaven, and to d pour Moleout drink-offerings unto other gods, that cheth, they may provoke me to anger.

19 Do they e provoke me to anger? manship, saith the LORD: do they not provoke 2 Kings themselves to the confusion of their own d Psalm

faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord el Cor. Gon, Behold, mine anger and my fury 10. 21. shall be poured out upon this place, f Zeph. upon man, and upon beast, and upon 2.3. the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall s burn, g Mal. and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, h Put your burnt-of- h Hosea ferings unto your sacrifices, and eat 8. 13.

22 For I i spake not unto your fa- il Sam. thers, nor commanded them in the day 15. 22 that I brought them out of the land of Hosea Egypt, concerning burnt-offerings or 6.6. sacrifices:

23 But k this thing commanded I k chap. them, saying, 1 Obey my voice, and 11.4. I will be your God, and ye shall be my 15. 22. people; and walk ye in mall the ways werse 24. that I have commanded you, that it may 119.6. be well unto you.

24 But they " hearkened not, nor in- " Dent. clined their ear, but walked in the 29.19. counsels and in the imagination of their 81, 12. evil heart, and went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day, I have even sent unto you o e2 Chr. all my servants the prophets, daily ris- Hosea ing up early, and sending them :

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, Zech. nor inclined their ear, but P hardened p Excel. their neck; they did 9 worse than their 32.9.

fathers. these words unto them; but they will 9.3. not hearken to thee: thou shalt also 2, 5, 7. call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, nor receiveth s echap. correction: truth is perished, and is 6-8. cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ Cut off thine " hair, O Ferusalem, chapter and cast it away, and take up a lamen- 9.2 tation on high places; for the Lord 1, 16. hath rejected and forsaken the genera- x 1 Kingtion of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have 36.14. done evil in my sight, saith the LORD : yversus they have * set their abominations in- 22 Kings the house which is called y by my name, 23, to. to pollute it.

31 And they have built the z high chapter places of a Tophet, which is in the val-

Neh. 9

~

h ch. 19.

d Psalm

26. 13. Hosea

2. 11. Rev.

18, 23,

2 Chron.

c Psalm

chapter

19.4.

Lam.

e chap.

f Psalm

ch. 9. 6. g Psalm 12. 2.

In Joh

39. 21.

6. 6, 8. Isa. 1. 3.

& Job

Psalm

104.19.

2. 12. / Luke

19. 42. m Rom.

2. 17. n 1 Cor.

1. 26.

o chap.

33. 5. Ezekiel

11, 13.

Before Lev of the son of Hinnom, to burn their are dismayed and taken: lo, they have Before CHRIST cir. 600. sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

33 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor, The valley of the son of Hinnom, but, The valley of b slaughter: for they shall bury in

Tophet till there be no place. c Deut. 33 And the carcasses of this people 28. 26. Psalm shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth: 72. 2, 3.

and none shall fray them away. 78. 63. 34 Then will a cause to streets Isa. 24. 7. the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the

bridegroom, and the voice of the bride;

for the land shall be desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The Fews' calamity: 4 their impenitency: 18 their desperate estate.

AT that time, saith the Lord, they a 2 Kings shall a bring out the bones of the kings 13. 2. of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of

their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have 12 Kings sought, and whom they have b worship. ped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And 4 death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven d 1 Kings them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Moreover, thou shalt say unto 3.9. Rev. 9.6. them, Thus saith the LORD, Shall they and 14.13. fall, and not arise? shall he turn away,

and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual backsliding ? i they hold fast deceit, they re-

fuse to return.

6 I hearkened and heard, but they spake a not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to kis course, has the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, the i stork in the heaven knoweth her k appointed times; and the turtle, and the crane, and the swallow, observe the time of their coming: but my people 1 know not the judgment of the

8 How do ve say, We are wise, and m the law of the Lord is with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he it; the pen of the " scribes is in vain.

9 The wise men are a shamed, they

rejected the word of the Lord; and a what wisdom is in them !

10 Therefore will I give their wives p Rom. unto others, and their fields to them 2.23 that shall inherit them: for every one q Psalm from the least even unto the greatest, Isa. 8.20. is given s to covetousness; from the r Deur prophet even unto the priest, every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have thealed the hurt 6.14. of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, " Peace, peace; when there is " Lam.

no peace.

Ezekiél 12 Were they ashamed when they 13. 10. had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they x blush: therefore shall they fall x chap. among them that fail; in the time of 3.3. their visitation they shall be cast down, y Hosea saith the LORD. Joel 1. 7.

13 ¶ I will surely consume them, Haggai saith the Lorp: there shall be y no Luke grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig- 13.6. tree, and the leaf shall fade; and the things that I have given them shall pass

away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be z silent z Psalm there; for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us a water of 3. gall to drink, because we have sinned a Deut. against the Lorp.

15 Welooked for b peace, but no good 14. 19. came: and for a time of health, and be-

hold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from o Dan: the whole land ochap. trembled at the sound of the d neighing d chap. of his strong ones; for they are come, 47.3. and have devoured the land, and all that is in it: the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will 69.5. not be charmed, and they shall bite chapter you, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ When I would a comfort myself 58.4.5. against sorrow, my heart is faint h in me

19 Behold, the voice of the cry of 7.13. the daughter of my people, because of 1. 22. them that dwell in a far country. Is not the Lond in Zion? is not her illosea King in her: why have they k provok- 10.3. King in her: why have they k provok- 1 k isaich ed me to anger with their graven ima- 1.4. ges, and with 1 strange vanities?

20 The m harvest is past, the sum- m Isaiah mer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt : I am : black ; ustonishment bath taken hold on me.

22 Is there a no balsa in Gilead? is 6.5, there no physician there? Why then p2 Chr. is not the health of the daughter of my 30. 17. people r recovered ?

CHAP. IX.

The prophet lewarleth the sins of his peoble: 12 the course of their calamit.

b chap.

35. 13. Song 1. 5.

Before CHRIST cir. 600. a chap. 4, 10. Lam. 2. 11. b Ezek. 21. 14. c chap.

d Hosea e Psalm 120. 2. f 2 Tim. 3, 13, g Hosea 4. 1. h Micah 7. 5. 6. i Gen.

I chap. 13. 23.

& Ezek. 22.9.

n Isaiah

36. 15, 16. Isaiah 5. 4, 5. p Psalm 64. 3. Proverbs 30. 14. Psalm 55. this ? 21, 22. r chapter 5. 9, 29. s Psalm 125. 1.

chap. 4. 25. Hosea 4. 3. 2 Isaiah x chap. 10. 22. y Psalm

a chap.

107. 43.

14. 9. ≈ Isaiah

Hosea

21. 6.

¿chap. 7. 24. 1. 18.

8. 14.

them: d chap.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with d wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

OH that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the b slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of way-faring men, that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all cadulterers, and assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they e bend their tongues like their bow for lies; but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth: for they proceed from evil to evil, and they g know not me, saith the LORD.

4 h Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly i supplant, and every neighbour will walk with k slanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth : they have I taught their tongue to speak

lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of m Psalm deceit; through m deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will " melt them, and try them; for o how shall I do for the Mal. 3.3. daughter of my people?

8 Their Ptongue is as an arrow shot out, it speaketh deceit : one speaketh 9 peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 ¶ Shall I not r visit them for these 92 Sam, things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as

> 10 For the s mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burnt up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle: both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem " heaps, and x a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ y Who is the wise man that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the Lorp hath spoken, that he may z declare it, for what the land perisheth, and is burnt up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, a Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have walked after the b imagination of their own heart, and after c 1 Peter Baalim, which their c fathers taught

16 I will e scatter them also among Before CHRIST the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known; and I will will send a sword after them, till I have con- . Lev. sumed them.

17 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, 28, 64 Consider ye, and call for the f mourn- f 2 Chr. ing women, that they may come; and 35. 25. send for cunning women, that they may 5. 16. come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our seyes g chap. may run down with tears, and our eye- 14. 17. lids gush out with waters.

19 For h a voice of wailing is heard 2.19. out of Zion, how are we spoiled! we 1, 1, 2. are greatly confounded, because we have i forsaken the land, because our i Isaiah dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye k women, and let your ear receive & Isaiah the word of his mouth, and 1 teach your 3.16. daughters wailing, and every one her 1. 12, and neighbour lamentation:

21 For death is come up into our 5, 16, m windows, and is entered into our m Isaiah palaces, to cut off the children from Ezek. without, and the young men from the 21. 14. streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the Lord, Even o Lam. the carcasses of men shall fall Pas dung 4. 18. upon the open field, and as the hand- Ezekiel ful after the harvest-man, and none shall pi Sam. gather them.

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, Let not ch. 8. 2. the q wise man glory in his wisdom, q Eccl. neither let the mighty man glory in his 1 Cor. might, let not the rich man glory in his 1.31. riches:

24 But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and r know. * Psalm 91.14. eth me that I am the LORD which ex- Hosea ercise s loving-kindness, judgment, and 4.6 righteousness, in the earth: for in these 25. 10. things I delight, saith the LORD.

25 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the 6.8. and 7.18. LORD, that I will punish all them which are " circumcised with the uncircum- "Rom. cised:

26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all that are in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are * uncircumcised: and all the * Ezek. house of Israel are uncircumcised in the heart.

CHAP. X.

1 The great dispurity between God and 17 The people warned for a removal: 19 their desolation lamented.

HEAR ye the word which a the alThess. LORD speaketh unto you, O house of 2. 13, Israel:

2 Thus saith the Lord, b Learn not b Lev. the way of the heathen, and be not dis- 18.3. mayed at the signs of heaven; for the c Isaiah heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the customs of the people are

4 G

Mat. Lam.

Deut.

2. 5.

t Micah

S d Isaiah 44. 12. e Isaiah 41. 7. and 46. 7. f Psalm Isaiah

45. 20. g Psalm h Psalm i Rev. A Daniel . 14. Rev. 11. 15. 11 Chr. 29, 11, m Hab.

> o Psalm p Mat. 16. 11. q Isaiah 9. 6. 1 Tim.

r Zeph.

2., 11.

2 Kings

17. 15.

s Psalm 98. 1. 2 Psalm 104. 2. 24 Job 37. 18, 41.

y Prov. 0. 2. Romans 1. 22. z Psalm 115. 7. Hab. 2.18. a Lam.

3, 24, Romans 8. 10. b Prov. 16. 4. c Col. d chap. 4. 5, 6. e Mat. 24. 11. Luke 17. 31. f chap. 16. 13. g Ezek. 6. 10.

Zech.1.6,

h Psalm 39. 9.

CHRIST forest (the work of the hands of the workman) with the axe:

4 They edeck it with silver and with 40.20. and gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palm-tree, but speak not: they must f needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as there is g none like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is h great in might.

7 Who would not i fear thee, k O King of nations? for to thee I doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether m brutish Mat. 6.13. and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of

vanities

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing; they are all the work of cunning men.

10 But the LORD is the o true God, he is the Pliving God, and an 9 everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall r perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath s established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice, there x 1 Kings is a multitude of * waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bring. eth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 Every man is y brutish in his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no 2 breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

16 The a Portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of ball things; and Israel is the crod of his inheritance;

The Lord of hosts is his name. 17 ¶d Gather up thy wares out of the

land, e O inhabitant of the fortress. 18 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may & find it so.

19 ¶ Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is a grief, and I must h bear it.

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all || conspiracy is found among the men of 22. 25.

vain: for one d cutteth a tree out of the my cords are broken: my children are Before forest (the work of the hands of the gone forth of me, and they are not; cir. 600. there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the pastors are become i bru- 2. 18. tish, and have not sought the LORD: iIsaiah therefore they shall k not prosper, and 59. 10. all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is k chap. come, and a great commotion out of the 23. 22. north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a den of dragons.

23 ¶ O LORD, I know that the way of man 1 is not in himself; it is not in man 1 John that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, in correct me, but with ^m_{6.1}. n judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou n 2 Cor. bring me to nothing.

25 o Pour out thy fury upon the hea- o Job then that know thee not, and upon the 18.21. families that call not on thy name: for Psalm they have eaten up Jacob, and P devour- p chap. ed him, and consumed him, and have 8.16. and 9.16. made his habitation desolate.

CHAP, XI.

1 Feremiah proclaimeth God's covenant: 8 he rebuketh the Jews, 11 and prophesieth exils to come upon them.

THE word that came to Jeremiah cir. 608. from the LORD, saying,

2 a Hear ye the words of this cove. a Deut. nant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon of Israel, b Cursed be the b Deut. man that † obeyeth not the words of this Gal. 3.10. covenant,

4 Which I commanded cyour fathers heareth in the day that I brought them forth out Psalm of the land of Egypt, from the d iron 81. 11. furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do cchapthem, according to all which I com- d Deut, mand you: so shall ye be my people, 4.20. and I will be your God:

5 That I may e perform the oath e Deut. which I have sworn unto your fathers, Ps. 105. to give them a land flowing with milk 9, 10. and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, f So be it, Of Deut. LORD.

6 Then the Lord said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and d do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your James 1. fathers, in the day that I brought them 23. and up out of the land of Egypt, even unto 2. 12. h chap. this day, h rising early and protesting, 7, 13, and saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: there- i chap. fore I will bring upon them all the 3, 17, and words of this covenant, which I com- 7.24. manded them to do; but they did them

9 And the LORD said unto me, k A Ezek.

Mic. 7. 9. 13, 3,

35. 15.

/ Ezek.

m2 Chr.

33. 2, 5.

r chap.

& chap.

3. 24. Hosea

9. 10.

t chap.

u Psalm

chapter

x Ezek.

y Haggai 2. 13. Titus

1. 15

z Prov.

Isaiah

5. 19. a Isaiah

2. 14.

5. 2.

Ezek.

b Exod.

Isa. 5. 1.

c Psalm

37. 12.

Mat. 2. 13. d Isaiah

53. 7. e chap.

18, 8,

f Psalm

83. 4.

Rev.

2. 23. i Mark

13, 54,

Luke

Amos 2. 12. and

7. 16.

15. 17.

50, 16,

2, 28,

20. 18.

Before CHRIST Judah, and among the inhabitants of young men shall die by the sword, their CHRIST cir. 608. Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to the iniquities 1 of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went m after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant, which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, n Micah Behold, I will bring " evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; o Amos 2. 14. and though they shall cry unto me, I p Micah 3.4. will P not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah, and 92 Kings inhabitants of Jerusalem, 9 go and cry unto the gods urto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

> 13 For according to the r number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have yet set up altars to that shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore pray not thou for this t chap.
7.16. and people, neither lift up a cry or prayer
14. 11. for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

> 15 What hath my beloved " to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness * with many, and the y holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou 2 rejoicest.

> 16 The Lord called thy name, a A green olive-tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

> 17 For the LORD of hosts, that b planted thee hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel, and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves, to provoke me to anger, in offering incense unto Baal.

> 18 ¶ And the Lord hath given me c knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

> 19 But I was like d a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter: and I knew not that they had e devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be f no more remembered.

20 But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest g Psalm righteously, that s triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on 2. 23. them; for h 1 Peter my cause. them; for unto thee have I revealed b

21 Therefore, thus saith the LORD of the men of i Anathoth, that seek thy life, saying, k Prophesy not in the name k Isaiah of the Lord, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will punish them; the from the one end of the land even to the

sons and their daughters shall die by

23 And there shall be 1 no remnant l ver. 19. of them: for I will bring evil upon the mat. 7. 2. m chap. men of Anathoth, even the year of m 23. 12. their visitation.

CHAP. XII.

1 Jeremiah complaineth of the wicked's prosperity. 7 God lamenteth the desolution of his heritage: 14 he promiseth a return from captivity.

RIGHTEOUS art thou, O Lorp, a Psalm when I plead with thee; yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked b prosper | b Job wherefore are all they happy that deal 21.7. very treacherously?

2 I hou hast planted them; yea, they have taken root; they grow; yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art c near c Titus in their mouth, and far from their 1.16. reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, dknowest me; d Psalm thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart e 2 Kings toward thee: pull them out like sheep 20.3. for the slaughter, and prepare them for f James the f day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the g land mourn, g Hosea and the herbs of every field wither, for 4.2. the h wickedness of them that dwell 105.34. therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall i Psalm i not see our last end.

5 If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then & Prov. how canst thou k contend with horses ? 24. 10. and if in the land of peace, wherein thou John trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt / Joshua thou do in the 1 swelling of Jordan?

6 For even thy m brethren, and the Hebrews house of thy father, even they have m chap, dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they 9. 4. have a called a multitude after thee: n Ps. 73, believe them not, though they speak a 137. 7. fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ I have forsaken P mine house, I pchap, have left mine heritage; I have given 10. 16. the dearly-beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as 9 a lion 23, 37. in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as r a 20.47. speckled bird; the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, s come to devour.

10 Many pastors have destroyed my tchap. vineyard, they have trodden my u por- 6. tion under foot, they have made my 2 Isans pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 * They have made it desolate, and * Isaiah 5.5,6. being desolate, it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man y layeth it to heart.

12 The 2 spoilers are come upon all 22.25. high places through the wilderness: for 9.21 the sword of the Lorp shall devour

0 2 Kings

r Luke

a Mat.

24. 22. 3 Gen.

4. 12. Deut.

Micah.

6. 15. c Psalm

3. 4. d Obad.

verses

11. 14. e Zech.

f Amos 9. 11.

Rev.

14. 16.

g chap.

Amos

h Num.

25. 1. i Zech.

10. 10. Eph.

9 18.

Rev.

21. 14. k Zec.

14. 16.

cir. 602.

1. 11. b Isaiah

Hosea

c Prov.

16. 24.

John

6. 30.

1 Cor.

3. 18.

11. 24. d Ezek.

16. 7.

Hebrews

e 2 Kings

i Psalm

Ezekiel

Romans 3, 12,

14. 2.

15.3.

26. 19.

11, 17.

h chap.

11, 8.

Isaiah 2.

have peace.

13 They have b sown wheat, but shall reap thorns; they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit; and they shall be cashamed of your revenues, because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 Thus saith the LORD against all mine devil neighbours, that e touch the inheritance which I have caused my Proverbs people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out, I will return, and have compassion on them, and will s bring them again every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, the Lord liveth; (as they h taught my people to swear by Baal;) then shall they i be built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they k will not obey. I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

Luke 19. 27.

CHAP, XIII.

1 By the type of a linen girdle God prefigureth his people's destruction. 15 An exhortation to repentance.

THUS saith the LORD unto me, a ver. 11. Go and get thee a a linen girdle, and put Hebrews 1. 11. it upon thy loins, and b put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle, c according to 13. 9. and the word of the Lord, and put it on my

> 3 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saving,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to d Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 ° So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the Lord commanded me.

6 And it came to pass, after many days, that the Lord said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it; and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was f profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came

unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the Lord, After this manner will I mar the g pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the verse 11. imagination of their heart, and h walk 2.13. and after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the

Before other end of the land: a no flesh shall loins of a man, so have I caused to Before CHRIST have peace. rael, and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me i Deut. for k a people, and for a name, and for 30.20. a praise, and for a glory: but they would 19.5.

12 Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word, Thus saith the Lord Gop of Israel, Every 1 bottle shall be ver. 14. filled with m wine; and they shall say 4.2 unto thee, Do we not certainly " know m chapthat every bottle shall be filled with 25. 27 wine !

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, o with o chap. drunkenness.

14 And I will dash them P one against 17. 2 another, even the fathers and the sons p Judges together, saith the LORD; I will not Ps. 2, 9, pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, 9 but Isaiah destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not : 9.5.6 proud : for the LORD hath spoken.

16 s Give glory to the Lord your Malachi God before he cause a darkness, and 1.13. before your feet stumble upon the dark Romans 11, 10. mountains, and while ye look for light, Joshua he turn it into the shadow of death, 7. 19. and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul & Isaiah shall weep in secret places for your 8.22. pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, 2,1 and run down with tears, because the u chap. Lond's flock is carried away captive.

18 × Say unto the king and to the 2. queen, Humble yourselves, sit down; Mat. 6. for your principalities shall come down, x Ezek. even the y crown of your glory.

19 The z cities of the south shall be y Psalm shut up, and none shall open them; Ju- z Deut, dah shall be carried away captive all of 28. 52. it, it shall be wholly carried away cap-

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north; where is the flock that was a given thee, thy a Psalm beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall 2.31. b punish thee ? (for thou hast taught b 2 Kings them to be captains, and as chief over 15.7. thee;) shall not sorrows take thee as a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy c skirts discovered, and thy heels c Isaiah made bare.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his 2.9. skin, or the leopard his spots? then may Nah. 3.5. ve also do good that are accustomed to d Hosea

24 Therefore will I d scatter them as Zeph. the stubble that passeth away by the 2.2. wind of the wilderness.

25 This is thy elot, the portion of thy Ps. 11.6.

n Micah

g Ezek. r Isaiah

fchap. 7. 4. Micah

3. 11.

cir. 601.

a chap.

b chap. 2. 13.

c 2 Sam.

15. 30.

d Lev.

James

5. 17.

e Joel 2, 11,

29. 9.

f Psalm

g chap.

h 1 Sam.

2. 24.

14. 29.

Lam.

i Psalm

k Psalm 25. 11.

l chap. 17. 13.

m 2 Chr.

59: 1.

q chap.

r Psalm

50, 21,

Hosea 8. 13.

s chap.

t Isaiah

chapter

7. 1.

crusted in falsehood;

26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may ap-

pear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy g 2 Chr. 15. 8. g neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations on the hills ch. 5. 8. h chap. in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jeru-4. 14. salem! wilt thou not be made clean? h Hosea 8.1. when shall it once be?

CHAP. XIV.

1 The grievous famine. 7 The prophet's prayer. 10 The Lord will not be entreated for the people, &c.

THE word of the Lord that came to a Jeremiah concerning the dearth.

2 Judah mourneth, and the gates thereof languish: they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem

is gone up.

And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the b pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and confounded, and c covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was d no rain in the earth, the e ploughmen were ashamed, they covered

their heads.

5 Yea, the hind also f calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was

6 And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they s snuffed up the wind like dragons: their h eyes did fail, because there was no grass.

7 ¶ O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy k name's sake : for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

8 O the ! Hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a way-faring man, that turneth aside

to tarry for m a night?

33. 8. n Psalm 9 Why shouldest thou be as a man n astonished, as a mighty man that o can-115. 3. o Isaiah not save? yet thou, O LORD, art in the P midst of us, and we are called by thy p Zech. 2. 5. name; leave us not.

10 Thus saith the Lord unto this people, Thus have they 9 loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet; therefore the LORD doth not accept them: he will now remember their in-

iquity, and visit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me, s Pray not for this people for their good.

12 When they fast, I will t not hear their cry; and when they offer burntoffering and an oblation, I will not accept them; but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

n chap. 5. 31. and 6. 23.

Before christ cause thou hast forgotten me, and f ye have famine; but I will give you as-cir. 602. sured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, The x shap. prophets prophesy x lies in my name; 27. 10. Ezekiel y I sent them not, neither have I com- 13. 2. manded them, neither spake unto them: 2 Thess. they prophesy unto you a false vision 2.11. and divination, and a thing of nought, 23.21. and and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; 2 By sword and famine 21Kings 22.25. shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they 20.6. prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem, because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to a bury them, them, their wives, nor their a Psalm sons, nor their daughters; for I will b bchap. pour their wickedness upon them.

17 Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them, c Let mine eyes run c chap. down with tears night and day, and let Lam. them not cease: for the virgin daugh- 1. 16. and ter of my people is broken with a great 2.18.

breach, with a very grievous blow. 18 If I go forth into the d field, then d Lam. behold the slain with the sword! and if Ezek. I enter into the city, then behold them 7.16. that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a

land that they know not.

19 Hast thou utterly rejected e Ju- & Lam. 5. 22. dah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and there is f no f2 Chr. healing for us! we looked for peace, chapter and there is no good; and for the time of 15. 18. healing, and behold trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O Lord, our g Hosea wickedness, and the iniquity of our fa- Daniel thers; for we have s sinned against 9.9.

h Psalms

thee.

21 do not abhor us, for thy name's 106. 43. sake; do not disgrace the throne of thy i Num. glory: h remember, i break not thy Psalm covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the vanities & Hosea 2. 21. of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or Amos can k the heavens give showers? Art not 4. thou he, O Lord our God! therefore we 20. 12. will ! wait upon thee; for thou hast made Hab. all these things.

CHAP. XV.

1 The utter rejection and judgments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah's complaint.

THEN said the LORD unto me, a Exod. Though a Moses and Samuel stood be- 22. 11. fore me, yet my mind could not be to- 1 Sam. ward this people; cast them out of my 7.9. sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they chapter say unto thee, Whither shall we go 14.15. Ezekiel forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus 14. 14. e pestilence.

saith the Lord, Such as are b for death, b Lev.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! to death; and such as are for the sword, thapter behold, the prophets say unto them, to the sword; and such as are for the 43. in

chapter

74. 2. and

Before CHRIST famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity. cir. 601.

c Psalm

75. 7.

Chap. 43, 11.

Ezek.

Daniel

9. 12. e Deut.

g Job

19, 21.

2, 13,

ž Amos

7.3,6.

James

26. 33.

7 Isaiah

9. 13. ch. 5. 3.

Amos 4 10, 11. m chap.

5.2.

8. 9.

o Amos

p Psalm

q Acts 17. 6. r Psalm

120. 5.

109.4.

s chap.

39. 17.

40.4.

t chap.

24 chap.

23. 29.

11. 4.

y chap.

z Deut.

32. 22.

a chap.

& Job 23, 12

Ezekiel

e Psalm 219. 71.

3. 14. & Lev.

d Deut.

3 And I will appoint over them four kinds, saith the Lorp; the sword to slay, and the dogs d to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And I will cause them e to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of i Manasseh, the son of Heze. kiah king of Judah, for that which he

did in Jerusalem.

28. 25. f 2 Kings 21. 2, 3. 5 For 8 who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask thee how thou doest?

h chap.

6 Thou hast b forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am i weary with repenting

7 And I will fan them with a fan in k the gates of the land; I will bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, since they I return not from their ways.

8 Their widows are m increased to me above the sand of the seas; " I have brought upon them, against the mother m chap.

of the young men, a spoiler at noon18.21.

n 2 Kings day; I have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city Zeph. 1.8.

9 She that hath borne seven languisheth; she hath given up the ghost; her sun is o gone down while it was yet day; she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ P Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife, and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither I lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy s remnant; verily I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil, and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall viron break the northern iron and the steel?

x Prov.

13 Thy substance and thy * treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass y with thine enemies into a land which

thou knowest not: for 2 a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you. 15 ¶ OLORD, a thou knowest; re-

11. 18. 8 2 Tim. member me, and visit me, and b revenge 4. 14. me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy long-suffering: know that c Mat. for c thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did d eat them; and thy word was unto me the e joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 I sat not in the fassembly of the Before mockers, nor grejoiced; I sat h alone. cir. 601. because of thy hand; for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain perpetual, and 1. my wound incurable, which refuseth to 7.5. be healed ? wilt thou be altogether unto h Ezek. me as k a liar, and as waters that fail ! 9.4.

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD, 3. 5. If thou I return, then will I bring thee t chap. again, and thou shalt stand before me; /ver. 18. and if thou take forth the m precious m Ezek from the vile, thou shalt be as " my 13.19,23. mouth : let them return o unto thee; 5.20. but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this 2.7. people ra fenced brasen wall; and they & Ezek. shall fight against thee, but they shall not 9 prevail against thee: for I am q chap. with thee to save thee, and to deliver Luke thee, saith the Lord.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAP. XVI.

1 By two types the utter ruin of the Fews foreshewn: 14 their return from captivity stranger than their deliverance out of Egypt.

THE word of the LORD came also

unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt a not take thee a wife, a Gen. neither shalt thou have sons bor daught- Hosea 9. ers in this place.

3 For thus saith the Lord concerning Mat. the sons and concerning the daughters b Psalms that are born in this place, and concern- 78.64. ing their mothers that bare them, and and 79. 3. concerning their fathers that begat them chap. 8. in this land;

4 They shall die of grievous deaths ; 25, 33, they shall not be lamented, neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth; and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine, and their carcasses shall 79, 2, be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for chapter the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have

taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even loving-kindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall 25. 5. 6. die in this land : they shall not be buried, Deut. neither shall men lament for them, nor chapter d cut themselves, nor make themselves 41. 5. and bald for them:

7 Neither shall men † tear themselves deal unto for them in mourning, to comfort them them. for the dead; neither shall men give that is, them the cup of consolation to e drink Deut. for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the f 24, 17. house of feasting, to sit with them to e Prov. eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will cause Eph. 6.7,

f Psaim

Heb

i chap.

5. 19.

& Mal.

Mat.

25. 44.

I Deut. 29. 24. ch. 2. 5.

m chap.

n chap.

13, 10,

o Deut.

q Hosea 2. 13.

r Hosea

s Hosea

† Hosea

u chap.

x Mat.

4. 19.

y Job

34. 21.

Prov.

z Psalm

5. 21.

94. 7.

Isaiah

b Lev.

26.30.

c Psalm

18. 2.

d Mal.

. 11.

Mat.

8. 11.

e Isaiah

f chap. 2. 11. g Gal.

h Psalm

9. 16. versen

18, 19,

44. 10.

a Isaiah

3. 18.

1, 11,

6. 6.

4. 27.

7.16.

Before to cease out of this place z in your eyes, and in your days, the voice h of mirth, cir. 601. and the voice of gladness, the voice of g 2 Kings the bridegroom, and the voice of the h Isaiah

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, i Wherefore hath the Lord pronounced all this great evil against us? or k what 2.17. and is our iniquity, or what is our sin, that we have committed against the LORD our God ?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, 1 Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked afand 22. 9. ter other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law:

12 And ye have m done worse than your fathers: (for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken

unto me;)

13 Therefore will I o cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, p Psalm 106, 45. where I will not P shew you favour.

14 ¶ q Therefore, behold, the r days come, saith the LORD, that it * shall no more be said. The Lord liveth that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

15 But, The Lord liveth that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will " bring them again into their land that

I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many x fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For y mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are 2 not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I will a recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the b carcasses of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O LORD, c my strength, and my for ress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the d Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is a no profit.

20 Shall a man f make gods unto

himself, and they are s no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once h cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is The LORD.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Judah's captivity for her sins. deceitful heart cannot impose upon God. 12 In God alone is sure salvation.

a pen of iron, and with the point of a a Job diamond: it is graven b upon the table 19.24. of their heart, and upon the chorns of 3.3.

give thy substance and all thy treasures

continue from thine heritage that I gave 26. 34. thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled ha h Deut. fire in mine anger, which shall burn for 32. 22.

the man that i trusteth in man, and i Isaiah maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart

6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall k not see when k Job good cometh; but shall inhabit the 1 9.32. parched places in the wilderness, in a 29.23.

salt land and not inhabited. 7 Blessed is the man that m trusteth m 1 Chr. in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD Prov.

8 For he shall be as na tree planted by Isaiah 30, 18, the waters, and that spreadeth out her n Psalm roots by the river, and shall not see 1.3. when heat cometh; but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of o drought, neither shall P o Hab. cease from yielding fruit.

9 The heart is deceitful 9 above all 15.5. things, and r desperately wicked: who s John can know it?

10 I the Lorp : search the heart, I 15. 18. try the reins, even to give every man r Gen. according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he " that " Kings getteth riches, and not by right, shall x 21. 15. leave them in the midst of his days, and 15, 22, at his end shall be ya fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the 12. 20. beginning is the place of our sanctuary.

13 O Lord, the Hope of Israel, all a Psalm that 2 forsake thee shall be ashamed, a Prov. and they that depart from me shall be a 10.7. written in the earth, because they have Luke forsaken the LORD, the fountain of liv- b Job 42. ing waters. waters.

5, 6.

chapter
14 b Heal me, O Lord, and I shall chapter
15, 17.

be healed; save me, and I shall be sav- c Isaiah ed: for thou art my praise.

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto me, c 12.22. Where is the word of the LORD ? let it Amos come now.

16 As for me, I have a not hastened 1. 4, 6.

Before CHRIST 9 The cir. 601.

THE sin of Judah is written with a

c Lev. vour altars; 2 Whilst their children remember d chap. their altars and their groves, by the 7.18.

green trees upon the chigh hills. 3 O my mountain in the field, I will 15.13.

to the spoil, and thy high f places for f Hosea sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt g dis- g Lev.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, Cursed be

departeth from the Lorn;

2, 11,

Luke

cir. 601. ~ e chap. f 2 Cor. 40. 14. i Psalm

from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have eI desired the woeful day, thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was fright before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art

my hope in the s day of evil.

18 Let them be h confounded that persecute me, but let i not me be conh Psalms persecute me, but let i not me be con-35. 4. and founded; let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

k Neh. 3, 26, 8, 2, 3,

/ Ezek.

2. 7. m chap.

Hosea

n Deut.

2 Kings

10. 31. o Neh.

13. 19.

p Exod.

Ezekiel

4. and

20, 12,

15, 21,

s Isa. 1.

chapter

#1 Kings

12, 21,

u Zech. 7. 7. † Heb.

bringing

praise.

or, con-

fession,

Psalm

50. 14.

2 Cor.

chapter

52. 10.

Lev.

18, 19,

22. 4.

25. 2

19 Thus saith the Lord unto me, Go and stand in the h gate of the chil-Proverbs dren of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;

20 And 1 say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye m kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates :

21 Thus saith the Lord, " Take heed to yourselves, and o bear no burden on the sabbath-day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath-day, neither do ye any work; but hallow ye the sabbath-day, P as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they 9 obeyed not, neither inq chap. 7 clined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor re-

ceive instruction.

r Exod. 24 And it shall come to pass, if ye : diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath-day, but hallow the sabbath-day, to do no work therein;

> 25 Then shall there enter into the gates of this city a kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and this city shall remain for ever.

> 26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the I land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the a south, bringing burnt-offerings, and sacrifices, and meat-offerings, and incense, and † bringing sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the Lorp.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath-day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath-day; then will I x kindle a fire in the gates x 2 Kings thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched. 21, 14. and

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Under the type of a potter, God sheweth his absolute power in disposing of nations. 11 Judgments threatened to Judah for her strange revolt, &c.

THE word which came to Jere miah from the LORD, saying,

2 a Arise, and go down to b the pot ter's house, and chere I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then d I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

4 And the vessel that e he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter; so he made it again another vessel, f as seemed good to the potter to make Gal. 1.16.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saving,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do wit you & as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's 45.9. hand, h so are ye in mine hand, O house h Acts

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, i to pluck up, and to pull down, i chap. and to destroy it:

8 If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, k turn from their evil, I & Jonah will I repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak /Gen. concerning a nation, and concerning a Num. kingdom, to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the m good wherewith I said I would m Deut. benefit them.

11 Now, therefore, go to, speak to 2. 30. the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, " I frame evil against " Amos you, and devise a device against you: o 3.6 return ye now every one from his evil 17, 13. way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is P no hope; \$2 Kings but 4 we will walk after our own de- 6. vices, and we will every one do the ima- q chap. gination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord, I r chap. Ask ye now among the heathen, who 2. 10. hath heard such things ? the s virgin of #2 Cor. Israel hath done a very thorrible thing. 11.2.

14 Will a man leave the snow of Le- t chap. banon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold-flowing wa- u Mal. ters that come from another place be 2. 8 forsaken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten 6.16 me they have burnt incense to vanity, 9.8. and they have a caused them to stumble in their ways from the * ancient paths, Micah to walk in paths in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land desolate, and 28. 25. a perpetual y hissing: every one that chapter passeth thereby shall be astonished, and 4.11. wag his head.

17 I will z scatter them as with an a Isaiah east wind before the enemy ; I will shew bver. 11. them the back, and not the face, in the Acts day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, Come, and let 4.3.

b chap. Heb. 1. 1. c 1 Kings d 1 Sam. e Mar 8. 11, 12. Rom. f Psalm

cir. 605.

a chap.

23. 21.

2 Chron.

cir. 605. c Ezek. 11. 2. d Mal. 2. 7. John 7. 48, e Esther 3. 8, 9. Amos 5. 8. Acts 19. 25. f Psalm 109. 4.

g Psalm 106. 23.

57.6.

I Neh.

a Isaiah

b 2 Kings

23. 10. c Neh.

d Mat.

e Deut.

chapter

f Gen.

2 Kings

i Isaiah

1. 11.

21, 16.

l Lev. 18. 21. 2 Kings

23. 10.

m Col. 2. 22.

n Joshua

o Isaiah

30. 1, 3.

15. 8. chapter

21, 12, h chap.

2. 1. g 1 Sam, 3. 21. priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet : come, and let us smite him with the e tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O Lord, and hearken to the voice of them that con-

tend with me.

20 Shall f evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and 8 to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore h deliver up their chilh Ps. 109. dren to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be

slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their i 2 Kings houses, when thou shalt bring i a troop 24. 2. k Psalm suddenly upon them; for they have k digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet. verse 20.

23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me; I forgive not their iniquity, neither m blot out 4. 4, 5. m Psalm their sin from thy sight; but let them be 109.14,15. overthrown before thee: deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAP, XIX.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is foreshewed the desolation of the Jews for their sins.

THUS saith the LORD; Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the

a ancients of the priests,

2 And go forth unto the b valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the c east gate, and proclaim there the

words that d I shall tell thee;

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD of f hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall g tin-

4 Because they have h forsaken me, and have i estranged this place, and have burnt incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, \$2 Kings and have filled this place with the

blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burnt-offerings unto Baal, which I m commanded not, nor spake it, neither

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Long, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor The " valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of Slaughter.

Before us c devise devices against Jeremiah; of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; Before CHRIST for the d law shall not perish from the and I will cause them p to fall by the cir. 605. sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives; and \$1 sam. their q carcasses will I give to be meat 4.8. for the fowls of the heaven, and for the $\frac{q}{7}$ chap. beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city r deso-rchap. late, and an hissing: every one that pass- 49. 13. eth thereby shall be astonished and hiss,

because of all the plagues thereof. 9 And I will cause them s to eat the s Lev. flesh of their sons, and the flesh of their Lam. daughters, and they shall eat every one 4. the flesh of his friend, in the siege and I Isaiah straitness wherewith their enemies, and 9.20. they that seek their lives, shall straiten

10 Then shalt thou break a the bottle a verses in the sight of the men that go with

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, * Even so will * Isaiah I break this people, and this city, as one chapter breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot 48.20. be made whole again; and they shall y y chapter 7.32. bury them in Tophet, till there be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even 2 make this city as 22 Kings

Tophet:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and 7.32. the houses of the kings of Judah, shall verses be defiled as the place of Tophet, he 5, 13. be defiled as the place of Tophet; because of all the houses upon whose a a Deut. roofs they have burnt incense unto all 22 Kings the host of heaven, and have poured out 23. 12 drink-offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, 65. 2. whither the LORD had sent him to pro- and 8.2. phesy; and he stood in the b court of Zeph.1.5. the Lorp's house, and said to all the 23, 2, 5,

people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring upon this city, and upon all cher towns, all chap. the evil that I have pronounced against d chap, it; because they have d hardened their 7. 26. and necks, that they might e not hear my 17.23. words.

CHAP. XX.

1 Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name, and a fearful doom. 7 Jeremiah complaineth of contempt, 10 of treachery, 14 and of his birth.

NOW a Pashur, the son of b Im. a Amos mer the priest, who was also chief 7.10. Mar. governor in the house of the Lord, 9.33. heard that Jeremiah prophesied these Acts

Then Pashur d smote Jeremiah the 24.14 prophet, and put him in e the stocks c 2 Kings that were in the high gate of Benjamin, 25. 18. which was by the house of the Lord. 22.24.

3 And it came to pass on the mor- e Mat. row, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah 7 And I will make void the occursed unto him, The Lorn hath not called

S That is, will make thee f a terror to thyself, and round about, Psalm f Job 78, 11, e i Sam.

h Psalm

k chap.

I chap.

11. 11.

James

5. 17. n chap.

1. 16. o Gen.

19.14.

14. 1.

p Psalm

q Psalm 39. 4.

r Acts

1 Cer.

s Luke

11. 53. 2 Cor.

t chap.

u Psalm 3.5,6

x chap.

y Psalm

a Rev.

18. 20.

b Psalms 35. 10.

and 116.

8. and

c Gen.

40. 20.

15. 10. d Gen. 30. 23.

11. 20.

9.17.

on Num.

Babylon, and shall slay them with the 5 Moreover, I will deliver all the h strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the i treasures of the i Prov. kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Ba-

> 6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall go into captivity; and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be baried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom

4 For thus saith the Lorp, Behold, I

to all thy friends, and they shall fall by

the sword of their enemies, and gthine

eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Baby-

lon, and he shall carry them captive into

thou hast prophesied k lies.

7 TO Lond, thou hast I deceived me, and I was m deceived; thou art n stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in o derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake I cried out, I cried violence and spoil: because the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me,

and a derision daily.

9 Then I Psaid, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name: but his word was in mine heart as 4 a burning fire shut up in my bones. and I was r weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.

10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my familiars s watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we

shall take our revenge on him.

11 But the Lord is t with me as a mighty terrible one; therefore my persecutors shall ustumble, and they shall not prevail; they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their everlasting confusion shall never be for-

gotten.

12 But, O Lord of hosts, that x triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: y for unto thee have I z opened 59. 10. ≈ 2 Kings 19. 14. my cause.

13 Sing unto the Lond, a praise ye the LORD; for he hath b delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evil-

14 ¶ c Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, 4 A manchild is born unto thee, making his very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities ! this city for evil, and not for good, saith 17. 10.

Before CHRIST cir 605.

The pented not; and let him hear the cry in the cir. 605. morning, and the shouting at noon-tide:

17 Because he slew me not s from the e Gen. womb; or that my mother might have 29. 25. been my grave, and her womb to be flob always great with me.

18 Wherefore came I forth out of the 10. 15. womb h to see labour and sorrow, that Zeph. 1. 16. my days should be consumed with g Job.

h Job 5, 12, and 14, 13. Lam. 3, 1.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Zedekiah inquiring the event of Nebuchadrezzar's war, 3 Jeremiah foretelleth a hard siege, and miserable captivity.

THE word which came unto Jere- cir. 589 miah from the Lord, when king Zed-ekiah a sent unto him Pashur, the son a Exod. of Melchiah, and Zephaniah, the son of 9.28.

Masseiah the priest, saying,

2 | Inquire, I pray thee, of the LORD 2 Chr. for us (for Nebuchadrezzar king of 36.14. Babylon b maketh war against us) if so Entreat, be that the Lord will deal with us ac- 1 Sam. cording to all his c wondrous works, 7.8. that he may go up d from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jeremiah unto them, c Isaiah

Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah,

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, 15. 19. Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are e in your hands, wherewith e Psalm ye fight against the king of Babylon, and 80. 41. against the Chaldeans, which besiege 32. you without the walls, and f I will as-fIsaiah semble them into the midst of this 5.5. and

5 And I myself will fight g against you g Exod. with an out-stretched hand, and with a Amos strong arm, even in h anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of h Psalm this city, i both man and beast: they 90.11.

shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the LORD, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their † life; and he shall † Heb. smite them with the edge of the sword; Mat. he shall k not spare them, neither have 2. 20. pity, nor have mercy.

8 And unto this people thou shalt say, Ezekiel Thus saith the LORD, Behold, 1 set 19.5, 6. before you the way of life, m and the 30.19.

way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall m Mat. lie by the sword, and by the famine, 7, 13. and by the pestilence: but he that goeth n chap. ut, and falleth to the Chaldeans that esiege you, he shall live, and his life half be unto him o for a prey.

10 For I have P set my face against p Lev.

d 2 Kings

q 2 Chr. 36, 19.

r Zech.

7.9.

76. 7.

13. 8.

49.4.

3.11. x Prov.

Micah

chapter 52.13.

cir. 609.

a chap. 27. 1.

17. 20.

c chap.

e Psalm

1. 16. f Psalm 81. 11.

g Isaiah 1. 20. h Heb.

6. 13.

i Num.

15. 29. l Psalm

107.34.

m Ezek.

n Psalm

chapter. 46. 26. o Lam.

4. 12. p Deut.

q Daniel

r 2 Chr.

22. 10.

29, 24,

74. 56.

15. 5.

Mat. 23. 3. Titus

Ezek.

a chap.

Before the LORD; it shall be given into the CHRIST cir. 609. hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall 9 burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of

the LORD;

12 O house of David, Thus saith the LORD; Execute judgment in the s morning, and deliver him that is spoiled s Psalm out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. t Psalm

13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the LORD; which say, a Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I wlll punish you according x 1. 31. Isa. 3. 11. y 2 Chr. 36. 19. to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall y devour all things round about it.

CHAP. XXII.

1 An exhortation to repentance. 10 The judgment of Shallum, 20 of Coniah.

THUS saith the Lord, Go down to the a house of the king of Judah,

and speak there this word, b chap.

2 And say, b Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates;

3 Thus saith the LORD, c Execute ye 21. 12. d Ps. 72. 2, 4. judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood

in this place.

4 For if ye c do this thing indeed, then shall there f enter in by the gates of this house kings, sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots, and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will g not hear these words, I h swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a

desolation.

6 For thus saith the Lord unto the king's house of Judah, Thou art i Gilead 32. 1. k 2 Kings k unto me, and the head of Lebano 1: yet surely I will make thee I a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare m destrovers against thee, every one with his " weapons; and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall o pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, P Wherefore bath the LORD done 1 thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, r Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other 2 Kings gods, and served them.

ther bemoan him; but weep sore for Before him that goeth away; for he shall rectire for no more, nor see his native coun.

11 For thus saith the Logo touching 23, 33 and hallum, the son of Josiah king of Ju. 24, 15. Shallum, the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which " went forth out of " 2 Rings this place, He shall not return thither 23, 30, any more:

12 But he shall die in the place 19.4. whither they have led him captive, and

shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Woe unto him that buildeth his house by x unrighteousness, and his x Hab, chambers by wrong: that useth his 2.9. neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his y work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide 19. 13. house, and large chambers, and cut-James teth him out windows; and it is ceiled with cedar, and painted with vermilion!

15 Shalt thou z reign because thou z2 Kings closest thyself in cedar? a Did not thy 14.3,4. father b eat and drink, and do judg- 16.12. ment and justice, and then c it was well verse 18. with him

16 He judged the cause of the poor 1 Cor. and needy: then it was well with him: 10.31. d was not this to know me? saith the c Isaiah

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are 9.3. not but for thy covetousness, and for 4.1. to shed innocent blood, and for oppres e Deut. sion, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning f Jehoiakim, the son of Jo- f2 Kings siah king of Judah, They shall 5 not 23.30.
2 Chr. lament for him, saying, h Ah my bro- 35.24, ther! or, Ah sister! they shall not la-gchap, ment for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah 34. 15.

19 He shall be buried with the bu- 13. 30. rial of an ass, drawn and cast forth be- 36, 6.

yond the gates of Jerusalem.

his glory!

20 ¶ k Go up to Lebanon, and cry; k2 Kings and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry 24.6. from the passages: for all thy lovers are 36.8. destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity: but thou saidst, I will not hear: this I chap. hath been thy manner from thy youth, 6.1 that thou m obeyedst not my voice,

22 The wind shall eat up all thy 33.31. pastors, and thy o lovers shall go into 4. 19. captivity; surely then shalt thou be o Rev. ashamed and confounded for all thy 18.2

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that 1. 28. makest thy nest in the cedars, how P Isaiah gracious shalt thou be when pangs come Hosea upon thee, the pain as of a woman in 5.6, travail!

24.6. 24 As I live, saith the Lord, though chapter 1 Coniah, the son of Jehoiakim king of 37. Judah, were the signet upon my right 3.6. hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 And I will s give thee into the 2.2 hand of them that seek thy life, and 21.7.a 10 ¶ Weep ye not s for the dead, nei- into the hand of them whose face thou 34.20

24, 12,

Isaiah

36. 10.

chapter

Luke

16. 14.

y 1 Chr.

3, 15, chap. 36. 30.

Mat. 2, 12,

599.

a chap.

Ezek.

Mat. 23.

h Ezek.

34. 4.

Mat. 9.36.

c John

10. 16. d chap.

€ Hosea

f John

g Zech.

h Isaiah

i Psalm

72. 2. Isaiah

71 25.

A Rom.

11. 25. & thap.

3. 12.

Ezekiel

37. 19.

Hosea 7. 11.

2 Cor.

43. 18.

5. 21.

m 1 Cor.

n Isaiah

chapter

o Isaiah

Obadiah ver. 15,

o Psalm 51. 17.

65. 10.

19, 20.

1. 45.

3, 15,

22. 17. 2 2 Chr.

the hand of the Chaldeans. 12 Kings

26 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another " country, where we were not born; and

there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Coniah a despised broken idol? is he x a vessel wherein is no & Psalm pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not? Hos. 8. 8.

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the

word of the LORD:

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man y childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Jeremiah prophesieth a restoration of the scattered flock. 5 Christ shall rule and save them. 9 Of false prophets.

WOE be unto the a pastors that destroy and b scatter the sheep of my

pasture! saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people, Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them; behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the

3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their c folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up d shepherds over them, which shall feed them; and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they e be lacking, saith the

5 ¶ Behold, f the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous & Branch, and h a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute i judgment and justice in the earth.

6 In his days k Judah shall be saved, and I Israel shall dwell safely; and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD MOUR RIGHTEOUS-

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that " they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

8 But, The Lord liveth, which brought up, and which led the seed of 27.12. and the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall o

9 Mine heart within me is r brok- evil of their doings.

dwell in their own land.

Before current fearest, even into the hand of Nebu-en because of the 9 prophets; all my entering the chadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the bones shake: I am like a drunken current solution of the shake in the s man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and q Lam. because of the s words of his holiness. 7. Hab.

10 For the land is full of adulter- 3, 16 ers; for because of " swearing the land \$2 Chr. mourneth, the pleasant places of the wil- ; chap. derness are dried up, and their course 5. 7, 8. is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, * in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD. * John

12 Wherefore their ways shall be unto them as y slippery ways in the darkness; they shall be driven on, and y Psalm fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the Lord.

13 And I have seen folly in the 2 pro- z Hosea phets of Samaria; they prophesied in 7.1. Baal, and a caused my people Israel to a Isaiah

14 I have seen also in the b prophets b Acts of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they 20. 35. commit adultery, and walk in clies; c1 Pim. they d strengthen also the hands of evil- 4. doers, that none doth return from his dE ek. wickedness; they are all of them unto me e as Sodom, and the inhabitants o Isaiah thereof as Gomorrah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets, Behold, I will feed them with f wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for 19. 20. from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, g Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you; they g Prov. make you h vain: they speak a vision of Mat. their own heart, and not out of the mouth 7.15. of the Lord

17 They say still unto them that de- Rev spise me, The Lord hath said, Ye 17.2. shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagi- ichap. nation of his own heart, k No evil shall Ezekiel come upon you.

18 For who hath 1 stood in the coun- & Micah cil of the LORD, and hath † perceived I Job and heard his word? who hath marked 15.8. his word, and heard it?

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD heard, is gone forth in fury, even a m grievous Amos 1.1. whirlwind: it shall m fall grievously m Nah. upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the Lord shall onot 11.6. return, until he have executed, and till ochap. he have performed the thoughts of his 30.24 heart: in the latter days ye shall p con- 2.5. sider it perfectly.

21 I have not 9 sent these prophets, 9 Mat. 7. 15.

vet they ran: I have not spoken to them, vet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood r in my coun- r1 Kings sel, and had s caused my people to hear schap, my words, then they should have turned 1.8. them from their evil way, and from the Psalm 103, 12.

u Hosea

2. 2, 3

Before CHRIST 599

23 Am I a God tat hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any hide himself " in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD: do not I x fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

* Psalm 139. 7. x 1 Kings

v Num.

z Psalm 4. 2. a Eph.

4. 14. b Acts

> c Judges d 1 Peter 4. 11.

e 2 Cor. f2 Cor. 6. 14. g Luke 24, 32, h Rom. 1. 16. 2 Cor. 10. 45. i Psalm

18. 20. / Acts 20. 27. m Isaiah

& Deut.

n Zeph. 3. 4. o Lam. 2 Peter

Isaiah r ver. 39. Hosea

s chap. 31. 34. 27, 28,

9.12.

t Hosea 2. 16. u ch. 5. 14, 15,

x verses 23, 29.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saving, I have y dreamed, I have dreamed. 26 2 How long shall this be in the

heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think b to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams, which they tell every man to his neighbour, cas their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal.

28 The prophet that hath a dream, d let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully: what is the f chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

29 Is not my word like gas a fire, saith the LORD, and like ha hammer that i breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, I am k against the prophets, saith the LORD, that I steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, m He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their " lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them; therefore they shall o not profit this people at all, saith the Lord.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the p 2 Peter prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, P 3, 3, 4.
q 2 Kings LORD? Thou shalt then say unto them, LORD? Thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will reven forsake you, Mal. 1. 1. saith the Lord.

S4 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say severy one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Lord answered ? and, What hath the Lord spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye ' mention no more; for every man's word shall be his burden: for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lord of hosts, our God.

Thus shalt thou say to the * prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee? and, What hath the Lord spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the Lord; therefore thus saith the LORD, Because ye say this word, The burden of the Lord, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD :

39 Therefore, behold I, even I, will Before CHRIST y utterly forget you, and I will forsake cir. 599 you, and the city that I gave you and . ~~ your fathers, and 2 cast you out of my y Deut. presence.

40 And I will bring an a everlasting # Psalm reproach upon you, and a perpetual 89.39. shame, which shall not be forgotten.

18. 14. Hos. 4. 6. a chap. 20. 11.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 By good and bad figs, 4 he foresheweth the restoration of Israel, 8 and the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.

THE LORD a shewed me, and, be. cir. 598. hold, two baskets of figs were set before a chap. the temple of the Lord, after that Ne- Amos 7. buchadrezzar b king of Babylon had 1, 4, and carried away captive c Jeconiah the b2 Kings son of Jehoiakim king of Judah and 24.12. the princes of Judah, with the car-chapter penters and smiths from Jerusalem. c 2 Kings and had brought them to Babylon, 24.8.

2 d One basket had very good figs, even 22, 24. like the figs that are first ripe; and the d verses other basket had very naughty figs, which Micah could not be eaten, they were so bad. 7.1. 3 Then said the Lorn unto me,

What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, Like these good figs, so will I t acknowledge them that are carried This away captive of Judah, whom I have them, sent out of this place into the land of Ps. 1.6. the Chaldeans e for their good.

6 For f I will set mine eyes upon 7.23 them for s good, and I will h bring them e Psalm again to this land: and I will build them, f Psalm and not pull them down; and I will 34. 15. plant them, and not pluck them up.

ant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And I will give them an k heart h chap. to know me, that I am the LORD; and 12.15. and they shall be my people, and I will be 42. 10. their God: for they shall return unto me 1. 17. with their 1 whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the mevil figs, which chapter cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely 32.39 thus saith the LORD, So will I give Ze- 1 Psalm dekiah the king of Judah, and his prin- chapter ces, and the residue of Jerusalem, that 29. remain in this land, and them that n m chap. dwell in the land of Egypt;

9 And I will deliver them to o be re- 25. 26. moved into all the kingdoms of the earth 29.18. and for their hurt, to be a reproach and a 34. 17. proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And P I will send the sword, the p chap. famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The prophet foretelleth the seventy years'

k Deut.

Before CHRIST 607. ending. begina 2 Kings 24.2. chapter Ezekiel

19. 9.

Dan. 1. 1, 2. b Ezek.

c chap.

d Psalm

chapter

e chap.

fchap.

¿ Exod.

chapter

38. 30.

Psalm

78.40.

7 Job

1. 15.

21 Psalm

Ezekiel

o 2 Kings

chapter

46. 26.

p Isaiah 24. 7.

Hosea

q Eccl. 12.14.

Isa. 3. 1.

24. 10, 16.

chapter 22. 25.

Ezekiel

y 2 Chr.

1 Isaiah

chapter

33, 21,

16.21.

13. 19.

2. 11.

Rev.

18. 12.

119.91.

& Deut.

70.8.

7. 13.

captivity, 12 and the succeeding destruction of Bahylon: 15 he foresheweth the destruction of all nations.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah, in the a fourth year of Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon;

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto ball the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem,

3 From the cthirteenth year of Josiah, the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day (that is the three and twentieth year) the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, d rising early, and speaking:

but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his eservants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but we have f not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to

g 2 Kings 17. 13. 5 They said, 8 Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and h dwell in Jonah h Psalm the land that the LORD hath given unto 37. 27. you and to your fathers for ever and

> 6 And go not after iother gods to serve them, and to worship them, and k provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands, and I will do you

no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me. saith the Lord; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands 1 to your own hurt.

8 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Because ye have not heard my

words. m chap.

9 Behold, I will send and take m all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon " my servant, and will bring them against this land, and o against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual dessolations.

10 Moreover, I will take from them P the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the 4 milstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these r 2 Kings nations shall serve the king of Babylon

r seventy years.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are s accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it sperpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land

book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied

14 For a many nations and great kings u Isaiah shall serve themselves of them also: 13.4. and I will x recompense them accord- x Mat. ing to their deeds, and according to 7.2. the works of their own hands.

15 T For thus saith the LORD God of y Rev. Israel unto me, Take the y wine-cup of 14. 10. this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations to whom I send thee to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be mov- z chap. ed, and be 2 mad, because of the 51.7. sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord's a chap. hand, and made all the nations to drink, and 27. 4. unto whom the Lorp had sent me;

18 To wit, b Jerusalem, and the cities b Ezek of Judah, and the kings thereof, and 1 Peter the princes thereof, to make them a de- 4.17. solation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; cas it is this day;

19 d Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his 1 Kings servants, and his princes, and all his 8.24.

people ;

20 And all the e mingled people, and chapter all the kings of the land of Uz, and all 48.2. the kings of the land of the Philistines, 5 Eze and Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

21 f Edom, and Moab, and the chil-fchap.

dren of Ammon,

22 And all the g kings of Tyrus, and g chap. all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of

the h isles which are beyond the sea, 23 Dedan, and Tema, and k Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of | Arabia, and 22, 21, all the kings of the mingled people that 12 Chr. dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of m Zimri, and m Gen. 25, 2. all the kings of Elam, and all the kings

of the n Medes,

26 And all the kings of the o north, o chap. far and near, one with another, and all 1. 15. the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the p chap. king of P Sheshach shall drink after 51.41.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and a rise q Psalm

no more, because of the sword which I Micah will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to Rev. take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith

the Lord of hosts, Ye shall certainly r chap. 29 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the

city which is s called by my name, and s Ezek. should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye 1.6. shall not be unpunished: for I will call 4.6. for "a sword upon all the inhabitants of t chap. the earth, saith the Lord of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against 38.21

them all these words, and say unto them,

all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in this 606. against all the nations.

23. 34.

h Psalm

i Gen. 10: 7. k Gen.

z Psalm

a Isaiah

b Ezek.

38. 22. Joel 3. 2.

c Isaiah 30.28.

18. 10.

37. 13.

? Psalm

Amos

18. 16.

I chap.

Rev.

14. 19.

49. 19.

m chap.

610.

609.

a chap.

6 chap. 19. 14. c Ezek

3.10. Mat.

28. 20.

20. 27.

d Gen.

chapter 18. 8.

Jonah

3.8,9.

26. 15.

Psalin

81. 13.

Acts

25. 1.

g Ezek. 34. 16.

Before CHRIST and utter his voice from his holy habita-606. tion; he shall mightily roar z upon his ~ habitation; he shall give a shout, as they x Amos 1. 2. that tread the grapes, against all the in-Joel habitants of the earth. y Rom. 1. 18.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth : for the Lord a hath a controversy with the nations; b he will plead with all flesh: he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 And the d slain of the LORD shall d Zeph. be at that day from one end of the earth 2. 12. even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be edung e Psalm 83. 10.

upon the ground. f Rev.

34 ¶ f Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye s principal of the flock: for the h days of your slaughter and of your dispersions h Psalm are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And the shepherds shall have ino way to flee, nor the principal of the flock

to escape.

2. 14. Mal. 4. 1. 36 k A voice of the ery of the shepk Rev. 6. 16. and herds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down, because of the ! herce anger

4. 8. and 49. 37. of the Lord.

38 He hath m forsaken his covert as the lion: for their land is desolate, because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Jeremiah exhorteth to repentance: 8 he is apprehended, 10 and arraigned.

IN the a beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, Stand in the b court of the Lond's house, and speak unto call the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the Lord's house, all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word:

3 If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may d repent me of the evil which I purpose to do unto them, because of the evil of

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, If ye will enot hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto fchap. 7. 13. and you, both frising up early, and sending them, but ye have not hearkened; g chap.

6 Then will I make s this house like

The Lord shall x roar from y on high, Shiloh, and will make this city ha curse CHRIST to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the i priests, and the prophets, and all the people, heard Jeremiah h Isaiah speaking these words in the house of the 65. 15.

8 ¶ Now, it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests, and the prophets, and kall the & Gen. people, took him, saying, Thou shalt Mat. surely 1 die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the / Mat. name of the LORD, saying, This house 26.66. shall be m like Shiloh, and this city shall 22. 21 be desolate without an inhabitant? And m Psalm all the people were gathered a against Mat. Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When the princes of Judah n Acts 4 heard these things, then they came up 13.45. from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down in the o entry o chap. of the P new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the 9 priests and the p 2 Kings prophets unto the princes, and to all the q Mat, people, saying, This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this 16. 13. city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jeremiah unto all 21.22. the princes, and to all the people, say- 16.2. ing, The Lord sent me to prophesy s Acts against this house, and against this city, 23, 9,

all the words that ye have heard. 13 Therefore now camend your ways t chap.

and your doings, and obey the voice of 18.8 the LORD your God; and the LORD 13. 46. will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, " I am in your u chap. hand; do with me * as seemeth good 38.5. and meet unto you:

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death ye shall surely bring y y Judges innocent blood upon yourselves, and up- 9.24. E-ekiel on this city, and upon the inhabitants 7.3,4. thereof: for of a truth the Lord hath Z Gen. sent me unto you, to speak all these 1 Sam. words in your ears

16 ¶ z Then said the a princes and all a Prov. the people unto the priests, and to the verse 12 prophets, This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the

name of the LORD our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the b elders b Psalm of the land, and spake to all the assem- 115. 15.

bly of the people, saying,

18 Micah the c Morasthite prophesied c Micah in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lond of hosts, d Zion shall be ploughed like a field, and d Misali Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did e2 Kings he not e fear the Lond, and besought Isaiah the Lord, and the Lord repented him 37.14. of the evil which he had pronounced a-3

609.

x 2 Sam 15. 26.

into Egypt:

609.

~

g Num.

Luke

3. 20.

h Acts

18, 14,

Acts

10, 21,

25, 22

Rev.

2. 10.

2. 11.

chap. 19.

2 Chron.

36. 13.

chapter

d Gen.

e Gen.

1. 2, 26.

f Psalm 115, 16,

Daniel

4.17. g Psalm 75.6.

Daniel

2. 21.

9. and

43. 10.

i chap.

28. 14.

Dan. 2.

38. and 4. 22.

k chap.

1 Daniel

m Psalm

chapter

Daniel

n chap.

25. 14.

Daniel 5. 31.

5. 26.

Rev.

10. and

chapter

Before gainst them? Thus might we procure & CHRIST

great evil against our souls. 20 And there was halso a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah, the son of Shemaiah of i Kirjathjearim, who prophesied against this city, and against this land, according to all the words of Jeremiah.

21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with 5. 37. i Joshua all his mighty men, and all the princes, Judges 18. 12. him to death; but when Urijan 18. 12. him to death; but when Urijan k 1 Kings it he was afraid, and k fled, and went heard his words, the king sought to put him to death; but when Urijah heard

22 And Jehoiakim the king 1 sent men 12 Kings 22. 12, 14. into Egypt, namely, Elnathan, the son of Achbor, and certain men with him

23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt; and brought him unto Jem Mat. 14. 10. and hoiakim the king, who m slew him with 23. 34. n 1 Kings the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the common people. 18 0. 2 Kings

24 Nevertheless the hand n of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him and 40. 5. into the hand of the people to put him to death.

CHAP. XXVII.

Under the types of bonds and yokes Feremiah prophesieth the subjection of the kings unto Nebuchadnezzar.

IN the beginning of the reign a of cir. 598. Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of Jua verses dah, came this word unto Jeremiah from b 1 Kings the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD to me, Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them

upon thy neck, c 2 Kings

3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which of come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah;

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the d Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, h ch. 25. by my great power, and by my outstretched arm, and have f given it unto whom it g seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon h my servant, and the i beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his k son, and his I son's son, until the very m time of his land come; and then many nations and great kings shall " serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve Zech. 2. 9. Res. 17. 6.

Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the voke of the king of Babylon, CHRIST that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your oprophets, nor to your diviners, nor to ochap. your dreamers, nor to your inchanters, 23. 25. nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

10 For they prophesy Pa lie unto you, p ver. 15. to 9 remove you far from you out, and ye q chap.
7. 18. to 9 remove you far from your land; and should perish,

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of r Prov. Babylon, and serve him, those will I let 3.5. remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell

12 ¶ I spake also to S Zedekiah king sverse 1. of Judah according to all these words, chapter saying, Bring your necks under the yoke 35.1. of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 Why will ye die, thou and thy # Ezekiel people, by the sword, by the famine, and 18. 31. by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie uchap. unto you.

15 For I have * not sent them, saith * Ezek. the Lord, yet they prophesy a lie in my Matthew name, that I y might drive you out, and 7. 15 that ye might perish, ye, and the pro. y2Thess. phets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests, and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hearken not to the words of your prophets, that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the z vessels of the z2 Chr. LORD's house shall now shortly be 36.7, 10. brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon and live : wherefore should this city be a laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make b intercession to the b Gen. LORD of hosts, that the vessels which 20.7. are left in the house of the LORD, 42.8. and in the house of the king of Ju- Isaiah dah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Baby

19 Tor thus saith the Long of hosts concerning the c pillars, and c neerning c2 Kings the sea, and concerning the bases, and 25. 16. concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away king of Judah, from Jerusalem to Baby- 24. 14.

37. 4. Ezekiel

the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of captive d Jeconiah, the son of Jeholakim d 2 Kings

lon, and all the † nobles of Judah and saith the Lord, Even so will I break Before CHRIST CHRIST Jerusalem :

598. 21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, 1 + Heb. the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that e remain in the house of the cnes, Isaiah LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem, 34, 12, Eccl.

22 They shall be f carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Lord: then will I bring them up, and 8 restore them

to this place. verse 16. f 2 Chr.

9, 8.

e Lev.

26. 24.

Isaiah

36. 18.

24. 18.

b ch. 23.

29. 21. 2 Tim.

d Ezek.

13. 22. 2 Peter

2. 19.

e chap.

f Gen.

2 Kinge

Ezek.

3. 17. Mat.

7. 16.

i chap.

k chap.

6 Deut.

2. 11, 14. Psalm

10. 13.

21. 9. and 24. 10.

3. 8.

Dan. 5.2, 4. g 2 Chr. 36. 22. Ezra 1. 11. and 5. 16. CHAP XXVIII.

1 Hananiah's false prophecy: 10 he breaketh Jeremiah's yoke, &c.

cir. 596. AND it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of a 2 Kings Zedekiah king of Judah, in a the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah, the son of Azur, the b prophet, which was of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the Long, in the presence of the priests, and of all the people, saying,

e 1 Kings 2 . Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, 13, 18, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken 14.14. and the yoke of the king of Babylon. chapter

3 Within two full years will I d bring again into this place all the vessels of the Loap's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah, the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, 24. 4. and 29. 1. that went into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will f break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hangniah, in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house

of the Lord,

g Num. 6. 22. 6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, 8 Amen: the Lorp do so; the Lorp perchap. form thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the Lord's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.

7 Nevertheless, hear thou now this h Lev. 26. 14, 15. word that I speak in thine ears, and in Deut, 28. the ears of all the people;

8 The h prophets that have been be-22. 16, 17. fore me, and before thee of old, prophesicd both against many countries, and against great kingdoms of war, and of i evil, and of pestilence.

> 9 The prophet which prophesieth of k peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, I then shall the prophet be known that the Lord hath truly

sent him.

Isa. 8. 20. m chap. 10 Then Hananiah the prophet took 27. 1. n 1 Kings the yoke from m off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and a brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saving, Thus the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Ba bylon from the neck of all nations within And the o chap. the P space of two full years. prophet Jeremiah 9 went his way.

12 Then the word of the LORD came per. 3, 4. unto Jeremiah the prophet, (after that 13.22.

Hananiah the prophet had broken the 28.137.

yoke from off the neck of the prophe 36.20.

Jeremiah, saying,

13 Go, and tell Hananiah, saying, 1 Cor. Thus saith the LORD, Thou hast brok- 11. 16. en the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them vokes of riren.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, 24, 48. the God of Israel, I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: and I have given him the * beasts * chap. of the held also.

15 Then said the prophet Jeremiah 2. 48. unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah, The LORD hath thot sent tchap. thee; but thou makest this people to 27.14. trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will " cast thee from off the "Rev. face of the earth: this year thou shalt 19.20. die; because thou hast x taught rebel- x Deut. lion against the LORD.

17 So Hananiah the prophet y died the y Num. same year, in the seventh month.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Jeremiah's letter to the captives in Babylon: 10 their return foretold.

NOW these are the words of the cir. 599. a letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent a chap. from Jerusalem unto the residue of the i Thess. elders which were carried away b cap- 3.2. tives, and to the priests, and to the pro- 28, 4, phets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon,

2 (After that ' Jeconish the king, and e2 Kings the d queen, and the eunuchs, the 24.12 princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the 22, 26 carpenters, and the smiths, were de- s Isaiah parted from Jerusalem)

3 By the hand of Elasah, the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah, the son of Hilkiah (whom Zedekiah king of Judah f fPsalm sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar 127. 2. Proverbs king of Babylon, saying,

4 Thus saith the Lond of hosts, the chapter God of Israel, unto all that are carried 51. 59. away captives, whom I have scaused to g Isaiah be carried away from Jerusalem unto 10. 5. and Babylon,

5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; chapters and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of 25.9.

6 h Take ye wives, and beget sons and h chap. daughters; and take wives for your i Deut. sons, and give your daughters to husb- 7.8. ands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased k Psalm there, and not diminished.

7 And seek the k peace of the city 51. 37.

Hab. 2. 1.

Daniel

Before CHRIST 599. ~ / 1 Tim.

2. 2.

m Rev.

606

p chap. 25. 11. q ver. 2. Ezekiel

s Isaiah 55. 8.

n Psalm

30. 37.

x chap. 24. 7. Ezekiel

6. 9. and

· Isaiah

chapter

27. 12.

32.37.

= chap.

74. 14.

21, 24,

2 Peter 2. t.

a ch. 22.

7 ch. 24.

4: Heb.

for a commo-

tion,

Deut. 28. 24. 2 Chr.

29.8.

chapter

34. 17.

c chap.

· 26. 6. d chap.

7. 13.

24, 10.

away captives, and I pray unto the Lord for it : for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 TFor thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, " deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which a ye cause to be dreamed.

16. 18. n chap. 5.31. 9 For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have o not sent them, e chap, saith the Lorp.

10 TFor thus saith the LORD, That after 7 seventy years be 9 accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know s the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to

t f Peter give you can expected end.

12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will " hearken unto you.

13 And ve shall seek me, and find me. when ve shall search for me x with all your heart.

14 And I will be found of you, saith the Lorp; and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD: and I will y bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried 24. 6. and away captive.

15 T Because 2 ye have said, The Lord hath raised us up prophets in Ba

and 28. 2. hylon; Terses

16 Know that thus saith the Lord, of the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will send upon them the asword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like b vile figs, that cannot

8, 12. be eaten, they are so evil-

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them † to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be ca curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened 135. 4. and to my words, saith the Lorp, which d 24. 9. and I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early, and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye, therefore, the word of e verse 4. the Lord, eall ve of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:

21 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the Ta Peter God of Israel, of Ahab, the son of Kolarah, and of Zedekiah, the sen of Maa-Il book.

whither I have caused you to be carried || seiah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name, Behold, I will deliver them CHRIST into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall s slay them be- g Song fore your eyes;

22 And of them shall be taken up h a h Isaiah curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee ilike Zedekiah, and like Ahab, i Ruth whom the king of Babylon k roasted in the fire:

23 Because they have committed | Rev. villany in Israel, and have committed 19.20. adultery with their neighbours' wives, 7.16. and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even m I know, and am a witness, m Prov. saith the Lord.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shemaiah the || Nehelamite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, verse 18. the God of Israel, saying, Because thou 81, 32 hast sent letters n in thy name unto all n 1 Kings the people that are at Jerusalem, and to . Zephaniah, the son of Maaseiah, the 02 Kings priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The Lord hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that is mad, and \$2 Rings maketh himself a prophet, that thou Acts shouldest 9 put him in prison, and in the 26. 24.

27 Now, therefore, why hast thou not + Acts 5, 40. reproved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which s maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For, therefore, the sent unto us chapter in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long: build ye houses, and dwell in 3.8. them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And " Zephaniah the priest read u chap. this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the 21, 1, and prophet.

30 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the Lord concerning Shemaiah the Nebelamite, Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and x I sent him not, and he caused you x chap.

to trust in y a lie;

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD, 9, 23 Behold, I will punish Shemaich the Ne- y Sels. helamite, and his seed; he shall not have a man to dwell 2 among this people; neither shall a he behold the good that I a chap. will do for my people, saith the Lord; Job 7.7 because he hath b taught rebellion a- o chap. gainst the Lord.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The deliverance of the Jews. 10 Jacob comforted: 18 his gracious return.

THE word that came to Jeremiah cir. 606. from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord Gop of 19.23. Israel, saying, a Write thee all the words Romans that I have speken unto thee in a Rev.

4. 11. k ch. 28. 1. 77.

|| Or,

s Num. 2 Tim. t Psalm 109. 4.

28, 15, verses

Before CHRIST cir. 606. ~ b Ezek. 38. 8. Hosea c Ezek. Amos 9.

Romans 11, 25,

d Dan. 5. 6. ¿ Rev. 6. 1d. and 18. 10. f Isaiah chapter g Joel 2. 11. h Dan.

12. 1. i Zech.

14. 2. 3.

k Rev. 1 Isaiah 60. 18. m Ezek.

34. 23. n Acts o chap. 1. 38.

→ Hosea2. 18.

7 Daniel 2, 35. r Isaiah 27. 8.

8 2 Chr. 36. 15. ! Mat.

9.36. u chap. 46, 11 x 2 Chr. y Job

Isaiah 62. 5. ≈ Hosea 5. 14. Lam. Micah b chap.

c Isa. 10. 5, 12. chapter 10. 25. Rev. d Isaiah 14. 2. Rev. 19. 17, 18. e Isaiah

62. 4.

3 For, lo, b the days come, saith the an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom Before CHRIST LORD, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the Lorp; and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 ¶ And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel, and con-

cerning Judah. 5 For thus saith the Lord, We have

heard a voice of 4 trembling, of fear, and e not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth f travail with child; wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all face. are turned into paleness?

7 Alas! for that day is a great, so that h none is like it: it is even the i time of Jacob's trouble; but k he shall be saved

out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him :

9 But they shall serve the Lord their God, and m David their king, whom I

will " raise up unto them.

10 Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will o save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be Pin rest and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee; but I will correct thee r in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Thy 3 bruise is incurable, and thy wound is

grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast " no healing medicines.

14 All thy a lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not: for I have wounded thee with the wound of an yenemy, with the chastisement of z a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sins were increased.

15 Why a criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the b multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased I have done these

things unto thee.

16 Therefore all they that c devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I d give for a prey

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord; because they called thee . I

ano man seeketh after.

18 Thus saith the Lord, Echold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's f Lam. tents, and i have mercy on his dwelling. 2. 15. places; and the city shall be builded up. on her own heap, and the palace shall Phil. remain after the manner thereof.

h'Isaiah 19 And out of them shall proceed k 11. 12. thanksgiving, and the voice of them that verse 3. Obadiah make merry: and I will multiply them, verse 20. and they shall not be few; I will also i Psalm glorify them, and they shall not be 102.13. small.

20 Their children also shall be mas / Isaiah affretime, and their congregation shall m chap. be established before me, and I will pu- 53. 11.

wish all that oppress them.

21 And their + nobles shall be of + Heb. thomselves, and their governor shall pro-our one, seed from the midst of them; and I will Titus cause him to draw near, and he shall n Hebr. approach unto me: for who is this that 4.14. rengaged his heart to approach unto 6 Hebr. 7, 22. me? saith the Long.

22 And ye shall be r my people, and p Deut.

I will be your God.

23 ¶ Behold, the 9 whirlwind of the q ch. 23 Lord goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind; it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the Long r Rev. shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ve shall consider it.

CHAP. XXXI.

The restoration of Israel. 22 Christ promised: 27 his care of the church.

AT the same time, saith the LORD, will I be the God a of all the families of 2, 39, Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the Lord, The people 2 Thus saith the Lord, The people which were left of the sword b found b Exod. grace in the wilderness; even Israel, c Exod. when I went to cause him c to rest.

3 The Lord hath appeared of old d Isaiah unto me, saying, Yea, I have e loved thee 63 with f an everlasting love; therefore ? 6 Mal. with loving-kindness have I drawn thee. f Rom.

4 Again I will h build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou 8. 30. shalt again be adorned with thy itabrets, h Amos and shalt go forth in the dances of them i Rev. that make merry.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall k plant, and shall eat them as common k Isaiah

6 For there shall be 1 a day that the 2.6 m watchmen upon the mount Ephraim m Isaiah shall cry, Arise ye, and " let us go up "Isaiah to Zion unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the Lorn, . Sing 4. with gladness for Jacob, and shout a- o Isaiah mong the chief of the nations: publish Rev. ye, praise ye, and say, O Lord, save 18. 20 thy people, the remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the

65.24.

cir. 606. PRom. y Isaiah 35. 5, 6. r chap. 50. 4. s Zech.

north country, and gather them from the P coasts of the earth, and with them the 9 blind and the lame, the woman with child, and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall a not stumble; for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my first-born.

John 8. 12. and 12. 35.

u Ezek.

34. 13.

x Gal.

1 Peter 1 18.

Rev. 14.

∡ Isaiah

a Hosea

& Ezek. 36. 35.

Hosea

c Isaiah

51. 5. d Rev.

21. 4. e Isaiah

66. 21.

13, 18, g Mat. 2. 16.

i Hebr.

k verses

6, 10,

Hosea

1. 11. l Rom.

m Isaiah

n Isaiah

o Psalm

94. 12.

ch. 6. 8.

p Hosea 14. 1.

q Luke 15. 17.

+ chap.

2. 2. 3 Song

3, 14,

Luke

15. 32.

t Rom.

24 Mat.

* Isaiah

1. 11. y Ezek. 39. 19.

z Song 3. 6.

a chap.

49. 15.

Hosea

Luke

29. 23.

f Joshna

Joel

12. 10.

10 THear the word of the Lorp, O ve nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and sav, He that scattered Israel will a gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For the Lord hath x redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that was y stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the * height of Zion, and shall y Luke sing in the rheight of Zion, and shall 11. 21, 22. flow together to the a goodness of the Col. 1. 13. LORD, for b wheat, and for wine, and for oil; and for the young of the flock, and of the herd : and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their d sorrow.

14 And I will e satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

15 Thus saith the LORD, A voice was heard in f Ramah, lamentation, and h 1Thess. bitter weeping; Rachel weeping for her children, refused to be comforted for her children, s because they were not.

16 Thus saith the LORD, h Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be i re-11. 23, 29. warded, saith the Long; and they shall k come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is ! hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy m children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard n Ephraim bemoaning himself thus, Thou hast o chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my God.

19 Surely Pafter that I was turned I repented: and after that I was qinstructed I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him I do earnestly remember him still; therefore my bowels are " troubled for him: I will surely " have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set thee up y way-marks, make thee * high heaps; * set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of cir. 606. Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, b A woman shall compass a man. b Isaiah

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the Mat. God of Israel, As yet they shall use this 1, 21. speech in the land of Judah, and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity, The LORD bless thee, c Ps. 122 d O habitation of justice, and e mountain d Isaiah

24 And there shall f dwell in Judah Rev. itself, and in all the cities thereof togeth - e Isaiah er, husbandmen, and they that go forth 11. 9. with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the s weary 19, 29. soul, and I have replenished every sor- & Mat. rowful soul.

26 Upon this I hawaked, and beheld; h Zech. and my isleep was sweet unto me. 27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the 127, 2.

LORD, that I will sow the house of Israel, and the house of Judah, with the k seed of man, and with the seed of k1 Peter

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to I pluck I chap. up, and to break down, and to throw 44.27. down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to m build, and m chap. to plant, saith the Lord.

29 In those days they shall say no more, " The fathers have eaten a sour " Lam. grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But every one shall die o for his o Ezek own iniquity: every man that eateth the 36, sour grape, his teeth shall be set on Gal. edge.

31 M Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make Pa new cove. P chap. nant with the house of Israel, and with Ezekiel the house of Judah;

32 Not according 4 to the covenant Hebr. 8. that I made with their fathers, in the 1 John 2. day that I took them by the hand, to 7,8 bring them out of the land of Egypt; q Jo (which my covenant r they brake, al- 2 cor. though I was an husband unto them, 3.3,6. saith the Lord;)

33 But this shall be the covenant that chapter I will make with the house of Israel; 11.7,8, After those days, saith the LORD, & I 11. 20 will put my law in their inward parts, \$2 Cor and write it in their hearts; and will James be their God, and they shall be my peo- 1. 17.

34 And they shall teach no more eve- chapter ry man his neighbour, and every man 32. his brother, saying, Know the Loap: "2 Cor. for they shall all x know me, from the Hebrews least of them unto the greatest of them, 8. saith the LORD : for I will y forgive their 9. 8, 9. iniquity, and I will remember their sin y chap. no more.

35 Thus saith the LORD, which z & Gen. giveth the sun for a light by day, and the 1. 16.

a Isaiah b Isaiah 5, 15. Mat.

c Ps. 72. 5. 18. d chap. 33, 22,

e Rom. f Ezek. 36. 2.

g Ezek. 40. 2, 3. Rev. 21. 2. h Zech. \$4. 16.

i Zech.

14.20.

& Mat.

16. 18.

the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Lord of hosts is his name: 36 If b these ordinances c depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

for a light by night, which a divideth

37 Thus saith the Lord, If heaven above can be d measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel, for all that they have done. saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the g city shalt be built h to the LORD, from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring-line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to

Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse-gate toward the east, shall be i holy unto the Lord; it shall k not be plucked up nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Feremiah imprisoned: 16 his complaint to God. 26 The captivity confirmed. 36 The promise of a gracious return.

cir. 590. b chap. 51. 1. Dan. 1. 2. c Isaiah 26. 11. d Mat.

27. 22.

k Prov.

chapter

/ Num.

35. 2. m Lev.

25. 24.

Ruth

4.4.

21. 30.

THE word that came to Jeremiah # 2 Kings from the LORD in the stenth year of 24. 18, 20. Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the beighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar. 2 For then the king of Babylon's ar-

my c besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet dwas shut up in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, e Wherefore dost e-Exod. thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will give this city into chapter 36. 19. f chap. 34. 2, 3. the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it; g Job 34. 19.

4 And & Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chal-Ezekiel deans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and

3. 7, 8. h 2 Kings shall h speak with him mouth to mouth, Zec. 1. 6, and his eyes shall behold his eyes; 5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Bai chap.

bylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the Lorp: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall k not prosper ?

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hanameel, the son of Shallum, thine uncle, shall come unto thee, saying, 1 Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth; for the " right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hanameel, mine uncle's son, came to me in the court of the prison,

ordinances of the moon and of the stars according to the word of the Lord, Before and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray cir. 590. thee, that is in n Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right n Lev. of inheritance is thine, and the redemp- 25, 32, tion is thine: buy it for thyself. • Then I over. 7. knew that this was the word of the Lord. Acts
9 And I bought the field of Hana16.7.

meel, my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and P weighed him the money, 23. 16. even seventeen sliekels of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, 11. 12. and 9 sealed it, and took witnesses, and 8. 21. weighed him the money in the balances. Phil.

11 So I took the evidence of the pur- 4.8. chase, both that which was sealed, according to the law and custom, and r Daniel that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto s Baruch, the son of schap, Neriah, the son of Masseiah, in the 36.3,4. sight of Hanameel, mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before

them, saying,

14 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, (both which is sealed,) and this evidence which is open, and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days:

15 For thus saith the Lorp of hosts. the God of Israel, Houses, and fields, and vineyards, shall be possessed again , Lev.

16 ¶ Now, when I had delivered the ch. 4. 27. evidence of the purchase unto Baruch, 37, 43, the son of Neriah, " I prayed unto the u 2 Sam. Lond, saying,

17 Ah, Lord Gop! behold, thouhast Ezekiel made the heaven and the earth by thy Daniel great power and stretched-out em, 9.12. and there is " nothing too hard for thee. " Ge

18 Thou shewest y loving-kindness Job 42. 2. unto thousands, and recompensest the Luke iniquity of the fathers into the bosom y Exod. of their children after them; The z 3. great, the mighty God, the Lord of z Psalm, 145. 3. hosts, is his name;

19 a Great in counsel, and mighty b 1.13. in work : (for thine ceyes are open upon 28, 29, all the ways of the sons of men, d to b Rev give every one according to his ways, and 19.20. and 20. 1, 2. according to the fruit of his doings:) c 2 Chr.

20 Which hath set signs and wonders 16. in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, 4 Psat and in Israel, and among other men; e Exod. and in Israel, and anne, as at this 9.16.
Psal. 9

21 And hast f brought forth thy pro- 16. and 13. ple Israel out of the land of Egypt with Isaiah s signs, and with wonders, and with a 63.12. strong hand, and with a stretched-out 6.6. arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, g Deut, which thou didst swear to their fathers to 4.34.

Zech.

Col. 4. 5.

a Isaiah

~ I Exod.

Deut.

i Neil.

Daniel

37.10.

/ Zech.

1. 6.

Psalm

77. 19. Isaiah

55. 8.

2 Cor.

n Num. 76 92

chapter

45. 5.

Rom. 3. 20.

o Gen.

Psalm

verse 17

p Isaiah

verse 3.

5. 5.

John

19. 11.

q chap.

r chap.

s chap.

Isaiah

24 Isaiah

1. 4.6.

Mat. 7.

z Prov. 1.24.

chap.

21. 4.

chapter

Ezekiel

z chap.

65. 5.

Mat.

9. 10.

Before give them, ha land flowing with milk and honey: cir. 590.

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they iobeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law: they have done nothing of all that thou commandest them to do; therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them.

24 Behold the mounts, they are come k chap. 9. 1. and unto the city to take it; and the city & is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord Gon, buy thee the field for mom 2Kings ney, and take witnesses; for m the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

> 26 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the Lorp, " the God of all flesh : is there o any thing too hard for me ?

28 Therefore thus saith the Long, Behold, F I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it.

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and 4 set fire on this city, and burn it, with the houses, r upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel, and the children of Judah, s have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury, from the day that they built it even unto this day, that I should remove it from before my face;

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel, and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, " they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and Dan. 9. 8. the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face; though I taught them, * rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

y 2 Kings 34 But they y set their abominations in the house which is called by my name,

to defile it.

35 And they 2 built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the 7.31, and son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and 19.6, and their daughters to pass through the fre unto Molech, which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to .. .cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And now, therefore, thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning, 590. ing this city, whereof a ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king a Isaiah of Babylon by the sword, and by the fa- 86. 2. mine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will b gather them out b Ezek. of all countries whither I have driven Romans them in mine anger, and in my fury, 11. 25. and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will

cause them to dwell safely.

38 And they shall be d my people, 33, 16, Zech. and I will be their God. 39 And I will give them one heart, d chap. and fone way, that they may fear me 24.7.

for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them :

40 And I will make an everlasting f chap. covenant with them, that I will not turn Acts away from them to do them good; but 4. 32. I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall h not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will i rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land † assuredly with my whole Ezekiel heart, and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD, like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them John all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in + Heb this land, whereof ye say, It is k desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and 33. 10. take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, Achan and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 A gracious return promised. 15 Christ the righteous Branch promised.

MOREOVER, the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the a second a chap. time, (while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison,) saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the b maker b Hebr. thereof, the LORD that formed it, to 11. 10.

establish it; The Lord is his name; 16.18. 3 d Call unto me, and I will answer d Ezek. thee, and shew thee e great and mighty 36.37.

things, which thou knowest not. 4 For thus saith the LORD, the God Daniel

of Israel, concerning the houses of this Luke city, and concerning the houses of the 11. 13. kings of Judah, which are f thrown f Isaiah down by the mounts, and by the sword; chapter 5 8 They come to fight with the Chal- 32, 24.

deans, but it is to fill them with the g Isaiah dead bodies of men, whom h I have slain h Isaiah in mine anger, and in my fury, and for 5.5. and all whose wickedness I have hid my 10.5. face from this city.

10 12

John 14. 6.

Romans h Mat. i Zeph. 2, 20, Amos

CHRIST 590. ~ i Isaiah

2, 18,

Joel

36. 25.

Micah

9. 11. o Isaiah

chapter

8. 17. Isaiah

Acts

q chap. 32, 43.

r Hosea

Zech.

10. 7.

145. 3.

c Acts

d chap.

f Rom. 12.-1.

s Rev.

7. 18. Zech.

n Ezek.

cure, and I will cure them, and will k reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And I will cause the captivity of Hab. 3. 2. Judah, and the captivity of 1 Israe!, to k Psalm return, and will m build them as at the

8 And I will " cleanse them from all 1. 12. ! Isaiah their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, chapter and whereby they have transgressed a-Hosea gainst me. n. Hosea

9 ¶ And it shall be to me oa name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall P fear and tremble for all the goodness, and for all the prosperity,

that I procure unto it. 13. 1. Hebrews

10 Thus saith the Lord, Again there shall be heard in this place, (which 9 ve say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that p Esther are desolate without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,)

> 11 The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness; the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride; the voice of them that shall say, s Praise the LORD of hosts : for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the

t chap. land, tas at the first, saith the LORD. 30, 20, 12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in u chap. all the cities thereof, shall be a an habi-31. 24. tation of shepherds causing their flocks

to lie down.

13 x In the cities of the mountains, in x Obad. verse 15. the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him 1 John that y telleth them, saith the LORD.

14 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will z perform that good 1. 20. Titus thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel, and to the house of Judah.

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time, a Isaiah will I cause the a Branch of righteous-11. 1. ch. 13. 5. ness to grow up unto David; and he b Psalm shall b execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

Isa. 11. 2.

16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be coalled, 4 The Lord our righteousness.

17 TFor thus saith the LORD, e David e 1 Kings shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;

> 18 Neither shall the priests the Leburnt-offerings, and to kindle ment- former kings which were before thee, 21, 19.

6 Behold, I will bring it health and offerings, and to do sacrifice continu-

19 ¶ And the word of the Lond came unto Jeremiah, saying,

20 Thus saith the Lord, If ye can a g chap, break my covenant of the day, and my 31.36. covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;

21 Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son h to reign up- h Isaiah on his throne; and with the Levites the 9.6. Daniel

priests, my ministers.

22 As the k host of heaven cannot be i Rev. numbered, neither the sand of the sea 1.6. measured; so will I multiply the seed & Gen. of David my servant, and the Levites / Isaiah that minister unto me.

23 Moreover, the word of the LORD

came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what m this m chap. people have spoken, saying, " The two 50. families which the LORD hath chosen, 31, 16 he hath even cast them off? Thus they have despised my people, that they should be o no more a nation before o Nek. them.

25 Thus saith the LORD, If my cove- 71. 11 nant be not with day and night, and if I have not P appointed the ordinances of p Psaim

heaven and earth;

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I 2.1. will not take any of his seed to be 9 ru- Neh. 2.4. lers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, 3, 16 and Jacob : for I will cause their capti- & Hosea vity to return, and s have mercy on them. 1.7.

CHAP, XXXIV.

Jeremiah prophesieth the destruction of Ferusalem, and the captivity of Zedekiah with the princes and people.

THE word which came unto Jere- cir. 592. miah from the LORD, (a when Nebu- a 2 Kings chadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his 25. 1. army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jerusalem, and against b b chap. all the cities thereof,) saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Go, and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, 'I will give this city c chap, into the hand of the king of Babylon, 21.10.and

and he shall burn it with fire.

3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee d d 1 Sam. mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to 12.15 Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the Lord, 32.4 and O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt e not die by the sword;

5 But thou shalt die in peace : and 18 Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me f to offer with the f burnings of thy fathers, the field with the f

Rev. 7.9

14.

Refore so shall they burn odours for thee; and I saith the Lo D, to the sword, to the Before CHRIST they will g lament thee, saying, Ah, pestilence, at i to the famine; and I will contain the contains LORD! for I have pronounced the word. g chap. 22. 18. saith the LORD.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto h Zedekiah king of

Judah in Jerusalem,

21. 19. Ezekiel 7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, 14. 4. i Joshua against Lachish, and against Azekah: for these k defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, after that 4. 5. and 9. 14. † Heb. the king Zedekiah had † made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim ! liberty unto

them;

h 2 Sam.

12. 7. 1 Kings

Mat.

10. 31. 2 Kings

14. 19.

chap.

cut, Psalm

78. 34. l Exod.

Isaiah

ver. 11,

n Lev.

25. 45.

o Exod.

chapter

37. 5. o 2 Chr. 28. 10.

Psalm

2 Peter 2. 22.

q Exod. 20. 1, 2.

Deut.

15. 15. r Exod.

21. 2.

9 Mat.

18. 25.

Psalm

78. 34.

Mat.

15. 8.

x Exod.

20. 7.

19. 12. Mal. 2.

7, 12.

Lev.

78. 36.

9. 34.

9 That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; that none m should serve himself of them, to wit, of a lew " his brother.

m chap. 27. 7. and 30. 8. 10 Now, when all the princes, and all the people which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his man-servant, and every one his maid-servant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more; then they obeyed, and let them

11 But o afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the hand-maids, whom they had let go free, to return, and P brought them into subjection for servants and for hand maids Neh. 3. 5.

12 Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, say-

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out 9 of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bond-men, saying,

14 r At the end of seven years, let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been s sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me,

neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made a covenant before me in a the house which is called

u chap. 7. 10. by my name:

16 But ye turned, and * polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his hand-maid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for sery Judges vants and for hand-maids.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Mat. 7. 2. Ye have not hearkened unto me, in pro-1 Thess. 4.6. Claiming liberty every one to his brot sph. 6.4. er, and every man to his neighbour: sow seed, nor plant ying yard, nor have chap Ja. 2.13. behold, I y proclaim a liberty for you,

make you to be z removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have 28.64. transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me. when they a cut the calf in twain, and Gen.

passed between the parts thereof,

19 The princes of Judah, and the 10. 29. princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and Psalm the b priests, and all the people of the Mat. land, which passed between the parts 24.51.

of the calf :

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand 5, 3, of them that seek their life; and their e dead bodies shall be for meat unto the c chap. fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of 7. 33. and the earth.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah, and his princes, will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are dch. 37.

d gone up from you. 22 Behold, e I will command, saith 16. 10.

the LORD, and cause them to return to 2 Kings this city; and they shall fight against it, 24. 2. Chr. and take it, and burn it with fire: and I 36. 17. will make the cities of Judah a desola- chapter tion without an inhabitant.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 By the obedience of the Rechabites, 12 the Jews' disobedience is condemned.

THE word which came unto Jere- cir. 607. miah from the LORD, in the days of a a chap. Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of 1.3. Ezekiel Judah, saying, 30, 10

2 Go unto the house of the b Recha. b Judges bites, and speak unto them, and bring 1. 16. and them into the house of the Lord, into 1 Chr. one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then d I took Jaazaniah, the son of 2 Chr. Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and d Psalm his brethren, and all his sons, and the 112.5. whole house of the Rechabites :

4 And I brought them into the house 19. 1. of the Lorn, into the chamber of the 24.5. sons of e Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, if 1 T 6. 11. a man of God, which was by the g Num, chamber of the g princes, which was 3.32. above the chamber of Maaseiah, the 12. 28. son of Shallum, the keeper of the hver. 16. door.

5 And I set before the sons of the 8. 24 house of the Rechabites, pots full of i 2 Kings wine, and cups; and I said unto them, Lev. h Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no verse 7. wine: for i Jonadab, the son of Rechab, 11. 18. our father, k commanded us, saying, 11 Cor. Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye nor 8. 13 your sons I for ever :

7 Neither shall ye m build house, nor 1 Cor. sow seed, nor plant ying and, nor have chapter

Neh.

b Mat. 1 Peter

e 2 Sam.

c 1 Kings chapter

2 Cor. 2. 9. and

m 2Kings

CHRIST cir. 607. n Exod. 20, 12, Eph. 6. 2. o Mal.

1. 6.

7 Deut.

chapter

r Deut. 29. 26.

verses

16, 18,

32 Chr.

t chape

Psalm

z Prov.

1. 24. ch. 7. 23.

y chap. 15. 19.

Luke 16. 10.

2 Cor.

13. 3.

2. 13.

Eph. 9. 17.

z Psalm

+ Heb.

&c. ch. 33, 17.

a Deut.

5. 20. and

1 Thess.

37. 27. Isaiah

k. 19.

32. 33.

7. 6.

tents; that we may a live many days in | the land where ye be strangers

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab, the son of Rochab, our father, in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell p1 Tim. in; P neither have we vineyard, nor

field, nor seed.

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nebu-chadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 I Then came the word of the

Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, Go and tell the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusa lem, Will 4 ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jonadab, the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are r performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding s I have spoken unto you, ris-36. 15. ing early and speal and 11. 7. ened not unto me. ing early and speaking; but ye heark-

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and and 25. 5. amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall " dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers; but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jonadab, the son of Rechab, have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, all the evil that I have pronounced against them: x because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and y I have called unto them, but they have not 2 answered.

18 ¶ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept there shall not all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you; be a man cut off,

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Jonadab, the son of Rechab, † shall not want a man to 1 stand before me for ever.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Baruch writeth Jeremiah's prophecy. 20 Jehoiakim burneth the roll.

AND it came to pass, in the a a chap, fourth year of Jehoiakim, the son of 35.1, and Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein b all the words that I have b chap. spoken unto thee against Israel, and a gainst Judah, and against all the na- 18, 20, tions, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even | unto

3 ° It may be that the house of Ju-ch. 25.3. this day. dah will hear all the evil which I pur- 5, 29, pose to do unto them; that they may John return every man from his devil way? 2.24. that I may forgive their iniquity and 18.8.

their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch, the son of Neriah; and Baruch e wrote from e Esther the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of 4.16. the LORD, which he had spoken unto 18. him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, Heb. caying, I am i shut up; I cannot go into 11. 27.

the house of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the Lord, in the 6.10. ears of the people, in the Lord's house upon the g fasting-day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will h present their verse 9. supplication before the Lord, and will h chap. return every one from his evil way: 37, 20, Jam. 4.9. for great is the anger and the fury that i Isaiah the LORD hath pronounced against this 58.3, 5.

people. 8 And Baruch, the son of Neriah, did Jonah according to all that Jeremiah the pro- 1.8. phet commanded him, reading in the 4.8. book the words of the Lord in the

LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass, in the fifth year cir. 606; of Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed k a fast before the Lord to & Psalm all the people in Jerusalem, and to all 78.34. Isa. 58. the people that came from the cities of 3, 4, 5. Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book the verse 6. words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the | chamber of Gemariah, 11 Kings the son of Shaphan, m the scribe, in the 6.5,6. higher court, at the entry of the onew 7.6. gate of the Lord's house, in the ears of n 2 Chr. all the people.

11 ¶ When Michaiah, the son of Ge- 15. 33. mariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the Pscribe's chamber, and, pr Kings lo, all the princes sat there, even Eli- 4.3. shama the scribe, and Delaiah, the son

Before cir. 607.

Mat.

4 K

phan, and Zedekiah, the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.

q 1 Sam. 25. 17. Jonah 4. 6.

r Eżek.

Mark

10. 28.

19. 16.

22. 19.

28. 13.

Isaiah

9.14.

t chap.

34, 15,

Acts 5.

11. and 24. 25.

14. 12.

Mark 23, 23,

Mat.

10. 32. Rom.

Psal.

2. 13.

Acts 23. 16. 2 2 Chr.

20. 10.

3, 20,

verse 29.

Amos 7.

12, 13. 2 Tim.

4. 3. Lisaiah

d Eph.

f Psalm

verse 19.

5. 1i.

chapter 37. 21.

24 Judges

Ezekiel

2 Kings

s Exod.

13 Then Michaiah 4 declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the cars of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi, the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people and come. So Baruch, the son of Neriah, r took the roll in his

hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it s in our ears. So Baruch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they Proverbs had heard all the words, they were rafraid both one and other, and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Baruch, saying, a Tell us now, How didst thou write all

these words at his mouth?

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I * wrote them with ink in the book. x verse 4.

19 Then said the princes unto Baruch. Go, hide thee, y thou and Ieremiah, and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they z laid up the roll verse 26. in the chamber of Elishama the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the

21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll; and he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber: and Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears Rev. 6. 4. of all the princes which stood beside the

22 Now the king sat in the a wintera Judges house, in the ninth month; and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he b cut it with the pen-knife, and cast it inb 1 Kings to the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor c rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all 36. 12. nor any of 1 and 37. 1. these words.

25 Nevertheless Elnathan, and Delaiah, and Gemariah, had d made intercession to the king, that he would not burn the roll; but he would not hear

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel, the son of Hammelech, and Seraish, the son of Azriel, and Shelemia", e 1 Kings the son of Abdecl, eto take Baruch the scribe, and Jeremiah the prophet; bu the Lord flid them.

Before CHRIST of Shemaiah, and Elnathan, the son of lacame to Jeremiah (a after that the king before CHRIST cir. 606. Achbor, and Gemariah, the son of Shall had burnt the roll, and the words which cir. 605. Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah)

saving,
28 h Take thee again another rol', and Acts write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim h Isaiah

the king of Judah hath burnt.

29 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim 13, 14. king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD, Thou hast burnt this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The 2.9. king of Babylon shall k certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to verses cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jehoiakim king of Judah, He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David; 12 Kings and his dead body shall be cast out in 24.8 the day to the heat, and in the night to chapter

the frost.

31 And I will m punish him, and his m chap. seed, and his servants, for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them: but they hearkened not.

32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein, from the " mouth of Jeremiah, all' the Rom, 16. words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burnt in the fire; and Phil. there were added besides unto them Jude many like words.

CHAP. XXXVII.

3 Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to pray for the people: 11 he is imprisoned.

AND king Zedekiah, the son of Josiah, reigned instead of a Coniah, the a 2 Kings son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the chapte land of Judah.

2 But neither he, b nor his servants, b 2 Chr. nor the people of the land, did hearken 36. 12. unto the words of the Lord, which he 29, 12, spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal, the son of Shelemiah, and Zephaniah, the son of Maaseiah, the priest, to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, c Pray c Exod. now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people; for they had not Acts

put him into prison.

5 Then d Pharaoh's army was come d2 Kings forth out of Egypt; and when the Chal- Isaiah deans that besieged Jerusalem heard 36. 1. tidings of them they e departed from Jerusalem.

6 Then came the word of the LORD chapter unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say to the king or fchap. Judah, that i sent you unto me to en- verse 3. quire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, g Psalm 33, 10. hich is come forti, to help you, shan proverbs 27 Then the word of the Lord Wreturn to Egypt into their own land.

chap. 28 Zech. # 2 Kings

n Exod.

2 Kings

e Isaiah 34. 11.

Before CHRIST cir. 599. h chap. 38, 18, i chap.

17, 21,

k Isaiah

chapter

1 verses

15, 16,

Phil. 4, 8.

n Psalm

35. 11.

1 Cor.

+ Heb.

o Gen. 30, 19,

p chap. 39. 6. q ch. 36.

20, 21,

verses

11, 20.

r Mat.

5. 12.

16, 24,

12. 15.

t Mark 6, 20,

u Mat.

. 13.

28. 4.

≈ Job

Eph. 5. 29.

12.11.

a Prov.

10. 12. b Psalm

2 Cor. 0. 4.

chapter

589. s Gen.

Acts

13. 5, 6, 7.

falsehood

chapter

49. 20.

gain, and fight against this city, and h prison. take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the Lord, Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us : for they shall not

Gal. 6. 3. depart.

10 For though ve had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, k yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's

12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, to I separate himself thence in the

midst of the people. Mat. 10. 16, 17. m 1 Thes.

13 And when he was in the m gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou " fallest away to the Chaldeans.

14 Then said Jeremiah, It is + false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans. he hearkened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the

Neh. 6. 8. Princes.

15 Wherefore the princes o were wroth with Jeremiah, and P smote him, and put him in prison in the house of 9 Jonathan the scribe; for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the r dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many

17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and s took him out; and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be a delivered into the hand of the

king of Babylon.

18 Moreover, Jeremiah said unto king x Daniel Zedekiah, * What have I offended a-6. 22. gainst thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

y 2 Kings 19 y Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against

you, nor against this land i

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king; let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, z lest I Hebrews die there.

I Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should a commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that 23.19, and they should give him daily ba piece of bread out of the baker's street, until all | thine arm-holes, under the cords. And Eph. the bread in the city were spent. Thus I Jeremiah did so.

8 And the Chaldeans shall come a- | Jeremiah remained in the court of the Before

CHAP XXXVIII.

1 Jeremiah accused, and cast into the dungeon: 14 his counsel to the king.

THEN Shephatiah, the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah, the son of Pashur, and Jucal, the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur, the son of Malchiah, heard a a Micah the words that Jeremiah had spoken b unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, 'He that re maineth in this city shall die by the Acts sword, by the famine, and by the pesti- 28. le :cc : but he that goeth forth to the 21,9. Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have d his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the Lord, This city 19. 17. shall surely be e given into the hand of echap the king of Babylon's army, which shall 32. 4.

take it.

4 Therefore the f princes said unto f Isaiah the king, We beseech thee, let this mat 1.10. be sput to death; for thus he h weaken- 1. 20 eth the hands of the men of war that g chap. remain in this city, and the hands of all h Exod. the people, in speaking such words unto 5.4. them: for this man i seeketh not the 11. 28, welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Be- 17.6. and hold, he is in your hand : for the king is 24.5. not he that k can do any thing against you. k1 Sam.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast Eccl. him into the I dungeon of Malchiah, the 10. 16. son of Hammelech, that was in the court 41.7. of the prison: and they let down Jere- 2 Cor. miah with cords. And in the dungeon 4.8,9. there was no water, but mire: so Jere- 11.36. miah sunk in the mire.

7 Now, when Ebed-melech the m m Luke Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was 10. 33 n in the king's house, heard that they n Phil. had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; (the 4, 12, king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin)

8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and o spake to the king. o Mat.

saving.

9 My lord the king, r these men have p Job done evil in all that they have done to Prov. 30. Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have 9 10. cast into the dungeon; and he is like to ver. 1. die for hunger in the place where he is; for there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king a commanded E. q Esther hed melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take Proverbs from hence thirty men with thee, and 21. 1. take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the Rev. 12. 16.

dungeon before he die.

11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king , Judge under the treasury, and took thence old 5.26 cost clouts, and old rotten rags, and le 51.6. them down by cords into the dungeon 64.6. to Jeremiah.

12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian 1 Con said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and r rotten rags s under

Acts 4.2

589.

b chap. d Gen.

Isaiah Mark s Mar

Before CHRIST 589. t chap. 37. 21. verse 6.

10. 5.

2 Kings 76, 18,

chapter

42. 4.

a Acts

23. 16. b chap.

42. 2, 5.

24. 32.

Mat.

16. 25.

d Lev.

Psalm

9. 54. 1 Sam.

31.4.

29. 15.

Phil.

g 1 Cor.

25. 4, 6.

chapter

k verses

11.23.

f Daniel

101. 1. e Judges

chapter

Ezekiel

13 So they drew up Icremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison. z chap.

14 Then Zedekiah the kingsent, and a took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the * third entry that is in the house 37. 17. x 1 Kings of the Lorp: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee y a thing; 2 hide nothing from me.

y chap.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah,

37, 17.

21 Kings If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely aput me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou b not hearken

unto me?

16 So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, As the LORD liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Ieremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of hosts, the God of Israel, If thou wilt assuredly c2 Kings c go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burnt with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt dnot escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, e I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they Proverbs mock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I f beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee; so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, a this is the word that the LORD hath

shened me :

22 And, behold, all the h women that h 2 Kings 24. 14, 15. are left in the king of Judeh's house shall 2 Chr. be brought for h to the king of Babylon's 36. 13. princes, and those women shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee; thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy i children to the Chaldeans; and 2 2 Kings thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the 39. 6. and ing of Babylon; and thou shalt cause 41.10. and this city to be burnt with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words,

and theu shalt met die 25 But if k the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, bide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee :

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I Before 1 presented my supplication before the 559. king, that he would not cause me to return to m Jonathan's house, to die there 1ch. 86.

27 Then came all the princes unto Je. 7, 20. remiah, and asked him: and he told 37, 1, 5, them " according to all these words that n Mat. the king had commanded. So they let: 10.16. off speaking with him; for the matter 13.6. was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah o abode in the court 23.4 of the prison until the day that Jerusa- and 118. lem was taken : and he was there when Isaiah Jerusalem was taken.

28. 16. verse 3. chapter 39. 14. 2 Tim. 4. 17.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Jerusalem is taken. 4 Zedekiah's eyes put out. 8 The city ruined. 9 The people carried away captize.

IN the a ninth year of Zedekiah a 2 Kings king of Judah, in the tenth month, came 25. 1. Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and chapter all his army against Jerusalem, and they Zech.1.6. besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the b fourth month, the ninth b Zech. day of the month, the city was broken Micah

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in and sat in dthe middle dZeph. gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar- 1. 10. nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-saris, Nergalsharezer, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then e they fled, e Amos and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, f by the f2 Kings gate betwixt the two walls ; and he went 25. 4.

out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him they brought him up to Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon to Nebuchadrezzar King of Land, where 23.33. Riblah, in the land of Hamath, where 23.33. he h gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon slew the 52.9. sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his i chap. eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all Mat, 7. 2. the inobles of Judah.

7 Moreover, he put out Zedekiah's k Ps. 107. eyes, and bound him k with chains, to Proverbs carry him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And the Chaldeans burnt the ch. 33. 20. king's house, and the ! houses of the 25.9 people, with fire, and brake down the Isaiah walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzar-adan, the captain of m 2Kings the guard, carried away captive into 25.11. Babylon the remnant of the people that 6, remained in the city, and those that m n Num. fell away, that fell to him, with the rest chapter

of the people that remained. 10 But Nebuzar-adan, the captain of Ezek. 34. the guard, " left of the poor of the peo- Rev. 19.

o Psalms

588.

g 2 Kings

4. 12. and

5. 8, 9. ch. 5. 27

ple, which had nothing, in the land of 19, 20.

CHRIST 588.

c Prov.

chap. 40.

p Psalm 105, 15.

1 Peter

2 Peter

q chap. 38, 28.

s chap. 1. 1. 4,1.

t chap.

a Psalm

x Isaiah

3. 10, 11. 2 Peter

9 1 Chr.

5. 20. 2 Chr.

Psalm

37, 40.

3.9.

38. 7.

11. 4.

11 ¶ Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge o concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, saving, 2, 3, 4. Dan. 1, 9.

12 Take him, and look well to him, and P do him no harm; but do unto him

even as he shall sav unto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, sent, and Nebushasban, Rabsaris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes,

14 Even they sen', and took Jeremiah 9 out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto r Gedaliah, the son of + 2 Kings Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, that he should carry s him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now, the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day " before thee.

17 But I will x deliver thee in that day, saith the Lorp, and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of

whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee; be-14. 11, 12. cause thou hast y put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XL.

1 Jeremiah goeth to Gedaliah: 7 the dispersed Jews repair to him. 13 Johanan revealeth Ishmael's conspiracy.

THE word a which came to Jeremiah from the Lord, after that Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him, being bound b in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The LORD thy God hath opronounced this evil up-

on this place.

3 Now the Lord bath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye have d sinned against the 20. 24, 25. LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon e thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come, f chap. 10 come with the flook well unto thee; but if it Hebrews seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, s all the land

> is before thee; whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go. 5 Now, while he was not yet gone

Judah, and gave them vineyards and the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, Before fields at the same time.

Whom the king of Babylon hath made 588. governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him hamong the people; i h chap. or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient 31.14. unto thee to go. So the captain of the 2.6. guard gave k him victuals and a re- Proverbs ward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah, 42. 12. the son of Ahikam, to m Mizpah, and Mat. dwelt with him among the people that 6.33.

were left in the land.

7 % Now, when all the a captains of chapter the forces which were in the fields, even 11 Sam. they and their men, heard that the king 2. 30. of Babylon had made Gedaliah, the soi 18.16. of Ahikam, governor in the land, and no Kings had committed unto him men, and wo- 25.23. men, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even o Ishmael, the son of Ne- o Isaiah. thaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan, the 26. 10. sons of Kareah, and Serajah, the son of chapter Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Micah P Netophathite, and Jezaniah, the son of 7.5 a 9 Maachathite, they and their men.

9 And Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam g 1 Chr. the son of Shaphan, sware unto them, 9, 35 and to their men, saying, Fear not to ra Kings serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, 25.24. and serve the king of Babylon, and it s chap. shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, † to serve the Chaldeans which † Heb. will come unto us: but ye, gather ye before wine, and summer-fruits, and oil, and them, put them in your vessels, and dwell in Deut. your cities "that ye have taken.

11 Likewise, when all the Jews that 1.2 were * in Moab, and among the Ammo15. 19.
nites, and in Edom, and that were in all t Deut. the countries, heard that the king of Ba- 16.1 bylon had left a remnant of Judah, and 39, 2. that he had set over them Gedaliah, u chap. the son of Ahikam, the son of Shap- 51.29

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer-fruits very much.

13 ¶ Moreover, Johanan, the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah

to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites y hath sent Ishmael, the son y Job of Nethaniah, † to slay thee ? But Geda- 6. 14. liah, the son of Ahikam, believed them Zech.

15 Then Johanan, the son of Kareah, to strike spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, thee in saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I soul, will slay Ishmael, the son of Nethaniah, 35. 11 and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews back, he eaid, Go back also to Gedaliah, which are gathered unto thee should

chapter

1 Kings x Isaiah

a chap. b chap. 39. 14.

> chap. 39. 11.

> > d Deut.

chapter Daniel 4. 37. e Acts 12.7.

Tim. Rev. 12. 16. g.Gen.

CHRIST perish? 538.

16 But Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam, said unto Johanan, the son of Kareah, + Heb. falsehood Thou shalt not do this thing; for thou speakest + falsely of Ishmael. Psalm

chap, 41. 2. Prov. 14. 15. Mat. 10. 16, 17. 1 Cor. 13. 3, 4.

CHAP. XLI.

1 Ishmael treacherously killeth Gedaliah and others. 11 Johanan recovereth the cuptives, and fleeth into Eg; pt.

a Zech. NOW it came to pass in the a se-7. 5. and venth month, that Ishmael, the son of 8, 19. Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the b seed royal, and the princes of the b Gen. king, even ten men with him, came unto 1 Sam. Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam, to Miz-18. 8. Proverbs pah; and there they did c eat bread to-13. 10. Dan. 1. 3. gether in Mizpah.

2 Then arose Ishmael, the son of Nec Psalm thaniah, and the ten men that were with d Psalm him, and d smote Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, with the Lam. 1. 1. sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the

41. 0.

e Psalm 52. 1, 2.

18. 1.

19. 27.

Deut.

k 2 Sam.

Proverbs

12. chapter

50. 10.

Or.

2. 15.

throats.

Romans

l verses 3, 5. + Heb.

side of.

1 Sam.

15. 22.

Isaiah

38. 23.

3 Ishmael also slew e all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass, the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no

man knew it,

f Judges 6. 13. g Joshua 5 That there came certain from f Shechem, from 8 Shiloh, and from Samaria, even fourscore men, having their h beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring 14.1. ings and motion at the Lord.

6 And Ishmael, the son of Nethaniah, went forth from Mizpah to meet them, k weeping all along as he went : and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah, the son

of Ahikam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael, the son of Nethaniah, I slew them, and cut their cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

> 8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not; for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them

not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast I all the dead bodies of the men by the cast an the delta because of Geda-hand, or, (whom he had slain † because of Gedahah) was it which m Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel; and Ishmael, the son of Nethaniah, filled m 1Kings it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, even the "king's daughtand 39. 6. ers, and all the people that remained in !

be scattered, and the remnant in Judah || Mizpah, whom Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, had committed to CHRIST Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam, and Ishmael, the son of Nethaniah, carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the . Ammonites.

11 ¶ But when Johanan, the son of 6. 17, 18. Kareah, and all the P captains of the 40. 14. forces that were with him, heard of all Acts 20. the evil that Ishmael, the son of Nethaniah, had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to 4 fight with Ishmael, the son of q Gen. Nethaniah, and found him by the great ra Sam. waters that are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan, the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with

him, then they were s glad. 14 So all the people that Ishmael had \$2. 36. Psalm carried away captive from Mizpah cast 124, 6, about, and returned, and went unto t1 Cor. Johanan, the son of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael, the son of Nethaniah, escaped from Johanan with eight mer., u Job and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan, the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had * re- x Job covered from Ishmael, the son of Ne- Psalm thaniah, from Mizpah (after that he 9. 16. had slain Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam) Proverbs even † mighty men of war, and the wo + Heb, men, and the children, and the yeu men sol. nuchs, whom he had brought again diers, Judges from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in y Gen. the habitation of z Chimham, which is z 2 Sam by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt,

18 † Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ish. From the mael, the son of Nethaniah, had slain face of, 1 Sam. Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam, whom the 30, 17, 18, king of Babylon made governor in the land.

CHAP. XLII.

1 The captains desire Jeremiah to enquire of God. 7 Jeremiah's answer: 19 he reproveth their hypocrisy in requiring of the Lord what they meant not to follow.

THEN all the captains of the forces, and a Johanan, the son of Kareah, and a chap. Jezaniah, the son of Hoshaiah, and all 40.1. the people, from the least even unto the and 41,11. greatest, b came near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the pro- 15.8. phet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplie c 1 Sam. cation be accepted before thee, and c 7.8. pray for us unto the Lord thy God, Isaiah even for all this remnant; (for we are d Lev. left but d a few of many, as thine eyes 26. 22. do behold us;

3 That the LORD thy God may shew f2 Kings us of the way wherein we may walk, and Psalm the thing that we may f do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said Mat. 2. 2.

Refore

o Neh. p chap.

Deut.

Gal. 5. 1.

Ezekiel 46. 17. † Heb.

CHRIST I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that g whatsoever thing g 1 Kings 22, 14. the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it unto you: I will h keep nochapter thing back from you. h chap. 5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The LORD be a true and faithful witness Acts 20, 27, between us, if we do not even accordi Exod. 20. 7. ing to all things for the which the Prov. 14. LORD thy God shall send thee to us. 5.15.

6 Whether it be k good or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be I well with us, when we obey the voice of the Lorn our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, m after ten days, that the word of the Lord came

unto Jeremiah.

Rev.

3, 14, k Deut.

1 Kings

22. 3, 28.

/ Deut.

m chap.

n ver. 1.
o Titus

s Isaiah

43.5.

t Rom.

x chap.

≈ Luke

9. 51. a Deut.

17. 15. Isaiah

b Ezek.

John

11. 48.

c chap.

44. 12,

24. 10.

1. 2.

8. Then called he Johanan, the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people, from the " least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith o the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication

before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, p Exod. then will I P build you, and not pull you down; and I will plant you, and 9 not q Psalm pluck you up : for I repent me of the r Psalm evil that I have done unto you. 106. 45.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid: be not afraid of him, saith the Lord; for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you

from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies unto you, u Prov. that "he may have mercy upon you, and 21. 1. cause you to return to your own land.

13 But if ye say We will not dwell in this land, neither x obey the voice of

44. 16. the LORD your God,

y Prov. 35. 7. 14 Saying, y No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see chapter 14. 13. no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell :

15 And now, therefore, hear the word of the Lord, ye remnant of Judah, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, If ye wholly z set your faces a to enter into Egypt, and go to

sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which bye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

17 ° So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt, 14, 18. d chap. 21. 7. and to sejourn there; they shall die d by the sword, by the famire, and by the pesti lence; and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

> 18 For thus saith the Lord of hosts. the God of Israel, As mine anger and I Tahpanhes.

unto them, I have heard you; behold, | my fury hath been poured forth upon Before the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall CHRIST my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be e an execration, and an astonishment, e Isaiah and a curse, and a reproach; and ye 65. 15. shall see this place no more.

19 The LORD hath said concerning 6. and 29. you, O ye remnant of Judah, Go ye not 44. 12. into Egypt: know certainly that I have

f admonished you this day.

20 For ye g dissembled in your hearts, 4. 26. Ezekiel when ye sent me unto the Lord your 3. 21. God, saving, Pray for us unto the LORD Luke our God; and according unto all that 12.47, 48. the LORD our God shall say, so declare 20. 26. unto us, and we will do it.

21 And now I have this day h declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent me Gal. 6. 7.

untó you.

22 Now therefore, know certainly that ye shall k die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the Ezekiel place whither ye desire to go, and to sojourn.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 Johanan carrieth Jeremiah into Egypt. 8 Feremiah prophesieth the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.

AND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Azariah, the son of a Exod. Hoshaiah, and Johanan, the son of Ka- Psalm reah, and all the a proud men, saying 12.4. anto Jeremiah, Thou speakest b falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to b2 Ghr. say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there: 35. 16.

3 But c Baruch, the son of Neriah, 109. setteth thee on against us, for to deliver c Psalm us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that 15. 3. d they might put us to death, and carry 5. 11 us away captives into Babylon.

4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and chap. 2. all the captains of the forces, and all the 10. 13. people, obeyed not the voice of the verse 12. LORD to f dwell in the land of Judah; Eccl. 9. 16.

5 But 8 Johanan, the son of Kareah, chapter and all the captains of the forces, took 44.5. all the remnant of Judah, that were re- 3. turned from all nations whither they had f Psalm been driven, to dwell in the land of 37, 22. Judah;

6 Even men, and women, and chil-g chap.

dren, and the h king's daughters, and h chap. every person that Nebuzar-adan the 41. 10 captain of the guard had left with Ge- i Psalm laliah, the son of Ahikam, the son of Eccl. Shaphan, and i Jeremiah the prophet, 8.14. and ad Baruch, the son of Neriali.

7 So they came into the land of John gypt : for they obeyed not the voice of 21. 18. Thus came they even to k k 1 Kings he LORD.

g Ezek. Mat.

d Isaiah

¿ chap.

42. 14.

1 Tim.

n Isaiah

o Daniel

10. 5. chapter

2. 21. o chap.

46. 13.

q Job 20, 29.

r Isaiah

Exod.

557.

a Exod.

14. 2.

43.7

b chap.

c Isaiah

19. 13. d Gen.

10.14.

e chap.

Micah

f chap.

g chap.

h chap.

3. 12.

7. 18.

11.7.

19. 1.

Before CHRIST 588: LORD unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which is mat the entry of Pha-Hebrews raoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight

of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the mver. 10. LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of n Babylon, my servant, and will o set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh he shall P smite the land of Egypt, and deliver 9 such are as for death, to death; and such are as for captivity, to captivity; and such are as for the sword, to the

12 And I will kindle a fire in the r houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives; and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence s in peace.

13 He shall break also the images of Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 The desolation of Judah for idolary: 15 their obstinacy threatened. 29 The destruction of Egypt foreshewn.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at a Migdol, and at b Tahpanhes, and at c Noph, and in the country of d Pathros,

saying,
2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they are e a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein;

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed, f to provoke me to anger, in that they went to g burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom

they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your

fathers.

4 Howbeit I sent unto you all my 7. 25. and 25. 3. and servants the prophets, h rising early, and sending them, saying, Oh do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other

gods

6 Wherefore i my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted and desolate, k as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the Loan, the God of hosts, the God of Israel,

8 ¶ 1 Then came the word of the || Wherefore commit ye this great evil m Before against your souls, to cut off from you CHRIST man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none to re- m Num. main;

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath chapter 7, 19, with the " works of your hands, burning n chap. incense unto other gods in the land of 25.6. Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be o a curse and a reproach a- o chap.

mong all the nations of the earth? 9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the P kings of Judah, and the wicked- p Neh. ness of their wives, and your own wick- 13. 26. edness, and the wickedness of your 2 Peter wives, which they have committed in the 2.4. land of Judah, and in the streets of Je-theb. rusalem !

10 They are not † humbled even un. 51. 17. to this day, neither have they feared, 4 g. Prov. nor walked in my law, nor in my sta- 28. 14. tutes, that I set before you, and before 3, 5, your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will r set my face against you for evil, r Amos and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have s set their faces to go schap. into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt; they shall even be consumed by the sword, and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword, and by the famine; and they shall be t chap. an executation, and an astonishment, and 20, 22. a curse, and a reproach.

13 For 1 will † punish them that dwell \$,17. in the land of Egypt, as I have punished visit, Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, chapter

and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, † shall escape † Heb. or remain, that they should return into escaped. the land of Judah, to the which they mained. have a desire to return to dwell there; chapter for none shall return but such as shall 42.17. escape.

15 ¶ Then " all the men * which "Gen. knew that their wives had burnt incense 2 Chron. unto other gods, and all the women that 28.22. stood by, a great multitude, even all ch. 5. 3 the people that dwelt in the land of 7.13. Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, x Rom. saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, y we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing z goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the a queen Phil. of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and 17.18. our fathers, our kings, and our princes, b Ezek in the cities of Judah, and in the streets i Peter of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of 1, 18

Psalm

y chap.

26, 5, and 29.19. and 13. 18. Daniel 9. 12. Zech. 1. 5, 6. 1 Cor. 10. 11. k chap. 25, 18, Ichap.

Ezekiel

cense to the queen of heaven, and to

pour out drink-offerings unto her, we

have o wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the

famine.

Before CHRIST 18 But since we left off to burn in-

587. c Isaiah Ezekiel d chap. 22. 15. e Mal.

3. 14. fchap. 7. 18.

23. 26.

Hosea

i 2 Chr.

36. 16.

Isaiah

3.24. Luke

k Lam.

Psalm

94. 12. Hab.

m Job 15. 5.

ch. 3. 5. Jude

n Isaiah

28. 15. Mat.

o Gen.

Amos

6. 6. p Psalm

50. 16. Mal. 1.

q Psalm 56. 6.

chap. 1. 12. and

20. 10.

27. 13.

Ezekiel 11. 16.

14.9.

1. 8.

19 And f when we burnt incense to the queen of heaven, and poured our drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto her, s without our g Gen. 3. 16. men? Acts 13, 50,

20 ¶ Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given

bim that answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burnt in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people h 2 Kings of the land, did not the LORD h remember them, and came it not into his

> 22 So that the Lord could no i longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; k therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burnt incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto

you, as at this day.

24 Moreover, Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that

Lev. 26. are in 1 the land of Egypt; 44, 45.

25 Thus saith the Long of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Ye and your wives have both in spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkverse 13. offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely " perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ve the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have o sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that P my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

9, 10. Mat. 3. 9. God liveth.

27 Beh Id, I will 9 watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword, and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

r Isaiah 10.19. and 28 Yet r a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah; and all and are fled apace, and look not back: 1.7.

evil. Before that are gone evil. Into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall s know whose words shall stand, mine, or theirs.

29 ¶ And this shall be a sign unto 33.11. you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know toat my words shall surely stand against you

for evil:

30 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, 57.7. Daniel I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of E-2.21. gipt into the hand of a his enemies, and a cnap. into the hand of them that seek his life, Ezekiel as I gave x Zedekich king of Judah in- 28. 19. to the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of and 30. Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his x chap.

CHAP. XLV.

1 Feremiah comforteth Baruch, assuring him that he should not perish in the destruction of Jerusalem.

THE word that Jeremiah the pro- cir. 607. phet spake unto a Baruch, the son of a ch. 36. Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the b fourth year of Jehoiakim, schap. the son of Josiah king of Judah, saving, 35. 1.

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, cunto thee, O Baruch;

c 2 Cor. 3 Thou didst say, d Woe is me now! 1:4 for the LORD hath added grief to my 120.5, and sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I 121. 1 e Psalm find no rest.

4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, Acts The LORD saith thus, Behold, ther 20.23. which I have built will I break down, f.Psalm and that which I have planted I will 52.5.

pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? g seek them not : for, behold, g Psalm I will bring evil h upon all flesh, saith 4.6. the LORD; but thy life will I give unto 6. 12. thee i for a prey in all places whither i chap.

39.18. thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Pharaoh's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchad-rezzar. 27 Jacob comforted.

THE word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against

the a Gentiles;

2 Against Egypt, against the army of 2. 13. b Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which & 2 Kings was by the river Euphrates in Carche. 23. 29. mish, which Nebachadrezzar cking of ca Kings Babylon smote in the fourth year of 25.7. Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of Judah.

3 d Order ye the buckler and shield, & chap. and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and e get up, 9, 12 ye horsemen, and stand forth with your e 1 Kings helmets; furbish the spears, and put on 18.44. the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed, and turned away back? and their mighty ones are f beaten down, f Micah

s Psalin verse 29.

t Psalm

4 I.

Before for g fear was round about, saith the away together: they did not stand, be. Before CHRIST LORD. cause the oday of their calamity was cir. 607.

6 Let not the h swift flee away, nor the i mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 k Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the

15, 17. chapter

~~ g chap.

Rev.

2, 14,

6. 15. h A mos

i Ps. 33.

9. 23. k Exod.

ver. 3.

! Rev. 18. 7, 8.

7, 15,

n Gen. 10, 13,

f verses

10, 16.

y Joel 3. 9.

z chap.

¿ Judges 5. 21. c Joshua

21. 44. d Lev.

26. 37.

h Titus

i Rev.

h Ezek. 12. 4.

2 Hosea

10. 11.

m Psalm

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers : and 1 he saith, I will go up, and will cover Isa. 8. 7. the earth; I will destroy m the city, and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth: the Ethiopians and the " Libyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians

10 For this is o the day of the Lord Gop of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries:

their blood; for the Lord Gop of hosts hath a a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates. r chap.

11 Go up into Gilead and r take balm,

8. 22. vain shalt thou use many s medicines; s chap. 51.8,9. for thou shalt not be cured.

> shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

> 13 The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, a how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come

and x smite the land of Egypt.

14 y Declare ye in Egypt, and publish z in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee: for the sword shall a dea 2 Kings

> 15 Why are thy valiant men b swept away? they stood not, because c the

16 He made many to fall, d yea, one fell upon another; and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our own nativity, from

e Rev. 6, 15, 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king f Exod. of Egypt is but f a noise; he hath passed

the time appointed. 18 As I live, saith the King, s whose g Isaiah 18 As I live, saith the King, s whose 47. 4. and name is The Lord of hosts, Surely as 48. 2. Tabon is among the mountains, and as

Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, h so shall lie come. 19 O thou daughter i dwelling in

Egypt, furnish thyself to go k into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt is like | a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of m the north.

m chap. 21 Also her hired men are in the 7. 14. midst of her like fatted bullocks; for n Rev. they also are a turned back, and are fled Ashkelon is cut off with the remnant of 16.6. 18. 8, 9.

come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The P voice thereof shall go like 37, 13. chapter a serpent: for they shall march with an 50, 27 army, and come against her with axes. p Psalm as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her p forest, 51, 1, saith the LORD, though it cannot be chapter searched; because they are more than q Isaiah the grasshoppers, and are innumerable. 10. 18.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be 6 confounded : she shall be delivered into Rev the hand of the people of the north.

25 The Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saith, Behold, I will punish the multitude of s No, and Pharaob, and s Nah. Egypt, with their e gods, and their t Exod. kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that 12. 12.

26 And I will x deliver them into the 52.28. hand of those that seek their lives, and x chap. into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be y in- v chap. habited, as in the days of old, saith the 50.39. LORD.

27 T But 2 fear not thou. O my ser- Zech. vant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Is 10. rael: for, behold, I will save thee from 41. 13. afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall a return, a Ezek and b be in rest and at ease, and none Amos shall make him afraid.

9.14. b Isaiah 28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lorp; for I am with thee: 60.18. for I will make a full end of all the na- 2. 18. tions whither I have driven thee; but I will c not make a full end of thee, but c chap. correct thee in measure; yet will I not 30. 11.

leave thee wholly unpunished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines.

THE word of the Lorp that came cir. 600. to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, a before that Pharaoh smote a 2 Kings Gaza.

chapter 2 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, b 23. waters rise up out of the north, and shall b Isaiah be an overflowing flood, and shall over- Rev. flow the land, and all that is therein; 17.15. the city, and them that dwell therein: c chap. then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his d strong horses, at the d chap. rushing of his chariots, an! at the rum- e Nah. bling of his wheels, the fathers shall 3.2.

4 Because of the day 8 that cometh g Psalm to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut of 37, 13. from Tyrus and Zidon every h helper h Rev. that remaineth: for the Lord will spoil 19. 18. he Philistines, the remnant of thecoun-

5 k Baldness is come upon Gaza: k chap.

Psalm Isaiah

u chap

50.41, and

that handle and bend the bow.

o Isaiah 61, 2, o Isaiah and the P sword shall devour, and it 34. 6. shall be satiate and made drunk with

q Rev.

O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in

12 The nations have heard of thy

u Isaiah 19. 1. x Isaiah

your round about thee

Lord did drive them.

the e oppressing sword.

not look back to their children for fee- 4.3, 4. bleness of hands;

try of i Caphtor.

Before their valley: how long wilt thou I cut

thyself?

n Isaiah

o 1 Sam.

p Micah 6. 9.

a Num.

32. 38. Isaiah

15. 2.

b Num.

d Isaiah

25. 10.

e Neh.

2. 10.

18.9.

i chap.

115. 8.

Isaiah

n chap.

o chap. 6. 26.

q 1 Sam. 15. 3, 9.

* Amos

t Psalm

u chap.

chapter 51. 34.

" Isaiah

2. 9.

x Psalm

73.4.

6. 1. s chap.

2. 20.

51.6. k chap.

16. 11.

cir. 600. 6 m O thou sword of the LORD, n how long will it be ere thou be quiet? 7 Lev. Put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, 10. 18. m Deut. and be still. 32. 41.

7 How can it be o quiet, seeing the LORD hath given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the sea-shore? there hath he p appointed it.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 The judgment of Moab for great corruptions: 47 their restoration.

AGAINST Moab thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Woe unto a Nebo! for it is spoiled; Kiriathaim is confounded and taken: b Misgab is confounded and dismayed.

2 There shall be c no more praise of Moab: in Heshbon they have d devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation; also thou shall be cut down. O Madmen; the sword

shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be e from Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Moab is f destroyed; her little ones

f chap. have caused a cry to be heard. 51. 28. g Isaiah 15. 5. h Rev.

5 For in the going up of & Luhith h continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like

the k neath in the wilderness.

7 % For because thou hast! trusted in thy works, and in thy treasures; thou & Psalms s alt also be taken; and m Chemoth 52. 7. and shall go forth into captivity with his " m Judges priests and his princes together.

8 And the e spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape; the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lord hath

spoken.

9 Give r wings unto Moab, that it p Psalm 55. 6. may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and 4 cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Moab hath been rat ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath a not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers that shall cause him " to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and

* break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall y be ashamed of 2. 20. and Chemosh, as the house of Israel was 15. 1. 21 Kings ashamed of 2 Beth-el, their configurations dence.

14 Thow say ye, We are mighty and Before CHRIST strong men for the war !

15 Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his a chosen young a Exod. men are gone down to the b slaughter, b Isajah saith the King, whose name is The 34. 7. LORD of hosts

16 The calamity of Moab is near to 46, 18. come, and his affliction d hasteth fast d Mal.

17 All ye that are about him . be- e Rev. mean him; and all ye that know his 18.9, 18. name, say, How is the a strong staff f Gen. broken, and the beautiful rod!

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, hoome down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moal i Num. shall come upon thee, and he shall de. 21. 13, 14.

stroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; k ask him that k1 Sam. fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded; for it is brok- 46. 8. en down: m howl and cry; n tell ve it m Isaiah in Arnontinat Moab is spriled;

21 And o judgment is come upon the 21.13. plain country, upon H lon, and upon o Deut. Jabazah, and upon Mephaath,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo,

and upon Beth-diblathaim,

23 And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meon,

24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.

25 The Phorn of Moab is cut off, and p Psalm his 9 arm is broken, saith the Lord.

26 ¶ Make ye him r drunken; for he 22.9. magnified himself's against the Long: rchap. 25.17. Moab also shall wall w in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For was not Israel a " derision unto thee? was he x found among thieves? u Judges for since thou spakest of him thou y skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the 2 rock, and be like the a dove that maketh her nest 20, 45, in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 b We have heard the pride of Mo- 2.14. ab (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, 16. 6. and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD: but it shall c not be so, his d lies shall c Zeph. not so effect it.

31 Therefore will a I howl for Moab, 7. 15. and I will cry out for all Moab; mine chapter 50. 36. heart shall mourn for the men of Kir- e Isaiah heres.

32 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer; thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: f the spoiler is fRev. fallen upon thy summer-fruits, and upon 14.15, 18. thy vintage.

33 And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the wine presses; none shall

g Ezek. 19. 11.

l Psalm

h Isaiah

n Num.

t Isaiah 1. 7. x chap. y Psalm z Judges

d Psalm

cir. 600.

g chap. 51. 14.

18. 9, 10. h Isaiah

Rev.

15. 5.

chapter

i Num. 25. 3.

Prov.

Isaiah

chapter 17. 11.

15. 7.

Mat.

19. 20. & Gen.

37. 34.

chapter

Ezekiel

5. 1, 11. m chap.

22. 28.

niRev.

o Dent.

Psalm

18, 10,

4. 13.

17. 3.

Hosea

Micah

Amos

7, 12,

5. 19. t Eccl.

u Num.

chapter

46 26.

Rev.

21.24.

y Micah 2. 2.

q Psalm

chapter

Ezekiel

18.16, 17.

46, 20,

Before tread with shouting; their shouting shall be a no shouting.

34 From the cry of Heshbon, even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, has an heifer of three years old ; for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover, I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the Lore, him that offereth in the i high places, and him that

burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kirheres: because the riches that he hath gotten k are perished.

37 For every head shall be baid, and every beard | clipped : upon all the hands shall be cuttings, and upon the loins

sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the house-tops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like m a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, saying, " How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all

them about him.

40 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, he shall fly o as an eagle, and shall

spread his wings over Moab.

41 Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be P as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Moab shall be 4 destroyed Hab. 1.8, from being a people, because he hath

Hab. 1. 8.

• Isaiah magnified himself against the LORD.

21. 3.

43 : Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Mo-

ab, saith the LORD.

44 He that fleeth s from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the Mat. 7. 2. r Isaiah sa cre : for I will bring upon it, creu upon Moub, the year of their visitation, saith s 1 Kings the LORD.

45 They that fled stood t under the shadow of Heshbon, because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the " crown of the head of

21, 28, the tumultuous ones.

46 Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth; for thy z Psalm sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

> 47 ¶ Yet will x I bring again the captivity of Moab in the y latter days, saith the Loap. Thus far is the judgment of Moab.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 The judgment of the Ammonites, 7 of Edom. 23 of Damascus. 28 of Kedar, 30 of Hazor, 34 and of Edom.

CONCERNING the Ammonites, Before thus saith the Lord, 2 Hath Israel no cir. 600. sons? hath he no heir? why then doth their king b inherit Gad, and his people a Judges dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, 32.34. saith the LORD, that I will cause an c chap. alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of 48, 21, the Ammonites; and it shall be a de- 1, 13 solate heap, and her daughters shall be burnt with fire : then shall Israel d be d Rom. heir unto them that were his heirs, 11. 26.

saith the Lord.

3 . Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoil- e Rev. ed: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird 18. 19. you with sackcloth; lament, f and run fisaiah to and fro by the hedges: for their 2.21. king shall go into captivity, and his priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore a gloriest thou in the g prov. vallyes, thy flowing valley, O backslid- 11.4. ing daughter? that h trusted in her trea- h Psalm sures, saying, Who shall come unto 52.7.

me ?

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord Gop of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be i driven out every man right i Gen. forth; and k none shall gather up him 4.14. that wandereth.

6 And 1 afterward I will bring again I chap. the captivity of the children of Amnion,

saith the LORD.

7 ¶ Concerning Edom, thus saith the LORD of hosts, in Is wisdom no more m Isaiab in Teman? is counsel perished from the 21.11. prudent? is their wisdom a vanished? 1 Rom.

8 Flee ye, turn back, o dwell deep, o Hosea O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring 9. 9. r the calamity of Esau upon him, the p Mal. time that I will visit him.

9 If 9 grape-gatherers come to thee, a Obad. would they not leave some gleaning. verse 5. grapes? if thieves by night, they will

destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Esau r bare, I r Mal. have uncovered his s secret places, and 1. 3. he shall not be able to hide himself: his 45,3 seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and verse 8. his neighbours, and the is not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, 1 37.36. will " preserve them alive; and let thy 21. 17

widows x trust in me.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, they whose judgment y was not to drink 68.5. of the cup have assuredly drunken; and y Deut. art thou he that shall altogether go un-chapter punished? thou shalt not go 2 unpun- 25. 29. ished, but thou shalt surely drink of it. Hosea

13 For I have sworn by myself, saith zchap. the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a 25.29 and a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a 41. 28. curse; and all the cities thereof shall be 63. 1.

perpetual wastes.

14 I have b heard a rumour from the 1, 2, 3. LORD, and an cambassador is sent unto chap. the heathen, saying, Gather ve together, 34. 22 and come against her, and rise up to verse 28. the battle.

15 For, lo, I d will make thee small 6.9.

7. 10.

Jonah

Mal. 1. 4

Before a nong the heathen, and despised among | shall cry unto them, h Fear is on every CHRIST cir. 600.

16 Thy e terribleness hath deceived S thee, and the i pride of thine heart, O e Exod. thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hili; g Amos 9. 2, 3. Obadiah though thou shouldest make the g nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, suith the LORD. verse 4.

17 Also Edom shall be a desolation; every one that goeth by it shall h be as-18. 16. and topished, and shall hiss at all the plagues

50. 13.

15. 9. f Mal. 1. 4.

h chap.

i Gen.

Deut.

Hosea 11, 8.

k Psalm

/ Zech.

11. 3.

18. 8.

n Rev. 17. 14.

o Psalm

76. 7.

6. 15.

p chap.

Zech.

1 Cor.

1. 27.

q Rev.

r Rev.

18. 10.

t Isaiah

48. 6.

Isaiah

x Daniel

y Psalm

37. 36. Rev.

17. 16.

z Rev.

19.18.

a Amos

c Gen.

4. 2. e Judges

Job 1. 3.

f Isaiah 54. 2. g Job 1. 3.

4.6.

Rev

18 As in the overthrow of i Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Lord, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 Behold, k he shall come up like a lion from the 1 swelling of Jordan against Rev. 5.5. the habitation of the strong: but I will in suddenly make him run away from her; and who is " a chosen man that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will o stand before me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD that he hath taken against Edom, and his purposes that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the P least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitations desplate with them.

21 The earth is 4 moved at the noise of their fall; at the cry, the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up s and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over s the eagle, and spread his wings over 48, 40, 41. Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 ¶ Concerning Damascus. Hamath is confounded, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings; they are fainthearted: there is sorrow on the sea;

it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken her "as a woman in travail. u Psalm

25 How is the x city of praise y not

left, the city of my joy!

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the 2 men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And I will a kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume

the palaces of b Ben-hadad.

28 ¶ Concerning c Kedar, and conb 1 Kings 15. 18, 20. cerning the kingdoms of d Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the Lord, Arise ye, d Judges go up to Kedar, and spoil the men of the east.

> 29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their f curtains, and all their vessels, and their s camels; and they saith the Lord, the schildren of Israel 1.11.

side.

30 ¶ Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the h chap. Lorn; for Nebuchadrezzar king of 6.25. Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against

31 Arise, get you up unto i the went- i chap. thy nation that dwelleth k without care, 22. 21. Amos saith the Lorp, which have neither 6.1. gates nor bars, which I dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a bonty, 18, 27. and the m multitude of their cattle a 7, 14. spoil; and I will scatter into n all winds m Isaiah them that are in the utmost corners; n Ezek, and I will bring their calamity o from 5. 10. all sides the reof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hazor shall be a P dwelling p chap. for dragons, and a desolation for ever: 9.11. there shall no man abide there, nor any

son of man dwell in it.

34 The word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet against Elam, q Gen.
in the beginning of the reign of Zede-10. 22. kiah king of Judah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will break the s bow of Elam, s Psalms

the chief of their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring the chapter four winds from the four quarters of 51.56. heaven, and will scatter them toward pan. 7.2. all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the cutcasts of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life; and I will bring evil upon them, even my " u chap. fierce anger, saith the LORD, and I 25.57. will send x the sword after them, till I x chap. have consumed them:

38 And I will set y my throne in Elam, y Daniel and will destroy from thorough the bar. and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 ¶ But it shall come to pass in the z Isaiah z latter days, that I will a bring again 2.2. the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD. 1.9.

CHAP. L.

1, 9, 21, 35 The certain destruction of Babylon. 4, 17, 33 The redemption of Israel.

THE word that the Lorn spake against a Babylon, and against the land a Rev. of the Chaldeans, by Jeremiah the pro- 17.5. phet.

2 d Declare ye among the nations, b2Thess. and publish, and set up a standard; pub- 2.8. lish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is Rev. taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces; c her idols are con-c2Thess, founded, her images are broken in pieces. 2.9, 10.

3 For out of the north there cometh up da nation against her, which shall d Isaiah make her land desolate, and none shall g Rev. dwell therein: they shall remove, they 18.12. shall depart, e both man and beast.

4 ¶ f In those days, and in that time,

& Judges

505.

h chap.

Zech.

12. 10. i chap.

31. 33. 11 Peter

m Ezek. 34. 8.

Mat.

o Psalm

ch. 2, 3,

g Psalm

22. 3, 4.

r Isaiah 48. 20.

Rev.

18.4.

s Rev.

1. 22.

% Rev.

19. 17.

2. 16.

Rev.

y Rev.

a Deut.

32. 15.

b Rev.

30. 10.

e chap.

49. 17.

f Rev.

g Isaiah

h Rev.

16. 10.

i Rev.

k Rev.

m Rev.

18. 22.

n Mat.

10. 16.

15. 19.

0 2 Kings

18.6. Chap.

10. 7.

d Psalm

x Lam.

11, 28,

14. 4. p Psalm 72. 11.

Before shall come, they and the children of and last this P Nebuchadrezzar king of Before CHRIST Judah together, going and h weeping: they shall go, and seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall i ask the way to Zion, with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD k in a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been 1 lost sheep; their m shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten

their " resting-place.

7 All that found them have o devoured them; and their adversaries said, We P offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice; even the LORD, 4 the hope of their fathers.

8 r Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he-goats be-

fore the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise, and cause to come up against Babylon, an assembly of s great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken; their arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

\$2 Sam.

10 And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be " satisfied, saith the Lord.

11 Because ve were x glad, because ye rejoiced, y O ye destroyers of mine 2 heritage; because ye are a grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as bulis; 21 Peter

12 Your b mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the chindermost of the nations shall be a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the d wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and e hiss at all herplagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow shoot at her, spare no arrows; for she hath g sinned against the LORD.

15 Shout against her round about; she hath given her hand: h her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down; for it is the vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance upon her; k as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the 1 sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the m sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee

every one to his own land. 17 ¶ Israel is " as scattered sheep, the lions have driven him away: first, the oking of Assyria bath devoured him, Babylon hath broken his bones

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will p 2 Kings q punish the king of Babylon and his 24.14. land, as I have punished the king of 5, 20. Assyria,

ssyria. 19 And I will 5 bring Israel again to 37. 36. his habitation, and he shall feed on 11, 26, Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ephraim and

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none: and the sins of Judah, and they shall a not be found : for I will a pardon tchap. them whom I reserve.

21 ¶ Go up against the land of || Me rathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, Rev. and x do according to all that I have

commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the land,

and of great y destruction.

23 How is the 2 hammer of the whol earth cut asunder and broken! a how is Babylon become a desolation among the a Rev. nations!

24 d I have laid a c snare for thee and b Re thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and 5.30, 31. also caught, because thou hast striven 21 against the Lord.

25 The LORD hath opened his ar. 5. 3. moury, and hath d brought forth the d Daniel weapons of his indignation: for this is 2.34. the work of the Lord God of hosts in 2.8.

the land of the Chaldeans.

26 Come against her from the eut- & Isaiah most border, fopen her storehouses; 13. 5. cast her up as heaps, and destroy her f Rev. 18. 11. utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her 8 bullocks; let them g Psalm go down to the slaughter; woe unto go down to the staughter, them? for their h day is come, the time 34.7. Rev. 19,

of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and h Isaiah escape out of the land of i Babylon, to 63. 4 declare in Zion the vengeance of the iPsa LORD our God, the vengeance of his Rev. 19. k temple.

29 Call together the archers against 18.7. Babylon: all ye that bend the bow Rev camp against it round about; let none 18. 24. thereof escape: 1 recompense her ac- Lam, cording to her work: according to ali 3.64. that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud m against the LORD, m Acts against the holy One of Israel.

30 Therefore shall her young men 13.6. fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith

the Lord. 31 Behold, I am against thee, † O + Heb. thou most proud, saith the Lord Gop thou of hosts; for thy day is come, the time 2 Thess that I will visit thee.

32 And the most proud shall stumble

u Rom. 9, 27.

595.

y chap.

i Psalm

595.

n Rev.

q Rev.

14. 17. r Rev.

18. 8. • Isaiah

1. 6, 7.

† Heb.

bars,

12, 13.

u chap.

51.50.

35, 36.

Rev.

16. 12.

Rev.

13. 14. ≈ Isaiah

34. 14.

Rev. 18. 2.

a chap. 49. 18. 2 Peter

2.6.

& chap.

27. 14.

17, 13. Rev.

16. 6.

d chap.

Daniel

5, 25, e Isaiah

13. 7.

f Isaiah 51. 11.

chapter

g chap. 49. 24.

Rev.

18. 6.

and fall, and none shall raise him up: Babylon, and nis purposes that he hate CHRIST and I will kindle a fire in his cines, purposed against the land of the Chalcir. 595. CHRIST and it shall devour all round about him.

33 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed Ptogether; and and 19 3. all that took ti em captives held them p 2 Kings fast; they I refused to let them go.

34 Their Redeemer r is strong; The LORD of hosts is his nane; he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give s rest to the land, and t dis-

60. 18. t 2 Thess. quiet the innabitants of Babyl n. 35 ¶ A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the Lord, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the † liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her Isa. 44. 25.and47. mighty men; and they shall be dismay-

> 37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall become u as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 * A drought is upon her waters; x ch. 51. and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of graven images, and they are y mad upon their idols. y Daniel 3. 1.

39 Therefore 2 the wild beasts of the desert, with the wild bearts of the islands, shall dwell there, and the owls 13. 21.and shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to genera-

> 40 As God overthrew a Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Lorp; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein,

> 41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many bkings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance; they are cruel, and will not c Psalm shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

> 43 The king of Babylon hath d heard the report of them, and his e hands waxed feeble; anguish took hold of him, and pangs, as of a woman in tra-

44 Behold, f he shall come up like a lion from the g swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong; but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye the h counsel of the Lond that he hath taken against

leans; Surely i the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he small i chap. make their habitation desolate with them

46 At the † noise of the taking of Babylon k the earth is moved, and the cr is heard among the nations.

CHAP. LI.

1 The severe juagment of God against Baoglon 59 Feremiah delivereth the book of this prophecy to Seraiah, &c.

THUS saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up a against me, ba destroying a zech.

2 And will send unto Babylon cfanners, that shall fan her, and shall de chap. empty her land: for in the day of trouble d ver. 34. they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and e spare ye not her young men; de- e Deut. stroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land 50.21. of the Chaideans, and they that are James thrust through in her streets.

5 For Israel hath not been || forsaken, || Or, nor Judah of his God. of the Lord of left in widows hosts; though their land was filled hood, with sin against the holy One of Israel. Lam. 1.1.

6 g Flee out of the midst of Babylon, fchap, 16, 18 and deliver every man h his soul; be not g chap, cut off in her iniquity; for this is the i 50. 37. time of the Lord's vengeance; he will h Mat. render unto her a recompence.

7 Babylon hath been k a golden cup in 18. 4. the Lord's hand, that I made all the 17, 18 earth drunken; the nations have drunk. Rev. 18. en of her wine; therefore the nations & Rev. are mad.

8 Babylon is m suddenly fallen and I chap. destroyed: " howl for her; take balm m Isajah for her pain, if so be she may be healed. 21.9.

9 . We would have healed Babylon, 1, 5. but she P is not healed: forsake her, " Rev. and 4 let us go every one into his own 18.9. country; for her judgment reacheth o Rev. unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the p chap.

10 The Lord hath brought forth q Isaiah our righteousness; come, and let us s r Psalm declare in Zion the work of the LORD Micah our God.

11 Make bright the arrows; gather s Rev. the shields; the Logo hath raised up , Ezra the spirit of the kings of the Medes: 1.1. for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the " vengeance u chap. of the LORD, the vengeance of his tem- 50, 28

12 Set up the x standard upon the x Psalm walls of Babylon, make the watch 50.2 strong; set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes; for the Lord hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon

k Rev. 11, 18.

b Psalm 83, 13,

chapter

Rev.

h Isaiah

15. 16.

135. 7.

e chap. 10. 14.

f chap.

i Isaiah

chap. 23.

50, 24,

19. 10.

10. 18.

₹2 Sam.

36. 17. Ezekiel

9. 6, 7.

m chap.

n ch. 50.

Amos 1.

2, 3, 6, 9, 13. Luke

18.7.

Rev. 18. 21.

o Zech.

p Rev. 13. 14.

4, 5.

17. 16.

4. 3.

s Ezra

2 Cor. 6. 14. t Isaiah

ch, 6. 4.

15, 20.

50. 16.

John

Before CHRIST waters, abundant in treasures, thine 593. end is come, and the z measure of thy y Rev. covetousness. 17. 15. z Gen.

14 The Lord of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men as with a caterpillars; and

a Nahum they shall b lift up a shout against thee
3.15.
b Psalm

15 He hath c made the earth by his 15 He hath cmade the earth by his power, he hath established the world 74. 4. c chap. by his wisdom, and hath stretched out 10.12. the beaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth his voice there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; d Psalm and he causeth the d vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man is e brutish by his knowledge every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their f visitation 48. 7. and they shall perish.

50. 2. 19 g The Portion of Jacob is h not g chap. like them; for he is the former of all h Psalms things; and Israel is the rod of his inheritance; The LORD of hosts is his 135. 6.

> 20 Thou art my i battle-axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations; and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

> 21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the k chariot and his rider ;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee 12 Chro. will I break in pieces 1 old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the

young man and the maid; 23 I will also break in pieces with thee m the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and

24 And I will render unto Babylon. and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea, all their evil that they have done n in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying o mountain, saith the LORD, which P destroyest all the earth; and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the 4 rocks, and will make thee r a burnt mounand 17. 3,

26 And they shall not take of thee a q Isa. 14. s stone for a corner, nor a stone for Rev. foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the Lord.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, ' prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; ap- of man pass thereby.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many y point a captain against her; cause the Before CHRIST horses to come up as the rough caterpillars

28 Prepare against her the nations, with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the " land shall tremble and " Isaiah sorrow: for * every purpose of the chapter LORD shall be performed against Baby. 50.4 lon, to make the land of Babylon a de- x Isaiah solation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborne to fight, they have remained in their y holds: their z might hath failed; y 1 Sam. they became as women; they have burnt 2 Psalm her dwelling places; her a bars are brok- 76. 5.

31 b One post shall run to meet ano- a Ps. 107, ther, and one messenger to meet ano- 16. and ther, to shew the king of Babylon that 147.13. his city is taken at one end:

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the creeds they have burnt with fire, and the d men of war are affrighted 114.8.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, d Rev. the God of Israel, The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor, it is 2.35. time f to thresh her: yet a little while, 3. 14. and the time of her & harvest shall f Isaiah

34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Ba- 4.13 bylon hath h devoured me, he hath g Rev. crushed me, he hath made me an empty h chap. vessel, he hath swallowed me up like i 50, 17 a dragon, he hath filled his k belly with t Hab. my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 The 1 violence done to me and to 20, 23. my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the in- Rev. habitant of Zion say; and, m My blood 1 Judges upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall 9.24 Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD, m Rev. Behold, " I will plead thy cause, and 6. 10. take vengeance for thee; and I will dry 50, 34. up her sea, and make o her springs dry. o Rev.

37 And Babylon shall become P heaps, p Isaiah a dwelling-place for dragons, an asto-13, 22. nishment and an hissing without an inhabitant.

38 They shall a roar together like q chap. lions; they shall yell as lions' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them I drunken, , Daniel that they may s rejoice, and sleep a s. 2, 3.
perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith s 1 Sam.
25. 37. the Lord.

40 I will bring them down tlike lambs + Psalm to the slaughter, like rams with he-goats. 49. 14.

41 How is Sheshach taken! and how is the "praise of the whole earth sur- u Rev. prised! how is Babylon become an as- 18, 10. tonishment among the nations!

42 The * sea is come up upon Baby- x saiah lon: she is covered with the multitude 8. 8. of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man y dwelleth, neither doth any son y chap.

4. 16. 2 Sam. 18. 19. c Psalpi

A Job 15.

verse 14.

Before CHRIST 595. ≈ 2 Chr. 36, 7, Ezekiel Rev. 18.

11, 24,

a chap.

50. 8. b Rev.

c Rev.

16, 14,

g chap. 44. 28. h Psalm

i Psalm

verse 50. Ps. 70.

1, 2, and 74. 3, 4.

Lam.

& Gen. 11. 4.

chapter

Obadiah

verse 4.

m chap.

50. 22.

n chap.

43. 45.

o Rev.

17, 16,

r chap.

25. 16.

50. 15.

Amos

44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon; and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath 2 swallowed up; and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him; yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, ago ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the b fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye 24. 9, 11. fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, druler against ruler.

d Daniel 47 Therefore, behold, the days come, Rev. 12. 7, 12, and that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon; and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then the cheaven and the earth, e Isaiah and all that is therein, shall sing for Rev. 18. Babylon: for the spoilers shall come un-20. and to her from the north, saith the LORD. 19.1,2,5. f Rev.

49 As Babylon f hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.

50 Ye that have gescaped the sword, go away, h stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We are i confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces; for k strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images; and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

53 Though Babylon should 1 mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great m destruction from the land of the Chaldeans:

55 Because the Lord hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the n great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the o spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken; every one of their bows p Psalm 94. 1. is broken: for the Lord God Pof recompences shall surely 4 requite. q2Thess. 1.6.

57 And I will make * drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is The Lord of hosts.

58 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, The s broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burnt with fire ; and the people shall labour 'in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jeremiah the Before prophet commanded Seraiah, the son of 595. Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went with " Zedekiah the king of Judah u chap. nto Babylon, in the fourth year of his 29.3. And this Seraiah was x a quiet 120.7. reign. prince.

60 So Jeremiah wrote y in a book all y Exod. the evil that should come upon Babylon, 16.33. even all these words that are written a- 19, 23, gainst Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words,

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to z chap. cut it off, that none shall remain in it, 2 50.3 neither man nor beast, but that it shall chapter be a desolate for even be a desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast 26.14, and made an end of reading this book, that 34.14. thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it chapter into the midst of Euphrates:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Ba- 18. 21. bylon b sink, and shall not rise from the ever. 56. Mal. 1. 4. evil that I will bring upon her: and they Rev. shall be weary. d Thus far are the 16.13. words of Jeremiah.

CHAP. LII.

1 Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Jerusalem be-sieged and taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons slain, and his eyes put out, &c.

ZEDEKIAH was one and twenty years old when he began to reign; and a 2 Kings he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: 24.18. and his mother's name was Hamutal, 30. 11. the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

2 And he did that which was evil b in b 2 Sam. the eyes of the Lord, caccording to all 11.27. that Jehoiakim had done.

3 For d through the anger of the c2 Kings LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and 23.37. Judah, till he had cast them out from 81, 11, his e presence, that Zedekiah rebelled Ezekiel against the king of Babylon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, in the fninth 1.21 year of his reign, in the stenth month, e Psalm in the tenth day of the month, that No. in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came, he f2 Kings and all his army, against Jerusalem, and gZech pitched against it, and built forts against 8. 10. it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

6 And in the h fourth month, in the h Zech. ninth day of the month, the famine was 8.10. sore in the city, so that there was i no i Ps. 107. bread for the people of the land.

7 Then k the city was broken up, and 38, 9. all the men of war fled, and went forth & Psalm out of the city by night, by the way or the gate between the two walls, which 39. was by the king's garden; (now the Ichap. Chaldeans were by the city round a- 49.4. bout;) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Chaldeans Amos pursued after the king, and movertook 2.14.

b Isaiah

Romans

11, 12.

m Ps. 50.

4 NI

Hab.

s chap.

† Heb.

judg-

ment,

n chap.

107. 40. p Ezek.

q Zech. 7. 3. and 8. 19.

s chap.

25. 19.

24. 14. chapter 40.7.

ch. 41. 1.

39. 6.

Before Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and CHRIST all his army was scattered from him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah, in the land of Hamath; where he † gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon a slew with him the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in

ch. 4. 12. Riblah. and 39. 5.

11 Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound verse 11. him o in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison P till the day of his death.

12 ¶ Now, in the 4 fifth month, in the r tenth day of the month (which was the s nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar r2 Kings king of Babylon) came Nebuzar-adan, ch. 25. 1, captain of the guard, which served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem,

13 And burnt the a house of the tchap. 7. Lorp, and the king's house; and all the N 2 Kings houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men, burnt he with fire.

14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, * brake down all the walls of Jerusalem

x Neh. round about.

15 Then Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, carried away captive cerv 2 Kings tain of the v poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, left certain of the poor of the land for vine-dressers, and for husband-

men.

17 Also the 2 pillars of brass that were x 2 Kings 25. 13. in the house of the Lord, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.

18 The acaldrons also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they

19 And the basons, and the fire-pans, b Exod. and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the b cups; that which was of gold in gold, 4.7. cups; that which was of silver in silver, 7. 15, 25. took the captain of the guard away.

20 The ctwo pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen bulls that were under the bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the Lorp: the brass of e 1 Kings all these vessels was d without weight.

21 And concerning the epillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cu-2 Chron, bits, and f a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it, and the thickness thereof! fi Kings was four fingers: it was hollow.

22 And a chapiter of brass was upon it; and the height of one chapiter was 588. g five cubits, with net-work and pomegranates upon the chapiters round a-g1Kings bout, all of brass: the second pillar also 7.16. and the pomegranates were like unto 25, 17,

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the net-work were an hundred round about.

24 ¶ And the h captain of the guard h2 Kings took Seraiah the chief priest, and Ze- i chap. phaniah the k second priest, and the 21. 1. and

three keepers of the door:

25 He took also out of the city an 23. 4 eunuch, which had the charge of the 1 Chr. men of war; and 1 seven men of them 23, 4. that + were near the king's person, which ch. 20. 1 were found in the city; and the principal 12 Kings 25. 19. scribe of the host, who mustered the † Heb people of the land; and threescore men saw the of the people of the land, that were found king's in the midst of the city.

26 So Nebuzar-adan, the captain of 18, 10. the guard, took them, and brought them Mat. to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah, in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive : in the m seventh year, three thousand Jews mi Kings and three and twenty:

29 In the eighteenth year of Nebu- 2 Kings chadrezzar he carried away captive n 24. 12 from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and verse 29.

two † persons:

30 In the othree and twentieth year 24.16. of Nebuchadrezzar, Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and Genesis five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ And it came to pass, in the se-chapter ven and thirtieth year of the captivity of 43. Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth ochap. month, in the five and twentieth day of 41.2 the month, that P Evilmerodach king of Babylon, in the *first* year of his reign, 9 chap, lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of q 2 Kings Judah, and brought him forth out of ²⁵. 27. prison,

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon,

33 And r changed his prison-gar- f Gen. ments; and he did continually s eat s 2 Sam. bread before him all the days of his life. 9.

34 And for his diet there was a con- 2 Kings tinual diet given him of the king of chapter Babylon, every day a portion, until the 15. 11. day of his death, all the days of his and 2.48.

k 2 Kings 2 Kings

15. 25. Exodus

Num. . d 1 Kings 1 Chr. 2 Chr.

7. 15. 2 Kings

a Exod. 27. 3. 1 Kings

7. 45.

THE LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

Before CHRIST cir. 588.

48. 2. and 132. 14.

b Ezra

4. 20.

28.13.

CHAP. I.

1 Ferusalem's misery for her sins: 12 she bemoaneth her afflictions, 18 and confesseth God's judgments to be just. a Psalms

HOW doth the a city sit solitary that was full of people! how is she become as a widow! she that was great among the nations, and b princess among the provinces, how is she become ctri-

butary!

2 She d weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks; among all her lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her; they are become her

3 Judah f is gone into captivity, because of affliction, and because of great servitude; she g dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the h straits.

4 i The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts; all her gates are desolate; kher priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she

is in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the Lord hath afflicted her for the m multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zion nall her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find one pasture: and they are gone without strength be-

fore the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction, and of her miseries, all her P pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did 9 mock at her sabbaths.

8 Jerusalem hath r grievously sinned; therefore she is removed; all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her s nakedness; yea, she

sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her tfilthiness is in her skirts; she " remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O Lond, behold my affliction; for the enemy hath * magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for she bath seen that the y heathen enter-

ed into her sanctuary, whom thou didst Before command that they should 2 not enter cir. 588. into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, they seek a 2 Acts bread; they have given their pleasan a Jer. things for meat to relieve the soul : see, 38.9. O LORD, and consider; for I am become b vile.

12 ¶ Is it nothing to you, all ye that 12. pass by? behold, and see if there be any 9, 12. sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is Luke done unto me, wherewith the LORD 10.30. hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce

anger.

13 From d above hath he sent fire into d Jer. my bones, and it prevaileth against 25.30. them: he hath spread a net for my Ro. 1. 18. feet; he hath turned me back; he hath 12.13.and made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 The f yoke of my transgressions f Deut. is bound by his hand; they are z wreath-28, 47. ed, and come up upon my neck: he hath Mat. made my strength to fall; the Lord Prov. hath delivered me into their hands. from 5. 22. whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The LORD hath trodden under foot all my h mighty men in the midst ha Kings of me; he hath called an assembly a- 24. 14. gainst me to i crush my young men: i Hosea the LORD hath trodden the virgin the 9. 13 daughter of Judah, as k in a wine-press Zeph.

16 For these things I weep: 1 mine k Rev. 14 eye, mine eye runneth down with water, 19,20. because the m comforter that should re- 13, 17 lieve my soul is far from me; my chil m Isaiah dren are desolate, because the enemy 40.1. n prevailed.

17 Zion o spreadeth forth her hands, n Esther and there is none to comfort her: the 3. 15. and LORD hath commanded concerning Ja- o Jer. cob, that his adversaries should be round 4.31. about him: Jerusalem is P as a mens- p 1 Sam. truous woman among them.

18 The LORD 9 is righteous; for I q Daniel have rebelled against his r command- 9. ment: hear, I pray you, all people, and r Psalm 110.72. behold my sorrow; my s virgins, and my s Deut. young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but they t Jer. deceived me; my upriests and mine 14.14. elders gave up the ghost in the city, uchap, while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

20. Behold, O Lord, for I am in distress; my bowels are * troubled: mine x Isaiah 16, 11. heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled : 7 abroad the sword 32, 25, bereaveth, at home there is as death.

b Isalm

21 They have heard that I sigh; there

d Jer. 9. 1. and 13. 17. e Micah Obadiah verse 7.

f Deut. 28. 31. g chap. 2.9.

h Jer. i Micah 3. 12. k chap.

4. 18.

Deut. 28. 13. m Jer. 30, 14, Daniel 9. 7, 8. n Jer.

52. 13. o Amos 8. 11.

p chap. 2. 4. q Lev. 26. 34. Psalm 137. 3. r 1 Kings

8.46. s Ezek. 16.37.

Ezek. u Deut. 32. 29.

xDeut. 32. 27.

y Jer .-51. 51,

Before is none to comfort me: all mine enemies y prophets also find no vision from the Before CHRIST have heard of my trouble; they 2 are eir. 588. glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt x Psalm bring a the day that thou hast called, 137. 7. a Psalm and they shall be blike unto me. 37, 13,

22 c Let all their wickedness come Proverbs before thee; and do unto them as thou 24. 17. hast done unto me for all my transgresh Jer 51, 49, sions; for my sighs are many, and my c Psalm heart is faint. 109. 15.

CHAP, II.

1 Jeremiah lamenteth Jerusalem's misery: 20 he complaineth thereof to Gad.

HOW hath the Lord a covered the a Lam. 3. 2, 44. daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, and cast down from heaven unto è i Sam. the earth the b beauty of Israel, and re-4. 21. membered not his c footstool in the day

99. 5. and of his anger? d Micah 3, 12,

e Luke

m Prov.

Jer. 30, 14,

Isaiah

12. 25.

Jer.

5. 5.

Jer.

5. 10.

21. 13.

34, 11,

E. 5.

9.44.

2 The Lord hath dswallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the estrong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground; he hath f polluted the 7 Isaiah kingdom and the princes thereof.

29. 22. g. Deut. 29. 24. h: Psalm 3 He hath cut off in his s fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath h drawn back his right hand from before the 44. 3. enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth

round about.

2 305 4 He hath bent his bow like an ene-13. 24. * Isriah my: k he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that were €3. 10. pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: I he poured out 2 Psalm 79.6. his fury like fire. Jer.

5 The Lord was mas an enemy; he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath " swallowed up all her palaces; he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath in-2 Kings creased in the daughter of Judah mourn-

ing and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently o taken away 9.21. O And he hach of a garden; o Psalm his tabernacle, as if it were of a garden; he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the Lord hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised, in the inp 1 Sam. dignation of his anger, the P king and the priest.

7 The LORD hath cast off his aaltar, ch. 4. 16. he bath abhorred his sanctuary, he bath q Isaiah given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces: they have made a noise in the house of the Lord, as in r Psalm

the day of a solemn feast.

s Isaiah 8 The Lord bath purposed to destroy the s wall of the daughter of Zion; he hath stretched out a line, he hath not t 2 Kings withdrawn his hand from destroying; therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished toge-

n 2 Kings ther.

24. 14. x 2 Chr. ,15. 3. 9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars; [prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the 6. 28. Amos the Gentiles; sthe law is no more; her

LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the 2 ground, and keep silence: y Psalm they have cast up dust upon their heads; 74.9. they have girded themselves with sack- 7, 26 cloth; the virgins of Jerusalem a hang z Psalm down their heads to the ground.

a Luke 11 h Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured b Psalm. upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings swoon in c Isaiah

the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is d corn and wine? when they swooned d chap. as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into

their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may com- e Daniel first thee O vincin daughter of Zinn 9. 12. fort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea; & f Job who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and 51. foolish things for thee; and they have h g Mat. 19. 26. not discovered thine iniquity, to turn h Isaiah away thy captivity; but have seen for 58.1. thee false burdens, and causes of ban-

ishment.

15 All that pass by i clap their hands i chap. at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The k per- k Psalm fection of beauty, The joy of the whole 48.2. earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth; they say, We have 1 Psalm swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found,

we have m seen it. 17 The LORD hath done that which 35. 21. he had " devised; he hath fulfilled his Lev. word that he had commanded in the Zech. days of old: he hath thrown down, and 1.6. hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy of to rejoice over thee; he o Psalms

hath set up the horn of thine adversaries. 89 18 Their heart peried unto the Lord, p saiah 9 O wall of the daughter of Zion, let 26.9, 16. g 2 Kings tears run down like a river day and 24.10. night: give thy self no rest; let not the ver. 7, 8.

apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the s night; in s Psalm the beginning of the watches pour out 119, 147. thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy voung children, tver. 12 that faint for hunger in the top of every ch. 3. 4.

20 T Behold, O Lond, and "consider "Isaiah to whom thou hast done this. Shall the 64 9. women x eat their fruit, and children of x Lev. a span long? shall the priest and the 2 bings

Lonn? 21 The young and the old lie on the

Jer.

m Psalin

cir. 588. y ver. 17. chapter 3. 43. ≈ Jer. 10. 3, 10. a Psalm 31. 13. Jer. 6.25.

b Hosea

a Jet.

5. 12. b Jer.

c Psalm

d Isaiah

38. 13.

50. 17.

19. 12. f Psalm

e Job

38. 6. g Job

19.8. Hosea

h Psalm

verse 44.

i Psalm

k Lev. 26.

& Isaiah

38. 13.

Hosea

m Hosea 6. 1.

5, 14,

n Job

7. 20. o Job

pl Cor.

q Jer.

25. 17.

r Prov.

20. 17. s Micah

6. 10.

Ruth

1. 20. u Psalm

116. 11.

: Jer.

9. 15.

1.9.

33. 2.

b Isaiah

6. 4.

22, 2,

112. 4.

my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast y killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called, z as in a selemn day, amy terrors round about; so that in the day of the Lorp's anger none escaped nor remained; those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine b enemy consumed. 9. 12, 13.

CHAP. III.

1 The prophet bersaileth his own calamities: 37 his confession of sins.

I A.M the man that hath a seen affliction by the borod of his wrath.

? He hath led me, and brought me into c darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turnets his hand against me all the day. 4 My flesh and my skin bath he made

old; he hath d broken my bones. 5 He hath e builded against me, and compassed me with gall and travail.

6 He hath set me in dark places, as

they that be f dead of old.

7 He hath s hedged me about, that I cannot get out : he hath made my chain heavy.

8 Also when I cry and shout, h he

shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath i inclosed my ways with hewn stone; he hath made my paths k crooked.

10 He was unto me as a ! bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places. 11 He hath turned aside my ways, and

m pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as n a mark for the arrow

13 He bath caused the o arrows of his

14 I was P a derision to all my people,

and their song all the day. 15 He hath filled me with bitterness,

quiver to enter into my reins.

he hath made me a drunken with worm-

16 He hath also r broken my teeth with gravel-stones, he hath s covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgat prosperity.
18 And I said, My strength and my

hope is perished from the LORD:

19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the x wormwood and the gall. 20 My soul hath them still in remem-

y James brance, and is y humbled in me. 4, 10. 21 This I recal to my mind, there-

fore have 2 I hope.

≈ Hab.

22 ¶ It is of the Lord's mercies that a Isaiah we are 2 not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new b every morning: great is the faithfulness.

c Psalm 24 The Lond is c my portion, saith 16. 5. my scul; therefore will I hope in him. 25 The Lord is good unto them that

Before ground in the streets: my virgins and d wait for him, to the soul that seeketh Before CHRIST

26 It is good that a man should both hope and equietly wait for the salvation d Psalm 49.1. the Long.

e Isaiah 27 It is good for a man that f he bear 30. 18. f Psalm the yoke in his youth.

28 He sitteth alone, and s keepeth si- g Psalm lence, because he hath borne it upon 39. 9.

29 h He putteth his mouth in the dust, h Job if so be there may be hope.

30 He giveth his icheek to him that i Isaiah smiteth him: he is filled with reproach

I For the LORD will k not cast off & Psalm for ever:

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have 1 compassion according to the 1 Micah multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict m willingly, m Hosea nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the n n Zech. prisoners of the earth,

35 ° To turn aside the right of a man o Prov. before the face of the most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the p Hab. LORD P approveth not.

37 ¶ Who is he that 9 saith, and it 4 John cometh to pass, when the Lord com- 19. 10, mandeth it not }

38 Out of the mouth of the most r Isaiah High proceedeth not revil and good. 45. 7.

39 Wherefore doth a living man s Amos complain, a man for the punishment of 3.6. s Prov. his sins ?

40 Let us a search and try our ways, & Micah and turn again to the Lord.

u Zeph. 41 Let us lift up our heart with our

hands x unto God in the heavens. Jer. 42 We have transgressed, and have y rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast 2 covered with anger, 2 Psalm and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou 88.7.

hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should a not pass a ver. &. through.

45 Thou hast made us as the b off- b1 Cor. scouring and refuse in the midst of the 4.13. people.

46 All our enemies have copened c chap. their mouths against us.

47 Fear and d a snare is come upon d Isaiah

us, desolation and destruction. 48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the e destruction of the Psalm

daughter of my people. 49 f Mine eye trickleth down, and fchap.

ceaseth not, without any intermission, 1.16. 50 Till the LORD 8 look down, and g Isaiah

behold from heaven. 51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart,

because of all the h daughters of my h Luke

52 Mine tenemies chased me sore

like a bird i without cause. i Psalm

53 They have cut off my life in the 35.7 k Daniel dungeon, and cast k a stone upon me. 54 Waters flowed over mine head; 1 Ps. 124

then I said, I am cut off.

Before CHRIST

cir. 588. an Jonah 2. 11. n Psalm

Isaiah 37. 15. o James 4. 8. p Psalm

Jer.51.36. q Psalms 9. 4. and 43. 1. 7 Rev. 13. 7, 17.

s Isaiah t Psalm

u Isaiah 37. 28. x Psalm 28. 4.

Jer. 5. 29. 2 Tim. 4. 14. y Deut. 25, 19.

a Jer.

b Isaiah 30. 14. 2 Cor. c Deut.

19. 2. Romans

2. 31.

d chap. 1. 11. and 2. 11. 12. Amos 8. 11, 12.

24. 8. Luke 15, 16, f Luke 12. 48. John 9.11.

e Job

g Nah. 2. 2, 3.

h Psalm 102.4. ch. 5. 10.

8 Their visage is h blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

55 ¶ I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the m low dungeon. 56 Thou n hast heard my voice; hide

not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry. 57 Thou o drewest near in the day 116. 1, 2 that I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O LORD, thou hast P pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast redeemed

my life. 59 O Lord, thou hast seen my wrong;

judge thou my 4 cause. 60 Thou hast seen all their r vengeance, and all their imaginations against me

61 Thou hast heard their s reproach, O LORD, and all their imaginations against me;

62 The tlips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day

63 Behold their " sitting down and their rising up; I am their music. 64 × Render unto them a recompence,

O Lord, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger from y under the heavens of the Lord.

CHAP. IV.

1 Zion's pitiful estate bewailed: 13 she confesseth her sins. 21 Edom threatened. 22 Zion comforted.

HOW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are a poured out in the top of every street. Mat.24.4.

2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed b as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the sea-monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their c young 28. 53, 54. ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.

> 4 The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst; the young children d ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.

> 5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets; they that were brought up in scarlet embrace e dung-

> 6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater f than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

> 7 Her & Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing was of sapphire :

9 They that be slain with the sword Before are better than they that be slain with cir. 588 hunger: for these i pine away, k stricken through for want of the fruits of the i Lev. 26.39 field.

10 The hands of the 1 pitiful women 109, 24. have m sodden their own children: they Jer.37.10. were their meat in the destruction of 3, 26 the daughter of my people.

11 The Lord hath accomplished his 49. 15. fury; he hath a poured out his fierce 6. 29. anger, and hath o kindled a fire in Zion, chapter and it hath devoured the foundations n Jer. thereof. 10, 25

12 The kings of the earth, and all o Deut. the inhabitants of the world, would not Jer. 21.14. have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have P entered into p Psalm

the gates of Jerusalem. 13 ¶ For the 9 sins of her prophets. q Jer. and the iniquities of her priests, that 5.31, and

have shed the v blood of the just in the r Rev. midst of her. 14 They have wandered s as blind s Isaiah

men in the streets, they have polluted 59. 10. Jer. 2, 34. themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them. Depart ve : # Isaiah it is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: 52.11. when they fled away and wandered, " u Deut. they said among the heathen, They 28. 16. Micah shall no more sojourn there.

16 The anger of the Lond hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they * respected not the persons *2 Kings of the priests, they favoured not the 25.18. elders.

17 As for us, our eyes as yet y failed ? for our vain help; in our z watching we z Isaiah have watched for a nation that could not 20. 5, 6. save us.

18 They hunt our steps, that a we a 2 Kings cannot go in our streets: our end is near, 25.4. our days are fulfilled; for b our end is b Ezek. come.

19 Our persecutors are c swifter than c Amos the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The d breath of our nostrils, the d 2 Kings anointed of the LORD, was taken in 24.12,18. their epits, of whom we said, Under his e Jer. shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 f Rejoice and be glad, O daugh-f Psalm ter of Edom, that dwellest in the land 60.8. of Uz: the 8 cup also shall pass through g Jer. 25. 18. unto thee; thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 The punishment of thine iniquity is haccomplished, O daughter of Zion; h Isaiah he will no i more carry thee away into 40.2. captivity: he will k visit thine iniquity, 37.25. O daughter of Edom; he will discover k Isaiah 10. 12. thy sins.

CHAP. V.

1 A pitiful complaint of Zion under extreme servitude and bondage: 7 she confesseth her sins, 21 and prayeth.

REMEMBER, O LORD, what is

cir. 588.

16. 21.

x 1 Sam.

cir. 588.

a Psalm

b Psalm

c Hosea

d Isaiah

55. 1.

e Jer.

f Mat.

11, 28, g Isaiah

57. 9. h Jer.

i Zech.

& Mat.

23. 30.

Isaiah 19. 4.

n chap.

o Isaiah

13. 16.

/ Prov. 30. 22

89.50.

79. 1.

our a reproach. 2 Our inheritance is turned b to stran-

gers, our houses to aliens. 3 We are corphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood d is sold unto us.

5 º Our necks are under persecution; we f labour, and have no rest.

6 We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be

g satisfied with bread. 7 h Our fathers have sinned, i and are not; and we have k borne their iniqui-

8 | Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their

9 We gat our bread with the m peril of our lives, because of the sword of m 2 Sam. the wilderness.

10 " Our skin was black like an oven, because of the terrible famine.

11 They o ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.

p Psalm 107, 40,

12 P Princes are hanged up by their

Before come upon us: consider, and behold hand: the faces of elders were not hon. Before CHRIST oured.

> 13 They took the young men 4 to ~~ grind, and the children fell under the q Judges

14 The elders have ceased from the r gate, the young men from their mu- r Gen. 34. 20.

15 The s joy of our heart is ceased; s Jer. our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen from our t Psalm head: " woe unto us that we have sin- 89. 39. " Isaiah 3. 9.

17 For this our heart is faint: for these things our * eyes are dim,

18 Because of the y mountain of Zion, y Micah which is desolate; the z foxes walk 3.12. z Psalm upon it.

19 Thou, O Lord, remainest for 63.10 ever; thy a throne from generation to 45.6. generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us b & Psalm for ever, and forsake us so long time: 13.1.

21 ° Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, c Jer. and we shall be turned; d renew our 31.18. $\frac{1}{d}$ Hab. days as of old.

22 But thou hast utterly rejected us; 1 Peter thou art every wroth against us.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL.

Before CHRIST

a Mat. 3, 16,

b chap.

c Heb.

5. 4.

2. 9.

f Daniel

8. 3. g Nah.

h Hab.

1. 8, 9.

k Rev.

i Psalm

CHAP. I.

cir. 595. 1 The time of Ezekiel's prophecy: 4 his vision of the four cherubims, 26 and of the glory of God above them.

> NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the a heavens were opened, and I saw b visions of God.

> 2 In the fifth day of the month, (which was the fifth year of king Je-

hoiachin's captivity)

3 The word of the Lord came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son d 2 Tim. of Buzi, in the land of the d Chaldeans, by the river Chebar; and the e hand of e 1 Cor. the LORD was there upon him.

> 4 ¶ And I f looked, and, behold, g a whirlwind came out of h the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a i brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire:

5 Also out of the k midst thereof came 12 Kings the likeness of 1 four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they m Isaiah had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four m wings.

the sole of their feet was like the sole Before of a o calf's foot: and they sparkled like CHRIST the colour of P burnished brass.

8 And they had the 4 hands of a man 02 Cor. under their wings on their four sides; 10. 16. and they four had their faces and their p Rev.

9 Their wings were s joined one to 9. 10 another; they turned not when they Judges went; they went every one " straight Psalm forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, 122.3. they four had the face of ha man and 1 Cor. the face of y a lion on the right side; and 1.10. they four had the face of an x ox on the 9.62. left side; they four also had the face of u Phil. a an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their 15.10. wings were stretched upward; two y 2 Cor. wings of every one were joined one to 2.16. another, and two covered their bodies. 103. 20

12 And they went every one straight a Psalm forward: whither the b spirit was to go b Zech. they went; and they turned not when 4.6.

Mat. 4.1. they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the ap- 28.23.
pearance of lamps: d it went up and d ver. 12. down among the living creatures; and John the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

cir. 505.

115. 1 s Psalm

Daniel 9. 21. n Hebr. 12.48.

6. 2.

7 And their feet were a straight feet;

Rev. 1. 17. g Acts 9. 4.

Gentiles

Before CHRIST 505 of lightning. ~

e Daniel 9. 21.

16 The appearance i of the wheels spake. and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl; and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides; and they turned not

when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so k high that they were dreadful; and their rings were I full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went m by them; and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the " wheels were lifted

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to very day. go they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature o was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and for P the spirit of the living creature was them.

in the wheels.

above.

And under the firmament were 23 their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which s cotwo, which covered on that side, their bodies.

great waters, as the voice of " the Al- mouth, and P eat that I give thee. mighty, the voice of speech as the noise of an host: when they stood they let hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a roll down their wings.

25 And there was x a voice from the

their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a 2 throne, as the appearance of a sapphire-stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above a upon it.

as the appearance of b fire round about of Israel. within it; from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appear- caused me to eat that roll. as it were the appearance of fire, and it cause of thy belly to eat, and of fill thy $\frac{d}{3}$ 2 Co. had chrightness round about.

14 And the living creatures cran and 28 As the appearance of the d bow that is in the cloud in the day of crain, 595. so was the appearance of the brightness 15 ¶ Now, as I beheld the living creatround about. This was the appearance d Rev. tures, behold, sone wheel upon the h of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. 4. 3. Psalms earth by the living creatures, with his And when I saw it i I fell upon my face, 11.6, and four faces.

And I s heard a voice of one that T. 13. f Daniel

CHAP. II.

1 Ezekiel's commission: 6 his instructions: 9 the roll spread before him.

AND he said unto me, a Son of a 1 Cor man, b stand upon thy feet, and I will 15. 10. speak unto thee.

2 And the spirit centered into me d b Eph. when he spake unto me, and e set me 6.14 upon my feet, that I heard him that 6. d Acts spake unto me. 10, 44,

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, e John I send thee to the children of Israel, 15. to a rebellious † nation that hath rebelled f Mat. against me: they and g their fathers have + Heb. transgressed against me, even unto this Gorim

4 For they are impudent children, and g chap. h stiff-hearted: I do send thee unto h Acts them; and thou shalt say unto them, 7,51.

Thus saith the Lord Gop.

5 And they, i whether they will hear, i chap, when those stood, these stood; and when or whether they will forbear (for they 3. 11. those were lifted up from the earth, the are a rebellious house) yet k shall know k2 Cor. wheels were lifted up over against them: that there hath been a prophet among

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, 1 be not a- 1 Heb. 22 And the likeness of the b firma- fraid of them, neither be afraid of their 11. ment upon the heads of the living crea- words, though m briers and thorns be 13.45. ture was as the colour of the terrible with thee, and thou dost dwell among crystal, stretched forth over their heads scorpions; be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

7 And thou shalt speak " my words " Mat unto them, whether they will hear, or 28. 20. vered on this side, and every one had whether they will forbear; for they are 44.18

o most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I 24 And when they went I heard the say unto thee, Be not thou rebellious noise of their wings like the noise of the like t

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, an 10.8.

of a book was therein;

10 And the spread it before me: and q Acts firmament that was over their heads it was written within and without; and 2 Cor. when they y stood, and had let down there was written therein r lamentations, 2.14. and mourning, and woe. 3. 11.

CHAP. III.

1 Ezekirleateth the roll: 15 God sheweth him the rule of prophecy, &c.

MOREOVER, he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; a eat a Luke 27 And I saw as the colour of amber, this broll, and go speak unto the house 5.5.

2 So I copened my mouth, and he d b chap.

ance of his loins even downward, I saw 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, 1.6.

e 1 Tim. 4. 15. f Col. 3. 16.

f Zech. 6. 8. Mat. 78. 70. g chap. 10. 13. h John 16. 33. Ja. 1. 17. i Hosea 9 91

Amos A Rom. 11. 33.

22 Chr.

m Isaiah 65. 11. n Ezra 1. 5. and 4. 24.

o 1 Cor. 12. 6. Eph.

o Rom. 1 Cor. q Eph. Phil. 2. 9. + Hebr. 4. 15. 1 Tim.

s Psalm 89. 7 Isaiah

& Psalm 46. 3. Rev. 1. 15. 24 Psalm 29. 3. Micah 6. 9. x 2 Peter 2. 17. Rev. 1. 10.

3.5. x Mat. Rev. 3. 21. a Isaiah 9. 6. & Psalm 50. 3. c Mat. 17. 2.

CHRIST cir. 595. & John 6. 45. Heb. 4. 2. h Psalm

Rev.

TO. 9.

33. 19.

k Mat.

11. 21.

J.Jer.

44. 16.

m Isaiah

Rom.

3. 31.

Luke

21. 15.

Acts 20. 27.

9 Psalm 119. 11.

P Exod.

32. %

s chap.

z Isalah

y 2 Sam. 5. 84.

= Gal.

3. 11.

4. 17. a Exod.

b Isaiah

1, 2. d Ps. 25.

e James

g Jer. 23. 30. h 1 Cor.

i Isaiah 21. 11. # Mat.

17. 5. I Isaiah

58. 1. m 2 Cor.

n 1 Cor.

I. 18.

5. 23. 5 Acts 10. 26.

5. 20.

1. 19. f Prov.

Then did I geat it; and it was in my mouth has honey for sweetness. 4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people i. a strange speech, and of an hard lan guage, but to the house of Israel:

i Isaiah 6 Not to many people of a strange speech, and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand: surely, had I sent thee to them, k they would have hearkened unto thee.

> 7 But the house of Israel will not hearken 1 unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are m impudent and hard-hearted

8 Behold, I have made thy n face strong against their faces, and thy fore head strong against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant, o harder than flint, have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

10 Moreover, he said unto me, Son of man, P all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in 4 thine heart, and

hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord Gop, s whether they will hear, or whether they will for-

12 Then the c spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory

of the Lord from x his place.

6. 3. x 1 Kings 8. 13. 13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a r great rushing.

14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went z in bitterness. in the heat of my spirit; but the b hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

15 ¶ I hen I came to them of the capc Ps. 137. tivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by c the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and remained there 4 astonished among them eseven days.

16 And it came to pass, f at the end of seven days, that s the word of the

Long came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, h I have made thee i a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word kat my mouth, and give them I warning m from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, a to save his life; the same wicked man shall o die in his iniquity; but his P blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor

bowels with this roll that I give thee g iniquity: but thou hast delivered 4 thy Before CHRIST soul.

> 20 Again, when ra righteous man commit iniquity, and I lay ta stumbling. 5. 20. dock before him, the shall die : because 9, 13, nou hast not given him warning, he schap.

all die in his sin, and his righteousness \$33. 13. which he hath done shall not be remem- 2. 11. b red: but his blood will I require at " "1 Cor.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous x sin x 1 John not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely 3.6,9. y live, because he is warned: also thou y Prov. hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the zhand of the Lord was zehapi there upon me; and he said unto me, 1.3. Arise, go forth into the plain, and I

will a there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into 10. 44. the plain; and, behold, the b glory of b John the LORD stood there, as the glory 1.14. which I saw by the river of Chebar : and I c fell on my face.

24 Then the d spirit entered into me, 4.1. and set me upon my feet, and spake 2.2. with me, and said unto me, Go, shut

thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, e ever. 13. they shall put bands upon thee, and thall 9. 16. f bind thee with them, and thou shalt f Mark 3.21. not go out among them:

26 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt s be dumb, and shalt not be to g chap. them ha reprover; for they are a re- 11, 23. bellious house.

27 But when I speak with thee I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say i chap. unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, & Mat. He that k heareth, let him hear; and ite 13.9. that I forbeareth, let him forbear : for / Rev. they are a rebellious house.

CHAP. IV.

1 By the type of a siege is shewed the time from Jeroboam's defection to the captivity. 9 By the provision of the siege is shewed the hardness of the fu-

THOU also, son of man, take thee a a tile, and lay it before thee, and b a Joshua portray upon it the city, even ' Jerusa- 6. 4.

2 And 4 lay siege against it, and build & Jer. a fort against it, and cast a mount 13. 1. against it; set the camp also against it, 127 and set battering-rams against it round d2 Kings about.

3 Moreover, take thou unto thee an o Lev. iron pan, and set it for a wall of iron f Gen, between thee and the city; e and set 15. 13, 16. thy face against it, and it shall be be- 36, 15, sieged, and thou shalt lay siege against Luke 19.
it. This shall be fa sign to the house 42, 44.
g chap. of Israel.

4 Lie thou also upon thy g left side, h2 Kings and h lay the iniquity of the house of Psalm from his wicked way, he shall die in his I Israel upon it: according to the number 69.37.

c James

29. 21.

From

Rehobo

i Rom.

1 Isaiah

52. 10. m chap.

3. 25.

Before of the days that thou shalt lie upon it | razor, and cause it to pass upon thine Before thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, || three hundred and rinety days; so shalt thou bear the am to the iniquity of the house of Israel.

destruc-6 And when thou hast accomplished pion of erusathem, lie again on i thy right side, and Jerusa- them, he again on the tright the house of Judah k forty days: I have appoint-

ed thee each day for a year. 7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face k 2 Kings toward the siege of Jerusalem, 1 and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou

shalt prophesy against it.

8 And, behold, I will lay m bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast

ended the days of thy siege.

9 Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side; three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt n 2 Kings cat shall be by weight, " twenty shekels a-day: from time to time shalt thou eat

o Lam.

5. 4, 9. p Lev. 19. 36.

q Hosea 9. 3.

r 2 Chr.

21. 2:

s Lev.

19. 19.

Deut.

23, 12,

t Dan.

u Prov.

27. 7. Lam.

4, 10,

x Lev.

25. 26.

y Lam.

1. 11.

Amos

z Lev.

chapter

23. 24.

1.8. -Acts

11 Thou shalt drink also o water by measure, the P sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as barleycakes, and thou shalt bake it with 9 dung that cometh out of man, in their

13 And the LORD said, Even thus shall r the children of Israel eat their s defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, Ah Lord Gop! behold, 'my soul hath not been polluted; for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, 'or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee "cows' dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread there-

16 Moreover, he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break * the staff of bread in Jerusalem; and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may y want bread and water, and be astonied one with ano ther, and 2 consume away for their iniquity.

CHAP. V.

1 Under the tipe of hair is shewed the judgment of Fernalem, 12 by pestilence, by famine, and b; the sword.

bead, and upon thy beard; then take CHRIST thee balances to b weigh and divide the

2 Thou shalt c burn with fire a third 26. 7. part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled; and thou Rev. days of the siege are fullihed; and thou all shalt take a third part, and smite about 19. 11. it with a knife; and a third part thou 25.4. shalt d scatter in the wind: and I will Isaiah draw out a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few 26.33. in number, and bind them in thy skirts. Amos 2, 13, and

4 Then take of them again, and cast 9.1,3. them into the midst of the fire, and e Isaiah burn them in the fire; for thereof shall 1.9. Jer. 52,16. f a fire come forth into all the house of f Jer. Israel.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, This is g Jerusalem: I h have set it in the midst g chap. of the nations and countries that are round 4. about her.

6 And she hath i changed my judg- i Jer. ments into wickedness k more than the 2.11. nations, and my statutes more than the 16.46. countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop. Because ye I multiplied more than the I chark nations that are round about you, and 16. 25% have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done m according to the judgments of m Jer. the nations that are round about you; 2. 10.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, 1.32. Behold n I, even I, am against thee, n Isaiah and will execute judgments in the 10.5. midst of thee, in the sight of the na- Amos

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not o done, and whereunto I will o Dehr. not do any more the like, because of all 9.12. thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers shall P eat p Deut. the sons in the midst of thee, and the 28, 53. sons shall eat their fathers: and I will 2, 20 execute judgments in thee, and the 9 Jer. whole remnant of thee will I scatter 49.32. into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gop, surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy de r Lev. testable things, and with all thine Jer. 11.13. abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall s mine eye s 1 Sam. spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 ¶ A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with a famine t Psalm shall they be consumed in the midst of 91.3. thee; and a third part shall fall by the 4.9. x sword round about thee; and I will x Deut. scatter a third part into all the winds; 32.42.
and I will draw out a sword after them. y Issuah
13 Thus shall mine y anger be ac- 10.25.

complished, and I will cause my fury z Isaiah to rest upon them, and I will be 2 com- 1.24. forted: and they shall a know that ac a sharp knile, take thee a barber's all I the Loup have spoken it in my zeal, and they

b Isaiah Daniel

h Deut.

ch. 7. 4.

594. a Isalah

~ & Neh.

26.31.

d 1 Cor.

10. 11.

e Deut.

32. 23.

f Deut.

32. 24.

Isaiah

17. 24.

26. 22.

chapter 34. 28.

a Isaiah

b2 Chr.

15. 17.

Psalm

125. 1.

6.1, 2.

d Lev.

26. 30. 1 Kings

14, 23,

23, 11,

Isaiah

f2 Kings

g Hosea

22. 17.

Psalm

106. 29.

i Jer.

9. 12. t Jer.

5. 13.

chapter

/ Hab.

c Micah

Lev.

Before when I have accomplished my fury in them. 594.

14 Moreover, I will make b thee waste, and ca reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, d an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee, in anger and in fury, and in c furious rebukes. I the LORD have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the evil f arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you; and I will increase g 2 Kings the famine upon you, and will break 6.25. your g staff of bread.

your g staff of bread: 17 So will I send upon you famine, h 2 Kings and h evil beasts, and they shall bereave

thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD have spo-

CHAP. VI.

1 The judgment of Israel for their idola-8 A remnant shall be saved. 11 The faithful are exhorted.

AND the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, a set thy face toward 53. 1. the b mountain ch. 13. 7. the b mountain and 20. 4. against them, the b mountains of Israel, and prophesy

3 And say, Ye c mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Behold I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your d high places:

4 And your altars shall be desolate, 12.31.and and your e images shall be broken; and I will cast down your slain men before e 2 Kings

your idols.

5 And I will lay the dead carcasses of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will f scatter your bones round

about your altars.

6 In all your dwelling-places the cities shall be g laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut A 2 Kings down, and h your works may be abolish-

7 And the slain shall i fall in the midst of you; and ye shall k know that I am

the LORD.

8 ¶ Yet will I leave ! a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations, whither they shall be carried captives, because I am m broken with their n whome, and with their o eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and they shall cHRIST 594. P loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abomi- o 2 Peter nations. 2. 14.

10 And they shall know that I am 31, 19, the LORD, and that I have 9 not said in Hosea vain that I would do this evil unto q Zech

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord Gon, r r chap, 21.17. Smite with thine hand, and s stamp with s chap. thy foot, and say, Alas, for all the evil 21. 12. abominations of the house of Israel! for t chap. they shall fall by the sword, by the Amos famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon

13 Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be " " Isaiah among their idols round about their al- 37. 38. tars, upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every * x 1 Kings green tree, and under every thick oak, 14.23. the place where they did offer sweet sa- 16. 4. vour to all their idols.

14 So will I stretch out my hand y y Isaiah upon them, and make the land desolate; 65.20 yea, more desolate than the wilderness Jer. 51.25. toward 2 Diblath, in all their habitations; 2 Jer. and they shall know that I am the

LORD.

CHAP. VII.

1 Israel's final desolation. 16 The mournful repentance of them that escape: 23 their miserable captivity shewn.

MOREOVER, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying;

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the a land of Is- a 2 Chr. rael, b An end, the end is come upon b Lam. the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, 6.3. and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will c recompense upon thee c Jer. all thine abominations.

4 And d mine eye shall not spare thee, 9. 10. neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the e 1 Sam. LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord Gop, An evil, e an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it f watcheth for thee; behold, it

7 g The morning is come upon thee, O thou that dwellest in the land; the h Psalm time is come, the h day of trouble is 37, 13, Isaiah near, and not the i sounding again of the 22.5. mountains.

8 Now will I shortly k pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine an- kel rish heart, which hath departed from ger upon thee; and I will judge thee ac- 20.8,

26. 16 chapter Zech.1.6,

Nah. 1,0 fchap. 2 Peter g Psalm Thess

2.13. n Jer. 2. 2.

Romans 9.15. m Amos

/ Isaiah

* Isaiah

#Jer.

16. 6.

• Luke 17. 28.

q 1 Cor.

2 Chr.

23. 13.

& Amos

Psalm

127. l. u 1 am. 17. 10.

5. 13.

Rev.

18, 10,

32. 25.

Lam.

Deut.

y Isaiah

"Prov.

5. 11. Hosea

a Isaiah

Jer. 6.24.

c Isaiah

3. 24.

Micah

1. 16. d Prov.

11.4

Rev.

18. 17. s chap.

21. 15.

48. 2.

g Zeph. 3.7.

Psalm

77. 14. i 2 Kings

25. 13.

51. 11.

& Acts

21. 27.

w Nah.

& Psalm

14. 2.

pense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eve shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways, and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and we shall know that I am the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come; the morning is gone forth; the ! rod hath blossomed; in pride hath bud-

m Isaiah 3. 9.

11 " Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of their's; neither shall there o be wailing for them.

12 The P time is come, the day draweth near: let not the 9 buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn; for wrath z is upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to

that which is sold, although they were yet alive : for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return: neither shall any s strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but a none goeth to the battle : for my wrath is upon

all the multitude thereof.

15 The x sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, fa-38.14. and mine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 ¶ But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like y doves of the valleys, all of them 2 mourning, every one for his ini-

quity.

17 a All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves

with sackcloth, and b horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and chaldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall d not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels; because it is the estumbling-block of their iniquity.

f Psalm

20 ¶ As for the f beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty; but they made the images of their abominations, and of their & detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the h wicked of the earth for a spoil; and

they shall i pollute it.

22 My face will k I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place : for the 1 robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 A Make ma chain; for the land is

Before cording to thy ways, and will recom- full of a bloody crimes, and the city is Before CHRIST full of violence.

> 24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess *2 Kings their houses: I will also make the 21.16. pomp of the strong to cease, and their o holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh, and they shall 7.4. seek peace, and there shall be none.

26 P Mischief shall come upon mis. p Deut. chief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet: but the law 9 shall perish from 28.15. the priest, and counsel from the anci. Psalm

27 The r king shall mourn, and the 2.9 prince shall be clothed with desolation, 72 Chr. and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto then 36, 25, after their way, and according to their Mat. deserts will I judge them; and they tisaiah shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

5 Ezekiel's vision of jealousy. 7 The chambers of imagery, &c.

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as a I sat in mine house, a Luke and the elders of Judah sat b before me, Acts 5. that the chand of the Lord Gop fell 42. and there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and, lo, a likeness 6.32. as the appearance of d fire: from the Mal. 2. 7 appearance of his loins, even down- cchap. ward, fire: and from his loins, even up- Acts ward, are: and from his tons, over ap ward, as the appearance of e brightness, d Rev.

as the colour of amber.

3 And he put forth the form of an hand, e John and took me by a lock of mine head, Titus and the spirit lifted me up 8 between 2, 13, the earth and the heaven, and brought fchap. me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, 1. 12. to the door of the inner gate that look- 12.4. eth toward the north, where was the seat of the h image of jealousy, which i h Jer. provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the k glory of the God 30, 5. of Israel was there, according to the 2.1.

vision that I I saw in the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of 3. 18. man, m lift up thine eyes now the way m Gen. toward the north. So I hfied up mine 13, 10. eyes the way toward the north, and, behold, northward at the gate of the altar, this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that n I n Amos should go far off from my sanctuary? But turn thee yet again, and thou shalt

see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the o door of Kings 7. 12. 2 Kings of the court; and when I looked, behold, P a hole in the wall. 21. 5.

8 Then said he untome, Son of man. p chap.
9 dig now in the wall: and, when I had do 10.
9 digged in the wall, behold, a door.
23. 28.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and

b 2 Kings

r Lev.

† Heb.

dungy gods, Lev.

26. 30.

21, 12,

Exod.

u chap.

10.11. y 2 Chr.

23. 12.

Hosea

1 Kings

11. 5, 7.

c Joel

2. 17. d 2 Chr.

24, 19.

e Jer.

32, 33,

f Deut. 4. 19.

g Psalm

106. 19. h Micah

6. 12.

& Nah.

2 Micah

a Amos

10. 21

c Gen.

b Daniel

1. 2.

3n 4,

John

25. 6.

Before behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and, behold, every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the † idols of the house of Israel, pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood 2 Kings Jaazaniah, the son s of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand: and a thick cloud of ' incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the " dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery ? for they say, The LORD 2 seeth 3. 20. x Psalm us not; the LORD hath y forsaken the

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee Jer.44.18. yet again, and thou shalt 2 see greater 22 Tim. aboringtions that they do abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door

of the gate of the Lord's house which was toward the north; and, behold, a2 Kings there sat a women weeping for b Tammuz

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the Lord's house; and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, c between the porch and the altar, were about d five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east : and they worshipped the f sun toward the east. Jer.44.17.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit g here? for they have h filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger; and, iver. 16. lo, they put the branch i to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal k in fury:

mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity; and though they i cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

CHAP. IX.

1 A vision, shewing the preservation of some, 5 and the destruction of the rest.

HE cried also a in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that b have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six omen came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man da slaughter-weapon in his hand; and e one man f among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's sink-horn by his

side; and they went in, and stood be- Before CHRIST side the brasen altar.

3 And the b glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, h Psalm whereupon he was, to the i threshold of 99. 1. the house: and he called to the man clo- 10.4 thed with linen, which had the writer's 11.23. ink-horn by his side;

4 And the Loan said unto him, Go through the midst of this city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set k a 12 Cor. mark upon the foreheads of the menthat 1, 22.

1 sigh and that cry for all the abomina- 1 Psalm tions that be done in the midst thereof. 119. 53.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in mine 2 Cor. hearing, Go ye mafter him through the m Gen. city and smite; let not your eye spare, 19, 22.

neither have ye pity :

6 Slay utterly old and young, both maids and little children, and women; but n come not near any man upon n Rev. whom is the mark; and o begin at m, 7.3. sanctuary. Then they began at P the 4.17 ancient men which were before the p chap.

7 And he said unto them, 9 Defile 92 Kings the house, and fill the courts with the 2 Chr. slain; go ye forth. And they went 36. 17. forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and r Num. said, 5 Ah Lord Gop! wilt thou destroy Joshua all the residue of Israel in thy pouring 7.6. out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

9 Then said he unto me, The ini- 1 Chr. quity of the house of Israel and Judah 21. 2. is a exceeding great, and the land is u chapfull of * blood, and the city full of per- x 2Kings verseness: for they say, The Lord 21.16. hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD y seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eye shall 29. 15. not spare, neither will I have pity; but I will z recompense their way upon z Prov.

their head. 11 And behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the ink-horn by his side, a Psalm

reported the matter, saying, I have a Rev. done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAP. X.

1 The vision of the coals of fire to be scattered over the city. 8 The vision of the cherubims, and God's glory removing.

THEN I a looked, and, behold, in a Psalm the firmament that was above the head 85.8. of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire-stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a b b Isaiah throne.

2 And he spake unto c the man cloth- c chap. ed with linen, and said, Go in between 9, the wheels, even under the cherub, and 12.49 fill thine hand d with coals of fire from e2 Kings between the cherubims, and e scatter 25.9. Micah them over the city. And he went in in 1.

3 Now the cherubims f stood on the 1.13 g right side of the house when the man 1.12.

d Psalm 103. 20. c 1 Tim. 2. 5. f Rev. 19. 11, g Mal, 3, 16.

0 h Rev.

15. 8.

i chap.

Haggai

7. 9. 1 Psalm

29. 3, 5.

Rev.

18. 2.

Mat.

John

10.6.

Hosea

o Psalm

chapter

p chap.

5. 19. q Psalm

115. 1.

15. 10. r chap.

1. 15.

s chap.

Mat. 8. 9. John

15. 5. 2 Rev.

19. 14.

x chap.

y Psalm

≈ chap. 2. 10.

a Psalm

28. 10.

119.9. and

1. 18.

7 Cor.

Aces

103. 20.

5. 10.

n Isaiah

John

4 Then the i glory of the Lord went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the Lord's

5 And the sound of the cherubims' £1 Kings wings was heard even to the k outer court, as the 1 voice of the Almighty

God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when m m ver. 4. he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from be-tween the wheels, from between the cherubims: then he went in, and a stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his Jer.25.29. hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and o put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen; who took it, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the cherubims the P form of a man's 9 hand

under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold, the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl-stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had

been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they s went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they a followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were * full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four Rev. 4. 8. had

> 13 As for the wheels it was cried unto them in my hearing, y O wheel!

14 And z every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw

by the river of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them; and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside

17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the b living creature was in them.

18 Then the glory of the Lord departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.

19 And the cherubins lifted up their

Before christ went in; and the cloud h filled the inner wings, and mounted up from the earth christ in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them; and every one stood at the door of the e east e chap, gate of the Lord's house; and the 9. 3. glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of f Chebar, and I knew that they were f Psalm

the cherubims.

21 Every one had four faces apiece, and 3. 15. and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: g they went every one 18, 30. straight forward.

CHAP. XI.

1 The princes' sin and judgment, 14 God's purpose in saving a remnant, &c.

MOREOVER, the a spirit lifted a chap, me up, and brought me unto the east 2.2. gate of the Lord's house, which looketh eastward: and, behold, at the door of the gate b five and twenty men; a-bchap. mong whom I saw Jaazaniah, the son 8. 16. of Azur, and Pelatiah, the son of Be- c1 Chr. naiah, d princes of the people. d Isaiah

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, 1. 10. these are the men that e devise mis- e Jer. chief, and give f wicked counsel in this f Num. 25. 18.

3 Which say, It is 8 not near; let us g 2 Peter build houses: this city is the caldron, and we be the h flesh.

4¶ i Therefore prophesy against them, 24. 4. prophesy, O son of man.

5 And the k Spirit of the LORD fell verse 3. upon me, and said unto me, 1 Speak; A chap. Thus saith the LORD, Thus have ye I Exod said, O house of Israel: for I m know 4.12. the things that come into your mind, m Luke every one of them.

6 Ye have n multiplied your slain in n chap. this city, and ye have of filled the streets of Gen.

thereof with the slain. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God,

Your P slain, whom ye have laid in the p Micah midst of it, they are the flesh, and this 3.3, city is the caldron; but 9 I will bring q Psalm you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the

Lord Gon.

9 And I will bring you out of the I Isaiah midst thereof, and deliver you into the 5.5, hands of s strangers, and will execute schap. judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword: I will

judge you in the border of Israel; and takings ye shall know that I am the Lorp.

2 Kings 11 This city shall not be your caldron, 25. 6. neither shall ye be the flesh in the Jer. midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Israel:

12 And ye shall " know that I am the 9.10.

/ Gen. 1. 2. 3. Job 26.13. ch. 1. 12, c chap. 1. 28, and

d Jer. Hosed

S

x Lev.

Deut.

12, 29,

chapter

Hosea

Psalm

119. 12.

13, 14,

verse 13. c John

d Isaiah

e Micah

f Isaiah

45. 6, 7. Micah

1. 12. g Gen.

3. 1.

Jer.

29. 5. 7.

h Jer.

3.12.

Hosea

i Hosea

14.8. Joel

k Jer.

32. 39.

43, 45.

m Mat.

n chap

10.4.

11. 8.

Zech.

14. 14.

4. 4. 2 Cor.

12.3.

a Acts

p chap.

8. 4. and 9. 3. and

verse 22. o Hosea

chapter

6. 5. a 2 Sam.

LORD; for ye have not walked in my CHRIST statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done x after the manners of the heathen that are round a-18. 3, 24. bout you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I y y 1 Kings prophesied, that Pelatiah, the son of Benaiah, z died: then fell I a down upon my face, and cried with a loud z 1 Kings voice, and said, Ah, Lord Gon! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

14 ¶ b Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even b Ps. 103. thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, are they cunto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, d Get ye far from the LORD; unto e us is this land given

in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God, Although I have f cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet I will be to them as g a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God, I will even h gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been'scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall i take away all the detestable things thereof, and all the abominations thereof, from thence.

19 And I will give them k one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart

of flesh; 20 That they may walk in my stat-1 Ps. 105. utes, and keep mine ordinances, and 1 do them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for them in whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord God.

22 ¶ Then did the cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of

Israel was over them above.

23 And the n glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city, and o stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the P Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the captivity: so the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the Lord

had shewed me.

CHAP. XII.

1 The type of Ezekiel's removing 8 shew. I

eth the captivity of Zedekiah. 17 By Before Ezekiel's trembling the desolation of CHRIST the Jews is foreshewn.

THE word of the Lord also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a a rebellious house, which a chap. have eyes to see, and b see not; they 2.3. and have ears to hear, and hear not: for b Isaiah they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, pre- John pare thee stuff for removing, and remove c by day in their sight : and thou c Jer. shalt remove from thy place to another 28.3. place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing; and thou shalt go forth a at dalkings even in their sight, as they that go forth 25. 4. into captivity.

5 ° Dig thou through the wall in their 52. 7 sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it up- 25.7. Jer. 52.7. on thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt f cover thy face f 2 Sam. that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee for g a sign unto the house of g Isaiah Israel.

7 And I h did so as I was command- 24, 24. ed; I brought forth my stuff by day, as h Mat. stuff for captivity, and in the even I 16.24. digged through the wall with mine 1.23 hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, i 2 Kings and I bare it upon my shoulder in their 25.4. sight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, k What doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the 4.2,3 Lord God, This I burden concerneth the 1.2 m prince in Jerusalem, and all the house 11 Kings of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am " your sign: like as I 13.1. have done, so shall it be done unto mach. 1.1. them; they shall o remove, and go into 36.11. captivity.

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twi- Heb. 1. 1. light, and shall go forth; they shall dig 02 Kings through the wall to carry out thereby : he shall cover his face, that he see not 19.6. the ground with his eyes.

13 My P net also will I spread upon chapter him, and he shall be taken in my snare: 17.20. and I will bring him to Babylon, to the $\frac{\text{and } 32.3}{q \cdot 2 \text{ Kings}}$ land of the Chaldeans; yet shall 1 he 25.7. not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And I will r scatter toward every r chap. wind all that are about him to help him, 5. 10. and and all his bands; and I will draw out 43. 5, 7. the sword after them.

15 And they shall s know that I am s Psalm the Lord, when I shall scatter them 9.16. among the nations, and disperse them Isaiah in the countries in the countries.

39. 4. and e 2 Kings

Isaiah

16 But I will leave a few men of them

from the pestilence, that they may 'de-594. clare all their abominations among the 22 Kings heathen whither they come; and they 16. 3, 4. shall know that I am the LORD. and 21.

17 Moreover, the word of the LORD

came to me, saying, 2 Chron.

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with " trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the Lam. 5.9. 19 And say unto the people of the ch. 4. 16. land, thus saith the Lord Gop of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel. They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be x desolate from all that is therein. because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

> 20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the Lorp.

21 ¶ And the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, y The days are prolonged, and

every vision faileth

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord Gop, I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel: but say unto them, The z days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For there shall be no more any ² vain vision, nor ^b flattering divination,

within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall c come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will Zec. 1. 6. perform it, saith the Lord Gop.

26 ¶ Again, the word of the LORD

came to me, saying,
27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel, say, The vision that he seeth is for a many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop, There shall none of my words be prolonged any more; but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord Gon.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Lying prophets reproved, and their daubing with untempered mortar. 17 Of false prophetesses, and their pillows.

AND the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy a out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

3 Thus saith the Lord Gop, b Woe unto the foolish prophets that follow!

from the sword, from the famine, and their own spirit, and have seen one-Before thing!

4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the d foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye have not gone up into the gaps, 14.4.

neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel, to stand in the battle Micah in the day of the LORD.

the day of the Lord.

6 They have seen 8 vanity and lying 23, 30.

The Lord saith: f1 Sam. divination, saying, The LORD saith : and the Lord hath not sent them: and 12.23. they have made hothers to hope that 12. 24 they would confirm the word.

ey would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision i 2 Peter and have ye not spoken a lying divina- 2. 18. tion, whereas ye say, The Lond saith

it; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, k I am k Jer. against you, I saith the Lord Gap.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the 23, 21. prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the || assembly | or. of my people, neither shall they be secret written in the " writing of the house Amos of Israel, neither shall they a enter 3.7 into the land of Israel; and ye shall m Rev. know that I am the Lord Gop.

10 Because, even because they have 21. 27. p seduced my people, saying, Peace; 41. 32. and there was no peace; and one buil p Eph. up a wall, and, lo, others daubed it 4.14. with a untempered mortar :

11 Say unto them which daub it with r Isaiah untempered mortar, that it shall fall: 8.7, 8. and 25. 4. there shall be an r overflowing shower; chapter and ye, & O great hailstones, shall fall; 38.22

and a stormy wind shall rend it. 12 Lo, when the wall is fallen shall it Jer not the said unto you, Where is " the 23. 19.

daubing wherewith ye have daubed it? chapter 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord , Lam. God, I will even rend it with a stormy 2. 15. wind in my fury; and there shall be an 7. 4. and overflowing shower in mine anger, and 28. great hailstones in my fury, to consume 29.31.

14 So will I break down the wall that ve have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the x foundation thereof shall x Psalm be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye 137.7. shall be consumed in the midst thereof; 2. 16. and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

15 Thus will I vaccomplish my wrath y Psalm upon the wall, and upon them that have 50. 22. daubed it with untempered mortar; and will say unto you, The wall is 2 no more, & Gen. neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel. 12 which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, a Jer. and which see visions of a peace for her, 6.14. and and there is no b peace, saith the Lord b 2 Kings

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, set Isaiah 57, 20, 21, thy face against the c daughters of the c Exod. people, which prophesy out of their own 32.7. Jer. 6.2 heart; and prophesy thou against then, Rev

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord 2. 20

e Prov. Ps. 106. h. Prov.

594.

a Psalm 107. 34. Micah 3, 12, Zech. 7. 14.

33. 2, 3. and 36.

14, 16. M Lev.

26. 36.

y chap. Amos 6. 3.

37. 13. a Lam. 2. 14. b 1 Kings 92 12 Proverbs 5. 3. and 26. 28. e Isaiah

z Psalm

55. 11. Daniel 9. 12. Luke

d Isaiah 28. 15. Jer. 52.12. off Mat. 13. 55. 2 Peter 3. 4.

a Jet. 14. 14. 2 Peter 2. 1. b Mat. 23, 13.

Rev.

s Isaiah

Proverbs

Before 594. d Isaiah

30. 10. 2 Tim. 6 2 Sam. 15. 30. f Prov.

h Prov.

19. 27. + Heb. to the

gardens, Isaiah 65. 5.

i Judges 9. 24. 2 Sam. 23. 6. Jer. 23, 14, k 2 Peter 2. 19. / Deut. 18. 20.

a Isaiah 29. 18. chap. 33. 31, 32.

b Jer. 17. 1. c 1 Kings 12. 29. Zeph. 1. 3. d Isaiah Hosea

e 1 Kings 22. 21. 2 Thess. 2. 10. 12. 13. 2 Thess.

11. 18. 7 Tim. 2. 25. h Prov. 4. 14. and 23. 31.

2. 11.

i Jer. 13. Hosea). 14.

God, Woe to the women that sew d pil- | and cometh to k a prophet to enquire lows to all arm-holes, and e make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature, to hunt souls! Will ye f hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people for & handfuls of barley, and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that g 2 Peter should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my

people h that hear your lies ?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls † to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt, to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I

am the Lord.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and i strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by k promising him life;

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor I divine divinations; for I will deliver my people out of your hand; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Hypocrites reproved. 12 God's irrevocable sentence. 22 Aremnant saved.

THEN came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and a sat before me. 2 And the word of the Lorp came

unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their b heart, and put the stumbling-block of their iniquity before their face : should I be d enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Goo, Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumbling-block of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet, I the LORD will e answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may f take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, g Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your h faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which i separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumbling judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, 3.6. and block of his iniquity before his face, and the famine, and the noisome beast, 4.10.

of him concerning me; I the LORD wilanswer him by myself:

8 And I will set nev face against that ki Sam. man, and will make him I a sign and a pr verb, and I will meut him off from the midst of my people : and ye shall know / Deut. that I am the LORD.

9 And if the prophet be deceived 20.3. when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD " have deceived that prophet; n2 Sam. and I will o stretch out my hand upor 12. 12. him, and will destroy him from the 7.5.

midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment

P of the prophet shall be even as the Levit. punishment of him that seeketh unto

11 That the house of Israel may go no more a stray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions: but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord Gop.

12 The word of the Lord came again to me, saying,

13 Son of men, when the land sinneth James against me by trespassing grievously, 1.27. then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break 5 the staff of the bread & Lev. thereof, and will send famine upon it, 26. 26. Isaiah and will cut off man and beast from 3, 1.

14 Though these three men, " Noah, # Jer. * Daniel, and y lob, were in it, they 15. 1. should deliver but their own souls 2 by 7.1. their righteousness, saith the Lord x Daniel GoD.

15 ¶ If I cause a noisome beasts to 42.8. pass through the land, and they spoil z Prov. it, so that it be desolate, that no man 11.4. may pass through because of the beasts:

16 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they I Kings shall deliver neither sons nor daugh- 12. 26. ters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or if I bring ba sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast c Gen. from it:

18 Though these three men were in 4. 26. it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they Mat. 8.9. shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves

19 TOr if I send d a pestilence into d Psalmo that land, and e pour out my fury upon 91, 5. it f in blood, to cut off from it man and cchap. beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job 37, 26. were in it, as I live, saith the Lord 24. 15. Gon, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God, How chapter much more when I send g my four sore 5.1

God's irrevocable sentence. 594.

chap. 20.

q Mat. 18. 12. 2 Peter r Ezra Mat. 15. 18. Hebrew 3

2.24. chapter b Levit.

f Gen.

CHRIST 594. h 2 Chr.

36. 20.

i Psalm

119. 16.

k Jer. 22.8,9.

a Deut. 1. 31.

and 7. 7.

Hosea

9.13. *b* Jer.

5. 1. 2. c Mat.

5, 13,

Luke-

John

Jude

e Jer.

2. 21.

verse 12.

fIsaiah

g Lev.

24. 18.

Amos

i Luke

13. 6, 9.

a chap.

33, 8, 9. 1 Tim.

5, 20, b Isaiah

1. 10.

Hosea 12. 8.

c Joshua

24. 2.

Hosea

2. 3, 15, d Mark

9.149.

h Isaiah

d Mark

and the pestilence, to cut off from it | man and beast?

22 ¶ Yet, behold, therein shall be left h a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters; behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be i comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ve see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done k without cause all that'I have done in it, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XV.

3 By the unfitness of the vine branch 6 is shewed Jerusalem's rejection.

AND the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the a vine-tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof b to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel: the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burnt. Is

it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole it was meet for no work: e how much less shall it be meet yet for any work when the fire hath devoured it, and it is

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, f As the vine-tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabit-

ants of Jerusalem.

7 And I will g set my face against them; they shall go out from h one fire, and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land i desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XVI.

1 By a wretched infant is shewed the original state of Jerusalem : 6 God's love to her: 35 she is threatened.

AGAIN, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, a cause Jerusalem to

know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem, Thy b birth and thy nativity is of the land of Canaan; thy father was an Amorite, and thy mother an Hittite.

4 And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast . born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple thee; thou wast not d salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in CHRIST the open field, to the cloathing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born. e Mat.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and 12.34. saw thee polluted in thine own f blood, 8.7 I said unto thee when thou wast in thy f Gal. blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee 3. 22. when thou wast in thy blood, & Live.

then thou wast in thy blood, & Live. Gen. 7 I have caused thee to h multiply as h Exod. the bud of the field, and thou hast in- 1.7. creased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: thy i i Song breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is 8.8. grown, whereas thou wast k naked and k Hosea bare.

8 Now, when I passed by thee, and Rev. 3, 17. looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of † love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy naked-loves, ness; yea, I sware unto thee, and enter- 3, 16, ed into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord Go.D, and thou becamest 1 mine.

9 Then m washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee m Lev.

with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with obroider- 9. 14 ed work, and P shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I q covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, p Eph. and I put bracelets upon thine hands, a Song

and ra chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and ear-rings in thine ears, and s a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold 4.9 and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work: thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil; and thou wast exceeding " beautiful, " Psalm and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And thy x renown went forth a- 4.29. mong the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness, which yI had put upon thee, saith the y1 Cor.

Lord Gop.

15 ¶ 2 But thou didst trust in thine z Deut. own beauty, and a played the harlot because of thy renown, and b pouredst out 5. 27 thy fornications on every one that pass- a Judges ed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didst 1.2. take, and deckedst thy chigh places $\frac{b}{2.92}$ with diverse colours, and playedst the c Isaiah harlot thereupon: the like things shall 57. 2.

not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also d taken thy fair d Exod. jewels of my gold and of my silver, 32.2,3 which I had given thee, and madest to 28, 24. thyself images of men, and didst com-Hosea mit whoredom with them;

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine e oil and mine f incense e Gen. before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, 30, 3, 4. fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith 5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of | I fed thee, thou hast even set it before

† Heb.

I Exod. 19. 5. 1 Peter Hebrews n 1 John o Num 24.5,6,7.

> 1 Cor. r Song s Prov. t 1 Kings

Isaiah Hosea

594.

g Gen. 17. 7, 11.

chapter

Psalm

3, 21.

m Lev.

n Prov.

Isaiah

23, 21,

14. 34.

30. 2.

a Jet. 2. 11.

r Eph.

16. 7. 2 Chr.

28. 16.

t chap. 23. 14.

u Prov.

x Jer.

Hosea

and 8. 9.

≈ Jer.

2 Cor.

Hosea

Isaiah

L. 10.

lev. .7. 5.

ler. 2. 21.

a Hosea

2.12.

2. 13.

7. 26.

2 Kings

3. 9. o Num.

26. 30.

Before them for a sweet savour; and thus it was, saith the Lord Gop.

20 Moreover, thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast g born unto me, and these hast thou h sacrificed unto them to be devoured. 23. 37. Crimeta disk whoredoms a small matter, h 2 Kings this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them i to

2 Kings pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and 23, 10, k verse 4. thy whoredoms thou hast k not remem-Psalm bered the days of thy youth, when thou 106. 21. wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass, after all thy I saiah wickedness (1 woe, woe, unto thee!

24 That thou hast also built unto thee m an eminent place, and hast made thee

an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every " head of the way, and hast made o thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornica-Proverbs tion with the P Egyptians thy neighp Isaiah bours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore, I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are a shamed of thy r lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the & Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast, moreover, multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto 'Chaldea, and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How " weak is thine heart, saith the Lord Gop, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman:

31 In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an y harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh z strangers a instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores; but thou givest thy gifts to all b thy lovers, 11. 2. and hirest them, that they be 2 Kings unto thee on every side for thy whore-

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whore-4. 22. and doms; and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou act contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lorp:

36 Thus saith the Lord God, Be-cause thy filthiness was poured out, and 594. thy dnakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all d Jer. the idols of thy abominations, and by the 2. 36. and 3. 1. blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore, I will e gather e chap. all thy lovers, with whom thou hast tak- Hosea en pleasure, and all them that thou hast 2. 10. loved, with all them that thou hast hat-Rev. ed; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness f unto them, that they may see f Isaiah all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, g as wo- g Deut. men that break wedlock, and shed 22.22. blood, are judged; and I will give thee 13.4.

blood in fury and h jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their 6. 34. hand, and they shall throw down thine i eminent place, and shall break down i 1 Kings thy high places: they shall k strip thee k Hosea also of thy clothes, and shall take thy 2. s, 9. fair jewels, and leave thee naked and

40 They shall also bring up 1 a com- 1 Hab. pany against thee, and they m shall stone in Deut. thee with stones, and thrust thee through 22.24. with their swords.

41 And they shall n burn thine houses 25, 9. with fire, and execute judgments upon Micah thee in the osight of many women: and 3.12 I will cause thee to cease from playing 32. 9, 11, the harlot, and thou also shalt give no Lam. hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury toward 5, 13. thee P to rest, and my jealousy shall de- q Joshua part from thee, and I will q be quiet, and 2 Sam. will be no more angry.

43 Because thou hast r not remem. r Psalm bered the days of thy youth, but hast \$1 Kings fretted me in all these thinge; behold, 14.7 therefore, I also will recompense thy Prover way upon thine head, saith the Lord t chap, Gop: and thou shalt not commit this 9. 10. lewdness above all thine abomina-

44 ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As is the " mother, so is u Deut. her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter 17.5. that loatheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters which loathed their husbands and their children: your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine * elder sister is Sama- * Deut. ria, she and her daughters that dwell at Isaiah thy left hand; and thy younger sister 1. 10. that dwelleth at thy right hand is Sodom and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abomi- y Lev. nations: but as if that were ya very little 2 Kings thing, thou wast corrupted more than 10.18. they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord God, So-chapter dom thy sister hath not done, she nor 18, 17,

Nah. 3. 5.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy #2 Kings sister Sodom, 2 Pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness, was in her, 10.15, and and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

> 50 And they were b haughty, and committed abomination before therefore I took them away as I saw

13.13. and

11. 24. a Amos

2. 11.

19. 5

Hosea

4. 1, 2. d Jer.

11.

41, 42. e Lam.

4. 6. f Isaiah

chapter

5. 9, 12.

g Num.

31. 12.

lichap. 14. 22.

15. 7.

k Jer.

107. 40.

22 Deut.

o Psalm

p Hebr. 8. 10.

q chap.

* Song

s Gal.

Gal.

2. 19. x John 7. 17.

y chap. 29. 21.

24 Hosea

27. 15. Pralm

\$. 2, 3,

Mat. 12.

6. 4, 6. 2 Thess.

Ja. 4. 6.

18.20. and 51 Neither hath c Samaria committed c 1 Kings half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast d justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, e bear thine own shame, for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more f righteous than thou; yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 When I shall bring again their captivity, the scaptivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then will I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them;

54 That thou mayest bear thine own

shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art ha comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters i chap. shall return to their former estate, ithen thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was k not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was dis-72 Chr. 28. 18, 19. covered, as at the time of thy reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all that are round about her, the daughters of m 1 Sam, the Philistines, which m despise thee

round about. Psalm

58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the Lord

59 For thus saith the Lord Gop, I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the poath in breaking the covenant.

60 Nevertheless I will oremember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee P

an everlasting covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be a ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for s daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will " establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt * know that I am the LORD.

63 That thou mayest remember, and

Before her daughters, zas thou hast done, thou mouth any more because of thy shame, Before CHRIST and thy daughters.

when I am z pacified toward thee for 594.

Section 1. 1 and z pacified toward thee for 594. all that thou hast done, saith the Lord

CHAP. XVII.

1 Under the parable of two eagles and a vine, 11 is shewed God's judgment upon Zedekiah for his revolt, &c.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto a the house of Is- 4 Mat.

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, A great cagle with great wings, b long. b Daniel winged, full of feathers, which had di- 4.1, 22. verse colours, came unto Lebanon, and ook the chighest branch of the cedar : c 2 Kings

4 He d cropped off the top of his Amos young twigs, and carried it into a lane 2.9 of traffic; he set it in a city of mer d 2 Kings chants.

5 He took also of c the seed of the 18 land, and planted it in a f fruitful field; 75. 6. and he placed it by great waters, and set it 113. 8. as a willow-tree.

6 And it g grew, and became a spread. ch. 20, 6, ing vine of low stature, whose branches g Jer. turned toward him, and the roots there chap. 19. of were under him: so it became a vine, 11.and31 and brought forth branches, and shot 3, 5, 10.

forth sprigs.

7 There was also h another great ea. h 2 Kings gle with great wings and many feathers; Jer. 52.3. and, behold, this vine did i bend her i 2 Chr. roots toward him, and shot forth her 28, 23.

branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation. 8 It was planted in a good soil by

great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord Gov. Shall it k prosper? shall I he not pull up & Isaiah the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit 8. 10.
Jer. 35. 5 thereof, that it wither? it shall wither verse 6. in all the leaves of her spring, even with- 12 Kings out great power, or many people topluck 25.7, 18. it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, being planted shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither when the m east wind toucheth it? it m Gen. shall wither in the furrows where it 41.6. grew.

11 ¶ Moreover, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to the " rebellious house, " Jer. Know ye not what these things mean? 22 tell them, Behold, o the king of Babylon o 2 Kings

is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken 24.13. the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon;

13 And hath taken of the Pking's 3. 15. seed, and made a covenant with him, q 2 Chr. and hath taken 9 an oath of him: he + Heb, hath also taken the † mighty of the ram,

14 That the kingdom might be base, Daniel be confounded, and y never open thy that it might not lift itself up, but that 8. 20.

z 1 John 2. 2.

Rev

Before by keeping of his covenant it might stand. 594.

15 But he rebelled against him, in r 2 Chr. sending his ambassadors into Egypt. that they might give him I horses and much people : shall he prosper ! shall he s Psalms escape that doeth such things? or shall be 15. 4. and s break the covenant and be delivered?

55. 23. 16 As I live, saith the Lord God surely in the place where the king dwell # 2 Chr. 24. 20, 22. eth that made him king, whose oath he Eccl. despised, and whose covenant he broke even with him in the midst of Babylon

u 2 Kings he shall u die. 25. 6. x James

Isaiah

4. 12.

y 2 Chr.

30. 8.

21. 1.

10. 16.

2 Sam.

chapter

18. 9.

25. 5.

d Isaiah

Zech. 3. 8. e Psalm

2. 6. Rev.

14.1.

f Psalm

72. 12.

g Rev. 11. 15.

h Isaiah

i Psalm

& Daniel

a.Psalm

145, 15,

9. 20. b Jer.

31, 30,

Romans

2. 44. ¿ Luke

1. 52.

17 Neither shall * Pharaph, with his mighty army and great company, makfor him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant. when, lo, he had y given his hand, and hath done all thes-

things, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord ≈ Joshua Gop, As I live, surely z mine oath that 9. 19. 2 Sam. he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will spread my a net upon a Joshua him, and he shall be taken in my snare; and I will bring him to Babylon, and will b plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me. 2 Kings

21 And all his c fugitives with all his c 2 Kings bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds; and ye shall know that I the

Lord have spoken it.

22 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a d tender one, and will plant it upon an e high

mountain and eminent:

23 In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it; and it shall bring forth boughs, and f bear fruit, and be a g goodly cedar: and h under it shall Jer. 23. 5. dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall i know that I the LORD have k brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree and have made the 1 dry tree to flourish: I the Lord have spoken, and have done

CHAP, XVIII.

1 God disalloweth the parable of sour grapes: 25 he defendeth his equitable dealing: 31 he exhorteth to repentance.

THE word of the LORD came unto

me again, saying,

2 2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, b The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

3 As I live, saith the Lord God, ve shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel.

4 Behold, all souls are mine; c as the c Rom. soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul d that sinneth 9.11. it shall e die.

5 ¶ But if a man be f just, and do 8 that which is lawful and right,

6 And hath host eaten upon the moun- g Micah tains, neither hath i lifted up his eyes to h Num. he idels of the house of Israel, neither 25. 1, 2 nath k defiled his neighbour's wife, nei- i chap. ther hath come near to a menstruou- & Heb.

7 And hath not 1 oppressed any, but 5. hath restored to the debtor his m pledge, hath a spoiled none by violence, hat: given his obread to the hungry, and nchap. hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath a withdrawn his hand from ini. q 1 Sam. quity, hath r executed true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and s John hath kept my judgments, to s deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord Gop

10 ¶ If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,

11 And that doeth not any of those 55.23. duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife.

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed a abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and 13. 13. hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely a die; his a Exod. y blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, if he beget ason that 20.9. a seeth all his father's sins which he chapter hath done, and b considereth, and c do- 33.4. eth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the 23, 25. mountains, neither hath lifted up his 5.8, 13 eves to the idols of the house of Israel, 18. and hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath 119. 59. not withholden the pledge, neither hath Hosea poiled by violence, but hath given his 7.2. bread to the hungry, and hath covered 9.14 and the naked with a garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from chapter 20, 18, the poor, that hath not received usury 1 Peter nor increase, hath executed my judg- 1.18. ments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father,

he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he d d Neh. cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother 5.7. by violence, and did that which is not 14.3. good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

CHRIST d Hosea

e Rom. 6, 23, f Gen. 6. 9. 13. 4 & Neh. m Exod. 22, 26,

o Isaiah

t Num. 35. 31.

2 2 Kings

6. 1. b Psalm

44, 17

Before CHRIST 594. 1 e Lev. Psalms

i chap.

A Hebr.

& Rom.

3.24,28

m Rom.

9. 37.

a Mat.

23. 28. Luke

18. 9. o chap.

3. 20. I John

p 1 Cor. 9. 24.

2 Peter 2, 20.

q Mal. 3, 14.

r Rom.

3 Isaiah

4 Heb.

u chap.

Rev.

2. 5. y Exod. 3. 20.

z Eph.

4. 22. a Eph.

b ver. 23.

Micah

7. 18. 2 Peter

3. 9.

7. 3.

quicken

5. 12.

1. 4.

3. 9.

14. 0.

son bear the e iniquity of the father? When the son bath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall

31.11, and surely live. 20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. 40. 7. f Exod. f The son shall not bear the iniquity of 20, 5, the father, neither shall the father bear Deut. 24. 16. g Isaiah 3. 10. h Rom.

the iniquity of the son; the g righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the b wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. 21 ¶But if the wicked will i turn from

all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 All his transgressions that he hatte committed, they shall not be k mentioned unto him: 1 in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. Gal. 2.16.

23 Have I any m pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord Gop; and not that he should return from

his ways, and live?

24 ¶ But when " the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and o committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his r righteous ness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 ¶ Yet q ye say, The way of the LORD is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel, Is not my way equal? are not

s your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth Jer. 2. 13. away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them: for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

> 27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall † save his

soul alive.

his own 28 Because he considereth, and turnsoul, Psalm eth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, # ver. 14. he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are

not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore I will " judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord Gop. pent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be y your ruin.

31 ¶ 2 Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have trans Col.2.12. gressed; and make you a new hear and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O

house of Israel? 32 For I have b no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord !

19 ¶ Yet say ve, Why? doth not the | Gon; wherefore turn yourselves, and Before CHRIST live ve.

> ~ c Isaiah 45, 22. Luke 15, 18. CHAP. XIX.

1 A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lions' whelps taken in a pit; 10 for Ferusalem, &c.

MOREOVER, take thou a up a la- a chap. mentation for the b princes of Israel,

2 And say, What is thy mother? A 23, 31 ioness: she lay down among d lions, she 3, ourished her e whelps among young d chap.

3 And she brought up f one of her 23.31. whelps: it became a young lion, and it f2 chr. learned to catch the prey; it devoured 36. 1.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now, when she saw that she had g waited, and her hope was lost, then g Prov. she took h another of her whelps, and his Kings made him a young lion.

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, i and devour i Jer. ed men.

7 And he knew their k desolate pa- k2 Chr. laces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness

thereof, by the noise of his froaring. 8 Then the mations set against him 19.12.

on every side from the provinces, and 24.2. spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 And they put him in ward in chains, and || brought him to the king of Baby- | That is, lon; they brought him into holds, that intended his voice should no more be beard upon Jer. 22. the mountains of Israel.

10 ¶ Thy mother is like n a vine in 36.30. thy blood, planted by the waters: she 5.1. was fruitful, and full of branches, by

reason of many waters. 11 And she had o strong rods for the 02 Chr.

sceptres of them that bare rule, and her 32.23. stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she P appeared in her p Isaiah height with the multitude of her 47.6. chapter branches.

12 But she was a plucked up in fury q Deut, she was cast down to the ground, and 28.25. the east wind dried up her fruit; her 17.4. an strong rods were broken and withered, 24. 1. the fire consumed them.

13 And now she is planted in s the Psalm wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground. 107.34

14 And there is gone out of a rod of 24, 20, her branches, which hath devoured her 2 Chr. fruit, so that she hath a no strong rod 36.13. to be a sceptre to rule. This is a lamen-1, 2, and tation, and shall be for a lamentation . 52. 10.

CHAP. XX.

1 God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel: 4 the story of their rebellions : 33 he promiseth to gather them.

AND it came to pass in the se- cir. 593.

b 2 Kings e 2 Kings

594.

I Prov.

Mat.

22. 16.

b chap.

c Prov.

10, 29,

d Jer.

5. 28.

7. 6.

3. 2.

Deut. 4. 34.

i Deut.

11. 0. & Deut.

Zech

7.14. 12 Chr.

chapter

m Lev.

17. 7. 2 Chr.

20, 16,

5, 11, n 2 Chr.

36. 15.

chapter

o Psalm

106. 23. p Rom.

q Exod. 14. 18.

Psalm

126, 2,

r Exod.

s Exod.

14. 11.

3, 25.

t Lev. 18. 5.

20.8.

u Exod.

x Num. 14. 21.

y Prov. 1. 25.

≈ Num. 14. 29.

chapter

Before venth year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders cir. 593. of Israel came a to enquire of the LORD, a I Kings and b sat before me. 22. 15.

2 Then came the word of the LORD

unto me, saving,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop, Are ye come to enquire of me ! As I live, saith the Lord God, c I will not be enquired of by you.

4 ¶ d Wilt thou judge them, son of and 11.20. man? wilt thou judge them? e cause them to know the abominations of their e 1 Kings

fathers;

5 And say unto them, Thus saith the f Deut. Lord Gon, f in the day when I chose 4.37, and Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto g Gen. the g seed of the house of Jacob, and had 14.16, 22. made myself known unto them in the h Exod. land of Egypt, when Lifted in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your God:

6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had i espied for them, flowing with milk and 11. 10, 12. honey, which is the k glory of all lands;

7 Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the 1 abominations of his eyes, and m defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I am the LORD

your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would " not hearken unto me : they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt; then I said, o I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. Neh.9.16.

9 But I wrought for my P name's sake, that it should not be polluted 9 before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the s wilderness;

11 And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am

the LORD that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Israel * rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they y despised my judgments, which if man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted; then I said, I will 2 pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But a I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I b lifted up my hand un- Before to them in the wilderness, that I would christ not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and b Num. honey, which is the glory of all lands; 14. 28.

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their carrings

heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared 4.23. them from destroying them, neither did I make d an end of them in the wilder d Exod.

18 But I said unto their children in the Jer. wilderness, e Walk ye not in the statutes chapter your fathers, neither observe their 11. 13. judgments, nor defile yourselves with \$1 Kings their idols.

19 I am the LORD your God; f walk f Deut. in my statutes, and keep my judgments,

and do them;

20 And g hallow my sabbaths; and Psalm they shall be a sign between me and 19.8. you, that ye may know that I am the 13. 15. LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding the children h 17.22. Luke rebelled against me; they walked not 4.16. in my statutes, neither kept my judg. h Deut. ments to do them, which if a man do Neh. he shall even live in them; they polluted 9, 26. my sabbaths; then I said, I would pour Psalm out my fury upon them, to accomplish 107.7% my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 Nevertheless i I withdrew mine i Psalm hand, and wrought for my name's sake, 78. 38. that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 k I lifted up mine hand unto them & Lev. also in the wilderness, that I would 26.33. scatter them among the heathen, and 4.26. disperse them through the countries; Ps. 106.

24 Because they had not executed my 25, 27. judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore I gave them also sta- 22. I tutes that were m not good, and judg- ch. 6. 9. ments whereby they should not live:

26 And I polluted them in their 14.12. own gifts, in that they caused to pass 2.11. through the fire all that openeth the n Isaiah womb, that I might make them deso- 1.13. late, to the end that they might know 43. 3. that I am the LORD.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon, Yet in this your fathers have o blasphemed me, o Rom. in that they have committed a trespass 2. 24.

Titus

against me. 28 For when I Phad brought them in- p Titus to the land, for the which I lifted up 1.2. mine hand to give it to them, 9 then q Jer. they saw every high hill, and all the 2.7. thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and

Proverbs

m Prov.

r Psalm

Amos

s 2 Chr.

#1 Cor.

Eph.

21 Lev.

Hosea

x chap.

y Le it. 20. 21.

16, 18,

Psalm

106. 37.

verses

verse 3.

Hosea

a chap,

11. 5. b Job

8. 5.

d Jer.

21. 5. e chap.

f Hosea 10. 38.

g Amos 9, 2, 4,

h chap.

i chap.

& Exod. 32. 7. Lev.

19. 10.

27. 32.

m Mat.

25. 32,

9 Rev.

21, 27,

10. 14.

J. Isaiah

q Psalm 2. 6.

r Rom.

& Isaiah

60. 7. Zech.

8. 20.

Mal.

2. 15.

Phil.

4. 18. u John

1 John

2. 4. and ; 5. 3.

1. 10. # 1 Cor.

Mat.

Before poured out there their ' drink-offer || CHRIST 503. 1

29 Then I said unto them, What is the s high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gop, Are ve polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye u whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer x your gifts when ye may y your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute vourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be 2 enquired of by you.

32 And that which a cometh into your mind shall b not be at all, that ye 22 Kings sav, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood

and stone.

33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty hand, and with d a stretched-out arm, and with e fury poured out, will I frule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the c 1 Sam. people, and will & gather you out of the countries, wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the b wilderness of the people, and there will I i plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I k pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the

37 And I will cause you 1 to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

38 And I will m purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall a not enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God, o Goye, serve o Judges ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your P gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in mine 9 holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith 4. 6, 7. and 11. 26. the Lord Gop, there shall all the r house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your s offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the Eph. 7. 2. people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before

LORD, when I shall bring you into the Before tank of Israel, into the country for the CHRIST 593. which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And there shall ye * remember x chap. your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall y Micah oathe yourselves in your own sight for 7.18. all your evils that ye have committed.

44 And ye shall know that I am the 12, 10. LORD, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your z wicked ways, nor according to z Rom. your corrupt doings, O ye house of Is. 3. 24. rael, saith the Lord Gop.

45 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD

came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, a set thy face toward a Acts. the south, and b drop thy word toward 4. 19. the south, and prophesy against the for- 32.2. est of the south field ;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the Lord: Thus saith the Lord Gop, Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every c Luke green tree in thee, and every dry tree: 23.31. the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and d all faces from the south to the d chap.

north shall be burnt therein. 48 And e all flesh shall see that I the e Gen. Lord have kindled it: it shall not be 6. 12.

quenched. 49 Then said I, Ah Lord Gon! they f Jer. say of me, Doth he not speak f parables? ch. 17. 1.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Ezekiel prophesieth against Jerusalem. 25 The destruction of the prince of Israel. 28 The destruction of the Ammonites.

AND the word of the LORD came

unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, a set thy face toward a chap. Jerusalem, and drop thy word toward b 4.3, 7. the holy places, and prophesy against b Jer. the land of Israel,

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus ch. 9. 6. saith the LORD, Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the orighteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from 18.23. thee the righteous and the wicked, Mat. therefore shall my d sword go forth out 9. 13. of his sheath against all flesh from the d Lev. south to the north;

5 That all flesh may know that I the 10.5. LORD have drawn forth my sword ou. 20, 47. of his sheath: e it shall not return any e 1 Sam.

6 Sigh, therefore, thou son of man, with the f breaking of thy loins; and f Isaiah with g bitterness sigh before their 16, 11.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto g 2 Kings thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that h Psalm thou shalt answer, For the htidings, be- 11. 2, 7. cause it cometh; and every heart shall i Deut. meit, and k all hands shall be feeble, k Psaim and every spirit shall faint, and all knees 76. 8

c Gen. Isaiah chapter

the heathen. 42 And ye shall "know that I am the | shall be weak as water: behold, it 593.

I Lev.

26. 6.

m Rev. 19. 17. n Deut.

32. 41.

p Isaia 5, 10.

o Isaiah 22. 4, 5.

saith the Lord Gop.

8 ¶ Again, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and sav, Thus saith the Lord, Say, 1 A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make in a sore slaughter; it is a furbished that it may glitter · should we then o make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my son as every

11 And P he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the

12 9 Cry and howl, son of man; for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the r princes of Israel; terrors, by reason of the sword, shall be upon my people: s smite therefore upon thy

13 Because it is a trial, and what if the sword contemn even the rod? it shall 12 Kings be 'no more, saith the Lord God.

14 Thou, therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite thine hands together, and let the sword be doubled the a third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great men that are slain, x1 Kings which entereth into their x privy cham-

15 I have set the point of the sword against all their y gates, that their heart n ay frint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! it is 2 made bright, it is wrapped up for the sl ughter.

16 Go thee onesway or other, either on the right hand, or on the left, whi-

thersoever thy face is set. 17 a I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause b my fury to

rest : I the Lord have said it. 18 The word of the Lord came unto me again, saving,

19 Also, thou son of man, c appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come : both twain shall come forth out of one land; and choose thou a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to d Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the e defenc-

21 For the f king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use g divination : he and 46. 9. made his arrows bright, he consulted with imag s, he looked in the bliver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint † captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to i lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint battering-rams against the gates, to cast a moun, and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination k in their sight to them that

Before cometh, and shall be brought to pass, remembrance the iniquity, that they christ saith the Lord Gop. may be taken.

> 24 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Because ye have made m your m Exod. quity to be remembered, in that your 34.7. transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; recause, I say, that ye are come to renembrance, ye shall be " taken with the "Jer. Mat.

25 ¶ And thou, oprofane wicked prince 23. 37. of Israel, whose P day is come, when oler. siguity shall have an end;

26 Thus saith the Lord God, Remove p Job he diadem, and take off the crown; this shall not be the same : 9 exalt him Psalm that is low, and r abase him that is q 2 Kings high.

r 2 Kings 27 I will s overturn, overturn, over- 15.6. turn it; and it shall be no more, until & Daniel he come whose right it is; and " I will ?

give it him.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy, u Mat. and say, Thus saith the Lord Gon concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their * reproach; even say thou, The * chap. sword, the sword is y drawn: for the 25.6. slaughter it is furbished, to consume 37. 14. because of the glittering;

29 Whiles they see z vanity unto thee, z Jer. 27. 3, 9 whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked, whose 2 day is a Jer. come, when their iniquity shall have an 27.7.

30 Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? I will b judge thee in the place b Gen. where thou wast created, in the land of 15.14. thy nativity.

31 And I will c pour out mine indig- c chap. nation upon thee; I will d blow against 14. thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver dchap. thee into the hand of brutish men, and 20. 47. skilful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be for e fuel to the fire ; e Mal. thy blood shall be in the midst of the 4.1 land; thou shalt be no more f remem- 15.10. bered; for I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAP. XXII.

1 A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem, and dispersion of the Jews. 23 The general corruption of all orders of men.

MOREOVER, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, will thou judge the a bloody a 2 Kings city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her 21.16 Nahum abominations.

3 Then sav thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city she deth blood in the b Isaiah midst of it, that cher time may come; 3.9. and maketh idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood Micah that thou hast shed; and hast defiled 6.6. d Deut. avself in thine idols which thou hast 28, 36... nade; and thou hast caused thy days to Jer. draw near, and art come even unto thy Lam. have sworn oaths: but he will call to ! I years: therefore have I made thee d a 2.15.

q chap. 9. 8. + Lam.

5, 12. s chap. 6. 11.

and 24. 1. 21 Lev. 26, 21. Deut.

23. 62.

Amos 9. y Gen. 22.17. z verses 10. 28.

a Deut. verse 14. b Isaiah 1. 24. chapter cver. 21. chapter 4. 1, 2.

d 2 Sapr. 12, 25, Jer. 49. 2. e Psalms 48. 12.and 125, 1. Isaiah

g Prov. Hosea 4. 12. h Psalm 119.24. † Heb. rams, ch. 4. 2. i Jer. 51. 14. R Job

12 Kings

4 P

Before CHRIST ing to all countries. 593.

5 Those that be near, and those that be 1 e Eph. far from thee, shall mock thee, which 5. 11. f Isaiah art e infamous and f much vexed. 63, 10,

6 Behold, the g princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they h set light by father and mother; in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed ithe fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my k sabbaths.

9 In thee are men that I carry tales to shed blood; and in thee they in eat upon the mountains; in the midst of thee they commit "lewdness :

10 In thee have they o discovered their fathers' nakedness; in thee have they humbled her that was set apart for pollution.

p Lev. 18. 9.

g Isaiah 1. 23.

Micah

3. 1, 3.

Zeph. 3. 3.

27, 16,

22, 21,

58. 13.

chapter

n chap,

o Lev.

18. 6, 7.

q Exod. 23. 8.

Deut. 16. 19.

19, 20.

21. 13. t Prov.

1, 19,

Amos 8. 4.

13. 9, 23.

x Isaiah

Zeph.

28. 29.

28. 25. chapter

12. 14.

43, 28, Hosea

≈ Isaiah

a Psalm

b Psalm

119.19.

Isaiah

1. 22. c Isaiah

3.9.

ch. 3. 7.

d chap. 11.7.

e Rev.

2, 22,

f chap.

9. 16.

y Deut.

h Deut.

i Exod.

k Isaiah

11 And one hath P committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee have they 9 taken gifts to shed blood: thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and Ps. 106. hast r forgotten me, saith the Lord Gon.

13 Behold, therefore I have s smitten schapter mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

> 14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine u hands be strong, in the days that * I shall deal with thee? I the LORD have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And I will y scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou shalt z take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt a know that I am the LORD.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become b dross: all they are .c brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore, I will d gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, e to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and f blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ve shall be melted in the midst thereof.

23 As silver is melted in the midst of

reproach unto the heathen, and a mock- || the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that CHRIST I the Lord have goured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou Jer. art the land that is h not cleansed, nor 41.4. rained upon in the k day of indigna- 18.5.

25 There is 1 a conspiracy of her pro- 52.4. Zeph. phets in the midst thereof, like a roaring 1. 14, 15. lion ravening the prey: they have m devoured souls; they have taken the trea- m Micah sure and precious things; they have 3.11. made her many widows in the midst 23, 14. thereof.

26 Her priests have "violated my law, 2 and have profuned mine holy things: 2.7, they have put no difference obetween Mat. they have put no uniference between 15.6. the holy and profane, neither have they of Hag. 2. shewed difference between the unclean 11, 13, and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profined among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like P wolves ravening the prey, to \$2 Kings shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get Zeph. dishonest gain.

28 And her prophets have 4 daubed 4 chap. them with untempered mortar, seeing Micah vanity, and divining lies unto them, 3.11. saying, Thus saith the Lord God, 5.12 and when the Lord hath not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used chapter s oppression, and exercised robbery, ser, and have vexed the poor and needy; 5.31. yea, they have oppressed the stranger 4.9. wrongfully.

30 And I " sought for a man among 18. 12. them that should make up the hedge, 5.1 and stand in the * gap before me for the * Exod. land, that I should not destroy it; but 32. 10. I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their

heads, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah : 36 their adulteries reproved : 45 their judgments declared.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were a two wo. a 1 Kings

men, the daughters of one mother; 3 And they b committed whoredoms 8, 10. in Egypt; they committed whoredoms 16,44 in their cyouth: there were their breasts b Lev. pressed, and there they bruised the 17.7.

teats of their virginity. 4 And the names of them were Aho- c Jer. lah the delder, and Aholibah her sister; 2. 2. Hosea and they were o mine, and they bare 2 sons and daughters. Thus were their d chap. names, Samaria is Aholah, and Jerusa- 16.36. lem Aholibah.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when

g chap. / Isaiah 9, 18, 20. 2 2 Peter

Jer. 3.

f 2 Kings

Hosea

Isaiah

k chap.

m Jer.

16. 47.

8. 9, 10.

Before she was mine; and she doted on her CHRIST lovers, on the f Assyrians her neigh-

6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

g Isaiah

7 Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, & with all them that guere the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

h f Kings 8 Neither left she her whoredoms h brought from Egypt: for in her youth 2 Kings they lay with her, and they bruised the 17. 4. verse 3. breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

2 Kings 9 Wherefore I have i delivered her 17. 3. and into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she

doted.

10 These k discovered her nakedness : they took her sons and her daughters. and 20. 4. and slew her with the sword : and she 12 Kings became 1 famous among women: for they had executed judgment upon her.

11 And when her sister Aholibah saw this, she was m more corrupt in her in-3.8, 11. chapter ordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms more than her sister in her whoredoms.

n 2 Kings 16.7, 8. chapter

o Gen.

6, 12,

Ps. 1. 1.

p chap.

8. 10.

g Gen.

2 Sam.

2 Kings

2 Peter

ver. 18, 22, 28.

u 2 Chr.

Jer. 6. 8.

ch. 5. 8.

Hosea

x Jer.

15. 2.

verse 31.

12 She n doted upon the Assyrians neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both o one way;

14 And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men p pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans pourtrayed with 4 vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their nativity:

16 And as soon as she r saw them with her eyes she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chaldea.

17 And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom; and she was 3 2 Kings polluted with them, and her t mind was 16. 10. t 2 Kings 24. 1, 10. alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was " alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she * multiplied her whoredoms, y in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted upon their † paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue

21 Thus thou called st to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O Aholibah, thus Before saith the Lord God, Behold, ² I will CHRIST raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will z Isaiah bring them against thee on every 10.5. side

23 The Babylonians, and all the Chal- a Jer. deans, a Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, 50. 21. and all the Assyrians with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against three with chariots, waggons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler, and shield, and helmet, round about; and b I will set b Rev. judgment before them, and they shall 27. 17. judge thee caccording to their judg- casam. ments.

25 And I will set my d jealousy against d Deut. thee, and they shall deal furiously with 32. 21. thee: they shall take away thy o nose 6.34. and thine ears; and thy remnant shall echap. fall by the sword: they shall take thy 5. 16. sons and thy daughters, and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also f s'rip thee out of f chap. thy clothes, and take away thy fair 16. 16. jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy 8 lewdness g chap. to cease from thee, and thy whoredon. brought from the land of Egypt; so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any

28 For thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them h whom thou hatest, into the h chap. hand of them from whom thy mind is 16.37. alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee i k Deut. hatefully, and shall take away k all thy 28.51. labour, and shall leave thee naked and 128.2 bare; and the nakedness of thy whore- / Isaiah doms shall be discovered, both thy m chap. lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do 1 these things unto thee, Hosea because thou hast gone a whoring m af- n Job ter the heathen, and because thou art 21. 20. polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of 75.8 thy sister; therefore will I give her n Isa,51.22 cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord Gop, Thou Lam. 4.2. shalt drink of thy sister's cup o deep and o Dan. large : thou shalt be P laughed to scorn Amos and had in derision; it containeth 3.2. much.

33 Thou shalt be I filled with drunk- Rev enness and sorrow, with the cup of 18.6. astonishment and desolation, with the 22.4,5. cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even drink it, and r 8.13 suck it out, and thou shalt break the 75.8 sherds there of, and s pluck off thire own Issiah breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gop.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord t Psalm Gop, Because thou hast t forgotten me,

Psalms 11. 6. and 15, 17, 18.

g chap.

9. 3. 2 Tim. y chap. 20. 7 † Heb. concubines,

chapter 16, 26,

x Isaiah

y chap. 16. 20,

21, 36.

& Prov.

Mat.

23. 27. c Prov.

d chap.

16. 16. Hosea

2. 8, 9. e Deut.

32. 15.

7. 12.

Hosea

f Prov.

g chap.

verse 46.

Luke

18, 14,

h Deut.

chapter

John

s chap.

16. 40.

k chap.

16, 41,

I Dout.

13, 11,

Judges 8. 16.

Isaiah

Micah 6. 9. 1 Cor.

Mat.

and a cast me behind thy back, there-CHRIST fore bear thou also thy lewdness and 593. thy whoredoms. u Neh. 36 The Lord said moreover unto 9. 26.

me, Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah and Aholibah? yea, * declare unto them their abominations,

37 That they have committed adultery, and y blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery; and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour

33 Moreover, this they have done z 2 Kings unto me; they have z defiled my sanc-Jer.11.15. tuary in the same day, and have pro-

faned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their a 2 Kings children to their idols, a then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

> 40 And, furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came, for whom thou didst wash thyself, b paintedst thine eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

> 41 And sattest upon castately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set d mine incense and mine

42 And a voice of a multitude being e at ease was with her: and with the Proverbs men of the common sort were brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was fold in adulteries, Will they now commit Jer.13.23. wroredoms with her, and she

44 Yet they went in unto her; as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot, so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah, the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the s righteous men, they 5. 6, 7. and 16.27. shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and hafter the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

> 45 For thus saith the Lord Gop, I I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and

spoiled.

47 And the company shall k stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with hre.

48 Thus will I cause lew dness to cease out of the land, that all I women may be taught not to do after your lewd-

49 And they shall recompense your 10. 11. 49 And they shall be a hall bear 2 Pet 2.6. (ew laess upon you, in live michael bear hall bear he sins of your iden : and ye shale CHAP, XXIV.

CHRIST Jerusalem's irrevocable destruction shewed. 19 The Jews' calamity shall be beyond all expressions of sorrow.

AGAIN, in the a ninth year, in the a 2 Kings tenth month, in the tenth day of the 24.12. month, the word of the LORD came ch. 1. 1.

unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day; the king of Babylon b set himself agains: b2 Kings Jerusalem this same day.

3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them. Thus saith the Lord God, Set on a pot, set c Jer. it on, and also pour water into it:

4 d Gather the pieces thereof into it, 11. even every e good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder: fill it with the choice

5 Take the f choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it g boil well, and let them seethe the Rev. bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord Gon, Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it i Rev. out piece by piece; k let no lot fall up. 17.2, 5.

7 For herblood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the 1 top of a rock; she / Isaiah poured it not upon the ground to cover 3.9.

it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up m to take vengeance; I have set her m Dan. blood upon the top of a rock, that it 9.12. should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop. Woe to the bloody city! I will even

make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice n it well, and n Rev. let the bones be burnt.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot. and may burn, and that the ofilthiness o Ezra of it may be molten in it, that the scum 9. 11. of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with p p Mal. lies, and her great scum went not forth 2. 17. out of her: her scum shall be in the

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because 4 I have purged thee, and thou 92 Chr. wast r not purged, thou shalt r not be Jer. purged from thy filthiness any more, 3. 13 till I have caused my fury to rest upon #2 Chr. thee.

14 I the Lord thave spoken it; t 11, 12. shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will " I spare, Rev. neither will I repent: x according to 22.11. thy ways, and according to thy doings, 1.2 shall they judge thee, saith the Lord u Ezra

15 ¶ Also the word of the Lord came 13. 22. unto nie, saying,

Jer. 39.1. chapter

Before

500

d Micah 3, 3, Mat. 7. 2. e Rev. f Jer. 52. 9.

19, 20, g 1 Sam. h2 Kings k chap.

31, 15,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away verse 35, know that I am the Lord God.

Before CHRIST 590. ~ y Gen. 2, 18. Proverbs 10. 14. z Num.

1 Thess. 4. 13. a Jer. 22. 18. 62 Sam. 15, 30. c Lev. 13, 45, Micah

d Jer. e Psalm 126. 6. 1 Cor. 7. 29. f Prov. 16. 32. Mat. 15. 24. g chap. 21. 7. Mal. 3. 7. h Jer.

7. 9, 10. chapter i Psalm 27. 4. k Jer. 16. 4, 8. 1 Isaiah 53. 5. chapter

20.3.

n 2 Sani. chapter 7. 20. Mat. 24.1. o Jer. 52.6.

chapter 33. 21. p chap. 3. 26. q chap.

a chap. 6. 2. 3 Gen. 19.38. 2 Chr. 20, 1,

c Psalm 35. 13. Obadiah verses 10, 15. Zeph. 2. 8.

from thee the y desire of thine eyes; with a stroke; yet neither shalt thou z mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make a no mourning for the dead, bind b the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shees upon thy feet, and cover not thy clips, and eat not d the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning; and at e even my wife died: and I did in the morning f as I was com-

19 ¶ And the people said unto me, ¿ Wit thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Go'D, Behold, I will h profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the i desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: k ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat

the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away I for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is unto you m a sign: 33. 10. m Isaiah according to all that he hath done shall ye do; and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord Gop.

25¶ Also, thou son of man shall it not be, in the day when I take from them " their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that where-Jer. 5. 10. upon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to

hear it with thine ears?

27 In that day shall thy P mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be 9 a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXV.

1 God's vengeance upon the Ammonites, 8 upon Mo.b and Seir, 12 upon Edm, 15 and upon the Philistines.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, a set thy face against the b Ammonites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord Gop, Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profuned: and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity:

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the d men of the east for a possession, and they shall e set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings dJer. in thee: they f shall eat thy fruit, and 49.28. they shall drink thy milk.

f Deut. 5 And I will make a Rabbah a stable 2, 19, for camels, and the Ammonites a couch-2 Sam. ing-place for flocks: and ye shall know g 2 Sam.

that I am the Lorp.

6 For thus saith the Lord God, Be cause thou hast h clapped thine hand, and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced 2. 15. i Prov. in heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel; 24.17

chapter 7 Behold, therefore, I will k stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen: 2.8. and I will cut thee off from the people, 1.4. and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

8 Thus saith the Lord Gop. Because that I Moab and in Seir do say, Belieft, I Gen. the n house of Judah is like unto all the 19.

heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will o open the n 2 Kings 9 Therefore, benote, I will open the 18.33, side of Moab from the cities, from his Jer.48.26. cities which are on his frontiers, the o Jer glory of the country, Beth-jeshimoth, 48. 25. Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may P not b chap.

be remembered among the nations. 11 And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I

am the Lord. 12 Thus saith the Lord God, Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by q taking vengeance, q Gen. and hath greatly offended, and reveng- 2 Chr. ed himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, r Psalm 137.7. I will also stretch out mine hand upon Amos Edom, and will s cut off man and beast 1 from it; and I will make it desolate Obadiah verse 10. from Teman; and they of Dedan shall stsaiah fall by the sword.

14 And I will 1 lay my vengeance up- t Deut. on Edom by " the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom ac- Romans 12, 19. cording to mine anger, and according to u Isaiah my fery; and they shall know my ven- 11. 14. Jer. 49.2. geance, saith the Lord Gon.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord Gon, Because the Philistines have dealt * by re- x 2 Chr. venge, and have taken vengeance with Joel 3. 4. a despiteful heart, to destroy it for the

y old atred; 16 Therefore thus saith the Lord 5.21 Gop, Behold, I will stretch out mine 14. 30 hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the 2 Cherethims, and destroy the 21 Sam.

remnant of the sea-coasts. 17 And I will execute a great ven. 2.5,6. geance upon them with b furious re- averses bukes; and they shall know that I am 11, 14, the I can bler. the LORD, when I shall lay my ven. 50.11. geance up in them.

Mal. 1. 3.

y 2 Sam. 1 Kings

Before CHRIST 588.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Tyrus, for insulting over the distress of Ferusalem, is threatened : 7 Nebuchadrezzar's power against her; 15 conster nation and mourning for her fall.

a Jer. 52. 6. chapter

b Lam.

c Phil.

22. 28.

e Psalm

Tsaiah

h Dan. 2. 37, 38. i 2 Sam.

20.15.

+ Heb. accord-

entrance

of a city broken

k Prov.

11. 14. Mat.

6. 19. 1 Tim.

6, 16,

I Rev.

1. 21.

AND it came to pass in the a eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, b Aha, she chapter 25.3, and ple; she is turned cunto me: I shall be 36.2. is broken that was the gates of the peo-

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, d Psalm and will cause d many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his

Isa. 5, 26. waves to come up. Jer. 10. 7.

and 50, 9, 4 And they shall destroy the e walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

23. 12. Jer. 5.10. 5 It shall be a place for the spreading chapter 24.7. of nets in the image of the Lord Gon; f1 Kings have spoken it, saith the Lord Gon; chapter 27, 38, and it shall become a spoil to the na-

g 2 Kings 19. 11.

6 And her g daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar h king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field; and he shall i make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he

shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, † as men enter into a city where-

in is made a breach. ing to the

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy verse 15. strong garrisons shall go down to the

ground.

12 And they shall make k a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise; and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones, 18. 11, 13, and thy timber, and thy dust, in the m Isaiah midst of the water.

13 And I will cause the noise of thy Jer.25.10. n Isaiah m songs to cease; and the sound of thy 23. 6. Jer 7. 34. harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock; thou shalt be a place to tim.

spread nets upon; thou shalt be built . Before no more : for I the LORD have spoken CHRIST it, saith the Lord Gop.

15 Thus saith the Lord God to Ty- o Isaiah rus, Shall not the P isles shake at the 23.18. sound of thy fall, when the wounded 15, 21, cry, when the slaughter is made in the p Exod. midst of thee ?

Psalm 16 Then all the 9 princes of the sea 72. 10. shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put of Rev. 18. their broidered garments: they shall 9, 10. clothe themselves with s trembling; q chap. they shall sit upon the ground, and shall Rev. tremble at every moment, and be as- 18.17. tonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a tlamen- Jonah tation for thee, and say to thee, How 3.6 art thou destroyed that wast inhabited 5.6 of sea-faring men, the " renowned city t Rev. of sea-raring men, the a renowned city which wast strong in the sea, she and 18.9. her inhabitants, which cause their ter- 23.8. ror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be x troubled at thy de- x Rev. parture.

19 For thus saith the Lord Gon, When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and y great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down 17.15 and with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be z Isaiah not inhabited; and I shall set z glory in 4.5. the land of the living;

21 I will make thee a terror, and thou 3, 17, shalt be a no more: though thou be a Ps. 37. sought for, yet shalt thou never be 35, 36.

found again, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The riches and large abundance of Tyrus: 26 her irrecoverable fall.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2 Now, thou son of man, take up a a g Isaiah

lamentation for Tyrus;

3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that 11. 13. art situate at the b entry of the sea, & I Kings which art 'a merchant of the people 5.11 for many isles, Thus saith the Lord 23.3,7. Gop, O Tyrus, thou hast said, I am of Rev. perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the midst of the seas, thy d builders have perfected thy d 1 Kings

5 They have made all thy ship-boards Isaiah 67 trees of a Sair all thy ship-boards 43. 13. of fir-trees of . Senir : they have taken e Dent.

cedars from Lebanon to make masts for 3. 9. 6 Of the foaks of Bashan have they Isaiah

made thine oars; the company of the 3.13. Ashurites have made thy benches of g Gen. ivory, brought out of the isles of & Chit- Num.

r 2 Kings

Zech.2.8 Malachi 19. 20.

Before CHRIST from Egypt, was that which thou spread-\$B8. edst forth to be thy sail; blue and purh1 Kings ple from the isles of h Elishah was that which covered thee.

& Chr.

5. 18.

83. 7.

l Gen.

10. 13.

m Gen.

Or,

Judges 3. 16.

Gen.

Gen.

Daniel

Gen.

0. 3.

, Gen.

Heb.

thram,

renesis

. 5. and

0. 22. Sam.

0. 6.

Acts

2. 20.

1. 33.

Isaiah

Joshua

9. 47. Exod.

Gen.

2 Chr.

7. 11.

5. 13 Gen.

salm

Gen.

Gen.

Gen.

Judges

zrm-

10.6.

Psalms

8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad it Kings were thy mariners: thy wise men, O 5. 6. and Tyrus, that were in thee were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of k Gebal, and the ₹ 1 Kings wise men thereof, were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Persia, and of Lud, and of m Phut, were in thine army thy men Jer. 46.9. of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeli-

> 11 The men of Arvad, with thine army, were upon thy walls round about, and the || Gammadims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about: they have made thy beauty perfect.

> 12 " Tarshish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

> 13 · Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were thy merchants; they traded the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market.

Joel 3. 6. 14 They of the house of P Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses, and h. 38. 6. horsemen, and mules.

15 The men of a Dedan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchaner.25.23. disc of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and ebony.

> 16 † Syria was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making; they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.

> 17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants; they traded in thy market wheat of a Minnith and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and balm.

> 18 Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

19 a Dan also and Javan, going to and fro, occupied in thy fairs; bright iren, * cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 y Dedan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

21 z Arabia, and all the princes of a Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats; in these were they thy merchants.

22 The merchants of b Sheba and Raamah, they were thy morchants; they cts 7. 4. occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and 1. 10. 2 Kings gold.

7 Fine linen, with broidered work | the merchants of Sheba, & Asshur, and Before CHRIST Chilmad, were thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and f Job broidered work, and in chests of rich 1.15. apparel, bound with cords, and made of 10.22. cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 The ships of Tarshish did sing of 5. 10. thee in thy market; and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters; the h east wind hath h Exod. broken thee in the midst of the seas.

27 Thy iriches and thy fairs, thy mer- 48.7. chandise, thy marmers, and thy pilots, i Prov. thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy Rev merchandise, and all thy men of war, 18.9 that are in thee, and in all thy company, which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The suburbs shall shake at the

sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard || against thee, and shall cry bit- || Or, terly, and shall cast up k dust upon their for thre, heads; they shall wallow themselves in verse w. the ashes ;

31 And they shall make themselves 18.11. utterly | bald for thee, and gird them 1.2. with sackcloth; and they shall weep Rev. for thee with bitterness of heart and IJer. bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, m What city is m Rev. like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the 18.18. midst of the sea

33 When thy n wares went forth out n Rev. of the seas thou filledst many people; 18, 12, thou didst enrich the kings of the earth o Isaiah with the multitude of thy riches, and 8.7,8. of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt o be 26. 19. broken by the seas in the depths of the p chap. waters, thy merchandise, and all thy Rev company in the midst of thee, shall fall. 18. 2.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles $\frac{q}{18}$ Rev. shall be P astonished at thee, and their , Prov. 1 kings shall be sore afraid, they shall 17.5. be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people Mat. shall r hiss at thee; thou shalt be a ter- 7.2. ror, and never shall be s any more.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus: 11 a lamentation of his great glory corrupted by sin. 20 The judgment of Zidon. 24 The restoration Israel.

THE word of the LORD came

again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God, Be- a Prov. 23 . Haran, and Cannch, and Eden, cause thine heart is lifted up, and thou 18.12.

Rev.

x Prov.

Isaiah

Before hast said, b I am a god, I c sit in the wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I CHRIST seat of God, in the midst of the seas; will cast thee to the ground, I will lay 588. 538. yet thou art a d man, and not God, ~ though thou set thine heart as the heart b Obad. ver. 3, 4. of God :

3 Behold, thou art e wiser than Dac27 hess, niel: there is f no secret that they can hide from thee:

2. 4. d Isaiah 4 With thy wisdom and with thine

9. 2.

17. 17.

10. 4. h 2 Chr.

25. 19.

n Gen.

17. 17. 1 Sam.

chap. 31.

19, 21,

25, 27. Biph.

2. 12. o chap.

D Psalm

6, 7. chap. 27. 16.

Mat.

6. 32.

q chap. 30. 26. 7 Psalm

2. 15. Daniel

2. 21.

" Prov.

Psalm

chapter 26. 2. u Prov.

19. 19.

Isaiah

23. 8. 2 Peter

2.15.

Jer. 2. 20.

27. 1.

e Zech. understanding thou hast g gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver f 1 Cor. into thy treasures: g Deut. 5 By thy great wisdom, and by thy traffic, hast thou increased thy riches, Proverbs

and thine heart is lifted up h because of thy riches: 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon,

Because thou hast set thine heart as i Isaiah

2. 11. the heart of God; verse 2. 7 Behold, therefore, I will bring Acts k strangers upon thee, the terrible of 5.35. k chap. the nations: and they shall draw their 29. 20. swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall donle thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of l Prov. 28. 17. them that are slain in the midst of the

9 Wilt thou m yet say before him that an Psalms layeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt 9. 10. and 83. 17. be a man, and no god, in the hand of him that slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the n uncircumcised by the hand of strangers; for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gop.

11 9 Moreover, the word of the LORD 18. and 32. came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, o take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord Gon. Thou sealest up the sum full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that

that covereth; and r I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of Proverbs God: thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

from the day that thou wast created,

16 By the " multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will east thee as profane out of the mountain of God; and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub,

17 Thine heart was lifted up because

thee before kings, that they may y behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy z sanctua- 11.2.

James ries by the multitude of thine iniquities, 4. 6 by the iniquity of thy traffic; there y? Peter fore will I bring forth a fire from the 2.6. midst of thee, it shall devour thee; and 16.12. I will bring thee to a ashes upon the a lob earth in the sight of all them that be- 30.8. hold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be ba terror, and never shalt b Psalm thou be any more.

chap. 26. 20 ¶ Again the word of the LORD 21. and 27. 36.

came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, set thy face against "Zidon, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God, 10. 15. Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon; Jer. 25, 22. and I will be d glorified in the midst of chapter thee; and they shall e know that I am 27.8. d Exed. the LORD, when I shall have executed 14. 4. and judgments in her, and shall be sanctifi- 15. 1. ed in ner.

23 For I will send into her pestilence, Rev and blood into her streets; and the 19.1, 2. wounded shall be judged in the midst 16. and 83. of her by the sword upon her on every 17, 18. side; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more fa fJoshua pricking brier unto the g house of Is 23. 13. Song 2. 2.

rael, nor any grieving thorn of all that g Zech are round about them, that despised 14.21. them; and they shall know that I am

the Lord Gon.

25 Thus saith the Lord God, When I shall have gathered the h house of h Isaiah Israel from the people among whom 11. 12. they are scattered, and shall be sanci 3.6, fied in them in the sight of the heathen, Romans then shall they dwell in their land that 11.26. I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they i shall dwell safely there. i Jer. in, and shall build houses, and plant Amos vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with 9.13. confidence, when I have k executed k Isaiah judgments upon all those that despise Jer. them round about them; and they 50.34.

shall know that I am the LORD their Rev. 18, 20, God.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The judgment of Pharaoh, 3 and desolation of Egypt: 13 the restoration thereof. 21 Israel shall be restored.

IN the atenth year, in the tenth a chap. month, in the twelfth day of the month, 26. 1. the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, b set thy face against 6, 2. Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy gainst him, and against all Egypt :

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord 17, Gop, Behold, d I am against thee, Pine- d chap. 28. 22. such king of Egypt, the great e deagon e Psalin that lieth in the midst of his rivers, 74, 13.

thou wast created. 14 Thou art the anointed cherub

15 Thou wast s perfect in thy ways

till iniquity was found in thee.

from the midst of the stones of fire

of thy beauty - thou hast corrupted thy

74. 14.

& Gen.

2 Chr.

Ps. 110.

5, 6. i Psalm

18. 31.

Isaiah 31. 3.

Lam.

4. 17.

30. 1.

! Isaiah

n Amos

3. 6. o Psalm

107. 34.

jer.

Rev.

18. 2.

g Isaiah

Daniel

2.21.

r Jer.

25. 0.

chapter 30. 7.

Daniel

Isaiah 19. 23.

45. 25.

30. 1. hapter

16. 7.

t Isaiah 19. 23.

2. 35.

Before which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

589 4 But I will put f hooks in thy jaws, **f**Isaiah and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales; and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy 37. 20. chapter 38. 4. rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into 2 Sam. ε the wilderness, thee and all the fish of 13. 17. Psalm thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered; I have given thee for meat to the beasts of h the field, and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt i shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been ka staff of reed to the house of Israel.

9. 16. k 2 Kings 7 When they I took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder; and when they leaned upon thee thou m brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, " I will bring a sword upm 2 Chr. on thee, and cut off man and beast out

> 9 And the land of Egypt shall be o desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

> 10 Behold, therefore, I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt Putterly waste and desolate, from the tower of Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia.

> 11 No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be 4 inhabited forty

Jer. 17. 6. and 46. 26. 12 And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will r scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

> 13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God, At the s end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

> 14 And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the king-2 Kings doms; neither shall it a exalt itself any more above the nations : for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more x the conv Isaiah fidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, 17. 15.

when they shall y look after them : but they shall know that I am the Lord the cities that are wasted.

LORD, when I have k set a fire in 28. 18 Egypt, and when all her ! helpers shall be Rev. 19. stroyed.

9 In that day shall messengers go m Zeph.
2, 15. destroyed.

forth from me in ships, to make the m n Psalm careless Ethiopians afraid, n and great 48.6. pain shall come upon them, as in the 5.3. day of Egypt : for, lo, it o cometh.

also make the multitude of Egypt to

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, 672. in the first day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his z army to serve a zch, 26, great service against Tyrus: every head 27, 28. was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled; yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord 22 Kings God, Behold, a I will give the land of Daniel Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Amos Babylon; and he shall take her multi- 3, 7, tude, and take her spoil, and take her b 2 Chr, tude, and take her spoil, and take her b 2 Chr, prey; and it shall be the wages for his Jer. army.

20 I have given him the land of Egypt c Isaiah for his b labour wherewith he served 10.6. against it, because they wrought of for Jer. me, saith the Lord Gon.

21 ¶ d In that day will I cause the 30. 12. horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, d Isa. and I will give thee the opening of the 10. mouth in the midst of them; and they e Ps. 51. shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The desolation of Egypt. 20 The arm of Babylon shall break the arm of Egypt.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God, a Howl ye, b Woe a Isaiah 65. 14. worth the day!

3 For the day is enear, even the day b Rev. of the Lord is near, a cloudy day; it 6.17 c Zeph. shall be the time of the d heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Heb. Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethio- 10. 37. pia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, d Jer. and they shall take away her multi- Joel tude, and her foundations shall be brok- 3 en down.

5 Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, e chap. and all the g mingled people, and Chub, 29, 19 and the men of the land that is in league, f Psalm shall fall with them by the sword.

all fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the Lord, They also 25.20
h Job that h uphold Egypt shall fall; and the 9.13. i pride of her power shall come down: i Rev. from the tower of Syene shall they fall 18.7. in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of

8 And they shall know that I am the k chap.

10 Thus saith the Lord God, I will 32, 40. Mal. 4.1

chapter 15. ch. 3.

Am. 5.13.

40

p 1 Sam. 12, 25,

q Psalm 75. 7.

Isaiah

10. 5.

r Rev.

s Psalm

chapter

Elihim

29. 20. † Heb

11.6.

Rev. 16.1.

y Jer. 2. 16.

z Amos

4. 12. a Psalm

10. 16.

b chap.

29. 17.

e Jer.

46. 11.

Isaiah

Daniel

2. 35. Mat.

3, 10,

Rev.

fEzra

d Psalm

x chap.

Amos 1.

16, 12,

37. 35.

Rev.

Before cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar cir. 572, king of Babylon.

11 P He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall 9 be brought to destroy the land; and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers r dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked; and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Lord have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God, I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their † images to cease out of Noph; nothings, and there shall be no more a prince of 1 Cor. the land of Egypt, and I will put a fear the land of Egypt; and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.

14 And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will exe-

Nahum cute jugments in t No. u Psalm

15 And I will " pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I will set * fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of Aven and of Phi-beseth shall fall by the sword; and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At y Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt; and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her; as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 2 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt; and they a shall know that I

am the Lorp.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in b the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have c broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, it shall d not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will obreak his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will e Psalms cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And I will scatter the Egyptians and 76. 5. among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put s my Isa. 45. 1. sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh's arms, and he shall h groan before him with the groanings of a

deadly-wounded man. 25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall 9.16. and i know that I am the Lord, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will k scatter the Egyptians Before among the nations, and disperse them CHRIST among the countries; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 A relation unto Pharaoh of the glory of Assyria, 10 and the fall thereof: 18 a like destruction to Egypt.

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; a a Isaiah Whom art thou like in thy greatness? 14.13.and

Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar 28. 13. Nahum in Lebanon with fair branches, and with 3.8. b a shadowing shroud, and of an high Rev. stature; and his top was among the $\frac{18.7}{b}$ Judges thick boughs.

4 The cwaters made him great, the Psalm deep set him up on high with her rivers Daniel running round about his plants, and sent 4. 10. out her d little rivers unto all the trees c chap. of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted e 17. 15 above all the trees of the field, and his d Esther boughs were multiplied, and his branch- Proverbs es became long, because of the multi- 14. 28.
Dan iel tude of waters, when he shot forth.

6 All the flowls of heaven made their e Psalms nests in his boughs, and under his 12. 8. and branches did all the beasts of the field 37.35. bring forth their young, and under his 4. 12. g shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, 91. 1. in the length of his branches: for his

root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the h garden of God h Gen. could not hide him: the fir-trees were 13. 10. not like his boughs, and the chesnut-chapte trees were not like his branches; nor 28.13. any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 i I have made him fair by the mul- i Psalm titude of his branches; so that all the 127. 1. trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, k envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord 26. God, Because thou hast lifted up thy- 37 self in height, and he hath shot up his Mat

top among the thick boughs, and his 20. 15. heart is lifted up in his height; 11 m I have, therefore, delivered him Isaiah

into the hand of the mighty one of the Daniel heathen; he shall surely " deal with 5. 20. heathen; he shall surely a deal was 512b. 2.4. him: I have driven him out for his Hab. 2.4. wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the m Psalm nations, have cut him off, and have left 75.7. Daniel him: upon the mountains and in all the 2.21. valleys his branches are fallen, and his 2 Thess. boughs are broken by all the rivers of n Judges the land; and all the people of the earth 1. 7. are gone down from his shadow, and 1 Sam, are 15.35. have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all o the fowls o Isaiah of the heaven remain, and all the beasts Rev. 19. of the field shall be upon his branches: 17, 18.

k Psalms

g Ps alms

chapter

g Isaiah 10. 5. Jer. 47.6. h Job 24, 12, chapter 26.15. i Psalms 83. 18. Isainh 29, 11.

2.6

r Isaiah

14. 8, 10.

s 2 Chr.

28, 22,

Psalm

b Prov.

c Rev.

d Exod.

1. 22. 2 Kings

e chap.

17. 20.

Hosea

Amos 9.

g Psalm 83. 10.

chapter

h Rev.

i Psalm 74. 14.

52, 7.

A lamentation for the

trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the

15 Thus saith the Lord God, In the day when he went down to the grave I q 2 Sam. 15. 30. caused a mourning: 4 I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed; and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit; and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be r comforted in the nether parts of the earth. chapters 14,21, and

17 They also went down into hell 19.54 and with him, unto them that be slain with Hab.2.17. the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the

midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. 5 This is Pharaoh, and all his multitude, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 A lamentation for the fearful fall of E. gypt. 11 The sword of Babylon shall destroy it. 17 Egypt's destruction.

cir. 587. AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the

a chap. Lord came unto me, saying, 15. 1.

2 Son of man, take up a a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art blike a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a whale in the seas; and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the c waters with thy feet, and d fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God, I will, 12.13. and therefore, spread out my enet over thee with a company of many people; and f chapter they shall f bring thee up in my net.

30. 11, 24. 4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the s open field, and will cause all h the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy i flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy Joel 3.14.

& Exod.

6 I will also water with k thy blood Rev. 16.4. the land wherein thou swimmest, ever with them that help him: they are gone 16. 23.

14 P To the end that none of all the to the mountains; and the rivers shall Before CHRIST be full of thee.

> 7 And when I shall | put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the I Job stars thereof dark; I m will cover the 18. sun with a cloud, and the moon shall 37, 36. not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will 10.7. I make " dark over thee, and set dark- 13. 10. ness upon thy land, saith the Lord God. n Exod.

9 I will also o vex the hearts of many Rev. people, when I shall bring thy destruc- 16. 10. tion among the nations, into the coun- o Rev. tries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly p afraid for thee, when I shall p Exod. brandish my sword before them; and they shall q tremble at every moment, q Lev. every man for his own life, in the day of 26. 36. thy fall.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God, The sword of the king of Babylon shall

come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the ter-rchap. rible of the nations, all of them; and 29.19. they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and 28.7. all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the 'foot of man trouble them 'chap. any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble 29. 11.

them. 14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run " like " Joshua

oil, saith the Lord Gon. 15 When I shall make the land of 11. 10. Egypt desolate, and the country shall be 34. 18. x destitute of that whereof it was full, x Psalm when I shall smite all them that dwell chapter therein, then shall they know that I am 39. 17. the Lord.

16 y This is the lamentation where y 2 Sam. with they shall lament her: z the verse 2. daughters of the nations shall lament 22 Sam. her; they shall lament for her, even for 1.34. Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith 35. 25. the Lord Gop.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, a wail for the multi- a Phil. tude of Egypt, b and cast them down, b Psalm even her, and the daughters of the fa- 37. 35. mous nations, unto the nether parts of Jer. 1.10. the earth, with them that go down into 3.55.

19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? 3.18, and go down, and be thou laid with the unchap. circumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword; she is de. d Jer. livered to the sword: draw her and all chapter her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty shall e Isaiah e speak to him out of the midst of hell Luke

18. 10, 15.

Proverbs

Before CHRIST 587.

*Job

Psalm

Daniel

h chap.

i chap.

28. 10.

142. 5.

¿ Gen.

10. 2. m Gen.

10.2.

† Heb.

weapons of their

with

war, Isaiah

54. 17. n Lev.

5, 10.

Psalm 40. 14.

chapter

o Psalm

37. 35.

Daniel

p Gen. 25. 30.

Isaiah 63. 1, 4. Malachi

1. 3, 4. q Gen.

r Judges

10. 12. chapter

21. 21.

27, 13, g Gen. down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by [the sword.

22 Ashur is there, and all her company: his graves are about him; all of them slain, fallen by the sword :

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave; all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in f

the land of the living.

24 There is g Elam, and all her multitude round about her grave; all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the h nether parts of the earth, which caused 26,19, and their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them i uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused & Psalms in the kland of the living, yet have they 52. 5. and borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst

of them that be slain.

26 There is 1 Meshech, m Tubal, and all her multitude : her graves are round about him; all of them uncircumcised. slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the liv-

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell t with their weapons of war; and they have laid their swords under their heads; but a their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the

living

28 Yea, thou shalt be o broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is P Edom, her kings, and all her 4 princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the z Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go

down to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be a comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord Gop.

32 For I have : caused my terror in the land of the living; and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Pharaoh, and all his multitude, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XXXIII.

By the duty of a watchman Ezekiel is admonished of his duty, &c.

AGAIN the word of the LORD

came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, speak to the children of a thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their b & Isaiah watchman:

3 If, when he c seeth the sword come Hosea upon the land, he blow the trumpet, Hebrews

and dwarn the people;

4 Then whosoever cheareth the sound c Mat. of the trumpet, and taketh not warn- 17 Tim. ing; if the sword come and take him 3, away, his blood shall be upon his own d Psalm

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, 1. 26 and took not warning, f his blood shall f Acts be upon him; but he that g taketh g Acts
2, 37.

warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come and take any person from among them, he is taken away h in his iniqui. h Ezra ty; but his blood will I require at the 2 Thess. watchman's hand.

7 So thou. O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word i at my mouth, and warn them i Jer.

from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, O 28. 20. wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if 1 Cor thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die Lam. 5.7 in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered chapters

thy soul.

10 ¶ Therefore, O thou son of man, / Isaiah speak unto the house of Israel, Thus ye 49. 14. chapter speak, saying, k If our transgressions 37. 11. and our sins be upon us, and we pine Rev. away in them, I how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lam. Lord Gon, I have m no pleasure in the chapter death of the wicked; n but that the 18. wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye, from your evil ways : n Micah for why will ye die, O house of Israel? 7. 18.

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say Luke unto the children of thy people, The o chap. righteousness of the orighteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the Phil. wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he P turneth from his wicked- 10. 22. ness; neither shall the righteous be Hebrews able to live for his righteousness in the 10.38. day that he a sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, Jer. 4. 1.

587.

ch. 3. 17.

Mat.

14, 23,

« Isaiah 14. 8. chapter 21. 16. Hab.2.17. # Jer. 25. 15. Zeph. 1.15.

to his own righteousness, and commit 587. iniquity, all his righteousness shall not ~ be remembered: but for his iniquity r Rev. 2. 10. s Rom. that he hath committed he shall die for

t Luke

z Psalm

79. 8.

a chap. 18, 25.

c Psalm

chapter

18. 30.

5. 22. d Acts

10. 34. 2 Cor.

5, 10,

e Psalm

16. 27.

29. 10.

g Zech. 8. 10.

h chap.

i chap.

& Isaiah

51. 2. 12 Chr.

28. 22.

3. 11.

John

8. 33. m Gen.

n John

8.39. o Psalm

44. 3.

verse 24.

Jer. 7. 4. Micah

3, 26,

f Jer.

John

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely 'die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is u

u Micah lawful and right;

x Deut. 15 If the wicked * restore the pledge, 24. 12. give again that he had robbed, walk in y the statutes of life, without commity Psalm 19. 11. ting iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be z mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The a way of the LORD is not equal: but, as for them, their way is

not equal.

b 2 Tim. 18 When the righteous b turneth from 4. 10. 2 Peter his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby. 2. 20, 21.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will c judge you d every one cafter his

21 ¶ And it came to pass in f the twelfth year of our captivity, in the g tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the h hand of the LORD was Matthew upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came, and had i opened my mouth until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened,

and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, k Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but I we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Ye eat with the m Mat. 3. 9. blood, and a lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall

ye possess the land ?

26 o Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye

possess the land ?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword; and him that is in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured; and they that be in the forts, and in the caves, shall die of the pestilence.

that he shall surely " live; if he s trust | late, and the P pomp of her strength Before shall cease; and the mountains of Israel CHRIST shall be desolate, that none shall pass, through.

> 29 Then shall they 4 know that I am the LORD, when I have laid the land q Psalm most desolate, because of all their aboni-

> nations, which they have committed. 30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are r talking r2 chr. against thee by the walls, and in the 36.16. doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the

> 31 And they come unto thee s as the schap. people cometh, and they sit before thee 8.1. and as my people, and they hear thy words, t Jer. but they will not do them: for with 4 their mouth they shew much love, but Mat. 15.8. their heart goeth after their " covetous- u Mat.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a Luke very lovely song of one that hath a plea- 16. 15. sant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come) then shall they know g Prov.

CHAP XXXIV.

1 The shepherds reproved: 7 God's judgments against them, &c.

AND the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the a shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say 56.11. unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds, Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed b them - b Micab selves! should not the shepherds feed 3.3, 4. the c flocks?

3 Ye eat the d fat, and ye clothe you Romais with the wool, ye e kill them that are 16.18.

fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strength- c John ened, neither have ye healed that which 21. 15. was sick, neither have ye bound up that 20. 28. which was broken, neither have ye 1 Peter brought again that which was driven 5.2. dZech. away, neither have ye sought that which 11. 5, 16 was f lost; but with g force and with e Micah cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered, because 17.4. there is h no shepherd: and they be f Mat. came meat to all the beasts of the field Luke

when they were scattered.

hen they were scattered. 15.4.
6 My sheep i wandered through all \$2 Cor. the mountains, and upon every high h Zech. hill; eyea, my flock was scattered upon 12.7. all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the 2.14.

word of the Lorn ;

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, sure- verse 12. ly because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of 28 For I will lay the land most deso. If the field, because there was no shep-

. 24. and 24. 21.

p chap.

that x a prophet hath been among them. 5. 11, 13.

587. ~ I Jer. Zech. 10. 3. m chap.

n chap.

13, 17,

o2 Cor.

1 Tim.

p Psalm 23. 1.

John

5.3. q Song 1, 7.

r Jer.

chap. 37.

s Psalm

23. 1.

Isaiah 8. 20. 2 Cor.

2. 17. 2 Thess.

2. 9, 10. Tit. 1. 9.

1 Peter

t Song

u Deut.

Psalm

Amos

11, 12.

22. 29. Isa. 5. 17.

and 10.16.

4. 11. x Ps. 62.

Mat. 25.

32, 33. Mat.

15. 6.

r Isaiah

John 10. 11, 16.

1. 7.

10. 11.

1 Peter

Before herd, neither did my 1 shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear

the word of the LORD;

10 Thus saith the Lord Gop, behold, m I am against the shepherds; and I will n require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the Hebrews flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more: for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God, Behold I, even I, will both o search my

7. 12. and sheep, and seek them out.

12 P As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the 9 cloudy and dark day.

13 And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the Joel 2. 2. countries, and will bring them to their r own land, and feed them upon the 3. 18. and mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 I will feed them s in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to ! lie down, saith the

Lord GoD.

16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy " the fat and the strong; I will feed them with x judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the

rams and the v he-goats.

18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you Jer.10.24. y chapter to have z eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled

with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop unto them, Behold I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

over them, and he shall feed them, even Before CHRIST my b servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And I the LORD will be their God, & Isaiah and my servant David a prince da-49.6. mong them: I the LORD have spoken it. 3.5

25 And I will make with them a co. c Isa. 5. venant of peace, and will cause the fevil Daniel beasts to cease out of the land; and they 12. 1. beasts to cease out of the land; and they $\frac{12}{18}$. It shall dwell 8 safely in the wilderness, $\frac{d}{18}$. 20. and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them, and the 1. 13. places round about h my hill, a i bless- e Jer. 31. ing; and I will cause the shower to 33.6,9 come down in his season: there shall be f Isaiah

showers of blessing.

27 And the k tree of the field shall 2. 18. yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield g Jer. her increase, and they shall be safe in h Psalm their land, and shall know that I am the 2. Lord, when I have broken the bands i Hosea of their yoke, and delivered them out the. of the hand of those that served them- 26. 4. selves of them.

28 And they shall I no more be a prev / Hosea to the heathen, neither shall the beasts 6.9. of the land devour them : but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them

afraid.

29 And I will raise up for m them a m Isaiah Plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, even the n house of Israel, are n Gal. my people, saith the Lord God.

31 And ye, my o flock, the flock of 10.11. my pasture, are men, and I am your p John P God, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XXXV.

The judgment of mount Seir for their hatred of Israel.

MOREOVER, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, a set thy face against a chap-b mount Seir, and prophesy against it, b Gen.

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the 36.9. Lord God, Behold, O mount Seir, I am c Amos d against thee, and I will stretch out d chap. mine hand against thee, and I will make 14, 9. thee most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate; and thou shalt eknow e Psalm

that I am the Lord.

5 Because thou hast had fa perpetual fchap. hatred, and hast s shed the blood of the 25 children of Israel by the force of the 137, 7. sword in the time of their calamity, in Obadiah the time that their iniquity had an end;

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord h Mat. God, I will h prepare thee unto blood, 7.2. and blood shall pursue thee; sith thou Rev. hast i not hated blood, even blood shall i Psalm pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most & Jer. desolate, and cut off from it him that Zeph. 23 And I will set up a one Shepherd I k passeth out, and him that returneth.

Hosea

587.

Before CHRIST 587. I chap. 31, 12, m Mal. n Isaiah

27. 7. and o Psalm 36. 5. p Psalms

48. 1, 3. and 132. 13, 14. q Mat. 7, 2. James r Isaiah Rev. 19. 1, 2. \$ 2 Kings

t Rev. 13.6.

u Isaiah Rev. 18. 19. z chap. 25. 2. verse 11.

a chap. 6. 2, 3. Joel 2. 18.

• Psalm 78. 69. Hab. 3. 6. c Isaiah 37. 24. d Obad.

e Psalm 140. 11. Lam. 2. 15.

f Deut. chapter g Psalm 68, 10, Hosea

9. 3.

8 And I will I fill his mountains with | his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 I will make thee m perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall a not return; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, . These two nations, and these two countries, shall be mine, and we will possess it, whereas P the Lord was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy, which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known r among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the LORD, and that I have s heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given

us to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have t boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord God, When the whole earth "rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 * As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 The land of Israel comforted, 8 by God's blessing. 17 Israel rejected for their sin. 25 The blessings of Christ's kingdom.

ALSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto the amountains of Israel, and sav, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord:

2 Thus saith the Lord God, Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the b ancient high places c are ours in possession;

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God, Because they have made you desolate, and d swallowed you verse 11. up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the clips of 44. 13. and talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord Gon; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop. Surely in the f fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which

session with the joy of all their heart, Before with despiteful minds, to cast it out for CHRIST 1837

6 Prophesy, therefore, concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to valleys, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have borne the h shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon, 3, 4. I have lifted up mine hand, Surely the 34, 29, heathen that are about you they shall i jer. bear their shame.

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall k shoot forth your branches, and k Hosea yield your fruit to my people of Israel; 2.21. for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall 1 be 1 Joel 3. 18.

tilled and sown. 10 And I will m multiply men upon m Jer. you, all the house of Israel, even all of n chap. it; and the cities shall be inhabited, and 37. 10

the wastes shall be builded. 11 And I will multiply upon you man Eph. and beast; and they shall increase and 2.12. bring fruit : and I will o settle you after o Obad. your old estates, and will P do better un- 19, 20. to you than at your beginnings; and ye p Isaiah

shall know that I'am the LORD. 12 Yea, I will cause 4 men to walk 3.17. upon you, even my people Israel; and Heb. 8. 7. they shall possess thee, and thou shalt and 9. 16. be their inheritance, and thou shalt r no 9.14. more henceforth bereave them of men. Obadiah

13 Thus saith the Lord God, Be- verse 15. cause they say unto you, Thou land s de- 15.7. vourest up men, and hast bereaved thy chapter 37.25. nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men 9. 15. no more, neither t bereave thy nations \$ Num. any more, saith the Lord Gon.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear 37, 22 in thee the shame of the heathen any 25, 8, more, neither shalt thou bear " the re- chapter proach of the people any more, neither 37, shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any 49. 23. more, saith the Lord Gon.

16 ¶ Moreover, the word of the Lord 3. 19. came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they * * Jer. defiled it by their own way, and by their 2.7. doings: their way was before me y as y Lev. the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I z poured my fury up- z Psalm on them, for the a blood that they had 79.6. a Isaiah shed upon the land; and for their † idols 1.15. wherewith they had polluted it :

19 And b I scattered them among the dungy heathen, and they were dispersed Lev. through the countries: according to 25, 30. their way, and according to their do- 5.5. ings, I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the Romans heathen, whither they went, they pro- 2, 24. faned c my holy name, when they said d Lam. 2.15. to them, d These are the people of the Malachi have appointed s my land into their pos- || Lord, and are gone forth out of his land. 2. 17.

h Ps. 123.

24, 23,

chapter

EZEKIEL.

Refore e Fsalm

chapter

CHRIST name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

106. 7, 8, 22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, I do verse 22. f Psalm 115. 1. not this f for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the hea-

g chap.

h chap.

i Isaiah

37. 21.

11. 12. Jer. 3. 13.

Romans

k Hebr.

1 Pet. 1.

2, 19. l chap.

37. 23.

13. 1, 2.

chapter 14. 19.

n Jer.

o Gen.

Deut.

p Joel

Romans

r chap.

34. 27. s chap.

Hosea

31. 18.

Daniel

Romans

11. 28.

x Jer.

chapter 37. 21.

Amos 9.

14, 15. y ver. 9. ≈ Psalm

a chap.

28. 13. & Amos

14. 8. t Jer.

m Jer. 32. 39.

Zech.

then whither ye went. 23 And I will g sanctify my great name which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord God, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eves

24 For I will h take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will i bring you into your

own land

25 ¶ Then will I k sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean; from all your 1 filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 m A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you; and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my Spirit within you, and "cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be omy people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also P save you from all your uncleannesses; and I will a call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will r multiply the fruit of q2 Tim. the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach

of famine among the heathen.

31 5 Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall cloathe yourselves in your own sight, for your iniquities, and for your abominations. and 50. 4.

32 " Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord Gon, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your

own ways, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord Gop, In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities, I will also cause you to * dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall 3. 18. and be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be y tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight

of all that passed by

35 And 2 they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the a garden of Eden; and the waste, and desolate, and ruined cities, are become fenced, and are inhabit d.

36 Then the betthen, that are left round about you, shall bknow that I the LORD build the ruined placer, and plant

21 ¶ But I had pity e for mine holy that that was desolate; I the Lord Betere CHRIST have espoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord Gop, I will yet for this be d enquired of by the c chap. house of Israel to do it for them; I will 27, 24. increase them with men like a flock d Mat.

38 As the fholy flock, as the flock e John of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts, so 10. 16. shall the waste cities be filled with flocks 12.1. of men; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXXVII.

By the resurrection of dry bones the lost hope of Israel is prefigured.

THE a hand of the LORD was upon a chap. me, and carried me out b in the Spirit 1.3 of the LORD, and set me down in the & Luke midst of the valley which was c full of c Isaiah

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo,

they were very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, d can these bones live? And I answered, d John O Lord God, e thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, f Prophesy 23. 4. upon these bones, and say unto them, 1 cor. s O ye dry bones, hear the word of the f Jer. LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord Gop unto g chap. these bones, Behold, h I will cause h verses breath to enter into you, and ye shall 8, 10.

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied there was a i Acts noise, and, behold, k a shaking, and the 10.44. bones came together, bone to his bone. A chap

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there ! Acts was no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy 5. 10. unto the 1 wind, prophesy, son of man, n Rev. and say to the wind, Thus saith the o Rev. Lord God, Come from the m four winds, 14.1. O breath, and breathe upon these slain, p verses 16, 19. that they may live.

10 So I prophesied, as he command- $\frac{1}{q}$ Psalm ed me, and the breath came into them, $\frac{1}{41.7}$. and they lived, and a stood up upon saiah their feet, an exceeding great army Jer. 2.25.

11 Then he said unto me, Son of room

man, these bones are the P whole house 15. 2. of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones 11, 17. q are dried, and our hope is lost; we s Isaibh are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy, and say unto 12, 2, them, Thus saith the Lord God, Be. Hosea nold, O my people, I will s open your 13. 14. John graves, and cause you to come up out 5. 28, 29. of your graves, and bring you into the t Jer.
3.18.
Amos

13 And we shall know that I am the 9. 14, 15.

m chap.

Hosea

Daniel

LORD, when I have opened your place them and multiply them, and graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

14 And shall " put my Spirit in you, and re shall live; and I shall place you and 61, 8, and your own land; then shall ve know ch. 11.19. that I the LORD have spoken it, and

performed it, saith the Lord 15 The word of the LORD came

again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For * Judah, and for the children of Israel 2 2 Chr. his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and for all the house of Israel his companions:

17 And y join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become z

Jer. 50. 4. one in thine hand.

11. 12.

y Isaiah

verses

22, 24. Hosea

1. 11.

9.

Phil.

Mat.

28. 19.

11. 25. Eph. 2, 13.

Romans

chaj ter 12. 3, 4.

Gal. 4.

12, 22,

11, 13,

verses

14, 15. Hosea

f John

1 Tim.

6. 15. Rev. 15.

11. 15.

Amos

1. 10.

i Jer. 23.5.

Hosea

3. 5. John

10. 16.

g Isaiah 49. 12.

9. 14. h Hosea

e Isaiah

a chap. 3. 1. b 1 Chr. 9. 3.

z Zeph.

18 And when the children of a thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not shew us what thou mean-

est by these ?

19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, b I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his f-llows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand c before

their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and d bring d ver. 12. them into their own land: 25, 26. Hebrews

22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and f one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their adwellingplaces wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be h my people, and I will be their God

24 And i David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have k one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes,

and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they and their children, and their children's children, 1 for ever; and my servant David shall be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover, I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them : and I will || the land.

will set my " sanctuary in the midst of CHRIST then, for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with m chap. them; yea, I will be o their God, and 36. 37.

they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that ochap. I the Lord do P sanctify Israel, when p chap, my sanctuary shall be in the midst of 20.12. 1 Thess.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 The army of Gog: 8 hir exil attempts: 14 God's judgments against him.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saving,

2 Son of man, set thy face against a a Zech. Gog, the land of Mag g, the chief b 14.1.3. prince of Meshech and Tubal, and pro- 20. 8. phesy against him:
3 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gon,

Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the c Daniel chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

4 And I will d turn thee back, and Zech. put hooks into thy jaws, and I will dehap, bring thee forth, and all thine army, 39. 2. horses and horsemen, all of them cloth - 14. 12, ed with all sorts of armour, even a Rev great company with bucklers and shields, 16.16. all of them handling swords:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libva with them; all of them with shield and

helmet:

6 c Gomer, and all his bands; the e Gen. house of f Togarmah of the north quar- 10.2. ters, and all his bands; and many peo- 27. 14. ple with thee.

7 Be thou g prepared, and prepare g Ps. 2. for thyself, thou, and all thy company 1, 3, 4. that are assembled unto thee, and be Isaiah

thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ h After many days thou shalt be 3.9, 11. visited: in the latter years thou shal Rev. 16.14. k come into the land that is I brought h Hab. back from the sword, and is gathered 2.3. out of many people, against the moun- 3.5 tains of Israel, which have been always & Zech. waste: but it is brought forth out of the 14.2. nations, and they shall dwell mafely 37.21.

m Hoses all of them.

9 Thou shalt a ascend and come like a zech. a storm; thou shalt be like a cloud to 14. 2. cover the land, thou and all thy bands, Rev. 16. 14. and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord Goo, It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think o an evil thought,

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up Isaiah to the land of P unwalled villages; I will 10, 7. go to them that are at rest, that dwell 14.3. safely, all of them dwelling without Psalm

walls, and having neither bars nor gates, 10.9 12 To take q a spoil, and to take a 24, 13. prey; to turn thine hand upon the deso- chapter late places that are now inhabited, and 29. 19. upon the people that are gathered out of 6. 10. the nations, which have gotten cattle Gen, and goods, that dwell in the midst of Neh.

5. 23.

Joel

and 20, 8.

o Psalm

I Isaiah 60. 21. Joel 3.20. Amos

CHRIST s Psalm 50.16.

t Enod. 14. 3, 4. Zech.

2. 5. 8.

24 2 Chr.

Psalm

y Exod.

14. 4.

Lev.

10. 3.

chapter

66. 24.

Daniel

Zech.

16. 20.

c Psalm

1. 4, 6.

d Psalm

e Judges

7. 22. 2 Chr.

20, 23, f Daniel

Zech.

14. 3, 5. g Psalm 11, 6.

i Rev.

15.3,4.

Rev. 16. 15.

13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, s Art thou come to take a spoil! hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great

14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord Gop, In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou enot

know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and " many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel as a cloud to cover x Daniel the land; it shall be in the x latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be y sanctified in thee, O Gog, be-

fore their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord Gop, Art thou he z of whom I have spoken in 28. 22. old time by my servants the prophets 25.10. and of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years, that I would bring thee against them !

18 And it shall come to pass at the 14. 1, 20. same time, when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GoD, that my fury shall come a up in my

a Psalm face. 78.65.

19 For in my jealousy, and in the fire of my wrath, have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be b a great

& Zech. shaking in the land of Israel; 14. 4. Rev.

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, c 21. 9, 10. Nah. shall shake at my presence; and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will d call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord Gop: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will f plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will g rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great bailstones, fire and brimstone.

23 Thus will I h magnify myself, and sanctity myself; and I will be known in h ver. 16, the eyes of many nations; and they i shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Gog. 8 Israel's victory. 17 The feast of the fowls.

THEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gop, Behold, a I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince Before CHRIST of Meshech and Tubal:

2 And I will b turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and b Isaiah will cause thee to come up from the 37, 29, chapter north parts, and will bring thee upon 38.4. the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of c Psalm thy left hand, and will cause thine ar- 76. 3. Hosea rows to fail out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt d fall upon the mountains d chap. of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and 38.21. the people that is with thee : I will give thee unto the e ravenous birds of every e Isaiah sort, and to the beasts of the field to be Rev. devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the † open + Heb. field; for I have spoken it, saith the the face

Lord GoD.

6 And I will send f a fire on Magog and among them that dwell carelessly 38.19. in the g isles; and they shall know that 1, 4. I am the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Is- 38.13. rael; and I will not let them h pollut. h Lev. my holy name any more : and the hea then shall know that I am the LORD, 20.9.

the holy One in Israel. 8 ¶ Behold, i it is come, and it is i Psalm done, saith the Lord GoD; this k is the 12.6. Rev. 18.2.

day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of 26. 10. Israel shall 1 go forth, and shall set on Psalm fire and burn the weapons, both the I Ps. 111. shields and the bucklers, the bows and 2, 3. the arrows, and the hand-staves and Mal. 1.5. the spears, and they shall m burn them m Rev. with fire seven years;

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire : and they shall " spoil those that spoiled them, and rob " Mat. those that robbed them, saith the Lord Rev.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that and 18, 6: day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the o east of the sea; overses and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude; and they shall call it, The valley of || Hamon gog.

of Israel be burying of them, that they Gog. 12 And seven months shall the house

13 Yea, all the people of the land 21.23. shall bury them; and it shall be to them † a renown, the day that I shall be 9 † Heb. glorified, saith the Lord Gop.

14 And they shall r sever out men of 34, 29. continual employment, passing through q chap, the land, to bury with the passengers r Num. those that remain upon the face of the 19.11. earth to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass hrough the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign

g Psalm 72, 10, chapter

t 1 Sam. Isa.66.24.

13. 10.

That is,

chapter

a chap. Rev.

587.

. Isaiah

34. 6.

Zeph. 1. 7, 8.

Rev.

19. 17. t Isaiah

verse 9.

2 Num.

32. 4. Deut.

32. 14.

Psalm

8. 4. † Heb.

eham-

pion,

war,

17. 4.

Rev.

19. 18.

= Job

21, 20,

a Gen.

62 Chr. 15. 2.

Isaiah

10.5.

Lam.

c Deut.

13. 17. Psalm

Isaiah

d Hosea

10. 3.

e Hosea

. 10. Romans

71, 25,

f Lev. 5. 1. and

26. 40.

g ch ap. 38. 16.

h Jer.

3. 18.

ichap.

37. 25. k Joel

2. 28.

y Psalm

man of

1 Sam.

Before by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah. Thus shall they cleanse

the Lord Gon, Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field. Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my s sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the moun-Jer.46.10. tams of Israel, that ye may teat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and Jer. 12.9. of goats, of bullocks, all of them "

tatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with * horses and chariots, † with mighx 2 Sam. ty men, and with all men of war saith the Lord Gop.

21 y And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall z see my judgment that I have execut ed, and a my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from

that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity Job 13.21. for their b iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore chid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies; so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanness, and according to their transgressions, have I done unto them, and hid my

face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo, d Now will I bring again the capvivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the e whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their f trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land,

and none made them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am g sanctified in them in the sight of many na-

28 Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the hea-. then: but I have h gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face i any more from them: for I have k poured out my Spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XL.

1 The time, manner, and end of Ezekiel's 39 The tables of the temple.

IN the a five and twentieth year of a 2 Kings our captivity, in the beginning of the 24.12. year, in the tenth day of the month, in brought me thither.

me into the land of Israel, and set me upon da very high mountain, by which d Isaiah was as the frame of a city on the south. 2.3.

3 And he brought me thither, and, Rev. behold, there was i a man, whose ap- e Gal. pearance was like the appearance of g 4.26. Rev.21.2. brass, with h a line of flax in his hand, f Zech. and i a measuring-reed; and he stood 6.12. k in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of Rev. man, behold with thine eyes, and hear 1. 15. with thine ears, and 1 set thine heart h Zech. upon all that I shall shew thee; for to Rev. the intent that I might shew them unto 21. 15. thee art thou brought hither; declare 6. 16. all that thou seest to the house of Is- Rev rael.

5 And, behold, a wall on the outside 10.2 of the house round about, and in the Heb. 1.2. Rev. 3.7 man's hand a measuring-reed of six /1 Cor. cubits long by the cubit and an hand- 11. 23 breadth: so he measured in the breadth in Eph. of the building one reed, and the " Phil. 2.7. height one reed.

6 ¶ Then came he unto the o gate Eph.4.12. which looketh toward the east, and went o Mat. up the stairs thereof, and measured the 7.13. P threshold of the gate, which was one 21.27. reed broad, and the other threshold of the gate, which was, one reed broad.

And every 4 little chamber was one q John reed long, and one reed broad; and be- 14.2. tween the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate, by the porch of the gate within, was one

8 He measured also the porch of the gate r within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the 3. 17. gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side; and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof

17 ¶ And thou, son of man, thus saith the fourteenth year b after that the city \$2 Kings was smitten, in the self-same day the c 25. 1, 3 hand of the Lord was upon me, and 33.21. c chap. 2 In the visions of God brought he 1.3.

Before

k John

574.

2; 3, and 87. 4. and 60.8. and 62. 9. † Heb. shut, or,

t Isaiah 4. 4, 5. and 32. 2. verse 29. Mat 16. 18. John 14. 2. 24 2 Chr. Esther chapter

+ Heb. face so after. + Heb. whose verse 22.

42. x Zech.

Psalm 84. 7. verses 38, 41. 1 Cor. 2 Peter z chap. 41. 15. Isa. 8, 20. chap. 3.

a 1 Kings 6.4 Tsa. 42. 20. John 1. 8. 12. Rev. 21. 23, 24.

Before CHRIST of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

Before CHRIST twenty cubits, door against door.

Before cHRIST measures;

14 He made also posts of threescore 3 Ps. 65. cubits, even unto the post of the 3 court 4. and 84. round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch saiah 4. 2. and of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were † narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches; and windows were verse 25. round about inward: and upon each post were palm-trees.

17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were chambers and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the u pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the x lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth, from the fore-front of the lower gate unto the † fore-front of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court, that † boked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the

face was breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side, and three on that side; and the pists thereof, and the arches thereof, were after the measure of the first gate : the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm-trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they y went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches

thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he z measured from gate to gate an hundred

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and, behold, a gate toward Acts 7.44. the south: and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures.

25 And there were a windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about, 6. and 49. like those windows; the length was fif-6. and 60. ty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them; and it had palm-trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

7 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate ; and he mea-

29 And the little b chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches b2 Kings thereof, according to these measures. 23, 21, 1, the and there were windows in it, and in the 28. 11. arches thereof round about : it was fifty 12, 13. cubits long, and five and twenty cubits 31. 11.

30 And the || arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cu- Jer 5. bits broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the outer court: and c palm-trees galleries, were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the in ner court toward the east : and he mea sured the gate according to these mea- Key. 7.9.

sures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these n.easures; and there were windows therein, and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side and on that side: and the going up to it had

d eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north 84. 7. gate, and measured it according to these Hosea measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the 13, 23, posts thereof, and the arches thereof, 1 Cor. and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth Eph. five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward Phil. 1.9. the outer court; and palm-trees were 2 Peter upon the posts thereof on this side, and 1. 5. on that side: and the going up to it

had eight steps.

38 And the chambers, and the entries thereof, were by the posts of the gates, where they e washed the burnt-offering. e1 Cor.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate were 6.11. two tables on this side, and two tables 3.5. on that side, to slay thereon the burnt. Heb. 10. offering, and the sin-offering, and the 1 22, 23. James trespass-offering.

40 And at the side without, as one f Isaiah goeth up to the entry of the north gate, and 66.20. were two tables; and on the other side, Romans which was at the porch of the gate, 15. 15.

were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and Gal. 3. four tables on that side, by the side of 1, 3. the gate: eight tables, whereupon they 1. 4, 5. slew their sucrifices

42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt-offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt-offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were hooks, an hand-

Mat.

3. 5, 9,

2, 4. a d

porches, Sorg 7.5.

Song 7.

36, 10,

VOr.

Before CHRIST 574.

g Rom. 12. 6.

1 Cor.

12. 5. Eph. 4.

11. and 5. 19.

h Lev.

2 Kings

1 Chr.

chapter

i Lev. 6. 12, 13.

chapter

1. 9, 10.

m Jer.

John

14. 6.

7. 21. Rev.

3, 11,

a chap.

2 Cor.

6. 16.

Rev.

21. 3. c Exod.

d John

e Exod. 26. 31. 2 Chr.

14. 6.

3. 14.

2 Chr.

7. 24. and 16. 18. John

4. 4. and n. 39.

1 Cor.

15. 58. 1 Pet.

1. 5.

b2 Cor.

broad, fastened round about; and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate were the chambers of the g singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south; one at the side of the east gate, having the prospect toward Col. 2 16. the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south. is for the priests, the h keepers of the charge of the house.

8, 35. Num.3.7. 46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the 'altar: these are the sons of & Zadok, among the sons of Levi, which come I near to the LORD to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hun-44.15. deed cubits long, and an annual that ki Kings oroad, four-square, and the altar that

48 ¶ And he brought me to m the Eph. 1.17. Col. 4.12. porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and 10. 9. and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits: and he brought me by the steps whereby n 1 Kings they went up to it; and there were "pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAP. XLI.

The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

AFTERWARD a he brought me to the b temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the c breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side; and he 10. 9. and measured the elength thereof, forty cubits, and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door two cubits, and the door six cubits, and the breadth of

the door seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof, f 1 Kings ftwenty cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits, before the temple; and he said unto me, This is the most holy place.

3. 8. 5 After he measured the wall of the g I Kings house six cubits; and the breadth of 6. 5, 6. h Isaiah every g side-chamber four cubits, round 26. 20. about the house on every side. Mat.

6 And the side-chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they h entered into the wall, which was of the house for the side-chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And there was an enlarging and a Before winding about still upward to the side. CHRIST 574. chambers; for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so i increas- i Psalm ed from the lowest chamber to the high- 84.7. est by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house John round about: the foundations of the 15.8. side-chambers were a full reed of six

great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which Heb. 6.1. was for the side-chamber without, was 3.18. five cubits; and that which was left was the place of the side-chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round a-

bout the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side-chambers were toward the place that was left, k one door toward the north, and a- k Isaiah nother door toward the south; and the and 11.11, breadth of the place that was left was and 10.11. nother door toward the south : and the 2.2, 3. five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before 21.25. the separate place, at the end toward the west, was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward

the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the | gal- / Psalm leries thereof on the one side, and on \$5.11. Song 7.5. the other side, an hundred cubits, with Isaiah the inner temple, and the porches of the 62.4. court;

16 The door-posts, and the marrow John windows, and the galleries round about 14.23. on their three stories, over against the 22. door, ceiled with wood round about, and m 1Kings from the ground up to the windows, and 6. 4. the windows were covered :

17 To that above the door, even unto #1 Kings the inner-house and without, and by all 6.29. and the wall round about, within and with Psalm out, by measure.

18 And it was made with cherubims and n palm-trees, so that a palm-tree Eph. was between a cherub and a cherub; 4.13.

and every ocherub had two faces: 19 So that the P face of a man was 1.18. toward the palm-tree on the one side, p ch. 1. 5. Luke 15. and the face of a young lion toward the palm-tree on the other side : it was made Hebrews through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm-trees q Lev.

21 The a posts of the temple were Psalm squared, and the face of the sanctuary; 20. 2.

Mat.

92. 12. chapter

1.14. and 12, 22,

ance of the other. 574.

F Exod.

2 Chr.

John

e 1 John

1. 1, 2. Rev. 5. 8.

Mal.

1. 12. Mar.

8, 11,

2s John

10.7. Acts

15. 27.

I Cor. 16. 8.

r chap.

40. 26. John

14. 2.

a chap.

40. 3.

b chap.

41, 12, Rev.

cchap.

41, 14,

† Heb.

zallery

against

the face

chapter

41, 15,

112. 2.

Mat. 10. 41, 42. and 19.

28, 29.

1 Cer.

5. 42

4, 5. j Job

1. 10.

Psalm

and 20.

Mosca

2. 18. Zech.

Rev. 20.

22 The raltar of wood was s three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the : table that is before the Logo.

23 And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves a piece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the " doors of the temple, cherubims and palm-trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without

26 And there were narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the x side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAP. XLII.

1 The priests' chambers: 13 the use of them. 15 The outward court measured.

THEN a he brought me forth into the bouter court, the way toward the north, and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the se parate place, and which was before the 40.45 and building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the breadth svas fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the outer court, was † gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was da walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors tonard the north.

d Psalms 48.12, and 5 Now, the upper chambers were Rev. 3. 4. shorter : for the galleries were e higher and 21.24. than these, than the lower, and than the e Daniel middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the f wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the outer court on the fore-part of the chambers, the length thereof was fifty

8 For the length of the chambers and 30.19. and 60.18. that were in the outer court was fifty Jer. 15.20. cubits; and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers was the entry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the outer court

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the

Before the appearance of the one as the appear- east, over against the separate place, Before CHRIST and over against the building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as hey, and as broad as they; and all their oings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the hambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 Then said he unto me, The north chambers, and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that be hely chambers, where the heat the g Lev. 2.
approach unto the Lond shall seat the g Lev. 2.
there shall they lay 3, 10, and the most holy things, and the meat of 6.16, 26. fering, and the sin-offering, and the chapter trespass offering; for the place is holy. 40. 39.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the outer court, but there they shall lay their h garments wherein they h Psalm minister; for they are holy; and sha 35.13. put on other garments, and shall ap- 4.11 proach to those things which are for the Isaiah people.

15 ¶ Now, when he had made an end 3. 27. of measuring the innerhouse, he brought 1 Tim. me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and i measured i chap. it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the zech. measuring-reed, five hundred reeds 14. 20, 21. measuring-reed, five hundred reeds Rev. 21 with the k measuring-reed round about. 27, and

17 He measured the north side five 22.3 hundred reeds, with the measuring-reed & chap round about.

18 He measured the south side five 40.3. hundred reeds, with the measuring- 2.1.

19 He turned about to the west side, 11.2 and and measured five hundred reeds, with 21.15. the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 The glory of God returneth into the temple. 7 God's promise to dwell there if the people put away their sins.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:

2 And, behold, a the glory of the God a chap. of Israel came from the way of the east; Mal. 3, 1, and his b voice was like a noise of many b Rev. waters: and the cearth shined with his 1.15.

3 And it was a according to the ap. d chap. pearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the vi- echapsions were like the vision that I saw by 9, 10.

Gal.

40. 3. and

574. 1

5. 17. fchap. 3. 23.

Rev. 3. 21. h John

14. 23.

Rev. 21. 3. and

i Hosea

18, 21,

2 Kings 16. 14.

Isaiah

29. 13.

chap. 8.

1 Hosea

2 Cor.

40. 4.

Rev.

21.9.

n Psalm 25. 13. Mat.

3. 1. and 7. 6. and 28. 20.

1 Cor.

Eph. 2.

20, 22. 1 Pet.

2. 4. † Heb.

head, Ps. 15. 1

Gal. 4.26.

o chap.

42.17.

p Rev.

q Heb. 13. 10.

1 Pet.

m chap.

4 And the glory of the Lord came into the house, by the way of the gate + Hcb. whose † prospect is toward the east. face, chapter 10. 19. 2 Cor.

5 So the f spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the Lord filled the

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of siny throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will h dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel ino more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their thoredom, nor by the carcasses of their kings in their high places.

Joel 3.17. 8 In their setting of their k threshold Zech. 14. 20, 21. k 1 Kings by my thresholds, and their posts by my posis, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they and 21. 7. have committed: wherefore I have con-

sumed them in mine anger.

9 1 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcasses of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 Thou son of man, m shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities; and let them measure the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, " shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings-out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write it in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do hem.

12 This is the law of the house; Upon the † top of the mountain, the o whole limit thereof round about shall be P most holy. Behold, this is the law of the

13 ¶ And these are the measures of the Taltar after the cubics; The cubit is a cubit and an hand-bread h; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about shall be a span; and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upward shall be

four horns.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits | be shut.

Before the river Chebar; and I fell upon my long, twelve broad, square in the four Before CHRIST squares thereof.

> 17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long, and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit, and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and his stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man 20. 26. thus saith the Lord God, These are the 1 Kings ordinances of the altar in the day when 18, 32 they shall make it, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood there-

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the s seed of Za-schap. dok, which approach unto me, to minis- 40. 46. ter unto me, saith the Lord God, a young bullock for a sin-offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the " blood 5. 21. thereof, and put it on the four horns of a chapit, and on the four corners of the settle, 2 cor. and upon the border round about: thus 3.6. and shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of Hebr. 9. the sin-offering, and he shall burn it in 9,24. the appointed place of the house, " with- x Heb.

out the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-offering: and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young , Levit, bullock without blemish, and a ram out 2. 13. of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before 2 Chr. the LORD, and the priests shall cast y 13.7. salt upon them, and they shall offer Mat. 5.13. Mark 9. them up for a burnt-offering unto the 49, 50. LORD.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare eve- † Heb. ry day a goat for a sin-offering; they shall also prepare a young bullock, and Lev. 7 a ram out of the flock, without blemish. 37. and

26 Seven days shall they purge the z chap. altar, and purify it; and they shall † con- 40. 39. a Luke

secrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, Romans it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and 5.2. so forward, the priests shall make your and 2.3,4. burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your Col. 1.

² peace-offerings; and I will ² accept Hebrews vou, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 The east gate assigned only to the prince. 9 Idolaters incapable of the priest's office. 17 Ordinances for the priests.

THEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary, which looketh toward the east, a Exod. and it was shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me, This Deut. gate shall be a shut, it shall not be open-Psalms ed, and no man shall enter in by it: be 131.2 cause the LORD, the God of Israel, b Romans hath entered in by it, therefore it shall b chap.

r Exod.

\$ 2 Cor. Gal. 3, 1

13. 11, 12.

Num-

2. 10.

Before CHRIST 574. 00 cJer.

39. 21.

Daniel

11. 27.

22, 30, e chap.

40. 4.

4. 3. h Acts

21, 28,

i Deut.

A Mal.

1. 12.

21 ch. 40.

46, and

43. 19.

verses

p 1 Chr. 23. 28.

q Isaiah

chapter

holinesses in the

chapter

verse 11. s Num.

25, 13,

1 Sam.

1 Kings

2. 31.

2. 27.

Mat.

shall sit in it to deat bread before the Lord; he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house : and I 17. 1 Tim. 6. 15. Lord filled the house Rev. 8. 7. and I fell the I my face. looked, and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD;

5 And the Lord said unto me, Son of man, e mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine cars, all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lorp, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the f rebelfchap. lious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, O ye house of Israel, let it & suffice you of all your abog chap.

45. 9. 1 Peter minations,

7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary h strangers uncircumcised in i heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, even 10. 16. Jer. 4. 4. my house, when ye offer k my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant, because of all your abominations.

8 And we have not kept the ! charge I Phil. 2. 21. of mine holy things; but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary

for yourgelves.

9 Thus saith the Lord God, in No nı Psalıns stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor and 93. 5. uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into Acts 3.41. my sanctuary, or any Tit. 1.6. mong the children of Israel. my sanctuary, of any stranger that is a-

10 And the " Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even o

13, 15. 0 1 Sam. bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be p ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of verse 14. the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt-offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them:

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel 9 to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against 14. 3, 4. them, saith the Lord (Hos. 5. 1. shall bear their iniquity. † Heb. them, saith the Lord Gon, and they

13 And they shall not come near unto me to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my † holy es of holithings in the most hely place; but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed:

14 But I will make them r keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ But the priests the Levites, the sons of s Zadok, that kept the charge of

3 It is for the eprince; the prince he my sanctuary when the children of Is. Before all sit in it to deat bread before the rael went astray from me, they shall terminal come near to me to minister unto me, a and they shall stand before me to offer t chap. unto me the fat and the blood, saith the 40. 46. Lord Gop:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table to minister unto me, and they shall " " Lev.

keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that 3. 7. when they enter in at the gates of the Deut. 33. inner court they shall be clothed with x linen garments; and no y wool shall x Rev. come upon them whiles they minister 4.4 and in the gates of the inner court, and y Phil. within.

18 They shall have 2 linen bonnets 6. upon their heads, and shall have linen z Exod. breeches upon their loins; they shall 28, 40. not gird themselves with any thing that 11

causeth a sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the 6.4,6. outer court, even into the outer court to 2.17the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and tay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall b not sanctify the people with & Mat. their garments.

20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow col Cor. long; they shall d only poll their 11. 14. heads.

21 Neither shall any priest edrink Lev. wine when they enter into the inner 10.9. court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is f put a-f Lev. way: but they shall take g maidens of g 1 Cor.
the seed of the house of Israel, or a wi- 7.39.
1 Tim. way: but they shall take g maidens of 21.13. dow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people 3.2,4. the difference h between the holy and h Mal. profane, and cause them to discern be-

tween the unclean and the clean.

24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it i i Deut. according to my judgments; and they 27.8. shall keep my laws and my statutes in 19, 10, all mine assemblies; and they shall hal- 11. low my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: k but for & John father, or for mother, or for son, or 11.33, for daughter, for brother, or for sister 1 Thess. that hath had no husband, they may de- 4. 13. file themselves.

26 And 1 after he is cleansed, they I Num. shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin-offering, saith the Lord God.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance; m I am their inheritance: m Mat. and ye shall give them no possession in 1 Cor. Israel; I am their possession.

29 They shall cat the meat-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespass ofNum.

30 And the first of all o the first-fruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be 27. 21. o Exod. the priest's : ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he Num may cause the blessing to rest in thine 18. 11. Deut. house. 14. 29. Neh. 10. 37.

31 The priest shall P not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whep Exod. ther it be fowl 22.31. Mat. 23. 25. 1 Tim. 3.3. ther it be fowl or beast.

16. 5.

Mat.

25. 34.

Num.

1 Peter

c chap.

48, 18,

Heb. 12. 22, 24,

† Heb.

of holis

nesses,

Exodus 24. 33.

Lev. 4. 6.

d chap. 48, 13,

e chap.

f Isa. 9.

6, 7. and

chapter

Rev.

11. 15.

g Psalm

Daniel

h Ps. 45. 16. and

Daniel

Luke

19. 17.

1 Cor.

Rev. 2.

26. and

i Psalm

5. 1C.

3, 4. Zeph. 3, 13.

k chap.

I Peter

& Isaiah

1. 17. and 57. 14.

7.14. Phil.

CHAP. XLV.

1 The portion of land for the sanctuary, 6 for the city, 7 and for the prince, &c.

MOREOVER, when ye shall dia Psalm vide by lot the land a for inheritance, ye shall boffer an oblation unto the LORD, an holy portion of the land: the length shall be one length of five and twenty b Exod. thousand reeds, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all Romans the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the sub-

urbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the † most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests, the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the Lord; and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place

for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the d ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And ye shall appoint o the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 ¶ And a portion shall be for the f prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the g west side westward, and from the east side eastward; and the 3. and 29. length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the and 42. 1, east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and h my princes shall no more i oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 Thus saith the Lord God, Let it

Before fering; and every a dedicated thing in move violence and spoil, and execute Before CHRIST Israel shall be their's. exactions from my people, saith the

> 10 Ye shall have m just balances, and m Prov: a just ephah, and a fust bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of 7. 12. one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer; the measure thereof shall be af er the homer.

12 And the shekel shall be twenty " n Lev gerals; twenty shekels, five and twen- 27. 25. shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your 3.47.

maneh

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten baths; for ten baths are

an homer:

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the ofat pastures o Psalms of Israel, for a meat-offering, and for a 72.7. and burnt-offering, and for peace offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord Gop. 16 All the people of the land shall give

this oblation for P the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part 9 to give burnt-offerings, and meat-of- q John 1. ferings, and drink-offerings, in the 16 and feasts, and in the new-moons, and in Romans the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the 11.36. house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin-offering, and the meat-offering r2 Cor. and the burnt-offering, and the peaceofferings, to make reconciliation for the 3, 13, house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God, In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and I cleanse the sanctuary:

19 And the priest shall take of the 23, and blood of the sin-offering, and put it upon Heb. 9. 8. the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for every one that the Mat. erreth, and for him that is simple: so 16.19.and shall ye reconcile the house.

21 In the first month, in the fourteent). 20. 23. day of the month, ye shall have the pass- 4, 10. over, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself, and for all the people of the land, † a bullock for a sin- + Heb. offering.

23 And seven days of the feast he shali Lev. 4. 3, prepare a burnt-offering to the Long, verse seven bullocks and seven rams " with- " Isaiah out blemish, daily the seven days; and 2 Cor. * suffice you, O princes of Israel: 1 re- | a kid of the goats daily for a sin-offering. 5.22.

Isaiah

John

Before

574.

a 1 Cor.

b'Isaiah

14.6.

g 2-um. 28. 9, 10. Isaiah

1 Cor. 3. 7, 11, † Heb.

the gift of his

hand.

verses

28. 11.

7, 11. h Num.

8. and 14.

21. and

25. 28.

Num.

6. 21.

verse 5.

A Luke

2. 2.

13.12.

24 And he shall prepare a meat-offer-g of * an ephah for a bullock, and an ram; and to the lambs m as he is able CHRIST 574. CHRIST ing of x an ephab for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an

EZEKIEL.

ephah. x Lev. 25 In the y seventh month, in the fifv Num. teenth day of the month, shall he do + the like in the feast of the seven days, † Heb accordaccording to the sin-offering, according to the burnt-offering, and according to that on the feast the meat-offering, and according to the of seven oil. days, Zech. 14, 16.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 Ordinances for the prince in his wor-ship, 9 and for the people, &c.

THUS saith the Lord God, The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be a shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the b new-moon it shall be opened.

66. 23. 2 And the oprince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, 44. 3. and shall stand by the post of the gate, d 1 Peter and the d priests shall prepare his burntoffering, and his peace-offerings, and

he shall worship at the threshold of the gate; then he shall go forth; but the gate shall e not be shut until the evening. e Mat. 25. 10, 11, 12. f John 3 Likewisethe people of the land shall

worship at the f door of this gate be-10. 7. and fore the LORD, in the sabbaths, and in the new-moons.

4 And the burnt-offering that the prince shall offer unto the Long in the sabbath-day shall be g six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And the meat-offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat-offering for the lambs † as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new-moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and h six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat-offering, an ephali for a bullock, and an ephali for a ram; and for the lambs according i Lev. 6. 11. and 12. i as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

> 8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land shall come before the Lord in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall 17. 32. 1 Cor. 9, go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the Gal. 4.9. south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall k not return by Phil.1.13. the way of the gate whereby he came it. 2. 20, 21. but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst i Heb. 3. 6. them, when they go in, I shall go i.; and 4, 16 and 10.19. 1 John and when they go forth, shall go forth;

11 And in the Seasts, and in the solemnities, the meat-offering shall be an

to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare m Deut. a voluntary burnt-offering, or peace-of- 16. 10. ferings voluntarily unto the LORD, one 2 Cor. shall then open him the gate that look- 8. 12. eth toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt-offering and his peaceofferings as he did on the sabbath-day : then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burntoffering unto the Lord of a lamb of the first year without blemish; thou shalt prepare it † every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat-of- morning fering for it every morning, the sixth by n part of an ephah, and the third part of Num. an hin of oil, to temper with the fine 28.3, 4. flour; a meat-offering continually, by a 9. 26.

perpetual ordinance unto the Lorp. 15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat-offering, and the n oil, n1 Cor. every morning, for a continual burnt- 15.58.

16 Thus saith the Lord Gop, If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons : it shall be their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the o year of liberty; after it o Lev. P shall return to the prince: but his in- 25. 10. heritance shall be his sons for them.

18 Moreover, the prince shall not and23.21, take of the people's inheritance by op- 25, 14. pression, to thrust them out of their Luke possession: but he shall give his sons in- 19. 13. John 8 heritance out of his own possession; 35, and that my people be not scattered every 16, 15. Heb.1.2. man from his possession.

19 ¶ After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall † boil the † Heb. t espass-offering and the sin-offering, bost the where they shall bake the meat-offering; and sin, that they bear them not out into the chapter outer court, to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the Acts outer court, and caused me to pass by 20.28. the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court.

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubits q Mat long, and thirty broad : these four cor- John 21 eers were of one measure.

round about in them, round about them 13. and four, and it was made with boning 4.16. places under the rows round about

24 Then said he unto me, These are 1 Peter the places of them that 9 boil, where the 5.2

23. and

Before CHRIST 574. ~

r Rom.

12. 1. Hebrews 13. 16.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 The vision of the holy waters: 6 the virtue of them. 13 The borders of the land. 22 The division of the land by lot.

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the a house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the fore-front of the house stood toward the east, and the b waters came down from under, from the right side of the house, at the south side of the caltar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way 9. 11. and of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the outer gate by the way that looketh eastward: and, behold, there ran out waters on the

right side.

3 And when the man that had the c John 1. line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the d ancles.

> 4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters e to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the

brink of the river.

7 Now, when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many f trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea; which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall g Psalm live; and there shall be g a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed: and every thing shall live whi-

ther the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, that the h fishers shall stand upon it, from Engedi even unto En-eglaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets: their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the i miry places thereof, and the marishes thereof, shall not be k healed; they shall be given to salt.

12 And by the river, upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose

ministers of the house shall boil the releaf shall not fade, neither shall the sacrifice of the people.

Before HRIST fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring 574. forth 1 new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out 11 Cor. of the sanctuary; and the fruit thereof 6.7. shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof 5, 23, for m medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, This m Rev. shall be the border whereby ye shall in- 22. 2 herit the land, according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph shall have two n Psalm

portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, o one as 16. 5. Col. 1. 12. well as another; concerning the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto 10.3. your fathers: and this land shall fall Gal.3.98. unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the 9, 10. land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of P Hethlon, as men p Num.

go to Zedad;

16 9 Hamath, r Berothah, Sibraim, q Num. 13, 21, which is between the border of Damas- r2 Sam. cus and the border of Hamath; Hazar- 8.8. hatticon, which is by the coast of Hau-

17 And the border from the sea shall be \$ Hazar-enan, the border of Damas- 8 Num. cus, and the north northward, and the 34.9. border of Hamath. And this is the

north side. 18 And the teast side ye shall mea- t Zech. sure from Hauran, and from Damascus, 14.8. and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border unto

the east sea. And this is the east side. 19 And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the " waters of strife in u Num. Kadesh, the x river to the great sea. 20. 13, 14, x Joshua And this is the south side southward.

20 The west side also shall be the great 15. 47. sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This is the west

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye 25.7, 9. shall divide it by lot for an inheritance 3. 29. and unto you, and to the strangers that so. 4. 11. and journ among you, which shall beget 10. 12 children among you; y and they shall and 15. 9. be unto you as born in the country a- 12. 13. mong the children of Israel; they shall Gal. 3. have inheritance with you among the Eph. 3. 6. Col. 1.13 tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in and 3.11. what tribe the 2 stranger sojourneth, 7.9, 10, there shall ye give him his inheritance, & Col.

saith the Lord Goo.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1, 23 The portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the sanctuary. 30 The dimensions and gates of the city.

NOW these are the names of the tribes. From the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of

a Isaiah 2. 3. Zech. 14. 8. Luke 24. 47, 49. Rev. 22. 1. b Psalm

Jer. 31.9. Joel 2. 28. and 3. 18. John 16.and 19. Hebrews 13. 10.

d Prov.

13. 23. 2 Peter

4. 18.

Mat.

3. 8.

Isaiah

g Rom. 11. 32. Eph.3.18.

f Psalms 1.3. and 92. 12. Rev. 22. 7.

h Mat. 4. 19. and 13. 47.

i Rev. 21. 8. and 22. 11. e Acts 2 Cor.

% 15.

Daniel 7. 14.

1 1 im.

6. 15.

Rev.

b chap.

37. 14.

c Rev.

Dan is

Judges 18. 30.

1 Kings

1 Chr.

3. 3, 7.

d chap.

45. 1, 2.

e Prov. 8. 15.

Song

5. 10. Isaiah

60. 7.

Hosea

1. 11. Haggai

John

12, 32,

f Lev.

27. 10. Judges

1 Kings

21. 2. Jer. 2.

11. 13.

16. 13.

2 Tim.

1. 14.

2 John

verse 8

g Deut. 20. 6. Jer. 31.

5, 40.

chapter 42, 20,

Mosea

ch. 5. 6. 1 Cor.

Romans

2. 2. and

43.13. and

Mat.11.8.

Before Hamath (for these are his sides a east | CHRIST and west) ba portion for Dan. 574.

2 And by the border of c Dan, from: the east side unto the west side, a portion a Psalm for Asher. verse 28.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali.

1 Cor. 15. 24.

4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Manasseh.

5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side,

a portion for Ephraim.

verse 23. 6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from left out, the east side even unto the west side, a

portion for Judah.

12. 28, 29. 8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the doffering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side; and the sanctuary shall be in the e midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thou-

11.10. and sand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, 33.22. and 53. 7. and shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thou-2.7. and in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sauctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof. Hebrews

11 It shall be for the priests that are Rev. 2.1, sanctified of the sons of Zadok, which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth; all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And they shall not sell of it, neither f exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land : for it is holy unto the LORD

15 ¶ And the five thousand that are 15.58. and left in the breadth, over against the five Gal. 5. 1. and twenty thousand, snall be g a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs; and the city shall be in the midst thereof. Rev.3.11.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south since four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand Rev.21.2. and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall Before be toward the north two hundred and CHRIST fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length, over against the oblation of the holy portion, shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase thereof shall be for t food unto them that h serve the city.

19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 All the oblation shall be i five and Mat.6.11. twenty thousand by five and twenty Luke thousand; ye shall offer the holy oblation k four-square, with the possession 12. 19. of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue shall be for the 10.10. prince, on the one side and on the other 9.9. of the holy oblation, and of the posses. sion of the city, over against the five and 15. twenty thousand of the oblation toward i chap. he east border, and westward over a. 45.2. gainst the five and twenty thousand to- 23, 23 ward the west border, over against the Isaiah portions for the prince : and it shall be 33. 20. the holy oblation; and the sanctuary o: 16.14. the house shall be in the midst thereof. Hebrews

22 Moreover, from the possession of Rev. the Levites, and from the possession of 21. 16. the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benja-

min, shall be for the prince.

23 ¶ As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side,

Simeon shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Issachar, a portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, Zebulun a portion.

27 And by the border of Zebulun. from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of 1 Gad, at the 1 Rev. south side southward, the border shall 7.7. be even from Tamar unto the waters name is of strife in Kadesh, and to the river to- here vard the great sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall di- 48, 13, vide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for Deut. inheritance, and these are their portions,

saith the Lord Gon.

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of Psalm the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred m measures.

31 And the " gates of the city shall be 40.5. after the names of the tribes of Israel Mat. three gates northward, one gate of Reu- n Mal. ben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi. 1. 11.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred : and three gates; and

bread. Genesis 3. 19. Psalm Mat

omitted, Genesi 1 Kings

m chap.

78.65.

Before one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benja- one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one Before CHRIST min, one gate of Dan.

Before one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benja- gate of Naphtali.

33 A. d at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one ga'e of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures : and the name of the + Heb. city from that day shall be, + The LORD Jehovah is there.

mah, five hundred, with their three gates; 11. and 21. 3, 12. and 22. 3.

THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

CHAP. I.

Before CHRIST Jehoiakim's captivity. 8 Daniel, H1-607. nomich, Mishael, and Azariah, refusing the king's portion do prosper with pulse and water.

IN the a third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah came b Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto c Je-

rusalem, and besieged it. 2 And the LORD d gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with a part d Judges of the vessels of the fhouse of Gid, which he carried into the land of Shinar, to the house of his god; and he 27. 19. f 1 Sam. 31. 9, 10. brought the vessels into the g treasure-

house of his god. 3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ashpenaz, the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring certain of the children of Israel, and of the iking's seed, and of

the princes: 39.7.

a Jer. 25. 1. and 52. 1.

b Psalm

c Psalm

37. 35.

89. 32. 606.

2. 14.

e Jer.

g Hab.

h Luke

2. 6. i Isaiah

Prov. 11. 22. Acts

7. 22. m Exod.

10. 8. . Auts

p Exod. 5. 13.

1 Sam.

16. 18.

& Gen.

4 Children in whom was no blemish. but k well-favoured, and 1 skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had m ability in them n to stand in the 18. 21. n 1 Kings king's palace, and whom they might teach the olearning and the tongue of the Chaldeans.

5 And the king appointed them a P daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank; so nourishing them 4 three years, that at the q 1 Tim. 3. 6. end thereof they might stand before the

> 6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah,

Mishael, and Azariah;

7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs s gave names; for he gave unto Daniel the name of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to Azariah, of Abed-nego.

8 ¶ But Daniel : purposed in his heart Mat.18.7. the portion of the king's meat, nor with that he would not a defile himself with the wine which he drank; therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now God had brought Daniel * in- Before to favour and tender love with the prince CHRIST of the ennichs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs y x Psalm said unto Daniel, z I fear my lord the 106. 46. king, who hath appointed your meat y1 Sam. and your drink : for why should he see z John your faces worse liking than the chil- 12. 43. dren which are of your sort? then shall ye make me a endanger my head to the a Prov. king

11 Then baid Daniel to Melzar, whom b Prov. the prince of the eunuchs had set over 18. 1. Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Aza-

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days, and let them give us d pulse c Rom. to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be look- 8.3. ed upon before thee and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat; and as thou seest e Isaiah deal with thy servants.

14 So he f consented to them in this f Psaim matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared a fairer and fat- g Prov. ter in flesh than all the children which Mat. 4. 4. did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Melzar h took away the por- h2 Kings tion of their meat, and the wine that John

they should drink, and gave them pulse. 6. 26.

17 ¶ As for these four children, God i Isaiah
28. 29. gave them knowledge and skill in all James k learning and wisdom: and Daniel had 1.17 understanding in all I visions and dreams.

18 Now at the m end of the days that Titus the king had said he should bring them 1.15. in, then the prince of the eunuchs 12.6. brought them in before Nebuchadnez- mver. 5.
Mar. 9.16.

19 And the king a communed with 3.6. them; and among them all was found n1 Sam. none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah; therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired + Heb. of them, he found them + ten times bet- ten hands, ter than all the magicians and astrolo- Genesis gers that were in all his realm.

606.

d Deut.

1. Tim.

u Lev. 14. 17. Thess. 4. 22.

41, 45, 2 Kings 24, 17. # Ruth Acts 11. 23. 2 Cor.

the o first year of king Cyrus.

e chap. 6. 6, 28. and 8. 1.

CHAP. II.

1 Nebuchadnezzar forgetteth his dream: 14 it is revealed to Daniel. 46 Daniel honoured, and his friends advanced.

a Gen.

41. 1. b Gen.

d Mat.

e Gen.

f Exod. 7. 11.

11. 6. h Acts 2. 38.

i Isaiah

44. 25. k 1 Cor.

Prov. 18, 14,

m Num. 22. 17.

ch. 5.7.

n Prov.

15. 28. Romans

1. 22. o Eccl.

10. 4.

verse 9.

T Heb.

Eph.

5, 15, p John 2, 24.

Eph.

4. 14.

Esther

4. 11.

22. 6.

s John 7.51.

& Mat.

°19, 10.

21 Rom.

" Prov.

Psalm

76. 10. ≈ Prov.

28. 17.

1. 20.

8. 1.

g ver. 25. John

4: 6.

606.

AND in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar a dreamed dreams, wherewith his b spirit was troubled, and his sleep c brake from him.

c Esther 2 Then the king commanded d to call othe magicians, and the astrologers, and the f sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for s to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled h to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriack, O king, live for ever : i tell thy servants the dream, and k we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be 1 cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill:

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me in gifts, and rewards, and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They n answered again, and said, Let the king o tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would † gain the time, P because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, there is but 9 one decree for you; for ye have prepared r q 2 Sam. 19. 29. lying and corrupt words to speak before me till the s time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall r 1 Kings know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

> 10 ¶ The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth; and there is none other that can shew it before the king except the gods, whose dwelling " is not with

12 For this cause the king was angry and x very furious, and commanded to destroy y all the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the 7 decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they

21 And Daniel continued even unto | a sought Daniel and his fellows to be Before slain.

14 ¶ b Then Daniel answered c with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the cap- a Eph. tain of the king's guard, which was b Gen, gone forth to slay the wise men of Ba- 22. 14 bylon:

15 He answered and said to Arioch c Acts the king's captain, Why is the decree 27. 37. so hasty from the king? Then Arioch & d 2 Sam, made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him e e Mat.7.7. time, and that he would f shew the king f Rom. the interpretation,

17 Then Daniel went to his 8 house, 8 Mat. and made the thing h known to Hananiah, h Acts Mishael, and Azariah, his compan- 12.5. ions;

18 That they would i desire mercies i Ezek, of the God of heaven concerning this 36. 37. secret, That Daniel and his fellows should not perish k with the rest of the k Gen. wise men of Babylon.

19 ¶ 1 Then was the secret revealed 2.9. that of Daniel in a night-vision. Then I Gen. aniel blessed the God of heaven. 22.14. unto Daniel in a night-vision. Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, m Bless- m Psalm ed be the name of God forever and ever; n for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth the times and James the seasons; he o removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth P wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding.

22 He q revealeth the deep and se- 13, 12. cret things: he r knoweth what is in the darkness, and the s light dwelleth with

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O r Hebr. thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made 36.9. known unto me now what we desired 6.16. of thee: for thou hast now made known t Mat. unto us the king's matter.

24 Therefore Daniel " went in unto 5, 15 Arioch, whom the king had ordained to u Psalm destroy the wise men of Babylon: he 119.60. went, and said thus unto him, x Destroy 21, 10. not the wise men of Babylon: bring me * Acts in before the king, and I will shew unto Romans the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the y y 1 Cor. captives of Judah that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered, and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, z z1 Sam. Art thou able to make known unto me 2 Kings the dream which I have seen, and the 4. 11. interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret, which the king hath demanded, a can- a Isaiah not the wise men, the astrologers, the Jonah magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto 2.8. the king;

28 But there is ba God in heaven that Psalm revealeth secrets, and maketh known 115.3

Exodus

Romans

Proverbs James 1. 5. q Psalm

s Psalm 1 Tim.

e Eccl.

d Rom.

e 1 Cor.

|| Or, but that

made

knowun, 2 Cor.

4. 15. f chap. 7. 3.

g Mat.

10. 18. h Jer.

i Isaiah

40. 6. k Luke

21. 24. / Psalm

118. 22.

verses

44. 45.

m Zech.

n Psalm

o Psalm

p Isaiah

2. 2. q Psalm

72. 8. r 2 Cor.

12. 5.

s Jer.

25. 15. f Ezra

u chap.

x chap.

z chap.

a John

11.48. b chap.

c chap.

7. 7.

8. 21.

5. 30.

1. 2.

to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall | kingdom shall be partly g strong, and Before CHRIST CHRIST be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 (As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed what should come to pass hereafter; and he that revealeth secrets maketh d

known to thee what shall come to pass; 30 But as for me, the secret is not revealed to me ofor any wisdom that I have more than any living, || but for their sakes that shall make known the the secret interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart;)

31 ¶ Thou, O king, sawest, and, behold, a great f image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee, and the form thereof

was g terrible.

32 This h image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass, ch. 7. 3.

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of

iron and part of i clay

34 Thou sawest k till that I a stone was cut out m without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, " broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that ono place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became P a great mountain, and a filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the

37 Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and

strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field, and the fowls of the heaven, hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this " head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise x anoyver. 32. ther kingdom y inferior to thee, and another z third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And the a fourth kingdom shall be b strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces, and subdueth all things: and as iron that c breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces, and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes part of d potter's clay and part e 1 Kings but there shall be in it of f the strength the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron and part of clay, so the partly h broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they i shall min- g Rev. gle themselves with the seed of men: 13.4. but they shall not cleave one to another. 2,8, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

shall the God of heaven set up k a king- & Luke dom, which shall never be destroyed: 19. 12. and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall I break in pieces ! Psalm and consume all these kingdoms, and it 2.9, 10. shall m stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the 15, 24 n stone was cut out of the mountain on Isaiah 28. 16. without hands, and that it brake in pieces verse 34, the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, Zech, 12, 3, and the gold; the great God hath made \$1 Sam. known to the king what shall come to 2.8. pass hereafter: and the dream is P cer- Luke

tain, and the interpretation thereof sure. p Titus 46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar 3.8. 46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar 1.19. fell upon his face, and 4 worshipped Da-2 Peter 1.19. niel, and commanded that they should q Acts roffer an oblation and sweet odours un. 10. 25, 26,

to him.

47 The king s answered unto Daniel, 1. 19, 20. and said, Of a truth it is that your sexed. God is a God of gods, and a Lord of t Deut. kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing 32. 31. thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a a 11 Sam. great man, and gave him many great 2.7. 1 gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he * set Shadrach, Meshach, and x Prov. Abed-nego, over the affairs of the pro- 28. 12. vince of Babylon: but Daniel sat in the y Isaiah y gate of the king.

CHAP. III.

1 Nebuchadnezzar causeth to worship an image. 8 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego are accused of disobedience.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR athe king cir. 580. made b an image of gold, whose height a Psalm was cthreescore cubits, and the breadth 61. 9. and thereof six cubits: he set it up in the c 146. 3. plain of Dura, in the province of Baby- 2. 38.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent d1 Kings o to gather together the princes, the go- 26. 23. vernors, and the captains, the judges, e1 Kings the treasurers, the counsellors, the she- Prov. riffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, 29. 12. to come to the f dedication of the image frew, which Nebuchadnezzar the king had 17.2.

set up. 3 Then the s princes, the governors g Acts and captains, the judges, the treasurers, 19: 34. the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they h stood before the h Judges limage that Nebuchadnezzar had set up. 3, 20

44 And in the days of these kings 1.6, 7.

and 14.13.

d Psalm f chap. 7. 7.

Before

CHRIST

cir. 580.

Frov.

9, 13, 15,

1 Thess.

2 Peter

m Mat.

4. 9.

Rev.

13, 16 2 Mark

6. 27.

13. 15.

Rev.

13. 3.

q Mark.

7 Ezra 4. 5.

Esther

s Hosea

7. 3. # Acts

24. 2, 3

u Ezek.

Romans

1, 23,

x John

19.7.

22, 19,

z Acts

a Acts

b Prov.

17. 12.

c Mat.

10. 18.

d Prov.

e chap.

f Exod.

h Mat.

10. 29. Acts

30. 24. i Gen.

Exodus

90. 5. A Rom.

4. 21.

11 Sam.

2 Tim.

m Acts 21, 13,

n Psalm

119.46.

18. 13.

Romans

vou it is k commanded, O people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and I all kinds of music, ye in fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up :

6 And whose falleth not down and worshippeth shall the " same hour be cast into the midst of a o burning fiery

furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all P the people heard the sound of the cornet, fiute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the p 1 John nations, and the languages, felt dow , and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore 1 at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and raccused the

Tews.

9 They spake, and said s to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, t live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a " decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And wwhoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

y 1 Sam. 12 There are y certain Jews, whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: 2 these men, O king, have a not regarded thee; they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar, in his b rage and fury, commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before

the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said unto them, d Is it true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego? do not ye serve e my gods, nor worship the golden

image which I have set up?

15 Now, if ye be ready, that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dul-cimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the image which I g 1 Peter 3. 15. have made, well; but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and f who is that god that shall deliver you out of my hands ?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, s answered, and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, h we are not careful to answer thee i in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God, whom we serve, k is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace; and I he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if a not, be it a known unto thee,

4 Then an herald i cried aloud, To || O king, o that we will not serve thy Before gods, nor worship the golden image CHRIST which thou hast set up.

19 Then was Nebuchadnezzar P full o Acts of fury, and the form of his visage was 4. 19. changed against Shadrach, Meshach, Hebre and Abed-nego: therefore he spake, and p Exod. commanded that they should heat the 5.5: furnace one 4 seven times more than it 7.54. was wont to be heared.

20 And he commanded the most 21. 24. mighty men that were in his army to r Acts bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-ne- 12. 4, 7. and to cast them into the burning

fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and s were s Ezra cast into the midst of the burning fiery 4.23.

22 Therefore, because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire t Prov. slew those men that took up Shadrach, 21.18. Meshach, and Abed-nego...

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, a fell down a Psalm bound into the midst of the burning 34.19.

fiery furnace.

24 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was x astonied, and rose up in haste, x chap. and spake, and said unto his counsel- 6. 25. lors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have y no hurt; and y Psalm the form of the fourth is like || the 2 Son

of God.

26 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzarcame near Hebrews to the mouth of the burning fiery fur nace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, z Job Meshach, and Abed-nego, a ye servants 1 of the most high God, b come forth, and Psalm come hither. Then Shadrach, Meshach, Hebrews and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst 1.14. of the hre.

27 And the princes, governors, and b Isaiah captains, and the king's counsellors, being gattered together, saw these men, i upon whose bodies the fire had d no c Isaiah power, nor was e an hair of their head d Mark singed, neither were their coats chang- 16. 18.
ed, nor the smell of fire had passed Hebrews on them.

28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake and 10. 30. said, f Blessed be the God of Shadrach, 2 Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath Romans sent his angel, and delivered his ser- 11. vants that a trusted in him, and have h changed the king's word, and i yield h Ezra ed their bodies, that they might k not 6.11. serve nor worship any god, except 1 their 21.1.

i Acts own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, That & Exod. every people, nation, and language, 20.5. hich speak any thing amiss against / Mat the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and 4.16.

Prov.

Isaiah

a Deut. f Job

Before Abed-nego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; cir. 580. because there is no other god that m m Psalms can deliver after this sort. 8. 8. and

n chap.

a Acts 9. 31. b chap.

6. 25

7. 19. d Num.

23. 4, 5. e Psalm

106. 13.

f Rom. 11. 33.

g Psalm 90.2.

i Job

20. 5.

& chap.

11 Cor.

12. 21.

28. 8.

n Isaiah 44. 25.

ch. 2. 4. o Mark

p Isaiah 45. 1. q G 1.

5. 26.

4. 15.

s Psalm

31. 3.

t Jer.

12. 2. chapter 2.37.

u Mat. 11. 23.

x Ezek.

y Psalm

403, 20 z Joshua

1. 14.

chapter

Rev.

6. 12.

30 ¶ Then the king n promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the

province of Babylon.

CHAP. IV.

1 Nebuchadnezzar acknowledgeth God's eternal dominion : 4 he relateth a dream. 19 Daniel interpreteth it, &c.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, cir. 570. a unto all people, nations, and languages that dwell in all the earth : b Peace be multiplied unto you. c Joshua

2 ° I thought it good to shew d the signs and wonders that the high God

hath wrought etoward me.

3 How great are his signs! and f how mighty are his wonders! his kingdon is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is 8 from generation to genera-

h Psalm

4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was h at rest in mine house, and i flourishing in my

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head k troubled

2. 1.

6 Therefore made I 1 a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that m they might make known m 1 Sam. unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them: but they did n not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 But o at the last Daniel came in before me (whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the P name of my god, and in whom is the q spirit of the holy Gods) and before him I told the dream,

saying,

9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit r Phil. of the holy Gods is r in thee, and no se-Rev. 3, 9, cret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed: I saw, and, behold, a tree Ezekiel in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof a reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end

of all the earth.

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the * beasts of the field 31.6. and had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, y a watcher and z an holy one came down from heaven -

14 He cried a aloud, and said thus, Before b Hew down the tree, and cut off his cir. 570 branches, shake off his leaves, and sca'ter his fruit; let the beasts e get away a Rev. from under it, and the fowls from his 18. 1, 21. branches.

15 Nevertheless d leave the stump of Mat. his roots in the earth, even with a band 3. 10. of iron and brass, in the tender grass of 51.6. the field; and let it be wet with the d Ezek. dew of heaven, and let his f portion be Hab. 3. 2. with the beasts in the grass of the earth. chap.

16 Let his s heart be changed from 2.21. man's, and let a beast's heart be given fler unto him; and let b seven times pass 22. 18.

over him.

17 This matter is by the i decree of h chap. the watchers, and the demand by the 11.13. word of the holy ones; to the intent 22. 29. that the living may k know that the most & Psalm High ruleth in the kingdom of men, 9. 16. and giveth it to whomsoever he wil, and setteth up over it the 1 basest of I Psalin men.

18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof; forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are m not able to make known m Job unto me the interpretation: but " thou werse? art able : for the spirit of the holy Gods n 1 Kings is in thee.

19 Then Daniel (whose name was 9. 19. · Belteshazzar) was P astonied for one p Eccl. hour, and his thoughts 4 troubled him. 8.17. The king spake and said, Belteshazzar, 11. 33. let not the dream, or the interpretation q Jer. thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dream be to them that r hate thee, and the inter- 2.1. pretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 The stree that thou sawest, which sverses 10. 11. grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight

thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose t leaves were fair, and the Exod. fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habi-

22 It is a thou, O king, that art grown #2 Sam. and become strong: for thy greatness Job 20. 5, is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, chapter and thy dominion to the end of the 2.38, earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one x coming down from x Psalm heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, Amos and destroy it; yet leave the stump of 3. 6. the roots thereof in the earth, even with Romans a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till se- y Pralm ven times pass over him;

24 This is the interpretation, O king, z Job and this is the decree of y the most 34.19. High, which is come upon my lord the 107. 40. 2 king:

14. 2 o 1 Cor.

Tit. 1. 2.

4 T

Refore cir. 570.

a Psalm

b Hab.

c Mat.

21. 25.

Luke 15, 21. d 2 Cor.

5. 11.

21. 29.

f Isaiah

g Isaiah 26. 10.

h Mat.

4. 8. i Psalm

Proverbs

k ver. 27.

73. 8.

16. 18.

I Gen.

10, 10,

m 2 Chr

n Hab.

o Luke

29. 3, 9.

s Num.

Psalm

33. 8, 9.

* verse

12. 11.

a Rev.

b chap.

c Isaiah

40. 12.

d Job

e Prov.

4.10.

7. 14.

verse 23. q 1 Sam. 13. 13.

12. 20. o Psalm

25 That they shall drive thee from " men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou a know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree-roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, b after that thou shalt have known that the

heavens do rule.

27 d Wherefore, Oking, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the el Kings poor; if it may be a lengthening o. thy tranquillity. Isa. 58. 7,

28 ¶ f All this came upon the king

Nebuchadnezzar.

29 At the gend of twelve months he walked in the h palace of the kingdom of Babylon.

30 The king i spake and said, k Is not this great Babylon that 1 I have built for the house of the kingdom, m by the might of my power, and for the n ho-

nour of my majesty?

31 . While the word was in the king's mouth there fell P a voice from heaven, 20. 11, 12. saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, 9 to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is de-

parted from thee: 32 And they shall I drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the

beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven cir. 569.
71 Kings times shall pass over thee, until tho: know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he Job 20. 5. was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and

his nails like birds' claws.

2 ver. 26. 34 And at the end of the days I Ne-25. 1. buchadnezzar * lifted up mine eyes un-y Psalm to heaven, and y mine understanding re-22. 8,9. turned unto me: and I z blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him that a liveth for ever, whose dominion is an b everlasting dominion, and his singdom is from generation to ge neration.

> 35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed c as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth; and none dean stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and, for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and bright-13. 7. and ness returned unto me; and my countries and understanding, and wisdom, x like 21. 4. sellors and my lords sought unto me: the wisdom of the gods, was found in

and I-was established in my kingdom; and excellent majesty was fadded unto CHRIST

37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise, and flob extol, and honour the King of heaven, all whose works g are truth, and his 4.17. ways judgment: and those that walk h g Psalm 92. 15. in pride he is able to abase.

15. 3. h Exod, 18. 11.

CHAP. V.

1 Belshazzar's impious feast: 5 an handwriting troubleth him, &c.

BELSHAZZAR the king made a a cir. 538. great feast to a thousand of his lords, a Esthe and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Belshazzar, whiles he b tasted the 10.16. b Prov. wine, commanded to bring the golden 10.1. and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the c Jer. temple which was in Jerusalem, that the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines, might d drink therein.

3 Then ethey brought the golden ves- e chap. sels that were taken out of the temple of 3.7. the house of God which was at Jerusa. f Gen. lem; and f the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines, drank in them g Isaiah

4 They drank wine, and g praised the h Mat. gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of 24.35.

iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 In the h same hour came forth i Micah fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over 6.9. against the candlestick upon the k plaster 26, 11, of the wall of the king's palace; and the Hosea king saw the part of the hand that Hab. wrote.

6 Then the king's 1 countenance was 1 Job changed, and his thoughts troubled him, Psalm so that the joints of his loins were loosed, 39, 11, and his m knees smote one against ano-

7 The king cried aloud n to bring in 17.22. the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the 2. soothsayers. And the king spake, and John said to the wise men of Babylon, Who. 16. 22 Rev. soever shall read this writing, and shew 6.15. me the interpretation thereof, shall be n Psalm clothed with scarlet, and have a chain 49. 7. chapter of gold about his neck, and shall be the 2, 2, and third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise 10, 23 men: but they could not Pread the writ- ch. 6. 2. ing, nor make known to the king the in- 2 Chr.

erpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Belshazzar 9 greatly 29. 10. troubled, and his countenance was 3.14. changed in him, and his I lords were g Prov. astonied.

10 ¶ Now the queen, by reason of the 5. 26. words of the king and his lords, came r Mat. into the banquet-house; and the queen 2.3. Jude spake and said, O king, live for ever: 3 verse 7. let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor & Prov. let thy countenance be changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, 10, 7. in whom is the spirit of the holy Gods; #2 King and, in the days of thy father, " light, x 2 Peter and understanding, and wisdom, * like 1.19.

Rev.

a Esther

20, 25,

m Prov. Nah. Esther Isaiah

y chap. 2. 48.

Col.

a chap.

b chap. 2, 48.

c Mark

e Isaiah

f1 Cor.

4. 18.

8. 18.

5. 16.

Mat.

10. 8.

1 Cor.

i 2 Cor.

4. 25.

m John

1 Peter

n 1 Sam.

8. 11.

o chap. 4. 30. Rev.

18. 7. p Isaiah 14. 11.

ch. 4. 23.

Luke

1. 52. q Gen. 3. 24.

29, 11,

7.25.

1. 29.

4.9.

Before CHRIST him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzer the Lord of heaven; and they have a Before thy father, the king, I say, thy father, the brought the vessels of his house before CHRIST brought they and they and they are the same than the same mide y master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers:

12 Forasmuch as z an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and a dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, b Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivi ty of Judah, whom the king my father

brought out of Jewry?

14 I have even cheard of thee, that the d spirit of the gods is in thee, and d ver. 11. that light, and understanding, and excellent wisdom, is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, e that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not f shew the

interpretation of the thing: 2.14. Eph.

16 And I have heard of thee that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now, if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the ing Num. terpretation thereo, and have a chain 22, 16, 17. clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 Then Daniel answered and said h2 Kings before the king, Let thy h gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the

interpretation.

18 k O thou king, the most high God k Psalm gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and Ezekiel 31, 14, bonour: I chap.

19 And, for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages, m trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew, and whom he would he n kept alive, and whom he would he set up, and whom he would he put down.

20 But when his o heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was P deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And he was 4 driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast r not humbled thine heart, though thou sknewest all this;

thee, and thou and thy lords, the wives and thy concubines, have drunk wine u Rom. in them; and thou hast praised the gods 2.22. f silver and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, a Psalm nor know: and the God in whose hand the Lar. thy breath is, and whose are vall th ways, hast thou z not glorified. 24 a Then was the part of the hand z Psalm

sent from him; and this writing wa

written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that wawritten, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, 10.12. UPHARSIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath b numbered b Acts thy kingdom, and cfinished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art d weighed in 13. 19. he balances, and art e found wanting.

28 PERES; Thy kingdom f is divided, and given to the Medes and Per- 6.30.

29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and chap. 6.28. they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and 28, 17. h made a proclamation concerning him, h Prov. that he should be the third ruler in the 25. 27. kingdom.

30 ¶ i In that night was Belshazzar i Psalm the king of the Chaldeans slain.

31 And k Darius the Median took the ver. 1, 2 chr. kingdom, being about threescore and 36.20. two years old.

CHAP. VI.

1 Daniel's preferment: 4 the princes conspire against him, and he is cust into the den of lions, &c.

IT pleased Darius a to set over the a Exod. kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, 18.21. which should be over the whole king- List dom:

2 And over these three presidents, of whom Daniel was b first; that the prin- b 1 Sam. ces might give caccounts unto them, 2.30. and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was d preferred 15. above the presidents and princes, e be- d Prov. cause an excellent spirit was in him; 24.35. and the king thought to set him over the e Gen. whole realm.

4 Then fthe presidents and princes cir. 537. s sought to find occasion against Daniei f Eccl. concerning the kingdom; but they could h find none occasion nor fault; foras 20. 10. much as he was faithful, neither was h! Peter there any error or fault found in him. 11 Sam.

5 Then said these men, We kshall not 18.14. find any occasion against this Daniel, & 1 Sam. except we find it against him concerning

the I law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes 3. 8 m assembled together n to the king, and m Prov. said thus unto him, King Darius, live " John for ever.

7 • All the presidents of the kingdom, over. 2.
the governors, and the princes, the p Psalm
36. 4. counsellors, and the captains, have P

Jer. y Heb. 50, 23 a chap. 9. 14.

1 Esther

r Joel 2, 13, s James 4. 17. \$ 1 Sam.

23 But hast 'lifted up thyself against

Ps. 60.

11. and

118. 9. 74 Acts

13.45.

x Mat.

8. 43. Psalm

55. 17. a Phil.

4. 6.

4. 18.

c Acts 7. 57.

d chap.

e 2 Sam.

29. 25.

7 Prov. 31. 8. i Amos 1. 1.

k John 19. 7.

2 Sam.

32.

Rom.

o Acts

26. 7. p Mat.

27.62. & Rom.

- Rom.

Mat.

Before consulted together to establish a royal tatute, and to make a firm decree, that cir. 537. whoseever shall ask a petition of any a q 1 Tim. god or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of

• Esther 8 Now, O king, restablish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the J Esther Medes and Persians, which saltereth

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the

writing and the decree. 10 Now when Daniel " knew that the writing was signed he went into his house; and, his * windows being open in 10.32. house; and, his windows being open in y 1 Kings his chamber y toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his 2 knees three times a day, and prayed, a and gave thanks before his God, bas he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and c found Daniel praying and making sup-

Rev.2.13. plication before his God.

12 d Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any god or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, . The thing is true, according 21. 1, 2. Proverbs to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they, and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of f Esther the children of the f captivity of Judah, 8 regardeth not thee, O king, nor the ch. 3. 12. g Psalm 12. 2. decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

> 14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and h set his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he laboured i till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

> 15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the klaw of the Medes and Persians is, that no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be

changed.

16 1 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and m cast him into the den of lions. Now the king m Psalm spake and said unto Daniel, " Thy God, whom thou servest ocontinually, he will deliver thee.

17 And Pa stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords, that the purpose might not be 9 changed con-

cerning Daniel. 18 Then the king r went to his pa-1 Kings lace, and passed the night s fasting: neither were instruments of music brought before him; and his *sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose a very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of liens.

20 And when he came to the den he crited with a lamentable voice unto Da-cir. 537. niel; and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, x servant of the living x chap. God, is thy y God, whom thou servest 3.17. continually, able to deliver thee from the 3, 15. lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God hath sent his z angel, and z Psalm a hath shut the lions' mouths, that they a Hebr. have not hurt me: forasmuch as b be. 11. 33. fore him innocency was found in me; o her and also c before thee, O king, have I c Acts done no hurt.

23 Then was the king dexceeding d Exod. glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den. and e no manner of hurt was found upon e Jonah

him, because he f believed in his God. f Hebr. 24 ¶ And the king commanded, and 11. 33. they brought s those men which had g Deut. accused Daniel, and they h cast then, h Esther into the den of lions, them, their i chil- 7. 10. dren, and their wives; and the lions 9.10. had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Darius k wrote unto k chap. all people, nations, and languages, that 4.1 dwell in all the earth; I Peace be mul- /17im. tiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree, That in every m Psalm dominion of my kingdom men tremble 99. 1. m and fear before the God of Daniel; 2, 10 for he is the " living God, and " stedfast " Acts for ever, and his kingdom that which 17.25. shall P not be destroyed, and his domi- 1. 17 nion shall be even unto the end.

27 He 4 delivereth and rescueth, and 2.44 he worketh r signs and wonders in hea- 1, 10. ven and in earth, who hath delivered Acts Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So s this Daniel prospered in the s Hebr. reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cy. 13.5.

rus the Persian.

CHAP. VII.

1 Daniel's vision of the four beasts, 9 and of God's glory: 15 the interpretation.

IN the first year of Belshazzar king cir. 555 of Babylon Daniel had a dream, and a Amos visions of his head upon his bed; then 3.7. he b wrote the dream, and told the b Rom. sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the d four winds of the heaven strove upon the " great sca.

3 And f four great beasts g came up f chap. from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was h like a lion, and had eagles' wings: I beheld till the wings 2.32. thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and i made stand i Jer. upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And, behold, another beast, k a se- /Rev. cond, like to 1 a bear, and it raised up 13.2.

d Rev. e Isaiah g Rev. 13. 1.

h chap

2 Cor. 4. M. u Mat. Thesa.

ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it : and " they said thus unto it, Arise, o devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and, lo, P another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl: the beast had also 9 four heads; and domi-

nion was given to it.

cir. 555.

S

m chap.

8. 4. n Psalm

103. 20. o Rev.

19. 18.

p chap. 2.39.

q chap. 4. 22.

r John

11. 48.

s Mat.

23, 38,

t Rev.

13. 1.

|Or,

set up,

= Psalm

a Ezek.

90. 2.

7. 15. b Psalm

50. 3.

5. 11.

c Rev.

d Rev.

20. 12.

Rev. 19. 20.

f verses 4, 5, 6. g chap. 5. 30.

il Tim.

/ Psalm

2. 8.

Luke

19. 12.

m 2 Pet.

1, 10,

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and, behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had s great iron teeth : it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, u2Thess, there came up among them another u little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and x x Luke y 2Thess. 2. 4.

a mouth y speaking great things.

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were | cast down, and the 2 Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and a his wheels as burning fire.

10 b A fiery stream issued and came

forth from before him: c thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the d books were opened.

11 I beheld then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake; I beheld, even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given

e2Thess. to the e burning flame.

12 As concerning the frest of the beasts, they had their a dominion taken away: yet their lives were h prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, h 1 Sam. behold, one like the i Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, k and they brought

Rev.1.13. * Hebr. him near before him.

14 And there was given him 1 dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the

visions of my head troubled me.

n Prov. 2. 3, 4. 16 I m came near unto one of them that stood by, and a asked him the truth o Mat. of all this. So he told me, and o made Hebrews me know the interpretation of the Rev. 1. 1. things.

p chap. 17 These great beasts, which are four, q 1 Cor. are four 15. 47, 48, of the earth. are four P kings, which shall a arise out

18 But the saints of the most High 2. 27. and shall take the kingdom, and possess saw, and, behold, there stood before the 8.34.

Before itself on one side, and it had m three the kingdom for ever, even for ever and Before CHRIST ever.

19 Then I would know s the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse & Phil. from all the others, exceeding dreadful, 3. 10. Rev.3.10. whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, t whose t chap. look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn " made " Exod. war with the saints, and prevailed a- 17.8.

Rev. 13.

gainst them:

22 Until the Ancient of days came, 17, 18. and x judgment was given to the saints x Mat. of the most High; and y the time came 1 Cor. that the saints possessed the kingdom. 6.2, 3.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast 9 Isaiah 63. 4. shall be the z fourth kingdom upon z chap. earth, which shall be diverse from all $\frac{2.40}{\text{Luke 2.1.}}$ kingdoms, and shall a devour the whole $\frac{1}{a}$ chap, earth, and shall tread it down, and $\frac{12.7}{\text{Log}}$. break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are b ten kings that shall arise : b Ps. 2.1, and another shall rise after them; and 6,7,8. he shall be diverse from the first, and

he shall subdue three kings.

25 And he shall speak great words c Rev. against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to d change times and laws: and d1 Tim, they shall be given into his hand, e until 4.1, 3. a time and times and the dividing of 1, 14. time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall f take away his dominion, to fver. 18. consume and to destroy it unto the end. 14.3.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be g given g Luke to the people of the saints of the most 12.37. High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my h countenance h ver. 15. changed in me: but I kept the matter Luke

in my i heart.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he-goat. 13 The days of the sacrifice, &c.

IN the third year of the reign of cir. 553. king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, a even unto me Daniel, b after that a chap.

2 And I saw in a vision; (and it came 15. 8, 9. to pass, when I saw, that I was at b Hab. Shushan in the palace, which is in the 2.2. Ezek. province of d Elam;) and I saw in a visi- 8.3. on, and I was by the river of Ulais

which appeared unto me at the first.

3 Then I clifted up mine eyes and Prov.

11. 37. 7. and 19.

Mat.

cir. 553. f chap. 7.5. verse 20. g Zech. 1. 21. h chap. 7. 3, 5. i 1 Cor. 15. 32.

k Psalm

verse 21.

m Psalm 37. 35.

n Psalm

10.18.

o chap.

p Prov. 6.34.

q Num. 14. 9.

r Job

20, 5.

4. 31.

u chap. 7. 5. and

x Psalm

y Isaiah 14. 13. z Rev.

1. 20.

a chap. 7. 25. b chap.

9. 20.

c Isaiah

12. 1. c 1 Peter

59. 14. d Jer.

1. 12.

† Heb.

derful

erer, Isaiah

9. 6, 7. John

1. 18.

f verses 13, 25.

chapter

g Isaiah 1. 25.

1. 10,

4. 4.

higher came up last. 4 I saw the ram pushing h westward, and northward, and southward; so that no i beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did k according to his will, and became great.

and the two horns were high; but one

was higher than the other, and the

5 And as I was considering, behold, an the-goat came from the west, on the face of the whole earth, and touched m not the ground; and the goat had n a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and o ran unto him in

the fury of his power. 7.2.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was P moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns; and there was 9 no power in the ram to stand before him, but he r cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he-goat waxed very great; and when he was s strong the s chap. great horn was broken; and for it came up t four notable ones, toward the four t chap. 7. 6. and 11. 4. winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth " a little horn, which waxed exceeding great toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the * pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, even to the y host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the z stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the a prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, b and the piace of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and d

prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto † that Palmoni, certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot

14 And he said unto me, Unto f two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be s cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, h and sought for the meaning, then, behold, h 1 Peter there stood before me as the appearance

16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, i Gabriel, k make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood; said, O Lord, the great and dreadful 14.7

Before river f a ram which had g two horns, and when he came I was afraid, and Before CHRIST fell upon my face; but he said unto me, cir. 553. Understand, O son of man; for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

> 18 Now, as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he I touched me, I John and m set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make 2.1. thee know what shall be in the " last nchap. end of the indignation: for at the time 9.24. appointed the end shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the o kings of Media and o Mat. 13. 38.

Persia

21 And the P rough goat is the king p chap. of 4 Grecia: and the great horn that is verse 5. between his eyes is the first king.

22 Now, that being broken, whereas 10.2. four stood up for it, four kingdoms 10. 10. shall stand up out of the nation, but s & Mat. not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, 'a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his x power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall 7.25. y destroy wonderfully, and shall pros- y Psalm per, and practise, and shall destroy the z chap, 2 mighty and the holy people.

25 And through his a policy also he a Prov. shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall b magnify himself in his b Rev. heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken c Acts without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told d is true : d Rom. wherefore e shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

27 And I Daniel fainted, and was f chap. sick certain days: afterward I rose up, 7.28. and did the g king's business; and I 6.4,5. was astonished at the vision, h but none h Psalin

CHAP. IX.

understood it.

3 Daniel confessing his sins, 16 prayeth for Jerusalem. 20 Gabriel informeth him of the seventy weeks, &c.

IN the first year of Darius, the son cir. \$38. of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;

2 In the first year of his reign, I Dani- a Psalm el understood a by books the number of 119.24, the years, whereof the word of the 79.

LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, b Psalm that he would accomplish b seventy 90. 10. years in the c desolations of Jerusalem. C Jer.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord 25, 11 Goo, d to seek by prayer and supplica- Micah tions, with fasting, and sackcloth, and d Psalm ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and e made my confession, and Jer.

15. 5 m Hab.

verse 9.

u 1 Sam.

e Isaiah

Ezekiel

i Luke 1. 25. k Mat.

16. 17.

dr. 538. S f Exod. 20. 6. g Psalm Isaiah

Before God, keeping the covenant and f mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 We have gsinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts, and from thy judg-

64. 5, 6, 7. ments: h 2 Chr.

6 Neither have we h hearkened unto 36. 15, 16. thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, righteousness belongeth i i Psalm unto thee; but unto us k confusion of 51. 4. k Rom. faces, as at this day: to the men of Ju-6. 21. dah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are i near, 12 Kings 17. 6. and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them because of their trespass that they have

trespassed against thee. 8 O Lord, m to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee

9 To the Lord our God " belong mer-130. 3, 7. cies and forgivenesses, o though we have rebelled against him:

10 Neither have we obeyed P the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath s confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: 2 for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done " upon Jerusalem.

13 As it is * written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: y yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Lord watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us : for the LORD our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not a his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that b hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten thee crenown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 TO Lord, according to all d thy rightousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, the holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, e Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about us.

17 Now, therefore, O our God, hear Before the prayer of thy servant, and his supcir. 538. plications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, if I Kings for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine ear, and 17, 19, hear; open thine eyes, and behold our g Eph. desolations, and the city which is called 1.6. by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee h for our righte- h Jer. ousnesses, but for i tny great mer- i Rom,

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken, and do; k defer not, k Isaiah for 1 thine own sake, O my God: for 48.9. thy city and thy people are called by 11.26. thy name.

20 ¶ And m whiles I was speaking, m Acts and praying, and confessing my sin, and 4.31. and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly " swiftly, touched " Psalm me about the time of the o evening ob- 103, 20,

22 And he P informed me, and talked Acts 3. I. with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now 8. 15. come forth to give thee skill and under- Gal. 3.19.

23 At the 4 beginning of thy suppli- q James cations the commandment came fortin, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art † greatly beloved : therefore under- † Heb. stand the matter, and consider the visi- a man of desires,

24 Seventy weeks are determined 1. 28, upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to I or, make an end of sins, and to make re- seal up, Col. 2.14. conciliation for iniquity, and to bring in 72 Cor. s everlasting righteousness, and to seal 5.21 up the vision and prophecy, and to sear s Hebr. anoint the most holy.

25 " Know, therefore, and under- 3.34 stand, that from the x going forth of 24 the commandment to restore and to x Ezra build Jerusalem, unto the y Messiah the 1.1 Prince, shall be seven weeks, and three- 1. 42. score and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be z cut off, but z Isaiah not for himself: and the people of the 53.8. prince that shall come shall a destroy a Luke the city, and the sanctuary; and the 19.44. end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall b confirm the cove- & Rom. nant with many for one week: and in 5.15. the midst of the week he shall cause c Mat. the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, 8. 11. and for the overspreading of abomina d Mat. tions d he shall make it desolate, even e Isaiah until the consummation, and that e de- 28.22.

m Ezra 9. 4.

n Psalm

o Isaiah

63. 15. p1Thess. 2, 13, 2 Peter 1, 19. q Isaiah i. 5, 6. Jer. 8. 5.

r Lev.

26, 14,

Deut. 27. 15. & Zech. Mat.5.18.

t Lam. 1. 6. u Amos

Mat. 24. 21. y Jer. 2. 30. Hosea z Jer. 31. 28. 2 Peter a Isaiah 9. 13. Micah

17. 37. 2 Cor. 1. 10. c Exod. 9. 16. and 15.6, d2Thess. 1.6.

6. 9. 6 1 Sam.

e Lam.

~

a Mat.

13. 12.

44. 7. c Mat.

18, 1,

g Exod.

h Gen.

2. 14.

Acts

chap.

k Rev.

15. 6. Mat.

Rev. 1.

14. and

m Acts

2 Peter

7 Gen.

c 2 Cor.

12. 2, 3.

5. 11.

4. 15.

a chap.

9. 23.

Neh. 8. 8.

u 1 John 4. 18. x Acts

10. 4.

3. 10.

19. 12.

Before crmined, shall be poured upon the the latter days: for yet the vision is Before CHRIST desolate.

General days: for many days. cir. 534.

CHAP. X.

1 Daniel, having humbled himself, seeth a glorious vision: 10 being troubled, he is comforted by the angel.

IN the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was b long : and he & Isaiah understood the thing, and had under-

2 In those days I Daniel was d mournd Jer. 9.1.

ing three full weeks.

standing of the vision.

3 I ate no e pleasant bread, neither e Lam. 2. came flesh nor wine in my mouth, nei-6, 10. ther did I anoint myself at all, ftill three f Jer. whole weeks were fulfilled. 31. 9. Luke

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the g first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is h Hid-

dekel;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, i a certain man Joshua k clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz :

6 His body also was like the beryl, 1.13, and and his I face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel m alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they n fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained o no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 P Yet heard I the voice of his words:

p 2 Cor. and when I heard the voice of his words then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face 9 toward the ground. q Isaiah 6. 5, 6. Hebr.

10 ¶ And, behold, an hand r touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands:

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, s a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And, when he had spoken this

word unto me, I stood trembling. 12 Then said he unto me, " Fear not, Daniel; for x from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy

God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the y prince of the kingdom v ver. 20. Eph. 1.22. of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, a Michael, one of the 6. 12. chief princes, came to help me; and I a chap. 12. 1. remained there with the kings of Persia

14 Now I am come to make thee un-

15 And when he had spoken such i

words unto me, I set my face toward b Hosea the ground, and I became dumb.

Hab. 2.3 16 And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men c touched my c Psalm lips: then I opened my mouth and spake, 51 15. and said unto him that stood before me, 6, 7.

O my lord, d by the vision my sorrows Jer. 1.9. are turned upon me, and I have retained d Eccl. no strength.

17 For how can the e servant of this e Deut. my lord talk with this my lord? for, as 5.2 for me, straightway there remained no 1 strength in me, neither is there f breath f Isaiah

left in me.

18 Then there came s again and touch- 1. ed me one like the appearance of a man, g Ps. 103.

and he h strengthened ma,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, 4.7. fear not; peace be unto thee; be strong, yea, be strong. And, when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, 12.9. and said, Let my lord speak; for thou i Mat. 15. 28. hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return k to fight with the prince of Per- A Isaiah sia: and, when I am gone forth, lo, 37.36. the prince of Grecia shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the | scripture of truth : and / Psalm, there is none that holdeth with me 139. 16. in these things but Michael your prince-

CHAP. XI.

1 The overthrow of Persia. 5 Leagues and conflicts between kings, &c.

ALSO I, in the first year of Darius the Mede, even a I, stood to confirm and a Prov. to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength b through his riches he shall b Psalm stir up all against the realm of c Grecia.

3 And da mighty king shall stand up, 14, 10, that shall rule with e great dominion,

and do according to his will.

4 And when he shall f stand up his 7.6. and kingdom shall be broken, and shall be 8.5. g divided toward the four winds of hea- 7.6,7. ven; and h not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: fJob for his kingdom shall be plucked up, Proverbe even for others i beside those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall \$\frac{g}{130} \text{ 27.} be strong, and one of his princes; and ch. 8. 8. he shall be k strong above him, and h Eccl. have dominion; his dominion shall be a i chap. great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall Luke 16.8. join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall I not retain the power of I Job the arm; neither shall be stand, nor hi chap. &. derstand what shall befal thy people in larm; but she shall be given up, and 7, 3.

1 Cor.

ch. 5. 31.

73. 6. Proverbs c Esther d chap.

Before they that brought her, and he that be- the fort of his own land: but he shall Before CHRIST gat her, and he that strengthened her stumble, and tall, and he that strengthened her gat her, and he that strengthened her in these times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots m 2 Chr. shall one m stand up in his estate, which 24. 23, 24. shall come with an army, and shall enrs. 5. 6. and 55.23, ter into the fortress of the king of the Acts 28.4. north, and shall deal against them, and

shall prevail; 8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt " their gods, with their princes, and with their † precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue o more years than the king of the

north. 9 So the king of the south shall come vessels of into his kingdom, and shall return into

his own land.

10 But his sons shall be P stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly 9 come, and overflow, and pass through; then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall

be s given into his hand. 4. 13.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude this heart shall be lifted up; and he snall " cast down many ten thousands: but he shall * not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of y the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude z greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army, and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the Job 5.5. south: also the a robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the

vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most b fenced cities; and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and d none shall stand before him; and he shall stand in the eglorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also f set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, g corrupting her; but she shall not stand on his side, nei-

ther be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the hisles, and shall take many; but a prince i for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it k to turn upon inm.

stumble, an I fail, and I not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the king- ! Psalm dom: but within few days he shall be 52.7. destroyed, neither in anger nor in bat-

21 And in his estate shall stand up m m2Kings a vile person, to whom they shall not 3.13. Psalm give the honour of he kingdom: but he 15.4. shall come in peaceably, and obtain the Luke tingdom by flatteries. n 2 Sam.

22 And with the arms of a flood shall is. 6. they be overflown from obefore him, and Ps. 12. 2. and 55.21. shall be broken; yea, also the prince of

the a covenant.

23 And after the league made with chapter him he shall 9 work decentuily; for he p2 Chr. shall come up, and shall become strong 28. 16. Micah

with a small people.

24 He shall enter s peaceably even q Psalm up in the faitest places of the province; 37.21. and he shall do that which his fathers 8. have not done, nor his father's fathers; \$2 Sam. he shall scatter among them the prey, 1 Judges and spoil, and riches; yea, and he shall 9.4.

forecast his devices against the strong u Psalm 26.4. holds, even for a time. Proverbs

25 And he shall stir up his power and 6.14. his courage against the king of the south with * a great army; and the king * 2 Chr. of the sout! shall be stirred up to battle 24. 24. with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall fore-

cast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall y destroy him, and his y 1 Sam. army shall overflow; and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak z lies at one table; but it shall a no. z Psalme prosper; for yet the end shall be at the 62. 9. time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land . Prov. with great riches; and his heart shall be Isaiah against the b holy covenant; and he shall 57. 21 do exploits, and return to his own land. Mat. 4

29 At the time cappointed he shall byer, 22, return, and come toward the south : but c Acts it shall not be d as the former, or as the d Job

30 % For the ships of . Chittim shall e Num. come against him, therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have findigna. f Prov. tion against the holy covenant: so shall 19, 19. he do; he shall even return, and & have g Neh. intelligence with them that forsake the 6. 16.

holy covenant. 31 And barms shall stand on his part, h Esther

and they shall ipollute the sanctuary of 3, 6, 7, strength, and shall take away the daily 8.11 sacrifice, and they shall place the abomi- Zech. nation that maketh desolate.

32 And such as k do wickedly against k Neh. the covenant shall he corrupt by flatte- 6.10. ries : but the people that do ! know their ! Job God shall be strong, and do exploits.

33 And they that " understand among m Mat, the people shall instruct many; yet they 13. 52.

" Exod: 1 Sam. Isaiah 37. 19. and 46. 1. † Heb.

their desire. 2 Kings 25, 13, chapter 1. 2, 3. 29. 14, 17.

11. 7. p Judges 11. 12. q 2 Chr. 25. 18. r 2 Chr. 20. 23. s Judges

Psalm

t Deut. 32. 15. u 3 John verses), 10. x chap. 3. 25. y Rev.

12. 14, 15. = 2 Chr. 35. 21.

Jer. 5. 10. - Psalm

447. 10.

12 Chr. : chap. B. 8. Isaiah

Neh.

1. 9.

Gen.

10. 4. 2 Tim. . 2,3. Judges

fat. 7. 2. 19 Then he shall turn his face toward cir. 785.

20, 13,

w.Jer.

2. 12.

7. 25.

c Jer.

Rev.

21. 2. c Luke

Romans

8. 5. f Exod.

23, 13,

g Job 5, 23,

n Isaiah

i Lev.

25. 5. Jer. 23. 6.

R Eph.

& Psalm

Romans

m Rom. 3, 3, 8.

85. 10.

3, 20,

n Jer.

31. 34.

John 17. 3. 2 Tim.

o Rom.

9, 24.

g Jer. 31. 27.

Q. 24.

r Rom.

a chap.

7. 2. 3. 3 Tim.

4. 2. 8 Jer.

3, 20,

c Rev.

18. 13. a d 1 Sam.

18 25. e Zech.

71. 12.

5. 25.

y a forest, and the beasts of the field Before CHRIST shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the days y Psalm of 2 Baalim, wherein she burnt incense to them, and she decked herself with her ear-rings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the LOND.

a Jer. 14 ¶ a Therefore, behold, I will allure 16. 14. Micah her, and bring her into the wilderness,

and speak comfortably unto her 15 And I will give her her vineyards 7 Joshua from thence, and the b valley of Achor for a door of hope; and she shall sing there, as in the days of her c youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith dver. 19. the LORD, that thou shalt call me d Ishi, and shalt call me no more e Baali.

17 For I will take away f the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the a beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground : and I will break the h bow, and the sword, and the battle, out of the earth, and will make them to lie down i safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will & betroth thee unto me in 1 righteousness, and in judgment, and in loving-kindness, and in mercies;

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in m faithfolness; and thou m shalt know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD; I will o hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall P hear Jezreel.

8. 12. p ch. 1. 4. Romans 23 And I will 9 sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that r had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people, and they shail say, Thou art my God.

CHAP. III.

1 By the prophet taking an adulteress, 4 is showed the desolation of Israel.

THEN said the Lord unto me, a Go, yet love a woman beloved of her b friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the Loan toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and clove flagons of wine.

2 So I d bought her to me for chifteen pieces of silver, and for an hemer of barley, and an half homer of barley.

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt fabide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man; so will a I also be for thee

4 For the children of Israel shall a-Before CHRIST cir. 786. without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without h Rom. an ephod, and without teraphim.

5 Afterward shall the children of Is. 34, 23. rael return, and seek the Lorp then Jer. God, and David their king; and shall 30.9. k fear the Lorp and his goodness in the 7.17.

/ Micah 1 latter days.

CHAP. IV.

1 God's judgments against the sins of the people, 6 and of the priests. 15 Judah exhorted to take warning by them.

HEAR the word of the LORD, ye cir. 780. children of Israel; for the Lond hath a Amos a a controversy with the inhabitants of 7.4. Micah the land, because there is no truth, nor 6, 2, mercy, nor b knowledge of God, in the b Jer. land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they c break out, and blood toucheth c Psalm blood.

S Therefore shall the land d mourn, d Jer. and every one that dwelleth therein shall 4.25, and languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be e taken a- & Amos

4 Yet let no man f strive, nor reprove f Gen. another: for thy people are as they that 6.3. strive g with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the h Mat. day, and the prophet also shall fall with 7. three in the i night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 My people are destroyed for k lack 2.8. of knowledge: because thou hast I rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, i Micah that thou shalt be in no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy 21, 18. God, I will also a forget thy children.

7 As they were o increased, so they Psalm sinned against me; therefore will I change 81. 11. their P glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, m Zech. and they set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, I like people, like priest : and I will punish them for 1 Kings their ways, and reward them their do- 2.27.

10 For they shall eat, and not have chapter renough; they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase; because they 2.9. have s left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom, and wine, and new wine, take away the ' heart.

12 ¶ My people " 2-k counsel at their \$1 Peter stocks, and their staff declareth unto t Isaiah them: for the * spirit of whoredoms 28. hath caused them to err, and they have 22Thess. a whoring from under their x Rev

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the y mountains, and burn incense upon the y Isaiah hills, under oaks, and poplars, and elms, because the shadow thereof is good : z Num. 2 therefore your daughters shall commit 25. 2, 3

4. 1.

Nah. 1. 4.

Rom.

2 Cor. o Deut 32, 15,

p Mal.

g John

f Deut. 21. 13.

Before whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

cir. 780. 14 I will a not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your a Heb. spouses when they commit adultery; for b Prov. themselves are b separated with whores, 2. 16. and they sacrifice with harlots, therefore the people that doth not understand shall fall.

Eph.

d Zech. 7. 11.

e Lev.

26. 33. f Mat.

15. 14. g Isaiah 1. 22. h Micah

15. 29.

k Jer.

2. 27.

a chap. 4.6.

b chap. 6. 9. and 7. 1.

c Isaiah

3. 15.

f Rom.

h chap.

7. 10. 1 Tim.

i 1 Sam.

28. 6.

Isaiah

1. 15.

k Mal.

! Zech.

19. 13.

Isaiah 58. 2. n Acts

17. 16. o Ezek.

Malachi

p Zech.

q 1 Kings 13. 28.

22, 20.

m Judges

2. 11.

6. 4.

15 Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, c yet let not Judah offend; and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Beth-aven, nor swear, The Lord

16 For Israel slideth back as d a backsliding heiter: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ephraim is joined to idols: flet him alone.

18 Their drink is g sour: they have committed whoredom continually : her rulers with shame do love, h Give ye.

7. 3. i 2 Kings 19 The wind hath i bound her up in her wings, and they shall be k ashamed because of their sacrifices.

CHAP. V.

God's judgments against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel, for their manifold sins, &c.

HEAR ye this, a O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because ye have been ba snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor.

2 And the revolters are c profound to 29. 15. make slaughter, the de Kings rebuker of them all. make slaughter, though I have been a

3 I know Ephraim, and Israel is a not hid from me : for now, O Ephraim, thou committest f whoredom, and Israel is 1. 29, 30. defiled. g Psalm 36. 2.

4 They will g not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD.

5 And the pride of Israel doth h testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity: Judah also shall fall with them.

6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall i not find him: he hath with-

drawn himself from them.

7 They have dealt treacherously against the LORD; for they have begotten k strange children: now shall i a month devour them with their portions.

8 m Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: cry aloud at " Beth-aven, after thee, O Benjamin-

9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the o day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall P surely be.

10 The princes of Judah were like them that remove the 9 bound: therefore I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

11 Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the r commandment.

12 Therefore will I be unto Ephraim + 1 Kings as s a moth, and to the house of Judah 12.28. as rottenness.

13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the " Assyrian, and sent to 50.9. king Jareb : yet could he not heal you, f Jer. 30. 13 nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I will be unto Ephraim as x a 15. 19 lion, and as a young lion to the house of x 2 Kings Judah: I, even I, will tear and go away; y Lev. I will take away, and none shall rescue 26. 40, 41. Jas. 4.9.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place 29. 12. till they y acknowledge their offence, Lam. 3.44. and seek my face: in their affliction they will z seek me early.

CHAP. VI.

1 An exhartation to repentance. 4 A complaint against Israel and Judah.

COME, and a let us return unto a Ezek. the LORD: for he hath torn, and he 36.37. will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 h After two days will he revive us: b1 Cor. in the third day he will raise us up, and 15. 4.

we shall clive in his sight.

3 Then shall we know, if we d follow 26. 20. on to know the LORD : his egoing forth 13.12. is prepared as the morning; and he shall e Prov. come unto us as the rain, as the latter 4.18. and former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ephraim, f what shall I do unto f Isaiah thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto Luke thee? for your goodness is as a morn- 19. 42. ing cloud, and as the early dew it goeth g Psalm 78.34.

5 Therefore have I h hewed them by h Jer. the prophets; I have slain them by the words of 'my mouth; and thy judg-ments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired mercy, and i not sa- 9.13 crifice; and the k knowledge of God k John more than burnt-offerings.

7 But they, like men, have I trans- 31. gressed the covenant; m there have m Ezra

they dealt treacherously against me. 8 Gilead is a city of them that work 15, 29,

iniquity, and is polluted with blood. 9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the o company of priests mur- o chap. der in the way by consent: for they 5.1,2.

commit lewdness. 10 I have seen P an horrible thing in \$ Jer. 5. 30. the house of Israel: there is the whore-

dom of Ephraim, Israel is defiled. 11 Also, O Judah, he hath set 4 an is. 15. harvest for thee, when I returned the 7 Zeph.

CHAP. VII.

1 A reproof of manifold sins. 11 God's wrath against Israel for hypocrisy.

captivity of my people.

WHEN I would have a healed Is- a Jer. rael, then the iniquity of Ephraim was 51.9. discovered, and the wickedness of Sa-

Proverbs

u 2 Kings

n 1 Kings

a 2 Kings

48, 18,

Isaiah

i chap.

Before maria: for they commit falsehood; and it the b thief cometh in, and the troop of cir. 580. robbers spoileth without:

2 And they consider not in their 10. 1, 10. hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have d Psalm beset them about; they are d before my

> 3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their

el Kings

b John

f Rom.

g Luke

p 2 Kings 17. 21.

1. 21.

4 They are all adulterers, f as an oven heated by the baker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the dough until it be g leavened.

5 In the haday of our king the princes h I Kings have made him sick with i bottles of 12. 31. i Isaiah wine: he stretched out his hand with

6 For they have k made ready their & Micah heart like an oven whiles they I lie in l Psalm wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; 10. 8. in the morning it burneth as a flaming chap. 5. 1, 2,

7 They are all m hot as an oven, and 2n Gen. 19.4. have devoured then jung none among 2 Kings n kings are fallen; there is none among o Ezek.

8 Ephraim, he hath P mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.

9 Strangers have 4 devoured his 9 2 Kings 15. 19. strength, and he knoweth it not; yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he rknoweth not.

z Isaiah 10 And the s pride of Israel testifieth 9. 13. s chap. to his face; and they do not return to K. S. t Prov. the Lord their God, nor seek him t for 23, 35,

u Jer.

11 ¶ Ephraim also is like " a silly dove without heart : they call x to Egypt, x 2 Kings they go to Assyria. 17. 4.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my y net upon them; I will bring them y Ezek. down as the fowls of the heaven; I will 12, 13, ≈2 Chr. 28. 18. chastise them as their congregation 2 hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me; destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against a 2 Kings me : though I have a redeemed them,

14. 27. yet they have b spoken lies against me. b Jer. 14 And they have conet cried unto me 44. 17. with their heart, when they howled c Isaiah upon their d beds: they assemble themd Isaiah selves for corn and wine, and they rebel

against me. •2 Kings

15 Though I have e bound and strength. ened their arms, yet do they imagine

mischief fagainst me.

109. 4. g 2 Kings 10. 31. 16 They return, but & not to the most High; they are like a deceitful bow their princes shall fall by the sword for the b rage of their tongue. This shall be their derision in the land of Egypt.

CHAP. VIII.

Destruction threatened to Israel and Judah for their impiety and idolatry.

SET the trumpet to thy mouth: I to the Lorp, neither shall they be Mal. 3. 4.

a he shall come as an eagle against the Before house of the LORD, because they have cir. 750 transgressed b my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 Israel shall cry unto me, My God, 17.6.

d we know thee.

3 Israel hath cast off the thing that is c Psalm e good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have f set up kings, but not 1. 16. by me; they have made princes, and e Mat. Is knew it not: of their silver and their 19.17. gold have they h made them idols, that 11.31 they may be cut off.

5 ¶ i Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast h 1 Kings thee off; mine anger is kindled against them; k how long will it be ere they at- 10.6.

tain to innocency

6 For from Israel was it also: the 13.27. workman made it; therefore it is 1 not / Exod. God: but the calf of Samaria shall be 32.4. broken in pieces.

oken in pieces.

7 For they have m sown the wind, and m Mat. they shall reap the whirlwind: it bath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal; if so be it yield, the a strangers shall a 2 Kings swallow it up.

8 Israel is o swallowed up: now shall o 2 Kings they be among the Gentiles as a vessel

wherein is P no pleasure.

9 For they are gone up 4 to Assyria, 22.18. a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim 2, 21, hath I hired lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among 2.36. the nations, now will I's gather them, 16. and they shall sorrow a tlittle for the & Ezek. burden of the king of princes. t 2 Kings

11 Because Ephraim hath made many 17. 4 altars " to sin, altars shall be unto him "1 Kings

12 I have written x to him the great x Psalm things of my law, but they were count- 147.19,20.

ed as a strange thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; but the LORD y accepteth them not: now y Jer. will he remember their iniquity, and 7.11. visit their sins: they shall return z to z Deut. Egypt.

14 For Israel hath forgotten his a a Isaiah Maker, and buildeth b temples; and Ju- b Ezek, dah hath multiplied fenced cities: but 20. 32. I will send a fire upon his cities, and it

shall devour the palaces thereof.

CHAP. IX.

The distress and captivity of Israel for their impiety and idolatry.

REJOICE not, O Israel, for joy, a a Ezek. as other people: for thou hast gone a 20.32 whoring from thy God; thou hast loved Amos 3,2. b a reward upon every corn-floor.

2 The floor and the wine-press shall 44. 17. not feed them, and the new wine shall c Lev.

3 They shall not dwell in the Lord's Psalm 37. 3. land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, d Ezek, and they shall eat dunclean things in 4.13.

4 They shall not offer wine-offerings 6, 20.

cir. 750.

13. 25.

f Psalm

h Psalm

1 Tim.

1. 20.

Before CHRIST cir. 760. f Zech. 7. 5, 6.

g Lam. 2. 22.

h Isaiah

17.24. Psalm

107. 34.

& Lam.

2. 14. / Micah

2. 11.

Lam.

p Deut. 32. 10.

Micah

7. 1. q Num. 25. 3.

be unto them as the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread f for their soul shall not come into the house of the Lord.

5 What will ye do in the s solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the

LORD?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of destruction; Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, h nettles shall 32. 13. possess the i 2 Kings tabernacles. possess them: i thorns shall be in their

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Israel shall know it; the k prophet is a fool, the I spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great

hatred.

8 m The watchman of Ephraim was m Isaiah 21.11. and with my God: but the prophet is " a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and han 1 Kings tred in the house of his God. 18, 19,

9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of . Gibeah : thereo Judges fore he will remember their iniquity, he

ch. 8. 13. will visit their sins. and 10. 9.

10 I found Israel like P grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first-ripe in the fig-tree at her first time : but they went to 4 Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall r Psalm 127. 5. fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the concep-

12 Though they bring up their chils Job dren, yet will I's bereave them, that there 27. 14. shall not be a man left: yea, woe also to them when 'I depart from them! t 1 Sam.

28. 13,15. 13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, is plant. ed in a pleasant place : but Ephraim shall u Deut. bring forth his children to the " mur-

28. 41. derer.

b Job 18. 16.

c 2 Chr.

14. 15.

Prov.

a 2 Kings 15. 19. b Zech.

7. 5. Mat. 6. 1, 2.

x ver. 13. 14 " Give them, O Lord; what wilt thou give? give them y a miscarrying y Luke 23. 29.

womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness is in 2 Gilgal; z Joshua 12, 23, for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of a mine house, I will love them no a verses 8, 17. more: all their princes are revolters.

16 Ephraim is smitten, their b root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit; yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of their womb.

36. 15. d 1 Kings 17 My God will east them away, be cause they did onot hearken unto him: and they shall be d wanderers among the nations.

CHAP. X.

Israel reproved for their idolatry, &c.

ISRAEL is a an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit b unto bimself; ac cording to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to |

pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall the goodness of his land they have made Before CHRIST goodly images.

2 Their heart is cdivided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break down their altars, he shall spoil their 9. 23.

3 For now they shall say, We have d no king, because we efeared not the da Kings LORD; what then should a king do to 17.6. Rev.

4 They have spoken f words, swear ing falsely in making a covenant; thus g judgment springeth up as hemlock in 5.33. the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: 6. 19 for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the † priests thereof that rejoiced rim on it, for the glory thereof, because it 2 Kings is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto Assyria for a present to king h Jareb: Ephraim h chap. shall receive shame, and Israel shall be 5. 13. ashamed of his jown counsel.

7 As for Samaria, kher king is cut off 12.28. as the foam upon the water.

8 The high places also of Aven, the 1 k 2 Kings sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the 17.6. thorn and the thistle shall come up on 9, 21. their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, m Cover us; and to the hills, m Rev. Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned " from "Judges the days of Gibeah: there they stood: 19.14 the battle in Gibcah against o the chil- o Judges

dren of iniquity did not overtake them. 20. 13 10 It is in P my desire that I should 3.6, 7. chastise them; and the people shall be a Ezek, gathered against them, when they shall 5. 13. bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And Ephraim is as an heifer that is taught, and loveth 9 to tread out the q Deut. corn; but I passed over upon her fair 25.4 neck: I will make Ephraim r to ride; 2, 11 Judah shall plough, and Jacob shall break r 2 Kings. his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy. s Break up your fallow s Jer. ground: for it is time to seek the 4.3, 4. LORD, till he come and rain righteous- 32.6 ness upoa you.

13 Ye have a ploughed wickedness, ye 55.6 13 Ye have "ploughed wickedness, ye "Job 4.8. have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the Proverbs fruit of lies : because thou didst trust in 20. 17. thy way, in the * multitude of thy migh- Gal. 6. 7. ty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle; the y y Gen. mother was dashed in pieces upon her 32.11. children.

15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a 2 22 Kings morning shall the king of Israel utterly Psalm be cut off.

CHAP. XI.

1 Israel's ingratitude unto God for his benchts: 5 God's judgment upon them.

e chap. 9. 17. f Mar. g Isaiab Amos

cir. 740.

c Judges

1 Kings

i 1 Kings 2 Kings

a Jer. 2.2. b Mat.

c 2 Chr.

36. 15. d Exod.

13, 20,

7. 14.

2 Cor.

g John 6, 27,

10. 5.

ch. 8. 9.

A Lev.

I chap.

6. 4.

q Ezek. 16.60.

r chap.

Rev.

14. 4.

s Psalm

2 Cor. 7.4.

t Isaiah

2 Rom.

6. 12. 1 Peter

2. 16.

cir. 725.

Jer.22.22.

a Job

15. 2.

17. 4.

c 2 Chr.

d Isaiah

e Gen.

25. 26.

f Gen. 32. 24.

g Gen.

66, 6,

h Psalm

Romans

i Exod.

k Micah

28. 10.

e Ezek.

19. 4. f 1 Sam.

cir. 725.

CHRIST loved him, and called b my son out of cir. 740.

2 As other called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burnt incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ephraim also d to go, taking them by their earms; but they knew not that I healed them.

4 I drew them with foords of a man, with bands of love; and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their Song 1.4.

jaws, and I s laid meat unto them. 5 ¶ He shall h not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be i his h 2 Kings king, because they refused to return.

6 And the k sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own 1 counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though in they called m ver. 2. them to the most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 " How shall I give thee up, En chap. phraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboiim? o Mine heart o Isaiah is turned within me, my repentings are

Jer.31.20. kindled together. 9 I will P not execute the fierceness of p Psalm mine anger, I will not return to destroy 78. 39.

Ephraim: for a I am God, and not man; the holy One in the midst of thee; and I will not enter into the city. 10 They shall walk after the Lord;

he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall s tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 Ephraim compasseth me about : with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but Judah yet " ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

CHAP, XII.

1 Ephraim and Judah reproved. 7 E. phraim's ingratitude provoking to God.

EPHRAIM feedeth on a wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a covenant with the Assy-82 Kings rians, and boil is carried into Egypt.

2 The LORD hath also a controversy with ' Judah, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; d according to his doings will be recompense him.

3 ¶ He took his brother e by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had

f power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed; he wept and made supplication unto him: he found him in s Beth-el, and there he spake h with us;

5 Even the Lord God of hosts; The LORD is his i memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God; k the caul of their heart, and there will 1 17, 12,

WHEN Israel was a child then a I | keep mercy and judgment, and I wait on Before thy God continually

7 I He is a merchant, the m balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to I Hab. oppress.

8 And Ephraim said, Yet I am be- "Lev. come " rich, I have found me out sub- " Prov. stance: in all my labours they shall find 13.7. onone inquity in me that were sin.

9 And I, that am the Lord thy God 1. 16. P from the land of Egypt, will yet make Jer. thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the 2.2. days of the solemn feasts.

10 || I have also spoken by the pro- || or, phets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the chapter 2. 14. prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely Acts 2, 17, 18, they are vanity: 9 they sacrifice bul- g chapter locks in Gilgal; yea, their altars are as 4.17. and 9.15. heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Jacob fled into the country of 4. 4. Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and r Gen. for a wife he kept sheep.

13 And by s a prophet the LORD s Exod. brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a 12.50.

prophet was he preserved. ophet was ne preserved.

14 Ephraim provoked him to anger 77. 20.

22 Kings most bitterly: therefore shall he leave 17.9. his blood upon him, and his reproach x 1 Sam shall his Lord x return unto him.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Ephraim's glory vanisheth. 5 God's former care of his people. 9 A promise of mercy and redemption from the grave. 15 The judgment of Samaria for their rebellion against God.

WHEN Ephraim spake atrembling a 1 Kings he b exalted himself in Israel; but when 11.26.

ne onended in Baal he c died.

2 And now they sin d more and more, c 1 Kings and have made them molten images of 14.10. and their silver, and idols according to their d2 Tim. own e understanding, all of it the work 3.13 of the craftsmen: they say of them, 15.9 Let the men that sacrifice kiss the Col. 3.25 calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the f chaff that is f Daniel driven with the whirlwind out of the 2.35. floor, and as the smoke out of the chim-

4 Yet I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for there is 8 no saviour g Acts besides me.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of h great drought.

h Deut. 6 According to their pasture, so were 8. 15. and they filled; they were filled, and their 32. 10. heart was exalted; therefore have they

i forgotten me. 7 Therefore I will be unto them k as 8. 7, 8. a lion; as a leopard by the way will I k Jer. 5.6.

observe them. 8 I will meet them as I a bear that is 12 Kings

bereaved of her whelps, and will read Proverbs

21 Jer.

3, 12,

o Deut.

1 Kings

y Job

14. 17.

Prov.

Isaiah

w Ezek.

37. 22.

1 Cor.

11. 29.

y Gen.

48. 19.

a Luke

11. 21.

17. 6.

c Isaiah 23. 16.

Ezek.

Lam. 7, 14,

cir. 725.

Before devour them like a lion: the wild beast ch. 725. shall tear them.

9 ¶ O Israel, thou hast m destroyed m 1Kings thyself; but in " me is thine help.

10 I will be o thy king : where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges, of whom thou saidst. P Give me a king and princes? ∮ 1 Sam. 8. 19.

11 I gave thee 9a king in mine anger, an I took him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ephraim is 1 bound

q 1 Sam. 8. 5. up; his sin is hid.

13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an sunwise son; for he should not stay long in the place of the breaking forth of chil-

14 I will "ransom them from the pow-John 3. 5. er of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruc-15. 45. z Rom. tion: * repentance shall be hid from mine eves.

> 15 Though he be y fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up : he shall a spoil the treasure of

all pleasant vessels.

16 Samaria shail become b desolate; 8 2 Kings for she hath rebeiled against her God: they shall fall by the sword; their infants shall be c dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped

CHAP. XIV.

1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 A pro-II

mise of God's blessing; and his readi-CHRIST ness to receive them who repent.

O ISRAEL, a return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by a Joel thine iniquity.

2 Take with you b words, and turn to b Luke the Lord; say unto him, . Take away Romans all iniquity, and receive us graciously: 8.26 so will we render the calves of our line c John

3 Asshur shall doot save us; we will Hebrews not ride upon horses; neither will we 9.28 say any more to the work of our hand, 143,3, Say any more to the work of the father e Psalm 102. 13.

4 ¶ I will heat their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is f Eph.

turned away from him.

5 I will be as the g dew unto Israel; g John he shall h grow as the lily, and cast forth h Psalm his roots as Lebanon.

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the i olive-tree, and i 1 John his k smell as Lebanon.

k 2 Cor. 7 They that dwell under his I shadow shall return; they shall m revive as the Psalm corn, and grow as the vine: the scent m John thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon. 12. 24.

8 Ephraim shall say, What have In nJohn to do any more with idols? I have heard 4.24. him, and observed him: I am like a green fir-tree; from me o is thy fruit o John found.

9 Who is wise, and he shall runder p Daniel stand these things? prudent, and he shall 12. 10. snow them? for the ways of the LORD re right, and the just shall walk in hem: but the transgressors shall q fall q John

i Psalm

Hosea

Rev.

n Isaiah

p Lev.

9. 3.

I JOEL.

CHAP. I.

Joel, declaring sundry judgments of God, exhorteth them to mourn: 14 he prescribeth a fast and prayer.

> THE a word of the Lord that came to Joel, the son of Pethuel.

> 2 b Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in c your days, or even in the days of your fathers

> 3 Tell ye d your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation:

> 4 That which the palmer-worm hath left e hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the canker-worm eaten; and that which the canker-worm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 f Awake, ye drunkards, and weep;

cause of the new wine: for it is 8 cut off Before from your mouth. cir. 800.

6 For h a nation is come up upon i my and, strong and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he bath 16. 26. the k cheek-teeth of a great lion.

7 He bath laid my I vine waste, and h2 Kings m barked my fig-tree : he hath made it 24.2. clean bare, and cast it away; the branches 30, 25, thereof are made white.

8 ¶ Lament like a n virgin girded 107. 34 with sackcloth for the husband of her

9 The o meat-offering and the drinkaffering is cut off from the house of the LORD: the P priests, the LORD's minisin Hosea ters, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, the 9 land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languish-

11 Be ashamed, O ye husbandmen;

rIsaiah 9.3.

Eph. 5.14. and howl, alt ye drinkers of wine, be-

Before CHRIST cir. 800.

a 2 Chr. 33, 10, Psalm & Micah c Psalm 111. 2

Isaiah 3. 12 d Gen. 18, 19, Exodus 13. 14. e Deut.

1 Kings * Luke

4 X

4. 21.

y Mat.

≈ 2 Chr. 20, 3,

a Jer.

Luke

10. 41.

c Mal.

d Jer.

41.8. Luke

21. 4. e 1 Sam.

Hosea

f Psalm

Micah

7. 6, 7. Hab. 3.17.

g Ps. 145. 15. and 147. 9.

a Num.

b Isaiah

14, 14,

18. 13.

everses

f Psalm

g Gen.

13. 10. Zech.

7. 14.0 h Psalm

107. 34.

i Nah.

d Psalm

4. 2.

& Psalm

of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the figtree languisheth; the pomegranate-tree, the palm-tree also, and the apple-tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because s joy is withered away from the sons of men.

s Psalm

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests; howl, ye ministers of the altar; come, lie all night in sackcloth, t ! Tim. u Isaiah ye ministers of my God; for the meat-62. 6. x 1 Sam. offering and the drink-offering x is withholden from the house of your God.

14 \ Sanctify ye y a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders, and all the z inhabitants of the land, into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto

the LORD,

15 a Alas for the day! for the b day of the Lord is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the c meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the

house of our God.

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, d the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the e beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks

of sheep are made desolate

19 O LORD, f to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burnt all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field & cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the

pastures of the wilderness.

CHAP. II.

1 The terribleness of God's judgments: 12 he exhorteth to repentance, 15 prescribeth a fast, 18 and promiseth a blessing thereon.

BLOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and a sound an alarm in my holy mountain; let all the inhabitants of the land b tremble : for the day of the Lord cometh,

for it is nigh at chand;

66. 2. c 1 Kings 2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of d clouds and of thick dark. ness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations

> 3 A fire f devoureth before them, and behind them a flame burneth: the land is g as the garden of Eden before them, and rehind them by desolate wilderness;

yea, and nothing stall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the apperance of thorses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the "the "northern army, and will drive him ch. 1.4

Before christ cir. 800. and for the barley; because the harvest the noise of a flame of fire that devour cir. 800. eth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

> 6 Before their face the people shall be much pained; all faces shall gather † + Heb.

They shall run like mighty men; they shall k climb the wall like men of Lam. 4.8. war; and they shall I march every one & Psalm on his ways, and they shall not break Jer. 9. 10. their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; 30, 27, Rev. 9, 11. they shall walk every one m in his path : m1 Sam. and when they fall upon the sword they 6. 12.

shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall; they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the " windows like a n Jer.

10 The earth shall o quake before Johnto. 1. them; the heavens shall tremble; the 18.7. P sun and the moon shall be dark, and p Mat. the stars shall withdraw their shining; 24.29.

11 And the Lord shall 4 utter his q Psalm voice before his army; for his camp is 29.3. very great : for he is r strong that exe- r Jer. cuteth his word: for the day of the LORD 50.34.
is great and very terrible; and s who s Num. can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the Mal. 3. 2. LORD, Turn ye even to me with all your 55, 6 heart, and with fasting, and with weep- 2 Cor. ing, and with mourning;

13 And a rend your heart, and not a Psalm your garments, and turn unto the Lord 34. 18.

your God; for he is gracious and merciful, x slow to anger, and of great kind- x Lam. ness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return 3.9 and repent, and y leave a blessing be- y 2 Kings hind him, even a meat-offering, and a Isaiah drink-offering, unto the Lord your God? 65.8.

15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zion, 2 sanc- 2.19. tify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the 19. 10, 22. congregation, assemble the elders, gather the a children, and those that suck a 2 Chr. the breasts; let the b bridegroom go b Zech. forth of his chamber, and the bride out 8.19. of her closet:

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep chetween the porch c 1 Rings and the altar, and let them say, Spare 6.3. thy d people, O Lord, and give not d Exod. thine heritage to reproach, that the 32. 12. heathen should rule over them : where- 42.3, 10 fore should they say among the people, and 79.10.

Where is their God? 18 Then will the Lord be fjealous zech. for his land, and a pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer, and say unto his people, Behold, I will send 103. 13. you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith; and I will no 65.2. more make you a reproach among the i Mat. heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you 22, 39,

119. 83. Prov.

2 Peter

f Deut.

Before into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea; and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done

11 John 28. 29. n chap. 7. 18.

o Mat.

6.33. 1 Tim.

p Isaiah

60. 10.

Zech.

10. 6.

q 1 Cor. 10. 31. Tim.

4. 4, 5. F Rom.

s Zeph.

t Hosea

2.5. 2 Isaiah

Hebr.

44. 3. John

7.39.

Acts

y Mat.

24. 29. Luke

21, 25,

z Rev.

a Hab.

12.

b Rom.

25, 27. b Zech.

5. 5.

cir. 800.

great things. 21 ¶ | Fear not, O land; be glad and 4.18. rejoice; for the Lord will do m great

22 Be not afraid, n ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig-tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be o full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with

wine and oil.

25 And I will p restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpillar, and the palmer-worm, my great army, which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and 9 praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be rashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the s midst of Israel, and that I am the Rev. 2.1. LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ And it shall come to pass t afterward that I will a pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the * servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I # 1 Cor. 4. 4. 5 pour out my Spirit.

30 And I will shew y wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire,

and pillars of smoke.

31 The z sun shall be turned into darkness, a and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the Mal. 4. 5. Lord come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall b call on the name of 10.12, 13. the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the cremnant whom the Lorp shall

· c Rom. 9. 27.

CHAP. III.

1 God's judgments against the enemies of his people: 9 he will be known in his judgments. 18 Blessings of the church.

FOR, behold, in those days, and in a Isa. 11. that time, when I shall a bring again the Rom. 11. captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will also b gather all nations, and

Rev. 16, 14, 16,

will bring them down into the valley of CHRIST Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them cir. 800. there for my people, and for my heritage Israel, whom they have c scattered c Zech. among the nations, and parted my land. Jam. 1. 1.

3 And they have d cast lots for my d Amos people; and have given a boy for an 1.7, 8. harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that

they might drink.

CHAP, III.

4 Yea, and what have ye do to e with Acts me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, ffluke swiftly and speedily will I return your 18.8. recompence upon your own head:

and my gold, and have carried into gg1Sam. your temples my goodly pleasant things. 5. 2.

the children of Jerusalem, have ye i sold 2.4. unto the Grecians, that ye might remove 2. 13. them far from their border.

the place whither ye have sold them, 11. 51. and will return your I recompence upon / Rev. your own head.

8 And I will m sell your sons and your m Judges daughters into the hand of the children of 1.7. Judah, and they shall sell them to the 15.33. Sabeans, to a people far off; for the

tiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty 8.9,10. men, let all the men of war draw near, 16. 14. let them come up:

10 Beat your plough-shares into swords, and your pruning-hooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong.

11 • Assemble yourselves, and come, o Zech. all ye heathen, and gather yourselves 14.1. Rev. together round about; thither cause thy 19. 12 P mighty ones to come down, O LORD. p Isaiah

12 Let the heathen be 9 weakened, and Rev. 12.8. come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: q Psalm for there will I sit to judge all the go. 1 heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle; for 5 the har- r Acts vest is ripe: come, get you down; for 17.31. Rev.3.21 the press is full, the fats overflow; for s Rev. their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the 12 Chr. valley of decision; for the day of the 20.24. LORD is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw u Jer. their shining.

16 The LORD also shall " roar out of Amos Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusa. † Heb lem; and the heavens and the earth place of repair, shall shake: but the LORD will be the or, har-† hope of his people, and the strength bour, Isalah of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye x know that I am the x Mal. LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my 3.18. y Zech holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem 14.21. be holy, and there shall no v strangers Mat pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that 72.3. day, that the 2 mountains shall drop Amos down new wine, and the hills shall flow 9. 13.

5 Because ye have taken my silver

6 h The children also of Judah, and h Lam.

7 Behold, I will raise them k out of k John

LORD hath spoken it. 9 ¶ n Proclaim ye this among the Gen. n Isaiah

cir. 800.

a Psalm

Before

cir. 787.

a chap.

7. 14. Mat.

4. 18. 1 Cor.

1. 27. 6 2 Sam.

14. 2. c 2 Kings

75. 5.

Zech. 14. 5. d 2 Tim.

16. 2 Peter

e Psalm

1.20.

2. 5.

Joel

3. 16.

f Job

33. 29.

Rom.

Hab.

Prov

21. 30.

₹2 Chr.

28. 18.

94. 1.

11 2 Sam.

o Isaiah

27. 7, 8.

3. 3.

46. 4. Rev. 22. 1. b Jer. #1. 35. 2 Thess.

shall flow with waters, and a a fountain cent blood in their land. shill come forth of the house of the Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness.

1 I have not cleansed: for the Lord Rev.

1 Avenue of the Lord Rev.

1 Avenue of the Lord Rev.

1 Avenue of the Lord Rev.

Before with milk; and all the rivers of Juda; of Judah, because they have shed inno- Before CHRIST

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, LORD, and shall water the valley of and Jerusalem from generation to gene- c Jer.

AMOS.

CHAP. I.

CHRIST 1 The time when mos prophesied. 3 God's judgments upon Svria, 6 upon the Philistines, 9 upon Tyrus, 11 upon Edom, &c

THE words of Amos, who was among the a herdmen of b Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam, the son of Joash, king of Israel, two years before the c earthquake.

2 And he said, d The Lond will e roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem: and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the Lord, For three transgressions of Damascus, and for s four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they h have threshed 5. 19. and Gilead with threshing instruments of

g Eccl. 8, 11, 4 But I will send a fire into the house h 2 Kings of Hazael, which shall devour the pa-8. 12. and laces of Ben-hadad.

5 I will break also the k bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth 1 Kings : he sceptre from the house of Eden : and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the LORD.

6 Thus saith the LORD. For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they I carried away 21. 16.and captive the whole captivity, to deliver! them up to Edom:

n Psalm of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces

from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon; and I will " with shouting, and with the sound of the 48. 42. turn mine hand against Ekron; and the trumpet: o remnant of the Phillistines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, For three the princes thereof with him, saith the Jer. transgressions of Torus, and for four, 1 Lord. will not turn away the punishment there-of; because they delivered up the whole transgressions of Judah, and for four,

captivity P to Edom, and remembered CHRIST not the 9 brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces p Joel thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, For three 5.1. transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment there of; because he did s pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon t Te-t Isaiah man, which shall devour the palaces of 63. 1. Bozrah.

13 Thus saith the Lorn, For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have a ripped up the women with child 11. 12. of Gilead, that they might * enlarge Jer. their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall 5. of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaof kaban, and it shall devout the para-ces thereof, with y shouting in the day $\frac{6}{10}$. 10.
of battle, with a tempest in the day of 140. 7.
ch. 2. 2. ces thereof, with y shouting in the day the whirlwind:

15 And their z king shall go into cap- 12. 25. tivity, he and his princes together, saith Job the Lord.

CHAP. II.

1 God's wrath against Moab, 4 upon Judah, 6 and upon Israel. 9 God complaineth of Israel's ingratitude, &c.

THUS saith the LORD, For three transgressions of Moab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment there-7 But I will send m a fire on the wall of; because he burnt the a bones of the a 2 Kings king of Edom into lime:

2 But b I will send a fire upon Moah, 15 8 And I will cut off the inhabitant and it shall devour the palaces of Kiri. b Isaiah oth; and Moab shall die c with tumult, Jer.

3 And I will cut off the d judge from d2 Kings the midst thereof, and I will slay all 1. 1.

4 ¶ Thus saith the Long, For three

q 1 Kings 27. 1. and

x Isaiah 1 Tim.

Prov.

thereof; because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept Ps. 147. his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which f their 20. 18, 20. fathers have walked :

5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the g palaces of Je-

Lam. 1. 1, 2. rusalem

g Jer. 52. 13.

21. 2, 4.

21 Cor.

m Rom.

10. 21.

Jer.

9. 23.

q Mal. 4. 1.

Isaiah

63. 13.

19, 20.

t Isaiah

u Isaiah

30. 10. x Isaiah

y Psalm 76. 5. Eccl.

9. 11.

9.23.

z Ps. 33.

4. 17. Micah

a Acts

b Isaiah

48. 1.

c Deut.

d Ezek.

e Hosea

9. 8. 2 Cor.

6. 14. f chap.

7. 8.

5. 1.

6 Thus saith the LORD, For three h 1 Kings transgressions of h Israel, and for four, 12. 16. i 2 Chr. I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they i sold the righch. 8. 6. teous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes; k1 Kings

7 That k pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek; and a I man and his father will go in unto the same maid, to in profane my holy name :

8 A. d they lay themselves down upon 8. 10. and clothes laid to pledge n by every al an, and they drink the wine of the condemn-

ed in the house of their god

o Judges 9 ¶ Yet o destroyed I the Amorite bep Psalm 33. 16. fore them, whose P height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks, yet I destroyed his a fruit from above, and his roots from beneath

10 Also I brought you up from the r Psalm land of Egypt, and I led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the

land of the Amorite.

Ps. 147. 11 And I raised up of your sons for s prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD.

12 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets,

saying, a Prophesy not.

13 Behold, I am x pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the v strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself.

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself; neither shall he that z rideth the horse deliver himself:

17. and 147. 10. a Judges 16 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away a naked in that day, saith the Lord.

CHAP. III.

1 The necessity of God's judgments against Israel: 9 the publication of it, with the causes thereof.

HEAR a this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the b whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt,

2 ° You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore I will d punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can e two walk together except

they be agreed?

I will not turn away the punishment | he hath no prey? will a young lion cry ou: of his den if he have taken nothing? CHRIST

5 Can g a bird fali in a snare upon the earth where no gin is for him? shall one g Mat. take up a snare from the earth and have 10. 29. taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city and the people h not be afraid? shall h Isaiah there be evil in a city and the LORD 66.2. hath i not done it?

7 Surely the Lord Gop will do nothing, but he k revealeth his secret un- & Gen. to his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord Gop hath spoken, who I Jer.

can but prophesy?

9 ¶ m Publish in the palaces at Ash- 9. dod, and in the palaces in the land of m Isaiah Egypt, and say, Assemble yourseries 4.5. upon the mountains of Samaria, and b -- 2 hold the great tumults in the mids. Ezekiel thereof, and the oppressed in the midst 16. Mat hereof.

10 For they " know not to do right, " Jer. saith the Lord, who ostore up violence

and robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon, o Hab. P An adversary there shall be even round 2. 11, 12. about the land; and he shall bring down 2. 5. tny 9 strength from thee, and thy pala- James ces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the Lord, As the shep- 17. 5, 6. herd taketh out of the mouth of the lion q Prov. two legs, or a piece of an ear; r so shall 1 Tim. the children of Israel be taken out that 6. 17. dwell in Samaria in the corner of a bed, 71 San and in Damascus in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jac b, s saith the Lord Go D, the God & 1 Cor.

of hosts,

14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him, I will also visit the taltars of Beth-el; and \$2 Kings the horns of the altar shall be cut off, 23. 16. and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the " winter- u Judges houses of ivory shall perish, and the 1 Kings. 22. 39. house with the summer-house; and the 3. 20. great houses shall have an end, saith

the Lorp.

CHAP. IV.

1 Israel reproved for oppression, 4 for idolatry, 6 and for their incorrigibleness.

HEAR this word, ye a kine of Ba- a Deut. shan, that are in the mountain of Sa-32. 15. maria, which b oppress the poor, which 22 crush the needy, which say to their mas- b Micah 3, 1, 2. ters, Bring, and let us drink.

holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will c take you away with hooks, and your posterity with 16. 16. fish-hooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the d breaches, d Deut. every cow at that which is before her; 28. 66 and ye shall cast them into the palace, 12.5. saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Come to Beth-el and transgress; 20. 4, 5. 4 Will a lion roar in the forest when || at Gilgal multiply transgression; and 20, 39

Acte

1 Cor.

2 The Lord God hath sworn by his

Ezekiel

e Exod.

~ f Deut.

g Prov.

9. 17. Micah

6. 6, 7. Rev.

2 Eings

6. 37.

14. 17.

Before bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after f three years; 787.

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish the free-offerings; for g this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord Gop.

6 ¶ And I also have given you h clean-17. 2, 3. ness of teeth in all your cities, and want h 1 Kings of bread in all your places; yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest; and I caused it ¿ Judges to rain upon one city, and i caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece ch. 8, 11. was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

k 1 Kings 8 So two or three cities k wandered 18. 5. unto one city to drink water; but they 1 Isaiah were not satisfied: yet have ye I not re-26. 10. Jer. 5. 3. turned unto me, saith the LORD. m Deut. 9 I have smitten you with m blasting

and mildew: when your gardens, and your vineyards, and your fig-trees, and your olive-trees, increased, the n palmer-worm devoured them: yet have ye Joel J. 4. not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

> 10 I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown P some of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were as a firebrand a plucked out of the burning; yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lorp.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel; and because I will do this unto thee, prepare s to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning "darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The LORD, the God of hosts, is his name.

CHAP. V.

1 A lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhortation to repentance. 21 God rejecteth their hypocritical service in their feasts,

HEAR ye this word which I take up against you, even a a lamentation, O house of Israel.

2 The byirgin of Israel is fallen, she shall ono more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord God, The city that went out by a thousand shad leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel.

4 ¶ For thus saith the LORD unto the Before house of Israel, d Seek ye me, and ye shall e live.

5 f But seek not Beth-el, nor enter d Jer. into Gilgal, and pass not to Beer-sheba: 29. 13. for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, 3, 2, and Beth-el shall come to nought.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; 6. 16. lest he break out like 8 fire in the house g Mal. of Joseph, and devour it, and there be 4. 1. none to quench it in Beth-el.

7 h Ye who turn judgment to i worm- h Isaiah wood, and leave off righteousness in the 1. 10.

8 Seek him that maketh the seven k ch. 6.12. stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow k Job of death into the morning, and maketh 9.9. the day dark with night: that 1 calleth 11 Kings for the waters of the sea, and poureth 18. 44. them out upon the face of the earth; The LORD is his name:

9 That strengtheneth the m spoiled a- m Psalm gainst the strong, so that the spoiled 57. 7, 8. shall come against the fortras.

10 They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that n n 1 Kings

speaketh uprightly. 11 Forasmuch, therefore, as o your o zeph. treading is upon the poor, and ye take 1. 13. from him burdens of wheat; ye have

built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall P not dwell in them; ye have planted & Deut. pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink 28, 30.

wine of them. 12 For 9 I know your manifold trans- 50. 21. gressions and your mighty sins: they Prov. afflict the just, they take a bribe, and ch. 2. they turn aside the poor in the gate r Psolm

from their right. 13 Therefore the r prudent shall keep 25, 11 silence in that time; for it is s an evil Isaiah Hosea.

14 · Seek good, and not evil, that ye 4. 17. may live; and so the Lord, the God of Micah hosts, shall be with you, as ye have a spoken.

15 × Hate the evil, and love the good, 3 2 Tim. and establish judgment in the gate: it & Mat. may be that the Lord God of hosts will 6.33. an be gracious unto the remnant of Jo- 17. 14.

16 Therefore the Lorp the God of Micah hosts, the Lord, saith thus, Wailing 3. 11. shall be in all streets; and they shall say 14. and in all the highways, y Alas! alas! and 79. 10.
Romans
they shall call the husbandman to 12. 9. mourning, and such as are 2 skilful of la- y Jer. mentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wail- 9. 17, ing: for I will a pass through thee, saith a Exod, 12, 12,

Nah.

1. 10. b Job

the Lorp. 18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! b to what end is it for 38. you? the day of the Lond is darkness, 1 Peter and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, 24. 14. and a bear met him; or went into the Jer. house and leaned his hand on the wall, de Psalm and a serpent bid him.

20 Shall not the day of the LORD be & Nah. 1.9.

o Exod. 9. 3. 6. Psalm Joel 2. 20.

n Prov.

24. 31.

p 2 Kings 13, 3.

g Job 19. 20. Jude ver. 23. Fxod. James 4.

8, 9. t Psalm 139. 2. Eccl. 12. 14. John 2. 25. 2 Exod. 10. 22. Mat. 27. 45.

a Ezek. 19. 14. b Luke 18. 11. c Hosea

Romans

787.

Proy. 1. 27.

aiah

Job

3. 11.

Deut.

3, 10.

cts

7. 6.

Prov. 32. uke 12.

Jer.

ahum

Num

Mat.

i. 48.

Rom,

Eccl.

aiah

napter

2. 21.

4. ech.

23.

chap.

I Sain.

11. Isaiah

Before darkness, and not light? even very dark, house, Is there yet any with thee? and Before thrist and no brightness in it? Before

and no brightness in it ? 21 ¶ I hate, I despise your feast-days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt-offerings, and your meat-offerings, I will f not accept them; neither will I regard the peace-offerings of your fat beasts

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the a

chap. melody of thy viols. 3. ol. 3.16.

24 But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness has a mighty stream.

25 Have ye offered i unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness zek. 24. forty years, O house of Israel?

26 But ye have borne the tabernacle of 2 Kings your k Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to

yourselves

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity 1 beyond Damascus, saith 2 Kings the Lord, whose name is The God of

CHAP. VI.

1 Israel shall be plagued with desolation: 12 their injustice shall end in affliction.

WOE to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 Pass ye unto Calneh and b see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great; then go down to Gath of the Philistines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border ?

3 Ye that d put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and e 1. 13, 14. stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

> 5 That chant to the f sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of

music, like David;

6 That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments; but they are gnot grieved for the afflic-'.23. and tion of Joseph.

7 Therefore now shall they go capat, 4.6. Id 30.7, tive with the h first that go captive, and lomans the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed. 2 Kings

8 The Lord Gon hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD, the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city, with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there 2 Kings remain iten men in one house, that they k shall die.

10 And a man's uncie shall take him up, and he that I burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall

he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue; for m we may not make mention of the name of the LORD. m chap.

11 For, behold, the LORD command. 5. 13. eth, and he will smite the great house Zeph, with breaches, and the little house with n cham

12 ¶ Shall horses orun upon the rock? will one plough there with oxen? for ye o Isaiah have turned judgment into gall, and the 255. 11 fruit of righteousness into P hemlock.

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of a p Hosea nought, which say, Have we not taken 10.4.

g Prov. to us horns by rour own strength?

14 But, behold, I will raise up against ? Dan. you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the sisaiah LORD, the God of hosts; and they shall 5. 5. afflict you from the entering in of Ha- Jer. 5.16. math unto the river of the wilderness.

CHAP. VII.

1 The judgments of the grasshoppers, 4 und of the fire, are diverted by the prayer of Amos. 7 Israel's rejection, &c.

THUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed a grass- a Joef hoppers in the beginning of the shoot- 1.4. ing up of the latter growth; and, lo, it Nahum was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made b an end of eating the grass b 1 Sam. of the land, then I said, O Lord God, 3. 12. forgive, I beseech thee; by whom shall Rev. 9. 4. Jacob arise? for he is d small.

3 The LORD erepented for this; it James

shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 Thus hath the Lord God shewed 32. unto me; and, behold, the Lord God Psalm called to contend by fire, and it devoured the fgreat deep, and did eat up a part. 5. 18

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, f2 Kings I beseech thee; g by whom shall Jacob 16.9.

arise? for he is smail.

6 The LORD repented for this: This Jer. 14. 9. also shall not be, saith the Lord Gon.

7 Thus he shewed me; and, behold, the LORD stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, h with a plumbline in his h 2 Kings hand.

8 And the Lord said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Be- ; 2 Kings hold, I will set a plumbline in the midst 21. 13 of my people Israel: I will i not again 34, 11 pass by them any more:

9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise Jer. 20. against the k house of Jeroboam with the sword.

10 Then Amaziah, the | priest of Luke Beth-el, sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, n Esther saying, Amos hath m conspired against 3.8 thee in the midst of the house of Israel: Acts
the land is not able n to bear all his of Kings words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam Psalm 56. 5. say unto him that is by the sides of the shall a die by the sword, and Israel shall verse,

c Exod. g Psalm

ch. 8, 2.

\$2 Kings

Before CHRIST own land.

Before CHRIST own land.

Before CHRIST own land.

Before CHRIST own land. 787.

12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O p Luke 13, 31. thou seer, go, P flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But prophesy not again any more q 1 Kings at Beth-el: for it is the 1 king's chapel,

and it is the king's court.

14 Then answered Amos, and said 7 1 Sam. to Amaziah, I was r no prophet, neither 10. 5. \$ 1 Cor. was I a prophet's son; but I was * an berdman, and a gatherer of sycamore-1. 21. 2 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8.

15 And the LORD took me " as I followed the flock; and the Lorp said unto me, * Go, prophesy unto my people

Israel.

u chap. 1, 1.

x Gal. 1. 1.

y Mat.

2. 6.

14. 4. z Micah

16 ¶ Now, therefore, hear y thou the word of the LORD; Thou sayest, 2 Prophesy not against Israel, and drop not thy word against the house of Isaac.

a Jer. 17 Therefore thus saith the Lorp, a 28. 12. Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, Lamen. and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be b 2 Kings divided by line; and b thou shalt die in

a polluted land: and Israel shall surely and 17. go into captivity forth of his land.

CHAP. VIII.

1 By a basket of summer-fruit is shewed Israel's end. 4 Oppression reproved. 11 A famine of God's word threatened.

THUS hath the Lord God snewed unto me; and, behold, a a basket of sum-

mer-fruit.

a Jer.

& Rev.

19. 15.

c Jer.

10. 6.

d chap.

e Psalm

79. 2.

James

4. 23. Ps. 2. 3.

Isaiah

58. 3, 13.

Malachi

h Lev.

Neh. &

ch. 2. 5.

i Psalm

60. 2.

Hosea

k Ezek.

l Psalm 37, 13,

1 Thess.

5.3.

1, 5.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket b of sum-14.20. and mer-fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, . The end is come upon my people of Israel; I will not again pass by them any more.

5. 11. Ezek. 7. 6, 7. Rev.

3 And the d songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord Gop: there shall be e many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that f swallow up JPs. 14.4. the needy, even to make the poor of the

5. 6. land to fail, g 2 Kings

5 Saying, When will the g new-moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by de-

6 That we may h buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat ?

7 The LORD hath sworn by the ex cellency of Jacob, Surely I will never

forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the i land tremble for this, Jer. 9. 12. and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as k a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

> 9 And it shall come to pass 1 in that day, saith the Lord Gop, that I will

10 And I will turn your feasts n into mourning, and all your songs into la- m Micah mentation: and I will bring up sack- 3.6. cloth upon all loins, and baldness upon "James every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a o bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the 27, 30, 31. Lord Gop, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, P but of hearing the pver. 5.

words of the LORD:

12 And they shall q wander from sea q Dan. to sea, and from the north even to the 12.4. east; they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall I not r Isaiah find it.

13 In that day shall the s fair virgins . Prov. and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that swear by the sin of Sa- t 1 Kings maria, and say, Thy god, O Dan, liv- 12. 29. eth; and, The manner of Beer-sheba "Prov. liveth; even they " shall fall, and never Rev. rise up again.

CHAP. IX.

1 The certainty of Israel's desolation. 11 The restoring of the tabernacle of David, and of the captivity of Israel.

I SAW the LORD standing upon the a altar, and he said, Smite the lintel a 1 Kings of the door, that the posts may shake; 13. 1, 2. Ezekief and cut them in the head ail of them; 9.1. and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall b not b Psalm flee away; and he that escapeth of the shall not be delivered.

2 Though they c dig into hell, thence c Job shall mine hand take them; though they 16.6. climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they d hide themselves d Psalm in the top of Carmel, I will search and 139. 12. take them out thence; and though they be hid e from my sight in the bottom of e Psalm the sea, thence will I command the ser- 14. 1. and 94. 7. pent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I f command the sword, and it shall slay 28.63. them: and I will set mine eyes upon

them g for evil, and not for good. 5 And the Lord God of hosts is he 17. 10. that h toucheth the land, and it shall Jer. 24.6. melt, and all that dwell therein shall h Jer. mourn; and it shall rise up wholly like 5. 22. a flood, and shall be drowned, as by the chapters 3.6. and

flood of Egypt.

6 It is he that buildeth his istories in i 2 Cor. he heaven, and hath founded his k troop & Gen. in the earth; he that calleth for the wa- 2. 1. ters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth; The LORD as nis name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians | unto me, O children of Israel / / Jer. saith the Lord Have not I brought 3, 13. up Israel out of the land of Egypt, and

o Ezek.

Jer.37.17.

787. ~~

8 Behold, m the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will m ver. 4. destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will a not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will o sift the house of Israel among all nao Daniel tions, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, vet Mat.3.12. shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

ø Isaiah 10 All the P sinners of my people shall q chap.

n Acts 15. 16.

r Hosea

s Acts

15. 16.

Isaiah

Obadiah

Romans

9. 25.

a Jer.

Ezekiel

b 1 Sam.

c Daniel 2. 35.

Hebrews

d Jer.

3. 13.

18. 7.

e Rev.

fIsaiah

14. 13.

g Jer.

49. 9.

h Deut.

posterity, Psalm

i Psalm

55. 13.

k Jer.

33. 22.

Or,

5. 9.

die by the sword, which say, The evil shall a not overtake nor prevent us. 11 ¶ " In that day will I straise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof: and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as verse 19. in the days of old :

12 That they may possess the rem- God.

Before the Philistines from Caphtor, and the nant of Edom, and of all the heathen, Before CHRIST Syrians from Kir! which are called by my name, saith the 737. LORD that doeth this.

> 13 Behold, the days come, saith the " Ezek, LORD, that the ploughman shall over- 36. 35. take the reaper, and the treader of grapes 2, 20, him that soweth seed; and the moun-Jeel 3.18. tains shall drop sweet wine, and all the 2ecn. hills shall melt

> 14 And I will * bring again the cap. 4. 35. tivity of my peope of Israel, and they 61. 3, 11. shall build the waste cities, and inhabit and 65.21. them; and they shall plant vineyards, Jer. 3.12. and drink the wine thereof; they shall 37. 16. also make gardens, and eat the fruit of Hosea them.

> 15 And I will plant them upon their 11, 26 land, and they shall y no more be 3 Isaiah pulled up out of their land which I 35,10 and have given them, saith the LORD thy 60. 21.

x Isaiah

¶ OBADIAH.

1 The aestruction of Edom, 3 for their Before CHRIST pride, 10 and wrong unto Jacob. 17 The cir. 587. salvation and victories of Jucob.

THE vision of Obadiah. saith the Lord Gon concerning Edom, a We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sentamong the heathen, b Arise ye, and let us rise Mal. 1. 3. up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee e small among the heathen: thou art greatly

3 The pride of thine heart hath d deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that e saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground ?

4 Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy f nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee

down, saith the Lord.

5 g If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night (how art thou out off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grape-gatherers came to thee, would they h not leave some grapes?

6 How are the || things of Esau search. ed out! how are his hidden things sought

7 All the men of thy i confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have k deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: there is none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the lupon all the heathen: x as thou hast 2.13.

LORD, even destroy 1 the wise men out Before of Edom, and understanding out of the cir. 587. mount of Esau?

9 And thy in mighty men, O Teman, 1 Job 5. shall be dismayed, to the end that every 12, 13. one of the mount of Esau may be cu off by slaughter.

10 ¶ For thy n violence against thy 76.6. brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, 137. 7 and thou shalt be cut off o for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on 1.11 the other side, in the day that the P o Mal. strangers carried away captive his for- 1.4. ces, and foreigners entered into his 52.7, 8. gates, and 4 cast lots upon Jerusalem, Phil.1.16. even thou wast as one of them.

12 But thou shouldest not have I look. Joel 3. 3. ed on the day of thy brother, in the day Nah. 3.10. that he became a stranger; neither 22. 17 shouldest thou have ' rejoiced over the Micah children of Judah in the day of their Mat. destruction; neither shouldest thou have 27. 39. spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldest thot have entered ; Psalm into the gate of my people in the day of 137.7. their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not Zech. 12. 2, 3. have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity:

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the cross-way, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the " day of the Lond is near y James

Psalm Jer.51.35.

LA

v Jer. 25. 15.

≈ 1 Pet.

4. 17. a Isaiah

Anios

Zech.

70. 11. & Deut.

Before done, it shall be done unto thee; thy re- maining of the house of Esau: for the Before CHRIST ward shall return upon thine own cir. 585.

16 For as y ye have drunk upon my hely mountain, so shall all the heathers drink continually; yea, they shall drink and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 ¶ But upon mount Zion shall be Joel 3.19. deliverance, and there shall be holiness, and the house of Jacob a shall possess their possessions.

18 And the b house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, Isa.10.17. and 29. 6. and the house of Esan for stubble, and Joel 3. 19. they shall kindle in them, and devour

LORD hath spoken it.

19 And they of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the clsa. 29. plain the Philistines: and they shall 23, 24. ossess the fields of Ephraim, and the Micah 7. ields of Samaria; and Benjamin shall 11. 12. possess Gilead.

20 And the captivity of this host of 11.25. the children of Israel shall possess that 17.26.and of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath; 32, 44, and the captivity of Jerusalem, 4 which 3, 11. is in Sepharad, shall possess the ci- Rev. ties of the south.

21 And a saviours shall come up on 72.8. mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; Dan.7.14. them; and there shall not be any re- and the kingdom shall be the Lord's. 4.1.

Rev. 11, 15

¶ IONAH.

CHAP. I.

Before CHRIST cir. 862.

12. 40. 6 Psalm

Zeph.

2. 15. c Gen.

13. 20.

d Neh. 6, 11,

James

5. 17. c Gen.

Phil.

Prov.

Ames

4. 13.

g Rom. 1. 10. 1. Acts

27. 18.

Judges

Psalm

k Rom.

13. 11. / Psalm 65. 18.

14 41.

7: 19.

Jonah, being sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish: 4 he is thrown into the sea, 17 and swallowed by a fish.

NOW, the word of the LORD a 2 Kings came a unto Jonah, the son of Ammit-14. 25. tai, saying, Mat.

2 Arise, go to Nineveh, b that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up c before me.

3 But Jonah rose up d to flee unto Tarshish e from the presence of the LORD, and went down to Joppa; and Jam. 5. 4. he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

4 T But the LORD f sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man g unto his god; and h cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them: but Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was i fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, k What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, I call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us,

that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his felm 1 Sam. low, Come, and let us m cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the n Psalm the a fell upon Jonali. 94. 15. o Joshua

8 Then said they unto him, . Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil | days and hthree nights.

is upon us. What is I thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy CHRIST country? and of what people thou?

9 And he said unto them, I 9 am an 4.28. Hebrew; and I fear the Lord, the God q Rom. of heaven, which hath made the sea r Acts and the dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly \$1 Peter s afraid, and said unto him, Why hast 4. 17. thou done this? (for the men knew 39.9. that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because be told them.)

11 Then said they unto him, " What u I Sam. shall we do unto thee, that the sea may 6.2. be calm unto us ! (for the sea wrought, 24.12. and was tempestuous.)

12 And he said unto them, * Take x John me up, and cast me forth into the sea: 11.50. so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that y for my sake this great y Eccl. tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men 2 rowed 27, 24. hard to bring it to the land; but they z 1 Cor, a could not: for the sea wrought, and 9.22. and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the 21.30. Lord, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and lay not upon us innocent blood : for thou, O LORD, & Psalm hast done b as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast 3. 13. him forth into the sea: and the sea d d Psalm ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men e feared the Lord 7.10. exceedingly, and f offered a sacrifice ever. 10. unto the Lord, and made vows.

17 ¶ Now the Load had a prepared 8, 10. a great fish to swattow up Jonah. And g Gen. Jonah was in the belly of the fish three h Mat.

Before cir. 862

p Eph.

c Rom.

Acts 5.11.

Before cir. 862.

Psalms

30.1. and

Psalm

55. 2. 2 Chr. 33. 12. 5 Psalm

d Psalm 42. 7.

e Psalm

31. 22. If 2 Chr.

33.

h Gen.

22. 14.

i Psalm

20. 7. Isaiah

63. 16.

2 Kings

17. 25.

1 Ps. 50.

14, 23.

m Mat. 8. 9.

a John

1. 13. b Jer.

1. 17.

Acts

67, 71.

28. 29.

Jer.

18. 8. e Mat.

12. 41. 2 Cor.

10. 4.

8. 8.

g Jer.

Joel

2. 12.

2 Chr.

20. 3.

Jer.

f Excod.

Acts 12. 6, 9.

32. 4.

CHAP. II.

1 The prayer of Jonah: 10 he is delivered out of the belly of the fish.

THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God a out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the Lord, and he b heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast c me into the deep in the midst of the seas; and the floods d compassed me about: all thy

billows and thy waves passed over me. 4 Then e I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will flook again toward thy holy temple.

g Psalms 5 The g waters compassed me about 69. 1. and 102. 3, 4. even to the soul; the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped

about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever; h yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the Lord; and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities k

forsake their own mercy. 9 But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of 1 thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of

the LORD. 10 ¶ And the LORD m spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

CHAP. III.

1 Jonah, sent again, prescheth to the Ninevites: 5 upon their repentance, 10 God repenteth him of the evil.

AND the word of the Lord came unto Jonah the a second time, saying,

21. 45, 17. 1 Tim. 2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching b that I bid thee.

3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the c Ps. 119. LORD. (Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three days' journey.)

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and d2 Kings said, d Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown

5 \ So the e people of Nineveh believed G.d, and proclaimed a fast, and put 11. 21.and on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

> 6 For word came unto the king of Ninevel, and file truse from his thrine, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and a published through Nineveli. (b) the decree of the king and his nobles) saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd Before CHRIST nor flock, taste any thing; let them not feed, nor drink water.

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God; yea, let them hturn every one from h Gen. his evil way, and from the violence that 6. 12. Joshua is in their hands.

9 Who can tell if God will turn and i Joel repent, and turn away from his fierce 2. 13.

anger, that we perish not!

10 I And God ksaw their works, that k Rev. they turned from their evil way; and 2. 2. God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

CHAP. IV.

1 Jonah, repining at Go1's mercy, 4 to reproved by the type of a gourd. BUT it a displeased Jonah exceeding- a Mat.

ly, and he was very angry.

2 And he b praved unto the LORD. 15. 18. and said, I pray thee, O LORD, swas not b Jer. this my saying when I was yet in in 20, country? c therefore I fled before unto 3. Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gra. c Mat. cious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O LORD, d take, I d 2 Kings beseech thee, my life from me: for it is 19.4. better for me to die than to live.

4 Then said the Lord, Dest thou

well to be angry?

5 So Jonah 8 went out of the city, and James sat on the east side of the city, and there h made him a booth, and sat under it in 48. 20. the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the Loap God i prepared a ichap. gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow ever his head, to deliver him from his k grief. So k Isaiah I mah was 1 exceeding glad of the 57, 17, gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm, when the morning rose the next day, and it m m Hosea smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the " sun n Psalm did arise, that God prepared a vehement 121. 6. east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah that he fainted, and o 02 Sam.

wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, P Doest p Mat. thou well to be angry for the gourd? And 5. 22. he said, 4 I do well to be angry, even un- q1 Kings to death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast r , Mat. had pity on the gourd, for the which 18. 32. thou hast not laboured, neither madeit grow; which came up in a night, and 2 Cor. perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nineveh, 1. 2. and that great city, wherein are more than 3. sixscore thousand persons that cannot a Job 6. 24 and liscern between their right hand and 40. 5. their left hand; and also " much cattle?

cir. 862

20. 15. Luke

7. 1. f Mat. 20, 15,

Before CHRIST eir, 750

a 2 Chr.

Jer. 26. 18. 5 Joshua

36. 15.

15, 44,

c Deut.

32. 1. Psalm

50. 1.

50. 7.

Rev.

14. 19. 7 Nah.

It Mal.

2 Chr.

ch. 3, 12.

m Ezek.

n Isaiah

13. 14.

27. 9. Rev.

9. 20.

v Rev.

18. 10.

Isaiah

3. 7, 8.

+2 Sam.

1. 20.

s Jer.

u Isaiah

* Amos

4. 19.

6, 29. # Isaiah

Hab. 3. 6.

d Psalm

e Isaiah

f Isaiah 63. 3.

CHAP. I.

1 Micah sheweth the wrath of God against Israel and Judah for idolatry: 10 he exhorteth to mourning.

THE word of the Lord that came to a Micah the b Morasthite, in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 ¶ Hear, call ye people: hearken, O earth, and all that therein is; and let the Lord God be witness against you, the LORD from his holy temple.

3 For, behold, the Lorp cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the g mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. h What is the transgression of Jacob? is it not i Samaria? and what are 2. 17. 1 Kings the high places of Judah ? are they not k lerusalem?

28. 24. 12 Kings ô Therefore I will make Samaria as 1 an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard; and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will m discover the foundations thereof.

> 7 And all the n graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burnt with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she ogathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the

hire of an harlot.

p Isaiah 22. 4. 8 Therefore I will P wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.

q 2 Kings 18. 1 !. 9 For her wound is incurable: for 9 it is come unto Judah; he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jerusa-

lem.

10 9 Declare ye it not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah s roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having a thy shame naked; the inhabitant of Zaanan came not forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good; but evil came down x from the LORD unto the gate of

3. 7. y 2 Kings Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind

z beginning of the sin to the daughter of Before Zion; for the transgressions of Israel cir. 750.

were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou a give pre z Rev sents to Moresheth-gath: the houses of 17. 2. and Achzib shall be ba lie to the kings of Is rael.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, 14. O inhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto Adullam the glory of Israel 17. 4. and

16 d Make thee bald, and poll thee for and 23, 4. thy e delicate children; enlarge thy bald- d Isaiah ness as the cagle; for they are gone into 3. 24. captivity from thee.

e Lam.

CHAP. II.

1 Judgments against oppression. 4 A lamentation. 7 A reproof of injustice and idolatry. 12 A promise of restoring Ja-

WOE to them that a devise iniquia a Esther ty, and work evil upon their beds! when Romans the morning is light they practise it, be-1. 30 cause it is in the b power of their hand. b Neh.

2 And they covet fields, and take Prov. them by violence; and houses, and take 3. 27 them away: so they oppress a man and c1 Kings his house, even a man and his heri- Isaiah

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, against this family do I devise d Psalm an evil, from which ye shall enot remove 18. 26. verse 1. your necks; neither shall ye go haugh- Mat. tily: for this time is fevil.

4 Is In that day shall one take up a 50, 21 parable against you, and lament with a f Ezek. doleful lamentation, and say, We be ut- 7.5. terly spoiled; he hath h changed the por- 5. 1 tion of my people: how hath he remov- g 2 Kings ed it from me! turning away he hath di- h Jer. vided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congrega-

tion of the LORD.

6 i Prophesy ye not, say they to them i Amos that prophesy: they shall k not prophesy 2. 12. and to them that they shall not take shame. & Isaiah

7 O thou that art I named The house 8. 16. of Jacob, is the Spirit of the Lord in Mat. straitened? are these his doings? do not I John my words do n good to him that walketh 8. 40. uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is o risen up m 2 Pet. as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with 1.21. the garment from them that pass by se- 39. 8. curely as men averse from war.

9 The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is the chariot to the swift beast she is the, not your P rest: because it is 9 polluted, 3, 2.

cir. 750.

a 2 Kings 23. 35. b? Kings

16. 6. 4. 5

e Psalm

p Heb.

Refore it shall destroy you even with a sore ney: yet will they elean upon the LORD, Before christ destruction.

cir. 730. r Ezek.

11 If a man r walking in the spirit and falsehood, do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of s wine, and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this

s ver. 6.

ch. 3. 5.

t Hosea

1. 11.

63. 1.

x Dan.

y Ezek.

710.

b Psalm

15. 4. Romans

12. 9.

c Amos

5. 12. d Psalm

14. 4.

2. 12.

1. 28.

e Prov.

Isaiah

g Isaiah 56, 11,

Ezekiel

h Isaiah

Ezekiel

i Mal.

74. 9. Amos

8. 11.

32. 18.

Zeph. 3. 3.

Jude

n Titus 1. 11.

ver. 11.

1 Job

2.8. k Psalm

12 ¶ I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of a Bozrah, as the flock in u Isaiah the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of

13 The * Breaker is come up before 2. 34, 35. them; they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it; and y their King shall pass 38. 18, 23. before them, and the Lord on the head

Hosea of them. 3. 5.

CHAP. III.

1 The cruelty of the princes. 5 The falsehood of the prophets, &c.

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; Is it not a for you to a 2 Chr. 19. 10. Jer. 5.4,5.

know judgment?

2 Wno b hate the good, and love the evil, who e pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also deat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them; he will even hide his face from them at that time, as

they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 Thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people err, f Acts that f bite with their teet, 20, 23, 30. Peace: and he that g putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him :

6 Therefore h night shall be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not 12.22, and divine; and the sun shall go down over 13. 3, 6, 7. the prophets, and the day shall be dark

over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their i lips: for there is

no k answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly I am ! full of power by the Spirit of the Lord, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

Isa. 50. 4. 9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the m Ezek. house of Israel, that abhor judgment, 22. 27. Hab.2.12.

and pervert all equity.

10 They build up Zion m with blood,

and Jerusalem with iniquity.

11 The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof " teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for mo- "thered against thee, that say, Let her be 14.1:

and say, Is not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake o Jer. 7. be ploughed as a field; and Jerusalem 6,9,10, p. Psalm shall become p heaps; and the moun-107, 34, tain of the house as the high places of Jer.20.18, Mat.24.3. the forest.

CHAP. IV.

1 The establishment of Christ's kingdom: 3 the peace and restoration of the church.

BUT in the last days it shall come to pass, that the amountain of the house a Isaiah of the Loan shall be established in the Daniel top of the mountains, and it shall be ex. 2.35. alted above the hills: and b people shall 110.3. flow unto it.

2 And c many nations shall come and 60.8. say, Come, and let us go up to the moun 7.14. tain of the LORD, and to the house of Rev the God of Jacob; and he will teach us 11. 15. of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from d Luke Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And he shall e judge among many e Isaiah people, and rebuke strong nations afar 9.6. off: and they shall beat their swords 6.15. into plough shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall ffRev. they learn war any more.

4 But they shall g sit every man un- g Psalm der his vine, and under his fig-tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it.

5 For all people will walk every one in the name of h his god, and we will h Jer.1.5. walk in the name of the LORD our God i Zech. for ever and ever.

6 ¶ In that day, saith the Lord, will I assemble her that k halteth, and I will k Isaiah gather her that is I driven out, and her IJer.3.18. that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted a m Isaiah remnant, and her that was cast far off m 33. 16. a strong nation: and the a Lord shall a Isaiah reign over them in mount Zion from o 1 Sam. henceforth, even for ever.

8 And thou, O tower of the flock, the Psalm 119, 94. strong hold of the daughter of Zion, p Lam, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to 3.4. the daughter of Jerusalem.

9 Now, why dost thou o cry out aloud? is there P no king in thee? is thy coun- 4. 17. sellor perished? for 9 pangs have taken r Isaiah thee as a woman in travail.

10 r Be in pain, and labour to bring 10. 3. forth, O daughter of Zion, like a wo- t Hosea man in travail; for s now shalt thou go 3.3. forth out of the city, and thou shalt 18.7 dwell in the field, and thou shalt "go even x Deut. to Babylon; * there shalt thou be deliv- y Ezek, ered; there the LORD shall redeem 32. 2. thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also y many nations are ga- zech.

24. 51.

19, 19,

Ezek 30. 6. Hosea

John

710.

55. 8.

11, 33,

a Joel

b Isaiah

2. 35, 44. c Zech.

14. 20.

2, 1, 2.

3 Psalin

c Mat. 1. 21. d John

e Hosea

f Isaiah 7. 14.

g John

10. 15.

h John

10. 28.

i Psalm

72. 8.

Foh.

2. 14.

13. 7.

6, 7.

2. 8.

a Rev.

19. 20. q.Luke 1. 71.

r Psalm

22. 6. 2 Cor.

3. 6. 2 Cor.

2, 15,

Psalm

45. 16. # 2 Cor.

1 John

u Gen.

Psalm

45.3,5. x Rev.

14. 16.

Z Rev.

m Rev.

n Ps. 149.

2, 12.

Before defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion. 13 But they know not the 2 thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall a gather them z Isaiah as the sheaves into the floor. Romans

13 Arise and b thresh, O daughter of Zion; for I will make thine forn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass; and thou shalt be t in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lorp, and their substance unto the LORD of the whole earth.

CHAP. V.

1 The birth of Christ foretold: 4 hi king dom. 8 and victory over his memies.

NOW aga her thyself in troops, O a Psalm daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us; they shall smite the Judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou, Beth-lehem Ephratah, though thou be b little among the thou-113. 7. Mat. 2. 6. sands of Judah, yet out of thee shall c he come forth unt me that is to be Ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, d from everlasting.

3 Therefore will he e give them up, f until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth; then & the remnant of his breturen shall return unto the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Lord, in the h majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this man shall be the k peace, when the 1 Assyrian shall come into our land; and when he shall tread in our paloces, then shall we raise against him m seven shepherds, and " eight principal men.

6 And they shall o weste the land of o 2 Thess. Assyria with the sword, and the land of P Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he a deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as r a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among s the Gentiles in the midst of many people, as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep; who, if he go through, both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, Rev. 5. 5. and none can deliver.

9 " Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be x cut off

10 And it snall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy y horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

land, and throw down all thy strong | deceitful in their mouth.

of thine hand; and thou shalt have no

13 Thy graven images also will I cut a Isa. 1. off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more Rev. worship the b work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee : so will I destroy c Psalm thy cities,

15 And I will execute vengeance is anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not d heard.

CHAP. VI.

1 God's controversy for unkindness, 6 ignorance, 10 injustice, 16 and idolatry.

HEAR a ye now what the LORD a Hebr. saith: Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ve. O mountains, the Lorp's b controversy, and ye strong founda b Hosea tions of the earth: for the LORD hath 5.3, 4. a controversy with his people, and he c Job will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, d what have I done d Jer.2.5. unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? e testify against me.

4 For I brought thee up out of the 51.4. Isaiah land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out 5. of the f house of servants; and I sent be . f Deut. fore thee g Moses, Aaron, and Miriam & Psalm

5 0 ms people, remember now wha 103. h Balak king of Moab consulted, and h Num. what Balaam, the son of Beor answer- 24, 25. ed him from Shirtim unto Gilgal: that chapters. ye may know the righteousness of the Lord.

6 ¶ i Wherewith shall I come before i John the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with k burnt-offerings, with calves of a year k Isaiah old ?

7 Will the Lord be pleased with 12 Kings thousands of rams, or with ten thousands 23. 10. of rivers of oil? shall I give my first 13. and born for my transgression, the ! fruit o: 19. my body for the sin of my soul?

8 He hath in shewed thee, O man, Eccl what is good; and what doth the LORD 12, 13. require of thee, but to do " justh, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with Mat. 7.12. thy God?

9 The Lord's voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy o Isaiah name: hear ye the o rod, and who hat! appointed it.

10 ¶ Are there yet the r treasures of p Prov. wickedness in the house of the wicken. H. I. and the scant measure that is abouning- Horea

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of q 2 Tim. deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof 9 are man of violence, and the inhabitants thereo 2° 11 And I will cut off the z cities of thy have spoken z lies, and their tonger a

13 Therefore also will I make thee \$ 1.5.

25, 27, Gal. 3. 1. 18. 23. d Isaiah 26. 11. 2 Thess.

e Psalm

n Gen Col. 3,12,

r.Jer 9.3. s Lev.

y Zech. 14. 15. = Prov. 20. 18. Ezek.

holds: 38. 11.

CHRIST 710. ! Lev.

Isa. 62.9.

desolate because of thy sins. 14 Thou shalt teat, but not be satis-

fied; and thy casting down shall be in ti e midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which theu deliverest will I give up to the sword

u Deut. Zeph.

5 11.

J. Luke 7. 30.

Hosea

Isaiah

c Ezek.

e Hosea

f Ezek.

2. 6. 2 Tim.

g Hosea

10. 3.

h Jer.

Mat.

10. 16.

i Mat.

10. 35. 2 Tim.

3, 3, 4,

k Ps. 73.

57. 1.

19. 3. d Jer.3.5.

4. 18.

9. 10. b Psalm

15 Thou shalt " sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

x 1 Kings 16 ¶ For the x statutes of Omri are 16. 16, 25. kept, and all the y works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels, that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

CHAP. VII.

The church complaineth of her small number, and of the general corruption.

WOE is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer-fruits, as the grape-gleanings of the vintage: there a Isaiah is no cluster to eat: my a soul desired the first-ripe fruit.

2 The b good man is perished out of the earth; and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 That they may do evil with d both hands earnestly, the e prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man he uttereth his mischiev-

ous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 f The best of them is as a brier; the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; g now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ h Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide; keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth

in the bosom.

6 For the son i dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law: a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore I will k look unto the 27, 28. Hab. 2. 3. LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice not against me, O mine !

sick in smiting thee, in making thee | enemy : when I I fall, I shall m arise ; Before when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall CHRIST be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the "indignation of the I Prov. LORD, because I have sinned against 24.16. him, until he plead my cause, and exe- 37.24. cute judgment for me; he will bring me Rev. forth to the light, and I shall behold his 18.21.

righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall Lam. see it, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, . Where is the Lord thy o Psalms God? P mine eyes shall behold her: now 79.10. and shall she be trodden down as the mire p Psalm of the streets.

11 In the day that thy q walls are to Mal. 1.5. be built, in that day shall the decree by 9. Ti.

far removed.

12 In that day also || he shall come ch. 4.1. even to thee from Assyria, and from the | Or, it, fortified cities, and from s the fortress verse 11. even to the river, and from sea to sea, 72, 8, and from mountain to mountain.

13 Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate, because of them that dwell t Daniel ch. 3. 12.

therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 ¶ Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine "heritage, which dwell " Zech. solitarily in the wood, in the midst of John Carmel; let them feed in Bashan and 10.3. Gilead as in the days of old.

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I shew

unto him * marvellous things.

16 The nations shall y see, and be 16.1,2,3. conf unded at all their might: they shall 26. 11. z lay their hand pon their mouth, their z Isaiah ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall a lick the dust like a a Psalm serpent, they shall move out of their 72.9. holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and

shall fear because of thee

18 ¶ Who is a God b like unto thee, b Exod. that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by 3. 4, 6. the transgression of the remnant of his and 15.17. heritage? he retaineth not his anger for 9. 31 ever, because he delighteth in mercy. Psalms

19 He will turn again, he will have 106.8. compassion upon us; he will subdue our Ezek. iniquities; and thou wilt deast all their desalm sins into the depths of the sea.

20 Thou wilt perform the e truth to Jer. 59.20. Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, which e Luke thou hast sworn unto our fathers from Romans the days of old.

and 24. 2.

r Psalm

¶ NAHUM.

CHRIS'T cir. 713. ~ a Jonah 3. 10.

CHAP. I.

The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity to his enemits.

book of the vision of Nahum the Elko- Before shite.

2 God is b jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is b Exod. THE burden of a Nineyeh. The furious: the LORD will take vengeance 20.5.

CHRIST cir. 713.

Before on his adversaries, and he reserveth || cy of Israel: for the demptiers have Before CHRIST wrath for his enemies.

3 The LORD is c slow to anger, and c Job 9.4. great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked : the Lord hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet

4 He drebuketh the sea, and maketh d Exod. 14. 22. it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Ba-Mat. 8.26. shan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 The emountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burnt at his presence, yea, f the world, and all

that dwell therein.

e Zech.

14. 4.

f Gen.

7, 11,

2 Peter

g Psalm 90. 11.

i Mat.

2, 14. 2 Tim.

9. 10. I Isaiah

3, 11,

n 2 Sam.

Psalm

18. 35. Rev.

13. 16.

o Rev

9 Daniel 7, 26

r Isaiah 60. 21.

Rev.

10. 6.

& Ezek.

2 Isaiah

2 Prov.

10. 7.

10. 15.

50. 28.

a Isaiah

10.8, 11. and 14.

16, 17. b Jer.

51. 11. Joel 3.

68. 1.

19. 17. k Ps. 90.

6 3 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is h poured Mal. 3. 2. out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

> 7 The Lord is i good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he k knoweth

them that trust in him.

8 1 But with an over-running flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his

Dan.2.35, enemies. 9 What do ve m imagine against the m Psalm LORD? he will make an utter end: af-Isa. 8.9. fliction shall not rise up the second

> 10 For while they be " folden together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as

stubble fully dry. 11 There is one come out of thee that imagineth evil against the Lord, a o

e 2 Kings wicked counsellor.

> 12 Thus saith the LORD, Though they be p quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have 9 afflicted thee, I will afflict thee i no

> 13 For now will I s break his voke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds

in sunder

14 And the Lord bath given a commandment concerning thee, that no Rev. 18.6. more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image, and the molten image; I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the x mountains the feet of him that bringeth y good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: verse 11. for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

CHAP. II.

Judah and Isruel being punished, God sendeth armies against their enemies.

HE that a dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: b keep the munition. watch the way, make thy loins strong fortify thy power mightily.

2 For the LORD hath turned away of the excellency of Jacob as the excellen-

9, 11. c Jer. 25, 29.

emptied them out, and marred their CHRIST vine-branches.

3 The shield of his e mighty men is d Psalm made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: 80 13.
the chariots shall be with flaming torches 22, 23. in the day of his preparation, and the fir- e Isaiah trees shall be terribly shaken

4 The chariots shall rage in the f Jer, streets, they shall justle one against ano- 50. 15. ther in the broad ways; they shall seem and \$1. 8 like g torches, they shall run like the g Isaiah lightnings.

5 He shall recount his h worthies: h Rev. they shall stumble in their walk; they 14. 1. and shall i make haste to the wall thereof, i Deut. and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The k gates of the rivers shall be Rev. 18.8. opened, and the palace shall be dissolv- 16. 12.

7 And || Huzzab shall be led away | or, the captive, she shall be brought up, and her queen, maids shall lead her as with the voice 18.9, of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh is of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. I John m Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the a spoil of silver, take a Rev. the spoil of gold; for there is none end 19.17. of the store and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste; and the heart o melteth, and the knees o Isaiah smite together, and much pain is in all 13.7. loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 P Where is the dwelling of the p Isaiah lions, and the feeding-place of the young 14. 16. lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none

made them afraid? 12 The lion did 4 tear in pieces e- g Psalm nough for his whelps, and strangled for Ezek.

his lionesses, and filled his holes with 19.2 prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am ragainst thee, saith r Isaiala the LORD of hosts, and I will s burn her 52.12. chariots in the smoke, and the sword 18. shall devour thy young lions; and I will s Job cut off thy prey from the earth, and the 20.26. voice of thy messengers shall no more 12 Kings be heard.

CHAP. III.

1 The miserable ruin of Nineveh: 8 no power able to resist God,

WOE to the a bloody city! it is all a Rev. b full of lies and robbery; the prey de. 17.6. and 18. 24. b 1 Tim. parteth not;

2 The noise of a whip, and the noise 4.1.
2 These of the rattling of the c wheels, and of the 2.11. prancing horses, and of the jumping cha- c Psalm riots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear; and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number d of carcasses; and there d Isaiah is none end of their corpses; they stum- 66, 24. ble upon their corpses:

4. 12. m Rev. 6, 35,

Before CHRIST cir. 713. the f mistress of witchcrafts, that g selleth nations through her whoredoms, and e Rev. 17. 2. families through her witchcrafts. f Rev.

5 Behold, I am h against thee, saith g 2 Peter the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy i nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make k thee vile, and will

set thee as 1 a gazing-stock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall mflee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid a waste: o who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than P populous No, p Ezek. 8 Art thou better than P populous No, 30.14, 16, that was situate 9 among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and

Lubim were thy rhelpers. s Jer. 46.

10 Yet was she s carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were t dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for x Jer. 25. her honourable men, and all her great men were abound in chains.

11 Thom also shalt be x drunken, thou shalt be y hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like 2 I thy wickedness passed continually?

4 Because of the multitude of the glig-trees with the first-ripe figs: if they whoredoms of the well-favoured harlot, be shaken, they shall even fall into the cir. 713. mouth of the eater.

> 13 Behold, thy people in the midst of a Rev. thee b are women: the gates of thy land b Psalm shall be set wide open unto thine ene 78.9 mies: the fire shall devour thy cbars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds : go into e clay, d Psalm and tread the morter, make strong the 127.2 brick kiln.

15 There shall the ffire devour thee, the sword shall cut thee off it shall eat thee up like the canker-worm: make thyself many as the canker-worm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy g mer- g Rev chants above the stars of heaven: the 18, 12, 15, canker-worm spoileth, and fleeth a-

17 Thy h crowned are as the locusts, h Rev. and thy captains as the great grass- 9.7. hoppers, which camp in the hedges in 51.27. the cold day; but when the sun ariseth hey flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy k shepherds slumber, Oking & Isaiah of Assyria; thy nobles shall dwell in the 49. 19. lust: thy people 1 is scattered upon 11 Kings he mountains, and no man gathereth 22. 17.

them. 19 There is no healing of thy bruise: m Rev. 13.20. and thy wound is grievous: all that hear 19.1,6. he bruit of thee m shall clap the hands 13.7. and over thee: for upon whom hath not 17.2. and

сіг. 713.

¶ HABAKKUK.

Before CHRIST cir. 626.

9.4.

e Isaiah

f Psalm 12. 8. g Psalm 94. 20.

59.4.

h Isaiah

47. 3. i Ezek.

16. 37.

k Mal. 2. 9. 1 Jude

verse 7.

m Rev. 18, 10,

n Rev.

18. 2.

o Jer. 15. 5.

q Psalm 33. 17.

r Isaiah 8. Q.

25, 26, # Isaiah

13. 16.

u Psalm

y Hosea 10. 8.

Luke

6, 13.

23. 30. z Rev.

CHAP. I.

1 Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, 5 is showed the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans.

THE burden which Habakkuk the

a Isaiah prophet did a see.

2 O LORD, b how long shall I cry, Heb. 1. 1. and thou wilt o not hear! even cry out b.Job unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not 21. 7. Jer. 20. 8. c Lam.

3 Why dost thou d shew me iniquity and cause me to behold grievance ? for d Ezek. spoiling and violence are before me: and there are that raise up strife and

contention.

4 Therefore the law is e slacked, and judgment doth never go forth : for the wicked doth f compass about the righteous; & therefore wrong judgment pro-

5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, I ty as the sand.

and regard, and wonder marvellously: CHRIST for I will h work a work in your days cir. 626. which ye will i not believe, though it be told you.

6 For, lo, I raise up the k Chaldeans, i 2 Chr. that bitter and 1 hasty nation, which 36. 15. shall march through the breadth of the Acts land, to possess the dwelling-places that k Jer. are not their's.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: 1 Isaiah their judgment and their dignity shall Jer.25.38. proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the m evening wolves; and their horse- mJer. 5.6. men shall spread themselves, and their Zeph.3.3. horsemen shall come from far; they n Jer. shall fly as the neagle that hasteth to eat Ezek.

9 They shall come all for violence: 17, 10 their taces shall sup up as the east of saidh wind, and they shall gather the captivi- Jonah

h Dan. 9. 12.

CHRIST and the princes shall be a scorn unto cir. 625. them: they shall deride every strong p2 Kings hold; for they shall 9 heap dust, and q Isaiah

11 Then shall r his mind change, and Jer.25.22. he shall pass over, and offend, imputing r Isaiah this his power unto his god.

s chap.

3. 2. t Isaiah

10.5,6.

x Ezek.

7. 24.

4. 17. a Job

31. 37.

a Ps. 73.

16, 17. Isaiah

|| Or,

in me,

Psalm

Hosea 1. 2. b Isaiah

8. 1. and 30. 8.

c Daniel

d Psalm

Hebrews

102. 13.

10.37.

18, 11,

3, 6, 8.

fRom.

Hebrews

g Isaiah 21. 5.

h Isaiah

i Isaiah

Phil.

e Luke

12. 7.

12 ¶ Art thou not from everlasting, O Loan my God, mine holy One? we shall s not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to be hold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that " deal treacherously, and holdest u Isaiah thy tongue when the wicked x devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

> 14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that

y Judges 21. 25. have y no ruler over them :

15 They take up all of them with the z angle, they catch them in their net, ≈ Dan. and gather them in their drag; therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they a sacrifice unto Isa. 10. 7, 13.and 37. their net, and burn incense unto their 24. and 45. drag; because by them their b portion b Prov. is fat, and their meat plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their c Jer. net, and not spare continually to c slay

Rev.17.2. the nations ?

CHAP. II.

Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, is shewed that he must wait in faith.

I WILL stand upon my a watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say || unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon b tables, that he may run

that readeth it.

3 For the vision is yet for c an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry wait for it; because it will surely d come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is e lifted up is not upright in him: but the fjust

shall live by his faith.

5 ¶ Yea also, because he transgresseth g by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who h enlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all Rev.17.2. people.

5. 14. Nah. 1. 9. 6 Shall not all these take up i a parable against him, and a taunting proverb 14.9, 10. against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! how lo. g? and to him that ladeth himself

k 1 Kings & with thick clay ! 0, 10. I Rev.

7 Shall they not rise up I suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall holy One from mount Paran. Selah. 3. 55.

10 And they shall scoff P at the kings, | vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties Before CHRIST unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and for the m violence of the land of the city, m Jer. and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him that n coveteth an n Jer. evil covetousness to his house, that he 22. 13. may set his o nest on high, that he may o Psalm be delivered from the power of evil! 10 Thou hast consulted P shame to verse 4.

thy house, by cutting off many people, p Psalm and hast sinned against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

12 ¶ Woe to him that buildeth a town

with blood, and stablisheth a city by ini-13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts, that the people shall labour in the 9 very fire, and the people shall wea- q Isaiah

ry themselves for very vanity? 14 For the rearth shall be filled with r Isaiah 9. 11. the knowledge of the glory of the LORD.

as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to him, and makest him s drunken also, 17. 2. that thou mayest 1 look on their naked- t Gen.

16 Thou art filled with a shame for u Phil. glory: x drink thou also, and let thy Rev. foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the 18.2. LORD's right hand shall be turned unto x Jer. 25, 26, 27, thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the y violence of Lebanon y Ezek. shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, 31, 16, which made them afraid because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and z a teacher of z Jer. lies, that the maker of his work trusteth Zech. therein, to make a dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the a Psalm wood, b Awake; to the dumb stone, b Psalm Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid 35.23 over with gold and silver, and there is 44.9.

no breath at all in the midst of it. 20 But the LORD is in his holy tem- 6. 10. Zech. ple; let all the earth keep silence be- 2. 13.

fore him.

CHAP. III.

1 Habakkuk's prayer: 3 he trembleth at God's majesty: 17 his faith in God.

A PRAYER of Habakkuk the prophet upon a Shigionoth.

2 O LORD, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O Lorp, b revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the 6, and 90. midst of the years make known; c in c Ps. 103. wrath remember mercy.

3 ¶ God came from Teman, and the Lam.

Obadiah verse 11.

10. 2

7. title.

d Exod.

e 2 Sam.

18. 4. f Num.

14. 12.

g Acts

17. 26.

h Num.

i Exod.

14. 14.

k Num.

10. 4.

1 Joshua

4. 13.

Before

36. 15.

Amos

b 2 Kings

23, 27.

23. 32.

18, 20. c Jer.

Hosea

Mat.

13. 41.

23. 4, 5.

Rev. 14

19. 16. 2 Cor.

3. 7

Before CHRIST d His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise. ст. 626. 4 And his brightness was as the light;

he had e horns coming out of his hand : and there was the hiding of his power. 5 Before him went the f pestilence,

and burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood and & me asured the earth; he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of Cushan h in affliction; and the curtains of the land of

Midian did tremble.

8 Was the LORD displeased against the i rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses, and thy chariots of salvation ?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. Thou didst k cleave

20. 10, 11. the earth with rivers. 1 Cor.

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled; the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.

11 The I sun and moon stood still in 10, 12, 13, their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of

thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through thy m Amos 1. 3. Micah land in indignation, thou m didst thresh the heathen in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth for the salv tion of thy people, even for salvation with CHRIST thine a anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by n 2 Sam. discovering the foundation unto the 5.18. Psalm neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst o strike through with o Judges his staves the head of his villages; they Isaiah came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: 13. their rejoicing was as to P devour the p Judges poor secretly

15 Thou didst 4 walk through the sea 10. 7 with thine horses, through the heap of q Joshua

great waters.

16 When I heard my belly r trem- 77. 19. bled; my lips quivered at the voice: * Psalm rottenness entered into my bones, and 1 Peter I trembled in myself, that I might rest 4.17. in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people he will invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ Although the fig-tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vine; the labour of the olive † shall † Heb. fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; lie, the flock shall be cut off from the fold, 58. 11. and there shall be no herd in the stalls;

18 Yet I will s rejoice in the Lord, I 1 Cor. will joy in the God of my salvation.

19 The Lord God is my strength, Jam. 1. 2. and he will make " my feet like hinds' t Psalm feet, and he will make me to walk upon 27. 1. mine high places. To the chief singer 2. 3. and on my stringed instruments.

Before cir. 626.

Psalm

10. 13.

ZEPHANIAH.

CHAP. I.

CHRIST cir. 630. severe judgments against Judah for Lorp, and that swear by Malcham diverse sins. a 2 Chr.

came unto Zephaniah, the son of Cushi, not sought the Lord, nor inquired for 13 the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah, the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 I will utterly b consume all things from off the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume c man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the d stumblingblocks with the wicked: and I will d ver. 4. cut off man from off the land, saith the

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the rem-

5 And them that worship the host of Before heaven upon the house-tops; and them CHRIST 1 When Zephaniah prophesied. 2 God's that worship, and that f swear by the cir. 630.

6 And them that are s usned back 18, 21. THE a word of the LORD which from the LORD; and those that have he Neh.

> 7 Hold thy peace at the presence of Rev the Lord Gop; for the day of the LORD is at hand: for the Lord hath prepar- 7. 7. ed & a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the Lorp's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the 1 king's children, 5.5. and all such as are clothed with strange. Rev. apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish 39.7. all those that leap on the threshold, which m fill their masters' houses with

violence and deceit. e 2 Kings nant of e Baal from this place, and the 23. 4, 5. name of the Chemarins with the priests; day, saith the Lord, that there shall be 10 And it shall come to pass in that Acts

h Micah

19. 17. / Isaiah

m 1 Sam. 2. 15.

Before the noise of a cry from the fish-gate, | I will even destroy thee, that there shall Before and an howling from the second, and a

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will P search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are 9 settled on their lees; that say in their Jer. 48.11. heart, The LORD will not I do good,

> 13 Therefore their goods s shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses but not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine there-

14 The great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Lorp: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly

15 " That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of the " trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like y blind men, because they have sinned against the z Psalms Lorp: and their blood shall be z pour-79. 3. and ed out as dust, and their flesh as the

> 18 Neither their silver nor their gold shall a be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a b speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

CHAP. II.

4 The 1 An exhortation to repentance. judgment of the Philistines, 8 of Moab and Ammon, 13 and Assyria.

GATHER yourselves together, a Psalm yea, gather together, O nation a not de-

2 Before the b decree bring forth, be-1. 13.

2 Refore the day pass as the chaff, before the 23. 26, 27. c fierce anger of the Lord come upon you, before the day of the Lord's anger come upon you.

3 Seck ye the Long, all ye d meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be a hid in the day of the Lord's anger.

4 ¶ For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the fnoon-day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe anto the inhabitants of the seacoasts, the nation of the s Cherethites! the word of the LORD is against you; h O Canaan, the land of the Philistines,

be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea-coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the k rem - k Isaiah nant of the house of Judah; they shall 11. 14. feed thereupon: in the houses of 1 Ash- 8, 26. kelon shall they lie down in the evening; for the LORD their God shall visit them, and m turn away their captiviv.

8 ¶ I have heard the " reproach of 2.14. Moab, and the revilings of the children 48.27. of Ammon, whereby they have repreached my people, and magnified themselves

against their border.

9 Therefore, as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely of Psalm Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children 107. 34. of Ammon as Gomorrah, even the breed. ing of nettles, and salt-pits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall P spoil them, and the rem- p Isaiah nant of my people shall possess them. 11. 14.

10 This shall they have for their q Joel 3.19. pride, because they have reproached and 16, 6. magnified themselves against the people

of the Lorp of hosts

11 The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will I famish all the gods r Hosea of the earth; and men shall worship 2.17. him, every one from his s place, even al s Malachi the isles of the heathen. 3. 11. 1. Tim.

12 Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be 2.8 slain by my sword.

13 ¶ And he will stretch out his hand 6.5. against the north, and destroy " Assyria: " Nah.

and will make Nineveh a desolation, and 2.8.3.15. dry like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the * beasts of the na- * Isaiah tions: both the cormorant and the bit- 13. 21, 22, and tern shall lodge in the upper lintels of 23. 11. it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar-work.

15 This is the rejoicing city that dwelt 49, 31, 32 y carelessly, that said in her heart, ² I z Isaiah am, and there is none besides me: how Rev. is she become a desolation, a place for 13. 2. and beasts to lie down in! every one that 18.7 passeth by her shall a hiss, and wag his Ezekiel hand.

CHAP. III.

1 The princes of Jerusalem reproved. 13 Israel comforted, &c.

WOE to her that is filthy and polluted, to the a oppressing city!

2 She obeyed not the voice; she re. 5.26. ceived not correction; she trusted not Micah in the Lord; she b drew not near to b Isaiah her God. 29. 13.

3 Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; e Jer.

they gnaw not the bones till the morrow 5.6.

4 Her prophets are d light and treadd Lam. cherous persons; her priests have pol- 2.14. luted the sanctuary, they have done e Mal. ile violence to the law.

cir. 630:

t Hosea

27, 36,

cir. 630. great crashing from the hills. n Jer. 11 . Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant-people are cut Hab. 2. 9. down; all they that bear silver are cut o James Rev. 18.

p Obad. verse 6. 9 Psalm Amos neither will he do evil. 6. 1. r Isaiah

49, 15, s Lev. 26. 32.

! Rev. 6. 17.

21 Jer. 30. 5. Amos 5. 18.

Rev. 9. 1, 13. and 11.15.

y Deut.

83. 10. a Prov.

11. 4. Ezekiel 7. 19. b Rev. 28. 17.

119. 119. Isaiah sired:

Ecci. 8. 11.

d Psalm 149. 4. e Gen. 7. 1. Ezekiel

9. 4, 5. f Jer. Luke 12. 47, 48. g Ezek. 25. 16.

h Joshua 13. 3. s Jer.

h Jer.

il Cor.

2. 5, 6. / Psalm

119. 120. m Ps. 81.

13, 14.

7. 7.

o Joel

3. 12.

16. 14.

p Isaiah

13. 7. q Isaiah

19. 18.

Hosea

60. 4.

3. 8.

Jer.

John

4. 21.

24 Isaiah 14. 32.

x James

CHRIST

cir. 520.

a Ezra

b Ezra

2. 63. c Zech.

1.8. and

d Prov.

26, 16,

e Ezra

f Mark 3. 5.

g Phil. 2. 21. h 2 Sam.

2. 16. r Isaiah

s Hosea

1. 25. Zech.

Rev.

10.6. k chap.

Before CHRIST thereof; he will g not do iniquity; cir. 630. every morning dot's he bring his judgf Micah unjust knoweth h no shame. g Amos 3, 2, 3.

6 I have i cut off the nations : their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that k none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, Sarely thou wilt I fear me, thou wilt receive instruction: m so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and corrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore " wait ve upon me, n Micah saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey; for my determination is to o gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce an- of thee is mighty; he will save, he will ger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For P then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to

serve him with one consent.

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offer-Acts 3.27.

11 5 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that ' rejoice in thy pride; and thou shalt no more be haughty because of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the " midst of

5 The just Lorp is in the f midst and they shall trust in the name of the Before CHRIST LORD.

13 The remnant of Israel shall yno ment to light, he faileth not; but the do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shar y Isaiah a deceitful tangue be found in their 63; mouth: for they shall feed and lie down 3.9. and none shall make them afraid.

> 14 ¶ 2 Si. g, O daughter of Zion, z Isaiah shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice 30.20. and 35. 10. with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The Lord hath taken away thy judgments, he hath a cast out thine one a Rev. my : the b King of Israel, eventhe LORD, b Ezek, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not 48.35. see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Je- 6. 15. rusalem, Fear thou not; and to Zion,

Let not thine hands be slack.

17 The Lord thy God in the midst c rejoice over thee with joy; he will d c Isai rest in his love; he will joy over thee 62.5. with singing. d Mat.

18 I will e gather them that are sor- 17.5. rowful for the solemn assembly who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was 1. 11.

a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will fundo fisaiah all that afflict thee; and I will save her 25. 10. that halteth, and gather her that was Joel 3. 2. driven out; and I will get them g praise and fame in every land where they have g Isaiah been put to shame. and 62. 7.

20 At that time will I bring you again, h Isaiala even in the time that I gather you : for Ezekiel I will make you a name and a praise 37. 16. among all people of the earth, when I Psalm h turn back your captivity before your Titus

thee * an afflicted and poor people, "eyes, i saith the LORD.

HAGGAI.

CHAP. I.

1 Haggai, reproving the people, 7 inciteth them to build the house, &c.

IN the asecond year of Darius the 4. 24. and king, in the sixth month, in the first day little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; of the month, came the word of the ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; LORD by Haggai the prophet unto by ye clothe you, but there is none warm; Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel, gover- and he that carneth wages, earneth wanor of Judah, and to 'Joshua, the son ges to put it into a bag with holes.

of Josedech, the high priest, saying,

7 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, 1

2 Thus speaketh the Lorp of hosts, saying, This people d say, The time is not come, the time that the Lord's house should be built.

3 f Then came the word of the LORD

by Haggai the prophet, saying, 4 Is it 8 time for you, O ye, to dwell h!

in your cieled houses, and this house lie waste?

5 Now, therefore, thus saith the Lorn of hosts, i Consider your ways.

6 Ye have k sown much, and bring in

Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain and bring wood, and m build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the Lord.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it CHRIST cir. 520

Romans

i Jer. 8.6. k Deut. Micah

I Lam. 3.40. 2 Cor. m Neh. 3. 20. 1 Peter 2. 5.

o Mat.

6. 33.

p Lev.

16, 19,

Deut.

> Ezra

Isaiah

Jer. 23. 28, 29. 1 Thess.

s 2 Chr.

110. 3.

Isaiah

26. 12.

21 Ezra

10, 16.

c Ezra

d Ezra

6. 21.

3, 12,

Zech. 4. 10.

f Zech.

1 Cor.

16. 13. g 1 Cor. 15. 58.

2 Tim.

h Isaiah

63, 11,

Rom.

i Hebr. 12.26.

k Gen.

49. 10. 7 Tim.

3, 16,

8. 9.

e Ezra

home I did " blow upon it. Why? saith | the LORD of hosts. . Because of mine 520. house that is waste, and ye run every n Mal. man unto his own house.

> 10 Therefore the Pheaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit

11 And 4 I called for a drought upon 28, 23. the land, and upon the new wine, q 1 Kings upon the corn, and upon the new wine, the land, and upon the mountains, and and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour

of the hands. 12 ¶ Then Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua, the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the rem-55. 10, 11. nant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet (as the Lord their God had sent him) and the people did fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Haggai, the Lord's messenger, in the Lord's message unto the people, saying, I am with you,

15. 2. saith the LORD. Romans

14 ¶ And the Lorp t stirred up the 2.31. 14 ¶ And the Lord t stirred up the Rev. 2.1. spirit of Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua, the son of Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant Phil.4.13. of the people; and they came, and n did work in the house of the Lord of hosts Neh. 3. 5. their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

CHAP. II.

1 He encourageth the people to work. 20 God's promise to Zerubbabel.

IN the a seventh month, in the one a chap. 1. 15. and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Haggai, saying,

2 b Speak now to Zerubbabel, the son 14. 22, 23. of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Hebrews Joshua, the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people,

> 3 Who is cleft among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye d see it now ? is it not in your eyes

in comparison of it as e nothing ? 4 Yet now f be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and s work; for I am with you, saith the Lord of hosts.

5 According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so h my Spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

7 And I will shake all nations, and k the Desire of all nations shall come: and | Lord of hosts.

I will 1 fill this house with glory, saith Before CHRIST the LORD of bosts.

8 The m silver is mine, and the gold (is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 The glory of this latter house shall 24. 7, 8. n be greater than of the former, saith m Ezra the LORD of hosts: and in this place will 4. 12 I give opeace, saith the LORD of hosts. Psalm 50.

10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day of Isaiah the ninth month, in the second year of 66. 1. Darius, came the word of the LORD by 2 Haggai the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, P Ask o Eph. now the priests concerning the law, saying, p Lev,

12 If one bear 9 holy flesh in the skirt 10. 10. of his garment, and with his skirt de Mal. 2, 7. r touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or 7, 15 oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And r Lev the priests answered and said, 5 No.

13 Then said Haggai, If one that is 21. 27 unclean by a dead body touch any of Romans these, shall it be unclean? And the priests t Lev. answered and said, It shall be unclean. 19. 28.

14 Then answered Haggai, and said, " So is this people, and so is this nation " Titus before me, saith the LORD; and so is 1.15. every x work of their hands; and that x Eph. which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, consider y y Gen. from this day and upward, from before 32. 10 z a stone was laid upon a stone in the z Ezra

temple of the Lorp:

16 Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when one came to the press-fat, for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you with a blasting, and a Deut. with mildew, and with hail, in all the 28.22. labours of your hands; b yet ye turned b Amos not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from c this day and c 1 Chr. upward, from the four and twentieth 12, 33. day of the ninth month, even from the day that the d foundation of the LORD's d Ezra 3, 11. temple was laid, consider it.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig-tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive-tree, hath not brought forth : from this day will e e Mat.

I bless you. 20 ¶ And f again the word of the fver. 10. LORD came unto Haggai in the four 2 Tim. and twentieth day of the month, saying, 4.2.

21 Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, I will a shake the hea- g Hebr. vens and the earth;

22 And I will overthrow the h throne h Rev. of kingdoms; and I will destroy the 19. 17. strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses 24.7. and their riders shall come down, i every 2 cor.

one by the sword of his brother. 23 In that day, saith the Lord of 2. Thess. hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel & Isaiah my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith 42. f. Mark the Lord, and will make thee as a signet: for I have k chosen thee, saith the 1 Pet

520 / Psalm

John 1.14.

4. 5.

Before CHRIST cir. 520.

1. 1.

b Prov.

17. 6. Mat.

23. 35.

c Lam. 1. 15.

Daniel

d Luke

James

e 2 Chr.

Jer. 44.

17, 18.

f Prov. 10. 7.

Eccl.

12. 5.

g Ps. 50.

21, 22.

9. 11.

Daniel

h Isaiah

i Joshua

19, 13. k Isaiah

5. 13. Rev.

63. 1.

I Rev.

17. 14. m Prov.

n Psalm

o Psalm

9. 12.

CHAP. I.

1 Zechariah exhorteth to repentance. 7 The vision of the horses, 18 and of the four horns and four carpenters.

a Haggai IN the a eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zecharial, the son of b Barachiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

2 The Lord hath been c sore dis-

pleased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Turn ye unto me, saith the Lord of hosts, and d I will turn unto you, saith the LORD 15. 21, 22. of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, 36. 15, 16. saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Turn ye now from your evil ways, and

from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the

LORD.

5 Your fathers, f where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But my words, and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not g take hold of your fathers? and they returned, and said, Like as the Lord of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, h so bath he dealt with us.

55. 10, 11. Lam. 1. 18.

7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Barachiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and, behold, i a were there red horses, speckled, and Judah to scatter it.

14. 1. and white.

9 Then said I, Oh my lord, m what 1 An angel sent to measure Jerusalem. are these? and the angel that talked Jam. 1. 5. with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

myrtle-trees answered and said, These a measuring-line in his hand. are they whom the Lord hath " sent to

Hebrews walk to and fro through the earth. the Lord that stood among the myrtle- thereof, and what is the length thereof. 15, 16. 68.17. trees, and said, We have o walked to p ver. 15. trees, and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth P sitteth still, and is at rest. I gel went out to meet him,

these s threescore and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the an-

words, and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with 4.15. me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, 3, 12. and Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I am " 29. 10. jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a tverses great jealousy.

15 And I am x very sore displeased 27, 28. with the heathen that are at ease: for I 6.34. was but a little displeased, and they y Isa. 9.7.

helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD, y Jer. ² I am returned to Jerusalem with mer- 25.3 cies: a my house shall be built in it, 2 Isaiah saith the LORD of hosts, and a line Hosea shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem. 5.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the 1.13. LORD of hosts, My cities through prosperity shall yet be b spread abroad; and b Isa. 60. the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and 19,20. shall yet choose Jerusalem.

18 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, c four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, These are the horns which have d scattered Judah, Israel, d Daniel and Jerusalem.

20 And the Lord shewed me four e carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to verse 21. do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that f no man did lift up his head : fIsaiah man riding upon k a red horse, and he but these are come to fray them, to cast 35.5. stood among the 1 myrtle-trees that out the horns of the Gentiles, which were in the bottom; and behind him lifted up their & horn over the land of g Psalm

6 The redemption of Zion.

I LIFTED up mine eyes again, 10 And the man that stood among the and looked, and, behold, a man with a & Ezek.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou ? 11. 2. And he said unto me, To measure Je- b Psalm 11 And they answered the angel of rusalem, to see what is the breadth Rev. 21.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked c chap. and fro through the earth, and, behold, with me went forth, and another an-Hebrews

12 ¶ Then the 4 angel of the LORD CHRIST answered and said, O LORD of hosts, cir. 519, r how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem, and on the cities of Judah, q Isaiah against which thou hast had indignation 63, 9. Mal. 3, 2. r Ps. 102 13, 14, Daniel

gel that talked with me with good 12.6. Hebrews

u Prov.

x Deut. 29, 28,

c ver. 19:

e Obad.

d Jer. 3, 18,

Amos

3. 14. e Isaiah

i Isaiah 60. 12. A Rev.

18. 1.

27. 1.

s Psalm

1 John

6, 31.

12. 19. c Jude

verse 9.

d Dan.

f Psalm

Rev.

/ Acts

Before 4 And said unto him, Run, speak t. this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited as d towns without cir. 519. ~~ walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein.

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her ea wall of fire round about, and will 26. 1. and be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and f flee from the land of the north, saith the f Isaiah 48. 20. Rev.18.4. LORD: for I have a spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith 28. 64. the Lord.

7 h Deliver thyself, O Zion, that h Gen. dwellest with the daughter of Baby-Micah 4. 10.

8 For thus saith the Lorp of hosts. After the i glory hath he sent me unto the k nations which spoiled you; for he that I toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will m shake mine m Isaiah hand upon them, and they shall be n a 11 Isaiah spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent

10 ¶ o Sing and rejoice, O daughter o Rev. of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will 19, 20, dwell in the midst of thee, saith the

p Isaiah 2. 2, 3; 11 And P many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee; and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall q inherit Juq Rom. 11.28,29. dah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again. r Hab.

13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the 12. 5. and LORD; for he is s raised up out of his holy habitation.

CHAP. III.

1 The restoration of the church promised. 8 Christ the Branch foretold.

AND he shewed me Joshua the a Exod. high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and b Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2. 1. 6 Ps. 109. 2 And the Lord said unto Satan, The LORD crebuke thee, O Satan; even the LORD that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this da brand plucked out of the fire?

12. 1. 3 Now Joshua was clothed with e fil-Rev.7.17. thy garments, and stood before the an-

64. 6. werse 4.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saving, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have f 32. 1. caused thine iniquity with a change of

g Luke 15. 22. Rev.19.8. h 1 Peter Load stood by

6 ¶ And the angel of the LORD pro- Before CHRIST tosted unto Joshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, If thou wilt i walk in my ways, and if thou i Luke wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt 1.74. also judge my house, and shall also keep 11, 12. my courts; and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

8 ¶ Hear now, O Joshua, the high priest, thou and thy fellows that sit betore thee: for they are men k wondered k Psalm at; for, behold, I will bring forth my 71.7.
servant The Branch.

9 For, behold, the m stone that I have I Isaiah laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall 11.1. be a seven eyes: behold, I will engrave 118, 22. the graving thereof, saith the LORD of n Rev. hosts, and I will premove the iniquit of 5.7. that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of p Hebr. hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour qunder the vine and under the fig- q 1 Kings

CHAP. IV.

1 By the golden candlestick is foreshewn the success of Zerubbabel's foundation. 11 Of the two olive-trees, &c.

AND the angel that talked with me came again and a waked me, as a a Daniel man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a b candlestick all of gold, with ca bowl b Rev. upon the top of it, and his seven d lamps 1.12. thereon, and seven epipes to the seven 25.4. lamps which are upon the ftop thereof: d Mat.

3 And g two olive-trees by it, one up- 25. 1. on the right side of the bowl, and the 16. 17. other upon the left side thereof.

gel that talked with me, saying, h What 11. 4. 4 So I answered, and spake to the anare these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me 2 Cor. 3.5. answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, i No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto 4. 13. me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, k Not k1 Cor. by might, nor by power, but by my Spi- 1.27. rit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, 10 great mountain? I Daniel before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a 2.35. plain: and he shall bring forth the head- 16. 14. stone thereof m with shoutings, crying, m Psalms Grace, grace, unto it.

8 Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house, his hands shall also " finish it : and thou shalt know " Ezra that the LORD of hosts hath sent me 3. 10.

unto you. 10 For who hath despised the oday o Haggai 5 And I said, Let them set h a fair of small things? for they shall rejoice. 2.3. mitre upon his head. So they set a fair and shall see the planmet in the hand mitre upon his head, and clothed him of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are with garments. And the angel of the the reves of the Lord, which run to and p 2 chr fro through the whole earth.

8. 18.

4. 25.

f John 1, 16,

i Prov.

10. 4.

and 134,3

Refore CHRIST 519. ~~ q Gen.

chapter

+ Heb.

sons of

49.21.

Rev.

ch. 3. 7.

a Ezek.

b Rev.

c Gen.

d Lev.

Mal. 4.

. 6.

Luke

h Exod.

15. 10.

Amos

i Rev.

2. 3. *l* Psalm

50. 22.

19, 20,

n Isaiah

52. 6. 2 Peter

Rev.

18. 5.

11 Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two 9 olive-trees upon the right side of the candlestick, and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two-olive r ver. 14. branches, which, through the two golden r pipes, empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And

I said, No, my lord.

Ex.29.29. 14 Then said he, These are the two † anointed ones, that stand by the LORD 8 Ps. 87.2. of the s whole earth.

1 The curse of thieves and swearers. The ruin of Babylon.

THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold, a a flying roll.

2.9.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the b length thereof is twenty cubits, and the c breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This is the d curse that goeth forth over the face of Rev.17.2. the whole earth: for every one that 26, 16, 43, stealeth shall be cut off as on this side, according to it; and every one that Rev.14.9. sweareth shall be cut off as on that side, according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the LORD e Job 18. of hosts, and it shall eenter into the 14,15, and house of the thief, and into the house 20. 23. of him that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst 19.44. of his house, and shall consume it, with the timber thereof, and the stones there-

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, f Lift f Psalm up now thine eyes, and see what is this 119, 120,

that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is g an ephah that goeth forth. g Deut. 25. 14. He said moreover, This is their resem-Mat. blance through all the earth. 23. 32.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a h talent of lead: and this is i a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This is k Wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah, and he cast the weight of lead upk 2Thess. on the mouth thereof.

9 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out m two women, and the wind was in their m Psalm wings; (for they had " wings like the wings of a stork;) and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the

heaven. 10 Then said I to the angel that talk. ed with me, Whither do these bear the

o Gen. 11 And he said unto me, To build it 10. 11. p Rev. an house in the land of . Shinar, and i shall be established, and set ? there upon 17. 5. and 18. 24. her own base.

CHAP. VI.

1 The vision of four chariots. 9 By the crowns of Joshua the high priest are shewed Christ the Branch, and his church and kingdom.

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four a chariots out from between a 2 Kings two mountains; and the mountains were 6.17. mountains of b brass.

2 In the first chariot were cred horses, b Prov. and in the second chariot d black horses, c Rev.

3 And in the third chariot e white 6.4 horses, and in the fourth chariot grisled d Rev. and bay horses. 4 Then I answered and said unto the 6.2.

angel that talked with me, What are

these, my lord ?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four f spirits of f Hebr. the heavens, which go forth from \$1.7,14. standing before the Lord of all the 7,10. earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into the h north country; and h Rev, go forth into the a north country, the i white go forth after them; and the isaah grisled go forth toward the k south coun- 43.6.

And the || bay went forth, and i k Isaiah sought to go, that they might walk to Daniel and fro through the earth: and mhe said, 8.4,9. Get you hence, walk to and fro through hose the earth. So they walked to and fro strong, through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake verse 3. unto me, saying, Behold, these that go / Hebr. toward the north country have "quieted m chap;

my spirit in the north country. 9 And the word of the LORD came "Joshua

unto me, saying,

10 . Take of them of the captivity, 21, 14. even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Je- 0 Num. daiah, which are come from Babylen, and come thou P the same day, and go Isaiah into the house of Josiah, the son of Zephaniah:

11 Then take silver and gold, and make 9 crowns, and set them upon the q Song head of Joshua, the son of Josedech, the Rev.

high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold the r mao, whose name is The r 1 Tim. s BRANCH; and he shall grow up out 2.5. of his place, and he shall build the 3.8. temple of the LORD;

13 Even he shall build the temple of 16. 18. the Lord; and he shall bear the a glo- u Psalm ry, and shall * sit and rule upon his 45.3. throne; and he shall be a priest upon his 22, 24, hrone: and the counsel of peace shall x Psalm

be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, 2. and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Rev. 3.21. Hen, the son of Zephaniah, for ya me-y 1 Sam. norial in the temple of the Lord.

15 And they that are 2 far off shall 14.93 come and build in the temple of the 7 Isaiah LORD; and ye shall know that the LORD 57.12.

Before

Rev.18.4.

t Mat.

God.

Before of hosts hath sent me unto you. this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Lord your

CHAP. VII.

1 The captives enquire by fasting: 4 Zechariah reproveth their hypocritical fasting, and exhorteth to repentance.

a chap. b Neh.

c Mal.

d Deut. 33, 10,

verse 2.

e Joel

g Joel

1 Cor.

25. 25.

1. 19.

Daniel

13.

I Rom.

1 Cor.

Isaiah

p Neh.

Hosea

q Neh. 9. 29.

r Dan.

s Isaiah

1. 15. Micah

t Lam.

Daniel

9: LO.

3. 4.

10.31. m Isaiah

7.5.

AND it came to pass, in the a fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in b Chisleu;

2 When they had c sent unto the house of God Sherezer and Regem-melech, and their men, to pray before the

Lord,

3 And to speak unto the d priests which were in the house of the Lord of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I e weep in the fifth month, a separating myself, as I have done these so many f 2 Kings years?

4 Then came the word of the LORD

of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When h Isaiah ye h fasted and mourned in the fifth and 58. 5. i 2 Kings i seventh month, even those seventy years, did ye at all k fast unto me, even Jer. 41. 2. to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat I for yourselves,

and drink for yourselves?

7 Should ye not m hear the words which the Lord hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited the south and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came

unto Zechariah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, n Micah saying, Execute " true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man Mat. to his brother: 23. 23. e Exod.

10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and p pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made their hearts as an Acts 7.57. 4 adamant-stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his Spirit by the Jer. 5. 3. Acts 7.51. former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; s so they cried, and I would not hear,

saith the Lorp of hosts :

14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not: Usus the land was a desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned; for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Ferusalem's restoration. 9 The people encouraged to build the temple.

AGAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I was a jealous for Zion with great jealousy, a Deut. and I was jealous for her with b great 7.7, 8.

3 Thus saith the Lord, I am return- $\frac{14, 16.}{b \text{ Nah.}}$ ed unto Zion, and will edwell in the 1.2 midst of Jerusalem; and Jerusalem shall 62 Cor. be called, d A city of truth; and the d Isaiah mountain of the LORD of hosts, The 1.21.

holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, There shall yet old men and old wo- e Isaiah men dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, 65. 20, 22. and every man with his staff in his hand 3, 5. for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the

streets thereof.

6 Thus saith the Lond of hosts, If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous f in mine eyes? f Gen. saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Be- 19, 25, hold, I will g save my people from the g Ezek. east country, and from the west coun- 37, 16, 19. Rom. 11.25,27

8 And I will bring them, and they shall h dwell in the midst of Jerusalem ; h Jer. and they shall be my people, and I will 3. 18. be their God, in truth and in righteous- Amos

9 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, i i Haggai Let your hands be strong, ye that hear 2.4 in k these days these words by the verse 8. mouth of the prophets, which were in & Ezra the day that the foundation of the house 3.8. of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days there was / Haggai no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; 2. 6, 16. neither was there any in peace to him m 2 Chr. that went out or came in, because of 15.5. the affliction; for I set all men every n Neh. one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people o as in the former o Psalm days, saith the Lorp of hosts.

12 For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her P increase, and p Deut. the heavens shall give their dew; and 28.8. I will cause the remnant of this people 67, 6 to possess all 4 these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as 6.23. ye were r a curse among the heathen, 4,8, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; r Deut. o house of Judan, and nouse of Islaer, 28.37. so will I save you, and ye shall be s a 28.37. Jer. 42.18 blessing : fear not, but let your hands be & Haggai

strong. 14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, t Ezek. As I thought to punish you, when your 20. 16 fithers provoked me to wrath, saith the 36. 16. Lord of hosts, and I are ented not;

Before

518.

Mat.

Isaiah

45. 7. Isa. 12. I.

Psalm Mat.

x Psalm 15. 5. y Eph.

≈ Hebr.

12. 14.

James

3. 17. a Jer.

4. 14.

7. 5.

e Jer.

& Isaiah

d Ezek.

e Job

27. 16.

6, 17,

ch. 7. 9.

15 So again have I thought in these CHRIST days to do well unto Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.

16 These are the things that ye shall * do, Speak ye every man the y truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 And let none of you a imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the Lord of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, b 2 Kings The fast of the b fourth month, and the 25. 1. c chap. fast of the c fifth, and the fast of the d seventh, and the fast of the etenth, shall d chap. be to the house of Judah fjoy and gladness, and cheerful feasts: therefore love

the truth and peace. f Esther 20 Thus saith the Long of hosts, It shall yet come to pass, that there shall Isaiah 35. 10. s come people, and the inhabitants of

g Mat. 8.11. many cities; 21 And the inhabitants of one city

IJer.3.18. heard that God is with you.

shall go to another, saying, h Let us go h Jer. 50. 4. Micah speedily to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts; I will go 4. 1. also

22 Yea, i many people and strong nai Isaiah 60. 3, 8,9. tions shall come to seek the Lord of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the Lord.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the k skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, 2. 3. and 60. 3. We will go with you; for I we have

CHAP. IX.

1 God defendeth his church. 9 Zion exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ. 12 God's promises of victory,

THE a burden of the word of the cir. 587. a Isaiah LORD in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be the rest thereof: when Jer.23.33. the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be b toward the LORD. 6 2 Chr.

20. 12. 2 And Hamath also shall border Ps. 145. thereby; Tyrus and Zidon, though it be 9, 15. c Ezek. c very wise.

3 And Tyrus did build herself a d strong hold, and heaped up silver eas the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will feast her f Prov. out, and he will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire

5 Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza also shall see it, and he g very sorg Isaiah rowful; and Ekron, for her expectation Rev.13.9. shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And ha bastard sahll dwell in Ashh Psalm dod; and I will cut off the pride of the Eccl. 6:2. Philistines.

7 And I will i take away his blood out CHRIST of his mouth, and his abominations from 587. between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be k for our God; and i Isaiah he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Micah Ekron as a Jebusite.

8 And I will | encamp about mine k chap. house because of the army, because of Rev him that passeth by, and because of him 21, 24, that returneth; and no moppressor shall ! Psalm pass through them any more: for now ch. 2.5. have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ Rejoice greatly, O daughter of 60.17, 18. Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: 28. 24. behold, "thy King cometh o unto thee; " Mat. he is just, and having salvation, lowly, John and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt 12. 15. the foal of an ass.

10 And I will cut off the Pchariot from Mat. 1.21. Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, p Hose and the battle-bow shall be cut off: and 1.7. and he shall speak 4 peace unto the hea- q Psalm then; and his dominion shall be from sea 72 . 3. even to sea, and from the river even to Eph.2.17. the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the blood of r Isaiah thy covenant I have sent forth thy pri- Hobrews soners out of the pit wherein is no water. 10. 29

12 ¶ Turn you to the s strong hold, ye s Isaiah prisoners of hope : even to-day do I de- John clare, that I will render double unto 10.28. thee:

13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled the how with Ephraim, and rais- t Rev. ed up thy sons, O Zion, against thy 6.2. sons, O Greece, and " made thee as the " Psalm sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be x seen over 15. 10. them, and his y arrow shall go forth as x Psalm the lightning: and the Lord God shall 68.1. blow the trumpet, and shall go with 38.18. whirlwinds of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend 10. 11. them; and they shall z devour, and sub- z Rev. due with sling-stones: and they shall 10. 17, 18. drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the a corners of the altar.

16 And the LORD their God shall 4.18. save them in that day as the b flock of b John his people: for they shall be as the stones 10. 11. of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For c how great is his goodness, c Psalm and how great is his beauty! Corn shall make the young men d cheerful, and d Isaiah new wine the maids.

CHAP. X.

1 God is to be sought unto: 3 he will save and restore his flock.

ASK ye of the LORD rain in the time of the a latter rain; so the Lord shall a Deut. make bright clouds, and give them 11.14. showers of rain, to every one grass in 36.37. the field.

2 For the idols have spoken b vanity, b Jer. and the diviners have seen a lie, and 10.8. have told false dreams; they comfort in ch. 2. 8. vain: therefore they went their way as a

3, 6,

h Gen. 40. 24.

Psalm

18. 41. i Rom.

18. and 23. 8.

/ Jer. 16. 13.

Hosea

Isaiah

30.17

43, 44.

2 Acts

& Ezek.

Before CHRIST was no shepherd. Before that i sell them say, k Blessed be the cir. 887.

3 ¶ Mine anger was kindled against c Jer. the dshepherds, and I punished the e 23. 11. Mat. 9.36. goats: for the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and d Isaiah 56, 10, 11. hath made them as his goodly horse in e Isaiah the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the fcorner, Ezek. out of him the s nail, out of him the batf Zeph. 1.16. and tle-bow, out of him every oppressor together.

g Isaiah 22. 23, 25. 5 And they shall be as h mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the Lorn is i with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will k bring them again to k Jer. 3. place them: for I have mercy upon them; and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the LORD their God, and will hear them.

3.7. 7 And they of Ephraim shall be like a m mighty man, and their heart shall m Psalm rejoice as " through wine : yea, their n Eph. children shall see it, and be glad; their 5. 18. heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will o hiss for them, and gather o Mat. 11. 28. them; for I have redeemed them; and they shall P increase as they have ino Isaiah 49. 19. creased.

9 And I will 9 sow them among the q Hosea 2. 23. people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall I live with r Hebr. their children, and turn again. 10. 36.

10 I will bring them again also out of the land of \$ Egypt, and gather them out & Isaiah of Assyria; and I will bring them into 11. 11. the land of Gilead and Lebanon, and place shall enot be found for them.

49. 19. 11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall u smite the 21 Rev. waves in the sea, and all the deeps of 16. 12. the river shall dry up; and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the x Hosea

sceptre of Egypt shall depart away. 3. 5. John 12 And I will strengthen them * in 15. 5. y Micah 4. 5. the Lorp; and they shall walk up and down in his y name, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XI.

1 The destruction of Jerusalem. 4 By a type is shewed Christ's care for his flock. 10 The staves Beauty and Bands

OPEN thy doors, O * Lebanon, a 1 Kings 7. 2. and that b the fire may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir-tree, for the cedar is fallen: because the o mighty are spoiled: Luke 19. howl, O ye oaks of Bashan, for the forest of the vintage is come down.

c Ezek. 3 There is a voice of the howling of 27. 2. d Mat. 15. 6, 14. the d shepherds; for their eglory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young e Rev. 18. 11, 16. lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled f Rev.

4 Thus saith the Lord my God Feed the flock of the slaughter,

5 Whose 8 possessors slay them, and I the spirit of man within him.

LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more 1 pity the inha- 16. 2. bitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, 2.3 lo, I will deliver the men every one into k Micah his neighbour's hand, and into the hand James of his m king; and they shall smite the 2. 13 land, and out of their hand I will not m Mat. deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, On poor of the flock. And n ver. 4. I took unto me two staves; the one I called . Beauty, and the other I called . Luke P Bands: and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off in 13.30. one month; and my soul loathed them, q Mat. and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then r said I, I will not feed you: r Mat. that that dieth, s let it die; and that that 27. 37. is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and 22.11. let the rest eat every one the flesh another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break ! Rome my covenant which I had made with all 11. 20. the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and so the a poor of the flock that waited a Mat. upon me knew that it was the word of 11, 5, the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price * thirty pieces of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast 26. 15. it unto the y potter: a z goodly price y Mat. that I was prized at of them! And I 27. 9. took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast 37. 28, them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands, that I might a break a Hosea the brotherhood between Judah and Is- 1.6, 8. rael.

15 ¶ And the Lord said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a b foolish shepherd:

16 For, lo, I will raise up c a shep- 34. 2. Mark herd in the land, which shall not visit 7. 3, 4 those that be cut off, neither shall seek c Mat. d the young one, nor heal that that is 23. 2. Thess. broken, nor feed that that standeth still; 2. 3, 4. but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and d Ezek. tear their claws in pieces.

17 Woe to the e idol shepherd that e Ezek. leaveth the flock! the sword shall be 34. 2. upon his f arm, and upon his right eye: 10. 13. his arm shall be clean dried up, and his f 1 Sam. 2. 31. right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAP. XII.

1 Jerusalem a cup of trembling to all her enemies. 6 The restoration of Judah.

THE burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, which ^a stretcheth forth the heavens and layeth ^a Psalm he foundation of the earth, and formeth Isaiah

h John

Mat.11.5

11. 20.

b Ezek.

Before CHRIST 2 Behold, I will make b Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people cir. 587. round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Jerusalem d a burdensome stone for all people: all that e burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered to-

gether against it.

& Gal.

T1. 22.

Rev.

16. 1.

Luke

e Rev. 17. 14. and 16.

12.

h Obad.

Psalm

i Psalm

k chap.

10. 11.

1 Jer.

3. 18.

1. 31.

n chap.

2. 5.

Rev.

2. 1.

o Jer.

p John

q Haggai 2. 22.

r Joel 2. 28.

s John

t chap.

14. 19.

23. 29.

35. 22. x Rom.

11. 15 y Num.

20. 29.

1 Cor.

Luke

6. 29.

3. 31. a 1 Chr.

2 2 Sam.

2 Chr.

2 2 Kings

m 1 Cor.

48. 4.

d Dan.

4. 26. c Isaiah

4 In that day, saith the Lorp, I will f smite every horse with astonishment, 13, 14. f Psalms and his rider with madness; and I will 75. 5. and g open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the g Jer. dah, and will smite e 30. 17. and people with blindness.

5 And the h governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of verse 14. Jerusalem shall be my strength in the

LORD of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Judah like i an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall k devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left; and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem.

7 The LORD also shall 1 save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David, and the m glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, do not magnify themselves against Judah.

8 In that day shall the Lord n defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is o feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be P as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy q all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 ¶ And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the r spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall s look upon me whom they have pierced, and Rev. 1. 7. they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born.

11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of t Hadadrimmon in the valley of a

Megiddon.

12 And the x land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives y apart; the family of the house of 2 Nathan apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of a Shimei apart, and their wives apart:

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem. 2 The extirpation of idolatry and he fought in the day of battle.

false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ, Before CHRIST and the trial of a third part.

IN that day there shall a be a fountain opened to the house of David, and a John to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for b Rev. sin and for uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that b1 Peter day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will out off the chames of the idols out of c Hosea the land, and they shall no more be re- 2. 16. membered; and also I will cause the d d 2 Peter prophets and the unclean spirit to pass 2. 1, 2. out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his e Deut. father and his mother that begat him 13.6. Num. shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; 25. 8. for thou speakest flies in the name of f1 Tim. the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that

day, that the prophets shall be g asham- g Prov. ed every one of his vision, when he 7. 26. hath prophesied; neither shall they 1. wear h a rough garment to deceive :

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, i Joshua I am an husbandman; for man taught 7. 19. me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What 3. 10.

are these k wounds in thine hands? k1 Kings
Then he shall answer, Those with which 13. 28. I was wounded in the house of my 27.5. triends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against my m 26. 31. shepherd, and against the man that is 13.20. my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: n n Mat. smite the shepherd, and the sheep 26. 31. shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the o little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in John all the land, saith the LORD, Ptwoparts 18.8 therein shall be cut off and die; but the p Rom. q third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part = 1.21. through the fire, and will refine them as 13. 2 silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them; I will say, It is my people; and they shall say, The s John LORD is s my God.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The destruction of Jerusalem. 3 The coming of Christ and the graces of his kingdom. 16 A remnant shall return, and their spoils shall be holy

BEHOLD, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided a Ezck. in the midst of thee.

2 For I will agather all nations against Daniel Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall b Isaiah be taken, and the houses rifled, and the 13, 16, b women ravished; and c half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the d d chap. residue of the people shall not be cut off 13. 8. from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD ogo forth, Daniel and fight against those nations, as when 12. 1.

cir. 587.

Mat.

c Rev.

Before CHRIST day upon the mount of Olives, which way in their mouth. cir. 587. is before Jerusalem on the east, and f Rev. the s mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and g Acts 1. 12. ward the west, and there shall be ha very h Isaiah great valley: and half of the mountain 66, 23, shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of i Micah the i mountains; for the valley of the 4. 3. mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah; and the Lord my God k Joel shall come, and all the k saints with

3. 11. Jude 15. thee.

/ Isaiah

60. 19. Rev. 21. 23.

m Rev.

o Isaiah

Hosea

47. 1.

Rev.

22. 1.

g Hosea

11.
 Tim.

15.

r Isaiah

ch. 4.7.

s chap.

12. 6.

Jer.

24 Jer.

23. 6.

Rev. x Psalm 90.11.

y Acts 12. 23. z Acts 13. 11.

3. 5. p Ezek.

22. 5. n Mat.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be I clear, nor dark:

7 But it shall be m one day n which shall be known to the Lord, not day nor night: but it shall come to pass, that o at evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that Priving waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it

9 And the Lord shall be 4 king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned r as a plain, from Geba to Rimmon, south Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted up, and s inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner-gate, and from the tower of Hananeel unto the king's wine-presses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and 31. 38, 39. there shall be " no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be safely in-

people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their v flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their z eyes shall consume away in their loans of hosts.

Lord of hosts, and all they that sale crifice shall come and take of them, and least sale crifice shall come and take of them.

4 And his feet f shall stand in that tholes, and their a tongue shall consume CHRIST

13 And it shall come to pass in that Lord shall be among them; and they 16.24. shall a lay hold every one on the hand of 5. 24. his neighbour, and his hand shall rise c Judges up against the hand of his neigh-7.22. bour.

14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the d wealth of all the d Ezek. heathen round about shall be gathered 39. 10. together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the e plague of the e Num. horse, of the male, of the camel, and 31. 22, 23. of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall baiah 30, 22,

be in these tents, as this plague. verse 12. 16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the names which came against Jerusalem, small even go up from year to year to wor- f Isaiah

ship the King, the Lord of hosts, and 66. 23. to keep the feast of tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the g g Philip. King, the LORD of hosts, even upon 2. 9. them shall be h no rain,

18 And if the family of Egypt go 28, 23, 24. not up, and come not, that have no Isaiah rain, there shall be the plague where- Micah with the LORD will smite the heathen 7.5. that come not up to keep the feast of 19.22.and tabernacles.

19 This shall be the || punishment of || or, sin, Egypt, and the punishment of all na-John tions that come not up to keep the feast 3. 19. and of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the k pots & Isaiah in the Lord's house shall be like the 60.7. bowls before the altar.

habited.

12 ¶ And this shall be the x plague in Judah, shall be Holiness unto the 1.11.

LORD of hosts; and all they that sa-

MALACHI.

Before CHRIST cir. 397. a 1 Chr. 9. 3. b Deut. c Lam. 5, 22,

d Rom.

9: 13.

CHAP. I.

1 God by Malachi complaineth of Israel' ingratitude, 6 and their profane disrepect shewn to God's worship.

THE burden of the word of the LORD to a Israel by Malachi.

2 I have b loved you, saith the LORD yet ye say, Wherein hast thou dloveu us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? Before aith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob,

3 And I chated Esau, and laid f his mountains and his heritage waste for the e Jer. ragons of the wilderne. s.

4 Whereas Ed m sai h, We are gim- f Micah poverished, but b we will return and g Jer. huld the desolate places; thus saith the Lorp of hosts, They shall build, but

Isaigh

k Psalm

59. 10.

1. 17.

5. 1.

o Hosea

q Deut. 15. 21.

r Isaiah

65. 11.

3, 20,

Prov.

21. 27.

y 1 Cor. 9. 13.

z Isaiah

1. 13.

2. 8.

c Mark

14. 37.

d Jer.

52.17. Dan. 5.

e Isaiah

John 12.

58. 3. Amos

8. 5.

5, 6.

f Gen.

Haggai

Acts 5.

1, 2, 3. g 1 Tim. 6. 15.

Before I will throw down; and they shall call my name, saith the Lorn of hosts, I will Before CHRIST them, The border of wickedness, and, even send a curse upon you, and I will christs. The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever. i Rev.

5 And kyour eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be ! magnified

from the border of Israel.

6 ¶ A son m honoureth his father, and m Exod. a servant his master : if then I be a n fa-20. 12. a servant his master: if then I be a "fa-ni Peter ther, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein ? have we despised thy name p Hosea

7 Ye offer 9 polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, r The table

of the LORD is contemptible.

8 And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, s is it not evil? and if ye offer the s 1 John lame and sick, is it not evil ? offer it now unto thy governor: will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

9 And now, a I pray you, beseech God u Isaiah 47. 12. that he will be gracious unto us; this hath been by your means : will he * rex 1 Sam. 1. 30. gard your persons? saith the LORD of

10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire yon mine altar for nought. I have 2 no pleasure in you, saith the Lord of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my a Isaiah name shall be great a among the Gen-60. 5. 8 1 Tim. tiles; and b in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of

> 12 ¶ But cye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD is a polluted: and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible.

> 13 Ye said also, Behold, what a e weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the Lord of hosts : and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith

the LORD. 14 ¶ But cursed be the f deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and

voweth, and sacrificeth unto the LORD a corrupt thing: for I am a great s King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my Rev.6.10. name is dreadful among the heathen.

CHAP. II.

1 He sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting the covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry, 13 for adultery, 17 and for infidelity.

AND now, O ye 2 priests, this

commandment is for you.

2 If ye will o not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to "give glory unto even send a curse upon you, and I will CHRIST d curse your blessings; yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay d Micah it to heart.

3 Behold, I will correspt e your seed, e Psalm and f spread dung upon your faces, even 37.28.
f 1 Sam,
the dung of your solemn feasts, and one 2.30.

shall take you away with it.

4 And ye shall & know that I have sent g Isaiah this commandment unto you, that h my 26.11. covenant might be with Levi, saith the 1.5. LORD of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life i Num. and peace; and I gave them to him for 25. 12. the fear wherewith he feared me, and was

afraid before my name.

k Isaish 6 The law of truth was in his mouth, 66. and iniquity was not found in his lips: / Psalm he walked with me in peace and equity, m Rev. and did " turn many away from iniquity, 14.5.

7 For the priest's o lips should keep n Jer. knowledge, and they should P seek the Daniel law at his mouth: for he is the messen- 12.3.

ger of the Lord of hosts.

8 But ye are 9 departed out of the p Prov. way; ye have caused many to stumble : 8.34. at the law; ye have corrupted the cove- 8, 39. nant of Levi, saith the Lord of hosts

9 Therefore have I also made you \$ 2.17. contemptible and base before all the 2.30. people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been t partial in the ! Micah law.

10 Have we not all " one father? hath " Eph. not one God created us? why do we deal 4.6. x treacherously every man against his x Jer. brother, by profaning the covenant of 9.4 our fathers?

11 ¶ y Judah hath dealt treacherously, y Hosea and an abomination is committed in 11.12. Israel and in Jerusalem: for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he loved, and hath z married the daugh. z Ezra ter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will a cut off the man a 1 Sam. that doeth this, the master and the 2.23. scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that b offereth an offering unto b Jer. 8.7.

the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ And this have ye done cagain, c2 Time covering the altar of the LORD with d 3.13. tears, with weeping, and with crying 1.6, 10. out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

14 Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been e witness between e Gen. thee and the wife of thy youth, against Proverbs whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not be f make one? Ye: 19.4. had he the residue of the Spirit. And & wherefore one? That he might seek a 1 Cor. goelly 2 seed. Therefore take heed to 7.14. vour spirit, and let none h deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

lo For the Lond, the God of Israel, Mat. swith that he hateth 'putting away : for 5.31.

Hebrews

a chap. 1. 13. b Rev.

2. 5. c Joshua 7. 9.

lcir. 397. k Isaiah 43. 24. Amos 2. 13. / Psalm chapter m Job 20. 5. and 21.11.

and 27.

8, 23.

a Mat.

11. 10.

Luke

b John

2. 14.

d Num.

ch. 4. 1.

Rev. 6.

15, 16. e Eph.

f Hebr. 13, 16.

h Roin.

i James

3, 11,

7. 53.

1. 3.

m Zech.

n Rom.

o Neh.

13. 10.

p Mat.

q Haggai 1. 6.

10.38.and

s'Psalm

t Mat.

6. 33. 2 Cor.

r Neh.

14. 2.

Before one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts; therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ Ye have k wearied the LORD with your words: yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that 1 doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of m judgment ?

CHAP. III.

1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace, of Christ. 8 The impiety of the people. 16 Blessings promised to the godly.

BEHOLD, I will send my a messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his b temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he c shall c Haggai come, saith the Lord of bosts. Gal. 4. 4.

2 But who may dabide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire,

and like fuller's soap :

3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver; and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem f be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in

former years.

5 And I will g come near to you to g 2 Thess. 1. 7, 8. judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and h fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For Lam the Lord, I change not; therefore, ye sons of Jacob are k not

1. 17. k Lam. 3. 22. l Acts consumed.

7 ¶ Even from the days of 1 your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return m unto you, saith the Lord of hosts. But ye said, " Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man o rob God? yet ye have robbed P me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and

25. 45. Acts 9. 4. offerings.

9 Ye are 9 cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the 13. 11, 13. storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and s prove me now herewith, saith the Lorp of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room : enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke the devourer a for your sakes, and he shall not destroy CHRIST the fruits of your ground; neither shall your * vine cast her fruit before the time " Prov. in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you y 11, 14. blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome Haggai

land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been z stout 28.3. against me, saith the Lord: yet ye say, Job 29.11. What have we spoken so much against thee ?

14 Ye have said, ² It is vain to serve 73, 11. Zeph. God; and what profit is it that we have 1. 12. kept his ordinance, and that we have a Job walked mournfully before the Lord of 21.15.

15 And now we call the b proud hap- & Psalm py; yea, they that work wickedness are 73. 12. e set up; yea, they that tempt God are c Psalm

d even delivered.

16 ¶ . Then they that feared the LORD 21. f spake often one to another; and the and 36.6. LORD 8 hearkened, and heard it: and a 6 Gen. book of remembrance was written before f Hebrian for them that feared the Lord, and 3.13. that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the h Exod. Lord of hosts, in that day when I make 19.5, 6. up my h jewels; and I will i spare them, 103. 13. as a man spareth his own son that serv-

eth him.

18 Then shall k ye return, and I dis- 14, 15. cern between the righteous and the Psalm wicked; between him that serveth God, Dan. 4. and him that serveth him not.

CHAP. IV.

1 God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his blessing on the good, &c.

FOR, behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an a oven; and all the b a2Thess. proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, b Isaia shall be stubble: and the day that com- 2.17. eth shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name shall the c Sun of righteousness arise c Luke with healing in his wings; and ye shall John go forth, and d grow up as calves of the 1. 14. stall.

3 And ye shall e tread down the wick- e Psalm ed; for they shall be ashes under the 49. 14. soles of your feet, in the day that f I Romans

shall do this, saith the Lord of hosts. f2Thess.

4 ¶ 8 Remember ye the law of Moses 2.8.

Exod. my servant, which I commanded unto g Exod. him in Horeb for all Israel, with the John statutes and judgments. h Mat.

5 ¶ Behold, I will send you h Elijah 11. 14. the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

6 And he shall k turn the heart of the 1. 17. fathers to the children, and the heart / Zech. of the children to their fathers, lest I Rev. come and 1 smite the earth with a curse. 16. 1.

z Joh

g Psalm.

k verses

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST,

TRANSLATED OUT OF

THE ORIGINAL GREEK:

AND

WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS,

DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

PHILADELPHIA:

PUBLISHED BY JACOB JOHNSON, AND KIMBER, CONRAD, & CO.

1807.

KIMBER, CONRAD, & CO. PRINTERS.



THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. MATTHEW.

CHAP. I.

1 The genealogy of Jesus Christ. 18 The miraculous conception of Mary; Jesus is-born, 21, 23 his names.

a THE book of the generation of 12. 3. and Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son

of Abraham.

22. 18.

31. 1.

with

Acts

13. 23.

Jer. 23.5.

chapter

22. 42. Luke 3.

23, &cc.

b Gen.

29. 35.

c Gen.

38. 27.

Num.

Ruth

19, 20.

1 Chr.

e Ruth

21, 22. 1 Chr.

2. 10,

11, 12.

4. 22. 1 Sam.

17. 12.

2 Sam.

Ruth

2. 10, 11.

compar-

2 b Abraham begat Isaac, and Isaac ed with Gal. 3.16. begat Jacob, and Jacob begat Judas and Psalm his brethren, 732, 11, Isaiah 3 c And Judas begat Phares and Zara

of Thamar, and Phares begat Esrom, and Esrom begat Aram,

4 d And Aram begat Aminadab, and Aminadab begat Naasson, and Naasson begat Salmon,

5 c And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab, and Booz begat Obed of Ruth, and 21. 3. and Obed begat Jesse,

25.25. and 6 f And Jesse begat David the king, and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias,

> 7 g And Solomon begat Roboam, and Roboam begat Abia, and Abia begat Asa,

4. 18, 19. 1 Chr.

2. 4, 5, 9. 8 h And Asa begat Josaphat, and Jod Num. saphat begat Joram, and Joram begat Ozias, Ruth 4.

9 i And Ozias begat Joatham, and Joatham begat Achaz, and Achaz begat Ezekias,

10 k And Ezekias begat Manasses, and Manasses begat Amon, and Amon begat Josias,

11 And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to || Babylon:

16. 1. and 12 m And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel, and Salathiel begat Zorobabel,

1 Chr. 13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud, and g 1 Kings Abiud begat Eliakim, and Eliakim be-11,43, and gat Azor,

14. 31. and 15. 8. 14 And Azor begat Sadoc, and Sadoc I Chr.

begat Achim, and Achim begat Eliud, 15 And Eliud begat Eleazar, and Eleazar begat Matthan, and Matthan be-

4 1 Kings gat Jacob,

15. 24. 3. 3. 3. 10, 11. 2 Chr. 17. 1. and 21. 1. i. 2 Kings 8. 16, 24. 1 Chr. 3. 10, 11. 2 Chr. 3. 11, 12, 13. 2 Chr. 25. 23. and 27. 9. and 23. 27. i. 2 Kings 20. 21. and 21. 13, 24. 1 Chr. 3. 13, 14. 2 Chr. 32. 33. and 33. 20, 25. i. i. 2 Kings 23. 30, 54. and 24. 16. 1 Chr. 3. 15, 16. 2 Chr. 36. 1, 4, 8. | Here they were carried four times captroes, 2 Chr. 33. 11. and 36. 9, 11. Dan, 1. 1, 2, 2, 3. m 1 Chr. 3. 17, 19. Hag. 1. 1. Ezra 3. 2. and 5. 2. Neh. 12. 1.

16 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David, are fourteen generations; and from David, until the carrying away into Babylon, are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ, are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ * n Now, the birth of Jesus Christ * The was on this wise: When as his mother Year be-Mary was espoused to Joseph, before fore the they came together, she was found with Account child of the Holy Ghost.

19 ° Then Joseph her husband, being Anno Dom. a just man, and not willing to make her n Luke a public example, was minded to put her 1. 27, 35.

away privily.

20 P But while he thought on these p Luke things, behold, the angel of the Lord 1.35. appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy

21 9 And she shall bring forth a son, q Luke and thou shalt call his name JESUS; for 2. 21. he shall save his people from their sins. Acts 4

22 (Now all this was done, that it 12. and 5. might be fulfilled which was spoken of 23, 32, 38, the Lord by the prophet, saying,

23 r Behold, a virgin shall be with r Isaiah child, and shall bring forth a son, and 7. 14. they shall call his name Emmanuel, which, being interpreted, is, God with

24 Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife;

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son: and he called his name JESUS.

CHAP. II.

1 Wise men enquire after Christ: 11 they worship him, and offer presents. 13 Foseph fleet into Egypt with Jesus and 16 Herod's cruelty.

a NOW, when Jesus was born in Year be-Beth-lehem of Judea, in the days of He. fore the rod the king, behold, there came wise Account men from the east to Jerusalem,

2 b Saying, Where is he that is bor Dom. a Luke 2, 4, 6, 7. b Num. 24, 17. Isa, 60, 3

Fourth Year before the common Account called Anno Dom.

c Micah 5. 2. John

7. 42.

d Ps. 72.

10, 15. Isaiah

60. 6.

star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things he was troubled, and all Je-

rusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Beth-lehem of Judea: for thus it is written by

the prophet,

6 c And thou Beth-lehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Beth-lehem, and said, Go, and search diligently for the young child; and, when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 ¶ When they had heard the king they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the

young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they re-

joiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ d And, when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And, being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own

country another way.

13 ¶ And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, be took the young child and his mother by night, and de-

parted into Egypt;

15 . And was there until the † death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 In Rama was there a voice heard,

King of the Jews? for we have seen his | lamentation, and weeping, and great The mourning, Rachel weeping for her chil- Year bedren, and would not be comforted, be-fore the cause they are not.

19 ¶ But when Herod was dead, be- called hold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in Anno

a dream to Joseph in Egypt,

20 g Saying, Arise, and take the young g Exod. child and his mother, and go into the 4. 19. land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the

land of Israel.

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judea, in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee :

23 h And he came and dwelt in a city h Judges called Nazareth: that it might be ful- 13. 5. filled which was spoken by the prophets, 11. 1.

He shall be called a Nazarene.

CHAP. III.

1 John preacheth; his office: 5 he baptizeth: 7 he rebuketh the Pharisees. 13 Christ baptized by John.

a IN those days came John the DOMINI Baptist preaching in the wilderness of Judea,

26.

Luke 1.

15, 23. d 2 Kings

2 b And saying, Repent ye: for the a Mark kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 ° For this is he that was spoken of 3, 2, 3, by the prophet Esaias, saving, The voice John of one crying in the wilderness, Pre- b Mal. pare ye the way of the Lord, make his 4.5,6. paths straight.

4 d And the same John had his raiment of camels' hair, and a leathern id. 13. 3 girdle about his loins; and his meat was and 3. 3

locusts and wild honey.

5 ¶ e Then went out to him Jerusa-Mark 1.3. lem, and all Judea, and all the region 76. and 3. round about Jordan, 4, 5, 6. John 1,

6 f And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

7 ¶ 8 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his

Zech. baptism he said unto them, Ogeneration Mark 1. 6. e Mark of vipers! who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come

8 Bring forth, therefore, fruits meet Luke 3.

for repentance:

9 And think not to say within your- 1.5. selves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Luke Abraham.

Rom. 10 k And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every Thess. tree which bringeth not forth good fruit h Luke is hewn down, and cast into the fire

11 I I incleed baptize you with water ichap. unto repentance : but he that cometh af- 8. 11. John 8. 33, 39, Acts 13, 26, #Deut, 20, 20, chapter 7, 19, Luke 3, 9, and 23, 31, John 15, 2, 6, 1 Pet, 4, 17, 18, #Isaiab 4, 4, Malachi 3, 2, 3. Mark 1, 7, 8. Luke 3, 16. John 1, 15, 26, 33, and 7, 38, 39, Acts 1, 5, and 2, 4, and 10, 45, and 11, 15, 16, and 13, 25, and 19, 4, and 24, 17, 1 Cor. 12, 13.

e Num.

24. 8.

71. 1. + Gr.

end.

Hosea

f Jet. 31. 15.

Anno pomini tarm not worthy to bear: he shall bap. Thou shall worship the Lord thy God, 27. 2.1. tize you with the Holy Ghost, and with n Job . 18. Micah

12 m Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and ga-4.12. Will thorough the garner: but he Mal. 3.3. ther his wheat into the garner: but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchch. 13,30. able fire.

13 ¶ n Then cometa Jesus from Galilee to Judan unto John, to be baptized of him

14 But John forbade him, saying, I

and 4. 1.

Luke

n Mark

Luke

o Mark

Luke 3.

21, 22,

32, 33, p Psalm 2. 7.

4, 21,

18. and

Mark

1. 11. Luke 3.

22. and 9. 35.

2 Peter

1. 17.

Col. 1.13.

A. D. 27.

18. 12.

Ezekiel

3. 14. and

and 11. 1.

40. 2. and

24. and

Mark 1.

Luke 4.

1. 2.

Acts

8, 39,

Deut.

1 Kings

Mark

1. 13.

Luke

c Luke 4. 3. d Deut.

e Neh.

Daniel

Rev. 11. 2. and

f Ps. 91.

11, 12. Luke 4.

b Exod.

John 1.

have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? 15 And Jesus answering, said unto him, Suffer it to be so now : for thus it

becometh us to fulfil all righteousness.

Then he suffered him Isaiah 1. 16 o And Jesus, when he was baptizchap. 12. ed, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting

> 17 P And, lo, a voice from heaven, saving, This is my beloved Son, in whom

I am well pleased.

CHAP. IV.

1 Christ fasteth, is tempted, and overcometh: 17 he beginneth to preach: 18 he calleth Peter and Andrew: 23 he teacheth in the synagogue, &c.

a THEN was Jesus led up of the a 1 Kings spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil.

2 b And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungered.

3 And when the tempter came to him he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made

bread.

4 d But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 . Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pin-

nacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee; and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at Luke 4.4. any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 g Jesus said unto him, It is written 48. 2. and again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord

thy God.

5. 35, and into an exceeding high mountain, and 27. 53. sheweth him all the him 8 h Again, the devil taketh him up Luke 4.9. world, and the glory of them;

9 i And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall

down and worship me.

10 h Then saith Jesus unto him, Get 2, 10, 11. g Deut. 6. 16. Luke 4, 12. h Luke 4, 5. i Luke 4, 6, 7. k Deut. 6. 13. and 10. 20. Luke 4, 8.

and him only shall then serve.

11! Then the devil leaveta him, and, I Mark behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ m Now, when Jesus had heard A.D. 30. that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee;

13 " And, leaving Nazareth, he came 19, and dwelt in Caper aum, which is upothe sea-coast, in the borders of Zabulon n Mark and Nephthalim;

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, say- 30, 31.

15 o The land of Zabulon, and the o Isaiah land of Nephthalim, be the way of the 9.1,2. sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles:

16 ? The people which sat in dark- p Isaiah cess saw great light; and to them 42.7. which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

ath light is spring up.

17 ¶ 4 From that time Jesus began to a chap.
3. 2. and preach, and to say, Report: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 f r And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for the, John were fishers.

19 s And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of me.

20 and they straightway left their 5.10 nets, and followed him.

21 a And going on from thence, he Mark saw other two brethren, James the son Luke of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a 5. ship with Zebedee their father, mend- u Mark ing their nets; and he called them.

22 x And they immediately left the x Mark

ship and their father, and followed him. 1.20. 23 g v And Jesus went about all Go- 5.11. lilee, teaching in their synagogues, and y Dan. preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness, and 9,3 all manner of disease, among the peo. Mark

24 2 And his fame went throughout 4. 31. all Syria: and they brought unto him z Luke all sick people that were taken with diverse diseases and torme ts, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judea, and from beyond Jor-

CHAP. V.

3 Who are blessed. 13 The disciples cal. ed the sait of the earth 21 What it is to kill, 27 to commit adultery, &c.

AND seeing the multitudes, he A.D. 31 went up into a mountain; and, when he

was set, his disciples came unto him: 2 And he opened his mouth, and a taught them, saying,

6.1,4, &cc

Luke

Mark 1. r Mark

chapter

3 a Blessed are the poor in spirit: for sees, ye shall in no case enter into the DOMIN Anno DOMINI their's is the kingdom of heaven.

4 b Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

a Fsalm

5 Blessed are the meek: for they 51. 17. Isa. 61. 1. shall inherit the earth. and 66. 2.

6 d Blessed are they which do hunch. 11. 5, ger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. anul 19.

7 . Blessed are the merciful: for they

Luke shall obtain mercy.

8 f Blessed are the pure in heart : for 24. and 14. they shall see God

21, 33. John 9 g Blessed are the peace-makers : for 7.48. they shall be called the children of God. 1 Cor. 10 h Blessed are they which are per-Ja. 2. 5. secuted for righteousness' sake: for b Prov.

their's is the kingdom of heaven. 11 Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall

say all manner of evil against you falsely and 61. 2. for my sake.

14. 13.

Eccl.

Isaiah

12 k Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; 21, 25. and 16.25. for great is your reward in heaven: for John so persecuted they the prophets which 16, 20, were before you.

2 Cor. 13 ¶ 1 Ye are the salt of the earth: 1. 7. and 6. 10. 1 Thess. but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thence-4. 17, 18. 2 Thess. forth good for nothing, but to be cast Jas. 1, 12, out, and to be tredden under foot of men.
Rev. 7. 14 m Ye are the light foot of men.

74, 17, and A city that is set on an hill cannot be

c Psalfas hid.

15 " Neither do men light a candle and 76. 9. and put it under a bushel, but on a and 149.4. candlestick: and it giveth light unto all Isaiah that are in the house.

1 Peter 16 . Let your light so shine before d Psalms men, that they may see your good 17. 15 and works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to † and 65.13. destroy the law, or the prophets: I am 53. and 6. not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 9 For verily I say unto you, Till John 4. 14. and 6. heaven and earth pass, one jot or one 35. and 7. tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, 37, 38. e Gen. till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever, therefore, shall 42, 21, Ps. 41. 1, break one of these least commandments, &c. and and shall teach men so, he shall be call-57. 25, 23. ed the least in the kingdom of beaven: i'rov. 14. 21. and but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the hap. kingdom of heaven

Mark 20 s For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the rightemsness of the scribes and Phari-

Jas. 2, 13.

Jas. 2, 14.

Jas. 14.

Jas. 15.

Jas. 15.

Jas. 15.

Jas. 16.

Jas. 15.

Jas. 16.

Jas. 17.

Jas. 18.

Jas. 20.

Jas. Jas. 2. 13.

kingdom of heaven.

21 ¶ ' Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not : Exod. kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in 20. 13. danger of the judgment:

22 " But I say unto you, That whoso. Num. ever is angry with his brother without a 35. 16, cause shall be in danger of the judg- Deut. ment: and whosoever shall say to his 5. 17. brother, || Raca, shall be in danger of "1 John the council; but whosoever shall say, That is Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell- Empty, 2 Sam

23 x Therefore if thou bring thy gift x Prov. to the altar, and there rememberest 25.8. Luke that thy brother hath aught against 12, 58,

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 y Agree with thine adversary y Gen. quickly, whiles thou art in the way with 32. 3. him; lest at any time the adversary de- 12. 58. liver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 2 Verily I say unto thee, Thou z Luke shalt by no means come out thence, till 12, 59. thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 ¶ a Ye have heard that it was said a Exod. by them of old time, Thou shalt not 20.14. commit adultery:

28 b But I say unto you, That whose- b Job ever looketh on a woman to lust after 31.1. her, hath committed adultery with her 6, 25. already in his heart.

29 c And if thy right eye offend thee, ec chap. pluck it out, and cast it from thee; for 18.8, 9 it is profitable for thee that one of thy Mark members should perish, and not that 45,77 thy whole body should be cast into hell. Col.

30 c And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 d It hath been said, Whosoever dd Deut, shall put away his wife, let him give her 24.1. a writing of divorcement :

32 d But I say unto you, That whose Mark ever shall put away his wife, saving for 10. 4, 11. the cause of fornication, causeth her to Luke commit adultery: and whosever shall Ro. 7.3. marry her that is divorced committeth 1 Cor. adultery

33 ¶ ° Again, ye have heard that it e Exod. buth been said by them of old time, 20.7. Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but 19, 12. shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths. Num.

34 But I say unto you. Swear not at Deut. all: neither by heaven; for it is God's 5.11. and

35 s Nor by the earth: for it is his 66. 1. footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it James is the city of the great King :

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy 48, 2, and head; because thou canst not make one 87.2 hair white or black.

23, 21, 23, f Isaiah

Anno

31.

h 2 Cor. 1. 17, 18.

James

21. 24.

Isaiah

50. 6.

Lam.

3, 30.

11. 4. Luke

6. 29.

17, 19. 1 Cor.

6. 3. 1 Thess.

1 Peter

3. 9. / Luke

m Deut.

15.8, 10.

Romans

Luke 6.

30, 31, 34, 35.

12, 20, B Exod.

17. 14,

Deut.

and 34.

11, 12,

a Rom.

¿ Luke

14. 14.

11. 25. Luke

c Mark

Rom. 11.

Hosea

5. 12. i Exod. Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 ¶ i Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for

a tooth: 39 k But I say unto you, That ye re-

sist not evil: but whosoever shall smite 20. Deut, thee on thy right cheek, turn to him
19. 21. the other also k Prov. 40 1 And if any man will sue thee at 20.22. and

the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also.

41 And whosoever shall compel thee

to go a mile, go with him twain. 42 m Give to him that asketh thee; and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 ¶ " Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and

hate thine enemy:

44 ° But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you,

and persecute you; 45 P That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just

and on the unjust.

46 4 For if ye love them which love 16.and 23. you, what reward have ye? do not even 4, 5. with the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do

Lev. 18. 28,29. and not even the publicans so?

19, 17, 18, 48 Be ye, therefore is in heaven is and 20.10. as your Father which is in heaven is 48 Be ye, therefore, perfect, even and 24.14, perfect.

Num. 35, 39, 31. Deut. 7, 1, 2, and 13, 6, and 22, 22, and 23, 3, 6, and 25, 17, &c. Psal, 139, 21, 22, \(\rho\) Luke 6, 27, &c. and 23, 24. Acts 7, 60. Rom. 12, 14, 80, 21, 1 Cor. 4, 13, 1 Pet. 5, 9, \(\rho\) Dob 25, 3. Luke 6, 35, \(\rho\) Luke 6, 32, \(\rho\) Exc. ch. 10, 12, with Luke 10, 5, \(\rho\) Lev. 11, 44, and 19, 2, and 20, 7, 26, Luke 6, 35, 1 Cor. 14, 20, Eph. 5, 1. Col. 1, 28, and 4, 12, James 1, 4, 1 Peter 1, 15, 16 Luke 6. 35. 1 Co. 14. 20. I James I. 4. 1 Peter 1. 15, 16.

CHAP. VI.

1 Of alms, 5 of prayer, 14 of forgiveness. 19 Our treasure. 24 Of God and mammon. 25 Against worldly care; 33 and to seek only the kingdom of God.

TAKE heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them; otherwise ye have no reward of your

Father which is in heaven.

2 a Therefore, when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues, and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand

doeth;

4 b That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, himself shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ c And when thou prayest, thou

37 h But let your communication be, they love to pray standing in the synagogues, and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their re-d Isaiah

6 d But thou, when thou prayest, en. d Ecciter into thy closet; and, when thou hast f Psalm shut thy door, pray to thy Father which 3.1. and is in secret, and thy Father which 111. seeth in secret, shall reward thee o- and 145.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain throughrepetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their Luke

much speaking.

8 Be not ye, therefore, like unto \$ Ps. 103. them: for your Father knoweth what Isaiah things ye have need of before ye ask 2, 2, 3

9 f After this manner, therefore, pray and 26.42, ye: Our Father which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy name.

10 g Thy kingdom come. Thy will 21. 14. be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

11 h Give us this day our daily bread. Luke 12 And forgive us our debts, as we 11.

forgive our debtors.

13 k And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the 21, 22. glory, for ever. Amen.

14 ¶ For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also

forgive you.

15 m But if ye forgive not men their 135, 6, trespasses, neither will your Father for- chapter:

give your trespasses. 16 ¶ n Moreover, when ye fast, be not. Luke as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance; 11.4. for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I John

say unto you, They have their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint 10. 13.

thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to 12.7,9 fast, but unto thy Father which is in se- 5.8. cret: and thy Father, which seeth in se- 2 Peter cret, shall reward thee openly.

19 ¶ ° Lay not up for yourselves trea- 3. 10. sures upon earth, where moth and rust 1ch. 18. doth corrupt, and where thieves break Mark

through and steal:

20 P But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where reither moth nor Mark rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do 11.26. not break through nor steal.

21 9 For where your treasure is, there Joel 2.

will your heart be also.

22 ¶ The light of the body is the 9.14. eye; if, therefore, thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole 19. body shall be full of darkness. If, therefore, the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness !

24 ¶ s No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one, and love James the other; or else he will hold to the 5.2. 21. Luke 12. 33. and 18. 22. 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19. q Luke 12. 34. r Luke 11. 24. 35. s Luke 13. 16;

Eccl. 5.2.

16. Acts

1 Tim.

11. 4. k Psalms 47, 2, 7 8. and and 26.41

2 Cor.

1 Peter

m chap.

Hebr.

shalt not be as the hypocrites are; for

~

55. 23.

2, 23.

1 Peter 5. 7. u Job

39.29. Ps.

Lnke 7.

x Luke

a Luke

Mark

10. 30.

1 Tim.

c Exod.

aa Psalm

10. 12.

Isaiah

65. 5.

Mark

4. 24. Luke 6.

37,38. and

16.15. and

Rom. 2.1.

1, 2. and

6. 41.

c Luke

d Exod.

4. 8.

Luke

12. 30. b 1 Kings

12. 25, 26, v Luke

12, 24,

Anno one, and despise the other. Ye cannot | der their feet, and turn again and rend DOMINI serve God and mammon. 31.

25 'Therefore I say unto you, Take t Psalm no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for Luke 12. your body, what ye shall put on. Phil. 4.6. the life more than meat, and the bod than raiment !

26 " Behold the fowls of the air; for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor 38.41. and gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much 104.27,28. better than they

27 × Which of you, by taking thought, can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 y And why take ve thought for rai ment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon, in all his glory, was not array-

ed like one of these

30 2 Wherefore, if God so clothe the & Luke 12. 28. grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you? O ye of little

> 31 Therefore take no thought, saving, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 a (For after all these things do the 3. 11, &cc. Gentiles seek;) for your heavenly Father Psal. 34, 9, 10, and snoweth that ye have need of all these 37. 8, 19, things

> 33 b But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness: and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 . Take, therefore, no thought for the morrow; for the morrow shall take 16. 19, 20. thought for the things of itself. Suffiverse 11. cient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAP. VII.

1 Christ, ending his sermon, reproveth rash juigment, 7 exhorteth to prayer. 15 to beware of false prophets, &c.

a JUDGE not, that ye be not

41. 2. judged. Proverbs

2 a For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 b And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but consider-18. 9, 11. est not the beam that is in thine own

and 14.3, 4 c Or how wilt thou say to thy bro-4, 10, 13. 1 Cor. 4. ther, Let me pull out the mote out of 3, 4, 5. and 13, 7. thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in

Gal. 6. 1. thine own eye ?

James 2. 5 Thou hypocrite! first cast out the 13. and 3. beam out of thine own eye; and then 4. 11, 12. shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 9 d Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls be fire swine, lest they trumple them un 22. 31. The swine, lest they trumple them un Proverbs 9. 7. chap. 10. 11, 14, and 11. 25, and 15, 26. Acts 13. 45, 46. Phil. 3. 2.

7 ¶ e Ask, and it shall be given you;

shall be opened unto you: 8 For every one that asketh, receiv- 118.5. th; and he that seeketh, findeth; and

eek, and ye shall find; knock, and it e Gen. 32.

to him that knocketh, it shall be opened. cha 9 fOr what man is there of you, whom 11. 24. if his son ask bread will he give him a Luke 11 stone ?

10 f Or if he ask a fish, will he give John 14. im a serpent?

11 g If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, 2 Cor, how much more shall your Father which 13.8, thebr. is in heaven give good things to them 4. 16. that ask him

12 h Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do 3, 22. ye even so to them: for this is the law fluke

and the prophets.

13 ¶ i Enter ye in at the strait gate : for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and hch. 22. many there be which go in thereat:

14 Because strait is the gate, and 31. with narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 ¶ h Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but it. wardly they are ravening wolves.

16 1 Ye shall know them by their ii Luke fruits Do men gather grapes of thorns.

or figs of thistles ?

17 m Even so every good tree bring- Zech. eth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 n A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt bree bring forth good fruit.

19 o Every tree that bringeth no forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast Romans into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ P Not every one that saith unto 2.1,2 me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that does I verses the will of my Father which is in heaver

22 9 Many will say to me is that day Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in 'hy nam' have cas out devils? and in thy name done man; wonderful works?

23 1 And then will I profess unto m chap. hem, I never knew you: depart from

me, ye shat work iniquity. 24 \ Therefore, whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them I will liken him unto a wise man, which

built his house upon a rock; 25 s And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and John nest upon that house; and it fell not:

for it was founded upon a rock. ch. 5. 10. Luke 6. 46. Romans 2. 13. James 1. 22. q chap. 12. 27. Luke 13. 25, 26. 2 Thess. 2. 9. r Ps. 1. 6. and 5. 8. Prov. 15. 29. Hab. 1. 13. ch. 25. 12. 41. Luke 6. 46. and 13. 26. 27. 1 Cor. 8. 3. and 13. 2. Gal. 4. 9. 2 Tim 2. 19. of Luke 6. 47, 48.

9. and 18. 13. and 15. 7. and 16. 23, 24,

1. 5, 6.; 1 John g Luke Hebrews Rom. 13. Gal. 5.14.

k Micah verse 22. chapter 24. 4,5,11, 24. &c. Mark 13, 22, Acts 20.

2 Peter Luke 6 12, 33, n chap, and 12.

chapter 15. 2, 6. p Hosea

24. 35.

o Deut.

t chap.

21. 23. Mark 1.

z'Mark

1. 40. Luke

15. 12. 5 Mark

Luke

5. 13. c Lev.

13. 2, 3.

and 14. 3,

4, 10. Mark 1.

43, 14. Luke

5. 14. d Luke

e Luke

f Gen.

Isaiah 2.

2, 3. and 11.10. and

42. 6. and 49. 5.

Acts 13.

with

1. 11. chap. 3.

Acts 10.

45. and 11.

28. 28.

Rom. 15.

g chap. 3. 10, 11. and 13.

25. 30. Luke 13.

Romans

9. 4. 2 Peter

2. 17. Jude 13.

hMark

7. 1. &cc.

15. 19. 21.

1. 41, 42,

26 And every one that heareth these | Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother Anno DOMINI DOMINI savings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man. which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and

bear upon that house; and it fell: and 3.54. and great was the fall of it.

28 ¶ * And it came to pass, when Je-22. and 11. sus had ended these savings, the people were astonished at his doctrine; 1. 32. and

29 For he taught them as one having und 20. 2. authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAP. VIII.

2 Christ cleanseth the leper, 5 healeth the centurion's servant, 14 Peter's motherin-law, 16 and many others, &c.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain great multitudes followed

2 a And, behold, there came a leper, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 b And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou And immediately his leprosy

was cleansed.

4 ° And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 ¶ d And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a

centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously ormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will

come and heal him.

8 c The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou should-46, 47. an: 15, 3, est come under my roof; but speak the Malachi word only, and my servant shall be heal-

9. and 19. 9 For I am a man under authority, Luke 13. having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 1, 18. and 14.27, and

10 When Jesus heard it he marvelled, 15.14. and and said to them that followed, Verily 18. 6. and 22.21. and I say unto you, I have not found so great 26,23, and

faith, no, not in Israel.

11 f And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and Eph. 3.6. shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven:

12 8 But the children of the kingd m 42.50.and 21.43.and 22.13.and shall be cast out into outer darkness: mere shall be weeping and guashing of 24.51.and

13 h And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same

14 % And when Jesus was come into 1 Mark 1. 29. Luke 4. 38.

haid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her; and she arose, and minis-

tered | unto them.

16 ¶ k When the even was come they him, brought unto him many that were pos- 5 sessed with devils : and he cast out the & Mark spirits with his word, and healed all Luke that were sick: 17 That it might be fulfilled which I Isaiah

was spoken by Esaias the prophet, say- 53, 4. ing, Himself took our infirmities, and 2.24.

bare our sicknesses.

18 ¶ m Now, when Jesus saw great m Mark multitudes about him, he gave com- 1.33. mandment to depart unto the other side.

19 n And a certain scribe came, and n Luke said unto him, Master, I will follow thee 9. 57.

whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

21 o And another of his disciples said o Luke unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and

bury my father.

22 P But Jesus said unto him, Follow p Lev. me; and let the dead bury their dead.

23 ¶ 4 And when he was entered into 6. 6, 7.

a ship his disciples followed him. 24 And, behold, there arose a great q Mark tempest in the sea, insomuch that the 4.35. ship was covered with the waves: but Luke he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we

perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful? O ye of little faith! Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

27 But the men marvelled, saying, * Psalms What manner of man is this, that even 89. 9. the winds and the sea obey him!

28 ¶ s And when he was come to the 8.25. other side, into the country of the Ger- 5. 1, &c. gesenes, there met him two possessed Luke with devils, coming out of the tombs, 8.26, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 : And, behold, they cried out, say- t Luke ing, What have we to do with thee, Je- 8.31. sus, thou Son of God? art thou come Rev.20.1. hither to torment us before the time?

30 And there was a good way off from Jude them an herd of many swine feeding.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away

into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, Go. And, when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine; and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing; and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

Num.

2 Peter

a chap.

Mark 2.

1, &c.

b Deut.

Luke 5. 18, &cc.

John 5

14, and 9. 2. 1 Cor.

11. 30.

James

+ Gr.

seeing, Psalm

139. 2.

d Mark

2. 11, 14.

Luke 5. 27, 28.

c Gen.

Psalm

Daniel

chapter

Luke

Acts 10. 28.

1 Cor.

2 John

ver. 10.

15. 22.

f 1 Sam.

3, 27. Eccl. 5.1.

Isaiah 1. 11, &c.

Hosea

6, 7, 8.

Mark

chapter

Luke 5.

32. and

chapter 18. 13.

with

Luke

19, 10,

Mark

18. 12. h Acts 10. 30. and 13.

28. 15,

22, 27,

4. 13.

Anno 34 And, behold, the whole they saw out to meet Jesus; and, when they saw 34 And, behold, the whole city came | him, they be sought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAP. IX.

2 Christ cureth the palsy, 9 calleth Matthew, 20 healeth the bloody issue, 23 and raiseth to life the ruler's daughter.

a AND he entered into a ship, and

passed over, and came into his own city. 2 b And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus, seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 c And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blas-

phemeth.

4 And Jesus, † knowing their thoughts, said, Wherefore think ye evil in your cJob14.4. hearts?

Isa.43.25. and 44.22. 5 For whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee? or to say, Arise and walk !

> 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy) Arise, take up thy bed, and go into thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his

house.

8 But when the multitude saw it they marvelled, and glorified God, which had

given such power unto men.

9 ¶ d And as Jesus passed forth from 5. 30. and 15. 2. John 4. 9. thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down

Prov. 21. with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said Micah 6. unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance.

14 ¶ 8 Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast

15 h And Jesus said unto them, Can g chap. the children of the bride-chamber mourn as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and 5. 33. and then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment; for that

hich is put in to fill it up taketh from 2,3. and the garment, and the rent is made worse

17 Neither do men jut new wine into | he was moved with compassion on them 6.34

old bottles; else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles 130MINI perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 I While he spake these things i Mark unto them, behold, there came a certain 5.22, ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My Luke daughter is even now dead: but come 8. 41, 42, and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall &c.

19 And Jesus arose and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 ¶ (And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment I shall be

22 But Jesus turned him about; and, when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.)

23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and

the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

26 And the fame hereof went abroad

into all that land. 27 ¶ k And when Jesus departed kchap.

thence, two blind men followed him, cry. with ing, and saying, Thou son of David, John have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto

30 And their eyes were opened: and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were depart- m Mark ed, spread abroad his fame in all that 12, 22, 23, country.

32 ¶ As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 m And when the devil was cast out o Dan. the dumb spake; and the multitudes chapter marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

34 " But the Pharisees said, He cast- 13. 22. eth out devils through the prince of the p Num. devils.

35 · And Jesus went about all the ci- 22. 17 ties and villages, teaching in their syna- Jer. 50.6. Ezekiel gogues, and preaching the gospel of the 34.2. kingdom, and healing every sickness, Zech. and every disease, among the people.

36 TP But when he saw the multinides Mark

4 Luke n chap. Mark Mark 6.6. Luke

1 Kings ch. 10. 6

7 Cor. 74 5.

Anno because they fainted, and were scatter—therefore, wise as serpents, and large- Anno DOMINI at abroad, as sheep having no shepterd. less as doves. ~

37 4 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few:

38 r Pray ye, therefore, the Lord of Acts 16.9, the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest. 18, 10.

2 Thess. 3. 1. r Luke 6. 12, 13.

q Luke 10. 2.

1. 13.

53. 6.

with

2. 25.

6, 17

34. 4,

5, 16. with

Zech.

Luke 1.

Acts 3.

13, 46.

25, &c.

Mal. 3. 1. ch. 3. 2. and 4. 17.

Luke 9.

2. and 10 9.

20. 33,

34, 35.

1 Cor. 9.

11. 9, 12.

and 12.

Luke 9.

g Lev. 19. 13.

14, 15.

1 Cor. 9.

5. 18. h Psalm

35 13.

13, 14. f Mark 6. 8, &c.

12, 15, 18.

Rom.

verse 23.

1 Peter

CHAP. X.

1 Christ sendeth his apostles to preach: 16 he comforteth them against persecutions, 40 and promiseth blessings to those who receive them.

a Mark a AND when he had called unto 3. 13, &c. and 6. 7. him his twelve disciples, he gave them. power against unclean spirits, to cast Luke 6. 13, &c. them out, and to heal all manner of ane 9. 1, sickness, and all manner of disease. b Acts

2 b Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his bro ther; James the son of Zebedee, and John

his brother; Jer. 50.

3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the Ezekiel son of Alpheus, and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus:

4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

11, 17, ch. 9, 36, 5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and and 15.24. commanded them, saying, Go not into and 22.1, the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not:

6 But go rather to the lost sheep of

54, 55. John the house of Israel. 7. 11.

7 d And, as ye go, preach, saying, The 25,26. and kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 . Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely

d Dan. 9. ve have received, freely give. 9 f Provide neither gold, nor silver,

nor brass, in your purses;

10 g Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of ech. 11.5. his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house,

salute it.

13 h And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

3, &c. and 22.35. 14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city shake off tae dust of your feet.

Deut. 24.

15 k Verily I say unto you, It shall be Luke 10. more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment 7, 11, 14. 1 Tim. than for that city.

16 ¶ | Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye,

Isaiah 55. 11. i Mark 6. 11. Luke 9, 5. and 10. 10, 11. Acts 13. 6. and 29. 25. with 13. 59, 51. k chap. 11. 24. I Gen. 3, 1. Luke 10. 3. Rom. 15. 19. 1 Cor. 14. 20. Eph. 5. 15, 16. Phil. 2. 15. Col. 4. 5i

17 m But beware of men; for they will (deliver you up to the councils, and they m chap, will scourge you in their synagogues:

18 And ye shall be brought before 13. 9. governors and kings for my sake, for a Luke 12. governors and kings for my sake, he a lil. and 21 testimony against them and the Gentiles. 12. Acts

19 But when they deliver you up, 2. 40. take no thought how or what ye shall " Mark speak; for it shall be given you in that Luke 21. same hour what ye shall speak.

20 P For it is not ve that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh 25, 23.

21 9 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to 14, 15. be put to death.

22 And ye shall be lasted of all men 2 Sam. for my name's sake; but he that endur- 23. 2.

eth to the end shall be saved.

23 But when they persecute you in 4.8 this city, flee ye into another: for verily and 6. I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone 10, 15. over the cities of Israel till the Son of 13. 6, &c. man be come.

24 5 The disciple is not above his mas- verse 21. ter, nor the servant above his lord.

25 . It is enough for the disciple that 21. 16. he be as his master, and the servant as 12, 13, his lord. If they have called the Master ch. 24.13. of the house Beelzebub, how much Mark more shall they call them of his house- Luke hold?

26 Fear them not, therefore: for 5 Luke there is nothing covered, that shall not John 13, be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, that 9.24 and speak ye in light: and what ye hear in 10.24. the ear, that preach ye upon the house- 3, 22.

28 × And fear not them which kill the John 7 body, but are not able to kill the soul: 20. and 8. but rather fear him which is able to des. 48, troy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a u Job farthing; and one of them shall not fall 12.22. on the ground without your Father.

30 y But the very hairs of your head Luke 8.

are all numbered. 31 Fear ye not, therefore, ye are of x Isaiah

more value than many sparrows.

32 z Whosoever, therefore, shall con- 3. Jer fess me before men, him will I confess 8. 1 Pet. also before my Father which is in hea- 3.14.

33 But whosoever shall deny me be. Luke 21. fore men, him will I also deny before 27.34.

my Father which is in heaven. my Father which is in heaven.

34 a Think not that I am out to seri 25, and send peace on earth; I came not to seri 25, and send peace as sword. 34 a Think not that I am come to 8.38.

35 For I am come to † set a man a variance against his father, and the Rev. 3. f daughter against her mother, and the a Luke

† Gr. divide, or, cut in two, Micah 7.6.

12, 13,

12. 1. and 2 Tim. 11.and 21. p Exod.

16, 17. and , 31. Micah Luke

15, 20, t chapter

and 15.20.

17, and 12, and 51. 7,

Anno daughter-in-law against her mother-in-less, Behold, I send my messenger beDOMINI law.

Anno fore thy face, which shall prepare thy 31.

36 b And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

37 . He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 d And he that taketh not his cross and followeth after me is not worthy of

b Micah

verse 21.

c Inke

14. 96. d chap.

8. 34.

Luke 9

23, and

14. 27. e chap.

76 25

Mark

knke 9

24. and 17. 33.

f chap.

10. 16.

John 5

44.and 13.

20 and 14.

21, 24. g Mark

a chap.

14. 3. Luke 7.

11, 12. with

verse 18,

19, &c.

49. 10.

Isaiah

Daniel 9. 24.

6. 14. c Psalm

146. 8.

Isaiah

29.19, and 35. 5. and

42. 7. and

chapter

4. 18.

John 2. 23. and 3.

2. and 5.

25,38. and

14. 11.

James

d Isaiah

Rom. 9.

32, 33. and 1 Pet.

chapter

13.57, and 21.44 and

2, 8,

John

9.41.

39 ° He that findeth his life shall lose it; and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

40 ¶ f He that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.

41 He that receiveth a prophet, in the name of a prophet, shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man, in the name of a righteous man, shall receive a righteous 23. and 12. man's reward.

> 42 s And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, He shall in no wise lose his reward.

> > CHAP. XI.

1 John sendeth his disciples to Christ. 7 Christ's testimony of John: 20 he up-braideth the unfruitfulness and impenitence of Chorazin, Bethsaida.

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence, to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 a Now, when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ he sent two

of his disciples,

3 b And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go, and shew John again those things which re do hear and see:

5 . The blind receive their sight, and he lame walk; the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear; the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

6 d And blessed is he, whosoever shall

not be offended in me.

7 ¶ e And, as they departed, Jesus 36.and 10. began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see! A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, t'ev hat wear soft clothing are in kings'

OUSCS

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and nore to an a prophet.

10 ° For this is he of whom it is writ-

way before thee.

11 h Verily I say unto you, Among h chap. them that are born of women there hath 3. 1r. and not risen a greater than John the Bap. 13. 17. Luke I. tist; notwithstanding, he that is least 15. and in the kingdom of heaven is greater than 3. 16.

12 And from the days of John the 27, 30. Baptist until now, the kingdom of hea. Romans ven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 k For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

14! And if ye will receive it, this is Elias which was for to come.

15 m He that hath ears to hear, let 3, 2, 5, him hear.

16 ¶ n But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children and 11.16. sitting in the markets, and calling unto k Mal. 4. their fellows,

17 And saving, We have piped unto you, and ve have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not la- / Mal.

18 o For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a

19 P The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners: but Wisdom is justified of her children.

20 ¶ 4 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not

21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe. unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty 15, and works which were done in you had been John done in Tyre and Sidon, they would 10. 20. have repented long ago in sackcloth and p chap.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be 23.1. more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the 3, 6, 7.

day of judgment than for you.

23 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought Luke down to hell: for if the mighty works 10, 13. which have been done in thee had been 11. 4. done in Sodom, it would have remained Deut. until this day.

24 s But I say unto you, That it shall 14. 13. be more tolerable for the land of Sodom Jer. in the day of judgment than for thee.

25 ¶ At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord Ezekiel f heaven and earth, because thou hast and 32. hid these things from the wise and pru- 18, 23. dent, and hast revealed them unto

26 " Even so, Father; for so it seem- 10. 15. ed good in thy sight.

27 × All things are delivered unto me + Psalm

29. 14. and 32. 4. and 44. 18. and 61. 1. chapter 13. 11. Luke 10. 21. 1 Cor. 1. 26. 2 Cor. 3. 14. and 4. 3, &c. u 1 Cor. 1. 21. x ch. 28. 18. Luke 10. 22. John 1. 18. and 3. 35. and 5. 27 and 6. 46. and 10. 15. and 13. 3. and 17. 2. 1 Cor. 15. 24,

Col. 1. 26, 27. 2 Tim. 1, 10, 1 Peter Luke I. 16, 17, 76.

and 7. 29 A. 5 with chap. 17. 12,

John 1.21 chap. m chap. n Luke 7. 29, 30,

and 27 26.and 28.

2. John 6, 60, 6, 1 Cor. 1, 23, and 2, 14, e chap. 3, 5, La., 7, 24, f chap. 14, 5, and 21, 26, Luke 1, 70, g Isa, 40,3, Mai, 3, 1, ch, 3, 3, Mark 1, 2, Luke 7, 27,

Anno

DOMINI Son, but the Father; neither knewet. 31. any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him y John 7. 37, 38. = Jer. 6.

28 ¶ y Come unto me, all ye that .abour and are heavy laden, and I wil.

give you rest.

29 2 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your

30 a For my yoke is easy, and my

Gal. 5. 1. burden is light.

16. with 31, 25.

Phil.

Acts

5. 3.

& Exod.

29.33.

Lev. 8

1 Sam.

c Num.

d Mal.

e 1 Sant.

Isaiah 1. 11.

Hosea

Micah

ch. 9. 13.

Luke 6.6.

John 9.16.

i Mark

39. and 11. 53.

3. 6.

Luke

f Mark

g Luke

13. 14.

6. 6.

3.1.

28.9.

15. 10.

2. 7, 8. a Prov.

Zech. 9.9.

· CHAP. XII.

1 Christ excuseth his disciples, and reproveth the Pharisees: 9 he healeth the withered hand. 31 Of blasphemy,

a AT that time Jesus went on the a Deut. 23. 25. sabbath-day through the corn; and his Mark 2. disciples were an hungered, and began 23. Scc. Luke 6.1. to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. 2 But when the Pharisees saw it they

said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the

sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did when he was an hungered, and they that were with him;

4 b How he entered into the house 25.30. and of God, and did eat the shew-bread, which was not lawful for him to ear, 32. and 24. neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

5 ° Or, Have ye not read in the law, how that, on the sabbath-days, the priests in the temple profane the sab-

bath, and are blameless?

6 d But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple.

7 e But if ye had known what this 15. 22. Eccl. 5.1. meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is lord even of

the Sabbath-day.

9 ¶ f And when he was departed thence he went into their synagogue:

10 g And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to and 14.3. heal on the sabbath-days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath-day, will he not lay hold

on it, and lift it out?

12 How much then † is a man better differeth. than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath-days.

13 h Then saith he to the man, Stretch h 1 Kings forth thine hand, and he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 Then the Pharisees went out. and held a council against him, how 6. 11. John 10. they might destroy him.

15 But when Jesus knew it he with drew himself from thence : and great

m. Father: and no man knoweth the | multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

> 16 And c arged them that they should a not make him known;

17 That it mig! t be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, say-

18 'Behold my servant, whom I have & Isaiah chosen; my belived, in whom my son 42.1, &c. is well pleased: I will put my Spirit ch. 3.17. upon him, and he shall shew judgment and 17.5. to the Gen iles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 | A bruised reed shall he not LJob breik, and smoking flax shall he not 36.7. quench, till he send forth judgment un. Isa. 61. 1. to victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gentiles Ezekiel

22 ¶ m Then was brought unto him 8.7 one possessed with a devil, blind and m Luke dumb: and he healed him, insomuch, that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 n And all the people were amazed, n chap. and said, Is not this the son of David ? 9.33.

24 . But when the Pharisees heard it 3.2, and they said, This fellow doth not cast on 7.31. devils but by Beelzebub, the prince of o chap. the devils.

25 P And Jesus knew their thoughts, 2. 22. and said unto them, Every kingdom 11.15. divided against itself is brought to deso p.ch. 9.4. Mark 3. lation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is 16. &c. divided against himself; how shall then 2.25

his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast q Dan. 2. them out? therefore they shall be your 44. and 4. judges.

28 9 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of 16. 11, 20,

God is come unto vou.

29 r Or else how can one enter into 12.28. a strong man's house, and spoil his 24, 25. goods, except he first bind the strong John 16. 11. man? and then he will spoil his house

30 s He that is not with me is against 11. 23 me; and he that gathereth not with me

scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ Wherefore I say unto you, Al. 28, &c. manner of sin and blasphemy; shall bforgiven unto men: but the blasphemy Hebr. against the Holy Ghost shall not be for- 6.4. and given unto men.

32 a And whosoever speaketh a word 5. 16. against the Son of man, it shall be for u chap. given him: but whosoever speaketh a- 13. 55. gainst the Holy Ghost, it shall not be John 7. forgiven him, neither in this world, nei-x chap. ther in the world to come.

33 x Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree y chap corrupt, and his froi c rrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

34 7 O generation of vipers! how can 6.45.

Mark

Rev.2.23.

Luke Hebrews t 1 Sam. Mark 3. 1 John Luke

a chap.

Mark

8. 11.

16, 29,

1 Cor.

b chap.

Mark

John

4.48.

e Jonah

d Ezek.

Jonah

Luke

11. 32.

2 Chr.

9. 1. Luke

11. 31.

f Luke 11. 24.

g Hebr. 6. 4. and

2, 20, 21.

h Mark

Luke

8. 19.

10. 26.

2 Pet.

e 1 Kings

16. 5, 52.

Luke 11.

Anno ve, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the wouth speaketh.

> 35 A good man, out of the good treasure of the heart, bringeth forth good things; and an evil man, out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things.

z Exod. 36 z But I say unto you, That every 20. 7. idle word that men shall speak, they with shall give account thereof in the day of Lev. 19. 12. judgment. Eph. 5. 4, 6.

37 F r by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be

condemn-d.

38 ¶ a Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saving, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 b But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall n sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:

40 ° For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly, so shall the Son of man be three days and three 1.17. and eights in the heat of the earth.

> 41 d The men of Nineve shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

> 42 ° The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

43 f When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and, when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45 g Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ h While he yet talked to the people, behold, hie mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and

who are my brethren? 49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold

my mother and my brethren! 50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAP. XIII.

Christ spake in parables. 18 The expo- DOMINI sition of the parable of the sower.

THE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea-side. a Mark

2 And great multitudes were gather- Luke 8. 4 ed together unto him, so that he went into a ship and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow:

4 And, when he sowed, some seeds fel. by the way-side, and the fowls came and devoured them up.

5 Some fell upon stony places, where key had not much earth; and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up they were scorched; and because they had

no root, they withered away

7 And some full among thorns; and he thorns sprung up and choked them.

8 b But other fell into good ground. b Gen and brought forth fruit, some an hun- 26, 12. lred-fold, some sixty fold, some thirtyfold.

9 c Who hath ears to hear, let him c Deut. chapter

10 ¶ And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto then in parables?

11 d He answered and said unto them, d chap. Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of neaven, but to them it is not given.

12 ° For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath net, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in pa. 18. and rables: because they seeing, see not; John and hearing, they hear not; neither do 15.5. they understand.

14 f And in them is fulfilled the pro-ff Isaiah phecy of Esaias, which saith, By hear- 6.9. Mark stand; and seeing ye shall see, and shal. Luke not perceive:

John 15 For this people's heart is waxed 12, 40. gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, Acts and their eyes they have cloved; lest at 23, 20. Romans any time they should see with their eyes, 11.8. and hear with their ears, and should un. 2 Cor. derstand with their heart, and should be 3. 14, 15. converted, and I should heal them.

16 s But blessed are your eyes, for gchap. they see; and your ears, for they hear

17 h For verily I say unto you, That 10, 23, many prophets and righteous men have h Hebr desired to see those things which ye see, 1 Pet and have not seen them; and to hear 1, 10, 11. those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

18 ¶ Hear ye, therefore, the parable , Mark

of the sower. 19 When any one heareth the word Luke of the kingdom, and understandeth it

Mark 4.9. 11.25. and 1 Cor. 1 John

e chap. Rev

3 Of the sower and the seed. 10 Why H not, then cometh the wicked one, and

12 Tim.

4, 10,

n chap. 3. 12.

• Isaiah

2. 2, 3.

Micah

30, &cc.

Luke

13, 18.

Luke 13, 20.

g Mark

78. 2.

1 Cor.

Romans

4. 1. Mark 4.

catcheth away that which was sown in [] DOMINI his heart. This is he which received seed by the way-side. ~

20 k But he that received the seed into & Isaiah stony places, the same is he that hear-Ezekiel 33. 31, 32, eth the word, and anon with joy receiv-John

> 21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while; for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended.

> 22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

> 23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.

> 24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 m So the servants of the house. m chap. 10.25. and holder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest, while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the

wheat with them.

30 " Let both grow together until the harvest; and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them; but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ o Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard-seed, which a man took and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds; but when it is grown it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree; so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ P Another parable spake he unto them, The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 9 All these things spake Jesus unto 4. 33, 34. the multitude in parables; and without r Psalm a parable spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will Eph. 3. 9. utter things which have been kept se-Col. 1. 26. cret from the foundation of the world.

36 ¶ Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house; and his 31, disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38 . The field is the world; the good . Gen. seed are the children of the kingdom; 3. 15.

but the tares are the children of the 24.14. and wicked one: 39 The enemy that sowed them is Mark 16.15.

the devil; the harvest is the end of the Luke world; and the reapers are the angels. 24, 47, orld; and the reapers are the angels.

John
40 As therefore the tares are gather8.44.

ed and burned in the fire; so shall it be Acts in the end of this world.

41 " The Son of man shall send forth 18. and 11. his angels, and they shall gather out of 11, 12. his kingdom all things that offend, and 1 John them which do iniquity,

42 * And shall cast them into a fur- 1 Joel nace of fire; there shall be wailing and Rev.

gnashing of teeth.

43 y Then shall the righteous shine " chap. forth as the sun in the kingdom of their with Father. Who bath ears to hear, let him 1 Cor.

44 ¶ 2 Again, the kingdom of heaven 16. 17. is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all 3. 12. and that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is 20, and like unto a merchant-man seeking good- 20. 10. le pearls;

46 a Who, when he had found one verse 9.

pearl of great price, went and sold all 1 Cor. 15. that he had, and bought it. 47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is 2. 4. and like unto a net that was cast into the 3. 13, &c. 4 Prov.

sea, and gathered of every kind: 48 Which, when it was full, they

drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 b So shall it be at the end of the b ch. 25. world: the angels shall come forth, and 32, &c. sever the wicked from among the just,

50 c And shall cast them into the fur- c ver. 42. nace of fire; there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 d Then said he unto them, There- d Neh. fore every scribe, which is instructed 8.3. unto the kingdom of heaven, is like un- ch. 23.34. to a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 And, when he was come into his e Mark own country, he taught them in then 6.1, &c. synagogue, insomuch that they were 4.16. 'omsted, and said, Whence hath this manthis wisdom, and these mighty works?

11, 19, Romans

Rev. 19.

DOMINI

h 2 Kings

DOMINT 31. ~~ f Isaiah chapter 53. 3. ch. 11. 6.

Mark

6. 3, 4.

Luke 4. 64.

John

6. 5.

4. 44. h Mark

a Mark

b chap.

Mark

Luke 3.

19, 20.

c Lev.

18. 6, 16.

d chap.

21. 25. Luke

20.6.

and 20.21.

Anno

55 f Is not this the carpenter's son? H is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and J ses, and Simon, and Janas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? whence then hath this man all

John 5.42. these things ?

57 g And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them. A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 h And he did not many might. works there, because of their unbe-

CHAP. XIV.

1 Herod's opinion of Christ. 3 Fohn the Biptist behended. 15 Christ ferneth five thousand: 22 he walketh on the sea

a AT : hat time Herod the tetrarch

6. 14. heard of the fame of Jesus, Luke 9.7.

2 And said unto his semants, This is John the Boptist: he is risen from the dead : and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

3 % For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife.

4 ° For John said unto him, It is not

lawful for thee to have her.

5 d And, when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Herod's birth-day was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath, to give her whatsoever she would

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John

Baptist's head in a charger.

e ver. 5. A. D. 32. 9 and the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her.

10 And he sent and beheaded John

in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother.

12 And his disciples came and took up the body, and buried it, and went

and told Jesus.

13 ¶ f When Jesus heard of it he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had John 6.2. heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities

g Mark 14 8 And Jesus went to a constant of the first section of the fir 14 g And Jesus went forth, and saw a compassion toward them, and he healed

John 6. 5. their sick.

f Mark

Luke

9. 10.

15 ¶ And when it was evening his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send he multitude away, that her may g into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 h Bot Jesus said unto them, They need to depart; give te them to eat.

17 And they say unto him. We have here but five loves and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me. 4. 43.

19 And he commanded the multi- ichap. tude to sit down on the grass, and took 15.36 and the five loaves and the two fishes, and, 26. 26. looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the frage ments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, besides womer and children

22 ¶ And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go bef re him unto the other side. while he sent the multitudes away.

23 k And when he had sent the mul & Mark titudes away he went up i to a nou: tain apart to pray: and when the evening 6, 26. was come he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea tossed with waves: for the

wind was contrary. 25 1 And in the fourth watch of the 1 Job night Jesus went unto them walking on 9.8

the sea. 26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for tear

27 But Jesus straightway spake unto them, saving, Be of good cheer: || it is for, I; be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water to go to Jesus.

30 But when he saw the wind boisterous he was afraid; and, beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me. 31 And immediately Jesus stretched

forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith! wherefore didst thou dorb'?

32 And when they were come into the

ship the wind ceased

33 m Then they that were in the ship m Psalm came and worshipped him, saying, Of . chap. 16. truth thou art the Son of G d. 16. and 26 63.

34 ¶ And when they were gine over they came into the land of Gennesaret 1, 50.

35 And, when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased,

36 n And besought him that the nch. 9.20. might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAP. XV.

li 1 Of God's commandments, and men's

chapter

Anno DO MINI 32. ~ a Mark

7. 1, &cc.

8 Exod.

21. 17.

c Prov.

e Mark

f Acts 10.

14, 15.

1 Cor.

Romans 14. 14.

8. 4. and

10. 25. 1 Tim.

4. 4. Titus

1. 15. g John 15, 2. 1 Cor. 3. 12, &c.

h Isaiah

chapter

23. 16.

Luke

6.39. i Mark

k chap. 16. 9. Mark

7. 17.

7. 18.

3.6.

1 James

m Gen.

6. 5. and 8. 21.

Mark

7. 21.

7. 14.

1. 25.

traditions. 10 Christ sheweth what defileth a man, &c.

a THEN came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying,

2 Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

4 b For God commanded, saying, Ho-20.12. and nour thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him Lev. that curseth i

20. 9. 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to Deut. 5. 16. and his father, or his mother, It is a gift, by 21.18. and whatsoever thou mightest be profited by 27. 16. Proverbs me, 20. 20.

6 c And honour not his father or his and 23.22. mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye and 30.17. Eph. 6.2. made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Te hypocrites! well did Esaias pro-

phesy of you, saying,

8 d This people draweth nigh unto me d Isaiah 29. 13. Mark 7.6. with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far Col. 2.22. from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ . And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and under-

11 f Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended after they heard this saying?

13 g But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath

not planted, shall be rooted up. 14 h Let them alone: they be blind 3.6,8. leaders of the blind, and 9.16. lead the blind, both shall fall into the Jer. 5. 31.

15 Then answered Peter, and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 k And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding ?

17 Do not ye vet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught:

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart, and they defile the man?

19 m For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphe-

20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 ¶ n Then Jesus went thence, and den Mark 7.24, &c. parted into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. 1 The Pharisees require a sign. 5 Of the

22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried DOMINE unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daught-

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saving, Send her away; for she

er is grievously vexed with a devil.

crieth after us.

24 . But he answered and said, I am o Isaiah not sent but unto the lost sheep of the 53.6. house of Israel. 1 Peter

25 Then came she and worshipped 2.25. Jer. 50. him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 P But he answered and said, It is Ezekiel not meet to take the children's bread, 34. 5, 6. with and to cast it to dogs.

verse 23 27 And she said, Truth, Lord; yet Zech, the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall 11. 17.

from their master's table.

28 Then Jesus answered and said unto and io. her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it 5, 6. Luke 1. unto thee even as thou wilt. And her 54, 55. daughter was made whole from that very John hour.

29 4 And Jesus departed from thence, 25,26, and and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee, 13. 46. Romans and went up into a mountain, and sat 15.8. down there. p chap.

30 And great multitudes came unto 7.6 him, having with them those that were 7, 31. lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many r Isaiah others, and cast them down at Jesus' 25.5. feet, and he healed them;

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak. the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel.

32 ¶ 5 Then Jesus called his disciples & Mark unto him, and said, I have compassion 8. 1, &c. on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, 12 Kings Whence should we have so much bread 4. 43. in the wilderness as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? and they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude

to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, besides women and chil-

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

CHAP. XVI.

5 D

Luke II.

10. and 12. 54. John

4. 48.

1, 23,

& Jonah

2. 1. chapter

c Mark 8.

i4, &c.

ach. 14.

John 6.

9, 12. e chap.

15. 34.

f Psalm

8. 4, 5.

Dan. 7. 13. 14.

Mark

8. 27.

9. 18.

g chap.

h Psalm

John 1

69. and

I John

and 5. 5.

i Psalm

56. 4. chap. 11. 27. and

Rom.

1 Cor.

and 8. 3.

and 5. 5.

Psaluis

Isaiah

Luke 22. 31. 32. John

1. 42. Eph. 2. 20, &c. Rev. 21.

14, 12.

Acts 8, 37. and 9, 20.

Hebr.2.5.

12. 1.

leaven of the Pharistes and Sudducees. 1.nno DOMENI 21 Christ foreshoweth his death. 32.

a THE Pharisees also, with the LAN a chap. Sadducees, came, and, tempting, desired lim that he would shew them a and 19. 3. Mark 8. 2 H. avenues.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening ye say, It will be fair weather; for the sky is red:

3 And in the morning, It will be foul veather to-day; for the sky is red and lowering. O je hypocrites! ye can discera the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

4 b A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

5 % and when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed, and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the Sadducees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saving, It is because we have taken no bread.

8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith! why reason ye among yourselves, because ve have brought no bread?

9 d Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye

10 . Neither the seven loaves of the Luke 9.3. four thousand, and how many baskets

ve took up

11 How is it that ve do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the 42, and 6, leaven of the Pharisees, and of the Sadducees ?

> 12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Phari-

sees, and of the Sadducees. 13 ¶ f When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi he asked his

disciples, saving, Whom do men say

that I, the Son of man, am? John 1.14. 14 & And they said. Some say that

thou art John the Baptist; some, Elias; and others Jeremias, or one of the pro-1. 20. and phets

15 He saith unto them, But whom

2. 10. Gal. 1.16. 1 John say ye that I am?

16 h And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona; for Besh and blood bath not revealed it unto thee, but my F: ther which is in heaven.

13 & And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter; and moon this rock I will build my churc ,, and the gates of hell

19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 m Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 ¶ " From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffe. many things of the elders, and chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 o Then Peter took him, and begar to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 r But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan; thou art an offence unto me : for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶9 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his

cross, and follow me.

25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 s For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or, what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father, with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 "Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

Zech. 14. 5. with Rev. 17. 14. and 19. 14, 20. chap 25. 31. and 26. 64. Mark 8. 38. Luke 9. 26. with John 17. 5. Rom. 2. 6. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Jude verse 14. Rev. 2. 23. and 22. 12. uchap. 26. 64. Mark 9. 1. Luke 9. 27. and 22. 18. Hebr. 2. 9.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The transfiguration of Christ: 14 he healeth a lunatic, 22 foretelleth his passion, 24 and payeth tribute.

a AND after six days Jesus taketh a Mark Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain

2 b And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun,

and his raiment was white as the light. 3 And, behold, there appeared unto 2 Peter them Moses and Elias talking with him.

4 Then answered Peter, . id said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good to us to be here : if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud oversladowed them; and, henold, a voice out of the cloud, which

DOMINI I chap. 18, 18, Mark 15. 20. 23.

Remans m chap. fark Luke n chap. 10. 17. Mark 2 Sam.

g chap. 10. 38. Mark 8, 34, and 14.27. and 17.33. r chap. Mark John s Job 2. 4. Mark Luke and 12,20.

and 32 19. Dan.7.10.

Luke 9. 28, &c. b Exod. 34. 29, 35. chap. with Acts 3.22. Isaiah 42. 1. chapter

1. 21. Phil. 2. 9. Col. 1. 13. 2 Pet. 1. 17.

shall not prevail against it.

DOMINI 32.

an well pleased; hear ye him.

6 And when the disciples heard it they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

21.and 10.

e chap.

16. 20. Mark

8. 30.

f Mal.

4. 5. chapter 11.14.

9. 11.

17, &cc.

Luke 9.

38, &c.

i chap. 21. 21. Mark

11. 23.

Luke 17. 6.

1 Cor.

13. 2.

k chap.

and 20.18.

Mark 8.

31. and

Luke 9.

and 18.31.

and 24.26.

Acts 2.23.

John 10.

18. and

I Exod.

30, 13,

19. 11.

10. 33.

d Dan. 8. 7 d And Jesus came and touched 18. and 9. them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes they saw no man, save Jesus only.

9 c And, as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be visen again from the dead.

10 ¶ f And his disciples asked him, saving. Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come?

11 A d Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things:

12 g But I say unto you, That Elias g chap. 3. 7, &c. is come already, and they knew him and 14. 3, not; but have done unto him whatsoever 16.21, and they listed: likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 ¶ h And when they were come to h Mark 9. the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and

15 Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is lunatic, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation! how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? Bring him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the devil, and he departed out of him: and the child

was cured from that very hour. 19 Then came the disciples to Jesus

apart, and said, Why could we not cast

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place, and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out

but by prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ k And, while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of 31, and 9, men ;

> 23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And

they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ 1 And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tributemoney came to Peter, and said, Doth not your Muster pay tribute?

25 He saith, Fes. And when he was come into the house Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? Of whom do the kings of the

said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I | earth take custom or tribute? of their DOMINI own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the chil-

dren free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Christ teacheth to be hamble, 7 to avoil offences, 15 and how to deal with our brethren when they offend ogainst us.

a AT the same time came the dis- a chap. ciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the Mark of greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto Luke 9. him, and set him in the midst of 46, &c. them,

3 b And said, Verily I say unto you, b chap. Except ve be converted, and become as Mark little children, ye shall not enter into the 10. 14. kingdom of heaven.

4 ° Whosoever, therefore, shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 d And whose shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

6 But whose shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that d chap. he were drowned in the depth of the 10. 42.

7 ¶ i Woe unto the world because ... offences? for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh?

8 g Wherefore, if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them 13.6. from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than 5.30. Mark having two hands, or two feet, to be 9.43. cast into everlasting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck h Gen. it out, and cast it from thee: it is better 32. 1, 2. for thee to enter into life with one eye, 2 Kings rather than having two eyes to be cast Psalm into hell-fire.

10 9 h Take heed that we despise not Daniel one of these little ones : for I say unto duke you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which Hebr. is in heaven.

11 i For the Son of man is come to 8.2, &c. save that which was lost:

12'k How think ve ! If a man have an 15, 24. hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and greth into the mountains, and John 3 seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, He rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so, it is not the will of your 15. 4

1 Pet. 2. 1. 2. c Psalm 131. 2. chap. 20. Luke e Mark

11. 19.

Rev. i chap. 10. 6. and 19. 10.

DOMINI 32.

~ I Lev.

19, 17,

Luke

17. 3. 1 Cor. 9.

19, &c.

m Num.

35. 30. Deut.

1 Kings 21. 10.

John

8. 17

2 Cor.

n Rom.

16. 17.

7 Cor.

5. 5. 9. 2 Cor.

3. 6, 14.

I Tim.

2 John

16. 19. John

20. 23.

p John 9. 31.

James

5. 16. I John

5. 14.

with verse 3.

4. 24.

4. 1.

Or,

denary. The

Roman

penny was in

half-

ch. 20. 2.

throated

him, or, characd,

2 Kings

q Luke 17. 4.

James

5, 19,

Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ 1 Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 m But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in 1 Pet.3.1. the mouth of two or three witnesses

every word may be established. 17 n And if he shall neglect to hear 17. 6. and them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a pub-

18 ° Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be Hebrews bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in

19 P Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be 2 Thess. done for them of my Father which is in

20 For where two or three are gatherverse 10. ed together in my name, there am I in

the midst of them.

21 ¶ 4 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

22 r Jesus saith unto him, I say not 3. 22. and unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy times seven.

> 23 ¶ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him which owed him ten thousand talents:

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant, therefore, fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which owed him || an hundred pence; and he laid hands on him, and † took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellow-servant fell down value six at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

> 30 And he would not; but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

Phil.2.21. what was done they were very sorry. and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even

as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 t So likewise shall my heavenly ch. 5. 14. Father do also unto you, if ye from your Mark hearts forgive not every one his brother James their trespasses.

CHAP. XIX.

2 Christ healeth the sick: 3 he answereth the Pharisces touching divorcement : 16 he instructeth a young man, &c.

2 AND it came to pass, that, when A. D. 33, Jesus had finished these sayings, he de- a Mark parted from Galilee, and came into the John 3. coasts of Judea, beyond Jordan:

2 And great multitudes followed him; 10. 40.

and he healed them there.

3 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 b And he answered and said unto b Gen. them, Have ye not read, that he which and s. 2 made them at the beginning, made them Malachi male and female;

5 c And said, For this cause shall a c Gen. man leave father and mother, and shall Psalm cleave to his wife; and they twain shall 45. 10. be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What, therefore, God Eph.5.31. hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 d They say unto him, Why did d Deut. Moses then command to give a writing chapter of divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 e And I say unto you, Whosoever e Jer. 3.8. shall put away his wife, except it be for chapter fornication, and shall marry another, Mark committeth adultery; and whoso mar- 10.11. rieth her which is put away doth com- 16. 18, mit adultery.

10 f His disciples say unto him, If the 7.11. case of the man be so with his wife, it 21. 19.

is not good to marry.

11 g But he said unto them, All men g 1 Cor. cannot receive this saying, save they to 9, 17.

whom it is given.

12 h For there are some eunuchs, h Isaiah which were so born from their mother's 56. 3, 4, 5. womb; and there are some eunuchs, 7.7, 32, which were made eunuchs of men; and 34. and 9. there be eunuchs, which have made 5, 15. themselves enauchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 Ti Then were there brought unto i Gen. him little children, that he should put 48. 14, 15

6. 16. and 7. 11.

31 So when his fellow-servants saw

k chap.

Mark

10. 14. Luke

18. 15.

1 Cor.

14, 20, / Dan.

7. 18.

Mark

10. 17.

Luke

1. 17.

20, 13,

Deut.

5, 17,

o Lev.

James

p chap.

Luke

12. 33. Acts 2.

q Mark 10. 24.

1 Cor.

1. 26. 1 Tim.

James

* Job

Luke

s Deut.

ch. 5. 3.

Mark

10. 28.

Luke

18. 28.

66, 22,

2 Cor.

2 Peter

x chap.

20. 16.

Mark

10, 31, Luke

13. 30.

with ch.

and 21.

31, 32.

Luke 7. 29, 30.

Luke 22.

t Isaiah

6. 9, 10.

Zech. 8.6

2. 8.

m James

Anno his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 k But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life ?

17 m And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the command-

n Exod. 18 " He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false

15. 4 and ther; and, Thou shalt love thy neigh-22. 39. bour as thyself 19 . Honour thy father and thy mo-

Romans

20 The young man saith unto him, Gal. 5.14. All these things have I kept from my

Eph. 6.2. youth up: what lack I yet

21 P Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come and follow mc. 44. and 4.

22 But when the young man heard that saying he went away sorrowful; for

he had great possessions.

23 ¶ 9 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, that a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is and 42. 2. easier for a camel to go through the eye Jer.32.17. of a needle than for a rich man to enter

into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are pos-

65.17. and 27 ¶ 5 Then answered Peter, and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have Acts 3.21.

therefore ? 28 * And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have Rev.21.1. followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of 10.29,30. his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve

18. 29, 30. thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 29 " And every one that hath forsak-

en houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 × But many that are first shall be last, and the last shall be first.

CHAP. XX.

DOMINI 1 Of the labourers in the vineyard. 17 Christ foretelleth his death, &c.

a FOR the kingdom of heaven is like a Isaiah unto a man that is an householder, 5.1. which went out early in the morning to 21. 33. hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a-day, he sent

them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market-place,

4 b And said unto them, Go ye also b Phil. into the vineyard, and whatsoever is 1.7. right I will give you. And they went 2 Peter their way.

5 Again, he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye re-

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the

9 c And when they came that were c 1 Cor. hired about the eleventh hour, they re-

ceived every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it they murmured against the good man of

the house,

12 d Saying, These last have wrought 2, 19, but one hour, and thou hast made them + Gr. equal unto us, which have borne the Fellow, 1 Cor. burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and chap. said, † Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst 2.14. and not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take that thine is, and go thy Mark way? I will give unto this last even as Luke unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what with chapter I will with mine own? is thine eye evil 8. 11. and

because I am good? 21,31. 16 ° So the last shall be first, and the 20, and first last: for many be called, but few 12,32.

chosen.

17 ¶ f And Jesus, going up to Jerusa- Mark lem, took the twelve disciples apart in 10. 32. the way, and said unto them,

and the Son of man shall be betrayed 21.38. 18 g Behold, we go up to Jerusalene: unto the chief priests, and unto the and 27. 3. scribes, and they shall condemn him to 24.64. death.

19 h And shall deliver him to the Acts Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and 4.27.

Anno

i chap.

12. 2. l chap.

Mark

14. 36. Luke 12.

50. and

22. 42. John

17, 11,

8. 17.

2.9.

Hebrews

Rev. 1.9.

11. 16.

+ Gr.

John

5. 10.

Luke

o Mark

Luke

Daniel

Luke

22. 27.

ch. 26. 28.

John 11.

51. and

13. 4, 5.

1 1 im. 2. 6. Litus

2. 14.

1 Peter

q Mark 10.46.

Luke

18. 35.

12. 23. with

John

7.31.

e Mark

19.29.

11. 1, &c.

Phil. 2. 7.

n Mark 10. 41.

unless.

to them,

m chap.

to crucify him: and the third day he DOMINI shall rise again.

20 ¶ i Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain

thing of him.

10. 35. k 1 Kings 21 k And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that Ps. 45. 9. these my two sons may sit, the one on chap. the right have, 16, 27, 28. left, in thy kingdom. the right hand, and the other on the

22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what te ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am haptized with? They say unto

him, We are able.

23 in And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the beptism that I am baptized with; bu' 's sit on my right hard, and on my ler, is not mine to give ; † but it shall be given to them for whom it is pre-2 Cor.1.7. pares of my F ther.

24 " And when the ten heard it, they vere moved with indignation against

de two brethren

25 But Jesus called them unto him. and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion wer them, and they that we great exercise authoriv upon them

26 But it shall not be so among you : but wansoever will be great among you,

let him be your much ter;

27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be jour servant :

28 r Even as the Son of man came not 53. 10, 11. to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransem for many.

29 ¶ 9 And as they departed from Jericho a great multitude followed him.

30 r And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way-side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

31 And the multitude rebuked them. Hebrews because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of Da-

> 32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall

9. 27. and do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our

eyes may be opened.

34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eves; and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem: 12 he casteth out the busers and sellers out of the temple. 17 The barren fig-tree, &c.

a AND when they drewnigh unto Icrusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then tree withered away sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the oil Anno DOMINI lage over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with ; her: loose them, and bring them unto

3 And if any man say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord bath need of them; and straightway he will send

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the pre-

phet, saying,

5 b Tell ve the daughter of Sion, Be- b Isant hold, thy King cometh unto thee, mack, 62.11. Zech. and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the o.o. toal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as 12.15.

Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

their garments in the way: othe. ... down branches from the trees, and 9-13. strawed them in the way

9 d And the multitudes that went !. fore, and that fit ed, wied, saving, 24, 25. Hosanna to the con of David: Biessed 23, 39. is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saving,

Who is this !

Il And the multitude said, This is echap. Jesus the prophet, of Nazareto of Gal'

12 ¶ f And Jesus went into the temple 16, and 24, 29. of God, and cast out all them that s id and bought it the temple, and over- 14, and 7, threw the tables of the money-changers and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 & And said unto them, It is writ- 14. 25. ten, My house shall be called the house 11. 15. of prayer; but ye have made it a den if thieres.

14 And the blind and the lame came 13, &c. to him in the temple; and he healed

15 ¶ And when the chief priests and Jer. 7. 11 scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased,

16 h And said unto him, Hearest thou h Ps. 2. 3. what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea: have se never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise

17 Ti And he left them, and went out i Mark of the city into Bethany; and he lodged 11. 11. John

18 k Now, in the morning, as he returned into the city he bungered.

19 And when he saw a fig-tree in the way he came to it, and found nothing thereon but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee hencefor-And presently the figward for ever

20 1 And when the disciples saw it 11.20.

k Mark

m chap. 17. 20. Luke James 1. 6.

n chap.

Mark

11. 24. Luke

11. 9.

John 14.

13. and

16, 24,

James 5, 16,

1 John

3, 22, ochap.

Mark

11. 27.

20. 1.

Mark

9. 13.

Luke 1.

76. and 7. 30.

q chap. 14. 5.

Mark

6. 20.

Luke

20. 6.

r Luke

s Luke

36, 15.

Psalm

Song 8.

11, 12.

1, &c.

11. 36.

Luke 20.

Isa. 5. 1.

80. 9.

p chap.

7. 7. and 18. 19.

nno neev marvellen, av inomini If a jesus an world and said unto thern Jordy Isay and you, If ye have faith, and denot not, we shall not only do this a bich is done to the fig-tree, but also, if we shall say unto this mountain be thou removed, and be thou case into the sea; it shall be done.

22 " And all things, whatsoever ye shall as an rever, believing, ye shall

rec'i

20 % And, then he was come in: the comple, the chief priests and the elders of the people come unto him as i.e as teaching, and and, By what an-15. 7. and therity doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 P And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye cell me, I in likewise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 9 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people: for all hold John as a

prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to-day in

my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not; but afterward he repented and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir; and went not.

31 r Whether of them twain did the 7. 29, 30. will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God 3. 12, 13. t 2 Chr.

32 For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not; but the publicans and the harlots believ d him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye

might believe nim.

33 ¶: Hear another parable; There Mark 12. was a certain houseledder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round 9, &c. ed a vineyard, the 21 Kings about, and digged a wine-press in it, and 1 Kings about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husband-24.21, and men, and went into a far country:

36. 16. 34 And, when the time of the fruit Nelso.26. drew near, he sent his servents to the chap. 5. husbandmen, that they might receive chap. 5. husbandmen, 12.2nd 23. the fruits of it.

Acts 7.52. 35 a And the husbandmen to Acts 7.52. 35 a And the husbandmen to Acts 7.52. 35 a And the husbandmen to Acts 7.52. 35 and beat one, and killed another. 35 " And the husbandmen took his

35 Again, he sent other servants

they marvelled, so log, How soon is the more than the first; and they did unto DOMINI them "Lewise.

> 37 But lost of all he sent unto them wo his sen, saying. They will reverence

38 But, were the hasbandmen say the son, they aid among themselves, 11, 53, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, y Hebr. and let us seize on his inheritance

30 y A. d they caught him, and cast 24.15, him at of the vineyard, and slew him. Acts 13. 40 When the lord, therefore, of the 45. and vineyard cometh, what will he do unto 15. 7. and those musbandmen?

41 7 " ey say unto him, He will mi- a Psalm serubly destroy mose wicked men, and Isaiah will let . ut his vineyard unto . ther hus- 28. 16. banda en, which shall render him the Mark

irmits in their seasons.

42 a Jesus saith unto them, Did ye 20. 17. never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is 9. become the head of the corner: this is 1 Peter the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in 2.7. our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The Dan.2.44. kingdom of God shall be b taken from and 4, 17, you, and given to a nation bringing forth and 10. 7.

John

the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this &c. stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they

perceived that he spake of them. 46 But when they sought to lay hands

on him they feared the multitude, be- 20. 18. cause they took him for a prophet.

CHAP. XXII.

1 The marriage of the king's son. 9 The calling of the Gentiles. 11 The wedding-garment, &c.

AND Jesus answered, and spake unto them again by parables, and

2 a The kingdom of heaven is like un- a Esther to a certain king, which made a mar- 1.3, 5.
Proverbs riage for his son:

3 And sent forth his servants to call chapter them that were bidden to the wedding: 25. 10.

and they would not come. 4 Again, he sent forth other servants Rev. 19

saying, Tell them which are bidden, Bo. 7, 9, hold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the mar-

5 b But they made light of it, and b Hebr. went their ways, one to his farm, ano- 2.3. ther to his merchandise :

6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew chap.

7 But when the king heard thereof Luke 13. he was wroth: and he sent forth his ar- 27, 43. miss, and destroyed those murderers, dch. 10. and burned up their city.

8 d Then saith he to his servants, The 13. 46.

The parable of the marriage.

a chap.

28. 9

Luke

28, 23, 28, 2 Cor. 3. 14. and 4. 3. c Isaiah 8. 14, 15, Daniel

1 Pet.2.7.

wedding is ready, but they which were DOMINI bidden were not worthy.

9 ° Go ye, therefore, into the highways, and, as many as ye shall find, bid 13.47. and to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all, as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with

11 ¶ f And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding-garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding-garment? And he was † speech-Rev. 3. 4. less.

and 16.15. 13 g Then said the king to the serand 19. 8. vants, Bind him hand and foot, and nuzzled, take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and g chap. 8. 12. and 13.42. and gnashing of teeth.

14 h For many are called, but few are

24.51. and chosen. 25. 30.

f 2 Cor. 5.3.

Eph.

4. 24.

Col. 3. 10.

1 Peter

+ Gr.

Romans

2 Peter

Jude 13.

h chap.

Mark

32. and

13. 28,

 \mathbf{L} uke

I chap.

17. 25.

n Gen.

ø John

20. 9.

Romans

15 ¶ i Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their 19.30, and disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, nei-29. and 12. ther carest thou for any man; for thou regardest not the person of men.

&c. with 17 refi do, &c. with thou? Is it la and 21.31. Cesar, or not? 17 k Tell us, therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto

18 But Jesus perceived their wicked-12.13,&cc. ness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye 20.20, &c. hypocrites?

19 Shew me the tribute-money. And Acts 5.37. they brought unto him a penny

20 And he saith unto them, Whose is

this image and superscription? 21 They say unto him, Cesar's. Then

saith he unto them, Render, therefore, unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God the things that are God's. 22 When they had heard these words

they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ m The same day came to him m Mark the Sadducees, which say that there is 12. 18. Luke no resurrection, and asked him, 20. 27. Acts

24 " Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren; and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother

26 Likewise the second also, and the

third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also. 28 Therefore, in the resurrection, whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 o Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the spriptures, nor the power of God.

30 P For in the resurrection they neither marry nor are given in marriage; DOMINI 33. but are as the angels of God in hea-

the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, 17.7. 2. 32 9 I am the God of Abraham, and 28.21. with

the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? Hebrews God is not the God of the dead, but of 11. 16

33 r And when the multitude heard Lev. this, they were astonished at his doc- 26. 12.

34 ¶ s But when the Pharisees had Luke heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was a 7

lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great com- 10.25.

mandment in the law?

37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt 10. 12. love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all 10. 27. thy mind.

38 This is the first and great com-

mandment.

39 " And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy-

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ × While the Pharisees were gathered together Jesus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, Luke The son of David.

43 y He saith unto them, How then y2 Sam. doth David in spirit call him Lord, say- Acts

44 2 The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 a And no man was able to answer him a word; neither durst any man, a Mark from that day forth, ask him any more 12.34 questions.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Of the good doctrine of the scribes and Pharisees, but evil examples of life. 34 Jerusalem's destruction foretold.

THEN spake Jesus to the multi- a Neh. tude, and to his disciples,

2 a Saying, The scribes and the Pha- 10. 1. risees sit in Moses' seat

3 All, therefore, whatsoever they Acts bid you observe, that observe and do; 15. 10 but do not ye after their works: for they

say, and do not. 4 b For they bind heavy burdens, and Deut. grievous to be borne, and lay them 22. 12.

on men's shoulders; but they themselves chapter will not move them with one of their

5 But all their works they do for 27, 28. to be seen of men they make broad 12.38.

31 But as touching the resurrection of 15. 42, 44, 49. 52.

Exod, 3.

, 16. Mark 12. 26. 20, 37, Acts 7.32. r chap. s Mark

12. 28. Luke Luke 21 Lev. 19. 18. chapter Luke 10. 27. Romans

Jam. 2, 8, x Mark 1. 16. and 2. 30. z Psalm 110, 1, Acts 2,34 1 Cor. 15. 25. Hebr.

Gal. 5.14.

1 Tim.

Luke 14. 6. and 20, 40,

8. 4. b Isaiah Gal. 6.13.

and 25.

33.

d Mark

43. and

20. 46.

e chap.

17. 5. 1 Cor. 3. 4.

James

h Job 22. 29.

20, 23

31. and 18. 14.

James

4. 6. 1 Peter

5. 5. • Ezek.

22. 25.

Luke

11. 12. 2 Tim. 3. 6. Titus

T. 11.

& Mark

12. 40.

Luke

20. 47.

6. 2.

Psalms

132. 14.

15. 22. Hosea

6. 6. Micah

chapter

Luke

11. 42. p chap. 15. 20.

Mark

Luke 11.

34, 850.

6. 8.

o 1 Sam.

their phylacteries, and enlarge the bor- risees, hypocrites! for ye make clean DOMINE DOMINI

ders of their garments, 6 d And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the syna-12. 38. Luke 11. gogues,

And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

3 John 9. 8 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ: and all ye are brethren.

9 f And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which

3. 1. f Mal.1.6. John is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for 6. 45. 1 Thess. one is your Master, even Christ. 11 8 But he that is greatest among

chap. 20. 26, 27. you shall be your servant.

12 h And whosoever shall exalt him-

self shall be abased: and he that shall Proverbs 15.33. and humble himself shall be exalted 13 ¶ i But woe unto you, scribes and Luke 14.

Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 k Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive

the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte; and, when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 1 Woe unto you, ye blind guides ! I chap. 5. 33,34. and which say, Whosoever shall swear by 15. 14. the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor.

17 Te fools, and blind! for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that

sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing? but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

m Exod. 19 m Te fools, and blind! for whether 29. 37. is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso, therefore, shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

n 1 Kings 8. 13. 2 Chr. 21 n And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that 26. 8. and dwelleth therein.

> 22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 ° Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint, and anise, and cummin, and have 9. 13. and omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Te blind guides! which strain at a

gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 r Wee unto you, scribes and Pha-

the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and

26 9 Thou blind Pharisee! cleanse q Tirus first that which is within the cup and 1. 15. platter, that the outside of them may be

clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pha- 11.44. risees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto Acts whited sepulchres, which indeed ap- 23. 3. pear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are

full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pha- 11. 47. risees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of

them which killed the prophets. 32 Fill ye up then the measure of 1 Isaiah

your fathers.

33 " Ye serpents, ye generation of vi- "chap, pers! how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

40. and 7.

34 ¶ × Wherefore, behold, I send un- *2 Chr. to you prophets, and wise men, and 36.15. scribes; and some of them ye shall kill 9. 26. and crucify; and some of them shall ye Luke 11. 49. scourge in your synagogues, and per- Acts 5. secute them from city to city:

35 v That upon you may come all the 52,59. and 12. 2. and righteous blood shed upon the earth, 23. 19. from the blood of righteous Abel unto 2 Cor. 11. the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, Rev. whom ye slew between the temple and 18. 24. the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these 2 Chr. things shall come upon this genera- 24.21, 22. Hebrews

37 2 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou 1 John that killest the prophets, and stonest 3.12. them which are sent unto thee, how often 22. 11, 12, would I have gathered thy children to. Luke gether, even as a hen gathereth her 13.34. chickens under her wings, and ye would

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

39 a For I say unto you, Ye shall not a Psalm see me henceforth, till ye shall say, thapter Blessed is he that cometh in the name 23.9. of the Lord.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple, 3 and what shall happen at his second coming.

a AND Jesus went out, and depart- a Mark ed from the temple : and his disciples 13. 1, &c. Luke 21. came to him, for to show him the build- 5, &c. ings of the temple.

5 E

2 b And Jesus said unto them, See ye Anno DOMINI not all these things ! Verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be b 1 Kings thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be ? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 c And Jesus answered and said un-Eph. 5. 6. 4 ° And Jesus answered and said un-Col. 2. 8. to them, Take heed that no man deceive

you: 1 John

Jer.26.18. Micah

Luke

19. 44

C Mark

4. 1, 3. d Luke

24. 21.

10, 18,

verses 8. 14. f Acts 11. 28.

g chap.

Mark

Luke

21. 12.

and 12.

16. 22.

7. 15.

20. 29.

1 Cor.

11. 19.

2 Cor.

11. 13. 1 Tim.

4. 1. 2 Tim.

/ Daniel

n Dan.

Mark

13. 14. Luke

21. 20.

19.43.

23. 29.

Acts

1 Peter

e Jer. 4.

24. and 5.

5 d For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 ° And ye shall hear of wars, and rumours of wars; see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to

pass, but the end is not yet.

7 f For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sor-

rows. John 15.

9 g Then shall they deliver you up 20. and 16. 2. to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and Acts 4. 1, 3, 5, &c. and 5. 18. ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake and 7. 59.

10 h And then shall many be offended, 4,&c. and and shall betray one another, and shall

hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall

Rev.2.10. rise, and shall deceive many

h chap. 12 k And, because iniquity shall a-11. 6. and 13. 57. 2 Tim. 1. bound, the love of many shall wax cold. 13 But he that shall endure unto the 15. and 4. 10, 16.

end, the same shall be saved.

14 m And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 " When ye, therefore, shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place (whoso readeth let him under-

stand.) 2. 17. 2 Peter

16 Then let them which be in Judea fiee into the mountains:

Jude

17 Let him which is on the house-· A 2 Tim. top not come down to take any thing out of his house : Hebrews 10. 25.

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

12, 12, Rev. 2,10. 19 o And woe unto them that are m Rom. with child, and to them that give suck, 10. 18. in those days!

20 P But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath-

9. 25, 27. not is and 12.11. (lay :

21 9 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever with ch. shall be.

> 22 And except those days should be shor enedthere should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall

Acts 1.12. be shortened.

23 r Then if any man shall say upto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 5 For there shall arise false christs, , Mark and false prophets, and shall shew great 13. 21. signs and wonders; insomuch that, if Luke it were possible, they shall deceive the and 21.1 very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto 13.22 you, Behold, he is in the desert; go 2 Peter not forth : behold, he is in the secret chambers: believe it not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of 39. 33. the east, and shineth even unto the west: 17. 37. so shall also the coming of the Son of u Isaiah man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcass is, Ezekiel there will the eagles be gathered toge-

29 ¶ " Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be 5,20 darkened, and the moon shall not give and 8.9. her light, and the stars shall fall from Zeph. heaven, and the powers of the heaven Mark 13 shall be shaken:

30 * And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then Acts 2,20 shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, x Dan, and they shall see the Son of man com- zech. ing in the clouds of heaven with power 12. 10, 13 and great glory.

31 y And he shall send his angels 26.64. with a great sound of a trumpet, and Mark they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of y ch. 13.

heaven to the other.

S2 ¶ Now learn a parable of the fig- 15. 52. tree: When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 ² So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near.

even at the doors.

34 a Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass till all these things be fulfilled.

35 b Heaven and earth shall pass Isaiah away, but my word shall not pass away.

36 ¶ c But of that day and hour know eth no man, no, not the angels of hea- 2 Pet ven, but my Father only.

37 d But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man Mark

38 For as in the days that were be- 1 Thess. fore the flood they were eating and 5. 2. drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into d Gen. the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall 17. 26. also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 . Then shall two be in the field; & Luke the one shall be taken, and the other left. 17.

41 Two women shall be grinding at f chap, the mill; the one shall be taken, and Mark the other left.

42 ¶ Watch, therefore; for ye know Luke 21 not what hour your Lord doth come:

s chap. Mark

13, 10, 13 and 3.15 Amos

21. 25 chap. 16. 27. and

> 41, &c., 1 Cor. 1 Thess. 4. 16. ≈ Ja. 5. 9 e chap. 11.16. and 16.28, 310 23, 36, Mark 13. 30, 31 Luke 21 32, 33, b Psalm

102. 26. 51.6. chapter 42, 44, 13, 32, Acts 1. 7 2 Peter 6.3, 5. and 7.5. Luke

g Dan. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2.

DOMINI 33. ~ Luke 12, 39, Thess. 2 Peter

Anno

Rev. 3. 3. of man cometh.

John Acts 20.2. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Gal. 6.10. Hebrews k Rev. 16. 15. & Gen.

12. 44. and 22. 29, 30. m chap. 13. 42, 50. and 22.13.

and 16.15. 2 Peter i Luke

doing.

39. 4. chapter 25. 21. Luke

a Psalm

b chap. 22. 10. c Mark 13. 35. Romans

45, 14,

35, 11, James d chap .. 1 Thess. 4, 16 e Luke 12. 35. f Luke 13, 25, g chap. 7. 21.

h Psaim 1. 6. and 5. 5. and Hab.1.13. chapter 7. 23. 1 Cor. Gal. 4. y. 2 Tim.

2. 19. i chapter 24. 42. Mark 13. 33, 35. Luke 21. 34, 36. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Peter Rev. 16. 15.

43 g But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 h Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not, the Son

45 Who then is a faithful and wise h1Thess. servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season

46 k Blessed is that servant whom his lord, when he cometh, shall find so

47 I Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

51 m And shall cut him asunder, and 8. 12. and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and and 25,30. gnashing of teeth.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The parable of the ten virgins, 14 of the talents, and their several rewards. 31 Of the last judgment.

a THEN shall the kingdom of hea-Rev. 19.7. ven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

2 b And five of them were wise, and

five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 ° While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

6 d And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 ° Then all those virgins arose, and

trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 f And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage:

and the door was shut.

11 g Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. 12 h But he answered and said, Verily

I say unto you, I know you not.

13 ' Watch, therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 ¶ k For the kingdom of heaven is DOMINI as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 1 And unto one he gave five talents, 19.12, &cc. to another two, and to another one; to 12.6. every man according to his several abi- 1 Cor. lity; and straightway took his jour- 11, 29.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same,

and made them other five talents. 17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with

them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came, and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained besides them five talents more. 21 m His lord said unto him, Well m Gen

done, thou good and faithful servant; Isaiah thou hast been faithful over a few things, 61. 7. I will make thee ruler over many things: chapter enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two ta- 34, 46. Luke lents came, and said, Lord, thou deli- 12, 44. veredst unto me two talents: behold, and 22. I have gained two other talents besides 29, 30.

23 n His lord said unto him, Well 2 Tim. done, good and faithful servant; thou 1 Peter hast been faithful over a few things, I 1.8. will make thee ruler over many things; nver. 21 enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came, and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and of Time hid thy talent in the earth; lo, there p chap.

thou hast that is thine.

26 . His lord answered and said unto 4. 25. him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, Luke thou knewest that I reap where I sowed 8. 18. and not, and gather where I have not John strawed:

27 Thou oughtest, therefore, to have 22. 11. put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received 8. 12. and mine own with usury.

28 Take, therefore, the talent from 24.51 him, and give it unto him which hath Luke ten talents.

29 P For unto every one that hath 14.5. shall be given, and he shall have abun-chapter 16.27, and dance: but from him that hath not, 19,28. shall be taken away even that which he Mark

30 9 And cast ye the unprofitable ser- 1 Thess. vant into outer darkness: there shall be 4.16.
2 Thess. weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ r When the Son of man shall Jude 14. come in his glory, and all the holy an- Rev. 1.

Eph.4.11.

r Zech.

33.

a Ezek.

Romans

14. 10. 2 Cor.

Rev.

20. 12.

t chap. 20. 23.

1 Cor.

11. 16.

1 Peter

. 3, 9.

Ezekiel

James

a Prov.

19.17.

Mark

chapter

Hebrews

y Psalm

chapter

2 Peter

a Mark

34.1.

Luke

22. 1.

John

11. 55

Luke

1, 27.

Rev.

21. 7 u Isaiah

Romans

Hebrews

Anno gels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 5 And before him shall be gathered all nations; and he shall separate them 20.38 and one from another, as a shepherd dich. 13.49, videth his sheep from the goats :

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the

31 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 " For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison,

and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

S8 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed

thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in

prison, and came unto thee?

40 × And the King shall answer, and 14.31. and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, In as much as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

> 41 y Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye

gave me no drink :

2. 4. with Jude 6. 43 I was a stranger, and ve took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me

> 44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did

not minister unto thee ?

z Prov. 45 2 Then shall he answer them, say-74. 31. and 17. 5. ing, Verily I say unto you, In as much Acts 9.5: 45 ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

John 5.29. 46 a And these shall go away into 14.11. and everlasting punishment: but the righ-

teous into life eternal.

CHAP. XXVI.

3 The rulers conspire against Christ: 14 Judas selleth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover, 27 instituteth his holy supper, 36 and prayeth in the garden.

a AND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of and 13. 1. man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 ¶ b Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the South elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caia- b Ps. 2. 2.

4 c And consulted that they might John

take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him. 11.4 5 d But they said, Not on the feast-41.7 day, lest there be an uproar among the d John people.

6 ¶ e Now, when Jesus was in Beth. e Mark any, in the house of Simon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman hav- 7. 37. ing an alabaster-box of very precious John ointment, and poured it on his head as 11. 2. he sat at meat.

8 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what pur-

pose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jesus understood it he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon

11 f For ye have the poor always with f Deut. you; but me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this 20, and ointment on my body, she did it for my 28, 20.

burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Whereso - 33. and 14. ever this gospel shall be preached in 19.and 16. the whole world, there shall also this, 17.11. that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ g Then one of the twelve, called g chap. Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief 10.4.

priests,

15 h And said unto them, What will Luke ye give me, and I will deliver him unto $\frac{22.4}{h}$ Zech. you? And they covenanted with him for 11. 12. thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought op-

portunity to betray him.

17 ¶ i Now, the first day of the feast i Exod. of unleavened bread, the disciples came 12.6 to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt 14. 10. thou that we prepare for thee to eat the Luke passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will & Psalm keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had Mark appointed them; and they made ready 14. 18. the passover.

20 Now, when the even was come, John he sat down with the twelve.

21 k And as they did eat, he said, Ve- Acts 1. 16. rily I say unto you, that one of you shall / Mark betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrow- Isa. 55. 3 ful, and began every one of them to say Daniel unto him, Lord, is it 1?

23 And he answered and said, He 26, 46. that dippeth his hand with me in the John dish, the same shall betray me.

24 m The Son of man goeth, as it is 17. 3. and written of him: but woe unto that man 26. 23.

c Psalm

7, 12, 40.

chap. 18. John 12.

Luke 22. 14.

14. 20.

n John 13. 2.

with

Mark 14. 62.

o Mark

14. 22. Luke

22, 19,

1 Cor. 11. 24. p 1 Cor. 10. 4.

q Lev. 17. 11.

Rom.

9. 22. r Mark

14. 25.

Luke

Acts 10. 41.

18. 4. # Zech.

13. 7.

11. 6. Mark

14. 27.

Mark

x John

y Mark 14. 30.

13. 37.

Luke 22. 34.

John

13. 38.

z Mark

14. 32.

Luke

22, 39,

John

18. 1.

4. 21.

John

12. 27.

b Psalm

116. 3.

e chap.

John 5.

38. and

Hebr. 5. 7, 8.

a chap.

John

chapter

s John

5, 15, Hebr.

verse 64.

by whom the Son of man is betrayed! DOMINI it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

25 n Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered, and said, Master, is it I? He

said unto him, Thou hast said.
26 ¶ o And, as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

27 P And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying,

Drink ye all of it:

28 9 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for ch. 20. 28. the remission of sins.

29 r But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

30 s And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of

Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again I will

go before you into Galilee.

33 * Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended 14.28. and because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

> 34 y Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

> 35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

> 36 ¶ 2 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

> 37 a And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to

be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 b Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with

39 c And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup 30. and 6. pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt. Phil. 2. 8.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What! could ye not watch with me one hour !

41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going : behold, he

is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ d And while he yet spake, lo, d Mark Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with 14. 43. him a great multitude with swords and Luke staves, from the chief priests and elders John 18.3. of the people.

48 Now, he that betrayed him gave e John them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I 18.3, 12. shall kiss, that same is he; hold him

49 f And forthwith he came to Jesus, f 2 Sam, and said, Hail, Master; and kissed him. 20.

50 And Jesus said unto him, † Friend, † Gr. wherefore art thou come? Then came nion they and laid hands on Jesus, and took Psal. 41.

51 g And, behold, one of them which g John were with Jesus stretched out his hand, 18. 10. and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 h Then said Jesus unto him, Put h Gen. up again thy sword into his place: for 9.6. all they that take the sword shall perish Ezekiel with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now 12. 19. pray to my Father, and he shall pre- 4, 16, 19, sently give me more than twelve le- Rev. gions of angels?

54 k But how then shall the scrip- 6. 17. tures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? Daniel

55 In that same hour said Jesus to 7.10. the multitudes, Are ye come out, as Isaiah against a thief, with swords and staves 53.3, 7. for to take me? I sat daily with you Daniel teaching in the temple, and ye laid no 9. 26. hold on me.

56 1 But all this was done, that the Acts 17. scriptures of the prophets might be 3. and fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook / John

him, and fled.

57 ¶ m And they that had laid hold on m Mark Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the 14.53. high priest, where the scribes and the 22, 54, elders were assembled.

58 But Peter followed him afar off, 12, 24. unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants to see the

59 " Now, the chief priests, and el- n Psalms ders, and all the council, sought false 27.12 and witness against Jesus, to put him to Mark death;

. 60 . But found none : yea, though o Deut. many false witnesses came, yet found 19. 15. At the last came two false they none. witnesses,

61 P And said, This fellow said, I am 27.40. able to destroy the temple of God, and John to build it in three days to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and 6.13.

Acts 1.16.

DOMINI

Romans Luke 24.

John 18.

q Isaiah

with Acrs 8.

32. and 13. 32.

chapter

r Psalm

110. 1.

Daniel

chapter

25. 31.

Luke

21. 27.

John

6. 62.

Acts

1. 11.

4. 16.

24. 10.

14, 65,

Luke

22, 54.

18. 16. y Mark

14. 66.

22. 55.

z Luke

22. 59. a Mark

14. 71.

Luke

22, 61,

" Psaim

Act8

4. 26.

Mark 75 1. Luke

John

Acts

3. 13.

e chap.

26. 66.

18. 15.

Acts

d ver. 24.

78. 23.

6 John

John

John

u Isaiah

50. 6. and

Romans

14. 10. 1 Thess.

Rev. 1.7.

s 2 Kings

7, 13,

John

1. 50.

DOMINI said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? 5 c And he cast down the pieces of what is it which these witness against silver in the temple, and departed, and 33. 33. ~ tnee ?

63 9 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered, and said unto that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

64 r Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless, I say unto you, Here-Hebrews after shall ve see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming

in the clouds of heaven.

65 5 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blas 16.27, and phemy; what further need have we of 24.30. and witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered

and said, He is guilty of death.

67 "Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands, 68 x Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou

Christ; Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶y Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou savest.

ch. 27.30. x Mark 71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there. This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth.

72 And again he denied with an oath,

I do not know the man.

73 2 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, 18. 17, 25. Surely thou also art one of them: for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

> 74 a Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

& ver. 34. 75 b And Peter remembered the words of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out and wept bitterly.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Christ delivered bound to Pilate. 3 Judas hangeth himself. 27 Christ mocked, 33 and crucified, &c.

a WHEN the morning was come, 3.2. with all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death.

2 b And, when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him and 23. 1. to Pontius Pilate the governor.

3 ¶ c Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was con demned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 d Saying, I have sinneds in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou

to that.

went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver e 2 Sam. pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to 17. 23. him, I adjure thee, by the living God. put them into the treasury, because it 18, 19, is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury

strangers in.

8 f Wherefore that field was called, f Acts The field of blood, unto this day.

9 (g Then was fulfilled that which was g Jer. spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, Zech. And they took the thirty pieces of sil- 11. 12. ver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value:

10 And gave them for the potter's

field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 Th And Jesus stood before the go- h Mark vernor; and the governor asked him, 15.2. saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? 2 And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. John 18.

12 i And when he was accused of the 133,37. chief priests and elders, he answered .othing.

k Then saith Pilate unto him, with 13 Hearest thou not how many things they Acts 8. witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 ¶ m Now, at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people

a prisoner, whom they would. 16 And they had then a notable pri-

soner, called Barabbas.

17 n Therefore, when they were gath. ered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus, which is called 22.1. Christ !

18 o For he knew that for envy they n chap. had delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the John 9. judgment-seat, his wife sent unto bim, 22. and saying, Have thou nothing to do with 12, 42. that just man: for I have suffered many 7.9. things this day in a dream because of

20 P But the chief priests and elders p Mark 15, 11. persuaded the multitude, that they Luke

should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus 23. 18, John 21 9 The governor answered and said 18, 40. unto them, Whether of the twain will a Act ye that I release unto you? They said, 3. 11. Barabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why? what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ¶ When Pilate saw that he could 7 Deut. prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude,

6. 13. 53. 7 32, 34, chapter

l ver. 12. m chap. Mark 15.6. Luke 23. 17. John

& John

18.39.

21. 9, 11. verse 22.

saying, I am innocent of the blood of || Anno DOMINI this just person; see ye to it. 25 Then answered all the people,

~ Deut. 19. 10. Joshua 2 Sam. 1. 16. t Mark 15. 15. Luke 23, 24,

John

19. 1.

u Isaiah

x Num.

1 Kings

15. 35.

Mark

15. 21. Luke

23, 26,

19. 17. Acts

7. 58.

13. 12.

y Mark

15, 22,

Luke 23. 33.

John

19.17. z Psalm

69. 22.

with

John

19, 28,

Mark

Luke

23, 34, John

19. 23.

Luke

23. 38.

19.19.

53. 12. Luke

23, 33, e 2 Kings

Isaiah

37. 22.

f chap.

43, 54.

18. 19.

chapter 26. 64.

h Luke

23.39,

i Amos 8.9.

Lam.2.15.

d Isaiah

6 ver. 54.

15. 24.

a Psalm

John

50. 6.

chap. 26. 67. and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. 26 Then released he Barabbas un-

to them: and, when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had platted a crown of thorns they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the

30 a And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the

31 And after that they had mocked him they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 * And as they came out they found Hebrews a man of Cyrene, Simon by name; him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 ¶y And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to

say, A place of a scull,

34 2 They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof he would not drink.

35 a And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 b And, sitting down, they watched

c Mark him there; 15. 26.

37 ° And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 d Then were there two thieves crucified with him; one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ e And they that passed by reviled

19, 21, him, wagging their heads, Psalms

40 f And saying, Thou that destroy-22. 8. and 109. 25. est the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son Jer. 18.16. of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests. mocking him, with the scribes and el-

and 26.61. ders, said,

42 He saved others, himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross,

23. 35, 47. and we will believe him. g Psalms
22. 9. and
43 g He trusted in C 43 8 He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God

44 h The thieves also which were crucified with him, cast the same in his

was darkness over all the land unto the DOMINI ninth hour.

46 k And about the ninth hour, Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, & Psalm Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, 22.2. My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 1 Some of them that stood there. IMal. 4.5. when they heard that, said, This man chapter calleth for Elias.

48 m And straightway one of them m Psalm ran and took a spunge, and filled it with 69. 22. vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave Mark 15.36. him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see 23. 36. whether Elias will come to save him.

50 ¶ n Jesus, when he had oried again n Mark with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. 15.

51 o And behold, the vail of the tem- 23. 46. ple was rent in twain from the top to John the bottom: and the earth did quake, Hebr. 5.7. and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were opened; and 26.31. many bodies of the saints which slept

53 And came out of the graves after 10. 19. his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 P Now when the centurion, and p verses they that were with him watching Jesus, 36, 43 Mark saw the earthquake, and those things 15. 39. that were done, they feared greatly saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 9 And many women were there, q Luke beholding afar off, which followed Jesus 8.2. from Galilee, ministering unto him;

56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

57 ¶ 1 When the even was come, there , Mark came a rich man from Arimathea, nam- 15.42. ed Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:

58 He went to Pilate, and begged 19.33. the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 s And laid it in his own new tomb, s Isaiah which he had hewn out in the rock; and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalene and the other Mary, sitting over against

the sepulchre.

62 ¶ Now, the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 t Saying, Sir, we remember that t chap, that deceiver said, while he was yet 26.61 alive, After three days I will rise a. Luke

64 Command, therefore, that the se- 19. and pulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night and steal him away, and say unto the 45 ¶ Now from the sixth hour there people, He is risen from the dead : so

Luke

Hebrews

Luke

John

the last error shall be worse than the ciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, Anno DOMINI DOMINI first. 33.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a || watch ; go your way, make it as sure Or, guard, as ye can. Acts 4. 1. u Dan.

6. 17.

a chap.

27. 56. Mark

16. 1. Luke

c chap.

1,7. 23.

d chap.

26. 22.

Mark

1 Cor.

e Mark

John 20.

13, 16.

verse 10.

66 " So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone and setting a watch.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Christ's resurrection declared: 9 he appeareth to the women, 16 and to his disciples: 18 he sendeth them to teach and to baptize all nations.

* IN the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, to see the sepulchre.

24. 1. John 20.1. 2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 b His countenance was like lightb Dan. ning, and his raiment white as snow: 10. 5.

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was 12.40. and crucified. 16.21. and

6 c He is not here; for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay:

7 d And go quickly, and tell his dis-John 21.1. and, behold, he goeth before you into and 10.41. Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I and 13.31. have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy, and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 ¶ c And as they went to tell his dis- 14.31. Col. 1.23.

All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 f Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that 22, 22, they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 ¶ Now, when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel. they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept

14 g And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is and 17.2. commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

til this day.

16 ¶ h Then the eleven disciples went 14.9.

16 ¶ h Then the eleven disciples went 14.9. away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

And when they saw him they 17 worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 ¶ i And Jesus came and spake un- Hebr. 1.2. to them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 k Go ye, therefore, and teach all Rev.1.13. nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost;

20 Teaching them to observe all things what oever I have commanded Mark you: and, lo, I am with you alway, 16. 15. even unto the end of the world. Amen. 24. 47

f Psalm

Hebrews 2, 11, verse 7. John 20. 17.

Acts 1. 3 Romans 8. 20 g 1 John 3, 19, h chap. 26. 32 i Daniel chap. 11. 27. and 16. 28. Luke

John 3. 35. and 13. 3 Acts 2, 36 Rom. 15. 24. Eph. 1. 10, 20, Phil. 2.9 Col. 1, 15,

1 Peter 3, 22, and 17.14 and 19.16. k Isaiah 2. 3. and Acts 2.38 and 8, 12,

DOMINI

Rom. 10. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 13, 15. and 19. 2, wish Exodus

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MARK.

Anno DOMINI

Mat.

John 1.

CHAP. I.

1 John Baptist's office. 9 Jesus baptizending. ed. 12 He is tempted, 14 preacheth, 5 16 and calleth Peter and others. a Psalm

* THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God;

2 b As it is written in the prophets, and 11.12. Behold, I send my messenger before and 16.16. thy face, which shall prepare thy way and 26.63. before thee.

3 c The voice of one crying in the

50. and 10.35. & Mal. 3, 1. Mat. 11. 10. Luke 7, 27. c) Mat. 3, 3. Luke 1, 76. and 3, 4. John 1, 15, 23. c Isaiah 40, 3. wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 d John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance d Mal. for the remission of sins.

5 ° And there went out unto him all Mat. 3.1. Luke 3.3. the land of Judea, and they of Jerusa- John 1.31. lem, and were all baptized of him in the e Mat. river of Jordan, confessing their sins.

6 f And John was clothed with ca-11. 22. mels' hair, and with a girdle of a skin 2 Kings about his loins; and he did eat locusts zech. and wild honey :

7 & And preached, saying, There Mat. 3. 4. 3. 11. Luke 3. 16. John 1. 27. and 7. 03.

h Acts

1. 5. and

and 10.45.

1 Cor. 12. 13. i Mat.

3. 13. L ke 3. 21.

John

ch. 9. 7.

1. 17. I Job

Mat.

m Mat.

Luke 3.

19. and

4. 14. John

4, 43,

n Mat.

o Mat.

Luke 5. 2, &c.

John

1. 42.

Luke 4.

Acts 13.

and 15.21.

7. 28. and 13.54. and

21. 23.

chapter 11. 28.

Luke 4.

32. and

s Luke

4. 33. * Psalm

16. 10.

Daniel

verse 34.

Luke 1. 35. and

4. 41. u chap. 5. 25.

with

4, 12,

Anno the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 h I indeed have baptized you with water; but he shall baptize you with

the Holy Ghost.

9 ¶ i And it came to pass in those and 13.25. days, that Jesus came from Nazareth and 19.4. of Galilee, and was baptized of John in

10 And straightway, coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit, like a dove, descend

ing upon him.

k Ps. 2. 7. 11 k And there came a voice from k Ps. 2. 7. 11 k And there came a voice from k Ps. 2. 7. 1 heaven, saying, Thou are my beloved than L am well pleased. 11 k And there came a voice from

12 And immediately the spirit driv-

Col. 1.13. eth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts: and the angels ministered unto him. 4. 1, 11. Luke 4.1.

14 ¶ m Now, after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom

of God,

15 " And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand : repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 ¶ o Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea:

(for they were fishers:) 17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to be-

come fishers of men. 18 P And straightway they forsook 9 1 Kings 19. 19. their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw James, the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

A. D. 31. 20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the q Mat. 4. 13, 23. ship with the hired servants, and went

after him. 16,31. and

21 9 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath-day he 14, 21, 44. entered into the synagogue, and taught.

and 17. 2. 22 And they were assembled as one that and 18. 4. doctrine: for he taught them as one that 22 And they were astonished at his had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 ¶ s And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit: and he cried out,

24 : Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Na-7. 16. and zareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the holy One

25 a And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

Acts 2.31. 26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, Mat. 8.29. he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this ! what

cometh one mightier than I after me, commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

> 28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

29 x And forthwith, when they were x Mat. come out of the synagogue, they enter- 8. 14. ed into the house of Simon and Andrew, 4.38. with James and John.

30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever; and anon they tell him

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered nato them.

32 ¶ y And at even, when the sun did y Mat. set, they brought unto him all that were Luke diseased, and them that were possessed 4, 40. with devils

33 And all the city was gathered to-

gether at the door.

34 2 And he healed many that were z chap. sick of divers diseases, and cast out Luke many devils; and suffered not the de- 4.41. vils to speak, because they knew him. Acts 16.

35 a And in the morning, rising up a a Luke great while before day, he went out, 4.42. and departed into a solitary place, and

there prayed.

36 And Simon, and they that were

with him, followed after him.

37 And, when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for

38 b And he said unto them, Let us b Luke go into the next towns, that I may 4. 43. preach there also : for therefore came I John forth.

39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

40 ¶ c And there came a leper to him, c Mat. beseeching him, and kneeling down to 8.2. him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, 5. 12. thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou

42 And, as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and

forthwith sent him away;

44 d And saith unto him, See thou d Lev. say nothing to any man: but go thy 13. 2. way, shew t'yself to the priest, and of and 14. fer for thy cleansing those things which 2, &c. Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 But he went out, and began to e chap. publish it much, and to blaze abroad 2.13. the matter, insomuch that Jesus could 5.15. no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

CHAP. 11.

new doctrine is this? for with authority 3 Christ healeth the palsy: 13 he calletis

DOMINI 31. ~

ing with publicans and sinners, 23 and excuseth his disciples for plucking the ears of corn on the sabbath-day

a Deut. 15. 1. Mat. 9. 1: and 26. 61. Tarke 5, 18,

Acts 24. 17.

b Deut.

verses

5. 14. and 9. 2.

1 Cor.

11. 30. James

5, 15. c Job

13. 4. Isaiah

43, 25,

d John

Acts

Rev.

with

verse 18.

a AND again he entered into Ca-9. 11. and pernaum after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them.

3 ¶ And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne

of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and, when they had broken it up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 b When Jesus saw their faith, he 28. 15, 22. said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy

sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their

7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but

God only ?

8 d And immediately, when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reaand 44.22. soned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in 2. 24. and your hearts?

9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy

bed and walk

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine

house.

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 ¶ And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted

unto him, and he taught them.

14 . And as he passed by he saw Levi, the son of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were man; and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners they said unto his disciples, How 15, 7, and is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and rinners !

17 f When Jesus heard it he saith I saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine

Matthew, 15 justifieth himself for eat- | unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are DOMINI sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance.

> 18 g And the disciples of John and g Mat. of the Pharisees used to fast : and they 6, 16, and come and say unto him, Why do the 11. 19. disciples of John and of the Pharisees Luke 5. fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast while the bridegroom is with them ? as long as they have the bridegroom with

them they cannot fast.

20 h But the days will come, when the h Acts bridegroom shall be taken away from 10.30. and them, and then shall they fast in those 13, 2, 2 days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 ¶ i And it came to pass, that he i Deut. went through the corn-fields on the sab. 23. 25. Mat.12.1 bath-day; and his disciples began, as Luke 6.1 they went, to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him. Behold, why do they on the sabbath-

day that which is not lawful?

25 k And he said unto them, Have ye & 1 Sam. never read what David did, when he 21.6. had need, and was an hungered, he and

they that were with him,

26 1 How he went into the house of I Exod. God, in the days of Abiathar the high 29. 32. priest, and did eat the shew-bread, 31.and24 which is not lawful to eat but for the 5, 6, 9. priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man

for the sabbath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAP. III.

1 Christ healeth the withered hand: 6 the Pharisees conspire his death: 13 he chooseth twelve apostles.

a AND he entered again into the a Mat. synagogue; and there was a man there 12.9. which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he Luke 6. would heal him on the sabbath-day; b. and that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which John had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 b And when he had looked round b 1 King about on them with anger, being griev- 13.6. ed for the hardness of their hearts, he

e Mat.

9. 9.

Lüke

5. 27.

f Mat. 9. 13, and 18. 13. Luke 5. 31. and 10. 10. 7 Tim.

· 1. 15.

DOMINI his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 . And the Pharisees went forth, and 12,14, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might 10.39, and destroy him.

7 d But Jesus withdrew himself with 1. 25. and his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him,

and from Judea, John 6. 1.

The twelve apostles chosen.

c Mat.

22. 16. John

d Mat.

12. 15.

Luke

+ Gr.

Hebrews

Ps. 2. 7.

Mat. 16. 16. and

26. 63. Luke

4. 41. John

1. 50.

Acts

13, 32,

f Mat.

12. 16.

g Mat.

Luke

John 15. 10.

Acts

14. 23.

thunder,

Deut.

3, 18,

John 10. 20.

& Mat.

12. 24.

11, 15. John 7

12. 25.

Mat.

12. 29.

6. 11.

Lake 11. 21. John

20. and 8.

48,52. and 10. 20. *l* Mat.

n Isaiah 19. 24.

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumes, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should

throng him.

10 For he had healed many, insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had † plagues. courges,

11 . And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. 12 f And he straitly charged them

that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ s And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they Hebr. 1.5. should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sick-

nesses, and to cast out devils.

16 h And Simon he surnamed Peter; 17 And James, the son of Zebedee, 6. 12. and and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them | Boanerges, which is,

The sons of thunder; 18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bar-1. 24. and

tholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 1. h Mat. and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite, 19 And Judas Iscariot, which also be-

trayed him: and they went into an 1. 43. house.

20 ¶ And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 i And when his friends heard of it they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside nimself.

22 ¶ k And the scribes which came 9. 34. and down from Jerusalem said, He hath 10.25.and Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 1 And he called them unto him, and said un'o them in parables, How

can Satan cast out Satan? 24 And if a kingdom be divided a-

gainst itself, that kingdom cannot stand. 25 And if a house be divided against

itself, that house cannot stand. 25 And if Satur rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 m No man can enter into a strong man's house and spoil his goods, except ||

hand. And he stretched it out: and he will first bind the strong man; and Anno DOMINI then he will spoil his house.

28 " Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, n 1 Sam. and blasphemies wherewith soever they 2. 25. shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against La the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, 12. 10. but is in danger of eternal danmation:

30 · Because they said, He hath an 1 John

unclean spirit. 31 ¶ P There came then his brethren p Mat.

and his mother, and standing without, Luke sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for .

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the sower: 14 the exposition thereof. 30 The parable of the mustard-seed, &c.

a AND he began again to teach by a Mat. the sea-side: and there was gathered Luke 8.4. unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow :

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had b Mat. no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up it was scorched; and, because it had no root, Luke 8.9. it withered away

7 And some fell among thorns, and 11.25. and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased, and brought forth, some thirty,

and some sixty, and some an hundred. 9 b And be said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 ¶ c And when he was alone, they Mat. that were about him, with the twelve, asked of him the parable

11 d And he said unto them, Unto you John it is given to know the mystery of the Acts kingdom of God: but unto them that 28.2 ere without all these things are done in Rom. parables:

12 That seeing they may see, and 3. 14.

1 Cor. 2. 10. and 5. 12.

1 Thess. Ezekiel

Anno not perceive; and hearing they may less than all the seeds that be in the Anno DOMINI hear, and not understand; lest at any earth: wime they should be converted, and their

sins should be forgiven them. 13 And he said unto them, Know ye

not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 The sower soweth the word.

15 f And these are they by the wayf Mat. 13. 19. side, where the word is sown; but, when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 g And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 h And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the Luke

19 i And the cares of this world, and the decenfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirty-fold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

21 ¶ k And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, runder a bed, and not to be set on a candlestick

22 1 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 m If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 * And he saith unto them, Take heed what ye hear. With what mea-Rev. 2. 7. sure ve mete, it shall be measured to you; and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 . For he that hath, to him shall be given; and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he

hath.

26 ¶ P And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ 1 And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which when it is sown in the earth, is

32 But when it is sown it groweth up, t and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 r And with many such parables r Mat. spake he the word unto them, as they 13.34. were able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 ¶s And the same day, when the even s Mat. was come, he saith unto them, Let us Luke pass over unto the other side.

36 And, when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 s And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship,

so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no

41 And they feared exceedingly, 26. 12. and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and 89, 9, and the sea obey him!

Psalms

107. 13.

CHAP. V.

1 Christ casteth out the legion of devils: 21 Jairus' suit to him for his daughter: 25 he healeth the bloody issue.

a AND they came over unto the a Mat. other side of the sea, into the country of Luke the Gadarenes.

2 And, when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no,

not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by bim, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off he

ran and worshipped him,

7 b And cried with a loud voice, and b 2 Peter said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, Jude 6. thou Son of the most high God ? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me

h chap. 10. 23.

g Isaiah 58. 2. Ezekiel

33, 31, John

5. 35.

18. 24. i 1 Tim. 6. 9, 17. 2 Tim. 4. 10.

A Mat. 5, 15, Luke 8. 16. and 11. 33. & Job 12. 22.

Mat. 10.26. Luke 8. 17. and 12. 2. m Mat. 11. 15. and 13. 9.

n Mat. Luke o Mat. 13.12. and 25. 29. Luke 8 18. and

22. 11. 13.24,8cc.

John

q Isaiah 2. 2. Micah Mat. 13. 31., Luke 13.

18, 19. Acts 2 41. and 4. 4. and 5. 14.

DOMINI

31.

Anno DOMINI 31.

8 (For he said unto him, Come out of | the man, thou unclean spirit.)

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? and he answered, saying, My name is Legion; for we are many

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the

country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains, a great herd of swine feed-

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we

may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine; and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea (they were about two thousand) and were choked in the sea.

try. And they went out to see what it

c chap. 14 c And they that fed the swine fled, 6.36, 56. and told it in the city and in the coun-

was that was done.

15 d And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind; and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told them how it befel to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the

swine.

17 . And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 f And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with

the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not; but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to publish in Decapelis how great things Jesus had done for him : and all men did

marvel.

21 ¶ g And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him, and he was migh unto the sea.

22 h And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him he fell

at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death, I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed, and she shall live.

24 And Fesus went with him; and much people followed him, and throng-

ed him.

25 ¶ i And a vertain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment:

28 For she said, If I may touch but

his clothes I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 k And Jesus, immediately knowing & Luke in himself that virtue had gone out of 6. 19. and him, turned him about in the press, and

said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman, fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 1 And he said unto her, Daughter, 1 Mat. thy faith + hath made thee whole; go chapter in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 ¶ m While he yet spake, there 10.52, came from the ruler of the synagogue's saved house certain which said, Thy daughter thee, is dead; why troublest thou the Master 20, 20, any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler 14.9. of the synagogue, Be not afraid only Hebrews believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow m Luke him, save Peter, and James, and John 8. 49, &c. the brother of James.

38 n And he cometh to the house of n Jer. 4.8. the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth and 47.2. the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 · And, when he was come in, he o John saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but

sleepeth.

40 P And they laughed him to scorn. P Acts But, when he had put them all out, he 9.40. taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha-cumi; which is being interpreted, Dameel, I say

unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 4 And he charged them straitly a chap. that no man should know it; and com- 10.49. manded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAP. VI.

1 Christ is contemned by his countrymen. 16 John Baptist's imprisonment and death. 34 Of the loaves and fishes.

d John 10. 20.

e Acts 16.39.

f Luke 8. 38.

g Mat. 9. 1. Luke 8.40.

h Mat. 9. 18. Luke 8. 41.

i Lev. 15. 25. Mat. 9. 20. Luke 8, 43,

a Mat.

13. 54.

Luke 4.

16. &cc.

7. 28.

Luke

4. 32.

John

6. 30,

41, 52,

c Isaiah 53. 3.

Mat. 11.

b. and

12. 46. Luke 2.

34. and

4. 22 John 6.

42, 60.

Gal. 1.19.

d Jer. 1. 21. and

12. 6.

13. 57. Luke

e Mat.

13. 58.

Luke

13. 12.

g Mat.

Luke

9. 1. h Mat.

i Acts

A Mat.

10. 11. Luke

10. 5.

9. 4. and

11, 12. Acts 13.

51. and 18. 16. on Mat.

20. 7, 27. werse 30.

Luke 9. 2.

gr verse 7.

James

5. 14. o Mat.

17. 10.

chapter

q Mat.

14. 3.

Luke

3. 19.

8. 28. John 1.19.

11. 2. and

12. 8.

10. 9. Luke

f Mat. 4. 23, and

Mat.

chapter

Anno a AND he went out from thence, I DOMINI 31.

disciples follow him. 2 b And when the sabbath-day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath Johno.24. this manthese things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 c Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they

were offended at him.

4 d But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 c And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

6 f And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages teaching.

4. 24. John 4.44. 7 ¶ & And he calleth unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power

over unclean spirits ;

8 h And commanded them that they 4.31. and should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no John 4.43. money in their purse;

9 But be shod with sandals; and not

chapter put on two coats.

10 k And he said unto them, In what 6. 13. and place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that

place.

20. 4. and you, nor hear you, when ye depart 22. 35. thence, shake off the during the depart 11 And whosoever shall not receive feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment than for that

12 m And they went out, and preach.

10. 14, 15. ed that men should repent.

and 11.24. 13 " And they cast out many devils, Luke 9. 13 n And they cast out many devils, 5. and 10. and anointed with oil many that were

sick, and healed them.

14 ¶ o And king Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad;) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 P Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet,

Luke 9. 7. or as one of the prophets. p Mat. 16.14. and

16 \ But when Herod heard thereof he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 9 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.

18 r For John had said unto Herod, Anno DOMINI and came into his own country, and his It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

> 19 s Therefore Herodias had a quar- r Lev. rel against him, and would have killed 13.16. and him; but she could not. s Gen.

> 20 For Herod feared John, knowing 49. 23. that he was a just man, and an holy, and 1 Mat. observed him; and when he heard him 21.

he did many things, and heard him Luke gladly. 21 " And when a convenient day was " Gen.

come, that Herod, on his birth-day, 40. 20. Mat. 14.6. made a supper to his fords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee:

22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the Junsel. Ask of me whatsoever thou volt, and I will give it thee

23 And he sware unto her. What - x Esther soever thou shalt ask of me I will give 5. 1. it thee unto 'ne hall of my kingdom.

24 And she went lirth, and said unto her mother, What smal I ask? And she said, The head of john the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with maste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me, by and by in a charger, the head of John the Baptist.

26 y And the king was exceeding y Luke sorry; yet, for his oath's sake, and for 7.30. and their sakes which sat with him, he John would not reject her.

27 2 And immediately the king sent 2 Mat. an executioner, and commanded is head to be brought : and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the

damsel gave it to her mother. 29 And when his disciples heard of it they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 ¶ a And the apostles gathered a Luke themselves together unto Jesus, and 9. 10. teld him all things, both what they had & chap. done, and what they had taught.

31 b And he said unto them, Come 2 Mat. 13. ye yourselves apart into a descrt place, Luke and rest a while: for there were many 9, 10, coming and going, and they had no lei- 6. 16 suce so much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a desert 6.2. place by ship privately.

33 d And the people saw them de. 1 Kings parting, and many knew him, and ran Jer. 23. 1. a foot thither out of all cities, and out- and so. 6. went them, and came together unto him. Ezekiel

34 ¶ And Jesus, when he came out, zech. saw much people, and was moved with 10. 2. compassion toward them, because they Mat. 9. were as sheep not having a shepherd : and he began to te.ch them many 14. 14. Luke things.

35 And, when the day was now far f Mat. spent, his disciples came unto him, and 14. 15 Luke said, This is a desert place, and now of the time is far passed;

32.

c Mat.

DOMINI ~ g Num. 11. 21. 2 Kings

4. 42.

36 Send them away, that they may | go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 g He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

h Mat. 14, 17, Luke 9, 13,

+ Gr.

10. 5. 1 Cor.

9. 13.

banquets, 1 Kings

14. 40. i 1 Sam.

38 h He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And, when they knew, they say, Five, and two John 6. 9. fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by † companies upon the banquets, green grass.

40 And they sat down in ranks, by

hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the John 17.1. loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were

filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes. 44 And they that did eat of the loaves

were about five thousand men.

k Mat. 14. 22. John 6. 17.

45 k And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship / Mat. 14. 23, 24. John 6, was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. 16, 17.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing: (for the wind was contrary unto them:) and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But, when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been

a spirit, and cried out:

50 (For they all saw him, and were troubled:) and immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 m For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was

† hardened.

53 n And, when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

54 And, when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55. And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they

laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were DOMINI 32. but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Pharisees find fault with the disciples for eating with unwashen hands. 14 Christ sheweth what defileth a man.

a THEN came together unto him a Mat. the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, 15. 1

which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled (that is to say, with unwashen) hands, they found

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands toft eat tGr. not, holding the tradition of the elders, with the

market, except they wash they eat not. 18. 28. And many other things there be which 5. 14. they have received to hold, as the wash-1 Cor. ing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, 10. 2. and of tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 . He answered and said unto them, c Isaiah Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hy-29. 13, pocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their d Mat. heart is far from me.

7 d Howbeit, in vain do they worship 18, &c. me, teaching for doctrines the com-1.

mandments of men.

8 For, laying aside the commandment Well do of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as 1 Kings the washing of pots and cups: and many 22, 15. other such like things ye do. 9 And he said unto them, || Full well & Exod.

ye reject the commandment of God, that 20.12. and 21. 17. ye may keep your own tradition.

10 ° For Moses said, Honour thy father and 20.9. and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth beut. father or mother let him die the death: 21.18. and

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to 27. 16. his father or mother, It is || Corban, that Prov. 20. is to say, A gift, by whatsoever thou 23. 22. and mightest be profited by me; he shall be 30. 17. Mat. 15.4.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do | That is, aught for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none f Mat. effect through your tradition, which ye 15. 6. have delivered; and many such like 15, 10, &c. things do ye.

14 ¶s And, when he had called all Acts 10. 15. the people unto him, he said unto them, Rom. 14. Hearken unto me every one of you, and 17, 20. understand.

15 h There is nothing from without a 10. man that entering into him can defile 1 Tim. him: but the things which come out of Titus him, those are they that defile the 1. 15.

16. If any man have ears to hear, let and 13. 9. him hear.

17 h And when he was entered into 15, 15

m chap. 8. 17.

t Gr. become brawny, Mark 3. 5. and 8. 17. and 16. 14. Luke 24. 15. n Mat.

14, 34.

asked him concerning the parable. 32.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats? 20 1 And he said, That which com-

I James 3. 6. m Gen.

6. 5. and

8. 21.

eth out of the man, that defileth the 21 m For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulte-

ries, fornications, murders, Proverbs 22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness,

Jer. 17. 9. deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blas-Mat. phemy, pride, foolishness: 15, 19,

23 All these evil things come from

within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ " And from thence he arose, and n Mat. went into the borders of Tyre and Si-15. 21. don, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

> 25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet;

26 (The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation;) and she besought him that he would cast forth the

devil out of her daughter.

o Mat. 25. 26.

Mat. 15. 29.

q Mat. 9. 18, 32.

chapter

Luke

11, 14,

r chap.

t Isaiah

35. 6.

8, 23,

27 But Iesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled; for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.

28 And she answered, and said unto him, Yes, Lord; yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ P And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto

the sea of Galilee; through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis.

32 4 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put

his hand upon him. 33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his John 9. 6. ears, and he spit, and touched his

> tongue; 34 * And, looking up to heaven, he

3 John 11. 41. and 17. 1. sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

35 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things

Anno the house from the people, his disciples | well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, DOMINI and the dumb to speak.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously: 10 he refuseth to give the Pharisees a sign: 31 he foresheweth his death.

IN those days, the multitude be- a Mat. ing very great, and having nothing to 15. 32. eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

4 b And his disciples answered him, b Num. From whence can a man satisfy these 11. 21. men with bread here in the wilderness? 4. 43.

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground; and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

7 . And they had a few small fishes; c chap. and he blessed, and commanded to set 5.43. and

them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10. ¶ d And straightway he entered d Mat. into a ship with his disciples, and came 15. 39. into the parts of Dalmanutha.

11 And the Pharisees came forth, e Mat. and began to question with him, seek- 12.38.and ing of him a sign from heaven, tempting 16. 1. Luke 11.

12 f And he sighed deeply in his spi- John 4. rit, and saith, Why doth this generation 6, 30, seek after a sign? Verily I say unto you, f Psalms There shall no sign be given unto this 89.35. and 95.11. and generation.

13 And he left them, and, entering 132. 3. Mat.16. 4. into the ship again, departed to the other ch. 3. 5. side.

14 ¶ g Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the 1, 22 ship with them more than one loaf.

15 h And he charged them, saying, h Mat. † Take heed, beware of the leaven of 16.6. Luke the Pharisees, and of the leaven of He- 12, 1,

16 And they reasoned among them- See ye, selves, saying, It is because we have no 5. 21. bread.

17 And when Jesus knew it he saith i chap. unto them, Why reason ye because ye 6. 52. have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet & Mat.

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and hav- 6. 41. ing ears, hear ye not? and do ye not re- Luke

member, 19 h When I brake the five loaves 6. 11.

131.2. and

DOMINI 32. / Mat.

unto him, Tuelve.

20 1 And when the seven among four 15. 34. thousand, how many baskets full of verse 5,8. fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

m Mat. 15. 11.

" chap.

6. 56.

p Mat.

16. 13. Luke

q John 1.

69. and

11. 27.

r Mat.

17.22. and 20. 18.

chapter

10. 33:

Luke 9.

31. and

John

16. 25. 29. with

2. 19. and

3.14. and

t 2 Sam.

19. 22.

16. 24.

Luke 9.

23. and

14. 27.

x Mat.

16. 25.

Luke 9

24. and

17. 33. John

z Mat.

Luke 9. 25. and

12. 8, 9.

Rom.

24. 7.

9. 31. and

22.and 18.

9. 18.

21 m And he said unto them, How is it that we do not understand?

22 ¶ n And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

o chap. 7. 23 . And he took the blind man by 32, 33. the hand, and led him out of the town; verse 16. John 9. 6. and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw aught?

24 And he looked up, and said, I see

men, as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up; and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town,

nor tell it to any in the town.

27 ¶ P And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Elias; and others,

One of the prophets.

29 4 And he saith unto them, But 42. and 6. whom say ye that I am ? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art 16.21, and the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they

should tell no man of him.

31 ¶ And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed; and after three days rise again.

32 s And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to re-

buke him.

33 But when he had turned about, and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Sa-10.38, and tan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 ¶ a And, when he had called the 10.39. and people unto him, with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whospever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 * For whosoever will save his life Job 2. 4. shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose Ps. 49.9. his life for my sake and the gospel's,

the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 y Or what shall a man give in ex-

1. 16. 2 Tim. change for his soul? 2. 12. J John

38 z Whosoever, therefore, shall be ashamed of me, and of my words, in this ! question ye with them?

among five thousand, how many baskets adulterous and sinful generation, of him full of fragments took ye up? They say also shall the Son of man be ashaned. when he cometh in the glory of his Father, with the holy angels.

CHAP. IX.

2 Jesus transfigured: 11 he instructeth his uisciples concerning Elias: 14 he casteth out a dumb and deaf spirit.

a AND he said unto them, Verily a Dan. I say unto y u, that there be some (17, 13, Mat. them that stand here which shall no 16,28, and taste of dea h till they have seen the 24.76 and kingdom f G :d come with power.

2 ¶ 5 And after six days Jesus taket. Luke9.27. with him Peter, and James, and John, and 22.18. and leadeth them up into an high moun- 6 Mat. tain apart by themselves: and he was 17. 1. transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining c Exod. exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller 34. 29.

on earth can white them.

4 d And there appeared unto them John 1.14. Elias with Moses; and they were tal: 2 Peter ing with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered, and said to 1. 10. Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one

6 F or he wist not what to say; for they e Deft. were sore afraid.

7 . And there was a cloud that over 42. 1. shadowed them: and a voice came on Mat. 3.17. of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved chapter Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had look - Luke 3, 22, and ed round about, they saw no man any 9. 35.
more, save Jesus only with themselves John 1.34.
Acres 299

9 f And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that the should tell no man what things the her 2. 9. seen, till the Son of man were risen from Heb. 1. 4. the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with f Mat. themselves, questioning one with an 16. 20. ther what the rising from the dead and 17.9. should mean.

11 ¶ & And they asked him, saying verses Why say the scribes that Elias must 30, 31, first come?

12 h And he answered and told them & Mal. Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth Mat. all things; and how it is written of the 17. Son of man, that he must suffer man h Ps. things, and be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That Elias is 3, &c. indeed come, and they have done unto Dan. 7. im whatsoever they listed, as it is writ-9. 26.

ten of him.

14 ¶ k And when he came to his dis-i2 Kings ciples he saw a great multitude about 1.8. with them, and the scribes questioning with Mat 3.4, 7. and 11. ·hem.

15 And straightway all the people, 3. and 17. when they beheld him, were greatly a- Luke mazed, and, running to him, saluted 1. 17.

16 And he asked the scribes, What Luke 9.

Isaiah

h Psalm Isaiah 53.

John 5

Luke

Job 6. 6.

Psalm

Anno DOMINI 39

n chap.

ed and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb 1 spirit :

! Isaiah Mat. 17, 14, verses

18 And wheresoever he taketh him he teareth him; and he foameth, and grosheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation! how long shall I he with you? how long shall I suffer

you? Bring him unto me.

20 m And they brought him unto him: and, when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him, and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And

he said, Of a child.

22 And oit-times it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destrov him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help

a Mat. and 21.22. 11. 23. 17. 0.

o Mat.

17. 18. Luke

9, 42,

o Mat.

17.19.

17.22. and

20. 17.

Luke)

and 24.7

r Mat.

4. 13. and 13. 1. and

Luke 9. 45. and

22.24.

20. 26.

hapter

23 n Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears. Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbe-

25 . When Jesus saw that the people came running together he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into

26 And the spirit cried and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up, and he arose.

28? And, when he was come into the house his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing but by prayer and fasting.

q Mat. 16.21. and 30 9 + And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would n it that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they and 18.31. shall kill him; and after that he is killed he shall rise the third day

33 Bur they understood not that say-

ing, and were afreid to ask him.

33 % r And he came to Capernaum: and being in the house, be asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yours: lees by the war ?

S4 Det the Cale their reace : for by seises who about the greatest

35 s And he say down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man

17 And one of the multitude answer- desire to be first, the same shall be last Anno DOMINI of all, and servant of all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and, when he tchap. had taken him in his arms, he said unto 10. 16.

37 Whosoever shall receive one of u Mat. such children in my name, receiveth and 18.5. me; and whosoever shall receive me Luke 9. receiveth not me, but him that sen. 48. and 10. 16.

38 ¶ x And John answered him, sav. 23. and ing. Master, we saw one casting our 13.20, and devils in thy name, and he followeth 14.21. not us; and we forbade him, because 1 Thess. e followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: 11. 27. for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 y For he that is not against us is y Mat.

on our part.

41 2 For whoseever shall give you . cup of water to drink in my name, be- Phil. cause ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, He shall not lose his reward.

42 a And whosoever shall offend car a Mat. of these little ones that believe in me, it 18.6. Luke is better for him that a milstone were 17.1, 2. hanged about his neck, and he were

cast into the sea.

43 b And if thy hand offend thee, cur b Deut. it off; it is better for thee to enter into 13.6. Mat. life maimed, than having two hands to 8.29, and go into hell, into the fire that never shall 18.8. be quenched;

44 c Where their worm dieth not, c Isaiah

and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall d Lev. be quenched; Ezekiel

46 Where their worm dieth not, and 43. 24.

the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck 34. 14. it out: it is better for thee to enter into Mar. the kingdom of God with one eye, than Luke having two eyes to be cast into hell-fire; 14.34.

48 Where their worm dieth not, and Rom. 12.18. and

the fire is not quenched.

49 d For every one shall be salted with 2 Cor. fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted Eph. with salt.

50 . Salt is good: but if the salt have Col. 4. 6. lost his saltness, wherewith wi'l ve season it? Have salt in yourselves, and Hebr. have peace one with another.

CHAP. X.

2 Touching divercement. 13 Christ blesseth little children: 23 he sheweth the danger of riches: 46 he giveth sight to blind Bartimens.

AND he arose from thence, and a Mac. cometh into the coasts of Judea, by the 19.1. the wer back had disputed among them- farther side of Jordan; and the people resort unto him again : and as he was John? wont, he taught them again.

2 ¶ And the Pharisees came to him,

and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to DOMINI put away his wife ! tempting him,

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

4 b And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put Jer. 3. 1. her away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto 5. 31. and them, For the hardness of your heart

he wrote you this precept:

6 ° But from the beginning of the crec Gen. 1. 27. and ation God made them male and female. 7 d For this cause shall a man leave Malachi his father and mother, and cleave to his

Mat.19.4. wife; 8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one

& Deut.

Mar.

19. 7.

d Gen.

2. 24.

Psalm

45. 10.

1 Cor.

g Gen.

48, 14, Mat.

19. 13.

Lnke 18. 15.

1 Cor.

18, 27.

Mat.

Luke

18. 18.

n Exod.

21. 12.

9. 11, 13. Deut.

Lev.

5. 17.

Rom.

o Mat.

6. 19.

Luke

9 . What, therefore, God hath joined 6, 16, Eph.5.31. together, let not man put asunder. e Mat. 10 And in the house his disciples 19.6, 10.

asked him again of the same matter.

11 f And he saith unto them, Whosof Jer. 3.1. II And the said this dies... Mat. 5.32. ever shall put away his wife and marry and 19.9. another, committeth adultery against Luke 16, 18,

Romans 12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to ano-1 Cor. 7. 10, 11. ther, she committeth adultery.

13 ¶ s And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

18. 3. and much displeased, a.d said unto them,
19. 14. Suffer the little ability 14 h But when Jesus saw it he was Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such 1 Pet.2.2. is the kingdom of God.

i Mat.

15 Verily I say unto you, Whoso-11, 25, ever shall not receive the kingdom of 1 Pet.2.2. God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

k Mat. 16 k And he took them up in his arms, 19, 15, put his hands upon them, and blessed chapter 9.35. / Dan.

17 ¶ | And, when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

m James 18 m And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none 1, 17, good but one, that is, God.

19 n Thou knowest the command-20. 3. and ments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal. Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed

from my youth.

21 º Then Jesus, beholding him, loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatso-ever thou hast and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven : and come, take up the cross, and follow me

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved : for he had great possessions.

23 ¶r And Jesus boked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into y the kingdom of God!

e kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished 31.24.
Psalms
his words. But Jesus answereth 52, 7, and at his words. again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a || camel to go through the eve of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves. Who then can be saved?

27 9 And Jesus, looking upon them saith. With men it is impossible, bu not with God: for with God all thing are possible.

28 ¶ Then Peter began to say unt him, Lo, we have left all, and have f. !-

lowed thee.

CHAP. X.

29 And Jesus answered and said. Zech. 8.6. Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or r Deut. sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the 4, 20, and gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundred- Luke 5 fold now in this time, houses, and bre- 13. 28. thren, and sisters, and mothers, and s Luke children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal 6. 10.

31 But many that are first shall be + Mat. last; and the last first.

32 ¶ " And they were in the way go- Luke ing up to Jerusalem; and Jesus' went 13.30. before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed they were afraid. 8.11. and And he took again the twelve, and be-21, 13. gan to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 × Saying, Behold, we go up to Je- 13. rusalem; and the Son of man shall be 16.21, and delivered unto the chief priests, and 17.22. and unto the scribes: and they shall con-20, 17, ch. 8, 31, demn him to death, and shall deliver and 9, 31,

him to the Gentiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon and 24. 7. him, and shall kill him; and the third x John day he shall rise again.

35 ¶y And James and John, the sons y Mat. of Zebedee, come unto him, saving, 20. 20. Master, we would that thou shouldesdo for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 z And he said unto them, What Psalm would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto 16. 27 us that we may sit one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, is thy glory.

38 a But Jesus said unto them, Yknow not what ye ask: can ve drink of tie cup that I drink of and be baptized 50, and with the baptism that I am baptized John with?

6.17

James 2. 5. | Some

and 20, 16,

Luke 9

Mat. Hebrows

Anno 39 b And they say unto him, We can. I DOMINI 32. deed drink of the cup that I drink of; & Acts and with the baptism that I am baptiz-72. 2. ed withal shall ve be baptized.

Romans 40 ° But to sit on my right hand and 2 Cor.1.7. on any left hand is not mine to give; but Rev. 1.9. i. shall be given to them for whom it is c Mat. prepared. 25. 34.

1 Cor.2.9. 41 d And when the ten heard it they Hebr. began to be much displeased with James

and John.

d Mat.

e Mat.

20. 25. Luke

22. 25.

0.35. 1 Pet.5.3.

Isaiah 53, 10.

Daniel

29. and

John 11

1 Tim.

2. 6. Titus

Hebr.

9. 28.

i Mat.

20. 29.

Luke

13. 35. # Mat.

12. 23.

with John

7. 31.

+ Gr.

l Mat.

9.22.

a Mat.

19.29.

ch. 5. 34.

9. 24. Mat. 11.

42 ° But Iesus called them to him. and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them: and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

f Luke 43 1 But so shall it not be among 9. 48. you: but whosoever will be great among you shall be your minister; g chap.

44 3 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest shall be servant of all.

45 b For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

46 Ti And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his dis-52. and 13. ciples, and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timeus, sat Phil. 2. 7. by the highway-side begging. Col. 1.14.

47 k And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace : but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David,

have merey on me. 49 And Jesus stood still, and com-9, 27, and manded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto bim, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he casting away his garment,

rose, and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, † Lord, that I might receive my

Rabboni, sight. John 20 16.

52 1 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made the whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

CHAP. XI.

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem; 12 he rebuketh a fruitless fig tree: 20 he exhorteth his disciples to steadfastness in the f.ith: 27 he silenceth the priests.

a AND when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, 21. 1. rusaiem, uner se tipe. two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you; and, as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, where in never man sat; up from the roots. loose him, and bring him.

39 b And they say unto him, We can. 3 And if any man say unto you, Why Anno And Josus said unto them, Ye shall indo ye this? say ye, that the Lord hate 33. nee! of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

> 4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without, † in a + Gr. place where two ways met; and they in the of truo ways,

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye loosing the

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded, and they let hem go.

7 b And they brought the colt to Je- b Lev. sus, and cast their garments on him; 23, 40. and he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their garments John the way; and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and Psalms they that followed, cried, saying, Ho 118. 25, sanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the 26. and

name of the Lord:

Mat.21.9. 10 Blessed be the kingdom of our fa- and 23.39. ther David that cometh in the name Luke of the Lord: Hosanna in the high- 19.37.

11 d And Jesus entered into Jerusa - d Mat. lem, and into the temple: and when he 21.12. had looked round about upon all things. 19. 45. and now the even-tide was come, he John2.14. went out unto Bethany with the twelve

12 ¶ o And on the morrow, when they e Mat. were come from Bethany, he was hun-21. 13.

13 And seeing a fig-tree afar off, ha. Hebr. 8.6. ving leaves, he came, if happly he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard

15 ¶ f And they come to Jerusalem: f Mat. and Jesus went into the temple, and be- Luke gan to cast out them that sold and 19.45. bought in the temple, and overthrew John the tables of the money-changers, and 2.14. the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man g 1 Kings should carry any vessel through the Isaiah

and 60.7. 17 g And he taught, saying unto them, Jer. 7, 11. Is it not written, My house shall be John called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

18 h And the scribes and chief priests 13, 54. heard it, and sought how they might and 22.33. destroy him; for they feared him be- ch. 1. 22. cause all the people was astonished at Luke his doctrine.

19 i And when even was come he John went out of the city. i John

20 Tk And in the morning, as they 6. 15. passed by, they saw the fig-tree dried & Mat ! Hebr

21! And Peter, calling to remem- 6.8.

DOMINI the fig-tree which thou cursedst is withered away! ~

22 And Jesus, answering, saith unto

them, Have faith in God m Mat. 23 m For verily I say unto you, That 17.20. and whosoever shall say unto this mountain, 21. 21. Be the u removed, and be thou cast into Luke the sea; and shall not doubt in his 17. 6. heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 " Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire when ye pray, 118.5. and believe that ye receive them, and ye shall

have them.

n Gen. 32. 26.

Psalms

18. 1.

2 Cor.

4, 15,

1 John

18. 23. Eph. 4.32.

21. 23.

Luke

q Exod. 2. 14.

r Mat.

17. 12.

Luke

3 Mat.

with

Luke

7. 26.

a 2 Chr.

36. 15. Psalm

Isa. 5. 1.

12. 10. Mat. 21. 33. Luke

20. 9.

22. 24. 2 Chr.

Neh. 9.25.

ch. 9. 13.

Acts 4. 7.

12. 8. Hebrews

James 1. 5, 6.

John

123. 2. Mat. 7. 7. 25 o And when ye stand praying, forand 21.22. give, if ye have aught against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

14. 13. and 15. 7. 26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive and 16.24.

your trespasses.

27 ¶ P And they come again to Jerusalem: and, as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 9 And say unto him, By what au-3. 22. and thority doest thou these things? and who 6. 14. and gave thee this authority to do these

29 And Jesus answered, and said unto them, I will also ask of you one quesp Mat. 7. 29. and tion, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of John, was it from

heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themand 7. 27. selves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ve not believe him?

32 s But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered, and said unto John 1.25. Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus an-Mat.11.9. and 14.5. swering, saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do those things.

CHAP. XII.

1 The parable of the vineyard. 18 The Sadducees confuted. 28 Christ resolveth the scribe. 41 The widow's two mites

a AND he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a vinevard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the wine-fat, and built a tower, and let it out to husband-2. 21. and men, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the

5 1 Kings fruit of the vinevard.

3, b And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them anofer. 37.15. ther servant; and at him they cast

Mat. 5, 12, and 3. 34. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thess. 2. 15. Hebrews 11. 35.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beat-

ing some, and killing some.

6 Having yet, therefore, one son, his well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 . But those husbandmen said a- c Gen. mong themselves, This is the heir; 37, 18. come, let us kill him, and the inheritance Mat. 26.3. and 27. 1. shall be our's. John

8 d And they took him, and killed 11. 53. him, and cast him out of the vineyard. Hebrews

9 . What shall, therefore, the lord of 1. 2. the vineyard do? He will come and des- 13. 12. troy the husbandmen, and will give the 6 Mat. vineyard unto others.

10 f And have ye not read this scrip- 34. and ture, The stone which the builders re- 13. 46.and 15. 7. and

jected is become the head of the corner; 18.6. and 11 This was the Lord's doing, and it 28. 28.

marvellous in our eyes?

f Psalm

is marvellous in our eyes? 12 g And they sought to lay hold on Isaiah him, but feared the people; for they 28. 16. knew that he had spoken the parable a- 21. 42. gainst them : and they left him, and wen Luke 20. 17.

Acts 4.11. 13 ¶ h And they send unto him certain Romans of the Pharisees, and of the Herodians, 9. 33.

to catch him in his words.

14 i And, when they were come, they g chap. say unto him, Master, we know that 11. 1. John thou art true, and carest for no man; 7.19.
for thou regardest not the person of h Mat.
men, but teachest the way of God in 22. 15.
Luke truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Ce- 20. 20. sar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? 4. 12. Neh. 2.18. But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said Mat. unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring 17. 25.

me a penny, that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cesar's

17 k And Jesus, answering, said unto k Mat. them, Render to Cesar the things that 17.25. and are Cesar's, and to God the things that Luke are God's. And they marvelled at him. 20. 25.

18 ¶¹ Then come unto him the Sad-Romans
13. 7.

ducees, which say there is no resurrec- I Mat. tion; and they asked him, saving,

19 m Master, Moses wrote unto us, If 20, 27 a man's brother die, and leave his wife Acts 23.8. behind him, and leave no children, that m Gen. 38. 8. his brother should take his wife, and Deut. raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now, there were seven brethren; and the first took a wife, and dying left

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection, therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

20. 9 o Mat.

22. 30. Luke

20. 36.

I Cor. 15. 42,

p Gen.

Exod.

6.

26. 12.

20. 37.

Hee.

II. 16.

9 1 it.

Luke

2 Deat

Luke

10. 27.

s Lev.

19. 18.

3).

Romans

1 7 im.

Jan.es

t Deut.

Isa. 45.

46. 9.

6. 4.

Mat. 7. 12. and

Luke

6. 1. and

70. 35.

Mat. 22.

32. Lake

Lev.

24 " And Jesus, answering, said unto pard for a pretence make long prayers; Anno DOMINI Anno DOMINI their, Do ye not herefore eri, because re know not the scriptures, neither the power of God? 00 n John

25 ° For when they shall rise from the dead they neither marry nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 r And as touching the dead that they rise; have te not read in the book 17.7. and of Moses, how in the bush God spake unio him, saving, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the G d of the living? ye, therefore, do greatly err.

28 % I And one of the scribes come, Acts 7.32. and, having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had ansvered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jesus answered him, T'e first of all the commandments is, Hear O Israel; The Lord our God is one and 30. 6. Lord

30 And thou shalt love the Lord i'ry God with all by heart, and with all de soul, and with all hy mind, and with all thy strength. This is the first commandment

31 s And the second is lik , namely this. That shall here my her, blocks hyself. There is note of a commencement greater than these

32 And the scribe said unto him Well, Master, thou bast said the with for there is one God; and there is none

Gal. 5, 14. other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, 4. ?). and and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than ail whole burnt-offerings and 6, 14. and sacrifices

> 34 And, when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Then art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask

him any question.

35 ¶ " And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of Da-"(I)

36 * For David himse'f said by the Holv Grost, The Long said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool

37 David, therefore, himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his so?? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ y And he said unto them in his dectrine, Beware of the scribes, which Live to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the market-places,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts;

tiese shall receive greater damnation.

41 ¶ 2 And Jesus sat over against the treasur., and beheld how the people cast a 2 Kings mo e: into the treasury: and many that Luke were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing.

43 b And he called unto him his dis. 8. 12. ciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say erto you, that this poor widow bath cast more in than all they which have cast into the treasury :

44 For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that sive had, even all her living.

CHAP XIII.

2 Chris: for etellers the distruction of the temple: 3 he sheweth what signs should po before 21 and what should happen at the time of his second coming.

a AND, as he went out of the tem. a Mat. ple, one of his disciples saith unto him. Luke Mast r, see what manner of stones and 21. 5 what buildings are here!

2 b And Jesus, answering, said un'o Jer 26.18. aim, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left me stone upon nother, that shall not be thrown down. 19. 44

S 9 c And as he sat upon the mount. Olives, over against the temple, P. ter. Luke and James, and John, and Andrew, askd him, rivately,

4 d Tell us, when shall these things he? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 . And Jesus, answering them, began

o say, Take heed lest any man deceive

6 For many shall come in my name saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive

And when ye shall hear of war., and rumows of wars, be ve not to u bled: for such things must needs b; but the end shall not be vet.

8 g For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and 24. there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of 15.19. and 16.2. orrows.

9 ¶ h But take heed to yourselves : for they shall deliver you up to councile; and in the synagogues ye shall be beat-en: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And the gospel must first be pub-

lished among all nations. 11 k But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate; but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye : Jer. 1. 6. for it is not ye that speak, but the Hole Ghost.

12.11, and 21.14. Acts 2. 4, 17. and 4. 8. 31. and 6. 10, 13

b 2 Cor.

Micah

dActs 1.6. e Jer. 29, 8, Mat. 24.4. Luke Eph. 5. 6. 2 Thess. 1 John 4. 1. f Jer. 14.14. and 23. 21. g Isaiah 19. 2. Acts h Mat.

10.17. and

Acts 4. I.

3, and 5. 18, and 7.

12. 1. and

16. 22. Rev.

i Mat.

Romans

Col. 1.

& Exed.

4, 12, 2 Sam.

21 Mint. 22. 41. Luke 20. 41. x 2 5am. 23. 2. Psilm 110 1. Acts 1. 16, and 2. 30, '4. 1 Cor. 15. 25. Hebr. 1. 13. and 10. 13. y Mat. Luke 11. 43. und 20, 46, ≈ Ezek. 20. 25. Mat. 23. 14.

2 Tim.

Titus

40 " Which devour widows' houses,

Anno DOMINI / Deut.

13.6. Ezekiel Micah

m Dan. Mat. 10. 22. and 24.13. Luke

1 Peter 7, 10. and n Dan. Mat.

e Luke 21. 23. p Dan. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2. q Mat. 24 23

Luke

17. 23.

and 21, 8. r Deut. 2 Thess. & Mat. 2 Peter # Isa. 13.

Ezekiel Joel 2. 10, 31. and 3. 15. Amos 5 20. and 8. 9. Zeph. 1, 15.

Mat. 24. 29. Luke 21. 25. Rev. 6, 12, u Dan. 7. 10, 13.

12. 12. Mat. 16. 27.and 24. 30. and 25. 64. chapter Luke 21. 27. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess.

2 Thess.

. 10. x Mat. 13. 41. 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 16. y Mat.

24. 32. Luke 21, 29,

12 Now, the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the so; and children shall rise up ago not their parents, and shall cause them to be puto death,

13 m And we shall be hated of all men for my name's sake : but he that shall endure unto the end, the same sharl be

saved.

14 ¶ " But when ve shall see the ab mination of desolation spoken of by Demel the prophet, standing where it ought not (let him that readeth understand) then le: them that be in Jude: flee to the mountains:

15 And let him, that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither 9. 27. and enter therein, to take any thing out of

nis house :

16 And let him that is in the field not Luke 21. turn back again for to take up his gar-17 But we to them that are with

and 23.19. child, and to them that give suck, in those days! 18 And pray ye that your flight be not

> in the winter. 19 P For in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation, which God created, un-

to this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 9 And then, if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ, or, lo, he is there; believe him not:

22 For false christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed : behold, I have

foretold you all things.

24 ¶ But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light;

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall

be shaken.

26 " And then they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds, with great

power and glory.

27 * And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 y Now, learn a parable of the figtree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye, in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.

30 2 Verily I say unto you, That this generation shall not pass till all these things be done.

Mat. 11. 16, and 16. 28, and 23, 36, and 24, 34, Luke 21, 32, I mently betray him.

31 a Heaven and earth shall pass a way : but my words shall not pres away. DOMINI

32 9 b But or that day, and that hour, knoweth no man, no, not the ang is a Psalm which are in heaven, neither the Soi, 102. 27. but the Farner.

33 . Take ve heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man tak ing a far journey, who left his house, at 6 gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 d Watch ye, therefore; for ye know not when the Master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the c ck-crowing, or in the morning;

36 Lest, coming saddenly, he find you

sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you, I say unto all, Warch

1 Thess. 5. 6. d Mat. 25. 13. Luke 12. 39. and 21. 34. Rom. 13. 11. 1 Cor. 15. 34. Eph. 5. 14. 2 Pet. 3. 10, Rev. 3. 3. and 16. 15.

CHAP. ZIV.

1 A conspiracy against Christ: 10 Judas covenanteth to betray him. 22 Christ instituteth his holy supper.

a AFTER two days was the feast of a Mat. the passover, and of unleavened bread: 26. 1. and the chief priests and the scribe sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 b But they said, † Not on the feastday, lest there be an uprour of the people.

5 ¶ And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman, having an fore, alabaster-box of ointment of spikenard 3.14 very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, John Why was this waste of the ointmen 11.2.

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a

good work on me.

7 d For ye have the poor with you al- d Deut. ways, and whensoever je will ye may do Man. them good: but me ye have not always. 16.21.

8 She hath done t what she could: she John 13, is come aforehand to anomit my body to

the burying

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospet shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial

10 ¶ and Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to 22.4

betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it they were glad, and promised to give him money And he sought how he might conve

Luke John 11. 12, 40. and 31, 1

33. and 14.

19. and 16.

that she

b Mat.

24, 36

Acts

1 Thess.

Mat. 26, 17,

Luke

12 ¶ f And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water; fol-

low him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good man of the house, The master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper-room furnished and prepared: there

make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 g And in the evening he cometh

with the twelve.

18 h And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it 1?

and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve that dip-

peth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him; but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is beirayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ k And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat; this

is my body.

23 1 And he took the cup, and, when he had given thanks, he gave it t them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is

shed for many

25 m Verily I say unto you, I will drinno more of the fruit of the vine, unti that day that I drink it new in the king dom of God.

26 n ¶ And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of

Olives.

27 o And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the and 28.10. Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28 P But after that I am risen, I will go before you mio Galilee.

29 9 But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will

30 . And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice

31 s But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee I will not DOMINI deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 ¶ : And they came to a place which 13.37. was named Gethsemane: and he saith \$ Mat. to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I Luke shall pray

33 And he taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and began to be u Mat. sore amazed, and to be very heavy; 31 a And saith unto them, My soul is 22. 44.

exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry

ye here, and watch.

35 × And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that if it were possible, the hour might pass from

36 y And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 2 And he cometh, and findeth them 28. 40. sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, Luke 22. 45. sleepest thou! couldest not thou watch a Gal. one hour ?

38 a Watch ye, and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: the spirit truly is ready,

but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And, when he returned, he found them asleep again; (for their eyes were neavy;) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and ake your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that

betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ¶ b And immediately, while he yet & Mat. pake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, 26. 47 and with him a great multitude, with 22.47. swords and staves, from the chief John priests, and the scribes, and the elders. Acts

44 And he that betrayed him had giv- 1. 16. en them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away sately.

45 And as soon as he was come, he ca sam.

goeth straightway to him, and saith, 30.9. Master, Master; and kissed him.

46 And they laid their hands on him, Rabbi, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by 26, 49. irew a sword and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto hem, Are ye come out, as against a d Psalms rinef, with swords and with staves to 92.7. and

ake me? 49 d I was daily with you in the tem- 53, 12. pie teaching, and ye took me not : but he scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 ° And they all forsook him and 24.25. fled.

51 And there followed him a certain Psalm young man, having a linen cloth cast 88.0

John 12. 27. x Mat. 26, 42, Luke 22. 41. Phil. 2. 8 Hebrews z Mat.

Rabbi.

Mat.

26. 56.

Larke

g Mat. 26, 20, Luke 92. 14. John h Psalm 41, 10, Acts 1.16. i Ps. 22. Isa. 53. 3.

Daniel

9. 26. Mat. 26. 24. Luke 22. 22. John 13. 18. and Acts 17. 3. and 26. 23. & Mat. 26, 26,

22. 19. 1 Cor. 11. 24. 11 Cor. 10. 4. m Acts 10, 41, n Mat. 26. 30.

Luke John o Zech. Mat. 26. 31. Luke

22. 31. John 16. 32. p Mat. 26. 32. chapter

q Mat. 26. 33. Luke 22. 33. John 13. 37. r Mat. 26. 34.

Luke 22. 34. John 13.38.

35. 11.

Mat. 26. 59. Acts

6. 13.

h chap.

15. 29. John

i Mat.

26. 62.

k Psalm

Mat.

16. 16.

John

1, 50.

Acts 8. 32. and 13. 32.

! Psalm

110. 1.

Dan. 7.

10, 13. Mat. 16.

30. and 25. 31. and

Luke 21.

27. and 22.69.

John

6. 62.

Acts

4. 15. Thess.

1. 10.

Mat

27. 30. Luke

22. 63.

John

19. 3. n Mat.

Luke

22. 55. John

26. 71.

Luke

22. 58.

18. 25.

Rev. 1. 7. n Job

1. 11. 1 Thess.

26. 64.

2. 19.

DOMINI men laid hold on him.

52 And he left the linen cloth, and

fled from them naked. 53 ¶ f And they led Jesus away to the f Mat. 26. 57. high priest: and with him were assem-Luke bled all the chief priests, and the elders, 22. 54. John 18. and the scribes. 13, 24.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warm-

ed himself at the fire.

g Ps. 27. 55 g And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found

56 For many bare false witness against him; but their witness agreed not to-

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 h We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness

agree together.

60 i And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

2. 7. Isa. 53. 7.

61 k But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the Heb. 1. 5. clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any

further witnesses?

27.and 24. 64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemn-

ed him to be guilty of death.

65 m And some began to spit on him,

and to cover his face and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶n And, as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the

maids of the high priest;

67 And, when she saw Peter warm-16. 10, 11. ing himself, she looked upon him, and Isa. 50. 6. said, And thou also wast with Jesus of and 53. 3. Nazareth. 26.67. and

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 o And a maid saw him again, and 26. 58, 69. began to say to them that stood by,

This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. And a 15, 16, 19. little after they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

about his naked body; and the young | saying, I know not this man of whom ye DOMINI speak.

72 P And the second time the cock And Peter called to mind the p Mat. crew. word that Jesus said unto him, Before 26.75. the cock crow twice thou shalt deny me 22.61. thrice. And when he thought thereon, John 13: he wept.

CHAP. XV.

1 Jesus is brought bound and accused before Pilate: 17 he is crowned with thorns, 27 and crucified, &c.

a AND straightway in the morning a Psalm the chief priests held a consultation 2.2 with the elders and scribes, and the Luke 22. whole council, and bound Jesus, and 66. and carried him away, and delivered him to 23. 1. John

2 b And Pilate asked him, Art thou Acts 3 the king of the Jews? And he answering, 4. 26. said unto him, Thou sayest it. b Mat.

3 And the chief priests accused him 27.11. Luke of many things; but he answered no- 23, 3, thing.

4 c And Pilate asked him again, say- 18.33. 1 Tim. ing, Answerest thou nothing? behold, 6. 13. how many things they witness against c Mat.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so 19. 10.

that Pilate marvelled.

6 ¶ d Now at that feast he released d Mat. unto them one prisoner, whomsoever 26. 2, 5 and 27.15. they desired

7 c And there was one named Barab 23.17. bas, which lay bound with them that John 2. 13. and had made insurrection with him, who 4.45. and had committed murder in the insurrec- 18. 39. e Mat. tion.

8 And the multitude crying aloud, be- Luke gan to desire him to do as he had ever 23. 19. done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 (For he knew that the chief priests

had delivered him for envy.)

11 f But the chief priests moved the f Mat. people that he should rather release Ba- 27. 20. rabbas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered and said a- John gain unto them, What will ye then that 18.40. I shall do unto him whom ye call the 3. 14. King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why? what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucity him.

15 g And so Pilate, willing to con-g Mat. tent the people, released Barabbas unto 27, 26. them, and delivered Jesus, when he had John scourged him to be crucified

16 h And the soldiers led him away h Mat. into the hall called Pretorium; and they 27.27

John called together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purreeth thereto.
71 But he began to curse and to swear | put it about his head,
5 H ple, and platted a crown of thorns, and

DOMINI

~ i Isaiah Mat. 26.

67, and 29. k Mat. 27. 32. Luke 23.26 John

19. 17. / Mat. Luke 23. 33. with John 19. 17. m Psalm p9. 21.

John 19. 28. n Psalm 22, 19. Mat. 27. 35. Luke 23. 34. Jonn 19.23. o Mat. 27. 45. Luke 23 44. John

19, 44,

p Mat. 27, 37. Luke John q Mat. 27.38. Luke 23. 22. 7 Is.53.12. Luke

s Psaims 22. 8. and 69.21, and the cross. 109, 25, Mat. chapter 23, 35 # Mat. 27. 45. Luke 23. 44 2 Psalm

22. 1. Mat. 27. 46. x Mal. Mat. y Psalm 69. 32. John 19. 29. z Mat. 27, 30, Luke

23. 46.

19.30

Heb. 5. 7.

a Exod. 26. 31. 2 Cor. 14. Mat. 27. 51. Luke

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees, worshipped

20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 k And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being inter-

preted, The place of a scull.

23 m And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

24 " \ And, when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 o And it was the third hour; and they crucified him.

26 P And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 9 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand and the other on his left

28 r And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 ¶ s And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from

31 Likewise also the chief priests, mocking, said among themselves, with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Israel de-John 2.19. scend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 ¶ : And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 " And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

35 × And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he

calleth Elias.

36 y And one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

37 2 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 ff a And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bot-

39 ¶ b And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so OMINI cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of & Mat.

40 ° There were also women looking 23. 47 on afar off; among whom was Mary c Psalm Magdalene, and Mary the mother of 38. 12. James the less, and of Joses, and Sa-27, 55.

41 d (Who also when he was in Gali- d Luke lee, followed him, and ministered unto 8.2, 3. him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 To And now when the even was e Mar, come (because it was the preparation, 27. 57. that is, the day before the sabbath)

43 Joseph of Arimathea, an honoura- John ble counsellor, which also waited for the 19.38. kingdom of God, came and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And, when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.

46 f And he bought fine linen, and f Mat.

took him down, and wrapped him in the 12.40. and linen, and laid him in a sepulchre 27.60. which was hewn out of a rock, and roll- Luke ed a stone unto the door of the sepul- John

47 And Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of Joses, beheld where he was laid.

CHAP. XVI.

1 An Angel declareth Christ's resurrection to three women. 9 He appeareth to Mary Magdalene and two disciples.

a AND when the sabbath was past, a Luke Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother 23.56. of James, and Salome, had bought and 24.1 sweet spices, that they might come and 28. 1. anoint him.

2 b And very early in the morning, John the first day of the week, they came un- 20. to the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. C Dar

3 And they said among themselves, Mat, Who shall roll us away the stone from 28. 1, 2. John the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw d Mat. that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 c And entering into the sepulchre, & Mat. they saw a young man sitting on the 20.32. right side, clothed in a long white gar-chapter ment; and they were affrighted.

6 d And he saith unto them, Be not 20. 19. affrighted. Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, and 21. which was crucified: he is risen: he is Acts 1. 3. not here; behold the place where they and 13.31

7 ° But go your way, tell his disciples 15. 5. and Peter, that he goeth before you in- 28.8. to Galilee: there shall ye see him, as Luke he said unto you.

S + And they went out quickly, and 20, 18

c Daniel

Luke

16. and 8.

7. and 10.

called

~

30, 7.

Danie!

k Judges

Danie!

verses

Rev.

Num.

DOMINI

Christ appeareth to his disciples.

fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

g Luke 8. 2. John 20. 24, 16.

i Lake

24. 13.

k Luke

24. 36. John

20. 19.

1 Cor.

15. 5, 7.

9 ¶ 8 Now, when Jesus was risenearly, the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 h And she went and told them that h Luke 24. 10, 17. had been with him, as they mourned

> 11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that he appeared in ano-16.31. and ther form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they

them

14 ¶ k Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye nominto all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 m He that believeth, and is baptiz- / Isaiah ed, shall be saved; but he that believ. 2.3. and eth not shall be damned.

17 n And these signs shall follow them 28. 19. that believe: In my name shall they verse 22. cast out devils; they shall speak with 24. new tongues;

18 o They shall take up serpents : Rom. and if they drink any deadly thing it 10. 18, shall not hurt them; they shall lay Col. 1.23 hands on the sick, and they shall re- 3.5, 18,

19 ¶ P So then, after the Lord had spo- 12.48. Acts ken unto them, he was received up in- 2.38. and to heaven, and sat on the right hand of 3. 37.

20 9 And they went forth and preach- * Luke ed every where, the Lord working with 10. 17. them, and confirming the word with 4. and 5. signs following. Amen.

16. 18. and 19. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28. 0 Luke 10. 10. Acts 28. 3, 8. James 5. 14. p Psalm 110. 1. Luke 24. 50, 51. Acts 1. 2, 3, 9. q Acts 1. 4. and 14. 3. 1 Cor. 3. 6. and 15. 10. Heb. 2. 4.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. LUKE.

CHAP. I.

1 Luke's preface. 5 The conception of John Baptist, 26 and of Christ. 57 The nativity and circumcision of John.

² FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 b Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

3 c It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theo-

4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things wherein thou hast

been instructed.

5 ¶ a THERE was, in the days of Herod the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife was of the daughters Dom. the of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

6 . And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blame-

24. 10, 19.

7 f And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that, while he Before executed the priest's office before God the Account in the order of his course,

9 g According to the custom of the Anno priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of Year. the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the E Exod people were praying without at the time of incense.

11 h And there appeared unto him an heb. 9.6. h Exod. angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. i Judges

12 And when Zacharias saw him he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 k But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard: and thy wife Elisabeth shall 10.12. bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and 1.17. gladness; and many shall rejoice at his your 50 John

birth.

15 m For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

16 n And many of the children of Is- Gal. 1. rael shall he turn to the Lord their "Isaiah

Malachi 17 o And he shall go before him in the 4.5.

a John 1. 14. Acts 1 8. and 4. 20. 2 Peter 1. 16. b Hebr. 2. 3. 1 John 1. 1. c Acts

Before the Account called Anno sixth Year. ~ d 1 Chr.

e Job 1. 1, 8. and

2. 3.
Phil. 3. 6. f Gen. 18. 11. and 24.1. Joshua 13. 1. 1 Kings 1. 1. Mat. 3. 1. Mark 9. 12.

Before spire and power of Elias, to turn the II the Achearts of the fathers to the children, and count called the disobedient to the wisdom of the Anno Dom. the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord. sixth Year.

18 ¶ P And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for 15. 8. and I am an old man, and my wife well strick-

16. and

9. 21.

Mat.

1. 14.

r Gen.

18. 10.

y Gen.

30, 25,

Isaiah

4. 1. and

54. 1, 4. 7 Mat.

ch. 2. 4.

Ruth

3. 10.

verses

30, 42. 2 Tim.

x Gen.

verses

13, 28. y Isaiah

14.

22 Sam.

Psalm

132. 11.

Amos

22, 10,

37. and

Micah

1 Cor.

b Den.

9, 34,

Mat.

Heb. 1. 8.

and 12.23.

Isa. 9. 6.

\fat.

24 Judges

2. 4. and

q Dan. 8. 19 9 And the angel answering, said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these Hebrews glad tidings.

20 r And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so

long in the temple.

22 And when he came out he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temp'e; for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own

24 ¶ And after those days his wife Eli-5. 24. and sabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 5 Thus bath the Lord dealt with me, in the days wherein he looked on me, to take away my reproach among men.

26 ¶ And in the sixth month the an-6.8. and gel Gabriel was sent from God unto a 18. 3. and city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

27 To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David, and the virgin's name was

28 " And the angel came in unto her ch. 2. 21. and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee : blessed

art thou among women. 29 And when she saw him she was and 16.5. troubled at his saying, and cast in her

and 54. 5. mind what manner of salutation this

should be. 9. 11. a 1 Chro. 30 x And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found fa-Ps. 45. 6.

vour with God. 7. and 89. 31 y And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and

and 14. 1. shalt call his name JESUS. 32 z He shall be great, and shall be

and 16. 5. Jer. 23.5. called The Son of the Highest: and the 44. and 7. Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David :

> 33 a And he shall reign over the house of Jaceb for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

> 34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come Before upon thee, and the power of the Highest count shall overshadow thee; therefore also called that holy thing, which shall be born of thee, shall be called The Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her who was called barren.

37 ° For with God nothing shall be 13. and impossible.

38 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 ¶ And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill-country with haste,

into a city of Juda;

40 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb: and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

42 d And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

45 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 . And blessed is she that believed : for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from

the Lord. 46 ¶f And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord.

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 g For he hath regarded the | low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

49 h For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his

50 And his mercy is on them that fear him, from generation to generation.

51 k He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 1 He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of

low degree.

53 in He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 " He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of his mercy;

55 o As he spake to our fathers, to Psalm Abraham, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own m 1 Sam. house.

57 Now Elisabeth's full time care

ch. 18.27. d ver. 28. e chap. 11. 28. John 1 Peter

Anno

sixth

Year,

c Gen.

Job 10.

Jer.32.17.

Zech. 8.6.

42. 2.

Mat.

f 1 Sam. Ps. 34. 3. and 35. Hab.3.18. Gen. 30, 13, Judges Sam. 2 Kings Psalms

102. 17.

Or

Lozuli.

ness, Isaiah l Peter h Psalm 71.19, and 111.9. and i Gen.

Exod. Psalm 103. 17. 1 Sam. 2, 1, 3, 2 Sam. Psalms 33.10. and 118. 15. Isaíah 29.15. and 40.10, and 51. 9. and 52. 10.

Peter 1 Sam. Job 5. 12.18. and 113. 6. Isaiah

34. 11. n Psalm

35 b And the angel answered and said | Isaich 30, 13, and 41, 8, and 55, 5. Jer, 31, 3, 20, verse 72, 0 Gen. 17, 19, and 22, 18. Psalm 132, 11, Romans 11, 38.

called Anno

Dom.

Year.

s Exod.

4. 31.

Psalm

and 106.

18. and

r Psaim

Ezekiel

u Psalm

y Exod.

20. 6.

Lev.

36, 42,

Deut. 5, 10,

3. 25.

Rom.

z Gen.

Psalm

105. 9.

Hebr.

6. 33.

Deut.

Rom. 6. 18, 22.

2. 15. and

b Jer.

1. 15.

c Isaiah

Mal. 3. 1.

Mat. 11.8.

d Mark

chap. 3.3.

e Zech. 3. 8. and

29, 11,

Zech.

72. 12.

that she should be delivered; and she || darkness, and in the shadow of death, to brought forth a son.

58 P And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewthe sixth ed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 9 And it came to pass, that on the p ver. 14. eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, Lev. 12.3. after the name of his father. 77 ver.13.

60 And his mother answered and 3. 16. and said, Not so; but he shall be called

61 r And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name Mat.1.21.

2. 30, and how he would have him called.
7. 16. 63 And he arked in called. 62 And they made signs to his father,

63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. 132.17,18. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt Jer. 23. 6. round about them: and all these sayings and 30.10. Dan.9.27. were noised abroad throughout all the

x Psalm hill-country of Judea.

106, 10.

2 Exod, 66 And all they that heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be And the hand of the Lord was with

Mat. 10.6.

67 ¶ And his father Zacharias was and 15.24. verse 54. filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 s Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his

people.

69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his ser-Jer.31.33. vant David;

> 70 a As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began;

> 71 x That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all

Jer. 23.6. that hate us; 72 y To perform the mercy promised

and 8. 15. to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant:

73 z The oath which he sware to our father Abraham.

74 2 That he would grant unto us, Eph.4.24. that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear,

75 b In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 c And thou, child, shalt be called The Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 d To give kno cledge of salvation 6. 12. Mal. 4. 2. unto his people, by the remission of their f Isa. 9.2.

78 . Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the day-spring from on | and 60. 1.gh hath visited us,

79 To give light to them that sit in

guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 8 And the child grew, and waxed 3.1. and strong in spirit, and was in the deserts 11.7. till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

CHAP. II.

1 Augustus taxeth all the Roman empire. 6 Christ's nativity: 21 his circumcision. 25 Simeon 36 and Anna prophesy of Christ, 41 Christ goeth to Jerusalem.

AND it came to pass in those Before days, that there went out a decree from the Account Cesar Augustus, that all the world called should be taxed.

2 (And this taxing was first made fifth when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.) Year.

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 a And Joseph also went up from Micah Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into 5.2. Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Beth-lehem (because he was of and 2.4,5. the house and lineage of David)

5 To be taxed with Mary his espous- John ed wife, being great with child.

6 ¶ And so it was, that, while they

were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 b And she brought forth her first- b Mat. 1. born son, and wrapped him in swad- 24, 25. dling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 ¶ And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the || field, | It seems keeping watch over their flock by night. this was

9 c And, lo, the angel of the Lord winter, came upon them, and the glory of the Prov. Lord shone round about them; and 27, 25. they were sore afraid.

10 d And the angel said unto them, 9. 31. Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good 15, 41. tidings of great joy, which shall be to 2 Cor. ali people.

11 º For unto you is born this day, in 6. 23. the city of David, a Saviour, which is Daniel Christ the Lord.

12 And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling-clothes, lying in a manger.

13 f And suddenly there was with the 9. 9. angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

14 8 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels 5. 11. were gone away from them into heaven g Isaiah the shepherds said one to another, Let 44.23. and us now go even unto Beth-lehem, and 49.13. and see this thing which is come to pass, 57.19. which the Lord hath made known unto 4.3.

16 And they came with haste, and 79 and 10. 38. found Mary and Joseph, and the babe Rom. 5.1. lying in a manger.

17 And, when they had seen it, they 2. 27. made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wonder-

Dom, the a 1 Sam.

chap. 3.

d Judges 10, 12, chap. 1. e Zech. Mat. 1.21

chap. 1. 31, 54, 68. f Dan. 7. 10.

chap. I

Before the Account called Anno

Year.

17, 12,

John

Before

called

Year.

& Lev.

/ Exod.

8.16, 17.

m Lev.

n Mark 15.43.

chapter

19. 11.

p Gen. 15, 2, 15,

Num. 20, 29,

2 Kings

22. 20.

Ps. 4. 8.

q 1 Sam. 2. 1.

Ps. 98. 2.

Isa.52.10.

verse 11.

31,54. and

r Isaiah

9. 2. and

46.13.and

ch. 1. 68.

47. and

28. 28.

17. and

9. 4. s Isa, 8.

14, 18,

21, 44,

John 3

20. and

Acts

28. 22.

itom. 9, 32, 33,

1 Cor. 1. 23. 24.

16.

2 Cor.

Mat.

Rom.

13. 2. and 22.29. and

~

by the shepherds.

19 h But Mary kept all these things, Dom, the and pondered them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, glo-

rifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as

h ver. 51. it was told unto them.

21 ¶ And when eight days were ac-Lev. 12.3. complished for the circumcising of the Mat.1.21. child, his name was called JESUS, ch. 1, 31. which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 k And when the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him Anno to Jero Dom. the Lord; to Jerusalem, to present him to the

23 (1 As it is written in the law of the Lord. Every male that openeth the 12. 2, &cc. womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) and 27, 25.

24 m And to offer a sacrifice, according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two

young pigeons.
25 ¶ n And, behold, there was a man and 13.15. in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the Consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him. verse 38.

26 o And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see Acts 1.6. death before he had seen the Lord's

o Psalms 16.10. and Christ.

27 And he came by the Spirit into the Heirews temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus to do for him after the custom of the law, and 46.30.

28 Then took he him up in his arms,

and blessed God, and said,

29 P Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy Phil.1.23. word

> 30 9 For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people:

32 A light to lighten the Gentiles,

and the glory of thy people Israel. 33 And Joseph and his mother mar-

41. 6. and valled at those things which were spok-49. 6. and en of him.

34 s And Simeon blessed them, and Mat.4.14. said unto Mary his mother. Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel: and for a sign which shall be spoken against:

35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also;) that the thoughts of many hearts may be re-

vealed.

36 ¶ And there was one Anna a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginit; ;

37 " And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which depart-

Pet. 2. 7, 8. t John 19. 25. u Exod. 33. 8. 1 Sam. Tim. 5. 5.

ed at those things which were told them || ed not from the temple, but served God Before with fastings and prayers night and day. count

38 And she, coming in that instant, called gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and Anno Dom. the spake of him to all them that looked fourth for redemption in Jerusalem.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own

city Nazareth.

40 x And the child grew, and waxed x chap. strong | in spirit, filled with wisdom; 1. 80. and the grace of God was upon him.

d the grace of God was upon him. Or, by 41 ¶ y Now his parents went to Jeru-the spisalem every year at the feast of the pass-rit,

42 And when he was twelve years 23. 15, old they went up to Jerusalem, after the 17, and 34, 23. custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled the 23. 5. days, as they returned, the child Jesus 16.1. tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Jo-Dom. 8. seph and his mother knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem,

seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 2 And all that heard him were asto. 2 Mat. nished at his understanding and an Mark

swers.

48 And when they saw him they were chap. 4. amazed : and his mother said unto him, John 17. Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us ? 15, 46. behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 a And he said unto them, How is a Mal. it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

50 b And they understood not the b chap. saying which he spake unto them. 18, 34,

51 And he went down with them, gen, and came to Nazareth, and was subject 37. 11. unto them: but his mother kept all 7.28. these sayings in her heart.

52 d And Jesus increased in wisdom d1 Sam. and stature, and in favour with God and ch. 1. 80.

man.

CHAP. III.

1 John's preaching and baptism: 13 his testimony of Christ. 19 Herod imprisoneth John. 21 Christ is baptized in Fordan: 23 his gene logy.

NOW, in the fifteenth year of the A. D. 26. reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the a John tetrarch of Abilene,

2 a Annas and Caiaphas being the 18. 13. high priests, the word of God came unto Acts 4.6.

Year.

Exod.

1. 22.

verse 40

26.

b Mat.

c Isaiah

d Psalm

Isaiah

52. 10. chap. 2.

e Mat.

8. 11.

John 8.

33, 39.

19.

chapter 23. 31.

1 Peter

4. 17.

h Acts

2. 37.

i chap.

11. 41.

2 Cor.

8. 14.

James 2.

15, 16. 1 Peter

4. 8. 1 John

4. 20.

Mat.

I chap.

n Isaiah

Mal. 3. 2. Mat. 3.11.

Mark 1.

John 1. 15, 26, 33, and

7. 38.

Acts 1.

10.45. and

11.16. and 13.25, and

1 Cor.

o Micah

Mal. 3. 3.

and 4.1. Mat. 3.12.

and 13.30.

p Mat.

Mark

John 15. 2, 6.

Acts

S. 7. and

Anno John, the son of Zacharias, in the wil-

3 b And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

Mark 1.4. 4 . As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Mat. 3. 3. Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make John 1.23. his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 d And all flesh shall see the salva-

tion of God.

7 . Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O geperation of vipers! who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

12.34. and 8 Bring forth, therefore, fruits wor-23. 33. f Mat. 3. 9. and thy of repentance; and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

9 g And now also the axe is laid unto g Mat.
3. 10. and the root of the trees; every tree, therefore, which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 h And the people asked him, say-

ing, What shall we do then?

11 i He answereth, and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that bath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 k Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master,

what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

3. 17. and 14 m And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

19. 11, 13. 15 ¶ And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Joel 2. 28.

Christ or not;

16 n John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

17 . Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire un-

quenchable.

18 And many other things, in his exhortation, preached he unto the people.

19 % P But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife; and for all the evils which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 ¶ 9 Now, when all the people were Anno baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus DOMINI also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended 3. 5, 13. in a bodily shape, like a dove, upor him; and a voice came from heaven, John 1.32. which said, Thou art my beloved Son; 7 Ps. 2. 7. in thee I am well pleased.

23 ¶ s And Jesus himself began to be 16,17. and about thirty years of age, being (as was 12.18. and supposed) the son of Joseph, which was Mark 9.7. the son of Heli,

24 Which was the son of Matthat, 2 Peter which was the son of Levi, which was 1. 17.
the son of Melchi, which was the son of 3 13. Janna, which was the son of Joseph,

25 Which was the son of Mattathias, ch. 4. 22, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Mattathias, ch. 4. 22, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Mattathias, ch. 4. 22, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Mattathias, ch. 4. 22, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Mattathias, ch. 4. 22, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Mattathias, ch. 4. 22, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Mattathias, ch. 4. 22, which was the son of Amos, which w the son of Naum, which was the son of 1.1, &c. Esli, which was the son of Nagge,

26 Which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda,

27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of || Rhesa, which || These was the son of Zorobabel, which was 14 from the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Joseph to Neri,

28 Which was the son of Melcni, Christ's which was the son of Addi, which was natural the son of Cosam, which was the son of but Abi-Elmodam, which was the son of Er,

29 Which was the son of Jose, which zorobawas the son of Eliezer, which was the son bel, and of Jorim, which was the son of Mat- the rest, that, which was the son of Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, were which was the son of Juda, which was kindred the son of Joseph, which was the son of and fa-Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,

31 " Which was the son of Melea, governwhich was the son of Menan, which was ment. the son of Mattha, which was the son of "2 Sam. Nathan, which was the son of David,

32 x Which was the son of Jesse, Zech. which was the son of Obed, which was 12, which was the son of 4. 18.
the son of Booz, which was the son of 4. 18.

Of Masson, 1 Chr. Salmon, which was the son of Naasson, 1 Chr.

33 Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda,

34 y Which was the son of Jacob, zGen. 5.6, which was the son of Isaac, which was at 11. 10,860 the son of Abraham, which was the son of Thara, which was the son of Nachor, name is not found,

35 Which was the son of Saruch, Gen. 10. which was the son of Ragau, which was 24 and the son of Phalec, which was the son of 11. 12. but in the

Heber, which was the son of Sala, Greek

36 z Which was the son of || Cainan, translation. Some which was the son of Arphaxad which think was the son of Sem, which was the son Arphaof Noe, which was the son of Lamech, should

37 Which was the son of Mathusala, beget Sala which was the son of Enoch, which was by his son the son of Jared, which was the son of 1 Chr. Maleleel, which was the son of Cainan, 2. 5.

hud, ano-Mat. 1. 13, 14.

y Gen. 11

~ a Gen.

Ezekiel

Mark

chapter

verse 14.

Acts

8, 39, b Exod.

34. 28.

Deut. 9.

9, 18. 1 Kings

19.8

c Mat.

27.40.

John 1.

34, 50, d Deut.

e Mat.

f Deut.

10. 29.

1 Sain.

h Psalm

91. 11.

i Deut.

& John 14. 30. Hebr.

4. 15. / Mat.

4. 12.

Mark

1. 44. John

4. 43.

Acts

10.37. Anno

Dom. 31.

8. 5, 6. Mat.2.23. 13. 54.

Mark

John

4. 43.

n Isaiah

42. 7. and 61. 1, 2.

Mat.11:5.

m Neh.

6. 16.

7. 3.

DOMINI which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

CHAP. IV.

1 Christ is tempted: 13 he, overcoming the devil, 14 begineth to preach: 16 they at Nazareth admire him.

a AND Jesus, being full of the Holy a 1 Kings Ghost, returned from Jordan, and was led by the spirit into the wilderness, 3. 14. and 2 b Being forty days tempted of the

devil. And in those days he did cat 11. 1. 24. and 40. 2. nothing; and, when they were ended,

he afterward hungered. Mat. 4. 1.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 d And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 ° And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time

6 And the devil said unto him, All 14.33. and 26.63. and this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto verse 41. me; and to whomsoever I will I give

> 7 If thou, therefore, wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

8 f And Jesus answered and said un-6. 13. and to him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou

g Mat.

9 g And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto bim, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

10 h For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep

thee;

11 And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus, answering, said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt

the Lord thy God. 13 k And when the devil had ended all the temptation he departed from him for a season.

14 ¶! And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues,

being glorified of all.

16 ¶ m And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up : and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias; and, when he had opened the book he found the place where it was written,

18 The Spirit of the Lord in upon

38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind; to set at liberty them that are bruised;

19 ° To preach the acceptable year of o Lev. the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in

your ears.

22 P And all bare him witness, and p Psalm wondered at the gracious words which 55.2. proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son?

23 9 And he said unto them, Ye will Mat. surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have Mark 6. heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto 6. 42 you, No prophet is accepted in his own 4.13. and

country

25 s But I tell you of a truth, Many Mat. widows were in Israel in the days of Mark Elias, when the heaven was shut up 6.4. three years and six months, when great 4.44 famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Elias 17. 7. and sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon. James unto a woman that was a widow.

27 And many lepers were in Israel #2 Kings in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and 5.14. none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were fill-

ed with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill, whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 " But he passing through the midst u John of them, went his way,

31 × And came down to Capernaum, x Mat. a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath-days.

32 y And they were astonished at his y Mat. doctrine: for his word was with power.

33 ¶ 2 And in the synagogue there was 1. 21. a man which had a spirit of an unclean z Mark devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 2 Saying, Let us alone; what have a Psalm we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Naza- 16. 18. reth? art thou come to destroy us? I Daniel know thee who thou art; the holy One Mat of God.

35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, ch. 1.35. Hold thy peace, and come out of him. Acts And, when the devil had thrown him in 2.31 the midst, he came out of him, and hurt

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What "a word is this ! for with authority and

Proverbs 10.32 Isaiah

4. 13. Mark

DOMINI 31.

Mark 1.

29, 30,

1. 9.

rits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the countr round about. 6 Mat.

38 ¶ b And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house; and Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought

him for her. e 2 Sam.

39 c And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her. And immediately she arose, and ministered unto them.

& Mat. 40 ¶ d Now, when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers Mark 1. diseases brought them unto him; and 32. and 7. 32. and 8. he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

e Mark verse 14.

f Mark 1, 35.

41 ° And devils also came out of ma-1. 34. and ny, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Son of God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 And when it was day he departed, and went into a desert place; and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.

44 And he preached in the synagogues

of Galilee.

CHAP. V.

1 Christ teacheth out of Peter's ship. 12 A leper cleansed. 18 The palsy healed. 27 Matthew called. 29 Christ eateth and drinketh with sinners.

a AND it came to pass, that, as the

a Job 19. 3. and 21. 27. people pressed upon him to hear the Mat. Mark 4.1. Acts

b Mat.

4. 18.

Mark

1. 16.

c John 21. 6.

word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret, 2 b And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out

of them, and were washing their nets. 3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the

people out of the ship. 4 ° Now, when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a

draught. 5 And Simon, answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the

6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Simon Peter saw it he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying. Depart I house

power he commandeth the unclean spi- from me: for I am a sinful man, O Anno DOMINI

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

10 d And so was also James and John, d Jer. the sons of Zebedee, which were part- 16, 16, 16, ners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Ezekiel 47, 10, Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou Mat. shalt catch men.

11 c And, when they had brought their Mark ships to land, they forsook all, and fol- e 1 Kings

lowed him.

12 ¶ f And it came to pass, when he 4. 20. and was in a certain city, behold, a man full 19. 27 of leprosy; who, seeing Jesus, fell on Mark his face, and besought him, saying, 10.28. Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me chapter clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and 8. 2. touched him, saying, I will; be thou Mark And immediately the leprosy

departed from him.

14 g And he charged him to tell no g Lev. man: but go, and shew thyself to the 13.2. and priest, and offer for thy cleansing ac- 21, 22. cording as Moses commanded, for a tes- Mat. 8. 4. timony unto them.

15 h But so much the more went there h Mat. a fame abroad of him: and great multi- 4.23. tudes came together to hear, and to be John 6.1 healed by him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ i And he withdrew himself into i Mat.

the wilderness, and prayed.

17 k And it came to pass on a certain 6. day, as he was teaching, that there were & Mar Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting 14. 34 by, which were come out of every town 6.54. of Galilee, and Judea, and Jerusalem; and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

18 ¶ ! And, behold, men brought in a / Deut. bed, a man which was taken with a pal- 28. 15, sy; and they sought means to bring him Mat. 9. 2. in, and to lay him before him.

19 And when they could not find by John 5. what way they might bring him in be- 9.2. cause of the multitude, they went upon Acts the house-top, and let him down through 1 cor, the tiling, with his couch, into the midst 11. 30. before Jesus.

20 And, when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 m And the scribes and the Pharisees in Job began to reason, saying, Who is this 14.4. Psalm which speaketh blasphemies? who can 32, 5, forgive sins but God alone?

22 But, when Jesus perceived their and 44.22 thoughts, he, answering, said unto them,

What reason ye in your hearts?

23 " Whether is easier to say, Thy n Mat. sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up 9.5. and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins (he said unto the sick of the palsy) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go unto thine

DOMINI fore them, and took up that whereon he 31. lay, and departed to his own house, glo-

rifying God. 26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange

things to-day.

27 ¶ o And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom; and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and fol-

lowed him.

c Mat. 0. 9.

Mark

2, 14,

p Mat.

Mark

q Gen. 43. 32.

Psalm

101. 5

Daniel

10, 28,

1 Cor.

Mat.

15.

62. 5.

Mat.

11. 18.

chapter

Acts 10

2. and

2 Cor,

2 Mat. 9. 16, 17.

21, 22.

Mark 2.

c Deut.

23. 25.

Mark

FExod.

50.10, and

20.10. and

1 Sam.

11.0.

Mat.

11. 2.

5. 11. 2 John

29 ¶ P And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was 2. 15. a great company of periods and P. ch. 15. 1. thers, that sat down with them. a great company of publicans, and of o-

30 9 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye cat and drink with publicans

and sinners?

1. 3. 31 And Jesus, and the most and the mos

32 s I came not to call the righteous,

but sinners, to repentance.

33 ¶ : And they said unto him, Why verse 10. do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

2.17. chapter 15. 7. and 34 And he said unto them, Can ye 19. 10. s 1 Time make the children of the bride-chamber fast while the bridegroom is with z Isaiah

35 But the days will come, when the 9. 14. and bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those 2. 18. and days.

36 ¶ a And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old: if other-30. and 13. wise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the 1 Cor.7.5. new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bot-

tles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new

bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also, having drunk old wine, straightway desireth new; for he saith. The old is better.

CHAP. VI.

1 Christ reproveth the Pharisees' blindness, and justifieth his disciples: 12 he chooseth his twelve apostles.

a AND it came to pass, on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn-fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 5 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not

iawful to do on the sabbath-days? and 55, 2. 3 c And Jesus, answering them, said, Have ye not read so much as this, what

25 And immediately he rose up be- David did, when himself was an hungered, and they which were with him; DOMINI

ST. LUKE.

4 d How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shew- d Exod. bread, and gave also to them that were 29. 32, 33. with him, which is not lawful to eat but Lev. for the priests alone ?

5 ° And he said unto them, That the & Mat.

Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath. Mark 6 ¶f Andit came to pass also on another 2, 28. sabbath, that he entered into the syna- f Mat. gogue, and taught: and there was a man Mark whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on and 14. 3. the sabbath-day; that they might find John

an accusation against him.

accusation against him.

8 8 But he knew their thoughts, and 3,3,4. said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose, and stood forth. 14. 13.

Mark 3. 9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing, Is it lawful on the sabbath-days to do good, or to do evil? Acts 1 to save life, or to destroy it?

10 h And, looking round about upon 13.3 them all, he said unto the man, Stretch & Mat. forth thy hand. And he did so; and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with mad- 6.7. ness; and communed one with another / Mat. what they might do to Jesus.

12 ¶ i And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain Jude 1. to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 k And when it was day he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named Apostles:

14 | Simon (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the others, son of Alpheus, and Simon called Ze- a bag, or

16 And Judas the brother of James, 12.6 and Judas || Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ m And he came down with them, n Mat. and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude 5.30.
of people out of all Judea and Jerusa. ch. 8.46. lem, and from the sea-coast of Tyre and 51. 17 Sidon, which came to hear him, and to Isaiah be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with Mat. 5. unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought and 13. 5. to touch him; for there went virtue out and 19.23. of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ o And he lifted up his eyes on chap. 14. his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye John poor: for yours is the kingdom of 7.48. God.

21 r Blessed are ye that hunger now; Jam. 2

and 55, 1, and 61, 2, 3, and 65, 13, and 66, 10, ch. 1, 53, John 6, 38, and 16, 20, 1 Cer. 4, 11, 2 Cer. 1, 7, and 4, 16, and 6, 10, and 11, 27, 1 Thess. 4, 17, Jam, 1, 12, Rev. 7. 14, 17. and 21. 4.

8. 32. and

6. 4. and

13. and 16, 18, John || Some word is

nifies defection. or, turning back for wages. Acts 1. 18, 19,

m Mat. Mark 3.7.

verse 24.

p Isaiah 35. 10.

1 Peter

19. 10.

2 Chr.

Mat. 23.

and 16.25.

Rom. 5.3.

1 Thess.

James 1. 2. and

s Amos 6, 1, 8,

t Prov.

and 7. 3.

chapter

Isa.65.13.

9.and 5.1.

u Isaiah 30. 10. John 7. 7. 1 John

4. 5, 6. x Exod.

23. 4.

Prov. 25. 21.

Mat.

5. 44.

14, 20.

1 Cor.

y chap. 23. 34.

z Isaiah

Acts 7. 60.

Mat.

5. 39.

Rom. 12. 17. 1 Cor. 6. 7. a Deut.

15. 7.

Psalm

112. 9.

Prov.

21. 26.

5. 42. b Mat.

7. 12. c Mat.

5. 46. 4 Deut.

14. 13. Eccl. 2.2.

1. 29.

and 4, 14.

Anno for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now; for ye shall laugh. 31.

22 9 Blessed are ye when men shall q Mat. hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall re-John 9. 22. and 12. proach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 r Rejoice ye in that day, and leap 2. 19. and for joy; for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did r 1 Kings their fathers unto the prophets.

24 s But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that Jer. 20. 1. ye shall may be and 37.18. laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 " Woe unto you when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fa-Acts 5.41. speak well of you: for so and 7. 51, thers to the false prophets.

27 ¶ * But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you;

pray for them which despitefully use

28 y Bless them that curse you, and

29 z And unto him that smiteth thee and 5. 10. on the one cheek, offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak, forbid not to take thy coat also.

> 30 a Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy

goods ask them not again.

31 b And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 c For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 d And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? Rom. 12. for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive

as much again.

4.12. 35° But love ye jobs to the great and ye and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 f Be ye, therefore, merciful, as

your Father also is merciful.

37 g Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 h Give, and it shall be given unto you, good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall For with men give into your bosom. the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they

15. 8. not both fall into the ditch? Mat.

5. 42.

e Psalm 37, 26. Mat. 5. 44. f Exod. 34. 3. Mat. 5. 48.
g Prov. 10, 12. Mat. 7. 1. chapter 16. 15. and 18. 9. Rom.
2. 1. and 14. 3, 10. 1 Cor. 4. 5. and 13. 7. Gal. 6. 1.
Jam. 3. 1. and 4. 11. h Prov. 10, 22. and 19. 17. Mat. 7. 2,
Mark 4. 24. James 2. 13. f Isaiah 9. 15. and 42. 19. Jer.
5. 14. Mark 15. 14. Mark 4. 24. Jame 5. 31. Mat. 15. 14.

40 k The disciple is not above his Anno DOMINI master; but every one that is perfect 31. shall be as his master.

41 And why beholdest thou the mote k Mat. that is in thy brother's eye, but per-John 13 ceivest not the beam that is in thine 16, and own eye?

42 m Either how canst thou say to the m Prov. brother, Brother, let me pull out the 18. 17. mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite! cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to puil out the mote that is in thy brother's

43 " For a good tree bringeth not " Mat. forth corrupt fruit: neither doth a cor- 12, 33, rupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 o For every tree is known by his o Mat. own fruit: for of thorns men do not ga- 7. 16. ther figs, nor of a bramble-bush gather they grapes.

45 P A good man, out of the good p Mat. treasure of his heart, bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man, out of the evil treasure of his heart, bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 ¶ 9 And why call ye me, Lord, 9 Mal.1.6. Mat.7.21. Lord, and do not the things which 1 Mat. 7.21.

47 Whosoever cometh to me, and Romans heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I James will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an r Mat. house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock; and, when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock,

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that, without a foundation, built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAP. VII.

1 The centurion's faith: 10 Christ healeth his servant; 11 raiseth the widow's son. 24 Christ's testimony of John.

NOW, when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.

2 a And a certain centurion's servant, a Mat. who was dear unto him, was sick, and 4. 2. ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And, when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That ie was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And,

when he was now not far from the house. DOMINI the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

> 7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee; but say is a word, and my servant shall be healed

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers : and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth

9 When Jesus heard these things he marvelled at him, and turned him about. and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole

that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now, when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her he had compassion on her, and said unto

her, Weep not.

b Ezek.

37. 4. Acts

9. 40.

4. 17.

Romans

c Mark

ch. 1. 65,

68. and 24. 19.

John 4

74. and

Acts

2. 22. d Mat.

11. 2.

e Gen.

49, 10,

Isaiah

Daniel

6. 14. f Psalm

146. 8.

14. 11.

James

35. 4.

9. 24. John

19. and 6.

14 b And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him

to his mother.

16 c And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all

the region round about.

18 d And the disciples of John shew-

ed him of all these things.

19 ¶ . And John calling unto him two of his disciples, sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another ?

20 When the men were come unto bim, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that 29.18. and should come? Or look we for ano-35. 5. and ther ?

42. 7. and 21 And in that same hour he cured Mat. 10.8. many of their infirmities and plagues, and 11. 4. and of evil spirits: and unto many that

18. and 7. were blind he gave sight.

22 f Then Jesus, answering, said unto them, Go your way, and tell John 23. and 3. what things ye have seen and heard, 36. and 10. how that the bind see, the lane walk, 25,36, and the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall Anno DOMINI not be offended in me.

24 ¶ 8 And when the messengers of John were depurted he began to speak g Isaiah unto the people concerning John, What 8.14 vent ye out into the wilderness for to 13.57, and see? A reed shaken with the wind? 21.44, and

25 h But what went ye out for to see ? 24.10. and A man clothed in soft raiment ? Behold, chapter they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

20 But what went ye out for to see, 9.32. A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and 23. and much more than a prophet.

27 k This is he of whom it is written, h Mat. Behold, I send my messenger before 3. thy face, which shall prepare thy way 11.7. before thee.

28 | For I say unto you, Among those 2, 26. that are born of women there is not a ch. 1. 76. greater prophet than John the Baptist; 40.3. but he that is least in the kingdom of Mal. 3. 1. God is greater than he.

29 m And all the people that heard Mark 1,2 him, and the publicans, justified God, Mat. being baptized with the baptism of chap i

John.

30 " But the Pharisees and lawyers John rejected the counsel of God against 1. 15, themselves, being not baptized of him. 31 ¶ o And the Lord said, Whereunto 16, 25.

then shall I liken the men of this gene- Eph. 1.9 ration ? and to what are they like ?

32 They are like unto children sitting 1, 10 in the market-place, and calling one to 1 Peter another, and saying, We have piped myer. 35. unto you, and ye have not danced; we n chap. have mourned to you, and ye have not John

33 P For John the Baptist came nei- o Mat. ther eating bread nor drinking wine; $\frac{11.16}{\rho}$ Mat. and ye say, He hath a devil. 3.4.

34 The Son of man is come eating and Mark 1.6. drinking; and ye say, Behold a glutton- 1. 15. ous man, and a wine-bibber, a friend of John publicans and sinners!

35 But Wisdom is justified of all her

children.

36¶9 And one of the Pharisees desired q Mat. him that he would eat with him. And 26.6. Mark he went into the Pharisee's house, and 14.3. sat down to meat

37 And, behold, a woman in the city 12. 3. which was a sinner, when she knew that Yesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster-box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the oint- r Gen.

39 Now when the Pharisee, which 19. 2. Judges had bidden him, saw it, he spake within 19.21. himself, saying, This man, if he were a 1 Sam. prophet, would have known who and 25. 41. what manner of woman this is that 1 1 im. toucheth him; for she is a sumer.

John 6. Rom.

and 11.10. 15, and

2 Tim.

18. 4. and

40 And Jesus, answering, said unto DOMINI him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say

> 41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors; the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

> 42 And when they had nothing to pay he frankly forgave them both. Tell me, therefore, which of them will love him most?

> 43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that he to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly

judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said ento Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into time house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman, since the time I came in, hath

not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 Mine head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for Mat.9.2. she loved much: but to whom little is

Mat.9.3. forgiven, the same loveth little. 48 s And he said unto her, Thy sins

u Mat. are forgiven.

Mark

0. 22

Mark

10. 52.

18. 42.

a Mat.

16. 9.

John 29. 25.

b Mat.

49 : And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, 5, 34, and Who is this that forgiveth sins also? chap. 8. 48. and

50 " And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Devout women minister unto Christ. 4 The parable of the sower. 26 The legion of devils cast out.

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village preaching, and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God; and the

twelve were with him,

2 a And certain women, which had 27. 55, 56. been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils,

3 And Joanna, the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of

their substance,

4 ¶ b And when much people were Mark 4.3. gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and, as he sowed, some fell by the wayside; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and chok8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred omining. fold. And when he had said these things he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let c Mat.

m hear.

9 ¶ And his disciples asked him, say-4, 10.

d Isaiah ing, What might this parable be?

10 d And he said, Unto you it is given 6.9. Ezekiel to know the mysteries of the kingdom 12, 2, of God: but to others in parables; that Mat. seeing they might not see, and hearing and 13.11. they might not understand.

11 ¶ ° Now the parable is this; The 16. 17.

seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way-side are they John that hear; then cometh the devil, and 12.40. taketh away the word out of their 28, 26, hearts, lest they should believe and be Rom.

13 f They on the rock are they, which, 2. 10. when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for 1 John a while believe, and in time of tempta- 2. 27.

tion fall away.

14 g And that which fell among Mark thorns are they, which, when they Jam. have heard, go forth, and are choked 1, 21 with cares, and riches, and pleasures, f Isaiah of this life, and bring no fruit to perfec- 58. 2. Ezekiel tion.

15 But that on the good ground are Mat. they, which, in an honest and good heart, Mark having heard the word, keep it, and 4.16. bring forth fruit with patience.

16 9 h No man, when he hath lighted 2 Tim. a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or 1.15. putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on g Mat. a candlestick, that they which enter in 19. 23. may see the light.

17 For nothing is secret, that shall 10, 23. not be made manifest; neither any thing chapter hid, that shall not be known and come 18.24. abroad.

18 k Take heed, therefore, how hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall h Mat. be given : and whosoever hath not, from 5. 15 him shall be taken even that which he Mark seemeth to have.

19 ¶ 1 Then came to him his mother 11. and his brethren, and could not come at i Job

him for the press.

20 And it was told him by certain, 10.26. Mark which said, Thy mother and thy breth- 4.22. ren stand without, desiring to see ch thee.

21 m And he answered and said unto 25. 29 them, My mother and my brethren are Mark 4 these which hear the word of God, and 25. and 10. 42. do it.

22 ¶ n Now it came to pass on a cer- 19, 26. tain day, that he went into a ship with 15.2. his disciples; and he said unto them, 1 Cor. Let us go over unto the other side of the 10.12. and And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: 22. 11. and there came down a storm of wind on 12.46. the lake; and they were filled with wa- and 13.55. ter, and were in jeopardy.

14. and Mark ;

1 Cor.

chapter

k Mat.

chapter John

m John 15. 14. 2 Cor. 5. 16. n Mat. 8. 23. Mark 4. 35, 36. DOMINI him, saying, Master, Master, we perish! 31. Then he arose, and rebused the wind, and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

e Job 26. 12. Psalms

25 o And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they, being afraid, 65. 7. and wondered, saying one to another, What 89. 9. and manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obev him.

p Mat. 8. 28. Mark

26 ¶ P And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any

house, but in the tombs.

q ver. 31. 2 Pet.2.4. Jude 6.

Some

say it

of 6100 footmen,

and 727

horse-

men, Mat.

28 9 When he saw Jesus he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him; and he was kept bound with chains, and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, || Legion: because many devils were entered into consisted

31 And they be sought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they be sought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine : and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done they fled, and went and told it in the city, and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind : and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of

the devils was healed.

37 ¶ Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them: for they were taken with great fear. And he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 s Now the man, out of whom the devils were departed, besought him that he might be with him : but Jesus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house, and

24 And they came to him, and awoke unto thee. And he went his way, and no m, saying, Master, Master, we peaks ! published throughout the whole city DOMINI ow great things Jesus had done unto u him

> 40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him : for they were all waiting

for him.

41 ¶ And, behold, there came a man ! Mat. named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the Mark synagogne; and he fell down at Jesus' 5, 22. feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. (But as he went the people

thronged him.)

of blood tweve years, which had spent Mat.9.20. 43 ¶ " And a woman, having an issue " Lev. all her living upon physicians, neither Mark could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood staunched

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter, and they that were with him, said, Master, the multitude throng thee, and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue

is gone out of me.

47 And, when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and, falling down before him, she declared unto him, before all the people, for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made

thee whole; go in peace.)

49 ¶ * While he yet spake, there com- x Mark eth one from the ruler of the syna. 5. gogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Mas-

50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house he suffered no man to go in, save Peter. and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 y And all wept, and bewailed her: y Gen. but he said, Weep not; she is not dead 23.2. 1 Sam.

but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise.

55 2 And her spirit came again, and 2 John she arose straightway: and he com- 11. 4, manded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAP. IX.

shew how great things God hath done 1 Christ sendeth out his apostles; 7 Herod

r Acts 16. 39.

s Mark 5, 18,

Anno DOMINI 31.

Mat.

Mat.

Mark

6, 8.

chap.

10. 4. and 22. 35.

d Mark

6. 10. chapter 10. 5, 6.

e Mat.

10. 14.

Mark

ch. 10.11.

51. and

20. 26.

g Mat. 14. 1.

Mark

6. 14. h Mat.

17. 10. Mark 6.

15. and

1. 19. i Mat.

14. 13.

Mark

6. 30.

verse 6.

10. 7.

five thousand: 28 his transfiguration. a Mat. 3, 13, and eases.

a THEN he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure dis-2 b And he sent them to preach the

is desirous to see him. 12 Christ feedeth |

ch. 6. 13. kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. 3 c And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money;

> neither have two coats apiece. 4 d And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 f And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gos-

pel, and healing every where.

7 ¶ 3 Now Herod the tetrarch heard 18.6. and of all that was done by him; and he f ver. 10. was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead;

8 h And of some, that Elias had ap-16.14. and peared; and of others, that one of the

old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this of whom I verse 19. hear such things? And he desired to see

10 ¶ i And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city, called Bethsaida.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need

of healing.

12 ¶ k And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, John 6. 5. that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert

13 But he said unto them, Give ye em to eat. And they said, We have them to eat. no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for

all this people.

14 (For they were about five thousand men.) And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company

15 And they did so, and made them

all sit down.

16 1 Then he took the five loaves, and the two fishes; and, looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled : and there was taken up of fragments that remained to those twelve Baskets

alone praying, his disciples | were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am ?

19 n They answering, said, John the 16.13. Mark Baptist; but some say, Elias; and others 8, 27. say, That one of the old prophets is risen of Or, only being. again.

20 o He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter, answering, 16.14.
Mark
6.14.

21 And he straitly charged them, and and 8. 28. commanded them to tell no man that verse 8 o Psalm

22 P Saying, The Son of man must Mat. suffer many things, and be rejected of John 1. the elders, and chief priests, and scribes, 42,50, and and be slain, and be raised the third 6.69. and 11. 27. Acts

23 ¶ 9 And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose 31. and 9 his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose q Mat. 10.38, and

himself, or be cast away?

26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me, and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he chap shall come in his own glory, and in his 14.27 Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 " But I tell you of a truth, There be some standing here, which shall no taste of death till they see the kingdom chapter 17.33.

28 ¶ × And it came to pass, about an 12. 25. eight days after these sayings he took & Job 2. 4. Peter, and John, and James, and went chapter up into a mountain to pray. 29 And, as he prayed, the fashion of 10. 33.

his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake Rev. 3. 5. of his t decease, which he should ac- u Mat.

complish at Jerusalem.

32 y But Peter, and they that were Mark with him, were heavy with sleep: and 9.1. when they were awake they saw his chapter glory, and the two men that stood with x Mat. him.

33 And it came to pass, as they de- 9.2 parted from him, Peter said unto Jesus, + Gr. Master, it is good for us to be here : going and let us make three tabernacles : one Col. 2.15. for thee, and one for Moses, and one y Dan. for Elias: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake there came a cloud and overshadowed them: and Mises they feared as they entered into the Elias cloud.

S5 2 And there came a voice out of

Mark

p Mat. 16.21, and

17.22. and

16. 25

Mark

10.39, and

Mat.

Mark

chapter

2 Tim.

1 John

8, 18, and

17. and 17. 5 Mark 1, 11. and 9, 7, chap, 3, 22, John 34, Acts 3, 22, Pob, 1, 21, Phyl. 2, 9, Col. 143, 3 Pet, 1, 1

& Mat. 14. 15. Mark 6. 35.

! 1 Sam.

Anno

the cloud, saying, This is my beloved | DOMINI Son; hear him.

36 And when the voice was past Jesus was found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had

a Mat. 17. 14. Mark 9. 14. 17.

b Mat.

Mark

9. 31.

Acts

verse 22. chapter

Mark

2. 50. and

39

chapter

18. 34. d Mat.

Mark

chapter

22, 24,

e Mat.

chapter

John 5

23. and

14, 21,

1 Thess.

f Num.

Mark

9. 38.

g Mat. 12, 30.

Mark

0.40. chapter

Phil.

+ Gr.

Acts

21, 13,

s John

4 4,9.

h Mark

confirm-

F.z. 4. 3.

10.40. and

18. 5. and

37 ¶ 2 And it came to pass, that, on the next day, when they were come down from the hill much people met

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saving, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son; for he is mine only child

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again; and, bruising him, hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jesus, answering, said, Ofaithless and perverse generation! how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming the devil threw him down, and tare him. 16. 21. and 17.22. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him

again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But, while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disci-

44 b Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 ° But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ d Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be

Mark greatest.

47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought 10.16. and of their heart, took a child, and set him

14.11. and by him.

48 and said unto them, Whosoever 23, and shall receive this child in my name, re-13.20, and ceiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth him that sent me : for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ f And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and we forbade him, because he followeth not with us.

50 g And Jesus said unto him, Forbid him not: for he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ h And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be receiv-Acts 1, 2, ed up, he † steadfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, !! God is come night unito you

because his face was as though he would DOMINI go to Jerusalem.

54 k And when his disciples, James and John, saw this, they said, Lord, wilt & 2 Kings thou that we command fire to come 1.10, 12. down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said. Ye know not what manner of

spirit ve are of.

56 For the Son of man is not come I John to destroy men's lives, but to save them. 3. 17. and And they went to another village. 57 ¶ m And it came to pass, that, as m Mat.

they went in the way, a certain man 8.19. said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee

whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 n And he said unto another, Fol- n Lev. low me. But he said, Lord, suffer me 21. 10. Num. first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead Mar, bury their dead; but go thou and preach 8. 21, 22.

the kingdom of God.

61 o And another also said, Lord, I o 1 Kings will follow thee; but let me first go bid 19.20. them farewell which are at home at my

62 And Jesus said unto him, No man having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of

God.

CHAP. X.

1 Christ sendeth out seventy disciples : 25 he teacheth a lawyer, &c.

AFTER these things the Lord ap. a Mat pointed other seventy also, and sent Mark them two and two before his face into 6.2. every city and place whither he himself $_{9,37}^{b}$. would come.

2 b Therefore said he unto them, The 4.35. harvest truly is great, but the labourers 16.9. and are few; pray ye, therefore, the Lord 18. 10. of the harvest, that he would send forth 2 Thess. labourers into his harvest.

3 · Go your ways: behold, I send you 10. 16. forth as lambs among wolves.

4 d Carry neither purse, nor scrip Mat. nor shoes; and salute no man by the 10.9, 10.

way. And into whatsoever house chapter ve enter, first say, Peace be to this and 22.35.

house. 6 And if the son of peace be there, Mark your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it 6. 10.

shall turn to you again. 7 f And in the same house remain, 19, 13. eating and drinking such things as they Deut. give: for the labourer is worthy of his 24. 14. hire. Go not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, 10, and they receive you, cat such things as 4, &c. are set before you;

9 & And heal the sick that are there- 5. 18. in; and say unto them, The kingdom of g Mat.

c Mat.

Anno DOMINI ter, and they receive you not, go your 33. ways out into the streets of the same, and ~ h Mat. Mark ch. 9. 5. Acts 13. 51.and 18. 6. and 20.

26. and 22. 18.

i Mat.

11. 21,

k Isaiah

23. 1. Ezekiel

3. 6. and

and 28, 7, / Gen.

11. 4.

Deut. 1. 23.

Isaiah

14. 13. Jer.51.53.

Ezekiel

and 32.

18, 23. m Exod.

16. 18.

Mat.

10. 40. and 18. 5.

Mark

9. 37.

chapter 9. 48.

John 5.

20. and

4. 8.

n John

19. 31.

Hebr.

2, 14,

8. 9. and 20.10.

Rev. 12.

o Psalm 91. 3.

Isaiah

16. 18.

Rom.

Acts 28.5.

₱ Exod. 32. 32.

Isaiah

29. 14.

and 44.18.

Mat. 11.

25. and

13. 11.

1 Cor. 1. 19, 21,

26. and

4. 3. Daniel

14. 21. 1 Thess.

23.and 12.

Num. 14.

and 16.11.

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe on against you: notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom

than for that city.

13 ¶ k Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment than

for you.

151 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down

to hell.

16 m He that heareth you, heareth me; and he that despiseth you, despiseth me; and he that despiseth me, despiseth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy

18 a And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 · Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and 44. and 13. over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 P Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not that the spirits are subject unto you; and 16.11. but rather rejoice, because your names

are written in heaven.

21 ¶ 4 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 r All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to

whom the Son will reveal him. 23 ¶ s And he turned him unto his

Phil. 4.3. disciples, and said privately, Blessed Rev.13.3. q Ps.25.9. Isaiah are the eyes which see the things that

ye see:

24 For I tell you, that many prophets and 32, 4. and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen and 61.10. them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 ¶ : And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying,

22. and 22. 6, 7. 2 cor. 3, 14. and 4. 3. rPsaim 8.7. Mat. 11. 27. and 28. 18. John 1. 18. and 3. 35. and 5. 27. and 6. 46. and 10. 15. and 13. 3. and 14. 8. and 17. 2. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Eph. 1. 21, 22. Phil. 2. 9. Hebr. 2. 8. s Mat. 13. 16. 1 Peter 1. 10. 2 Mat. 12. 28.

10 h But into whatsoever city ye en- Master, what shall I do to inherit eterna! Anno DOMINE

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 " And he, answering, said, Thou "Lev. shalt love the Lord thy G d with all thy Deut. heart, and with all thy soul, and with 6.5. and all thy strength, and with all thy mind; 10.12. and all thy strength, and with all thy mind; 30. 6. and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 x And he said unto him, Thou hast 7. 12. Romans answered right: this do, and thou shalt Gal. 5.14.

29 y But he, willing to justify him- 1 Tim. self, said unto Jesus, And who is my James neighbour?

30 And Jesus, answering, said, A cer- *Lev. tain man went down from Jerusalem to Neh. Jericho, and fell among thieves, which 9.29 stripped him of his raiment, and wound-20. 11, 13, ed him, and departed, leaving him half Romans

31 2 And by chance there came down 5.43. a certain priest that way; and when he zchap, saw him, he passed by on the other 15.2.

32 And likewise a Levite, when he Acts was at the place, came and looked on 10.98: him, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was; and, when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of

35 a And on the morrow, when he de- a Mat. parted, he took out two pence, and gave 20.3 them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that

fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ b Now it came to pass, as they b John went, that he entered into a certain vil- 11. 1. and lage: and a certain woman, named 12.2,3. Marcha, received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary, c chap. which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard 8. 35.

40 d But Martha was cumbered about d Exod. much serving, and came to him, and 18.22. said, Lord, dost thou not care that my 89. 21 sister hath left me to serve alone? bid Romans her, therefore, that she help me.

41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things;

42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

CHAP. XI.

? Christ teacheth to pray: 14 he casteth

5 K

A. D. 33. a Psalms 1. and 103. 20. and 111. 9, and and 148.

Anno DOMINI

11. 4. and Eccl. 5.2. and 50. 1. Mat. 6. 9. and 15.28.

and 25.42. Acts 2. 14. b Prov. 1 Tim. c Mat. 6. 12. and 18.21. and 26, 41, chap. 22. 40, 42. John

17. 15. 1 Cor. 10.13. 2 Cor. 1 Pet.5.8. 2 Pet.2.9. Rev. d ch. 18. 1, &c. + Gr. impudence sake, Gen. 32. 15. Mat. 15. 22, 28, Luke

e Gen. Psalms 118.5. and 123. 2. Mat. 7. 7. and 21.22. Mark 11. 24. John 14. 13.and 15, 7. and 16. 23, 24.

Rom.

2 Cor. Hebr. 16. James 1 John f Mat. 7. 9. g Hebr. 12. 10. h Mat. 9. 32. and 12. 22. i Mat.

10.25.and 72. 24. Mark John 7 20. and 8.

9. 34. and

out a dumb devil: 29 he preacheth to the people, 37 and reproveth hypocrisy. AND it came to pass, that, as he

was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 a And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 b Give us day by day our daily

bread.

4 And forgive us our sins: for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 d And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to

set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not; the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him because he is his friend, yet, because of his † importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 c And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, findeth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

11 f If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will he for a

fish give him a serpent i 12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he

offer him a scorpion ? 13 g If ye then, being evil, know how

to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ h And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of the devils.

16 k Andothers, tempting him, sought

of him a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation;

10, 20, k Mat. 12, 38, and 16, 1, Mark 8, 11, verse 20, 1 Cor. 1, 22, f Mat. 9, 4, and 12, 25, Mark 3, 24, John 2, 25, Rev. 2, 23, Mark 8, 11, verse 29. and a house divided against a house Anno DOMINI falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand ! because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub

19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 m But if I with the finger of God m Exod. cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of 8. 19. God is come upon you.

21 " When a strong man armed keep- 34. and 7. eth his palace his goods are in peace:

22 · But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he Hebrews taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 P He that is not with me is against Mat. 12, 29, me; and he that gathereth not with me Mark

scattereth.

24 9 When the unclean spirit is gone 16 out of a man he walketh through dry o Isaiah places seeking rest; and, finding none, 53. 12. he saith, I will return unto my house 2. 15. whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh he findeth it 12.30.

swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him r John seven other spirits more wicked than 5.14. Hebrews himself; and they enter in, and dwell 6.4. and there; and the last state of that man is 10.26. worse than the first.

27 ¶ s And it came to pass, as he spake s chap. these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said 30, 48. unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 : But he said, Yea, rather blessed & Mat. are they that hear the word of God, and 7. 21. and keep it.

29 ¶ " And, when the people were 8.21. gathered thick together, he began to Romans say, This is an evil generation: they James 1. seek a sign; and there shall no sign be 22, 25. given it, but the sign of Jonas the pro- "Jonah 2.1, &c. phet.

30 For as Jonas was a sign unto the 12. 39. Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man

be to this generation.

31 * The queen of the south shall x 1 Kings rise up in the judgment with the men 10 2 Chr. of this generation, and condemn them : for she came from the utmost parts of Mat. the earth to hear the wisdom of Solo. 11. 42. mon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 y The men of Nineve shall rise up y Ezek. in the judgment with this generation, 16.51. and shall condemn it : for they repented 3.5. at the preaching of Jonas: and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

33 2 No man, when he hath lighted a = Mat. candle, putteth it in a secret place, nei- 5. 15. ther under a bushel, but on a candie 4.21. stick, that they which come in may see chapter the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: 6. 22

44. and 4.

14, 22, 12. 28 n Isaiah 49. 24.

o Mat. q Mat.

12. 49. chapter

Mat.

33,

& Mark

7.3.

e Mat.

Daniel 4. 27.

chapter

12. 33. 1 Pet.

15, 22,

Hosea

6. 6. Micah

6. 8. Mat.

f Mat. 23. 6.

Mark

chapter

20. g Mat. 23, 27.

Acts

Mat.

h Isaiah

23. 29. & 2 Chr.

36, 15,

Mat.

John

40. and 7. 51, 52. and 12. 2.

and 22.19.

9 Cor. 11. 24.

Hebr.

11. 35. James

5, 10,

Rev.

13. 24. 1 Gen.

4.8. 2 Chr.

Mat.

23. 35.

Hebr. 11. 4. 1 John

3. 12. m Mat.

4. 8. e 1 Sam.

Anno therefore when thine eye is single, thy have taken away the key of know. Anno DOMINI whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed, therefore, that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body, therefore, be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee

37 ¶ And, as he spake, a certain Pharisec besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 h And, when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 c And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but d Isaiah your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools! did not he that made that which is without make that which is

within also?

41 d But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all

things are clean unto you.

42 ° But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and 9. 13. and the love of God: these ought ye to 12. 7. and 23. 23. have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 f Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 g Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 ¶ Then answered one of the law-23. 4. yers, and said the Gal. 6.13. saying thou reproachest us also. yers, and said unto him, Master, thus

46 h And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one 10.16. and of your fingers.

47 i Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your

fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers; for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 k Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall

slay and persecute; 50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this ge-

51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple, verily I

52 m Woe unto you, lawyers! for yell

ledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And, as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things;

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

1 To avoid hypocrisy. 13 To beware of covetousness, 22 to avoid worldly care, 41 and to seek first the kingdom of God.

a IN the mean time, when there a Mat. were gathered together an innumerable Mark multitude of people, insomuch that they 8. 15. trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 b For there is nothing covered, that Mat. shall not be revealed; neither hid, that 10.26.

shall not be known.

3 Therefore, whatsoever ye have spo-chapter ken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed 51.7.

Jer. 1. 8. upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, 10.28. Be not afraid of them that kill the bo-John dy, and after that have no more that they 13.15.

can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye d Mat. shall fear: Fear him which, after he e 1 Sam. hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; 14. 45. yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 d Are not five sparrows sold for two 1 Kings farthings, and not one of them is for-

gotten before God?

7 ° But even the very hairs of your Acts head are all numbered. Fear not, therefore; ye are of more value than many 10.32 sparrows.

8 f Also I say unto you, Whosoever chapter shall confess me before men, him shall 9. 26 the Son of man also confess before the

angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men, 2. 23. shall be denied before the angels of \$1 Sam. God.

10 s And whosoever shall speak a 11.19, and word against the Son of man, it shall be 13.55. forgiven him: but unto him that blas. Mark phemeth against the Holy Ghost, it shall John 7. not be forgiven.

11 h And when they bring you unto Hebrews the synagogues, and unto magistrates 10, 26, and powers, take ye no thought how or 1 John what thing ye shall answer, or what ye 5.10. shall sav.

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you Mat. in the same hour what ye eight to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said 13. 11. say unto you, It shall be required of unto him, Master, speak to my brother, chapter this generation.

that he divide the inheritance with me. i Exod.

14 i And he said unto him, Man, who 2.14.

c Isaiah

8. 12. and Mat. 3. 14.

chapter

Mark

2 Tim. 1 John Mat

33.

11. 9.

1 Cor.

15, 32,

James

5. 5. m Job

20, 22,

n Mat.

7 Tim.

e Psalm 55. 23. Mat.6.25.

Phil. 4.6.

p Job 38.

41. and

Ps. 104.

27. and

9 Mat.

6. 27.

Mark

10. 30.

s Mat.

little

Little,

19. 21.

Acts 2

45. and

4. 34. 2 Tim.

chapter

Mat. 7. 14. 1 Mat.

11. 25, 26.

7 Tim.

39. 29.

1 Tim.

6. 8. 1 Peter

6. 20.

15 k And he said unto them. Take k 1 Tim. heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully.

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater: and there will I bestow all my fruits and

my goods : & Eccl.

191 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 m But God said unto him, Thou fool! this night thy soul shall be reand 27. 8. quired of thee: then whose shall those 39. 7. and things be which thou hast provided?

21 " So is he that layeth up treasure Jer. 17.11. for himself, and is not rich toward

22 ¶ o And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put

23 The life is more than meat, and

the body is more than raiment.

24 P Consider the ravens; for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God How much more are ye feedeth them. better than the fowls?

25 4 And which of you, with taking thought, can add to his stature one cu-

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought

for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of

28 If then God so clothe the grass, #1 Kings which is to-day in the field, and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much Psalms 34. 9. and more will he clothe you? O ye of little 37. 25.

faith!

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these

31 r But rather seek ye the kingdom 6. 20. and of God; and all these things shall be

added unto you.

32 s Fear not, † little flock; for it is vour Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 . Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not

Anno made me a judge, or a divider, over old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither vou?

Anno not, where no thief approacheth, neither not, where no thief approacheth neither not, and neither not not neither not neither neither not neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there

will your heart be also

35 " Let your loins be girded about, " Eph. and your lights burning; 36 And ye yourselves like unto men 1. 13.

that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that, when he cometh and knocketh, they may open

unto him immediately.

37 × Blessed are those servants, whom * Mat. the lord, when he cometh, shall find 24.46. watching: verily I say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 y And if he shall come in the se-y Mat. cond watch, or come in the third watch, 24. 42. and find them so, blessed are those ser- 21. 36.

vants.

39 z And this know, that if the good z Mat. man of the house had known what hour 24.43. the thief would come, he would have 5, 2 watched, and not have suffered his house 2 Peter to be broken through.

40 a Be ye, therefore, ready also: 3.3. and for the Son of man cometh at an hour 16.15.

when ve think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, 25. 13. 41 ¶ Then Peter said unto him, Lord, Mark speakest thou this parable unto us, or 13.33. even to all?

42 b And the Lord said, Who then is 21. that faithful and wise steward, whom 5, 6 his lord shall make ruler over his 2 Pet. household, to give them their portion of $\frac{3.12.}{b}$ Mat. meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his 25. 21. lord, when he cometh, shall find so 4.2.

44 ° Of a truth I say unto you, That c chap. he will make him ruler over all that he

45 But and if that servant say in his

heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the men-servants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 d The lord of that servant will d Mat. come in a day when he looketh not for 24.51. him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which knew e Deut. his lord's will, and prepared not himself, 25. 2. neither did according to his will, shall 41. and be beaten with many stripes.

48 But he that knew not, and did Acts 17.30 commit things worthy of stripes, shall James be beaten with few stripes. For unto 4.17. whomsoever much is given, of him shall 4.10. be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 I I am come to send fire on the 10. 34. earth; and what will I it it be already g Mat.

kindled? 50 a But I have a haptism to be bap- 10. 3s.

24.45, and

21. 13.

10. 34. i Mat.

10. 35.

1 Mat.

24. 32. John

4. 35.

a chap.

11. 4. † Gr. debtors,

b Isaiah

5. 2.

Mat

21. 19.

Mat. 18. 24. CHAP. XIII.

Anno DOMINI till it be accomplished! 33.

51 h Suppose ye that I am come to ~~ + Gr. give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; pressed, but rather division: pained, Psalm 40, 8. Acts

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

h Micah 53 i The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father: the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother, the mother-in-law against her daughter-inlaw, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law

k Mat. 54 ¶ k And he said also to the people, 16. 2. When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and

it cometh to pass.

56 1 Ye hypocrites! ye can discern the face of the sky, and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves

judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ m When thou goest with thine m Prov. 25. 8. adversary to the magistrate, as thou art Mat. in the way give diligence that thou 5. 25. mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

> 59 I tell thee, Thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last

CHAP. XIII

1 Christ preacheth repentance to the Galileans and others. 6 The barren fig-tree cursed. 24 The strait gate.

THERE were present at that season some that told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus, answering, said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but except ye repent, ve shall all likewise perish.

4 a Or those eighteen upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were † sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem ?

5 I tell you, Nay : but except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ b He spake also this parable; Λ certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard: and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig-tree, and find none: cut it down, why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he, aus vering, said unto him,

tized with; and how am I + straitened | Lord, let it alone this year also, till I Anno shall dig about it, and dung it :

9 And if it bear fruit, well; and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 ¶ And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And, when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 c And the ruler of the synagogue c Exod. answered with indignation, because that 20. 9. and 23. 12. Jesus had healed on the sabbath-day. Lev. and said unto the people, There are six 23.3 days in which men ought to work : in 5, 13. them, therefore, come and be healed, Ezekiel and not on the sabbath-day.

15 d The Lord then answered him, d Exod. and said, Thou hypocrite! doth not Deut. each one of you on the sabbath loose his 22. 4. ox or his ass from the stall, and lead Mar. him away to watering;

16 And ought not this woman, being 3.2. a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan and 14.3. hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be John loosed from this bond on the sabbath. 7. 23.

dav

17 And, when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ . Then said he, Unto what is the e Mat. kingdom of God like? and whereunto 13, 31.

shall I resemble it ? 19 It is like a grain of mustard-seed,

which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 ¶ f And again he said, Whereunto f Mat. shall I liken the kingdom of God ?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 g And he went through the cities g Mat and villages teaching, and journeying 9.35. toward Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 h Strive to enter in at the strait h Mat. gate: for many, I say unto you, will 7.13. seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When once the Master of the i Mat. house is risen up, and hath shut to the 7. 21 door, and ye begin to stand without, and 11, 12. to knock at the door, saying, Lord, ch. 6. 48. Lord, open unto us, and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ve begin to say, We

Mark

Ps. 1. 6.

and 6. 9.

Hab.1.13.

7. 23. and 25. 41.

Hosea

11. 12.

Mar

1 Cor.

2 Tim.

/ Mat. 8. 11, 12. and 13.42.

and 24.51.

m Gen.

28. 14. Isaiah 2.

2, 3. and 11.10, and

42. 6. and

49. 6. and

Malachi

1. 11. Mat. 3. 9.

and 19.30.

Mark

10. 31.

Acts 10. 45.and 11.

1. 18. and

13.46. and 14.27. and

15.14. and

18. 6. and 22.11. and

and 28.28.

Romans

Eph. 3.6.

n John

10. 32.

8. and

91. 4. Mat. 23.

a Mat.

12. 10.

13. 14. b Exod.

Deut.

chap.

+ Gr.

called

verse 10.

chapter

o Deut. 32, 11. Psal. 17.

26, 23.

Anno have eaten and drunk in thy presence, || DOMINI and thou hast taught in our streets. 33.

27 k But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are: depart from me, all ze workers of iniquity.

28 1 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom of God. and you pourselves thrust out.

29 m And they shall come from the Gal. 4. 9. east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

> 30 And, behold, there are last which shall be fi st, and there are first which

shall be last.

31 ¶ The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 n And he said unto them, Go ye and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to-morrow, and the third day I shall be perand 20.16. fected.

33 Nevertheless, I must walk to-day and to-morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out

of Jerusalem.

34 ° O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee: how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not?

35 P Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

37. p Psalms 69. 26. and 118. 26. Isaiah 1. 7. Jer. 7. 23. Micah 3. 12. Mat. 11. 9. and 23. 38. Acts 1, 20.

CHAP. XIV.

2 Christ healeth the dropsy on the sabbath. day: 7 he teacheth humility. 25 What is required to be Christ's disciples.

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 * And Jesus, answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him

5 h And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day

6 And they could not answer him

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable t those which were tbidden, when he

marked how they chose out the chief Anno DOMINI rooms; saving unto them,

8 c When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the high- c Prov. est room, lest a nore honourable man 25.6, 7. than thou be bidden of him:

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place : and thou begin with shame to take the iowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 d For whosoever exalteth himself d Job shall be abased; and he that humbleth 22.29.

himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ . Then said he also to him that Proverbs bade him, When thou makest a dinner and 18.12. or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy and 29.23. brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor Mat. thy rich neighbours, lest they also bid chapter thee again, and a recompense be made 1. 51. and thee

13 But, when thou makest a feast, call 6, 10. the poor, the maimed, the lame, the 1 Peter

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they 8. 12. cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt Prov. be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ f And when one of them that f John sat at meat with him heard these 6, 34. things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 g Then said he unto him, A cer-g Isaiah tain man made a great supper, and bade Mat. many:

17 h And sent his servant at supper- 19.9. time to say to them that were bidden, h Prov. Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent be- 22 gan to make excuse. The first said un- John 1 to him, I have bought a piece of ground, 11. and 5. 40. and I must needs go and sec it : I pray & Mat. thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought 11.5. five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove 2.5 them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have mar- earnest ried a wife; and therefore I cannot and concome.

21 k So that servant came, and shewed Genesis his lord these things. Then the master 33. of the house, being angry, said to his 4.8. servant, Go out quickly into the streets chapter and lanes of the city, and bring in hi- 24. 29. Acts ther the poor, and the maimed, and the 16. 15. halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is 5.20. and done as thou hast commanded, and yet 2 Tim. there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, 27. 4 Go out into the highways and hedges, and 22. 8. and || compel them to come in, that my John nouse may be filled.

24 | For I say unto you, That none of 13. 46.

18, 14, James 4.

That is,

again to these things.

DOMINI 33.

Mark

chapter

9. 23. 2 Tim.

p Mat.

5. 13.

9. 50.

Mark

a Mat.

. 10.

Mark

5. 29. b Acts

11. 3.

c Mat.

18. 12.

2. 15 chapter

3. 12.

8.34.

of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto

26 m If any man come to me, and hate m Deut. 33. 9. and not his father, and mother, and wife, 36. 6. and children, and brethren, and sisters, Mat. yea, and his own life also, he cannot be 10. 37.

my disciple. n Mat. 27 n And whosoever doth not bear his 10.38. and cross, and come after me, cannot be my 16, 24,

disciple. 28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to muck him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 ° Or what king, going to make e Prov. 20, 8, war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth, whether he

be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath,

he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ 9 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill: but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him

CHAP. XV.

1 The Pharisees murmur at Christ. 3 The parables of the lost sheep, and lost piece of money, 11 and of the prodigal son.

^a THEN drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.

2 b And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto

them, saying,

4 ° What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 d And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 ° I say unto you, That likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and l

those men which were bidden shall taste | nine just persons, which need no repent-

8 ¶ Either what woman, having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find

9 And when she hath found it she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had

two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.

13 And, not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And, when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and

he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough, and to spare, and I perish with hunger

18 I will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 f And he arose, and came to his facts But when he was yet a great Eph. way off his father saw him, and had 2.12, 17. compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be

called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat and be merry;

24 g For this my son was dead, and is g ver. 32. alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. Col. 1.13.

25 Now, his elder son was in the Rev. 3. 1. field: and, as he came, and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and danc-

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said onto him, Thy brother

d ver. 10.

1 Pet.

2. 25.

5. 32

r chap.

Anno DOMINI fatted calf, because he hath received in much.

Anno DOMINI ~ him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out,

and entreated him.

29 And he, answering, said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee; neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the

fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

It was meet that we should make merry and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost and is found.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Of the unjust steward. 14 The hypocrisy of the Pharisees reproved. 19 The rich man, and Lazarus the beggar.

AND he said also unto his disciples. There was a certain rich man which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer

steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do, for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship? I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord ?

6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write

fifty 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write

four-score.

a Eph.

& Gen. 25. 8, 17.

and 49.33.

29. 21. 1 Tim.

6. 19. c Mat.

25, 21,

chapter

8 a And the lord commended the un-5. 8. 1 Thess. just steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children and 35.29. f light.

9 b And I say unto you, Make to your-6. 19. and selves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habita-

tions.

10 . He that is faithful in that which is least, is faithful also in much - and he I him to my father's house :

11 If, therefore, ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches ?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 d No servant can serve two mas- d Mat. ters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. cannot serve God and mammon.

14 ¶ c And the Pharisees also, who e Mat. were covetous, heard all these things: 23. 14.

and they derided him.

15 f And he said unto them, Ye are f 1 Sam. they which justify yourselves before 16.7. Psalm men; but God knoweth your hearts: 7, 10. for that which is highly esteemed chap. 10. among men is abomination in the sight 19, 17. of God.

16 g The law and the prophets were g Mal. until John: since that time the kingdom Mat. of God is preached, and every man 3. 2, 5, presseth into it.

17 h And it is easier for heaven and chap, 1. earth to pass, than one tittle of the law 16,

18 i Whosoever putteth away his wife, 23. 14. and marrieth another, committeth adul- 1Sam. tery: and whosoever marrieth her that Psalm is put away from her husband, commit- 102. 27 teth adultery.

19 ¶ There was a certain rich man, 51.6. which was clothed in purple and fine Mat. linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his 2 Pet. gate full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the 5. 32. and crumbs which fell from the rich man's 19.9. Mark table: moreover the dogs came and 10, 11. licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 k And he cried, and said, Father & Zech. Abraham, have mercy on me; and send 14.12. Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his 9.44. finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remem- 1 Job 21. 13 ber that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted,

and thou art tormented. 26 And, beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed : so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot: neither can they pass to us that would come from thence

27 Then he said, I pray thee, there. fore, father, that thou wouldest send

h Joshua

Isaiah

40. 8. and

Romans

i Mat.

m Isaiah

34. 16.

39, 45. Acts 15.

21. and 17. 11.

a Mat.

18. 6, 7. Mark

9. 42.

1 Cor. 11. 19.

& Lev. 19. 17.

Prov.

17. 10. Mat. 18.

5. 19.

c Mat. 17. 20. and 21.21.

Mark

11. 23.

d Job

Psalm

11. 35.

1 Cor.

9, 16, e chap.

Romans

John 4. 4.

13. 46.

chapter

John 5.

come into this place of torment. 29 m Abraham saith unto him, They

8. 20. and have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead they will repent.

31 And he said into him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 To avoid occusions of offence; 3 to forgive one another 6 The power of faith. 22 Of Christ's coming, &c.

a THEN said he unto his disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come : but woe unto him through whom they come

2 It were better for him that a milstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should

offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ b Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive

4 b And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 ¶ And the apostles said unto the

Lord, Increase our faith.

6 c And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye might say unto this sycamine-tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing, or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat:

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded

him? I trow not.

10 d So likewise ye, when ye shall 22. 3. and have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

> 11 ¶ a And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

12 f And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, is. 2. and and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy

14. 2. Mat 8. 4. 14 g And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto

28 For I have five brethren; that he the priests. And it came to pass, that, DOMINI DOMINI may testify unto them, jest they also as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,

16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a

Sumaritan.

17 And Jesus, answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed ? but where are h Mat. the nine?

18 There are not found that return. Mark 5 ed to give glory to God, save this stran 10. 52.

19 h And he said unto him, Arise, 50 and 8. go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of 12.28. the P arisees when the kingdom of God 43, and should come, he inswered them, and 24, 23, said, The kingdom of God cometh no. Mark with observation.

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here ! 21. 8. or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom in the

of God is | within you.

22 ¶ And he said unto the disciples, The days will come when ye shall de sire to see one of the days of the Son of & Mat. man, and we shall not see it.

23 k And they shall say to you, See 13.21. here! or, see there! go not after them, 24.

nor follow them.

241 For as the lightning, that lighten- 16.21. and eth out of the one part under heaven, 20. 18. shineth unto the other part under hea. Mark 8 ven; so shall also the Son of man be in 31. and 9.

25 m But first must he suffer many chap. 9. things, and be rejected of this genera. 22.and 18.

26 " And as it was in the days of Noe, " Gen. so shall it be also in the days of the Son 6.2. and of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they 37, 38. married wives, they were given in mar- 3, 20, riage, until the day that Noe entered o Gen. into the ark; and the flood came, and 19.14. destroyed them all.

28 . Likewise also, as it was in the Deut. days of Lot, they did eat, they drank, 29, 23, Isaiah they bought, they sold, they planted, 13. 19.

they builded:

29 P But the same day that Lot went Hosea out of Sodom it rained fire and brim- 11. 8. stone from heaven, and destroyed them Amos

30 Even thus shall it be in the day q Mat. when the Son of man is revealed.

31 9 In that day, he which shall be 13. 15. upon the house-top, and his stuff in the r Gen house, let him not come down to take & Mat. it away; and he that is in the field, let 10.39. and him likewise not return back.

32 r Remember Lot's wife.

33 s Whosoever shall seek to save his chapter life, shall lose it; and whosoever shall John lose his life, shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, In that night there t Mat. 24, 40, 41, shall be two men in one bed; the one 1 Thess shall betaken, and the other shall be left, 4. 17

chap. 7 18, 42,

and 21 chapter

i Mat.

m Mat.

Mat. 24.

Jude 7. Mark

gether.

2 Job

39. 30. Mat.

24, 28,

a chap.

18.

5. 17.

b Psalms

ch. 11. 8.

c Hab.

2 Tim.

Rev.

d chap.

16. 15.

Mat.

14. 11. James

1 Peter

Mark

10. 13. h Mat.

19.14. 1 Cor.

Anno I gether; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other

37 " And they answered, and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered to-

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The importunate widow. 9 The Pharisee and publican. 18 Christ teacheth a ruler how to attain eternal life. 28 All to be left for the gospel's sake.

^a AND he spake a parable unto 11. 5. and them to this end, that men ought always

to pray, and not to faint; Romans

2 Saving, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded Col. 4. 2. man :

S And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary. 4 And he would not for a while: but

afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 b Yet because this widow troubleth 9. 18. and me I will avenge her, lest by her contin-13. 1. and ual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the

unjust judge saith. 13. 1. 1 Thess.

7 c And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them 3.1. and speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the

> 9 ¶ d And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised

> 10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

11 . The Pharisee stood, and prayed e Isaiah 1. 15. and thus with himself, God, I thank thee, Rev. 3.17. that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. f Job

12 I fast twice in the week, I give

Proverbs tithes of all that I possess. 29. 23.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes 1. 51. and unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, This man went down 63. 10. to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 ¶ & And they brought unto him 78. 3. and also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they re-

> 16 h But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to cone

35 Two women shall be grinding to- unto me, and forbid them not : for of DOMINI such is the kingdom of God.

17 i Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of i Mark God as a little child, shall in no wise en- 10. 15. ter therein.

18 ¶ k And a certain ruler asked him, & Dan, 7. saying, Good Master, what shall I do 18, 27. to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jesus said unto him, Why Mark callest thou me good? none is good save 10.17.

one, that is, God.

ST. LUKE.

20 Thou knowest the command- / Exod. ments, Do not commit adultery, D. 20. 12, 13. not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false 16, 17. witness, Honour thy father and thy mo- Mat. ther.

21 And he said, All these have I kept Mark 7.

from my youth up.

22 m Now, when Jesus heard these Romans things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou m Mat. shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, 6. 19. and follow me.

23 And when he heard this he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 n And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard it said, Who

then can be saved?

27 o And he said, The things which 2.5. are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 ¶ P Then Peter said, Lo, we have Jer.32.17. left all, and followed thee.

29 4 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that p Mat. hath left house, or parents, or brethren. 19, 27. or wife, or children, for the kingdom of Mark God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold 5. 11. more in this present time, and in the q Deut.

world to come life everlasting.

31 9 Then he took unto him the twelve, 42. 12 and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered unto 20. 17. the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and Mark 8 spitefully entreated, and spitted on :

33 And they shall scourge him, and 10. 32. put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again.

34 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from chapter them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ " And it came to pass, that, as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way-side beg-

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

10. and 19, 21, chapter 12. and 16. 9. I Tim.

1 Tim. 6. 9. James 10.13. and 4. 20. and

19. 23.

Mark

10. 23.

1 Cor.

chapter Mat. 16. 21.and 17

22. and # Mar. John

n Mat 20, 20 Mark Anno Nazareth passeth by. 33.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and, when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee ? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 * And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight; thy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it gave praise unto God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Of Zaccheus the publican. 41 Christ weepeth over Jerusalem: 45 he purgeth the temple, &c.

AND Jesus entered and passed

through Jericho.

2 And behold, there was a man named Zaccheus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, be-

cause he was little of stature

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore-tree to see him; for

he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jesus came to the place he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down,

and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be

guest with a man that is a sinner. 8 a And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of

my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him four-fold. 9 b And Jesus said unto him, This

day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.

10 ° For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 ¶ And as they heard these things he added, and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 d He said, therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to re-

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

37 And they told him, that Jesus of sent a message after him, saying, We DOMINI will not have this man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that, when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 f And he said unto him, Well, f Mat. thou good servant: because thou hast chapter been faithful in a very little, have thou 16. 10. authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man; thou takest up that thou laidest not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 g And he saith unto him, Out of g 2 Sam. thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou Job 15. 6. wicked servant. Thou knewest that I Mat. was an austere man, taking up that I 12.37. laid not down, and reaping that I did not

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord,

he hath ten pounds.)

26 h For I say unto you, That unto h Mat. every one which hath shall be given; 25. 29. and from him that hath not, even that Mark he hath shall be taken away from him. 4. 25. chapter

27 But those mine enemies, which 8. 18. would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.

28 ¶ i And when he had thus spoken i Mark he went before, ascending up to Jeru- 10. 32.

29 k And it came to pass, when he & Mar. was come nigh to Bethphage and Be- 21.1. Mark thany, at the mount called the mount of 11.1

Olives, he sent two of his disciples, 30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which, at your entering, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and

bring him hither. 31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And, as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them,

& Exod. 22. 1. 2 Sam. 12. 6.

x chap. 7. 19.

b chap. 13, 16.

c Mat. 15.24. and 18. 11. Acts 13. 46.

d Mat. 25. 14. Mark 13, 34,

John

14 But his citizens hated him, and Why loose ye the colt?

9. 13. John

12, 14,

29. 3.

chapter

Micah 3, 12,

Mat.

Mark

chapter

13. 2.

Mark

8. 29.

Isaiah

Mark

11, 17,

+ Gr.

hung

him, Acts

16. 14.

a Mat.

Mark

Acts

t Mark 11. 8.

Anno DOMINI 34 And they said, The Lord hath | need of him. 33.

35 1 And they brought him to Jesus: 12 Kings and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon:

36 And, as he went, they spread their

clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice, and praise God with a loud voice, for all the mighty works that they had seen,

38 m Saying, Blessed be the King in Psalm 118. 26. that cometh in the name of the Lord; ch. 2. 14. Eph. peace in heaven, and glory in the high-2, 14,

39 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him.

Master, rebuke thy disciples.

n Hab. 40 n And he answered, and said unto 2. 11. them, I tell you, that if these should hold their peace, the stones would imo Dan. mediately cry out. p Isaiah

41 ¶ And when he was come near he beheld the city, and wept over it,

Jer. 6.3,6. 42 . Saying, If thou hadst known, even 21. 20. q 1 Kings thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 r For the days shall come upon thee, that thinc enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

44 9 And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 r And he went into the temple, 56.7. and began to east.

Jer. 7.11. therein, and them that bought; and began to cast out them that sold

46 s Saying unto them. It is written, My house is the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. 7. 19. and But the chief priests, and the scribes. and the chief of the people, sought to destroy him;

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people † were very attentive to hear him.

CHAP, XX.

1 Christ silenceth those who questioned his authority. 9 Parable of the vineyard.

a AND it came to pass, that, on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders,

and 7. 27. 2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest theu these

things? or, who is he that gave thee this & Mat. 14. 5. and authority?

3 And he answered, and said unto Mark them, I will also ask you one thing; and 9. 13. chapter answer me: 1. 76. and 7. 30. and

4 b The haptism of John, was it from !

15, 18. heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, Anno DOMINE saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.

7 And they answered, That they

could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these

9 ¶ c Then began he to speak to the c 1 Kings people this parable; A certain man 22.24. planted a vineyard, and let it forth to 36. 15. husbandmen, and went into a far coun- Neh. try for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a ser- 5.1. vant to the husbandmen, that they should Jer. 2.21. give him of the fruit of the vineyard. but the husbandmen beat him, and sen him away empty.

11 And again he sent another ser- 23.34, 37. vant: and they beat him also, and ear treated him shamefully, and sent him Acts away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and 1 Thess.
2. 15.

they wounded him also, and cast him Hebrews

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 d But when the husbandmen saw d Gen. him they reasoned among themselves, 37.18. saying, This is the heir: come, let us 2.1, 8. kill him, that the inheritance may be Mat. our's.

15 ° So they cast him out of the vine- John yard, and killed him. What, therefore, 11.53. shall the lord of the vineyard do unto e Mat. them?

16 He shall come and destroy these Acts 13. husbandmen, and shall give the vine- 15. 7. and yard to others. And when they heard 18.6. and it, they said, God forbid.

17 f And he beheld them, and said, 13. 12. What is this then that is written, The f Psalm 118, 22, stone which the builders rejected, the Isaiah same is become the head of the corner? 8. 14. and

18 g Whosoever shall fall upon that 28. 16 Mat. stone shall be broken; but on whomso- 21. 49. ever it shall fall, it will grind him to Mark powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay 9, 33, hands on him: and they feared the peo- 1 Pet. ple: for they perceived that he had 2.4, spoken this parable against them.

20 h And they watched him, and Daniel sent forth spies, which should feign 2.44. themselves just men, that they might 12.3. take hold of his words, that so they might 1 Pet. deliver him unto the power and autho- h Mat. rity of the governor.

21 i And they asked him, saying, Mark Master, we know that thou sayest and i Mat. teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou 22. 16. the person of any, but reachest the way of God truly;

and 12.10. and 37,17. Mat. 5. 12. and 21.33. and Mark

26. 3. and

Hebr. Acts Romans g Isaiah

DOMINI 33.

/ M at. 22. 23.

Mark 12, 18,

Acts

23. 8.

Deut.

#1 Cor.

15. 42,

49, 52.

1 John 3. 2.

28, 21,

Lev. 26. 12.

Mat.

22. 32. Mark

12. 26.

11, 16,

p Mat.

22. 41. Mark

12. 35. q Psalm

110. 1.

15. 25.

Acts 2. 34. 1 Cor.

Hebrews

3. 6.

Exodus

m Gen.

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cesar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me? 24 Shew me a penny. Whose image

and superscription bath it? They an-

swered and said, Cesar's.

25 k And he said unto them, Render, & Mat. therefore, unto Cesar the things which and 22.21. be Cesar's, and unto God the things which be God's. Romans

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their

27 ¶ 1 Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked

28 m Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were, therefore, seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and

died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife,

and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus, answering, said unto them. The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 " Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the chiklren of God, being the chil-

dren of the resurrection.

37 ° Now, that the dead are raised, 17. 7. and even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him. 39 Then certain of the scribes, an-

swering, said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 TP And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son?

42 9 And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy foot-

Hebrews 44 David, therefore, calleth him Lord,

1. 13. and how is he then his son? 45 Then, in the audience of all the

people, he said unto his disciples,

46 Beware of the scribes, which de- DOMINI sire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the r Mac. chief rooms at feasts;

47 5 Which devour widows' houses, 38, 39. and for a sliew make long prayers: the chapter same shall receive greater damnation.

Mark 12. 40. 2 Tim. 3. 6. Tit. 1.17.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Christ commendeth the poor widow 5 The destruction of the temple and city foretold; 25 and what should happen at the Son of man's coming.

2 AND he looked up, and saw the 12. 9. rich men casting their gifts into the Mark

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 b And he said, Of a truth I say un- c Mat. to you, that this poor widow hath cast 24.1. in more than they all.

4 For all these have of their abun-dikings dance cast in unto the offerings of God: 9.7.8. Jer.26.13. but she of her penury hath cast in all the Micah living that she had.

5% And as some spake of the temple, chapter how it was adorned with goodly stones e Jer. 14. and gifts, he said,

6 d s for these things which ye be- 29.8. hold, the days will come, in the which Mat. there shall not be left one stone upon 24. 4. Mark another, that shall not be thrown 13.5 down.

7 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Mas. Col. 2.18. ter, but when shall these things be? and 2, 2, 3 what sign will there be when these things 1 John

shall come to pass !

be not deceived: for many shall come 5. 10, 18. in my name, saying, I am Christ; and 24, 14, the time draweth near: go ye not there- g Isaiah fore after them.

9 f But when ye shall hear of wars ii and commotions, be not terrified: for i Mat. these things must first come to pass; but and 24. 8. the end is not by and by.

10 8 Then said he unto them, Nation John shall rise against nation, and kingdom 15. 20.

against kingdom:

11 h And great carthquakes shall be Acts 4. in divers places, and famines, and pes- 18. and 7 tilences; and fearful sights, and great 58. and 12 signs, shall there be from heaven.

12 i But before all these they shall lay 25. 23. their hands on you, and persecute you. Rev. 2. 10. delivering you up to the synagogues, k Mat. and into prisons, being brought be-10.19. fore kings and rulers for my name's Mark

13 And it shall turn to you for a testi- 12. 12. / Exed.

14 k Settle it, therefore, in your Isaiah hearts, not to meditate before what ye 54. 17. Jer. 1. 6 shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and 37. and4. wisdom, which all your adversaries shall and 5, 13, and 5, 13. not he able to gainsay nor resist.

Mark 12 a Mat.

a 2 Kings 6 Mark 7. 11.

2 Cor.

Eph. 5. 6. 8 And he said, Take heed that ye 4.27. and h Acts

1, 4. and 16.24. and

chapter

and 6. 10.

Acts 7

59. and 12. 2.

n Mat.

Mark 13. 13.

1 Pet.

o 1 Sam. 14. 45.

2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kings

1. 52.

Mat.

10. 30. Acts

27. 34. p Dan.

9. 27.

Mat.

Mark

13. 14.

19. 43.

Zech.

Mat.

24, 16,

Mark 13, 14,

r Mat.

s Rem.

Isaiah

11. 25.

13. 10,

13. and 24. 19. and 34. 4.

Joel 2.

10, 31,

Amos

Zeph. 1. 15.

Mat.

24. 29.

Mark

13. 24. Acts

Rev.

6. 12.

2 Dan.

Mat.

26. 64.

Mark

13. 26.

25.31, and

and 3.15.

chapter

q Dan. 9. 26. 27.

Anno DOMINI by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, 33. and friends; and some of you shall they en Micah cause to be put to death.

17 n And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 · But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 P And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains: and let them which are in the midst of it depart out: and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 9 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written

may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 s And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be ful-

filled.

and 23, 39. 25 ¶ * And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, 5. 30. and with perplexity; the sea and the waves 8. 22. and roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things Ez. 32, 7, which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 " And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud, with power

5. 20. and and great glory.

28 x And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

29 y And he spake to them a parable: Behold the fig-tree, and all the

2. 20. ble; 1 2. Pet. 3. trees; 10, 12,

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these 16.27, and things come to pass, know ye that the 24.30. and kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away till all be ful-

and 14.62, filled. 33 2 Heaven and earth shall pass Acts 1.11. 2 Thess. away; but my words shall not pass

Rev. 1. 7. awav.

x Rom. 34 ¶ a And take heed to yourselves, lest it any time your hearts be over-Mat. 16.28. and charged with surfeiting, and drunken-24. 32. Mark 13.

29. 2 Ps. 102, 27. Isaiah 51, 6. Mat. 5, 18, and 24, 35. Hebt. 1, 11, 2 Pet. 3, 7, 10, a Rom. 13, 13, 1 Thess. 5, 6, 1 Pet. 4, 7,

16 m And ye shall be betrayed both ness, and cares of this life, and so that DOMINI day come upon you unawares.

35 b For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the b Isaiah whole earth.

36 ° Watch ye, therefore, and pray 5.2. always, that ye may be accounted wor. 2 Pet. thy to escape all these things that shall Rev. 3. 3. ome to pass, and to stand before the and 16.15. Son of man.

37 d And in the day time he was 25, 13, teaching in the temple; and at night he Mark went out and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives.

38 And all the people came early in 1 Thess. the morning to him in the temple, for d John to hear him.

CHAP. XXII.

1 The Jews conspire against Christ: 3 Judas covenanteth to betray him. 7 Peter and John sent to prepare the passover; Christ eateth it with them.

a NOW, the feast of unleavened a Exod. bread drew nigh, which is called The Mat. Passover.

2 b And the chief priests and scribes Mark sought how they might kill him; for b Psalm they feared the people. g of Then entered Satan into Judas, John 11. 47.

surnamed Iscariot, being of the number Acts of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and commu- 26. 14. ned with the chief priests and cap- Mark tains how he might betray him unto 14. 10.

John 12. them.

5 d And they were glad, and cove. d Zech.

nanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 Then came the day of unlea- Deut. vened bread, when the passover must be Mat killed.

lled.
8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Mark 14.
12, 13. Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where

wilt thou that we prepare ?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my

disciples i

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 f And when the hour was come he f Gen. sat down, and the twelve apostles with 31. 30. Mat.

15 And he said unto them, With de-Mark sire I have desired to cat this passover 14. 17 with you before I suffer:

1 Thess. ch. 11. 40.

and 18, 1,

11, 12,

26, 17

g Mat. 26, 29,

Mark

14. 25.

10. 41. A This

apper-

1 Cor.

11. 25.

19. 20. h Mat.

26. 29.

Mark 14, 25,

i Mat. 26, 26,

Mark

14. 22. 1 Cor.

& Mat.

Mark

14. 18. John

13. 21. / Psalm

41. 10.

Acts 1.

23. and

4. 27. m Mat.

26. 22.

Mark

14. 19. John

2. 8. Job 12.

21. and 21. 28.

10. 42.

o chap. 9. 48.

1 Peter

p Mat.

20. 28.

q Mat.

chapter 18, 28,

24. 47. chapter

12. 32.

2 Cor. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 12. s Mat.

10. 28. 1. Cor.

Rev. 2.

26. and

Amos

Hebrews

19. 27.

John

Mat. 20. 25. Mark

13. 21. n 1 Sam.

John

6. 21, 23.

passover,

Acts

16 g For I say unto you, I will not shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they Anno DOMINI no 16 g For 1 say unto you, led in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the || cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves:

18 h For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the

kingdom of God shall come.

19 ¶ i And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body, which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for

21 ¶ k But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the

22 | And truly the Son of man goeth, 10.16. and as it was determined: but woe unto 11. 23, 24. that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 m And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ n And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 And he said unto them, The kings 16. and 2. of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called Benefactors.

> 26 · But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

> 27 P For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am

> among you as he that serveth.
> 28 9 Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations:

29 r And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto

30 s That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of 13. 14. throne Phil. 2. 7. Israel.

31 ¶ t And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat:

32 " But I have prayed for thee, that 2. 18. and thy faith fail not; and, when thou art converted, strengthen thy breth-

> 33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

> 34 × And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 ¶ y And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and

said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, That this z Isaish that is written must yet be accomplished 53. 12. in me, And he was reckoned among 15.28. the transgressors; for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39 ¶ a And he came out, and went, a Mat. as he was wont, to the mount of 26.36. Mark Olives; and his disciples also followed 14.32. him.

40 b And, when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled 14.38. down, and prayed,

42 d Saying, Father, if thou be will- verse 46. ing, remove this cup from me: never- c Mat. theless, not my will, but thine, be done. Mark

43 e And there appeared an angel 14.35. unto him from heaven, strengthening Hebr.5.7.

44 f And, being in an agony, he pray- John 5 ed more earnestly: and his sweat was 30 and 6 as it were great drops of blood falling 12, 27. down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, 4.11. and and was come to his disciples, he found f Mar. them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep 12, 27. ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into Hebr. 5.7. temptation.

47 ¶ 8 And while he yet spake, be-g Mat. hold, a multitude, and he that was call-Mark ed Judas, one of the twelve, went be-14, 43, fore them, and drew near unto Jesus to John 18, 3, kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, 1. 16. betrayest thou the Son of man with a

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ h And one of them smote a ser- h Mat. vant of the high priest, and cut off his 26.51. right ear.

51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer John ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 i Then Jesus said unto the chief i Mat. priests, and captains of the temple, and 26.55. he elders, which were come to him, Be 14. 48. ye come out, as against a thief, with ch. 4. 16. swords and staves i

53 When I was daily with you in the temple ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and 26. 57. tile power of darkness.

54 ¶ k Then took they him, and led John 18 lim, and brought him into the high 13, 21.

34. Mark 14. 30. John 13. 38. y Mat. 10. 9. Mark 6. 8. ch. 9, 3. and 10. 4.

8. 1. and b Mat.

26. 41. Mark

6. 13. and

e Mat.

Anno priest's house. And Peter followed afar

33. 00 I Mat. Mark 14. 54, 66.

m Mat.

Mark

14. 71.

n Mat.

30, 72.

38. and

18, 27, c Job

16. 10.

Mat.

26. 67.

Mark

14. 65. John

18. 22

Mat.

27.1. Mark

John 13. 28.

Acts

27. 11.

61. and

John 18.

33. and 19. 9.

r Psalm

7. 9, 13. Mat. 16. 27.and 24.

31, and

Mark

14. 62.

John

6. 62.

Acts

4, 16,

a Mat.

Mark

John

b 1 Kings

1 Thess.

110. 1.

Dan.

Mark 14.

15. 1. ch. 23. 1.

and 19. 2.

p Psalm 2. 2.

Mark 14.

55 1 And, when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as 13. 16, 25. he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And, after a little while, another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

59 And, about the space of one hour 26. 34. 75. after, another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with

John 13. him; for he is a Galilean.

60 m And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock Isa. 50. 6. crew.

> 61 n And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter: and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he said unto him, Before the cock crow thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Peter went out, and wept

bitterly.

63 ¶ • And the men that held Jesus

mocked him, and smote him.

64 And, when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy; Who is 4. 26. q Mat. 26.63. and it that smote thee

65 And many other things blasphe-

mously spake they against him.

66 ¶ P And, as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief priests, and the scribes, came together, and led him into their council,

67 9 Saying, Art thou the Christ? Il us. And he said unto them, If I tell us.

tell you, ye will not believe :

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not

30.and 25.

answer me, nor let me go.
69 r Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. ch. 21. 27.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any 1. 10. and further witness? for we ourselves have Rev. 1.7. heard of his own mouth.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Jesus is accused before Pilate, 7 and sent to Herod: 11 he is mocked, 25 and delivered to be crucified: 46 his death, 50 and burial.

a AND the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 b And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, That he himself Mat. 17. is Christ a king. 25.and 22, 21. Mark 12. 7. chap. 20. 25. Acts 17. 7. Rom. 13. 7.

S And Pilate asked him, saying, Anno Art thou the King of the Jews? And he DOMINI answered him, and said, Thou sayest

d Then said Pilate to the chief 27.11. priests, and to the people, I find no fauit Mark in this man. 5 And they were the more fierce, say- 18. 33.

ing, He stirreth up the people, teaching 6. 15. throughout all Jewry, beginning from d Mat. Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Gali-

7 . And as soon as he knew that he e chap. belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he 3. 1. sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 ¶ f And when Herod saw Jesus he f Mat. was exceeding glad: for he was desirous 14.1. to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him: and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words: but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood, and vehemently accused him.

11 g And Herod with his men of war \$ Isaiah set him at nought, and mocked him and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 ¶ h And the same day Pilate and h chap. Herod were made friends together; for Acts before they were at enmity between 4.27. themselves.

13 ¶ i And Pilate, when he had called i Mat. together the chief priests, and the ru- 27. 23. lers, and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought verse 22 this man unto me, as one that pervert. John 18. eth the people; and, behold, I, having 19. 4. examined him before you, have found no fault in this man fouching those things whereof ye accuse him;

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him:

16 k I will, therefore, chastise him, & Mat. and release him.

17 i (For of necessity he must release 15. 15. one unto them at the feast.)

18 m And they cried out all at once, 1 Mat. 26 saying, Away with this man, and release 2, 5, and 27, 15. unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made 15.6 in the city, and for murder, was cast in- John 2. to prison :)

20 Pilate, therefore, willing to release 18. 39. Jesus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saving, Crucify 3. 14 him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why? what evil bath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that its neight be one-

Mark

John Mark

45. and m Acts

n Mat.

27. 26.

15. 15.

19. 16.

o Mat.

27. 32. Mark

15. 21. John

19. 17.

g Isaiah 2. 19.

Hosea

10. 8.

Rev.

6, 16,

Mat.

John

15. 6 7 Peter

4. 17. Jude 12.

s Isaiah

Mark

15. 28. John

19, 18,

Mat.

27, 33,

Mark

15. 22.

John

19. 17.

24 Gen. 50. 17.

Psalm

Mark

15.24.

19. 23. Acts 3.

15, 17. and 7. 60.

1 Cor. 2. 8. and

4. 12.

Mark

15. 29. Mat.

Mark

15, 15, 10hn

10. 10.

x Mat.

and 9.6.

Mark

cifie; and the voices of them and of | DOMINI the chief priests prevailed.

24 n And Pilate gave sentence, that it should be as they required.

25 ¶ And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 o And, as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus, turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

p Mat. 24. 19. chapter

29 P For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave

30 9 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Gover us.

31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the

r Ps. 1.2. dry ?

Proverbs 32 ¶ s And there were also two others, 11, 31, Jer. 25.29. malefactors, led with him to be put to Ezekiel

33 : And when they were come to the and 21. 3. place which is called Calvary, there 3. 10. and they crucified him, and the malefactors; one on the right hand, and the other on

34 ¶ " Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 ¶ × And the people stood beholding: and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vine-

37 And saying, If thou be the king of

22. 19. Mat.5.44. the Jews, save thyself.

38 y And a superscription also was and 27.35. written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE IEWS

39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other, answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation ?

41 And we indeed justly; for we reccive the due reward of our deeds : but this man bath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verity I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be DOMINI with me in paradise.

44 ¶ z And it was about the sixth z Amos hour, and there was darkness over al! the earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and Mark 15. the vail of the temple was rent in the 33, 38. midst.

46 ¶ 2 And, when Jesus had cried a Psalm with a loud voice, he said, Father, into 31.6. thy hands I commend my spirit : and , 27.50. having said thus, he gave up the Mark ghost.

47 ¶ b Now, when the centurion saw 19. 30. what was done, he glorified God, say. ing, Certainly this was a righteouman.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things hich were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 c And all his acquaintance, and the c Psalm women that followed him from Gali- 38. 11. lee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ d And, behold, there was a man d Mat. named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was 27. 57. Mark

a good man, and a just:

51 (e The same had not consented to John the counsel and deed of them:) he was 19.38. echap. 2. of Arimathea, a city of the Jews; who 25, 38. also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and

begged the body of Jesus.

53 f And he took it down, and wrap. f Mat. ped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre and 26.12. that was hewn in stone, wherein never and 27.59. man before was laid:

54 g And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 ¶ h And the women also, which h chap came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 i And they returned and prepared i Exed. spices and ointments: and rested the 20. 10. sabbath-day, according to the commandment.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Christ's resurrection declared to the womin; 13 he appeareth to his disciples; 50 his ascension.

a NOW, upon the first day of the a Mat. week, very early in the morning, they 28. 1. came unto the sepulchre, bringing the 16.1. spices which they had prepared, and chapter

certain others with them. 2 And they found the stone rolled 20.1.

away from the sepulchre. 3 b And they entered in, and found bver. 23. not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 c And it came to pass, as they were c Gen. much perplexed thereabout, behold, 18.2. and two men stood by them in shining gar- Joshua ments:

5 And, as they were afraid, and bow. Acts ed down their faces to the earth, they

Mat. 27.

Mark

Mark

5 31

-d Mat.

16.21. and

Mark 8.

31. and

10.33. chap. 9. 22. and 18. 32.

e John

f Mat.

28. 8. Mark

16, 10,

20. 18.

16, 12,

o Mat.

21, 11,

chap.

John 3

2. and 4.

19. and

20, 13,

6. 14. Acts

John

DOMINI mg among the dead?

6 d He is not here, but is risen; remember how he spake unto you when he as vet in Galilee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men,

31. and 9. and he crucified, and the third day rise

8 c And they remembered his words, 9 f And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the ele-

ven, and to all the rest.

10 6 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the aposg ch. 8. 3. :les.

h ver. 25. 11 h And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them

12 ¶ i Then arose Peter, and ran uni John 20. 3, 6. to the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to

& Mark 13 ¶ k And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called verse 18. Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

2 Mat. 15 And it came to pass, that, while 18, 20, they communed together, and reasoned, verse 36. Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

m Mark 16 m But their eyes were holden, that 16. 12. they should not know him.

> 17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 n And the one of them, whose 2 ver. 13. name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 o And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people :

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 P But we trusted that it had been p chap. i. 68. and he which should have redeemed Israel: Acts 1. 6. and, besides all this, to day is the third day since these things were done

22 4 Yea, and certain women also of o Mat. our company made us astonished, which Mark were early at the sepulchre; 16. 10. John

23 And when they found not his body they came, saying, That they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and !

said unto them, Why seek ye the liv- | found it even so as the women had said; Anno DOMINI but him they saw not:

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken!

26 r Ought not Christ to have suffer- , Isaiah ed these things, and to enter into his 50. glory ?

27 s And, beginning at Moses and all out the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concern- 12.2. ing himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the vil- 1.11. lage whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone fur- 22. ther.

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to Daniel them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and 3. 14. they knew him; and he vanished out of # Gen. their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did 16. 15. not our heart burn within us, while he Hebrews talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 " Saying, The Lord is risen in- u1 Cor. deed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ × And, as they thus spake, Je- x Mark sus himself stood in the midst of them. John and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. 20, 19.

37 But they were terrified and af- 1 Cor. frighted, and supposed that they had 15.5,7 seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 y Behold my hands and my feet, y John 20, 20, 27. that it is I myself. Handle me, and 1 John see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, 1. 1. as ye see me have.

40 And, when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet.

41 2 And, while they yet believed not z John for joy, and wondered, he said unto 21.10. them, Have ye here any meat !

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honey-comb.

43 And he took it, and did eat before 16.21. and them.

44 a And he said unto them, These 20. 18. Mark 8. are the words which I spake unto you, 31. and 9. while I was yet with you, that all things 31 and must be fulfilled which were written ver. 6.7. in the law of Moses, and in the pro-ch. phets, and in the Psalms, concerning and 18.31 me.

45 b Then opened he their under- 26. 14

and 53. through-Phil. 2. 7. Hebrews 1 Peter and 26, 4 nd 49.10. Num.

Ps. 16. 8, 9, 10. and 22 through out, and 9.24. John

17.22. and

Anno standing, DOMINI the scriptures, standing, that they might understand

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to Psalm 2. 7, 16. suffer, and to rise from the dead the ind 16. 8. third day : erse 26.

Acts 2 47 d And that repentance and remis-5. and sion of sins should be preached in his 3, 35, and 17. 3. name among all nations, beginning at i Psalms Jerusalem.

48 e And ye are witnesses of these

27. and things.

and 22.22,

and 11. 10. and 28. 16. and 40. 9. and 49. 1, 6, 22. and 53. 12. and 59, 20, and 60, 9, and 61, 1, Jer. 31, 34, Dan, 7, 14, and 9, 24, Hosea 2, 23, Joel 2, 32, and 3, 11, Micah 4, 2, Zech, 12, 10, Malachi 1, 11, chap, 4, 13, verse 49, Acts 13, 38, Hebr, 8, 12, 1 John 2, 12, e John 15, 27, Acts 1. 8, 22.

49 ¶ f And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but DOMINI tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem until ye be endued with power from on f Isaiah high. Jer.31.33.

50 ¶ s And he led them out as far as Ezekiel to Bethany; and he lifted up his hands, 36, 26.

and blessed them.

14. 26. 51 h And it came to pass, while he and 15.26. blessed them he was parted from them, and 16.7. and carried up into heaven. and 2.

52 And they worshipped him, and re- throughturned to Jerusalem with great joy;

53 And were continually in the 9,22. temple, praising and blessing God. Acts Amen.

h Mark 16. 19. Acts 1. 9, 12.

out.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. JOHN.

CHAP. I.

1 The divinity of Christ. 14 The incarnation of the Word. 19 John's testimony of Christ. 39 The calling of Andrew and Peter.

a IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 b The same was in the beginning

chap. 10. with God. 1 John 1

a Prov.

7, 30. Luke 1. 2.

8. 23,

77.5.

5. 12.

Rev.

19. 13.

Anno

26.

and 9. 5.

Hebrews

1. 2. 1 John

5. 71.

c chap.

d Mal.

Mat.

33. 6.

1, 2. and

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 In him was life; and the life was DOMINI the light of men.

5 c And the light shineth in darkness; a Psalm and the darkness comprehended it not. 6 ¶ d There was a man sent from God, verse 10. chapter

whose name was John:

7 e The same came for a witness, to and 8. 12. bear witness of the Light, that all men and 12.46. through him might believe. Eph. 3.9.

8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

3. 19. and 10 f He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

11 g He came unto his own, and his

3. 1. and 11. 10. own received him not. Mark 1. 12 h But as many as received him, to

2, &c. Luke 3.3, them gave he power to become the sons and 7. 17. of God, even to them that believe on his Acts name: 13.24.

e Isaiah 40.6. Luke 2. 32. verse 9. chapter 8. 12. and 9. 5. and 12. 46. Acts 19. 4. 1 John 2. 8. f ver. 3. Eph. 3. 9. Col. 1. 16. Hebr. 1. 2. g Mat. 10. 6. and 15. 14. and 22. 1. Luke 19. 14. Acts 3. 25. and 13. 46. Rom. 15. 8. h Rom. 8.15. Gal. 3. 26. 2 Peter 1, 4. 1 John 3. 1.

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the 126,

will of man, but of God.

14 T & And the Word was made flesh, i chap. and dwelt among us, (and we beheld 3. 5. his glory, the glory as of the only be James gotten of the Father,) full of grace and 1.18.

15 ¶ I John bare witness of him, and & Psalm cried, saying, This was he of whom I Isaiah spake, He that cometh after me is pre- 40. 5. ferred before me; for he was before and 49.26.

16 m And of his fulness have all we Joel 2.28. received, and grace for grace.

17 " For the law was given by Moses, and 24.22. but grace and truth came by Jesu Luke 1.
31. and
Christ.
2. 7.

18 o No man hath seen God at any verse 16. time; the only begotten Son, which is chap. 2. in the bosom of the Father, he hath de- 12. 23.

19 ¶ P And this is the record of John, Col. 1, 19. when the Jews sent priests and Levites and 2.3,9, from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art Hebr. 2.

20 4 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Chris.

21 r And they asked him, What then! Mark Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am 1. Art thou that prophet? And he 3, 16. answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who are thou? that we may give an answer to 3.31. them that sent us: what sayest thou of m verses thyself?

23 s He said, I am the voice of one Col. 1.19. and 2. 9.

n Exod. 20. 1, &c. Deut. 5. 6, &c. ch. 4. 23. ⋄ Exod. 33. 20, Deut. 4. 12. Mat. 11. 27. Luke 10. 22. ch. 6. 26. 1 Tim. 1. 17. and 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12. 20. p. chap. 5. 33. q Luke 3. ch. 6. 3. 28. Acts 13. 25. r Deut. 18. 15. Mat. 16. 14. and 17. 2 s Isaiah 40. 3. Mat. 3. 3. Mark 1. 3. Luke 3. 4. ver. 15.

Mat. 1.16.

11, 14, 16. 1 Pet.

verses chap.

u Mai.

3. 16.

verses

15. 33.

and 11.16.

x chap.

y Exod.

verse 36.

Isaiah

53. 7.

Acts 8. 32. 1 Peter

3.19.

z verses

21. 1. 5 Mat.

2. 16.

Mark 1. 10.

Luke

c Mat.

f Isaiah 61. 1.

g Mat. 16. 18.

Anno crying in the wilderness, Make straight DOMINI the way of the Lord, as said the propnet

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said ! Deut. unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet ?

26 " John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth Mat.3.11. one among you, whom ye know not;

27 He it is, who, coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoes' latchet I am not wo: thy to unloose.

28 * These things were done in Beth-Acts 1.5. abara beyond Jordan, where John was and 19. 4. baptizing.

> 29 ¶ y The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the

Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world! 30 2 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred

before me: for he was before me. 31 a And I knew him not: but that te should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with wa-

32 b And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon

33 c And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same erse 31. said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt Acts 1. 5. see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holv Ghost.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again, the next day after, John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 d And, looking upon Jesus as he d ver. 29. walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

> 37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was

about the tenth hour.

40 ° One of the two which heard John e Mat. 4. 18. speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

41 f He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, The Christ.

42 s And he brought him to Jesus. And, when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon, the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone.

45 ¶ The day following Jesus would [servants which drew the water knew.)

go forth into Galilee, and findeth Phi- Anno lip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 h Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith 12. 21. unto him, We have found him of whom 3. 15. and Moses in the law, and the prophets, did 22.18. and write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of 49.10 Deut.

46 And Nathanael said un o him. 2 Sam. Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come 14. and 9

47 k Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israe lite indeed, in whom is no guile !

48 | Nathanaelsaith unto him, Whence Ezekiel knowest thou me? Jesus answered, and 34.23. and said unto him, Before that Philip called Daniel thee, when thou wast under the fig-tree, 9.24 I saw thee.

49 m Nathanael answered, and said Zech. unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of 6. 12. and God; thou art the King of Israel.

50 Jesus answered, and said unti 24. 25. him, Because I said unto thee, I saw chap. thee under the fig-tree, believest thou? 21. 2. thou shalt see greater things than 2.23

51 n And he saith unto him, Verily, 41, 42, 52 verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye / Psalm shall see heaven open, and the angels 32. 2. of God ascending and descending upon Rom. the Son of man.

21. 5. and 27. 11, 42. # Gen. 28. 12. Mat. 4. 11. Luke 22. 23. and 24. 4. Acts 1. 10.

CHAP. II.

1 Christ turneth water into wine: 12 he departeth into Capernaum, and thence to Terusalem, 14 where he purgeth the temple: 19 he foretelleth his death.

a AND the third day there was a a chap. marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the 1.44. mother of Jesus was there:

2 And both Jesus was called, and his

disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 b Jesus saith unto her, Woman, b Joshua. what have I to do with thee ! mine hour 22. 24.

Judges is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 . And there were set there six wa- 2 Kings ter-pots of stone, after the manner of 3.13. the purifying of the Jews, containing 7.3. two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled

them up to the brim. 8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the

And they bare it. 9 d When the ruler of the feast had d chap. tasted the water that was made wine, 4.46. and knew not whence it was, (but the

Isaiah a 10, 11. and 53.

Luke 2.4. m Mat.

16.10. and

~ e Gen.

f chap. 1. 31, 52.

Luke

2. 41. h Deut.

14. 25.

Mar

21, 12,

Mark

11. 15. Luke

2. 49.

69. 10. / Mat.

Mark

8. 11.

Luke

k Psalm

10 . And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and, when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou has: kept the good wine until now.

11 f This beginning of miracles did g Exod. Jesus in Cana of Gamee, and 13, 15, 17. forth his glory; and his disciples be-

12 ¶ After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ & And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusa-

14 h And found in the temple those that sold oxen, and sheep, and doves, and the changers of money, sitting :

15 And, when he had made a scourge 12. 38. and 16. 1. of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of mer-

17 k And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ 1 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these Col. 2. 9. things ?

19 m Jesus answered, and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three

days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six 21. and 17. years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 " But he spake of the temple of

his body

22 o When, therefore, he was risen 52, 33, 34. from the dead, his disciples remembered and 26.22. that he had said this unto them; and 1. 5. and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 ¶ Now, when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast-day, many believed in his name, when they saw the

miracles which he did.

24 P But Jesus did not commit himch. 14.22. self unto them, because he knew all

> 25 9 And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

CHAP. III.

1 Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration. 18 Condemnation for unbelief. 25 John's doctrine of Christ.

a THERE was a man of the Pha-7.50. and risees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 b The same came to Jesus by night,

9. 16, 33. Acts 10. 38

Anno of the governor of the feast called the and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that bridegroom,

Anno bridegroom,

Anno of the feast called the and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for both the called the thou art a teacher come from God: no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

3 Jesus answered, and said unto him, 5. 17. Gal. 6.15. Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except Tit. 3. 5. a man be born again, he cannot see the James

kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How I. can a man be born when he is old ! can I John he enter the second time into his mo- d ver. 3 ther's womb, and be born?

5 d Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 . That which is born of the flesh is 2. 14. and flesh; and that which is born of the

Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, f Eccl. Ye must be born again.

8 f The t wind bloweth where it list- 2. 11. eth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, Col. 3 but canst not tell whence it cometh, and spirit, whither it goeth : so is every one that is Mat. born of the Spirit.

9 8 Nicodemus answered, and said 2.1, 2. unto him, How can these things be ?

10 Jesus answered, and said unto him, h chap, Art thou a master of Israel, and know- 1.18. and est not these things ?

11 h Verily, verily, I say unto thee, 12.49. and We speak that we do know, and testify 14.24. that we have seen; and ye receive not verse 32. our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things. and ve believe not, how shall ye believe if I tell you of heavenly things?

13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from \$1,62. heaven, even the Son of man, which is in heaven.

14 Tk And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Eph. 4.9.

Son of man be litted up;

15 That whosoever believeth in him 2 Kings should not perish, but have eternal life. 18.4. Mat.

16 9 m For God so loved the world, 26. 54. that he gave his only begotten Son, that Mark whosoever believeth in him should not 8.31. perish, but have everlasting life.

17 " For God sent not his Son into 25. and 24. the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be

18 % He that believeth on him is not 19, 10. condemned: but he that believeth not verses is condemned already; because he hath not believed in the name of the only be- 5, 10. n Rom. gotten Son of God. 5. 8. and

19 P And this is the condemnation, 8. 32 that light is come into the world, and Eph.2.12. men loved darkness rather than light, 4.9. because their deeds were evil.

20 9 For every one that doeth evil 9. 56. hateth the light, neither cometh to the 9, 39, and light, lest his deeds should be reprov- 12, 47.

o chap. 5, 24, and 6, 40, 47, and 20, 31. o chap. 1, 6, 10, 11 and 8, 12. q Job 24, 13, &c.

Peter Hebrews

e ver. 31. l. Cor.

0. 12.

Prov.

0.4.

2. 34.

Cor.

n Luke

11. 29. 1 Cor. Mat 26.61. and chandise. 27, 40, Mark 14. 58. and

3. 16. and 2 Cor. o Psalm Isaiah

Mat. 12 39.and 16. 23. and 8, 25. Acts 9

25.and 13. Hebrews 1 Peter 1. 10. p Mat.

Mark 2.8. Luke q chap. 6. 64.

Acts 1. 24. Rev

2 chap. 19. 39. Acts

Anno 21 r But he that doeth truth cometh; DOMINI to the light, that his deeds may be made 30. manifest that they are wrought in God.

> 22 ¶ s After these things came lesus and his disciples into the land of Judea: and there he tarried with them, and

t 1 Sam. baptized.

F Eph.

e chap.

Mat.

u Mat.

x Mat.

14. 3.

3, 11,

3. 16.

James

≈ Mal.

Mat.

11. 10.

Mark 1. 2.

Luke 1.

17. and 7. 27.

chapter

1. 20, 28, 30.

a Mat.

2 Cor.

Eph. 5.

& Mat. 28, 18,

verses

Romans

1 Cor.

15. 47.

Eph. 1.21.

3.22.

d Rom.

3. 4. 1 John

8. 46.

a chap. 3. 1, 2, 22, 26.

, 27.

23 ¶ And John also was baptizing Mark 1.5. was much water there; and they came, and were baptized:

24 " For John was not yet cast into

25 ¶ Then there arose a question be-Mark 1.7. tween some of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

26 x And they came unto John, and 15, 26, 34. said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest Hebr. 5.4. witness, behold the same baptizeth, and all men come to him.

27 y John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given

him from heaven.

28 2 Ye yourselves bear me witness that I said, I am not the Christ, but that

I am sent before him.

29 a He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. This my joy, therefore, is fulfilled.

30 He must increase, but I must de-

crease.

31 b He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is 6, 35. above an: ne that is cheese the earth; he ch. 8. 23. earthly, and speaketh of the earth; he that cometh from heaven is above all.

32 And what he hath seen and heard that he testifieth; and no man receiveth

his testimony.

33 d He that hath received his testi-Phil. 2.9. mony hath set to his seal that God is

34 ° For he whom God hath sent c ver. 11. ch. 5. 20. speaketh the words of God: for God and 8. 26. and 12.49. giveth not the Spirit by measure unto and 14.10. him. and 15.15.

35 f The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

36 g He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life; and he that be-1. 16. and lieveth not the Son shall not see life: 7. 16. and but the wrath of God abideth on him.

f Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. and 28. 18. Luke 10. 22. chap. 1. 18. and 5. 22. and 13. 3. and 17. 2. verse 31. Hebr. 2. 8. g chap. 1. 12. and 6. 47. verse 15. 1 John 5. 11.

CHAP. IV.

1 Christ talketh with a woman of Samaria, and revealeth himself unto her. 31 Christ's zeal for the glory of God.

a WHEN, therefore, the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John,

2 (Though Jesus himself baptized

not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Judea, and departed again Anno DOMINI into Galilee.

4 And he must needs go through Sa-

5 b Then cometh he to a city of Sa. b Gen. maria, which is called Sychar, near to 33,19, and the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to Joshua ous son Joseph.

6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus, therefore, being wearied with his jour-

ney, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water. Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink

8 (For his disciples were gone away

unto the city to buy meat.)

9 c Then saith the woman of Samaria c 2 Kings unto him, How is it that thou, being a 17.24 Jew, askest drink of me, which am a Luke Luke 9. woman of Samaria! (for the Jews have ch. 8. 48. no dealings with the Samaritans.)

dealings with the Sumaritans, 10.28. 10 d Jesus answered, and said unto d Isaish her, If thou knewest the gift of God, 12. and who it is that saith to thee, Give me 44. 3. and to drink; thou wouldest have asked of ch. 6. 35. him, and he would have given thee liv- and 7, ing water.

11 ° The woman saith unto him, Sir, e Jer. thou hast nothing to draw with, and the zech.

well is deep: from whence then hast 13. 1. and thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 f Jesus answered, and said unto fchap. her, Whosoever drinketh of this water 6. 58.

shall thirst again:

14 g But whosoever drinketh of the g chap. 6. water that I shall give him shall never and 7. 38, thirst; but the water that I shall give 39.and 12. him shall be in him a well of water 50, and 17. springing up into everlasting life. 20, 31,

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, Romans 5. 21. and give me this water, that I thirst not, 6, 62

neither come hither to draw. 16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy 5. 20.

husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no hus-

18 For thou hast had five husbands; h Luke and he whom thou now hast is not thy 24. 19. husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 h The woman saith unto him, Sir, and 6.14. I perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in this 12. 6. and mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusa- 33. 18. Deut. 12. lem is the place where men ought to 5,11.

1 Kings worship.

21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, be- 2 Chr. lieve me, the hour cometh, when ye shall 7. 12 neither in this mountain, nor yet at Je- k2 Kings rusalem, worship the Father.

22 k Ye worship ye know not what : Luke we know what we worship; for salvation is of the Jews.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, 9.4.

1 John

hen the true worshippers shall wor- a prophet hath no honour in his own DOMINI Anno hen the true worsingpers

DOMINI ship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 God is a spirit; and they that 12 Cor. worship him must worship him in spirit Phil. 3. 3. and in truth.

m verses

29, 39.

n chap.

8 Job

23. 12.

Luke

Hebr.

11. 40.

25 m The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things

26 " Jesus saith unto her, I that speak

9.35. unto thee am he.

27 ¶ o And upon this came his disci-• verse 8. ples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

28 P The woman then left her waterp verse 7. pot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

g ver. 25.

29 4 Come see a man which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ ?

30 Then they went out of the city,

and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have r Psalm 19. 10. meat to eat that ye know not of.

verse 34. 33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him aught to eat?

34 5 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me,

chapter and to finish his work t Mat.

35 Say not ye, There are yet || four months, and then cometh harvest! behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, That is, and look on the fields ; for they are white already to harvest.

from the passover, Lev. 23. 10.

36 a And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal; that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice togeth-

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ * And many of the Samaritans x verses 29, 42. of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they be sought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode

there two days.

41 And many more believed because

of his own word;

42 y And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying; for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world

43 ¶ Now, after two days he departed

thence, and went into Galilee:

44 2 For Jesus himself testified, that

45 a Then, when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, a Exod. having seen all the things that he did at 23, 15, Jerusalem at the feast: for they also 18, 23, went unto the feast.

46 b So Jesus came again into Cana of 16. 1. Galilee, where he made the water and 3. 2 And there was a certain + no- b chap bleman, whose son was sick at Caper - 2.1, 11. naum. kingly,

47 When he heard that Jesus was Hosea 5, 15. come out of Judea into Galilee he went Phil. unto him, and besought him that he 4.22. would come down and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 c Then said Jesus unto him, Ex- cchap. cept ye see signs and wonders ye wil. 1 Cor not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And, as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him,

saying, Thy son liveth!

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth; and himself believed, and his whole house.

54 This is again the second miracle that Iesus did when he was come out of Judga into Galilee.

CHAP. V.

1 Jesus, on the sabbath-day, cureth an impotent man: 10 the Jews persecute him for it: 17 he justifieth himself: 31 he appealeth to John's testimony.

a AFTER this there was a feast of a Lev. the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusa- 23. 2.

2 b Now there is at Jerusalem, by the b Neh. sheep-market, a pool, which is called in 3. 1. and the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water:

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first, after the troubling of the water, stepped in, was made whole of whatsoever disease he

And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole

? The impotent man answered him,

y Gen. 17. 8. z Mar. 13. 57. Mark

chapter Luke 4. 24. h. 7. 1.

Sir, I have no man, when the water is | DOMINI troubled, to put me into the pool: but 31. while I am coming, another steppetl. C Mat. down before me.

8 . Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take

up thy bed, and walk.

9 d And immediately the man wamade whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ . The Jews, therefore, said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbathday; it is not lawful for thee to carry thy

bed.

Mark

2. 11. Luke

5. 24.

9. 14. e Exod.

Deut.

13. 9.

Mat.

12. 2. Mark

Luke

verse

23. 16.

g Mat. 12. 45.

chap.

14. 10. k Num.

chap.

m Mat.

2 Peter

28. 18.

ehap.

Acts

1 Peter

p 1 John 2, 23.

q Luke 23, 43,

Rom.

1 lehn

Jer. 17. 21, &c. 17.

d chap.

11 He answered them. He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up

18. thy bed, and walk ! f 2 Kings

13 f And he that was healed wist not 2. 24. and who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that

14 & Afterward Jesus findeth him in hver. 10. the temple, and said unto him, Behold, i ver. 21. thou art made whole : sin no more, lest chap. 9.4. and a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Iews that it was Jesus which had made

him whole

16 h And therefore did the Jews per-7. 19. and secute Jesus, and sought to slay him, 8. 38. and because he had done these things on the sabbath-day.

17 % But Jesus answered them, My Phil. 2.6. Father worketh hitherto, and I work

18 k Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that 3. 17. and God was his Father; making himself and 17. 5. equal with God.

19 ¶ 1 Then answered Jesus, and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto 1. 18. and you, The Son can do nothing of himself, 3.35. and but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also

doeth the Son likewise.

20 m For the Father loveth the Son, M Luke 7.14. and and sheweth him all things that him-S. 54. self doeth; and he will shew him greaver. 25. chap. 11. ter works than these, that ye may mar-43. 25, 43. o Mat.

21 " For as the Father raiseth up the 11.27, and dead, and quickeneth them; even so 3. 35. and the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man; but hath committed all judgment unto

the Son:

23 P That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father which hath sent chap. 3. eth 18,36 and him.

24 9 Verily, verily, I say unto you, and 20.31. He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlast-8, 24. Epb. 2. 6, ing life, and shall not come into condemuation; but is passed from death 3. 2. and unto life.

25 r Verily, verily, I say unto you, Anno DOMINIT the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

20 For as the Father bath life in him- 8. 22. Luke self, so hath he given to the Son to have 9,60, and

life in himself,

27 s And hath given him authority to ver. execute judgment also, because he is Rom the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in Eph. the graves shall hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth; they that have done good unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil unto the resurrection of damnation.

30 a I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear I judge; and my judgment is 26. 19. just : because I seek not mine own will, Dan. but the will of the Father which hath 12.2. Mat. sent me.

31 ¶ x If I bear witness of myself, my

witness is not || true.

32 y There is another that beareth 1 Thess witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is 11.4.

33 z Ye sent unto John, and he bare 26.39 witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from Luke man: but these things I say, that ye chapter might be saved.

55 a He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season ver. 19.

to rejoice in his light. 36 ¶ b But I have greater witness 8. 13. That is, than that of John: for the works which ye might the Father hath given me to finish, the doubt same works that I do bear witness of Rev

me, that the Father hath sent me. 37 And the Father himself, which y Isaiah hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Mat. Ye have neither heard his voice at any 3. 17. and time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding z chap. in you; for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ c Search the scriptures; for in 21. 26. them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

40 d And ye will not come to me, 20.19. and that ye might have life.

41 ¶ ° I receive not honour from

42 But I know you, that ye have not

the love of God in you. 43 I am come in my Father's name, o. and ye receive me not : if another shall Luke 3. come in his own name, him ye will re- 22, and

44 How can ye believe, which re- 33 and 3. ceive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that cometh from God 18, and 9.

only i 45 Do not think that I will accuse 28, and 14. you to the Father: there is one that II. and

1 Tim. 6. 16. 2 Peter 1. 17. 1 John 4. 12. c Deut. 18. 15. Isaiah 3. 20. and 34. 15. Lake 16. 29. and 24. 27. chap. 1. 46. and 5. 46. Acts 17. 11. d chap. 1. 11. and 2. 12. ever. 34. f chap. 12. 4°. Rom. 2. 22.

15. 24, 32

Gal.

Tim. Rev. 3, 1 . Dan. # Isaiah

u Isaiah

ver. 33. a Mat. . 5. and Mark

b Exod. Mat. Mark 1 11. and

2. and 6. 27. and 8.

Anno accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye DOMINI trust.

46 g For had ye believed Moses, ye g Gen. 3. would have believed me: for he wrote 15.and22. of me. 18. and

47 But if ye believe not his writings, Deut. 18. how shall ye believe my words ?

Acts 3.22. and 7.37.

a Luke

verse 15.

& Exod.

12. 18.

Levit 23.5.

Num

16. 1.

H This

baptism,

chap. 2 13. and

5. 1. c Mat.

14, 15,

Mark

6. 35.

Luke

d Num,

11. 21. 2 Kings

4. 43.

el Sam. 9. 13. Mat. 26. 27. f Gen.

49.10. Deut.

Isaiah

3. and

17. 11 Luke 7.

24. 19.

chap. I

g Mat.

Mark

h Mat.

Mark

6. 47

6. 46.

. 23.

Mat. 11.

28, 16, Deut.

9. 10.

49. 10.

CHAP. VI.

1 Christ feedeth five thousand with five loaves and two fishes: 22 he reproveth the multitude for their carnal views.

AFTER these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 a And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 b And the | passover a feast of the

Jews, was nigh.

5 ¶ c When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat ?

was the 6 (And this he said the shirt affer he himself knew what he would

7 Philip answered him, Two hundred penny worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, 9 d There is a lad here, which hath

five barley-loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many

10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 c And Jesus took the loaves: and, when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be

16.19. and 13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with 21. and 4. the fragments of the five barley-loaves, and 7. 40, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, chap.2.25. This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

15 ¶ g When Jesus, therefore, perceived that they would come and take him by force to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 h And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea.

17 And entered into a ship, and went DOMINI over the sea toward Capernaum: and 32. t was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose, by reason of a

great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty || furlongs, || A furthey see Jesus walking on the sea, and length drawing nigh unto the ship : and they of ias were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; 24.13.

be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 The day following, when the people, which stood on the other side of the sea, saw that there was none other boat there save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (i Howbeit there came other boats i ver. II. from Tiberias, nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that

the Lord had given thanks;)

24 When the people, therefore, saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for & Mat. Jesus. 25 And when they had found him or Mark t.

the other side of the sea, they said un- 11. and to him, Rabbi, when camest thou hi- Luke 3.

26 Jesus answered them, and said, 9. 35. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek 32. me, not because ye saw the miracles, 10, 14. but because ye did eat of the loaves, and and 5. 37. were filled.

27 k Labour not for the meat which 63. and 7. perisheth, but for that meat which en- 8.18. dureth unto everlasting life, which the Acts Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What Col. 2.22. shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jesus answered, and said unto 3.23. them, This is the work of God, that 12.38.and ve believe on him whom he hath

30 m They said, therefore, unto him, Luke What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? What dost thou work ?

31 " Our fathers did eat manna in 16.4, 14. the desert; as it is written, He gave in. 7.
Neh.9.15. them bread from heaven to eat.

32 o Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but 10.3. my Father giveth you the true bread 1, 9. from heaven.

33 P For the bread of God is he which 33, 35. cometh down from heaven, and giveth 10. life unto the world.

3. 17. and 22. and

40, 54, 2 Peter

Mark

i Cor. Psalm

verses 27 p chap.

o chap.

r Isaiah

55. 1.

chan.

a Mat. 26. 39. Mark

14. 36.

Luke

92. 42.

x chap.

10, 28,

z Mat.

Mark

Micah

Heb. 8 10. and

c Mat.

11. 27. Luke

6. 16. 1 John

4. 12. d chap.

3. 16, 18, 36.

verse 40.

e ver. 27,

33, 35,

51, 58,

Exod

11. 7. Neh.

Psalm

78. 24. 1 Cor.

Heb. 3,

g chap.

9. and

4.14.

i Mat.

k chap.

and 15. 1.

58, 63.

16, 19. and 4.6.

16. 4, 15.

Numbers

4. 2.

34 9 Then said they unto him, Lord, l DOMINI evermore give us this bread.

35 r And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 : But I said unto you, That ye aland 6, 33, so have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me and 7.37. shall come to me: and him that cometh s ver 45. to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 " For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of

him that sent me. 39 x And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing. and 5. 30. but should raise it up again at the last đav.

and 17.12. 40 y And this is the will of and 18.9. sent me, that every one which seeth the y chap. 3. Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which

3. 23. and came down from heaven.

4. 22. 42 2 And they said, Is not this Jesus a ver. 37. 39. 65. the son of Joseph, whose father and mob Isaiah ther we know? how is it then that he **54**. 13. Jeremiah saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jesus, therefore, answered, and said unto them, Murmur not among

verses 37, yourselves. 44, 56.

44 a No man can come to me, except the Father, which hath sent me, draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 b It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God and 5.37. Every man, therefore, that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh

> 46 ° Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

47 d Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 ° I am that bread of life.

49 f Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may ear thereof, and not die.

51 g I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If any man eat of this bread he shall live for ever : and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the h chap. 3.

52 h The Jews, therefore, strove averse 56. mong themselves, saying, How can this

man give us his flesh to eat? 1 Cor. 11. 53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily. I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink and 4. 14. his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 k Whose eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last Anno DOMINI

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and L my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and 11 John drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and 3. 24. and I in him.

57 m As the living Father hath sent m Deut. me, and I live by the Father; so he 5. 26. Hebrews that eateth me, even he shall live by 12. 9.

58 n This is that bread which came nchap. down from heaven: not as your fathers 3. 13. did eat manna; and are dead. He that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

60 Many, therefore, of his disciples, overses when they had heard this, said, This is 52, 66. an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?

62 P What and if ye shall see the Son p Mark of man ascend up where he was before? Luke

63 9 It is the Spirit that quickeneth: 24. 51. the flesh profiteth nothing : the word chap. 1, that I speak unto you, they are spirit. Acts 1.9. and they are life.

64 But there are some of you that \$2 Cor. For Jesus knew from the rchap. believe not. beginning who they were that believed 2.25. and not, and who should betray him.

65 : And he said, Therefore said I unto you, That no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 ¶ From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve,

Will ye also go away? 68 Then Simon Peter answered him, & Mat.

Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast 7.29. the words of eternal life.

69 " And we believe, and are sure, " Mat. that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 x Jesus answered them, Have not Luke I chosen you twelve, and one of you is

71 He spake of Judas Iscariot, the son x Luke of Simon: for he it as that should be- ch. 8. 24 tray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAP. VII.

1 Jesus goeth secretly to the feast: 14 he teacheth in the temple. 20 Diverse opinions concerning Christ.

a AFTER these things Jesus walk. a chap. ed in Galilee; for he would not walk in 6.1. Jewry, because the Jews sought to kil 23. 34.

2 b Now the Jews' feast of tabernaclewas at hand.

3 c His brethren, therefore, said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, Acts that hy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 d For there is no man that doeth 12.19. and

Acts 5.20 chapter

12, 46 Mark

e Mark 3, 21,

f verses

8, 30.

15. 18.

ch. 8. 20.

i chap.

11. 56.

k, Mat.

21. 46. Luke

3. 2. and

29. 38. m Mat.

13. 54. Mark

6. 3.

Luke

4. 16.

and 14.

10, 24.

28. 37.

p chap. 5. 41.

Deut. 33. 4.

Mat.

3, 6,

12. 14. Mark

chap. 5.

11 53.

5. 6. and 3. 48, 52.

and 10. 20, 21.

& Gen. 17. 10.

Lev,

24. 23. ch. 8. 15.

James

Acts

q Exod. 20. 1. and

Anno any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly: if thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 ° For neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 f Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.

7 g The world cannot hate you; but g chap. 7 g The world cannot hate you; but 3.19. and me it hateth, because I testify of it, that 14.17. and the works thereof are evil

the works thereof are evil. 8 h Go ye up unto this feast : I go not h ver. 30.

up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come. 9 When he had said these words unto

them he abode still in Galilee. 10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto

the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 i Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? 12 k And there was much murmuring

among the people concerning him; for ch. 6. 14. some said, He is a good man, ch. 6. 14. said, Nay; but he deceiveth the peoverse 40.

13 How beit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews

9. 22. and 14 ¶ m Now, about the midst of the 12.42. and feast, Jesus went up into the temple and taught.

> 15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?

n chap. 8. 28. and 16 n Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that

17 o If any man will do his will, he o chap. 3. shall know of the doctrine, whether 2. and 8. it be of God, or whether I speak of my-47.and10. 4, 27. and

> 18 P He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

> 19 9 Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

20 r The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to 16,13, and 10,39, and

21 Jesus answered, and said unto then, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

r chapter 22 s Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision, (not because it is of Mo. ses, but of the fathers,) and ye on the sabbath-day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath-day receive circumcision, that the law of Mo. Deut. 1. ses should not be broken; are ye angry 15,17.and at me, because I have made a man eve-Proverbs ry whit whole on the sabbath-day?

24 ' Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judg-

25 " Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he whom they seek to 26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very

27 * Howbeit we know this man * Mat. whence he is : but when Christ cometh, Mark no man knoweth whence he is.

28 y Then cried Jesus in the temple, 4.22. as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, y chap. and ye know whence I am: and I am 1.18. and not come of myself, but he that sent me 8, 26 is true, whom ye know not.

29 2 But I know him: for I am from Romans him, and he hath sent me.

30 ¶ a Then they sought to take him; 11. 27. but no man laid hands on him, because 10. 15. his hour was not yet come.

31 b And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, 47, and will he do more miracles than these 20. 19. which this man hath done?

32 ¶ c The Pharisees heard that the 20, people murmured such things concern. b Mat. ing him; and the Pharisees and the chapter chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 d Then said Jesus unto them, Yet 8. 30. and a little while am I with you, and then I 21. 25. go unto him that sent me.

34 c Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me : and where I am thither ye can-d chap.

35 Then said the Jews among them- Mat. selves, Whither will he go, that we 23.39. shall not find him? will he go unto the Luke dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach chap. 8 the Gentiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not 23.26. find me? and, Where I am, thither ye Isaiah cannot come ?

37 f In the last day, that great day of 14 and the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, the least, Jesus stoot and come unto 17, 18, If any man thirst, let him come unto 17, 18, g Isaiah me and drink.

38 g He that believeth on me as the 35, 6, and scripture hath said, out of his belly shall 44. 3. and flow rivers of living water.

39 h (But this spake he of the Spirit, 13. 1 which they that believe on him should ch receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not ch. 16. 7. yet glorified.)

40 ¶ i Many of the people, therefore, and 4. 31. when they heard this saying, said, Of and 8. 17. a truth this is the Prophet.

41 k Others said, This is the Christ. Eph.4.10 But some said, Shall Christ come out of i Deut. Galilee ?

42 1 Hath not the scripture said, That 21. 46. Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Beth-lehem, where David was?

43 m So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 a And some of them would have verse 31. taken him; but no man laid hands on

45 Then came the officers to the 11 Sam.

42, 55. z Mat. chapter rerse 19. chap. 8. 20, 37. c chap. 7. 12. and Acts 2 and 19. 2. 16. and chap. 1. 21. and 4. 19, 42.

12, 15. Psalm 132, 11. Micah 5. 2. Mat. 2.5. Luke 2. 4. m verse 12, chap. 9, 16, and 10, 19, n ver, 30.

p'chap. 3, 2.

DOMINI chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have yenothrought

46 The officers answered, Never man

spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

o chap. 48 . Have any of the rulers, or of the 12. 42. Pharisees, believed on him? Acts 6. 7.

49 But this people, who knoweth not 1. 20. and the law, are cursed.

50 P Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night being one

of them.) 51 9 Doth our law judge any man q E xod. 23. 1. before it hear him, and know what he

Lev 19. 15. Deut.

52 r They answered, and said unto 1. 17. and 17. 4, 8. him, Art thou also of Galilee ? Search, and 19.15. and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own

chapter house. 1. 46. ver. 41.

Mat.4.15.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Christ delivereth a woman taken in adultery: 12 he preacheth himself the light of the world, &c.

IESUS went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and, when they had set her

in the midst.

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

Ezek. 16.

38, 40.

B Deut.

2. 1.

Romans

c Rom.

2. 22.

5 2 Now Moses in the law commanda Lev. 20. 10. ed us, that such should be stoned : but Deut. what sayest thou? 99. 22.

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he

heard them not.

7 b So, when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and

wrote on the ground.

9 c And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned

11 d She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I con-

12 ¶ º Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the DOMINI world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the & Isaiah light of life. Luke

13 The Pharisees, therefore, said 2.32. unto him, Thou bearest record of thy-chapter

self; thy record is not true.

1. 5, 9. and 3, 19. 14 Jesus answered, and said unto them, and 9.5. Though I bear record of myself, yet my and 12.46. record is true: for I know whence I 5, 31. came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither

go. 15 g Ye judge after the flesh; I judge g chap. 7.24.

16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true; for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 h It is also written in your law, h Deut. That the testimony of two men is true.

18 i I am one that bear witness of my- Mat. self, and the Father that sent me bear- 18.16, 2 Cor. eth witness of me.

19 k Then said they unto him, Where Hebrews is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye nei- 10. 28. ther know me nor my Father; if ye had 3, 2, and known me, ye should have known my 5.36. Father also.

20 1 These words spake Jesus in the 1 chap. 7. treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his

hour was not yet come.

our was not yet come. 21 m Then said Jesus again unto them, $\frac{m \text{ chap.}}{7.34.}$ and I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and 13, 33, shall die in your sins : whither I go ye verse 24. cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I

go ye cannot come.

23 n And he said unto them, Ye are n chap. 3. from beneath; I am from above: ye 3,6,31. are of this world; I am not of this col.3.1. world.

24 I said, therefore, unto you, That ye shall die in your sins; for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 o I have many things to say and to o chap. judge of you: but he that sent me is 7. 28. true; and I speak to the world those

things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 P Then said Jesus unto them, 2 chap. When ye have lifted up the Son of man, 5, 14, and then shall ye know that I am he, and 12.32. that I do nothing of myself; but as my verse 26. Father hath taught me I speak these

things. 29 9 And he that sent me is with me : 9 Mar. the Father hath not left me alone; for I Mark do always those things that please him. 14. 3

30 As he spake these words many be- 22. 42. lieved on him.

chap. 4. 34. and 5. 30. and 6. 38. and 16. 32.

demn thee: go, and sin no more.

& Luke chapter Anno

r Isaiah

with 1 Peter

3. 19. Luke

4. 18.

verse 36.

Romans

6.14, 18,

2, 15. James 1.

25. and

s Prov.

Romans

2 Peter

2. 19. t Gen.

21. 10.

Gal.

4. 30.

u Mat. 3. 9. ch. 7. 19,

Acts

13. 26.

x chap. 3. 32.

y Rom. 4.16.

Gal. 3.

a 1 John 3. 8. Jude 6.

è chap.

10. 27.

1John

4. 6. c chap.

10.20.

e chap. 6.

6. 16.

2, 12.

61. 1.

31 ¶ Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed:

32 : And ye shall know the truth, and 42. 7. and the truth shall make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, We be A. braham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34: Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

22 and 8. 35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever; but the Son abideth

> 36 If the Son, therefore, shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 " I know that ye are Abraham's seed: but ve seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 x I speak that which I have seen with my Father; and ve do that which

ye have seen with your father.

39 y They answered, and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's verse 39. children, ye would do the works of A-

40 ^z But now ye seek to kill me, a verse 26. man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abra-

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. zchap. 41 Te do the decide who have be not born 16.27, and Then said they to him, We be not born 17. 8, 25. of fornication; we have one father, even

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my

word.

44 2 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth,

ye believe me not

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me ?

47 b He that is of God heareth God's words: ye, therefore, hear them not, because ye are not of God.
48 ¶° Then answered the Jews, and

20. and said unto him, Say we not well that thou verse 52. art a Samaritan, and hast a devil?

49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil: but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

d chap. 5. 50 d And I seek not mine own glory: 22, 41. and 7. 18. there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 . Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, bomini Now we know that thou hast a devil. 32. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my say- f Zech. ing he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thy-

54 g Jesus answered, If I honour my-g chap. 2. self, my honour is nothing: it is my Fa. 27. and 5. ther that honoureth me, of whom ye 31. and 16. say, that he is your God." ""

55 Wet ye have not known him; but 17.5. I know him: and if I should say, I Acts know him not, I shall be a liar like un. 3. 13. to you : but I know him, and keep his h chap. saying. verse 29.

56 i Your father Abraham rejoiced i Gen. to see my day; and he saw it, and was 12. 3. and

glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, 6.8, 16. Thou art not yet fifty years old, and Hebrews hast thou seen Abraham?

58 k Jesus said unto them, Verily, & chap. 6. verily, I say unto you, Before Abra- 33, &c. and 16.27. ham was, I am.

59 1 Then took they up stones to cast I chap. at him: but Jesus hid himself, and 10.31. went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by

CHAP. IX.

1 Christ restoreth a blind man to sight: 13 the man is brought to the Pharisees: 34 they excommunicate him.

AND as Fesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 a And his disciples asked him, say- a ver. 34. ing, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 b I must work the works of him & chap. that sent me while it is day; the night 4.34. and cometh, when no man can work.

5 ° As long as I am in the world I am 17.4. the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat and 3. 19 on the ground, and made clay of the and 8.12. spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the and 12. blind man with the clay,

7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is, by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way, therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 ¶ The neighbours, therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat

and begged? 9 Some said, This is he; others said,

He is like him: but he said, I am he. 10 Therefore said they unto him,

How were thine eyes opened? 11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the

12.35. and c chap

DOMINI 32.

10, 19,

e chap.

12. 42.

verse 16.

+ Gr.

not, Zech.

7. 11.

g chap. 8. 14.

ye heard

pool of Siloam and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where

is he? He said, I know not.

13 ¶ They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath-day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eves, and I washed, and do see.

16 d Therefore said some of the Phad chap. 7. 43. and 8. 2. and risees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath-day. Others verse 33. said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him? that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He

is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them, and said. We know that this is our son, and

that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth we know not; or who hath opened his eves we know not : he is of age, ask

him: he shall speak for himself. 22 º These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any

man did confess that he was Christ he should be put out of the synagogue. 23 Therefore said his parents, He is

of age, ask him.

f Joshua 7. 19. 1 Sam. 24 f Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man 6. 5. 2 Chron. is a sinner.

> 25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind,

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he

thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did † not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples ?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Mo-

ses' disciples.

29 g We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered, and said unto them, Why, herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he his, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

not sinners; but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 i Since the world began was it not heard, that any man opened the eyes of 15. and one that was born blind.

e that was born blind.

66. 18.

Prov. 15.

29. and could do nothing.

34 ¶ k They answered, and said unto Isa. 1. 15. him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, 42.7. and dost thou teach us? And they cast & ver. 2. him out.

35 ¶ 1 Jesus heard that they had cast / Psalm him out; and, when he had found him, Mat. he said unto him, Dost thou believe on 14.33. and 16.16. and the Son of God ?

36 He answered, and said, Who is chapter he, Lord, that I might believe on him ? 1. 50.

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ m And Jesus said, For judgment

am come into this world; that they m Mat. which see not might see, and that they Luke which see might be made blind.

40 n And some of the Pharisees which ch. 3, 19. were with him heard these words, and verses said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 • Jesus said unto them, If ye were 3. 14. blind, ye should have no sin: but now n chap. ye say, We see; therefore your sin re- 7.49. maineth.

Romans 2. 19. o chap. 15. 22.

CHAP. X.

1 Christ is the door, and the good shepherd: 22 he proveth by works that he is Christ, in unity with the Father.

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheep-fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door

is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And, when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto

them. 7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 a All that ever came before me are 23.1. and thieves and robbers; but the sheep did Ezekiel not hear them.

Psalm 34.

28. 9.

9 1 I am the door: by me, if any man able to pluck them out of my Father's Anno DOMINI Anno DOMINI enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go 32 in and out, and find pasture. ~~

10 The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and Hebrews that they might have it more abun-

dantly.

è Ezek.

Romans

1 Peter

2 Tim.

f Isaiah 53. 11.

verses

11, 15.

i chap. 7.

20. and 8. 48, 52, A. D. 33.

m chap. 8. 19, 47.

2, 19,

34, 14,

11 c I am the good shepherd; the c Isaiah 40. 11. Ezekiel good shepherd giveth his life for the 34.23. and sheep. 12 But he that is an hireling, and not 37. 24.

the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth 2.25. and the sheep, and fleeth, and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the

> 13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the

sheep.

14 d I am the good shepherd, and d Ezek. know my sheep, and am known of mine. 34. 11. verse 11.

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 . And other sheep I have, which e Ezek. 37. 22. are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

> 17 f Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I

might take it again.

g chap. 2. 19, 21 18 8 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself: I have power to and 5.21. lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

h chap. 19 ¶ h There was a division, there-9. 16. fore, again among the Jews for these

> 20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

> 21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil: can a devil open the eyes of the blind ?

> 22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was win-

23 And Jesus walked in the temple

in Solomon's porch.

k chap. 24 k Then came the Jews round about 16. 29. him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly

25 i Jesus answered them, I told you, l chap. 5. 36. and ye believed not: the works that I verse 38. do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me:

> 26 m But ye believe not; because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. 27 " My sheep hear my voice, and

I know them, and they follow me:

28 · And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, nein verses 3, 4, 14. o ver. 9, 10, 15. ther shall any pluck them out of my

p Deut. 29 P My Father, which gave them me is greater than all; and none is 37. and 14. 28. and 17. 7, 9. verse 28.

SO 9 I and my Father are one.

31 ¶ Then the Jews took up stones q ch. 17. again to stone him. 32 Jesus answered them, Many good 18, and works have I shewed you from my Fa- 8. 59.

ther; for which of those works do ye stone me? 33 The Jews answered him, saying,

For a good work we stone thee not, but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.

34 s Jesus answered them, Is it not s Psalm written in your law, I said, Ye are 82.6.

gods ?

35 If he called them gods, unto ! Num. whom the word of God came, and the 11.17. scripture cannot be broken; 19.6.

36 a Say ye of him, whom the Father u chap. hath sancified, and sent into the world, 5. 36. and Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am 6. 57. and the Son of God?

37 If I do not the works of my Fa-

ther, believe me not.

38 * But if I do, though ye believe * chap. not me, believe the works; that ye may 14. 10, know and believe that the Father is in 21, 22, me, and I in him.

39 ¶ Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their

40 y And went away again beyond y chap. Jordan, into the place where John at 1. 28 first baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true.

42 And many believed on him there.

CHAP. XI.

1 The sickness and death of Lazarus; 41 Jesus raiseth him to life. 47 The Pharisees hold a council.

NOW a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Berhany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.

2 a (It was that Mary which anointed a Mat. the Lord with ointment, and wiped his Mark feet with her hair, whose brother Laza- 14.3. rus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, ch. 12. 3. saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou

lovest is sick.

4 b When Jesus heard that he said, b chap. This sickness is not unto death, but for 9, 3 the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.

6 When be had heard, therefore, that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to his disci-

es, Let us go into Judea again.

8 His disciples say unto him, Master, he Jews of late sought to stone thee, and goest thou thither again?

9 c Jesus answered, Are there not c Luke twelve hours in the day? If any man 13. 32.

d chap.

12, 35.

36, 25.

Anno walk in the day he stumbleth not, beDOMINI cause he seeth the light of this world.

10 d But if a man walk in the night he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if

he sleep he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

14 ° Then said Jesus unto them plain-

e ch. 10. 24.and ly, Lazarus is dead.

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto

16 Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with

17 Then, when Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave four days already

18 (Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off.)

19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here my bro-

ther had not died.

22 f But I know that, even now, f chap. 4, 30, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee.

23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother

shall rise again.

g Luke 24 g Martha saith unto him, I know 14. 14. that he shall rise again in the resurrecch. 5. 29. tion at the last day

25 h Jesus said unto her, I am the reh ch. 5. 21. and 6. surrection and the life: he that believ-39, 44. eth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live;

26 And whosoever liveth and bei chap. lieveth in me shall never die. Believest 6. 35. thou this?

27 k She saith unto him, Yea, Lord; A Mat. I believe that thou art the Christ, the 11. 3. and 16.16.and Son of God, which should come into the 17. 11. world.

chap. 4. 42. and 6. 28 And, when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her 14, 69. sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

> 29 As soon as she heard that she arose quickly, and came unto him.

> 30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.

311 The Jews then, which were with Iver. 19, her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary that she rose up hastily, and went out, followed her,

saying, She goeth unto the grave to Anno DOMINI weep there.

32 m Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell m ver.21. down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here my brother had not died.

33 When Jesus, therefore, saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and

35 Jesus wept.

36 Then said the Jews, Behold, how he loved him!

37 n And some of them said, Could n chap. not this man, which opened the eyes of 9, 6, the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died ?

38 Jesus, therefore, again groaning in himself, cometh to the grave. It was a

cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone, Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh; for he hath been dead four days.

40 . Jesus saith unto her, Said I not ever. 4. unto thee, that, if thou wouldest be. Romans lieve, thou shouldest see the glory of 6.4.

God ?

41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always; but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

43 And, when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus,

come forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth. bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 P Then many of the Jews which pch. 12. came to Mary, and had seen the things 11, 18

which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done

47 ¶ 4 Then gathered the chief priests q Mat and the Pharisees a council, and said, Mark What do we? for this man doeth many 14. 1. Luke miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him; and the Romans shall come, and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at

50 r Nor consider that it is expedient r charfor us that one man should die for the

s chap.

Ephes.

30, 17,

a Mat. 26. 6. Mark

14. 3.

b Luke

c Luke

d chap.

28. 29.

15.11. Mat.

6, 11, Mark

1 1. 7.

7.37

Anno people, and that the whole nation perish 33.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but, being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for

52 s And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then, from that day forth, they took counsel together for to put him to

54 Jesus, therefore, walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples.

2 Chro. 55 ¶ * And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves.

56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye? that he will not come to the feast ?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

CHAP. XII.

1 Jesus excuseth Mary anointing his feet. 10 The chief priests consult to kill Lazarus.

THEN Jesus, six days before the passover, came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, which had been dead, whom

he raised from the dead. 2 b There they made him a supper, and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with

him.

3 c Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and ch. 11. 2. anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair : and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to

6 d This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she

kept this. e Deut.

8 ° For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 ¶ Much people of the Jews, therefore, knew that he was there; and they came, not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to DOMINI

11 Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12 ¶ f On the next day much people f Mat, that were come to the feast, when the heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusa-

13 g Took branches of palm trees, and g Ps. 118, went forth to meet him, and cried, Ho. 25, 26. sanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 h Fear not, daughter of Sion: be. h Zech. hold, thy King cometh, sitting on an 9. 9. ass's colt.

16 These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto

17 The people, therefore, that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees, therefore, said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ i And there were certain Greeks i 1 Rings among them that came up to worship at 8.41. the feast:

21 The same came, therefore, to Philip, which was of Bethsaida, of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell

23 ¶ And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 k He that loveth his life shall lose & Mat. it; and he that hateth his life in this 10.39.and world shall keep it unto life eternal. Mark

26 1 If any man serve me, let him fol- 8.35 low me; and where I am, there shall al- Luke 9. so my servant be : if any man serve me, 17. him will my Father honour.

27 m Now is my soul troubled; and 14.3. and what shall I say? Father, save me from 1 Thess. this hour: but for this cause came I 4.17. unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. Then Heb. 5. 7. came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people, therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said, That it thunder-50

n chap.

and14.30.

and 16.11.

26. 18. 2 Cor.

4. 4.

o chap.

13.

89. 30,

37. and

6, 7. Ezekiel

37 25

1. 33. q chap. 1. 9. and

11. 9.

r Isaiah

53. 1. Romans

s Isaiah

6. 9.

Mat. 13. 14. Mark

4. 12. Luke

8, 10.

Acts

28. 26.

Romans

t Isaiah

u chap.

9. 22. x chap.

5. 44.

3. 2. and

z chap.

and 8. 12.

and 9. 5.

a Mark

16. 16. chap. 3.

17. and 8. 15. 2 Peter

b Deut.

chapter

c chap.

14. 10.

6. 1.

10. 16.

Dan. 2.

Psalms

p 2 Sam.

3 14

Anno ed: others said, An angel spake to DOMINI him. 33.

30 Jesus answered and said. This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes

31 " Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

32 . And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

33 (This he said, signifying what Eph. 2. 2. death he should die.)

and 6. 12. 34 P The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever; and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who

is this Son of man?

35 9 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet 110. 4. Isaiah 9. a little while is the light with you; walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he go-

44. and 7. eun 14, 27. Luke 36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from

> 37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed

not on him: 38 r That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he

spake, Lord, who hath believed our report ? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? 39 Therefore they could not believe,

because that Esaias said again,

40 5 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart, that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 ¶ " Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue ;

43 * For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 ¶ y Jesus cried, and said, He that y 1 Peter 1. 21. believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And he that seeth me, seeth him that sent me.

46 z I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should

1. 5, 9. and 3, 10. not abide in darkness. 47 a And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save

the world. 48 b He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that julgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day

49 For I have not spoken of myself; are ye if ye do them.

It but the Father which sent me, he gave Anno DOMINI me a commandment what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak, therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Jesus washeth his disciples' feet, 14 and exhorteth them to humility and charity. 18 Judas' treachery foretold.

a NOW, before the feast of the a Mat. passover, when Jesus knew that his 26.1 hour was come that he should depart 14. 1. out of this world unto the Father, hav- Luke ing loved his own which were in the 22. 1. world, he loved them unto the end.

2 b And supper being ended, (the de- and 17. vil having † now put into the heart of 1,11. Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray

3 c Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that c Mat. he was come from God, and went to 11.27.and God:

4 d He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel,

and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel Hebrews wherewith he was girded.

6 . Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter said unto him, Lord, dost

thou wash my feet!

7 f Jesus answered, and said unto him, 3. 14. What I do thou knowest not now; but Luke 5.8 thou shalt know hereafter.

8 g Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt 3, 11. never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him. Lord. not my feet only, but also my hands and

my head.

10 h Jesus saith to him, He that is h chap, washed needeth not, save to wash his 15. 3. Acts feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are 15. 9. clean, but not all.

11 i For he knew who should betray i chap. him; therefore said he, Ye are not all 6.64.

12 So, after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, k Mat. Know ye what I have done to you?

13 k Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.

14 If I then, your Lord and Master, 8.6. have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For I have given you an example, Phil. 2. that ye should do as I have done to you. 3, 5.

16 m Verily, verily, I say unto you, 1 Peter The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater 10.24. than he that sent him.

17 n If ye know these things, happy chapter

†Gr.cast

Acts 5. 3. Ephes. chapter

3. 13, 35. and 5. 27 and 8.42 and 17. 2. Acts 2. 36. 1. 2. and 2. 8. d Luke 17. 8. and 22. 27.

Mat.

18, 21.

23. 8, 10, Luke 6.46. 1 Cor. 11, 29, Romans

m Mat. Luke 6, 40. n James

4.17

whom I have chosen: but, that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eato Psalm eth bread with me hath lifted up his 41. 10. heel against me. ch. 6, 64,

19 Now I tell you before it come, that when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he.

verses 11, 21.

Mark

22. 21.

22. 3.

1 chap.

u chap.

8. 54. and 12.

23, 28.

2 Cor.

1. 15. Heb. 1. 3. x 1 Sam.

Col.

2.30.

8. 21.

z Lev.

19. 18.

Eph. 5, 2.

1 Peter

1. 22. 1 John

2. 7. and 3. 11,

16, 23.

a Acts

4. 32. b chap.

21. 18.

Mat. 22. 39.

y chap.

7. 18. and

12.6.

p Mat. 20 P Verny, verny, 1 and 10.40. and that receiveth whomsoever I send, re-25. 40. ceiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me. q Mat. 26. 21.

21 9 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, That one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' r chap. bosom one of his disciples whom Je-19. 26. and 21. sus loved. 7, 10.

24 Simon Peter, therefore, beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then, lying on Jesus' breast, saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus || answered, He it is to |That is, softly to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And, when he had dipped alone, verse 28. the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.

27 And after the sop Satan entered a Luke into him. Then said Jesus unto him, verse 2. That thou doest do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, That he should give something to the poor.

30 He then, having received the sop, went immediately out; and it was night.

31 ¶ a Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.

32 * If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 y Little chudren, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and, as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go 7. 34. and ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 2 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have lived you, that ye also love one another.

chap. 15. 35 a By this shall all men know that 12, 17. 35 a By this shall all men know that Gal. 6. 2. ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 ¶ b Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whitner goest thou? Jesus answered him, Winther I go thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt foilow me afterwards.

37 º Peter said unto him, Lord, why and 4.21. cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.

38 d Jesus ans sered him, Wilt thou

c Mat. 26. 35. d Mat. 26. 34. Mark 14. 30. Luke 22. 34.

18¶°I speak not of you all; I know lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, Anno DOMINI hom I have chosen: but, that the verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall 33. not crow till thou hast denied me thrice.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Christ comforteth his disciples: 5 professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life, 9 and that he is one with the Father.

² LET not your heart be troubled: a verses ye believe in God, believe also in me. b chap.

2 b In my Father's house are many 13.36.and mansions: if it were not so, I would have c chap. I go to prepare a place for 12.26.and

3 c And if I go and prepare a place 1 Thess. for you, I will come again, and receive 4.17. you unto myself; that where I am, 35.8. there ve may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the 14,17 and 3. 16. and way ye know.

5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we and 8. 32. know not whither thou goest; and how and 10,28, and 11,25. can we know the way ?

6 d Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, Eph. and the truth, and the life; no man 1 John cometh unto the Father but by me.

7 e If ye had known me, ye should chap. have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen fchap.

8 ¶ Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew 5, 36, and us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 f Jesus saith unto him, Have I been and 12.45. so long time with you, and yet hast and 17. thou not known me, Philip! he that verse 20. hath seen me hath seen the Father; Hebrews and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me ! the Acts 2 words that I speak unto you, I speak 4 and 5, not of myself: but the Father, that 7, and 10. dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and 19. 6. and the Father in me: or else believe 1 Cor. 12. me for the very works' sake.

12 g Verily, verily, I say unto you, " He that believeth on me, the works that Mark I do shall he do also; and greater work, 11. 24. than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 h And whatsoever ye shall ask in 16.and16. my name, that will I do, that the Fa- Jam. 1.5. ther may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my iverses name, I will do it.

15 ¶ i If ye love me, keep my com- A Mat. mandments:

16 k And I will pray the Father, and chapter

he shall give you another Comforter, that and 16. 7. he may abide with you for ever; 17 Even the Spirit of truch; whom the 16.13.

world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye 1John know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

18 m I will not leave you || comfor - orphans, tess; I will come to you.

19 " Yet a little while, and the world Mat.

g Mark 10. 17.

1 John

chap, 11, 25, 1 Cor. 15, 13, 20, 1 Thess, 4, 14,

20 o At that day ye shall know that ~ over. 10. I am in my Father, and you in me, and ch. 17.21. [in you

21 P He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father; and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, (not Iscariot,) Lord, † how is it that thou wilt what is manifest thyself unto us, and not unto

come to the world? past, 1 Cor.

TGr.

there

4. 7. q Zech. 1. 10.

ver. 15, 21. Rev.

3. 20. 7 ch. 7

28. and 8. 28.

a chap. 13. 19.

a Mat.

21. 33. chap 1.

9. and 6.

verse 5.

32, 55

1 Cor.

3. 9. b Mat.

15. 13.

Gal

5. 22.

Eph.

e chap.

23 a Jesus answered, and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 r He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings; and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which

andi2.49. sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto

you, being yet present with you.

s Luke 26 s But the Comforter, which is the 24. 49. Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send chapter 2. 22. and in my name, he shall teach you all 12.16.and rangs, and bring all things to your re-15. 26. and 16. 7. membrance, whatsoever I have said un-

27 ¶ Peace I leave with you, my t verse 1. peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be atraid.

28 " Ye have heard how I said unto 24 Luke 24 51. you, I go away, and come again unto charter 104. If ye loved me ye would rejoice, and 16.6. because I said, I go unto the Father: tor my Father is greater than 1.

29 x and now I have told you before it come to pass, that when it is come to

and 16.4. pass, ye might believe.

30 y Hereafter I will not talk much y chap. with you; for the prince of this world and 16.11. c. meta, and hath nothing in me.

31 2 But that the world may know 2 Isaiah that I have he Fasher; and as the Fach. 10.18. ther gave me commandment, even so I Phil. 28. d. Arise, let us g. hence.

CHAP. XV.

1 B; the parable of a vine is shewed the union between Christ and his church. 26 The office of the Hol, Ghost. &c.

a I AM the true vine, and my Fa

there is the husbandman.

26 Every branc: in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that peareth fauit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now ye are clean through the word a high I have spoken unt) you.

4 d Abide in me, and I in you. Eph. 5.9. the branch camo bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more and 17.17. Can ye, except ye abide in in.e.

5 1 and eva, recrethe branches; 5. 26. 2 1 John 2. 6. e chap. 6. 63. Acts 4. 12. Phil. 4. 13.

Anno seeth me no more; but ye see me: be he that abideth in me, and I in him, the DOMINI 33. | same bringeth forth much fruit; for 33. | without me ye can do nothing. 575

6 If a man abide not in me, he is f Mat. cast forth as a branch, and is withered; 3, 10, and and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words g chap. abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, 14, and and it shall be done unto your floor to

8h Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ve be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so 5, 16, chap. 8. have I loved you: continue ye in my 31. and

10 If we keep my commandments, ye 6, 10, shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 i These things have I spoken unto i chap. you, that my joy might remain in you, 17.13. and that your joy might be full "

12 k This is my commandment, That k chap. ye love one another, as I have loved you. 13. 34.

13 Greater love hath no man than Eph. 5.2. this, that a man lay down his life for 4.9 his friends.

I4 m Ye are my friends, If ve do what-and 4. 21. ever I command you. soever I command you.

15 n Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called n chap. you friends; for all things that I have 17.26. heard of my Father I have made known 29, 27, unto you.

16 ° Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that Col. 1.26 ye should go and bring forth fruit, and o Mat. that your fruit should remain; that and 21. whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in 22. and m, name, he may give it you.

17 P These things I command you, 16. 15.

that we love one another.

18¶ 4 If the world hate you, ye 6.70, and know that it hated me before it hated 13.18.

19 r If ye were of the world, the Acts 13. world would love his own: but because 47, and ye are not of the world, but I have cho- 20.28. sen you out of the world, therefore the 2,7 world hateth you.

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted ne, they will also persecute you; if they 3.1, 13. have kept my saying, they will keep r Eph. your's aiso.

21 But all these things will they do 4.5 unto you for my name's sake, because t ev know not him that sent me.

22 " If I had not come, and spoken 26. 61. unto them, they had not had sin: but n w they have no cloak for their sin.

23 × He that hateth me, hateth my Luke 6 Father also.

chapter 2, 19, and 5, 18, and 8, 38, and 13, 16, and 19, 7, Acts 7, 37, 48, f Mat. 10, 22, and 24, 9, ch. 16, 3, n Mat. 7, 28, ch. 7, 46, and 9, 41, ver. 24. Acts 17, 30, James 4, 17, x ch. 5, 38.

h Mat.

1 John 3.

chapter

John q Mat.

I John

22.15.and 40. and11

they had not had sin : but now have you. tiev both seen and hated both me and y ch. 3. 2. my Father.

and 9. 32. 25 2 But this cometh to pass, that the verse 22. word might be fulfilled that is written Acts 2 22. and 10. 38. in their law, They hated me without a cause. ≈ Ps.

26 2 But when the Comforter is come, and 59. 5. whom I will send untayou from the Fachap 10. ther, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testity of me:

27 b And ye also shall bear witness. because ye have been with me from the

16. 7. 1 John 5. 6.

35, 19,

34. and

a Luke

chap. 14. 26. and

a Mat.

6. 22.

and 9. 1.

c Mat.

chapter 15, 21,

Romans

I Tim. d Mat.

Mark

5. 34.

chap.

and14.28

ver. 10. · 16, 28.

g chap. 7. 39. and

14. 16, 26. and 15. 26.

h Acts 2. 4, 22. and 3. 12. and 4. 1.

k Luke

chapter 12. 31.

Col.

10. 18.

Acts2.33.

f chap.

24. 9.

and23.14.

5. 12. and

b Mark 1. 1. Luke 1, 2. Acts 1, 8, 21. and 2, 32, and 3, 15, and 4, 20, 33, and 5, 32, and 10, 39, and 13, 31, 1 Pet. 5, 1, 1 John 1. 1, 2.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Christ warneth his disciples of their sufferings: 29 they profess their faith in him; he promiseth them peace, &c.

a THESE things have I spoken 11. 6. and unto you, that ye should not be offended.

24.10.and 2 6 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. Acts 8. 1.

3 c And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known

and 26. 9. the Father, nor me

4 d But these things have I told you, that, when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with

5 . But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me,

2.19.Luke

Whither goest thou?
6 f But because I have said these 14. 1, 27. things unto you, sorrow hath filled your e chap. things 7.33. and heart. 8.14,21. 75

7 & Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away : for if I go not away the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart I will send him unto you.

8 h And, when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment :

9 Of sin, because they believe not on

10 i Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 k Of judgment, because the prince Heb.6.10. of this world is judged.

12 1 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 m Howbeit when he, the Spirit of

truth, is come, he will guide you into Hebrews all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall be speak: and he will shew you Hebrews things to ceme.

5. 11. m chap. 14, 26, and 15, 26, verse 14. Acts 11, 28, and 13, 1, and 20, 29, and 21, 11, Eph. 4, 11, 1 Tim. 4, 1, 2 Tim. 3.1.
Hebrews 8, 10, 2 Peter 1, 14, chap. 2, 27. m chap.

Anno 24 y if I had not done among them 14 He shall glorify me; for he shall Anno DOMINI the works which none other man did, receive of mine, and shall shew it unto 33.

15 " All things that the Father bath " Mat. are mine: therefore said I, that he 11. 27. shall take of mine, and shall shew it 3, 35, and unto you.

16 . A little while, and ye shall not 17. 10. see me: and again, A little while, and over. 5, ye shall see me; because I go to the 17, 18. Father:

17 Then said some of his disciples 3, 33. and among themselves, What is this that h. 14.19. saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me : and again, A little while, a dye shall see me : and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot

tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me; and again, A little while, and ve shall see me

20 P Verily, verily, I say unto you, p Mat. That ye shall weep and lament, but the Luke 23. world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sor- 27. and rowful, but your sorrow shall be turned 24. 17. verse 22.

into joy.

21 A woman when she is in travail 24.41, 52. hath sorrow, because her hour is come: verse 20. but as soon as she is delivered of the 17.13, and child she remembereth no more the an. 20.19.and guish, for joy that a man is born into the 21.1. world.

22 1 And ye now, therefore, have 52. and sorrow; but I will see you again, and 1 Pet. your heart shall rejoice, and your joy 1. 8. no man taketh from you.

23 r And in that day ye shall ask me 22. Mark nothing, Verily, verily, I say unto you, 11. 24. Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in 11.9. my name, he will give it you.

24 s Hitherto have ye asked nothing 14.13. and 15.7. in my name : ask, and ye shall receive, 16.James

that your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto \$ Acts 4. you in proverbs: but the time cometh t verses when I shall no more speak unto you in 12, 13. proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of a chap. the Father.

26 " At that day ye shall ask in my and 14. name : and I say not unto you that I will Romans pray the Father for you;

27 × For the Father himself loveth 8.32. you, because ye have loved me, and 8, 25.

have believed that I came out from God. y chap. 28 y I came forth from the Father, 3. 19. and and am come into the world: again, I 6. 14. and leave the world, and go to the Father. 7.33. and 8.14.21.

29 ¶ His disciples said unto him, I.o, and 9.39. now speakest thou || plainly, and speak- and 11.27.

est no proverb. 30 2 Now are we sure that thou verses 5, knowest all things, and needest not that 10, 16. any man should ask thee: by this we openly, believe that thou camest forth from Acts 1. 3.

41.and13. rMat.7.7.

13. 3.

z chap.

a Mat.

26, 31,

Mark

14. 27. ch. 8. 29. b 1 Cor.

15. 57. 1 John

4. 4. and 5. 4.

a Mark

14. 35,

41. Luke

22, 53,

23, 27,

and 16.

4, 32. b Dan.

7. 13.

23. 18.

chapter

and 2. 8.

c Isaiah

Mark

4. 18,

43. and

Mark

Lnke

Luke 10, 22,

Mat.

28. and 13. 1, 31.

chap. 7.

DOMINI pelieve?

32 a Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and small leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 b These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him; 6 to preserve his apostles in unity of faith; 20 and for the perfect union of all believers, &c.

a THESE words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 b As thou hast given him power 30, and s. over all flesh, that he should give eter-20. and 12. cal life to as many as thou hast given

> 3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

4 d I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou 11.27.and gavest me to do.

5 ° And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self, with the glory 3. 31. and which I had with thee before the world

5. 22, 27. and 13. 3. 6 ¶ f I have manifested thy name un-Heb. 1. 2. to the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things, whatsoever thou hast given me, are of thee :

9. 48. ch. 3. 16. 8 & For I have given unto them the 34. and 5. 36. and 6. words which thou gavest me; and they and 7. 29. have received them, and have known and 8.42 surely that I came out from thee, and and 10.36 they have believed that thou didst send and11.42. verses 8, me.

18, 21. 9 I pray for them: I pray not for the 1 Cor.8.4. world, but for them which thou hast I Thess. given me: for they are thine.

10 h And all mine are thine, and and 11.31, thine are mine; and I am glorified in

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and and 18.43. I come to thee. Holy Father, keep and 5. 36, through thine own name those whom and 9. 3. thou hast given me, that they may be and 11.4, one, as we are.

12 k While I was with them in the and14.13. world I kept them in thy name: those

1. 1. vcr. 24. 1 Pet. 1. 20. Rev. 5. 12. and 13. 8. f Mat. 12. 49. verses 7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 16, 24. chap. 10. 29. and 15. 19. and 19. 9. 1 John 4. 5. g ch. 16. 27, 30. verse 25. h chap. 16. 15. i ch. 10. 30. verse 21. Romans 12. 16. and 15. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Phil. 2. 2. and 3. 15. k Psalm 109. 8. chapter 18. 9. Acts 1. 20.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now that thou gavest me I have kept, and hono bleve?

Anno DOMINI 132. dition; that the scripture might be ful-

> 131 And now come I to thee; and Ichap. these things I speak in the world, that 15. 11. they might have my joy fulfilled in

14 " I have given them thy word; and chap. 8, the world hath hated them, because they 23. and are not of the world, even as I am not 1 John of the world.

15 n. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou

shouldest keep them from the evil. 16 ° They are not of the world, even 5. 19.

as I am not of the world. 17 P Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

189 As thou hast sent me into the 31, 40. world, even so have I also sent them and 14.6. into the world.

19 r And for their sakes I sanctify 61. 1. myself, that they also might be sancti. 2 Cor. fied through the truth.

20 ¶ 5 Neither pray I for these alone, 6. 20. but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; as 9. 14. thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, 9, 11. that they also may be one in us: that Acts the world may believe that thou hast 4.32.

22 " And the glory which thou gavest Eph. 4.3. me I have given them: that they may 1 chap. be one, even as we are one:

23 x I in them, and thou in me, that 35. and they may be made perfect in one; and 14, 10, 1 John that the world may know that thou hast 1, 3, and sent me, and hast loved them as thou 3.24. hast loved me.

24 y Father, I will that they also Mark whom thou hast given me be with me where I am; that they may behold my chap. 2. glory which thou hast given me: for 11, and 5, thou lovedst me before the foundation 40, and 14, of the world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath Rom.6.4, not known thee : but I have known thee, 11. 40. and these have known that thou hast and 12.23.

26 2 And I have declared unto them and 14. 3. thy name, and will declare it; that the 1 Thess. love wherewith thou hast loved me may z ch. 15. be in them, and 1 in them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Judas betrayeth Jesus; the band and officers at Christ's word fall to the ground. 27 Peter denieth Christ.

WHEN Jesus had spoken these a 2 Sam. words he went forth with his disciples Mat. over the brook Cedron, where was a 26.36. Mark garden, into the which he entered, and 14.32. us disciples.

2 b And Judas also, which betraye. him, knew the place; for Jesus of - 21.37. and .. mes resorted thither with his disci. 22. 39. ples.

3, 13, and 4. 5. n Mat.

p Ps. 119. 142, 151.

5. 25.

38.and13. 6. 7. and 16. 17.

33. c Mat. 26. 47. Mark ¥4. 43. Luke 22. 47.

Acts

r. 16.

d chap.

17, 12,

e Mat.

Mark

and 14.

42, 50.

f Mat.

26. 57.

Mark 14. 53.

Luke

22. 54

g Luke 3. 2.

11. 50.

i Mat. 25. 58.

Mark

14. 54.

Luke 22. 54.

7.48.

36, 47. Luke 22.

and26.39.

DOMINI band of men and officers, from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns, and torches, and weapons.

> 4 Jesus, therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

> 5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

> 6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward,

and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he. If, therefore, ye seek me, let these go their way:

9 d That the saying might be fulfilled which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 c Then Simon Peter, having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12¶ f Then the band, and the captain, and officers of the Jews, took Jesus, and bound him.

13 g And led him away to Annas first: (for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same

h chap.

14 h Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ¶ i And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple. That disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door with-Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

k ver. 25. 18 k And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals, (for it was cold,) and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with

them, and warmed himself.

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

! Luke' 2. 46. and 20 | Jesus answeredhim, I spake open-4. 15. ly to the world; I ever taught in the chap. 7. synagogue, and in the temple, whither andil.54. the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing. m chap.

3 Judas then, having received a which heard me what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 Ard, when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why smitest thou me ?

24 " (Now Annas had sent him bound " Mat.

unto Caiaphas the high priest.) 25 ¶ o And Simon Peter stood and 14.53. warmed himself: they said, therefore, Luke unto him, Art not thou also one of his 22.54. disciples? He denied it, and said, I am 26.69.

26 One of the servants of the high Luke priest (being his kinsman whose ear 22.55. Peter cut off) saith, Did not I see thee verse 13.

in the garden with him? 27 Peter then denied again; and im-

mediately the cock crew.

28 P Then led they Jesus from Caia. p Mat. phas unto the hall of judgment: and it Mark was early; and they themselves went not 15.1. into the judgment-hall, lest they should 23.1. be defiled; but that they might eat the Acts 10. passover.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man.

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them. Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews, therefore, said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 9 That the saying of Jesus might o Mat. be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying 20. 19. Mark what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the Luke judgment-hall again, and called Jesus, 18. 32. and said unto him, Art thou the King or the Jews ?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou 15.2. this thing of thyself, or did others tell it 23. 3, thee of me ?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation, and the chief priests, have delivered thee unto me.

hast thou done? 36 s Jesus answered, My kingdom is a Dan. not of this world. If my kingdom were 2.44 and 7.14.

of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to he Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate, therefore, said unto him, t Luke Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, 1. 32. chap. Thou sayest that I am a king. To this 17. and end was I born, and for this cause came 8.47.
I into the world, that I should bear wit6.13. ness unto the truth. Every one that is 1 John of the truth heareth my voice.

What is u Luke 38 " Pilate saith unto him, truth ! And, when he had said this, he 23. 22. went out again unto the Jews, and sait! verse 19. 21 m Why askest thou me? ask them I unto them, I find in him no fault at all. 19.4,6.

Mark

28. and

Anno INIMOG 33. ~ x Mat. Mark 35. 6. 23. 17. y Acts

3. 14.

a Isaiah

20.19.and

34. and

15. 15.

Luke 18. 33.

& Mat.

Mark

23. 11.

c ver. 6.

chapter 18. 38.

e Levit.

Deut.

28, 20. chap. 1

31, 36.

f Isaiah

chapter

8. 32. g chap.

h Luke

22. 53.

18. 39.

Acts

50.and10.

Acts 3. 13.

. and

50. 6.

Mar.

39 x But we have a custom that I !! should release unto you one at the passover: will ye, therefore, that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 40 y Then cried they all again, say

ing, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Jesus is scourged, crowned with thorns, and delivered to be crucified: 28 he receiveth the vinegar, dieth, and is buried

a THEN Pilate, therefore, took

Jesus, and scourged him.

2 b And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head; and Mark 10. they put on him a purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, king of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 ¶ Pilate, therefore, went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the

man!

6 d When the chief priests, therefore, d ver. 15. and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 . The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of

God.

8 When Pilate, therefore, heard that saying he was the more afraid;

9 f And went again into the judgment-hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no an-

10 g Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify

thee, and have power to release thee?

11 h Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: fore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out saying, If thou let this man go thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cesar.

13 ¶ When Pilate, therefore, heard that saying he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment-seat, in a place that is called The Pavement, but in the Hebrew Gabbatha.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your

King!

t verse 6.

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pr late saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cesar.

16 k Then delivered he him, therefore, DOMINI unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.

17 ¶ 1 And he, bearing his cross, & Mat. went forth into a place called the place 27. 26. of a scull, which is called in the He- Mark 15. brew Golgotha;

18 Where they crucified him, and Luke 23. two others with him, on either side one, I Num.

and Jesus in the midst.

19 ¶ And Pilate wrote a title, and 21.13. put it on the cross. And the writing Acts was, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE 7.58 KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews; for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King

of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have

written, I have written.

23 9 m Then the soldiers, when they m Mat. 27.35. had crucified Jesus, took his garments, Mark and made four parts, to every soldier 15.24. a part; and also his coat: now the coat 23. 34. was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

24 " They said, therefore, among n Psalm themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things, therefore, the soldiers did.

25 ¶ Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and

Mary Magdalene.

26 . When Jesus, therefore, saw his o chap. 2. mother, and the disciple standing by 23, and20 whom he loved, he saith unto his mo- 2, and 21. ther, Woman, behold thy Son!

27 P Then saith he to the disciple, 5.10. and Behold thy mother! And from that 6.12. hour that disciple took her unto his own chapter

28 ¶ 9 After this Jesus knowing that q Psalm all things were now accomplished, that 69.22. the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full r Mat. of vinegar; and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

30 s When Jesus, therefore, had re. s Eccl. ceived the vinegar he said, It is finish- 12.7. ed: and he bowed his head, and gave

up the ghost.

31 The Jews, therefore, because t Deut. it was the preparation, that the bodies Isaiah ho ld not re-main upon the cross on the 1.1 sabbath-day, (for that sabbath-day was as high day,) besought Pilate that their logs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

x Exod.

12. 46.

Num.

9, 12, Psalm

y Psalm

Zechar.

12, 10,

Mat.

26, 64,

x Mat.

27. 57. Mark

15, 42,

Luke

23. 50.

12. 42.

a chap. 3. 1. and

& Isaiah 53. 9.

a Mat.

Mark

Luke

chapter

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake DOMINI the legs of the first, and of the other, which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake

not his legs :

34 " But one of the soldiers with a a 1 John spear pierced his side, and forthwith came thereout blood and water.

> 35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might be-

> 36 x For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

> 37 y And again, another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom

they pierced.

38 ¶ 2 And after this, Joseph of Arimathea, (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews,) besought Rev. 1. 7. Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came, therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

39 a And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus 9. 22. and by night,) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linea clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to

41 Now, in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jesus, therefore, because of the Jews' preparation-day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX.

1 Mary coming to the sepulchre, she seeth two angels; Jesus himself appeareth to her. 24 The incredulity of Thomas.

a THE first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre

b chap. 13.23, and 2 b Then she runneth, and cometh 21. 7, 20. to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not

where they have laid him.

3 c Peter, therefore, went forth, and c Luke 24. 12. that other disciple, and came to the severse 5. pulchre.

> 4 So they ran both together; and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

> 5 And he, stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet wen he not in.

> 6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 d And the napkin that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes but wrapped together in a place by it.

8 Then went in also that other disci. 11. 44. ple which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the scrip-

ture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 ¶ But Mary | stood without at Mark the sepulchre weeping: and, as she wept, she steeped down, and looken into the sepulchre.

12 And seeth two angels in what sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of J

sus had lain.

13 f And they say unto her, Woman, 16. 5. why weepest thou? She saith unto f ver. 15. them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 g And, when she had thus said, g Mar. she turned herself back, and saw Jesus 28.9. Mark standing, and knew not that it var 16.9.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why 24. 16: weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him,

Rabb ni; which is to say, Master.

17 h Jesus saith unto her, Touch me h Psalm not; for I am not yet ascended to my 22.23. Father: but go to my brethren, and say 8.29. unto them, I ascend unto my Father, Heb. and your Father; and to my God, and 2.11. your God.

18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things un-

to her.

19 ¶ i Then the same day at evening. i Mark being the first day of the week, where Luke the doors were shut where the disci. 24.36. ples were assembled for fear of the verse 26. Jews, came Jesus, and stood in the 15.5. midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 k And, when he had so said, he kver. 27. shewed unto them his hands and his chapter Then were the disciples glad 1 John when they saw the Lord.

21 1 Then said Jesus to them again, 17, 18, Peace be unto you; as my Father hath m Acts sent me, even so send I you.

22 m And, when he had said this, he n Mat. breathed on them, and saith unto them, 16.19.and

Receive ye the Holy Ghost: 23 " Whose soever sins ye remit, 2. 38. they are remitted unto them; and 1 Cor. whose soever sins ye retain, they are 2 cor.

retained. 24 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelve, 1 Tim.

That is, being retu: ned

d chap.

Mark

Anno called Didymus, was not with then when Jesus came.

33. o chap. 19, 34.

25 o The other disciples, therefore, said unto him, We have seen the Lord But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side I will not believe.

9 ver. 10.

26 ¶ P And, after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but

believing.

28 And Thomas answered, and said unto him, My Lord, and my God.

g 2 Cor. 29 9 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me thou hast be-Heb. 11. lieved: blessed are they that have not 1 Peter seen, and yet have believed.

30 ¶ * And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book :

31 * But these are written, that ye and 5.34. the Son of God; and that believing ye

CHAP. XXI.

1 Christ appeareth to his disciples: 15 his charge to Peter, and foretelleth his death. 24 John's testimony.

a Mat.

r chap.

21. 25.

* AFTER these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples and 38.7. at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his dis-

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

& Luke 24. 16. chapter 20. 14.

4 b But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore; but the disciples knew not that it was Je-

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answer ed him, No.

6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast, therefore; and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

c chap.

7 c Therefore to at disciple whom Je-13. 23. sus loved saith unto Peter, It is the and 90. 2. Lord. Now, when Simon Peter, heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisne? coat unto him (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship, (for they were not far DOMINI from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with histies.

9 As soon then as they were come to land the; saw a fire of coals there, and sh laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jest's saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an undred and fifty and three; and for all there were so many, yet was not ne net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 d Jesus then cometh, and taketh dActs bread, and giveth them, and fish like- 1.4. and

14 This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So, when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 . He saith to him again the se- ch. 10. cond time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest 11, 14. thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Acts Lord, thou knowest that I love thee. Hebrews He saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

17 f He saith unto him the third 1Peter time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou 5, 2, 4. me? Peter was grieved, because he f chapsaid unto him the third time. Lovest 2, 25, and the said unto him the third time. Lovest 2, 25, and the said unto him the third time. Lovest 2, 25, and the said unto him the third time. Lovest 2, 25, and the said unto him the third time. said unto him the third time, Lovest verse 18: thou me ? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him. Feed my sheep.

18 g Verily, verily, I say unto thee, g2 Peter When thou wast young thou girdedst 1. 14. thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee

whither thou wouldest not.

19 h This spake he, signifying b) h Mat. what death he should glorify God. And 10, 38 when he had spoken this, he saith unto verse 22. him, Follow me.

20 i Then Peter, turning about, seeth i chap. the disciple whom Jesus loved follow- 13, 23, mg; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thre ?

21 Peter, seeing him, saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do.

that he tarry till I come, what is that to 16. 21, 22 k Jesus saith unto him, If I will & Mat. thee ! follow thou me.

23 Then went this saying abroac 1 Cor. among the brethien, that that disciple Philip, should not die : yet Jesus said not unto 1, 21. am, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee?

24 ¶ 1 This is the disciple which testings which Jesus did, the which, if Anno pomits of these things, and wrote these they should be written every one, I sup. 33. DOMINI 33. 1 chap. 19. 35. is true. 25 m And there are also many other Amen.

things; and we know that his testimony pose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written.

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

Anno DOMINI 33.

a Gen.

Mat.

Mark

16. 15, 19.

24. 51. John 20.

verse Q.

c chap.

13, 31,

d Luke

24. 25, 33, 49.

and 21,

chapter 2.33.

e Mat.

3, 11,

Mark 1. 8.

Luke

3. 16. John 1

7. 38.

Amos

9. 41. Mat.

20. 21.

20. and

g Mat. 34. 36.

Mark

13. 32.

Luke

26. and

ch. 2. 4.

and11.16.

and 19, 4, f Dan. 7. 27

1, 14,

31.

m chap. 20. 30

> CHAP. I. A repetition of part of Christ's history after his passion and ascension, &c.

> * THE former treatise have made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

12. 1. Luke 1.3. and11.29. 2 b Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy 8 Mat. 28. Ghost had given commandments unto

> the apostles whom he had chosen; 3 c To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to

chap. 10. 41, 42. the kingdom of God: 4 d And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but

John 14. 26.and 15 5.º For John truly baptized with wa-26.and20. ter; but ye shall be bap'ized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

6 f When they, therefore, were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 8 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 b But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ve shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

18. 1. and 9 i And, when he had spoken these things, while they beheld he was take . Luke 17. up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 ¶ k And, while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in whitappare!;

111 Which also said, Ye men of Ga! lee, why stand ve gazing up into nev.n? This same Jesus, which is take

up from you into heaven, shall so come poming in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 ¶ m Then returned they unto Jeru. m Luke salem from the mount called Olivet, John which is from Jerusalem a sabbath-day's 11.8.

13 n And, when they were come in, m Mat. they went up into an upper-room, where 10.2, 3. abode both Peter, and James, and John, and 8. 1. and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bar. and 9. 28. tholomew, and Matthew, James the son and11.22. of Alpheus, and Simon Zelotes, and Iudas, the brother of James.

14 ° These all continued with one ac- o Mat. cord in prayer and supplication, with 13.55.and the women, and Mary the mother of 27.55. Jesus, and with his brethren.

15 ¶P And in those days Peter stood 49, 55 up in the midst of the disciples, and chapter said, (the number of the names toge- and 6.4. ther were about one hundred and twen- p Rev.

16 4 Men and brethren, this scripture q Psalm must needs have been fulfilled, which 41.10. Mat. the Holy Ghost, by the mouth of Da- 22.43. vid, spake before concerning Judas, John which was guide to them that took 13. 18. and 18

and 18. 3.

sus.
17 For he was numbered with us, r Mat.
10.1,4. and had obtained part of this ministry.

Mark 18 s Now, this man purchased a field 3. 14, and with the reward of iniquity; and falling 6.7. Luke headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, 6. 13. and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the verse 25. dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as 26.15. that field is called, in their proper and 27.8. tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of : Psal. Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate 69. 26. and let no man dwell therein: and, His + Gr. and109.8. t bishoprick let another take. ODET-

21 " Wherefore, of these men which seer's have companied with us all the time Ps. 109.8 that the Lord Jesus went in and our chapter 20, 28, among u-,

22 B. ginning from the baptism f ch. 2, 32

17. 20. h Mark

22 B. ginning from the paptism of ch. 2.32 and 3. 12. and 4. 10. and 5. 23. and 3. 11. and 4. 10. 37. and 11. 19. and 13. 5. 1 Mark 16. 19. John, unto that same day that he was and 16.31 Luke 24. 51. John 6. 62. & Luke 24. 4. John 20. 12. / 1 Thess,

4.15

Luke

chapter

16. 20. 24. 48.

wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

Anno taken up from us, must one be ordain- that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known DOMINI ed to be a witness with us of his resur- unto you, and hearken to my words:

23 And they appointed two, Joseph, called Barsabas, who was surnamed

Justus, and Matthias.

x Luke 24 x And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

-v ver. 17.

a Neb.

6. 2.

Luke

24. 53.

e Mark

1 Cor.

12. 10,

14. 2.

28. and

d verses 7, 12.

4.8. and

25 y That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

z 1 Chro. 24. 5.

26 2 And they gave forth their lots: and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAP. II.

1 The apostles being filled with the Holy Ghost, speak diverse languages. 14 Peter's sermon. 41 Many baptized.

a AND, when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty chapter 1. 13.

wind, and it filled all the house where verse 46. they were sitting.

3 b And there appeared unto them A Mat. cloves tongues, like as of fire, and it 3, 11.

sat upon each of them. 4 ° And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with chapter

other tingues, as the Spirit gave them 10.46, and ut'erance. 5 And there were dwelling at Jeruverse 14.

ralem, Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 d Now, when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own

language.

7 . And they were all amazed, and e chap. marvelled, saying one to another, Be-7. 11. hold, are not all these which speak Ga. lileans?

> 8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

> 9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia,

> 10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Lybia about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews

and proselvtes,

11 f Cretes and Arabians, we do hear 1. 22, and them speak in our tongues the wonderverse 24. ful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Otners, mocking, said, These men are full of new wine.

14 & But Peter, standing up with th eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judea, and all ve

15 h For these are not drunken, as ye i suppose, seeing it is but the third hour hver. 13. of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken Joel

by the prophet Joel:

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, (saith God,) I will pour ou-of my Spirit upon all flesh and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and 21, 9, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams

18 And on my servants, and on m hand-maidens, I will pour out in those lays of my Spirit; and they shall pro-

19 And I will shew wonders in heaven 24.29. above, and signs in the earth beneath: 13.24. blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke

20 k The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, be fore that great and notable day of the Lord come :

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the

Lord shall be saved.

22 m Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man ap- 36, and proved of God among you by miracles. and wonders, and signs, which God did 10,11.and by him in the midst of you, as ye your- 15.24. selves also know:

23 " Him, being delivered by the de- Romans terminate counsel and foreknowledge of 1. 4. God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain;

24 ° Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because 22,52 it was not possible that he should be and24.44. holden of it.

25 P For David speaketh concerning 20. and him, I foresaw the Lord always before 19. 11. my face; for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also, my flesh shall rest in hope :

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full 30, 34. of joy with thy countenance.

29 9 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 r Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that, of the fruit of his loins ac- Gal cording to the flesh, he would raise up Carist to sit on his throne

31 s He, seeing this before, spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his sou' was not left in hell, neither his flesh did a e corruption.

q 1 Kings 2. 10. chap. 13. 36. r 2 Sam. 7. 12. 1 Chro. 22. 20. Psalm 132. 11. Mat. 22. 43. Luke 1. 69. chap. 2. 16. and 13. 34. verse 31. a Psalm 16, 10. chapter 13, 35, verse 27

Isaiah ch. 9, 10, and11,28. Heb. 1. 1.

Luke Romans 10, 13 m Mat.

11. 4. Luke John 3. 2. and 6. 19,26, 10. 38 26. 24, 53.

Mark 14. 21. Luke 22. 30. and 8. 5, 30, o John 2. 19. and

and17.31. 5. 14. and

1 Thess.

Anno

33.

^~ e Luke 24. 48.

26 Lake

24. 49. John 14.

ch. 1.

x Psalm

110.1.

Mark

12. 35.

Luke

20. 42.

1. 13. y Gen.

14. 47.

19.6.

a Jer.

31. 34.

Zech.

chapter 3. 25. and

10. 34.

b chap. 1. 15.

c chap

verse 46.

Romans

13. 1.

chapter

Mat. 22.44.

32 This Jesus hath God raised u. whereof we arl are witnesses.

53 "Therefore, being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this 22. and 3. 15. and 5. which ye now see and hear.

34 x For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The verse 24. Lord said anto my Lord, Sit thou on

my right hand,

35 Until I make thy fues thy foot-

16, 26. and 15.26. stool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Isand 16.7, rael know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have 4, 8. and crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 ¶ y Now, when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter, and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall

38 2 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you Hebrews in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 a For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God

shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

9. 15. and 41 % 5 Then they that gladly received 44.and11. his word were baptized; and the same 1, 18. and day there were added unto them about 45.and14. hree thousand souls.

27.and15. 42 And they continued steadfastly in and22.21, the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, 27.and15. and28.28. and in breaking of bread, and in pray-

43 d And fear came upon every soul: 1.4, 14. and 2. 1. and 6. 4. and 20. 7. and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 e And ail that believed were together, and had all things common;

45 f And sold their possessions and Eph.6.18. goods, and parted them to all men, as

Heb. 10.25 every man had need.

46 8 And they, continuing daily with Jude 19. one accord in the temple, and breaking 3. 6. and 4. 30. and bread from house to house, did eat their

and 14.10. ed to the church daily such as should be

a' Luke 24. 53.

e chap. 4. 32. and 5. 14. f chap. 4. 34. g Luke 24. 53. chap. 1. 14. and 2. 1. and 6. 4. and 20. 7. verses 1, 42. h chap. 4. 33. and 5. 14. and 11. 24. verse 41.

CHAP. III.

1 Peter and fals restore a lame man 12 Peter declareth that this cure was Come by faith in Jens' name, whom they had ignorantly crucified, &c.

* NOW Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the nigth hour

2 And a certain man, lame from his mother's womb, was carried, whom DOMINI they laid daily at the gare of the temalms of them that entered into the tem-

3 Who, seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked an alms.

4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him, with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto the ... expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up; and immediately his feet and ancle-bones received strength.

8 b And he, leaping up, stood, and b Isaiah walked, and entered with them into the 35.6. temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 c And all the people saw him walk-c chap. 4. ing, and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And, as the lame man which was d John 10.23. healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wonder-

12 ¶ e And, when Peter saw it, he e ver. 10. answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so carnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

ade this man to wark:

13: The God of Abraham, and of 7 Mat.
27. 2, 17. Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fa- Mark thers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; 15. 1, 9. whom ye delivered up, and denied him 1, 14. in the presence of Pilate, when he was John 7. determined to let him go.

14 g But ye denied the Holy One, and 30. and 19. the Just, and desired a murderer to be 12, 15.

granted unto you;

15 h And killed the Prince of life, 5.30. and whom God hath raised from the dead;

whereof we are witnesses.

16 And his name, through faith in Mark his name, hath made this man strong, Luke whom ye see and know: yea, the faith 23. 18. which is by him hath given him this John perfect soundness in the presence of you chapter

17 k And now, brethren, I wot that h John through ignorance ye did it, as did also 3. 15, 36. your rulers.

18 But those things, which God be- 26. and 6. fore had shewed by the mouth of all his 10,28.and prophets, that Christ should suffer, he 11.15.and hath so fulfilled. 17. 2. hath so fulfilled.

1. 8, and 2. 24, 32. and 5, 30, 32. and 7, 52. and 10, 39. and 13, 30, 31. verse 26, Col. 3, 4, 2 Tim. 1, 10, 1 John 5, 11, i verses 6, 12. k Mark 15, 29, Luke 23, 34, John 7, 26, 48, and 16, 3, Chap. 10, 27, 1 Cor. 2, 8, 2 Cor. 3, 14, Luke 24, 44, ch. 35, 22.

16.and18.

and 5. 21.

chapter

DOMINI 33. m Rom.

converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the

M ver. 22, 24. 1 Pet. 1. 10. o chap.

chapter

chapter

Romans

2.39.

11, 25,

20 a And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 . Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the

world began. Deut. 18. 15.

22 P For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things, whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul which will not hear that Prophet shall be destroyed from among the

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel, and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise

foretold of these days.

Gen. 12. 3. and 25 9 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God 18.18.and nade with our fathers, saying unto 26. 4. and 28. 14. Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 r Unto you first, God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, Gal. 3. 8. in turning away every one of you from

10. 5. and his iniquities.

ch. 13. 32, 46. ver. 22. 1 Pet. 3. 9.

CHAP. IV.

1 Peter and John are imprisoned. 8 Peter's boldness: 18 the apostles are threatened. 23 The church prayeth: 32 their unity and charity.

a AND, as they spake unto the a chap. 5. 17. people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them,

b chap.

2 b Being grieved that they taught 3. 13, 26. the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was now even-tide.

4 c Howbeit many of them which c chap. 2. heard the word believed; and the num-41, 47. ber of the men was about five thousand

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and

scribes,

d Luke 3. 2.

e Luke

3 2. 11.

verse 5.

6 d And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexinder, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.

7 And, when they had set them in the midst, they asked. By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?

8 1 . Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of I-rael,

9 If we this day be examined of the

19 m Repent ye, therefore, and be good deed done to the impotent man, Anno nomini by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the fchap. name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom 2.24, 32, ye crucified, whom God raised from the 12, 15. dead, even by him doth this man stand ere before you whole.

11 g This is the stone which was set g Psalm at nought of you builders, which is be- 118.22. come the head of the corner.

12 h Neither is there salvation in any and 53, 3. other : for there is none other name un- Mat. der heaven given among men whereby Mark we must be saved.

13 ¶ i Now, when they saw the bold ness of Peter and John, and perceived and23.11. that they were unlearned and ignorant Romans men, they marvelled; and they took 1 Peter knowledge of them that they had been 2.7 with Jesus.

14 k And, beholding the man which verse 9. was healed standing with them, they i chap, could say nothing against it:

15 But when they had commanded 3.8. them to go aside out of the council, they verses 10, 16. conferred among themselves,

16 m Saying, What shall we do to 1, 5 these men? for that indeed a notable m chap. miracle hath been done by them is ma- verse 14. nifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.

17 " But, that it spread no further " chap. among the people, let us straitly threat- 5. 28. en them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all, nor

teach, in the name of Jesus 19 • But Peter and John answered, 5, 29. and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye;

20 P For we cannot but speak the 1, 8, 22, things which we have seen and heard. and 2, 22,

21 9 So, when they had further threat- and 3. 15. and 5. 32. ened them, they let them go, finding and10.39, nothing how they might punish them and 13.31. because of the people: for all men glo- 3, 21. rified God for that which was done.

22 For the man was above forcy 1.16 years old on whom this miracle of heal- 1, 1.

ing was shewed.

23 ¶ * And, being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all 5, 13, 26. that the chief priests and elders had verse 16. said unto them.

24 And, when they heard that, they 2.1, 46. lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth,

and the sea, and all that in them is; 25 Who by the mouth of thy ser. # Psalm vant David hast said, Why did the hea- 2.1. then rage, and the people imagine vain 61. 1.

26 The kings of the earth stood up, John and the rulers were gathered together 10, 36. against the Lord, and against his Christ. chapter

27 " For of a truth, against thy holy verse 30

Luke h Mat. 7, 21,

chap.

r chap.

* Mat. 26. 24,

Mark

Luke 22.

22. and 24. 44. John 7.

20. and 19. 11.

ch. 2. 23.

y chap.

13, 17, 21, 31.

z chap.

10, 27.

c chap.

verse 13.

2. 2.

2. 44.

c chap. 1. 8, 22.

30. d chap. 2. 45.

c Joshua 7. 1. chapter

4. 37.

& Num.

30. 2. Deut.

23. 21.

Eccl. 5. 4. Luke

22. 3. John

13 27.

c chap.

2. 43

verses 2.

verse 11.

and 2. 1 47. and 3.

DOMINI both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

28 x For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to

29 y And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word, 30. and 8.

30 2 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child and 3. 18.

Jesus.

31 ¶ a And, when they had prayed, 9. 27. and 13.46. and the place was shaken where they were 19. 8. and assembled together; and they were all 26. 26. and filled with the Holy Ghost, and they 28. 31. spake the word of God with boldness.

32 b And the multitude of them that believed, were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that and 5. 12. aught of the things which he possessed and 9. 40. was his own; but they had all things

common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus; and great grace was upon them all.

34 d Neither was there any among hem that lacked: for as many as were 12. and 5. 1 sessors of lands or houses sold them, 29. verse and brought the prices of the things that

were so! !

35 And laid them down at the apoverse 37. tles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he han need.

> 36 And Joses, who by the apostle: was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The Son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country of Cyprus,

37 Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles'

feet.

CHAP. V.

1 Ananias and Sapphira, at Peter's rebuke fall down dead. 12 The apostles work many miracles, &c.

BUT a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a pos-

session. 2 a And kept back part of the price,

his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 b But Peter said, Ananias, why hat!. Satan filled thine heart to he to the H ly Ghost, a d to keep back part of th

price of the land ?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was not in thine own power? Why host to conceived this thing in thine heart? to hast not ned unto men, but unto G

5 And Aganias, hearing there were felt down, and gave up the ghost: and

child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, || great fear came on all them that heard these things.

> 6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buri-

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in-

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 d Then Peter said unto her, How d ver, 3, is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and tie young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried

her by her husband

11 and great fear came upon all e ver. 5. the church, and upon as many as heard

these things.

12 ¶ f And by the hands of the apos-fchap, ies were many signs and wonders 3.11 and wrought among the prople; (and they 4.36 and wrought among the prople; (and they 4.36 and 9.36 and were all with one accord in Solomon's 33,40.and porch. 13 g And of the rest durst no man and 16.16. and 19.6,

join himself to them: but the people 11, and

magnified them.

14 h And believers were the more 28.8. Rom. ad ed to the Lord, multitudes both of 15.19.

nien and women:)

15 Insomuch that they brought forth Heb. 2. 4. the sick into the streets, and laid them g 1 Kings on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might 47, and 4, overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out h chap. of the cities round about Jerusalem, and 4.47. bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and

they were healed every one.

17 1 Then the high priest rose up, i chap, and all they that were with him, (which 4. 1. is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the aposles, and put them in the common pri-

19 k But the angel of the Lord by & chap, night opened the prison doors, and 12.10. brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the tem- / John ple to the people all the words of this 12. 50.

21 m And, when they heard that, they m chap. entered into the temple early in the 4.5. morning, and taught. But the hig, verses morning, and taught. priest came, and they that were with 17,20 im, and called the council together, and ali the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and and them not in the prison, they returned and told,

23 " Saying, The prison truly found DOMINI we shut with all safety, and the krepers standing without before the doors: but n ver. 19. when we had opened, we found no man within.

+ Gr. priests, 2 Kings 12. 2.

24 Now, when the † high priest, and the captain of the temple, and the chief priests, heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow. 25 o Then came one and told them,

o verses 20, 21.

saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 P Then went the captain with the p ver. 13. officers, and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned:)

27 And, when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and

the high priest asked them.

q chap. 28 9 Saying, Did not we straitly com-2.23, 36. mand you, that ye should not teach in and 3.13. this name? and, behold, ye have filled and 7.52. Jerusalem with your doctrine, and inverse 30. tend to bring this man's blood upon us. r chap.

29 ¶ Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to cbey God rather than men.

30 s The God of our fathers raised s chap. 2. 24. and up Jesus, whom ye slew, and hanged on 3. 13, 15.

*Luke

4. 19.

24. 47.

13.38. Heb.

u John

14, 26,

26, 27.

4, 17, 32,

48, 52.

3. and

23. 8.

15. 13.

chapter

31 : Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. 2. 10. and 12. 2.

52 " And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them

and 15. that obey him.

53 ¶ When they heard that, they 22. and 2. were cut to the heart, and took counsel

o slay them.

34 x Then stood there up one in the 3. 15. and 6. 3, 10. and 7. 55. council, a Pharisee, named Gamalie. and 8. 15. a doctor of the law, had in reputation and 5. 17. among all the people, and commanded and10 39. to put the apostles forth a little space; 44. and 11.

17,2 ! and 35 And said unto them, Ye men of israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

15. and22. 36 For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be some body: to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed im, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the day- of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as

obeyed him, were dispersed.

y Mat. 38 y And now, I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let the alone: for if this counsel or this wor be of men, it will come to nought:

39 2 But if it be of God, ye canno z Luke overthrow it; lest taply ye be four 2. 41. and even to fight against God

4. 4, 33. and 6, 10. and 7. 51. and 23. 9. verses 13, 14. 1 Cor. 1.25. Phil.1.29.

40 a And to him they agreed: and, Anno when they had called the apostles, and DOMINI beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of a Mat. 10.17.and Jesus, and let them go.

41 ¶ b And they departed from the 21.35. presence of the council, rejoicing that Mark they were counted worthy to suffer 12.5. and

shame for his name.

43 c And daily in the temple, and in 20. 10. every house, they ceased not to teach ch. 4. 18. and preach Jesus Christ.

Rom. 5. 3. 2 Cor. 6. 10. and 12. 10. Philip. 1. 29. Heb. 10. 34. James 1. 2. 1 Peter 1. 6. and 4. 13. c chap. 1. 14. and 2. 42, 45. verse 12.

CHAP. VI.

1 The apostles' care for the poor. 5 Seven deacons chosen. 13 Stephen falsely accused of blasphemy.

a AND in those days, when the a chap. number of the disciples was multiplied, 2.41,45, there arose a murmuring of the Greci-47 and 4.4,34, and ans against the Hebrews, because their 5.14,22. widows were neglected in the daily mi. verse 7. nistration.

2 b Then the twelve called the multi- b chaft. tude of the disciples unto them, and said, 5. 14. It is not reason that we should leave the

word of God and serve tables,

3 . Wherefore, brethren, look ye out e chap. among you seven men of honest report, 16.2 full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this busi-

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the

word.

5 ¶ d And the saying pleased the d chap. whole multitude: and they chose Ste- 8.5, 26, 26, 26, 26, 26, 26, 27, 27, 28, 21, 8, 2 Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and verses Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, 8, 10. and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch;

6 Whom they set before the apos- e chap. 1. tles: and, when they had prayed, they 24. and

haid their hands on them.

7 f And the word of God increased; 14. and and the number of the disciples multi- 5.22.
plied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great 1.5. company of the priests were obedient fver. 1. to the faith.

8 ¶ 8 And Stephen, full of faith and g chap, power, did great wonders and miracles 7.55.

among the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia, nd of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 h And they were not able to resist h Mat. w sdom and the spirit by which he 10.20.

ake.

11 Then they suborned men, which chapter iid, We have heard him speak blas- 7. 51. h mous words against Moses, and ver. 5,8 gainst God.

12 And they stirred up the people, nd the elders, and the scribes, and mme upon him, and caught him, and brought Lim to the council.

Luke

Hebrews

DOMINI

i Dan.

Mal.

1. 11.

chap. 7. 37, 48.

& Gen.

Deuter.

c Gen

50. 24. Exodus

105. 31.

g Gen. 41. 54.

Psalm

42. 1.

10, 22.

105. 16.

3, 12,

said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy

place, and the law: 14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Stephen being called, answereth to his accusation: 54 he is stoned to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are

these things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,

12. 1. and of thy country, and from thy kindred. 3 a And said unto him, Get thee out and come into the land which I shall Neh. 9. 7. shew thee

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran; and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land wherein ye now dwell.

5 b And he gave him none inheritance 12.17.and in it, no, not so much as to set his foot 13, 15, and in: yet he promised that he would give 15. 3, 18, and 17. 8, it to him for a possession, and to his seed and 26. 3. after him, when as yet he had no child. Exodus

6 c And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land: and that they should bring them 15.13.and into hondage, and entreat them evil four hundred years.

> 7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth,

and serve me in this place.

8 d And he gave him the covenant of d Gen. 37. 9. and circumcision: and so Abraham begat 21. 2. and Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth lee; and Isaac beget Jacob; and Jacob 29,32. and begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 e And the patriarchs, moved with e Gen. envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God

11,28. and was with him, 39. 2, 21.

10 f And delivered him out of all his Psalm afflictions, and gave him favour and wis-105, 17 f Gen. 41. 37. dom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over 42. 6. Psalm!

Egypt, and all his house.

11 g Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Ch.naan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

h Gen.

12 h But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph i Gen. 45. 3, 16. was made known to his brethren; and k Gen. Joseph's kindred was made known unt and45.27. Pharaoh.

14 k Then sent Joseph, and called

13 And set up false witnesses, which I his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,

16 m And were carried over into Sy- 46 5. and chem, and laid in the sepulchre tha Abraham bought for a sum of money of 23.6, and he sons of Emmor, the father of Sy-

17 But when the time of the pro- 50. 13. Joshua mise drew nigh, which God had swore 24. 32. o Abraham, the people grew and mul- n Exod.

tiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which Psalm

enew not Joseph:

15 The same dealt subtilely with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children to the end they might not live.

20 o In which time Moses was born. o Exod. and was exceeding fair, and nourish up in his father's house three months

21 P And when he was cast out, Ph ra h'- daughter took him up, and no: rished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all tre p Exod. wisdom of the Egyptians, and was

mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his bretires the children of Israel.

24 9 And seeing one of them suffer g Exch. wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Eguptian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.

26 r A d the next day he shewed him - r Exed. self unto them as they strove, and would 2. 13. have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest

the Egyptian yesterday?
29 • Then fled Moses at this saying, * Exod. and was a stranger in the land of Ma. 2. 15. and dian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expire & Exod. ed, there appeared to him, in the wil- 3.2, derness of mount Sina, an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Moses saw it he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came ento him.

32 Saying, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shors from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is hely ground.

S4 I have seen, I have seen the afflic-

Anno tion of my people which is in Egypt, and build me? saith the Lord; or, what is Anno DOMINI I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now, 50 Hath not my hand made all these u Exod. come, I will send thee into Egypt.

3. 10. and 35 " This Moses whom they refused, 14, 19, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a Numb. judge? the same did God send to be a 20. 16. Psalm ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the 106, 10, angel which appeared to him in the

bush. 36 × He brought them out, after that x Exod. 7. 8, 9, 10, 11, 14. he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years. chapters and15.22.

37 ¶ y This is that Moses which said and15.35. unto the children of Israel, A Prophet 14.33.and shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me;

him shall ye hear. 13, 18, y Deut.

38 2 This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers; who received the lively oracles to give unto us;

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into

Heb. 2. 2.

32. 13.

chapter

chapter

= Exod.

Gal. 3.

verse 53.

a Exod.

Deuter.

2 Kings 17. 16.

12, 19.

32. 1.

9, 16,

9. 18.

17. 3.

17. 16.

33.3.

5. 25.

Joshua 3. 14.

chapter

13. 19. e 1 Sam.

Jerem. 19. 13.

Psalm 106. 19.

19. 3. 20. Deut.

> 40 a Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

> 41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own

hands

42 b Then God turned, and gave them b Deut. 4. 19. and up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, 2 Kings O ye house of Israel, have ye offered and 21. 3. to me slain beasts and sacrifices by 2 Chro. the space of forty years in the wilderness

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 COur fathers had the tabernacle c Exod. 25.40.and of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen:

45 d Which also our fathers that came d Exod. 34. 24. after brought in with Jesus into the pos-Deut. 4. session of the Gentiles, whom God drave 38. and 7. 1, 22, and out before the face of our fathers unto 8. 20. and the days of David;

46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the

Psalm God of Jacob. 78. 55.

47 But Solomon built him an house. 48 Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith

16, 12, the proj het,

2Sam. 49 h Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstooi; what house will ve 1 Kings

1Chro. 17. 12. Ps. 89. 19. and 132. 5. ch. 13. 22. f 1 Kings 6. 1. and 8, 27. ch. 17. 24. g 2 Chp. 2, 6. and 6, 18. h Isaiah 68. 1.

things?

51 ¶ i Ye stiff-necked, and uncircum- i Exod. cised in heart and ears, ye do always 33. 3. and resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers Deut. did, so do ye.

52 k Which of the prophets have not 9, 16, your fathers persecuted? and they have Jerem. slain them which shewed before of the 6.10. and coming of the Just One; of whom ye 9, 25, have been now the betrayers and mur- Ezekiel

53 1 Who have received the law by \$2 Chro. 30, 16. Neh. 9,26. the disposition of angels, and have not

54 ¶ m When they heard these things 5. 12. and they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth.

55 " But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, 2, 13, chap. 2. and saw the glory of God, and Jesus 23, and standing on the right hand of God,

5.30.

Exod.

56 And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man stand- Gal. 3.19. ing on the right hand of God

57 Then they cried out with a loud verse 38.

voice, and stopped their ears, and ran m chap. upon him with one accord, n chap

58 o And cast him out of the city, and 6.5, 10. stoned him: and the witnesses laid down o Deut. their clothes at a young man's feet, 13.9. and whose name was Saul.

59 P And they stoned Stephen, call- 21. 10. g upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, and 22.20. ing upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin 6, 28, and to their charge. And when he had said 23. 34, 46. this he fell asleep.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Philip planteth the church in Samaria. 9 Simon the sorcerer converted. 26 Of the Ethiopian eunuch. A. D. 34.

a AND Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a 2. 1. and great persecution against the church 7.58. and which was at Jerusalem: and they were 9. 28, 31. all scattered abroad throughout the 22, and regions of Judea and Samaria, except 22, 20. the apostles

2 b And devout men carried Stephen b chap. to his burial, and made great lamenta-

tion over him.

3 c As for Saul, he made havock of 9. 1, 13 the church, entering into every house, 4, and 26, and, haling men and women, commit- 10, 11. ted them to prison.

4 d Therefore they that were scatter- Gal. ed abroad went every where preaching 1. 13, 23. Phil. 3. 6.

5 . Then Philip went down to the city 1. 13. of Samaria, and preached Christ unto d chap.

6 And the people with one accord 6. gave heed unto those things which 21. 9 Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did

Mat.

Thess.

19. 3, &c.

. 5, 7.

1 Kings

p Mat.

verses 4

. 58. and

21.and 22.

13, 23

Anno

f chap.

gerse 11.

Mat.

chapter

verses 5, 35, 40.

5. 36.

7 For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in that

9 ¶ f But there was a certain man called Simon, which before time in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying,

man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitch-

ed them with sorceries.

12 8 But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

14 ¶ Now, when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John;

15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might re-

ceive the Holy Ghost.

16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)

17 Then laid they their hands on and they received the Holy them,

Ghost.

% Mat.

11. 17.

10. 8.

18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

19 h Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands he may

receive the Holy Ghost.

chapter 2. 38. and 10.45. and 20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in

the sight of God.

22 Repent, therefore, of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of in-

iquity

24 Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken

come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samarirans.

26 ¶ And the angel of the Lord spake Anno unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go to DOMINI ward the south, unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship,

28 Was returning, and, sitting in his

chariot, read Esaias the prophet.

29 Then the Spirit said unto Philip. Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest ?

31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up

and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture which i Isaiah he read was this, He was led as a sheep 53.7. to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away; and who shall declare. his generation? for his life is taken from the earth

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man

35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, and preach-

ed unto him Jesus.

36 And, as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized ?

37 k And Philip said, If thou believest & Mat. with all thine heart thou mayest. And 28, 19, he answered and said, I believe that Je- 16. 16.

sus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.

39 And, when they were come up /1Kings out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord 18. 12. caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 m But Philip was found at Azotus: m chap and, passing through, he preached in 21. 8.

all the cities, till he came to Cesarea.

CHAP. IX.

1 Saul, going to Damascus, is called by Christ: 10 Ananias sent to baptize him. 20 Saul boldly preacheth Christ in the synagogues: 23 the Jews lay wait to A. D.35. kill him. 32 Peter healeth Eneas.

^a AND Saul, yet breathing out a chap. threatenings and slaughter against the 8.3. and

19. and 24. 22. and 26. 10. verses 13, 21. 1 Cor. 15. 9 Gal. 1. 13. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim, L 13.

DOMINI high priest, disci les of the Lord, went unto the

2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he f and any of this way, whether they were ven or no nen, he mi h bring their bound unto Jerusalem

3 chap. 22. 6. and 26. 12. verse 17.

2 Cor.

12. 2.

c Dan.

chapter

10. 7.

3 b And, as he journeyed, he came bear Damascus; and sudd-nly there hined round about him a light from heaven: 4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul,

why persecules thou me! 5 And he said, Who art theu, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus, whom thou persecutes. It is hard for thee : o

kick against the prices. 6 And he, trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said an'o him, Arise, and go into the cit, and it shall be told

thee what thou must do.

7 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a 22.9. and voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and, when his eves were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

d chap. 21. 39. and 22. 3.

1, 2.

fchap.

22. 14. and 23

26. 17.

verses

20, 28.

2. 7. 2 Tim.

aud21.11. 2 Cor.

1. 11. g chap. 20. 23.

11. 23.

h chap.

verses

3, 10.

Romans

11 d And the Lord said unto him. Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive

e verses

13 . Then Ananias answered, Lord. I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on

thy name.

15 f But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel.

16 g For I will shew him how great 15. 19. Gal. 2. 7. things he must suffer for my name's

Eph. 3. 8. sake 1 Tim. 17 17 h And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and, putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord (even Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou cames:) hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and Le received sight forthwith, and arose, and DOMINI was baptized:

19 i And when he had received meat he was streng hered. Then was Saul i chap. cortain days with the disciples which 26.20. were at Damascus.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the

Son of God.

21 k But all that neard him were k chap. amazed, and said, Is not this he that 8.1. destroyed them which called on the verses name in Jerusalem, and came hither for Galat. 1. that intent, that he might bring them 13, 23. bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in I chap. strength, and confounded the Jews 25. 10. which dwelt at Damascus, proving that

this is very Christ. 23 ¶ And after that many days were

falfilled the Jews took counsel to kill

24 m But their laying await was known m 2 Cor. of Saul: and they watched the gates 11.32. day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in

a basket.

26 n And when Saul was come to Ie- n chap. rusalem, he assayed to join himself to 22.17. he disciples: but they were all afraid 1. 17. of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him; and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of

28 And he was with them coming in

and going out at Jerusalem.

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: but they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew. they brought him down to Cesarea, and

sent him forth to Tarsus.

31 o Then had the churches rest o chap. throughout all Judea, and Galilee, and 8.1. Samaria, and were edified; and, walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multi-

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Peter A D. 38. passed throughout all quarters, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at

Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Eneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Eneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

S5 And all that dwelt in Lydda and Saron saw him, and turned to the Lord.

36 Now, there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which, by Anno interpretation, is called Dorcas: this city, Peter went up upon the house-top Anno DOMINI woman was full of good works and alms- to pray about the sixth hour.

Anno DOMINI 41. deeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those day that she was sick, and died: whom, when

they had washed, they laid her in an up-

per chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them.

39 Then Peter arose, and went with them. When he was come they brought him into the upper chamber; and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made while she was with them.

40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down and praced; and, turning him to the body, said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and,

when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up; and, when he had called the saints and widows, he presented her

42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days, in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

CHAP. X

1 Cornelius sendeth for Peter. 34 Peter preacheth to Cornelius and his company: 44 they are filled with the Holy Ghost, 48 and baptized.

THERE was a certain man in Ce-A. D. 41. sarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band,

2 a A devout man, and one that feared a ver. 4, 22, 30. God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God

> 3 He saw in a vision evidently, about the ninth hour of the day, an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto

him, Cornelius.

4 And, when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 b And now send men to Joppa, and b ver. 2. call for one Simon, whose surname is

11. 14.

verses 22, 32. d Mark

3.9.

chapter 8. 13.

e chap.

11. 11. verse 33,

e chap. 9. 43. and 6 . He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea-side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do. 7 d And, when the angel which spake

unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

8 e And, witen he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to

f chap. 1. 3. and

9 f On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten; but, while they made ready, he fell into a trance,

11 2 And -aw heaven opened, and a gchap. certain vessel descending unto him, as it 11.5. had been a great sheet knit at the fourcorners, and let down to the earth

12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls

of the air.

13 h And there came a voice to him, h Lev. Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.

14 But Peter said. Not so, Lord; for 20. 25. I have never eaten any thing that is Deut. common or unclean. Ezekiel

15 And the voice spake unto him 4.14. again the second time, What God hath 15.11. cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: a.d the ves- 11.9. sel was received up again into heaven. verses 28, 34.

17 Now, while Peter doubted in him- Rom. 14. self what this vision thich he had seen 14, 20. should mean, behold, the men which 10.25. were sent from Cornelius had made en. 1 Tim. quiry for Simon's house, and stood be- 4.3. fore the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter,

were lodged there

19 % While Peter thought on the k verses vision the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 1 Arise, therefore, and get thee I chap. down, and go with them, doubting no- 15.7. thing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius, and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come ?

22 m And they said, Cornelius the cen- m verses turion, a just man, and one that feareth 2, 3, 5. God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of

23 n Then called he them in, and "chap. lodged them. And on the morrow Peter 11. 12. went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

24 o And the morrow after they en- o ver. 27 tered into Cesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And, as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him.

26 P But Peter took him up, saying, o chap. Stand up, I myself also am a man.

27 9 And, as he talked with him, he q ver. 24, went in, and found many that were come

together. 28 r And he said unto them, Ye know * Mat. how that it is an unlawful thing for a 11. 19.

39, and 10, 31, John 4, 9, 27, chapter 11, 2, verses 15, 34,

s chap.

verse 3.

: Deut.

Job

34, 19,

Romans 2, 11,

Eph. 6. 9.

1 Peter

24 chap.

and10.12.

7 Cor.

12, 13,

z Mat.

1 Peter 3. 22. Rev. 17.

14. and 29. 16.

y Luke

chap.

15. 9. Rom. 2

Anno man that is a Jew to keep company, or soever believeth in him shall receive reDOMINI
come unto one of another nation: but mission of sins.

41. God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask, therefore, for what intent ye have

sent for me?

30 s And Cornelius said, Four days 3. 1. and ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remem-

brance in the sight of God.

32 Send, therefore, to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner, by the sea-side; who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately, therefore, I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now, therefore, are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 ¶ . Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God

10. 17. 2 Chron. is no respecter of persons:

35 " But in every nation he that feareth him and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

Gal. 2. 6. 36 * The word which God sent unto Col. 3.25, the children of Israel, preaching peace

by Jesus Christ; (he is Lord of all;) 37 y That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the 25. and 3. baptism which John preached;

38 2 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with Gal. 3.28. power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of 1. 10. and the devil: for God was with him.

39 a And we are witnesses of all Phil. 3.3. things which he did, both in the land col. 1.26. and 2. 11. of the Jews and in Jerusalem; whom they slew, and hanged on a tree:

20. 6. and28.18. 40 b Him God raised up the third day,

chap. 11. and shewed him openly; 19. and 13. 46.

41 ° Not to all the people, but unto Eph.1.20. witnesses chosen before of God, even to and 2. 17. us, who did eat and drink with him after Phil. 2.9. he rose from the dead. Col.1. 16.

42 d And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the

Judge of quick and dead.

43 ° To him give all the prophets witness, that, through his name, who-

1. 22. Isaiah 61. 1. Mat. 3. 17. Luke 4. 18. John 3. 2. and 11. 42. ch. 2. 22. and 4. 27. Heb. 1. 9. 4 chap. 1. 8, 22. and 2. 22, 32. and 3, 15. and 5. 30, 32. and 7. 52. and 13. 31. verse 41. 5 Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 6. John 2. 19. and 10. 17. and 20. 14, 19. and 21. 1. chap. 1. 3. and 2. 24. and 3. 13, 26. and 4. 10. and 17. 31. Rom. 4. 24. and 81. 11. 1 Cor. 6. 14. and 15. 15. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 1. 10. Heb. 13. 20. 1 John 1. 1. 2. Luke 24. 30, 41, 48. John 14. 22. and 21. 13. chap. 13. 31. d Mat. 25. 31. John 5. 27. chap. 17. 31. Rom. 14. 16. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 1, 8. 1 Peter 4. 5. e Isaiah 3. 4. and 59. 20. Jer. 31. 34. Dan 9. 24. Micah 7. 18. Zech, 13. 7. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 26. 28. Luke 24. 25. chap. 3. 18. and 15. 9.

44 ¶ f While Peter yet spake these words the Holy Ghost fell on all them f chap. which heard the word.

45 g And they of the circumcision g chap. which believed were astonished, as ma- and 11. ny as came with Peter, because that on 3, 18. the Gentiles also was poured out the verse 28. gift of the Holy Ghost.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then an-

swered Peter,

47 h Can any man forbid water, that h chap. these should not be baptized, which 2. 4. and have received the Holy Ghost as well i chap. as we?

48 i And he commanded them to be Romans baptized in the name of the Lord. Then 6. 3. Gal. 3. 27. prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAP. XI.

1 Peter accused for going to the Gentiles. 19 The gospel preached in many places. 26 The disciples first called Christians at Antioch. 27 Agabus prophesieth of a great dearth throughout the world.

a AND the apostles and brethren, a chap. that were in Judea, heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God.

2 b And when Peter was come up to b chap. Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 c Saying, Thou wentest in to men c chap. 10. 23. uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it by order unto them, saying,

5 d I was in the city of Joppa praying: d chap. and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which, when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord; for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into hea-

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cesarea unto me.

12 And the spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover, these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa,

DOMINI

and call for Simon, whose surname is DOMINI Peter ;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 ° And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the

The gospel preached in many places.

16 f Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto

e chap. 2. 4.

f Mat.

8. 11. Mark

1. 8. Luke

3. 16. John

1. 26. chapter

19. 4.

10. 28.

1. 5. and

g chap. 8. 1. and 19 ¶ 8 Now they which were scattered abroad, upon the persecution that arose about Stephen, travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

h ver.24. 21 h And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as

23 Who when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart, they would cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost, and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Barnabas to Tar-

i chap. sus for to seek Saul: 9.30.

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

13. 1, and phets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.
15.32. 28 And there stend 27 ¶ k And in these days came pro-

28 And there stood up one of them, 1 Cor. 12. named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar.

29 1 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which

dwelt in Judea:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders, by the hands of Barnabas and Saul

CHAP. XII.

1 Herod persecuteth the Christians: 20 his pride, and miserable death.

NOW, about that time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. 2 a And he killed James, the brother a Mat.

of John, with the sword.

3 And, because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.)

4 b And, when he had apprehended b Mat. him, he put him in prison, and deliver- 26.5. ed him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him: intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Peter, therefore, was kept in prison; but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And, when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel: but thought he saw a vision

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And, when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 c And when he had considered the c verse 5. thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered to-

gether, praying 13 And, as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And, when she knew Peter's voice. she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 d And they said unto her, Thou d Gen. ert mad. But she constantly affirmed 48.16. Mat. that it was even so. Then said they, It 18. 10. is his angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking:

& chap.

A. D. 43.

Eph. 4. 11. *l* chap. 6. 1. and

Romans 15. 25. 1 Cor. 2 Cor.

8. 4. and 9. 1. and 11. 8. Gal. 2.10.

Amo and, when they nad opened DOMINI saw him, they were astonished. and, when they had opened the door and

17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now, as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers

what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Cesarea, and there abode.

61 Kings 5. 9, 11. Ezekiel 27. 17.

20 ¶ a And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, baving made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day, Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of

worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ f But the word of God grew and

multiplied.

25 g And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

CHAP, XIII.

1 Paul and Barnabas sent to the Gentiles. 42 The Gentiles believe.

A. D. 45. a chap. 11. 25. and 12. 26. and 15. 38.

8. 11. Mat.

9. 38.

22, 21,

10. 15.

Gal. 1

15. and

1. 11.

c chap.

14. 26.

12. 25. e chap.

8. 9.

chap.

Romans

f Isaiah

55. 11.

Col.

1. 6.

g chap.

chapter 6. 7. and 19. 20.

2 NOW there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon 25.and14. that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

& Num. 2 b As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate mc Barnabas and Saul for the work chapter 9. 16. and whereunto I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them,

1. 1. and they sent them away

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; Eph. 3. 8. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5 d And when they were at Salamis they preacled the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had

6. 6. and also John to their minister. 8. 15. and

6 . And when they had gone through the isle unto Papho, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus :

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulos, a prudent man, who called for Barnebas and Saul, and d-sired to hear the word of God.

8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so f Exod. is his name by interpretation) withstood 7, 12. them, seeking to turn away the deputy 2 11

from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eves

10 s And said, O full of all subtilty, g Mat. and all mischief, thou child of the devil, 13, 36 and all mischier, thou could be the series John thou enemy of all righteousness! wit 8.44, thou not cease to pervert the right ways 1.8. of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, the hand of the

Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist, and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 h Now, when Paul and his com- h chap, pany loosed from Paphos, they came 15.38. to Perga in Pamphylia; and John departing from them, returned to Jerusalem.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Perga they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath-day, and sat down.

15 And, after the reading of the law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Te men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beck- ichap. oning with his hand, said, Men of 12.17.and Israel, and ye that fear God, give audi- 21.40.

17 k The God of this people of Israel, & Exod. chose our fathers, and exalted the peo- 1. 1. and ple when they dwelt as strangers in the 6.6. and land of Egypt, and with an high arm and 13.14 brought he them out of it.

18 1 And about the time of forty years / Exod. suffered he their manners in the wilder- 16. 2, 35.

19 m And when he had destroyed se- 14.34. Psal. 78. ven nations in the land of Chanaan, he 38. and divided their land to them by lot.

20 n And after that Le gave unto them 3 judges, about the space of four hundred 34. 11. and fifty years, until Samuel the pro- Num. 26. 51

21 . And afterward they desired a Deut king: and God gave unto them Saul, 1.8,21. and 7.1 the son of Cis, a man of the tribe and 31.3. of Benjamin, by the space of forcy Joshua 3.10. and

22 P And, when he had removed him, 14. 1, 2. he raised up unto them David to be Psalm their king; to whom also he gave tes- n Judges

e 1 Sam. 8, 5, and 9, 15, and 10, 1. Hosea 13, 11, p 1 Sam 13,14, and 15, 28, and 16, 12, and 28, 17, 1 Chro. 10, 13, Psal 78, 70, and 89, 21, chapter 7, 46,

m Exod

8. and and33.54.

and 3. 9.

1 Chro.

132. 11.

Isaiah

21. 1.

23, 5, Mat.

Mat.

Mark

1. 2, 5.

John

3. 23.

3. 11.

Mark

Luke 3, 16,

John 1. 20.

26, 27.

2 Tim.

Mat.

10.6

chap.

w Neh.

15, 29,

Luke

23. 34.

John 7.

Rom.

2 Cor.

1 Tim.

x Mat.

Mark

35. 11.

Luke 23. 18. John

19.6.

chap,

8. 1. Mark

and 22. 8.

chap.

& Mat.

Jer.

timony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own 45. heart, which shall fulfil all my will. q 2 Sam. 7. 12

23 9 Of this man's seed hath God, according to his promise, raised unto Is-

rael a Saviour, Jesus:

24 r When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 and, as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ve that I am? I am not he: but, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

* Mal.3.1. 26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the

word of this salvation sent.

Luke3. 3. 27 " For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbathday, they have fulfilled them in condemn-

28 x And though they found no cause of death in him, vet desired they Pilate

that he should be slain.

29 y And, when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 2 But God raised him from the

and13.45. 31 a And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 b And we declare unto you glad and24.20. tidings, how that the promise which was

made unto the fathers, 26,48.and

33 c God hath fulfilled the same unto and 16. 3. us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in 17.and15. the second psalm, Thou art my Son; 21.and26. 22. and 28. 23. this day have I begotten thee.

34 d And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more 11. 26. 1 Cor.2.8. to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of

David.

35 e Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine

Holy One to see corruption,

36 f For David, after he had served his own generation, by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he whom God raised again

y Mat. 27. 59. saw no corruption. Mark

15. 46. Luke 23. 53. John 19. 38. z John 2. 19. and 10. 17. chap. 2. 24. 32. and 3. 13. 26. and 4. 10. and 5. 30. and 10. 40. and 17. 31. Rom. 4. 24. and 3: 11. 1 Corin. 6. 14. and 15. 15. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 1. 10. 14b. 13. 10. a Mat. 27. 55. a. d. 28. 2. 16. Mark 16. 9, 14. Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19. and 21. 1. chap. 1. 3, 22. and 2. 32. and 3. 15. and 25. 32. and 10. 40. 1 Cor. 15. 5, 6. b Gen. 3. 15. and 22. 18. and 26. 4. and 49. 10. Deut. 18. 15. 2 Sam. 7. 12. Psalm 132. 11. 18a. 4. 2. and 7. 14. and 9. 6. and 40. 10. Jerem. 23. 5. and 33. 14. Ezek. 34. 23. and 37. 24. Daniel 9. 24. Mat. 1. 23. chap. 2. 30, 39. and 3. 22. Gal. 3. 16. c Psalm 2.7. Heb. 1. 5. and 5. 5. d Isaiah 55. 3. e Psalm 16. 10. chap. 2. 27. f 1 Kings 2. 10. Psalm 78. 72. chap. 2. 29.

38 ¶ & Be it known unto you, there-fore, men and brethren, that through OOMINI this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins :

39 h And by him all that believe are 53.12. and justified from all things, from which Jerem, we could not be justified by the law of 31, 34.

40 Beware, therefore, lest that come Zech upon you which is spoken of in the pro-12. 10.

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, chap. and perish: for I work a work in your 38, and 4. days, a work which ye shall in no wise 31. and believe, though a man declare it unto 10. 43.

42 ¶ And, when the Jews were gone and 8. 3. out of the synagogue, the Gentiles be. Gai. 2.16. Heb. 7. sought that these words might be 19, and 8, preached to them the next sabbath.

43 k Now, when the congregation 1.15. was broken up, many of the Jews and 2. 12. religious proselytes followed Paul and h Rom. Barnabas; who, speaking to them, per 8. 3. and 10. 4. Support them to continue in the grace of i Gen. God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath-day came 13. 15. almost the whole city together, to hear Isaiah 28. 14.

the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the mul- 1.5. titudes they were filled with envy, and k Mat. spake against those things which were chap. spoken by Paul, contradicting and blas- 11. pheming.

eming. 46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed Tit.2.11. bold, and said, It was necessary that Heb. the word of God should first have been 12. 13. spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from 5.12.
you, and judge yourselves unworthy of Exod. everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gen- Deut.

47 m For so hath the Lord command. Isaiah ed us, saying, I have set thee to be light of the Gentiles, that thou should - 8. 12. an est be for salvation unto the ends of the 10. 6. and earth.

48 n And when the Gentiles heard 8, 43. this they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as 5. 25. and were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was and 28.28. published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the de- m Isaiah vout and honourable women, and the 42.6. and chief men of the city, and raised perse- 49. 6. Luke2.32. cution against Paul and Barnabas, and n chap. expelled them out of their coasts.

51 P But they shook off the dust of 2 Tim. their feet against them, and came unto p Mat.

52 And the disciples were filled with Mark6.17. Luke 9.5. joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Paul and Barnabas persecuted. S Paul healeth a cripple at Lystra, whereupon they are reputed as gods: 19 Paul is stoned: 21 they return to Antioch, and report their success.

AND it came to pass in Iconium,

5 R

Habak

13. 26 and 18. 6.

chap. 14. 6, 11. and 18. 5.

Anno DOMINI 45.

that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, I that a great multitude, both of the Jews, and also of the Greeks, believed.

a 2 Tim. 3, 10,

2 ª But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil-affected against the brethren. 3 b Long time, therefore, abode they

speaking boldly in the Lord, which

b Mark 16, 20. chapter 19.11.and 20. 24. Heb.

gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city was divided; and part held with the Jews,

c 2 Tim. 3. 11.

e chap.

f Mat.

and part with the apostles. 5 And when there was an assault made, both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews, with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them,

d Mat. 6 d They were ware of it, and fled 10.23. unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycach. 8. 1. onia, and unto the region that lieth round

7 And there they preached the gospel. 8 ¶ e And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 f The same heard Paul speak; who, steadfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

g Isaiah 10 g Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

h chap. 8. 10. and

A Mat.

I Gen.

1 Sam.

1 Kings

Psalms

33. 6. and

and

124. 8.

146. 6.

Amos

chapter

10, 26,

Rom.

1 Cor.

Janes

8. 4. Eph.

11 h And, when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Barnabas Jupiter, and Paul Mercurius, because he was

the chief speaker.

i Dan. 13 i Then the priest of Jupiter, which 2.46. was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people;

14 Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people,

crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you, that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein;

16 m Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 " Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had

not done sac ifice unity then.

5 17. Rev. 14. 7. and 19. 10. and 22. 9. m Psalms 81. 13. and 14" 30. chapter 17, 30. Epis, 3, 5, n Lev. 26, 4. Deut. 11, 14.... 38, 12, 305 5, 10, Praints 65, 10, and 68, 9, and 147, 8, Jer. 14, 32. Mat. 5, 45, chapter 17, 25,

19 ¶ ° And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who bomini persuaded the people; and having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, sup- ochap. posing he had been dead. 20 P Howbeit, as the disciples stood 2 Cor.

round about him, he rose up, and came 11. 25. into the city: and the next day he de- 2 Tim.

parted with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the 13, 12, gospel to that city, and had taught ma- p2 Cor. ny, they returned again to Lystra, and 4. 10. to Iconium, and to Antioch,

22 9 Confirming the souls of the dis- 16. 24. ciples, and exhorting them to continue Luke in the faith, and that we must through 22. 28, much tribulation enter into the kingdom 24, 26, of God.

God.
23 r And when they † had ordained 11,23,and 13,43. them elders in every church, and had Rom. prayed with fasting, they commended 8.17 them to the Lord, on whom they be- 2.11.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.

25 And when they had preached the 13. 2. and word in Perga they went down into At- 15. 36. talia:

26 s And thence sailed to Antioch, with lifting from whence they had been recom- up of mended to the grace of God for the work hands, which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and Acts 6. 6 had gathered the church together, they schap rehearsed all that God had done with tchap. them, and how he had opened the door 15. 4 of faith unto the Gentiles.

28 And there they abode long time 16.9. with the disciples.

Col. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 8.

CHAP. XV.

1 Dissension about circumcision: 5 the apostles consult about it: 22 their dctermination. 36 Paul and Barnabas contend and part.

a AND certain men, which came a Gen. down from Judea, taught the brethren, 17.1 and said, Except ye be circumcised, af- 12.2. ter the manner of Moses, ye cannot be John saved.

2 b When, therefore, Paul and Bar- 1, and 10. nabas had no small dissension and dis- 28.and11. putation with them, they determined 6.19. that Paul and Barnabas, and certain 2. 4. and other of them, should go up to Jerusa lem unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And, being brought on their way la the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the con b chap. vertion of the Gentiles: and they and 13. 1 caused great joy unto all the brethren

4 And when they were cone to Je- Gal. 2. 1 rus.dem, they were received of the 3, 26. church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God and done with them.

5 ¶ But there rose up certain of the d char. sect of the Pharisees which believed, 6.7.

10.38.and and 3. 12. 26,30.and

en them, and21.19. 1 Cor. 2 Cor.

5. 1, 2 Phil. 3, 2, Col. 2

chap.

f1 Chro

Psalm

7, 10,

17, 10,

chap. 10.

43. and

11. 15.

1 Cot.

g chap.

10. 15

1,27. 1 Peter

1. 22. It Mat.

Gal.

5. 1. i Rom.

Gal. 2.

21. and

Eph. 2.

4, 8. Titus 2.

11. and

A char.

13. 11,

32. 41.

12. 17.

1. 1.

m 2 Pet.

2 Amos

o Gen.

9. 4. Exod.

34.15. Lev. 3.

14. and

19. 26.

Deut.

12. 16.

23. and

15.23.

1 Sam.

14. 32.

chap.

9. 11, 12.

3. 21.

Anno saying, That it was needful to circum-DOMINI cise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.

6 And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 ° And, when there had been much 10.20, and disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto 11. 1, 13. them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 f And God, which knoweth the 28. 9. and 29. 17. bearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us;

9 8 And put no difference between us 11.20.and and them, purifying their hearts by faith.

and20.12. 10 h Now, therefore, why tempt ye God to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But we believe that, through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, we 28.and11.

17.and12. shall be saved even as they.

24.and13. 12 ¶ k Then all the multitude kept 48.and14. silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

13 ¶ 1 And, after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men

and brethren, hearken unto me. 14 m Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take

out of them a people for his name. 15 And to this agree the words of the

prophets; as it is written,

16 n After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build 48.and14. again the ruins thereof, and I will set it

> 17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them which from among the

Gentiles are turned to God: 20 ° But that we write unto them,

that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood.

17. and 7. 21 P For Moses of old time hath in 26.and17. every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath-

22 Then pleased it the apostles and Dan. 1. 8. Mai. 1. 7.

elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Ba nabas; namely Judas, surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren:

Rom. 1. 24. 1 Cor. 5. 1, 9. and 8. 1, 6. and 10. 7, 14, 20, 28. Eph.2. 2. and 4. 17. 1 Thess. 4. 3. Heb. 12. 15. 1 Pet. 4, 3. Rev. 2. 14, 20. p Neh. 8. 1, chap. 13. 27.

23 And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles, and el
DOMINI
52. ders, and brethren, send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch, and Syria, and Cilicia;

24 9 Forasmuch as we have heard, 9 chap. that certain which went out from us have verses troubled you with words, subverting 1, 10. your souls, saying, Te must be circum- Gal. 2. 4. cised, and keep the law; to whom we Titus ve no such commandment:

1. 11.
25 It seemed good unto us, being as4. 19. gave no such commandment:

sembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you, with our beloved

Barnabas and Paul;

26 r Men that have hazarded their 7 chap. lives for the name of our Lord Jesus and14.19. 27 We have sent, therefore, Judas

and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary

100 s That ye abstain from meats of schap. fered to idols, and from blood, and 21, 25. from things strangled, and from forni- verse 20. cation: from which, if ye keep yourselves ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed they came to Antioch; and when they had gathered the multitude together they

delivered the epistle:

31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

32 And Judas and Silas, being pro- 14. 22. phets also themselves, exhorted the and 18.23. brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding, it pleased Silas

to abide there still.

35 a Paul also and Barnabas continued 13.1. in Antioch, teaching and preaching the A. D. 53. word of the Lord, with many others

36 ¶ × And, some days after, Paul 13.4, 13 said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and 14.1, and visit our brethren in every city 21, 23. where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 y And Barnabas determined to ychap. take with them John, whose surname 25. and was Mark.

38 z But Paul thought not good to 2 Tim. take him with them, who departed from 4.11. take him with them, who departed from Phil. 24, them from Pamphylia, and went not z chap. with them to the work.

39 a And the contention was so sharp 14, 26. between them, that they departed asun- 29, 28, der one from the other: and so Barna- Jer. bas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus; 32, 37.

40 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

Cilicia, confirming the churches.

13.13.and

41 b And he went through Syria and 16.5.

Anno

1 Tim.

10, 14. b chap.

c 1 Cor. 9. 20.

Gal. 2. 3.

d chap.

20, 29.

e chap.

20. 6. 2 Cor.

2. 12. 2 Tim.

fchap. 10.29.and

26. 19.

4. 13.

, 18.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Paul circumciseth Timothy, 14 converteth Lydia, 16 and casteth out a spirit of divination, &c.

a chap.

14. 6. 20. stra: and, behold, a certain disciple a THEN came be to Derbe and Lyandiv.14 was there, named Timotheus, the son and 20. 4. of a certain woman which was a Jewess, Rom. and believed; but his father was a 16. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 17. Phil.

2 b Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and

Thess. Iconium:

3 c Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised and 5.23. him, because of the Jews which were and 6. 12. in those quarters: for they knew all 2 Tim. 1. that his father was a Greek.

4 d And, as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Je-

rusalem.

5 And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now, when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia.

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but

the Spirit suffered them not.

8 . And they, passing by Mysia, came down to Troas.

9 ¶ And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 f And, after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore, loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to Neapolis;

12 And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were in

that city abiding certain days.

g chap. 21. 15. 13 g And on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river-side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted thither.

> 14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were

spoken of Paul.

15 h And when she was baptized, and her hous-hold, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And she constrained us.

16 ¶ i And it came to pass, as we DOMNI went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of † divination met us, which brought her masters much it Sam. gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, 19.24. and cried, saying, These men are the + Gr. servants of the most high God, which python, shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 k And this did she many days. But k Mark Paul, being grieved, turned, and said 16.17. o the Spirit, I command thee, in the name of Jesus Christ, to come out of And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And, when her masters saw 12 Cor. that the hope of their gains was gone, 5.6. they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the market-place unto the ru-

20 m And brought them to the ma- m 1Kings gistrates, saying, These men, being chapter Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city, 17. 6.

21 And teach customs which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to ob-

serve, being Romans.

22 " And the multitude rose up to- "2 Cor. gether against them; and the magi- Phil. strates rent off their clothes, and com- 1.13. manded to beat them.

23 o And, when they had laid many o Luke stripes upon them, they cast them into 10.30, prison, charging the jailor to keep them 22. 18,

safely

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the

25 ¶ P And at midnight Paul and Si- p chap. las prayed, and sang praises unto God; 5. 41. and the prisoners heard them.

26 9 And suddenly there was a great q chap. earthquake, so that the foundations of 12.7. the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm; for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

30 r And brought them out, and said, r Luke Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, Believe on the 16, 36. Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be and 6. 47. saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word 9. 6. of the Lord, and to all that were in his

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 s And when he had brought them 19, 6.

chapters 1 John

s Lulec 5.

24. 29. ch. 8. 12. Heb. 13. 2.

ii Gen. 19. 3. and 33. 11.

Judges 19. 21.

Luke

53.

t chap.

n Mat.

a chap.

13.and18.

Psalm

Isa. 53

chapter.

16.21.and

Luke 24.

John

chap.

18. 28.

setting

before,

chapter

d 1 Kings 13. 17.

chapter

e Luke

John

. 3. 12.

+ Gr.

8. 34.

22. 25.

Anno into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let

those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now, therefore, depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They

have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay, verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Ro-

mans.

39 a And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and, when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Paul preacheth at Thessalonica, 10 and at Berea: 32 some mock, others believe.

NOW, when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a sy-

nagogue of the Jews:
2 a And Paul, as his manner was, 9. 20. and went in unto them, and three sabbath-13. 5, 14. days reasoned with them out of the

1. and 16. scriptures;

3 b Opening and † alledging that 4, 19. and 19. 8. Christ must needs have suffered, and b Exod. risen again from the dead: and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is

Christ. 4 . And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas: and of

the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 d And, when they found them not, Luke 24. they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These ver. 17. that have turned the world upside down

are come hither also;

7° Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying, That there is another king, one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people, and the rulers of the city, when they heard

9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ f And the brethren immediately bent away Paul and Silas by night unto 54. Berea: who, coming thither, went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 % These were more noble than 9.25. those in Thessalonica, in that they re- 34, 16. ceived the word with all readiness of Luke mind, and searched the scriptures daily, 16. 29. John 5. whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; 7.17. also of honourable women which were

Greeks, and of men not a few.

13 ¶ b But when the Jews of Thessa- h1Thess. lonica had knowledge that the word of 2.4. God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 i And then immediately the bre- i Mat. thren sent away Paul, to go as it were 10. 23. to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus a- chapter

bode there still.

15 k And they that conducted Paul k verses brought him unto Athens: and, receiv. 4,9. ing a commandment unto Silas and Ti- 18.5. motheus for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 1 Now, while Paul waited for 12 Peter them at Athens, his spirit was stirred A. D. 54. in him, when he saw the city wholly

given to idolatry.

17 m Therefore disputed he in the m ver. 4. synagogue with the Jews, and with the

devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof

thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know, therefore, what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians, and strangers which were there, spent their time in nothing else but either to tell or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too

superstitious.

23 For as I passed by and beheld your, devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom, therefore, ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 " God, that made the world, and n Gen. all things therein, seeing that he is Lord 1.1. Chro. of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in 6, 30, temples made with hands;

25 ° Neither is worshipped with men's 33.6. and 124.8. and hands, as though he needed any thing, 146.6.

chap. 7. 48. and 14. 15. Rev. 14. 7. OGen. 2. 7. Num, 16. 22. and 27. 16. Job 12. 10. and 27. 3. and 33. 4. Psal. 50. 8. Prov. 24. 12. Isaiah 43. 5, and 57. 16. Dan, 14. 3. Zec. 12.1.

f chap.

p Deut.

32. 8.

q Isa.

40. 18.

r Luke

Rom.

73, 11,

1 Pet. 1.

14. and

s Mat.

John

chapter

10, 42,

14. 9. 2 Tim.

a Rom.

16. 3.

1 Cor.

16. 19.

4. 19.

è chap.

20.34.

1 Cor.

4. 12.

2 Cor.

2 Thess.

chap. 17.

d Lev. 20.9, 12.

2 Sam.

Ezek. 3.

c Job

Rom.

4.1.

26 P And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;

27 That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from

every one of us:

28 For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his

offspring.

29 9 Forasmuch then, as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 r And the times of this ignorance 24. 47. ch. 14.16. God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent :

31 Because he hath appointed a day Eph. 3. 5. in the which he will judge the world in Tit. 2. 11. night courses by that man whom he righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And, when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked; 2. 24. and and others said, We will hear thee again

of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among

them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with

CHAP. XVIII.

3 Paul laboureth with his hands; 9 he is encouraged in a vision. 24 Apollos preacheth with great efficacy.

AFTER these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;

2 a And found a certain Jew, named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla, (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome,) and came unto them.

3 b And, because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: (for by their occupation they were tent-

makers.)

11. 9. and 4 And he reasoned in the synagogue 72. 13. 7 Thess. every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 c And, when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ.

6 d And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean:

18, 9, and 33. 4, 9. Mat. 10. 14. and 27. 25. ch ap. 13. 45, 51, and 20. 26.

Anno DOMINI and all things;

Anno dill life, and breath if from henceforth I will go unto the Gen-DOMINI tiles.

Anno dill from henceforth I will go unto the Gen-DOMINI tiles.

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Justus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 . And Crispus, the chief ruler of e 1 Cor. the synagogue, believed on the Lord 1, 14. with all his house: and many of the Corinthians hearing, believed, and were

baptized.

9 ¶ f Then spake the Lord to Paul in f Isaiah the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but 62. 1. speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 g For I am with thee, and no man g Jer. shall set on thee to hurt thee; for I have Mat.

much people in this city.

11 And he continued there a year John and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment-seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the

14 h And, when Paul was now about h chap. to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the 25.11. Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews! reason would that I should bear with you.

15 But if it be a question of words, and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such

matters.

16 And he drave them from the

judgment-seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took Sost- i1 Cor. henes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, 1, 1. and beat him before the judgment-seat; and Gallio cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ k And Paul after this tarried k Num. there yet a good while, and then took chap. his leave of the brethren, and sailed 21.24! thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow.

19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the lews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented

21 But bade them farewell, saying, I chap.

I must by all means keep this feast that 19.1. and cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return 1 cor. again unto you, if God will. And he 4.19. sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Ce- 4. 15. sarea, and gone up and saluted the A. D. 56.

church, he went down to Antioch. 23 m And after he had spent some m chap.

time there he departed, and went over 15. 32. all the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples. , Rom.

24 ¶ n And a certain Jew, named 16. 10. Apollos, born at Alexandria, an elo- 1 cor.

56. 25 o This man was instructed in the o chap. way of the Lord; and, being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligent-Rom. ly the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom, when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the

way of God more perfectly.

27 P And when he was disposed to D Rom. pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, 12.3. 1 Cor. 3. 6, 10. and exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them Eph. 3.7. much which had believed through grace.

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publickly, shewing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The Holy Ghost given by the laying on of Paul's hands. 17 Many believe the gospel. 19 Magical books are burnt. 24 Demetrius raiseth an uproar.

a chap. a AND it came to pass, that, while 18. 10, 91, 24. 1 Cor. Apollos was at Corinth, Paul, having passed through the upper coasts, came 1. 12. to Ephesus: and, finding certain disci-

2 b He said unto them, Have ye reb John 7. 39. chap. 10. ceived the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not 44, &c. so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said,

Unto John's baptism.

4 ° Then said Paul, John, verily, bap-Mat. 3.11. and tized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, That they Mark 1. should believe on him which should Luke3.16. come after him, that is, on Christ John 1.26. Jesus. chap.

5 When they heard this, they were 11.16.and baptized in the name of the Lord

Jesus.

1. 5. and

13, 24,

d chap. 2. 4. and

10.46.

e chap.

18. 4. and 28. 23. A. D. 57.

18.25.and

2 Tim.

2 Peter

g chap.

h Mark

chap. 13.

11.an 114.

15. 13.

i John

14. 12.

chan. 5. 15. A. D. 53.

15, 20,

6. 6. and

6 d And, when Paul had laid his hands 8. 17. and upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them: and they spake with tongues, and and11.15. prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 . And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three f chap.; and space botthy for the space of three 16.17 and months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God.

22. 4. and 9 i But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but space evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separar d the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Ty-

> 10 g And this continued by the space of two years: so that all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 h And God wrongert special iniracles by the hands of Paul:

12 So that from his body were

Anno quent man, and mighty in the scriptures, brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or DOMINI came to Ephesus.

Anno pomini aprons, and the diseases departed from the sick handkerchiefs or DOMINI aprons, and the diseases departed from the sick handkerchiefs or DOMINI aprons, and the diseases departed from the sick handkerchiefs or DOMINI aprons, and the diseases departed from the sick handkerchiefs or DOMINI aprons the sick handkerchief aprons the sick handkerchief aprons the sick handkerchief aprons the sick handkerchief them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 ¶ k Then certain of the vagabond & Mat. Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call 12.27. over them which had evil spirits the 9,38. name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We Luke adjure you by Jesus, whom Paul preach- 9. 49. chap. eth.

14 And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews, and Greeks also, dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 1 And many that believed came, I Mat, and confessed, and shewed their deeds. 5. 6.

19 Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men; and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

20 m So mightily grew the word of m Isaiah 55. 11. God, and prevailed.

21 ¶ n After these things were ended, 6, 7, and Paul purposed in the spirit, when he 12.24. had passed through Macedonia and 18.21.and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, Af- 21.15.and ter I have been there, I must also see 23.11.and Rome.

22 ° So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 P And the same time there arose 26.23. no small stir about that way. 2 Tim.

24 9 For a certain man, named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made sil- 1. 8. ver shrines for Diana, brought no small q chap. gain unto the crafismen;

25 Whom he called together, with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 " Moreover, ye see and hear, r Psalm that not alone at Ephesus, but almost 115.4. throughout dl Asia, this Paul hath per- 10.3. sna led and turned away much people, chap. saving, That they be no gods which are 14.15.and 17.23. made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in da ger in be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Duna should be despised, and her magincease should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

20 An , when they heard these saying, they were full of wrath, and cried

Rom.

o chap.

Rom.

Anno out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephe-58.

3 chap.

4. 10. Philem.

: chap.

21. 40. 2 Tim. 1. 20. 2 Tim.

4. 14.

sians. 29 s And the whole city was filled with confusion: and, having caught 16.19 and Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Mace-20. 4. and donia, Paul's companions in travel, they 21.27.and rushed with one accord into the thea-

> 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

> 31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

> 32 Some, therefore, cried one thing, and some another; for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come toge-

ther. 33 And they drew Alexander out of 12.17.and the multitude, the Jews putting him 31.16.and And Alexander beckoned forward. with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice, about the space of two hours, cried out, Great is

Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the town-clerk had appeased the people he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be

quiet, and to do nothing rashly. 37 For ye have brought hither these which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies; let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters it shall be deter-

mined in a lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And, when he had thus spoken,

he dismissed the assembly.

CHAP. XX.

1 Paul goeth to Macedonia: 7 he celebrateth the Lord's supper: 10 he raiseth Eutychus to life, &c.

* AND after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece.

3 b And there abode three months: and when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 c And there accompanied him into 9. 23. and Asia, Sopater of Berea: and of the 13.45.and Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secun- and 17. 5. dus; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timo- and26.21. theus; and of Asia, Tychicus and Tro- 11. 26 phimus.

5 These, going before, tarried for us 16. 1. and at Troas.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; Eph. where we abode seven days.

7 ¶ d And, upon the first day of the 7, 10. week, when the disciples came together 2 Tim. 4. to break bread, Paul preached unto Titus them, ready to depart on the morrow, 3.12 and continued his speech until mid-d chap. night.

8 And there were many lights in the 10.16.and upper chamber where they were gather- 11.20.and

ed together.

9 And there sat in a window a cer- 1. 10. tain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep; and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 . And Paul went down and fell on el Kings him, and, embracing him, said, Trou- 2 Kings ble not yourselves, for his life is in him. 4.34.

11 When he, therefore, was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios: and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to Miletus.

16 f For Paul had determined to sail fchap. by Ephesus, because he would not spend 18.21.and the time in Asia; for he hasted, if it 21.4, 12. were possible for him to be at Jerusa-

lem the day of Pentecost. 17 ¶ And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the

church. 18 s And when they were come to g chap! him, he said unto them, Ye know, from 19. 10. the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you

at all seasons, 19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations which befel me, by the lyling in wait of the Jews;

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have show-

b chap. 21.29.and 1 Cor. Col. 4.

Cor.

a chap. 19. 29 40. and 21.6. Rom. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 26. 1 Tim.

Anno ed you, and have taught you publickly,

DOMINI
60. and from house to house,

60. 21 h Testifying both to the Jews, and h Mark also to the Greeks, repentance toward 1, 15, God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Luke Christ. 24. 47. chap.

22 i And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befal me there:

23 k Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

9. 16. and 21. 4, 11. 1 Thess. 24 | But none of these things move me; neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my

face no more. 23. and 12. 10.

& chap.

l chap. 21. 13.

Rom.

8. 35.

1 Cor

15. 31.

2 Cor.

1. 8. and

4. 8, 16. and 6. 4,

9. and 7.

6. 20. Phil.

4. 12.

Col.

1. 24. 1 Thess.

4. 7, 16.

m chap.

n Luke 7. 30.

o Exod.

23. 21.

Isaiah

53. 10. John

21. 15.

14. 23. Eph. 1. 7, 14.

Col. 1. 14. 1 Tim.

3. 1, 2.

1 Pet.

q Psal.

Mat.

1 John

7, 14. Phil. 1. 1.

18. 6.

Eph.

Titus

4. and 11.

26 m Wherefore I take you to record Gal. 1. 1. this day, that I am pure from the blood Eph. 3. of all men.

13. and 27 n For I have not shunned to de-

27 n For I have not shunned to de-

clare unto you all the counsel of God.
28 ¶ ° Take heed, therefore, unto 1. 12. and yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God. which he hath purchased with his own

2.2. and 3.3. 2 Tim. 2.9. and 3.11. and 29 P For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 4 Also of your own selves shall men 10.34.and arise, speaking perverse things, to draw

away disciples after them. 12. 1. and

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that, by the space of three years, I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 s And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 ' I have coveted no man's silver,

chap. 13. 2. and

or gold, or apparel.

34 "Yea, ye yourselves know, that
these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with

35 x I have shewed you all things. now that so labouring ye ought to support the weak; and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said. It is more blessed to give than to receive.

Rev. 5. 9. p Mat. 7. 15. 36 ¶ y And, when he had thus spoken, 2Pet. 2.1. he kneeled down, and prayed with them

37 2 And they all wept sore, and fell chap.1.17. on Paul's neck, and kissed him;

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should DOMINI see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Paul, journeying to Ferusalem, cometh to Philip's house: 17 he arriveth at Ferusalem, 27 and is apprehended.

a AND it came to pass, that after a chap. we were † gotten from them, and had 13. 1. and 16.11.and launched, we came with a straight 18.21.and course unto Coos, and the day follow - 20. 3. ing unto Rhodes, and from thence unto 13.and27. Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto gatten off. Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth 20. 37.

3 Now when we had discovered C1-1 Cor. prus, we left it on the left hand, and 4.15. sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre; for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 b And, finding disciples, we tarried b chap. there seven days: who said to Paul, 21. 12. through the Spirit, that he should not

go up to Jerusalem.

5 c And when we had accomplished c chap. those days we departed, and went our 20.36. way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship, and they

returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 d And the next day we that were d chap. 6. of Paul's company departed, and came 5. and 8 unto Cesarea; and we entered into the Eph. house of Philip the evangelist, (which 4.11. was one of the seven,) and abode with

9 • And the same man had four e Joel daughters, virgins, which did prophesy. 2. 28. ch. 2. 17. 10 f And as we tarried there many f chap. days, there came down from Judea a 11. 28.

certain prophet, named Agabus.

11 s And when he was come unto us, g chap, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his 20.23.and own hands and feet, and said, Thus 21.33.and saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews 25.14.and at Jerusalem bind the man that ownerh this girdle, and shall deliver him into 6. the hands of the Gentiles. Phil. 1.

12 h And, when we heard these things, Col. 4.18. both we and they of that place besough 2 Tim. him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean 10.34. ye to weep, and to break mine heart? h Mat. for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem, for the 20, 24. name of the Lord Jesus.

14 k And when he would not be per- 4.9. and suaded we ceased, saying, The will of 15. 31. the Lord be done.

4. 10. and

Gal. 6.17. k Mat. 6. 10. and 26. 42. Luke 11. 2. and 22. 42

lodge.

l chap.

n chap.

20, 24,

o Mat.

13. 31. chap. 22. 3.

Rom.

p Num.

" Num.

chap.

24. 18.

s chap.

t chap.

20. 4. 2 Tim.

4. 20.

26. 21.

6. 2. 13, 18.

DOMINI our carriages, and went up to Jerusa-60. ~

16 1 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

18 m And the day following Paul m chap. 15. 13. went in with us unto James; and all the Gal. 1.19. elders were present.

19 n And, when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles

by his ministry.

20 · And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; Gal. 1.14. and they are all zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying, they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 P Do, therefore, this that we say to thee: We have four men which have 18.18.and a vow on them:

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

q ch. 15. 20, 29. 25 9 As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded, that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from

fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day, purifying himself with them, entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 ¶ And, when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands

on him,

28 : Crying out, Men of Israel, help : This is the man that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and, further, brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

15 And after those days we took up || the people ran together; and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple : and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar:

32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers they left beating of Paul.

33 x Then the chief captain came x chap. near, and took him, and commanded 20.23.and him to be bound with two chains: and 21. 11.

demanded who he was, and what he had done?

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and, when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And, when he came upon the stairs, so it was that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the

people.

36 y For the multitude of the people y Luke followed after, crying, Away with him. John

37 ¶ And, as Paul was to be led into 19. 15. the castle, he said unto the chief cap- chap. tain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murder-

39 2 But Paul said, I am a man zchap. which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city in 9.11, 30. Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto

the people.

40 a And, when he had given him a chap. licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and 13.16.and beckoned with the hand unto the peo- 19.35. ple. And, when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

CHAP. XXII.

1 Paul declareth how he was converted: 25 he escapeth scourging, being a Roman citizen: 29 his accusers depart.

2 MEN, brethren, and fathers, hear a chap. ye my defence which I make now unto b chap.

2 (And when they heard that he spake 9.11, and the Hebrew tongue to them they have 21.26, in the Hebrew tongue to them they kept 39. and the more silence: and he saith,)

3 b I am verily a man which am a Rom. Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, 10.2. yet brought up in this city at the feet 11. 22. of Gamaliel, and taught according to Gal. 1 14 the perfect manner of the law of the c chap. fathers, and was zealous toward God, 9, 1, and as ye all are this day.

4 c And I persecuted this way unto 18.25.an the death, binding and delivering into 24.14.an prisons both men and women.

15. 9. Gal. 1,13. Phil. 3.6. 1 Tim. 1, 13

u chap. 30 " And all the city was moved, and

DOMINI 60. d chap 9. 2. and

me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

e chap. 6 And it came to pass, that, as I and26,12. 1 Cor. 15. 8. 2 Cor. 12. 2.

34. 15.

g Gen.

42. 23.

28. 49. Isaiah

36, 11,

Dan.

10. 7.

1 Cor.

stood not

sound, Mat.

13, 11,

9. 6. and 25. 16.

i chap.

9. 17.

k chap.

1 Cor.

2 Cor.

3. 7. / Mat.

m chap.

n chap.

o chap.

p chap. 9. 15. and

13. 2. and

1.5. and 11.13.and

26. 17.

Rom.

15, 16,

Gal. 1.

15. and

9. 26.

9. 1. and 15. 8.

3. 14. and

Deut.

made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus, about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me. fchap. 9.

7 f And I fell unto the ground, and 4. and 26. heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.

9 g And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they | heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 h And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, chap. 9.7. Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do. | That is,

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came heard the into Damascus.

12 i And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good rechap. 9.7. post of all the Jews which dwelt there.

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him

14 k And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou 9. 15. and shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his 23.11,and mouth.

> 15 For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now, why tarriest thou? Gal. 1.12. arise, and be baptized, and wash away 2. 1. and thy sins, calling on the name of the

17 m And it came to pass, that, when Mark 1.4. I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance:

18 And saw him, saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out 7. 58. and of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 a And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee.

20 o And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew Eph. 3. 8. him 1 Tim. 21

21 P And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 ¶ 9 And they gave him audience |

5 d As also the high priest doth bear unto this word, and then lifted up their DOMINI e witness, and all the estate of the elfellow from the earth; for it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded r Gen. him to be brought into the castle, and 12.17. bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 s And, as they bound him with schap. thongs, Paul said unto the centurion 16.37. that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and

uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for, this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have || examined | Or, him: and the chief captain also was fortured him, afraid, after he knew that he was a verse 25. Roman, and because he had bound Heb.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Paul pleadeth his cause: 6 dissension among his accusers: 10 he is again imprisoned, and sent to Felix the governor.

a AND Paul, earnestly beholding a chap. the council, said, Men and brethren, I 24. 16. have lived in all good conscience before 4. 4. God until this day. 2 Cor.

2 b And the high priest Ananias com- 1.12. and 4.2. manded them that stood by him to smite 2 Tim.

him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God Heb. shall smite thee, thou whited wall: for b 1 Kings sittest thou to judge me after the law, 22. 24. and commandest me to be smitten con- 10. 2. trary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revi- 18.22. lest thou God's high priest?

5 d Then said Paul, I wist not, bre- Deut. thren, that he was the high priest : for and25.12. it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil John of the ruler of thy people.

6 ¶ e But when Paul perceived that 22.28. the one part were Sadducees, and the Eccl. ther Pharisees, he cried out in the 2 Peter council, Men and brethren, I am a Pha- 2. 10. risee, the son of a Pharisee : of the hope Jude 8.

19, 35, 1

24. 15, 21 and 25. 5, 6. and 23. 20. Phil. 5. 3.

2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11.

q chap.

f Mat.

Mark

Luke

18. and

26. 31.

i Mat.

26. 74.

verses

20, 30.

A chap.

25. 3.

DOMINI ed in question.

7 And, when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 f For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess both.

9 g And there arose a great cry: and g chap. the scribes that were of the Pharisees' 5, 39, and part arose and strove, saying, We find 16. 9. and no evil in this man; but if a spirit or an 17, angel hath spoken to him, let us not

25.25. and fight against God. 10 And, when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the

castle.

hechap. II a And the ingus and said, Be of 18.6, and Lord stood by him, and said, Be of 11 h And the night following the good cheer, Paul; for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

> 12 And, when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slaid Paul.

15 k Now, therefore, ye with the council signify to the chief captain, that he bring him down unto you to-morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him; and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain; for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that

thou hast to tell me? 4 ver. 12.

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee, that thou would est bring down Paul to-morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto then

and resurrection of the dead I am call- more than forty men, which have bound themselves || with an oath, that they bound themselves || with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, | Or, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the verse 12. young man depart, and charged him, Gr. Ana-See thou tell no man that thou hast shew-tisan,

ed these things to me.

23 And he called unto him two cen-swa turions, saying, Make ready two hun- would dred soldiers to go to Cesarea, and be a curse horsemen threescore and ten, and before spearmen two hundred, at the third they did hour of the night;

24 And provide them beasts, that they till, &c may set Paul on, and bring him safe Mat.

unto Felix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this 9.3. manner: || Or,

26 Claudius Lysias, unto the most archers: excellent governor Felix, sendeth greet- word

27 m This man was taken of the Jews, that take and should have been killed of them: with the then came I with an army and rescued richt him, having understood that he was a that is, Roman.

28 n And when I would have known to cast or the cause wherefore they accused him, them I brought him forth into their council : upon the

29 ° Whom I perceived to be accused m chap. of questions of their law, but to have 21.33 nothing laid to his charge worthy of and 23, death or of honds death or of bonds.

30 P And when it was told me how 22.30. that the Jews laid wait for the man, I o chap. sent straightway to thee, and gave com- 24. 19. mandment to his accusers also to say p chap. before thee what they had against him. 25. 16. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow, they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle;

33 Who, when they came to Cesarea, and delivered the epistle to the g vernor, presented Paul also before

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of Cilicia;

35 9 I will hear thee, said he, when q chap. thine accusers are also come. And he 24.

commanded him to be kept in Herod's | The judgment-hall. a palace of the supreme commander, whether prince, governor, or general, Mat. 27. 27.

CHAP. XXIV.

Tertullus accuseth Paul: 10 he answereth for himserf: 24 he preacheth Christ to the governor and his wife, &c.

a AND after two days Anarias the high priest descended with the clders, and 2, 30 ith a certain orater named Tertulus, for there lie in wait for him of them who informed the governor against Paul.

under a Rat OF drink 26, 74, Rom.

iavelins

nifieth

DOMINI

+ Gr. a pest, 1 Kings

18. 17.

16. 20.

d chap.

f chap. 3. 23. and

5. 30. and

26. 23.and

28, 22,

g Dan. 12. 2.

5. 28, 29.

26, 6, and

John

chap.

28. 20. h chap.

1 Cor.

2 Cor.

4.2. 2 Tim.

Heb.

13. 18.

i chap.

11. 29.

1. 12. and

21, 26,

Tertullus began to accuse him, saying. Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thank-

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

à chap. 16.20 and 17. 6. and 21. 28.

5 b For we have found this man a † pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes:

6 Who also hath gone about to profane the temple; whom we took, and would have judged according to our

law :

7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took

him away out of our hands,

8 c Commanding his accusers to come c chap. 23.30 and unto thee: by examining of whom, 25.16. thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, say-

ing, that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself: 11 d Because that thou mayest un-

derstand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 and they neither found me in echap. 12 And they man, 25. 8. and the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things

whereof they now accuse me.

14 f But this I confess unto thee, hat after the way which they call heresv, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets:

15 g And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the

23. 6. and dead, both of the just and unjust. 16 h And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void offence toward God, and toward men.

17 i Now, aftermany year-, I came to

bring alms to my nation, and offerings. 18 k Whe eupon certain Jews fro... Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude nor with tumult:

19 Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had aught against me.

by are selet these same here say, if

kl. ake12. 1. chap. 21. 26, 27. and 26, 12. I chap. 23. 30. and

2 And, when he was called forth, they have found any evil-deing in me DOMINI while I stood before the cou ci

21 m Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, m chap.

Touching the resurrection of the dear 26.6. and 26.6. and

I am called in question by you this day. 28, 20, 22 1 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge that way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 n And he commanded a centurion n chap. to keep Paul, and to let him have liber- 28. 16. ty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come

unto him.

24 ¶ And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

25 And, as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with

m. 27 · But after two years Porcius Fes- ochap. 12. 3. and tus came into Felix' room: and Felix, 25.9, 14. willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

CHAP, XXV.

The Jews accuse Paul before Festus: 8 he answereth for himself, 11 and appealeth unto Gesar, &c.

NOW when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cesarea to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high priest, and the a chap. chief of the Jews, informed him against 24. 1.

Paul, and besought him,

3 b And desired favour against him, b chap. that he would send for him to Jerusa- 23. 15. lem, laving wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cesarea, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them. therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And, when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cesarea; and the next day, sitting on the judgment-seat, commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And, when he was come, the Jews, which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they c chap. 21.28.and could not prove;

8 ° While he answered for himself, 23. 6. and Neither against the law of the Jews, 24.12, and neither against the temple, nor yet 28, 17,

9 But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said. Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, anthere be judged of these things before

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cesar's judgment-seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no

18.14.and 21.24.and

fchap.

17. 4.

h chap.

23. 29.

wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 d For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cesar.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thor appealed unto Cesar? Unto Cesar

shalt thou go.

13 ¶ And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cesa-

rea to salute Pestus.

14 ° And, when they had been there e chap. 24. 27. many days, Festus deciared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:

15 f About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

g Déut.

16 g To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment-seat, and I commanded the man to be brought

forth:

18 Against whom, when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation

of such things as I supposed :

19 h But had certain questions against 18.15.and him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And, because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus. I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cesar.

22 Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. Tomorrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with † great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

1.24. 24 And Pestus sate, 1818 i chap. 22.22, and all men which are here present with 22.22, and see this man, about whom all the us, ye see this man, about whom all the

Anno against Cesar, have I offended any thing auditude of the Jews have dealt with DOMINI at all.

Anno against Cesar, have I offended any thing adultitude of the Jews have dealt with Domini one, both at Jerusalem, and also here, 62. crying, that he ought not to live any

25 k But when I found that he had k chap. committed nothing worthy of death, 23, 9, a and that he himself hath appealed to

Augustus, I have determined to send

26 1 Of whom I have no certain / chap. thing to write unto † my lord. Where- 12. 6. and fore I have brought him forth before 26.3. vou, and specially before thee, O king the lord, Agrippa, that, after examination had, Job I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Paul, before Agrippa, declareth his life and conversion. 24 Festus chargeth him with madness; his modest reply.

THEN Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee, touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews;

3 Especially because I know thee to be † expert in all customs and questions † Gr. a which are among the Jews: wherefore knower I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, 1 Cor. which was at the first among mine own 13.7. nation, at Jerusalem, know all the Jews:

5 a Which knew me from the begin- a chap. ning, (if they would testify,) that, after 22. 3. and the most straitest sect of our religion, I 23. 6. Phil. lived a Pharisee.

6 b And now I stand and am judged b Gen. 3. for the hope of the promise made of 15. and God unto our fathers: 26. 4. and

7 . Unto which promise our twelve 49. 10. tribes, instantly serving God day and Exod. 3. night, hope to come: for which hope's Deut. sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the 18. 15. Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing Psalm incredible with you that God should 132, 11.

raise the dead ?

9 d I verily thought with myself, that 7. 14. and I ought to do many things contrary to 9.6. and 40.10.and the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jerusa- Jer. lem: and many of the saints did I shut 23. 5. and 33. 14. up in prison, having received authority Ezekiel from the chief priests; and, when they 34.23. were put to death, I gave my voice and 37.24. against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blas- 22.31. pheme; and, being exceedingly mad chap. against them, I persecuted them even 3. 26, and unto strange cities.

32. and 24. 15, 21. and 28. 20. Rom. 15. 8. Gal. 3. 16. Titus 2.13. c chap. 23. 8. and 24. 15. Phil. 3. 11. d chap. 7. 58. and 8. 3. and 9. 1, 14. and 22. 4, 19. John 16. 2. 1 Cor. 15.9. Gal. 1. 13. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 13.

+ Gr. much phantasy, Eccl. 1. 2. 1 Cor.

7. 31. 1 Peter

chap.

12. 2.

2, 30,

chap.

20, 32,

2 Cor.

1 Pet.

2. 9, 25,

i Mat.

chap. 9, 20, 28.

and 22,

23,12, and

h Isaiah

4. 4.

Anno mascus with authority and commission from the chief priests, e Luke

13 At mid-day, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round 22. 6. and about me, and them which journeyed with me.

14 And, when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying, in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me ? It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord ? And he said, I am Jesus, whom thou

16 f But rise, and stand upon thy f chap. 9. 15, 17. feet: for I have appeared unto thee for and 13. 2, his purpose, to make thee a ministe: 9. and 22. and a witness, both of these things 10. and 23. 11. which thou hast seen, and of those 2 Cor. things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people and from the Gentiles, unto whom now

I send thee,

18 g To open their eyes, and to turn Isaiah them from darkness to light, and from 42. 7. and the power of Satan unto God. that the 60. 1. and may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanc-1. 77. and tified by faith that is in me.

19 h Whereupon, O king Agrippa, John 1.9. I was not disobedient unto the heavenand 3. 19. I was not and 8. 12. ly vision :

20 i But shewed first unto them of and12.35. Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works 1. 18. and meet for repentance. 4. 17. and

21k For these causes the Jews caught 5. 8, 11. 21 For these causes the jown caught Col.1. 13, me in the temple, and went about to

1 Thess. kill me.

22 1 Having, therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saych. 16.9. ing none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say should come;

23 m That Christ should suffer, and and 11.26. that he should be the first that should and 13.14. rise from the dead, and should shew

1, 15, and light unto the people, and to the Gen-

15.35.and tiles. 24 ¶ n And, as he thus spake for him-2, 17. and self, Festus said with a loud voice, and 19. 8. Paul, thou art beside thyself; much

and20.18. learning doth make thee mad. 17, 21.
k chap, noble Festus: but speak f
9, 23, and words of truth and soberness. 25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus: but speak forth the

26 ° For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of ch. 24.14, these things are hidden from him;

22. 7, 16. Isaiah 42. 6. and 50. throughout. Dan. 9. 26. Zech 12. 10. Luke 2, 32, verse 13, ch. 13, 32, 45, 1 Cor. 15, 20, Col. 1.18. Rev. 1, 5, n John 10, 20, 1 Cor. 1, 23, and 2, 14, o John 19, 20.

12 Whereupon, as I went to Da- for this thing was not done in a cor- Anno DOMINI

27 King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.

29 P And Paul said, I would to God, P 1 Cor. that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except hese bonds.

30 ¶ 9 And, when he had thus spo- q chap. ken, the king rose up, and the gover. 23.24 and 25.12. nor, and Bernice, and they that sat 25.12.;

with them:

31 r And when they were gone aside r chap. they talked between themselves, say-23.9, and 24.12 and ing, This man doeth nothing worthy of 25.95. death or of bonds.

32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Cesar.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Paul shipping towards Rome. 12 The ship tossed with a tempest. 21 Paul comforteth his fellow-travellers, &c.

AND when it was determined a chap. that we should sail into Italy, they de- and 25. livered Paul, and certain other prison- 12, 25. ers, unto one named Julius, a centurion

of Augustus' band.

2 b And, entering into a ship of Adra- b chap. myttium, we launched. meaning to 19.29.and sail by the coasts of Asia, one Aristar- 2 Cor. chus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, 11.26.and being with us.

3 c And the next day we touched at Col. 4.10. And Julius courteously en. Phil. 24. treated Paul, and gave him liberty to 24,23 and go unto his friends to refresh himself. 38, 16.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And, when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lycia.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria, sailing into Italy; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over against Salmone:

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The Fair Havens, nigh whereunto was the city of

9 ¶ Now, when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hort and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also four

11 Nevertheless the centurion be-

+ Gr. a

turning

wind,

Esther 7. 10.

Psalm

Eccl.

Anno DOMINI ship more than those things which caors out of the stern, and wished for DOMINI 62. were spoken by Paul.

12 ¶ And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more par advised to depart thence also, if b. any means they might attain to Phenice, and there to winter; which is an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south-west and north-west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there arose against it † a tempestuous wind, called

Euroclydon.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her drive:

16 And running under a certain Island which is called Claud, we had much

work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we, being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they light-

ened the ship;

19 And the third day we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 ¶ But, after long abstinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer; for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the

d Rom.

1. 9. 2 Tim.

e Gen.

39. 5. chap.

23, 11,

f Luke

1. 45. John

Rom.

1, 12,

4. 20. 2 Tim.

g chap. 28. 1.

1. 3.

23 d For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,

24 ° Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou 18.26.and must be brought before Cesar: and, lo.

God hath given thee all them that sail with thee. 25 f Wherefore, sirs, be of good

cheer; for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 g Howbeit we must be cast upon a

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and, when they had gone a little further they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then, fearing lest they should have I called Melita

the day.

30 And, as the shipmen were about o fice out of the ship, when they had of down the boat into the sea, under r dour as though they would have † cast † Gr. anchors out of the foreship,

chors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to anchors, the soldiers, Except these abide in the Psalm

hip ye can of be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes 33. 21. of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 h And, while the day was coming verses in, Paul besought them all to take 22,24. meat, saying, This day is the four h Job teenth day that ye have tarried, and con- Mat. tinued fasting, having || taken nothing. 11.16.
34 Wherefore I pray you to take very lit-

some meat ; for this is for your health ; tle, or, for there shall not an hair fall from the without

head of any of you.

35 k And, when he had thus spoken, vei. 2 he took bread, and gave thanks to God 10. 30. in presence of them all; and, when he Luke had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, k1 Sam.

and they also took some meat.

37 1 And we were in all in the ship 15. 36. two hundred threescore and sixteen Mark souls.

38 And, when they had eaten enough, 6. 11. they lightened the ship, and cast out the 1 Tim. wheat into the sea.

39 m And when it was day they knew 2.41. and not the land: but they discovered a 2 certain creek with a shore, into the 13 which they were minded, if it were 1 Peter possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the 28.1. anchors they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder-bands, and hoised up the main-sail to the

wind, and made toward shore.

41 " And, falling into a place where "2 Cor two seas met, they ran the ship aground: 11. 25. and the fore-part stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinderpart was broken with the violence of the

42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them

should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose, and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into . the sea, and get to land;

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped

all safe to land.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Paul and company entertained by the barbarians: 8 he healeth many in the island. 11 They all depart for Rome.

a AND when they were escape ... a chap. then they knew that the island was 27, 26

m chap.

Anno 52. ~ b Rom. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 14. 11. Col.

3. 11.

c Mark 16. 18.

Luke

10. 19. d chap.

14. 11.

e Mat.

Mark

6. 5. and

Luke 4.

40. and

13, 13,

19. 11.

f Mat.

+Gr. Dios-

that is

2 Sam. 5, 21.

1 Cor.

8. 4.

ed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat,

and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 c And he shook off the beast into

the fire, and felt no harm.

6 d Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down 8. 10. and dead suddenly: but, after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days

courteously.

8 ° And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever, and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So, when this was done, others also, chap. which had disease 14. 3. and and were healed; which had diseases in the island, came

10 f Who also honoured us with ma-James 5. ny honours; and, when we departed, themselves they departed, after that they laded us with such things as were Paul had spoken one word, Well spake A. D. 63. necessary.

11 ¶ And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was † Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Syracuse, we tar-

ried there three days.

Jupiter's 13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli;

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appii Forum and The Three Taverns; whom, when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 8 And when we came to Rome the and 27. 3, centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier

that kept him.

17 h And it came to pass, that, after three days Paul called the chief of the

2 b And the barbarous people shew-come together, he said unto them, Men Anno us no little kindness: for they kin-and brethren, though I have committed boding nothing against the people or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans:

181 Who, when they had examined i chap. me, would have let me go, because 22.24. there was no cause of death in me.

19 k But, when the Jews spake a- 25.8. and gainst it, I was constrained to appeal 26.31. unto Cesar: not that I had aught to t chap. accuse my nation of.

20 1 For this cause, therefore, have I chap. I called for you, to see you, and to speak 23.6. and 24.21.and with you: because that for the hope of 26.6, Israel I am bound with this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We nei- 6. 20. ther received letters out of Judea con. 2 Tim. cerning thee, neither any of the brethren 1. 16. that came shewed or spake any harm of Phil,

22 m But we desire to hear of thee m Luke what thou thinkest: for as concerning 2, 34. this sect, we know that every where it chap. 24.

is spoken against.

23 n And, when they had appointed 12. 3. him a day, there came many to him in- 24.27. to his lodging; to whom he expounded chap and testified the kingdom of God, per. 13.27. and suading them concerning Jesus, both 26.6. out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 o And some believed the things o chap. which were spoken, and some believed 14, 4, and 17, 4, and

25 And when they agreed not among the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers,

26 P Saying, Go unto this people, and p Isaiah say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall 6.9. not understand; and seeing ye shall 5, 21,

see, and not perceive:

27 For the heart of this people is wax. 12. 2. Mat. ed gross, and their ears are dull of 13. 14. hearing, and their eyes have they clo- Mark sed: lest they should see with their Luke eyes, and hear with their ears, and un- 8. 10. derstand with their heart, and should be John 12. 40. converted, and I should heal them.

28 9 Be it known, therefore, unto 11.8 you, that the salvation of God is sent 24.47. unto the Gentiles, and that they will chap. 13.

hear it.

29 And when he had said these words the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 ¶ And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all

that came in unto him,

31 Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ with all Jews together: and, when they were confidence, no man forbidding him.

Ezekiel

14, 46. and 18, 6,

h chap. 21. 33. and 24. 12, 13, 14. and

g chap.

DOMINI 60.

a Numb. 8. 11.

Acts 9

15. and

13, 2, 9. and 22.

20, 21.

2 Cor.

1Cor. 9.1.

Gal. 1. 1,

12, 15. 1 Tim.

b Gen. 3.

15.and22.

18.and26.

1. 11.

Deut.

18. 15. 2 Sam.

7. 12. Psalm

132. 11.

4.2. and

and 9. 6.

and 40. 9.

and 52. 7.

Jer. 23.5.

and31,31.

and33.14.

Ezekiel

37, 24.

Daniel

Micah

Luke

24. 44.

Acts 3.

10.43.

70. 15.

Gal. 3.

8, 16,

7 Pet.

c 2 Sam.

132. 11.

Mat.

15, 22,

Isaiah

7. 14.

CHAP. I.

1 P.:::! commendeth to the Romans his calling: 16 hz sheweth that the gospel through faith.

a PAUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, railed to be an apostle, separated unto the gaspel of God,

2 b (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh,

4 d And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spi-4. and 49. rit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead;

5 By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations for his name;

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ;

7 f To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 s First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith 34. 23. and is spoken of throughout the whole

world.

9 h For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 i Making request (if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God) to come

unto you.

and16.26. 11 k For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to Tit. 1. 2. the end ye may be established; Heb. 8. 8.

12 1 That is, that I may be comforted

together with you, by the mutual faith both of you and me.

7. 12. Psalm

13 m Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hi-3. 17. and therto,) that I might have some fruit 9. 27. and 12.23.and among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

and 17. 5. and 17. 5.
and 21. 9,15. Mark 10. 47. Luke 1, 32,69,and2. 4. and
3. 23, 31. and 18.38. Acts2. 30. and 13. 23, 2 Tim. 2, 8, 2 Pet.
1, 17. d Psalm 2, 7. John 10. 30. Acts 2, 22. and 13. 32, Heb, 17.
5, and 5, 5. c Mat, 28. 19. Acts 6, 7. and 9, 15, and 13. 46, and
22, 21. chap, 3, 29. and 11, 13, and 12, 3, and 15, 15, and 16, 26, 29, 21. chap. 3, 29, and 11, 13, and 12, 3, and 15, 15, and 16, 26, 1 Cor. 5, 10, 2 Cor. 10, 5, Gal. 1, 15, and 2, 9, Eph. 3, 8, 1Tim. 1, 9, and 2, 7, 2 Tim. 1, 11, f Luke 10, 5, John 14, 27, and 20, 19, chap. 9, 24, 1 Cor. 1, 2, Eph. 1, 1, 1 Thess, 4, 7, g chap. 16, 19, Eph. 5, 20, 1 Thess, 13, 15, 1 Pet. 2, 5, John 4, 23, Acts 24, 14, chap. 9, 1, and 12, 1, and 15, 23, and 16, throughout, 2 Cor. 1, 23, and 4, 18, and 11, 31, Gal. 1, 20, Ph. 11, 17, 1 Peter 4, 3, y Psalm 31, 13, Acts 14, 16, and 11, 3, 3, 1 Thess, 2, 5, 17, and 3, 10, 2 Tim. 1, 1, 3, i Acts 19, 21, and 23, 14, chap. 16, 23, 32, 1 Thess, 3, 10, James 4, 15, 4 chap. 15, 23, 3d bn. 15, 12, 3, 20, and 16, 18, i chap. 15, 33, 3d bn. 25, and 23, 14, 2 Cor. 11, 31, 1 Thess, 2, 15, 3d bn. 15, 8, chap. 15, 13, 23, Phli. 4, 17, 1 Thess, 2, 18, 23, Eph. 5, 21, 12, Jude 10.

14 n I am debtor both to the Greeks and to the Barbarians, both to the wise DOMINI and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am rea- nActs 9. is for the justification of all men dy to preach the gospel to you that are 18. and 13. at Rome also.

> 16 ° For I am not ashamed of the 1 cor. gospel of Christ; for it is the power of 1.22. and God unto salvation to every one that be- 2 Cor. lieveth: to the Jew first, and also to the 11. 28.

17 P For therein is the rightcourness Isaiah of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by

18 9 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the Acts truth in unrighteousness;

19 Because that which may be shap. known of God is manifest in them; for and 9. 4.

God hath shewed it unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him 23. and from the creation of the world are clear- 15.2. ly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew chap. God, they glorified him not as God, 3, 21, and 4, 3, neither were thankful; but became vain Gal. in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 a Professing themselves to be wise, and 11. 7.

they became fools;

23 × And changed the glory of the Acts incorruptible God into an image made 14. 14, like to corruptible man, and to birds, and 17,24 and four-footed beasts, and creeping &c things.

24 y Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness, through the lusts of and148.3, their own hearts, to dishonour their own &c bodies between themselves;

25 2 Who changed the truth of God 2 Kings into a lie, and worshipped and served 17. 15. the creature | more than the Creator, 2.5. who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 a For this cause God gave them 3, 20, up unto vile affections: for even their 1 Thess. women did change the natural use into 4.5. that which is against nature :

27 And likewise also the men, leav. 1 Cor. ing the natural use of the woman, * Deut, burned in their lust one toward another; 4. 15, men with men, working that which is &c. 2 Kings

Mat.10.5 and15.24. Mark

13. 26, 46, 1 Cor.

Phil. 3. 9. 10. 38 q Acts 17, 30, * Psalms # Dent.

1 Cor. 10. 14.

that recompence of their error which DOMINI was meet.

60. ~

c Hosea 7. 3. chap. 2. 2, &c.

a 2 Sam.

7. 1. and

12. 5. Mat.

John 7. 49.

4. 5. James

3. 1. and

4. 11. b James

c Isaiah

30. 19. 1 Peter

3.9, 15.

d Exod.

Deut. 9. 6, 13

and 31.

27. and 32. 34.

Prov.

1. 18.

and 2. 7.

Isaiah

Amos

3. 10.

chap.

9. 22

James

e Job

Psalm

Micah

2. 13.

28 h And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient:

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness: full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection,

implacable, unmerciful:

32 ° W.o, knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do and 6.21. the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAP. II.

They who condemn sin in others, and do the like themselves, are inexcusable, whether Jews or Gentiles, &c.

a THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest : for wherein thou judgest another thou condemnest thyself: for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them

which commit such things.

3 h And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt es-

cape the j dgment of God?
4° Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness, and forbearance, and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repent-

5 d But, after thy hardness and impenitent heart, treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath, and revelation of the righteous judgment of and 10.16. God;

6 ° Who will render to every man ac-

cording to his deeds:

7 To them who, by patient continuance in well doing, seek for glory and honour, and immortality, eternal Ezekiel life;

8 f But unto them that are contenious, and do not obey the truth, but bey unrighteousness, indignation and vrath.

6. 10. Acts 7.51. 9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doe:h evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile:

10 But glory, honour, and peace to ever man that worketh go d; to the Jow first, and also to the Gentile :

24.12. Jer. 17. 10. and 32. 19. Mat. 16. 27. and 25. 34. chap. 14. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Rev. 2. 23. and 20. 12. and 22. 12. f Job 24. 13. Hosea 4. 4, chap. 1. 18. and 14. 1, 10. Gal. 5,12, 2 Thess. 1. 8.

11 g For there is no respect of per- Anno DOMINI sons with God.

12 h For as many as have sinned without law, shall also perish without g Deut. law; and as many as have sinned in the 20. 17. law, shall be judged by the law,

13 i (For not the hearers of the law Job are just before God, but the doers of the 34. 19.

law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gentiles, which Gal. 2. 6. have not the law, do by nature the Eph. 6.9. things contained in the law, these, 3.25. having not the law, are a law unto 1 Peter 1.17.

15 Which shew the work of the law 12, 47. written in their hearts, their conscience John also bearing witness, and their thoughts i Mar. the mean while accusing, or else excusing, one another,)

16 k In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ, ac-

cording to my gospel.

17 1 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of God,

18 m And knowest his will, and ap- 12. 48. provest the things that are more . xcel. Acts 10. lent, being instructed an of the law;

19 n And art confident that thou thy. ch. 3. 5. self art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

20 o An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form 4. of knowledge and of the truth in the 1 Peter

21 P Thou, therefore, which teachest 19.11.and another, teachest thou not thyself? then 20. 12. that preachest a man should not steal, 45.25, dost thou steal?

22 4 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit Mat. 3. 9. adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost John 8. thou commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of m Psalm the law, through breaking the law dis-147. 19. honourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is blas- 42. 19. phemed among the Gentiles through Mat. 5.14. and you, as it is written.

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, 23. 16. if thou keep the law: but if thou be a 0 1s. breaker of the law, thy circumcision is p Psalm made uncircumcision.

26 "Therefore if the uncircumcision Mat. 23. keep the righteousness of the law, shall throughnot his uncircumcision be counted for out circumicision?

27 * And shall not uncircumcision and 3. 8. which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, 33, and 16. judge thee, who by the letter and cir- 4, and cumcision dost transgress the law?

28 y For he is not a Jew which is one 7. 18. outwardly: neither is that circumcision and 8, 38 which is outward in the flesh:

29 2 But he is a Jew which is one in- 23. 3, 14.

9. 4, s 2 Sam. 12. 14. Isaiah 52, 5. Ezekiel 36, 20, 23, t Lap. 25. 41. Jer. 4, 4. and 6. 10. and 9. 25. Acts 7. 51. chap. 3, 2, 1 Cor. 7, 19. Gal, 6, 15. Mar. 8, 10. Acts 10. 34. x Mar., 2, 12. 41. ch. 7. 8, 2 Cor. 3, 6, y Mar. 3, 9. John 8, 39. ch. 9, 7, Rev. 2, 9, 2 Deur., 10, 16, and 30, 6. Jer. 4, 4, 1 Cor. 4, 5. Phil. 3, 2, 3. Col. 2, 11, 1 Thess. 2, 4, 1 Pct. 3, 4.

James 1. 1 John

Eccl. 2. 14. John 5.

Micah

Anno DOMINI wardly: and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men but of God.

CHAP. III.

1 The Jews' prerogative not made void by the unbelief of some. 20 None justified by the law, but all by God's grace through faith in Christ.

² WHAT advantage then hath the a Eccl. 1. 3. and Jew? or what profit is there of circum-

3. 19. and cision

Psalms

147. 8, 9.

chap.

9. 4.

Eph.

1. 12. c Num.

23. 19. chap. 9. 6. and 11. 29. 2 Tim.

2. 13.

d Psalms

out, and

Job 40. 8.

716.11.

e Psalm

18. 25. Job 8. 3.

h Gal.

3. 22.

5. 11.

& Ps itm s

Jer. 5. 16. Psalm

m Prov. 1. 16. Isaiah

10. 7.

59. 7.

n Psalm

701. 13 Bar del 16. 15. J. De 19.

39. 1. o Job

3.33.

7. 11. 1 Cor.

51. 6. and

2 b Much every way: chiefly because Dan. 5. that unto them were committed the ora-14. and b. 3. b Deut. cles of God.

3 c For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith of

78. 5. and God without effect ?

4 d God forbid: yea, let God be true, 2. 18. and but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 ° But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who

taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man.)
6 f God forbid: for then how shall

God judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more through abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

> 8 g And not rather, (as we be slan-derously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

9.8. 9 h What tuen: are in the have bethat they are all under sin; and34.17.

10 As it is written, There is none

g chap.
g chap.
s. 20. and righteous, no, not one;

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; Ps. 14. 3. there is none that doeth good, no, not and 53. 4. one

13 k Their throat is an open sepulthre; with their tongues they have 14. 3. and used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips :

14 Whose mouth is full of cursing

and bitterness:

15 m Their feet are swift to shed

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways;

17 And he way of peace have they

not known:

18 " There is no fear of God before their eyes

19 o Now we know, that what things sper r the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law; that every on with may be stoope', and all' the cord day become guilty before God.

20 P Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in OOMINI his sight; for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 q But now the righteousness of 143.2. Ch. 4.5. God without the law is manifested, be- and 7.7. ing witnessed by the law and the pro- Acts

22 Even the righteousness of God, 14.21 which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto Gal. 2 all, and upon all them that believe; for there is no difference;

23 For all have sinned, and come q Gen.

short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely by his grace, Isaiah through the redemption that is in Christ John

25 " Whom God hath set forth to be Acts 15. a propitiation through faith in his blood, 26. 22. to declare his righteousness for the re- ch. 1. 17. mission of sins that are past, through through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his 1 Peter righteousness; that he might be just, r chap, and the justifier of him which believeth 10. 12

in Jesus.

27 * Where is boasting then? It is sch. 1. excluded. By what law? of works? 18, &cc. Nay; but by the law of faith.

28 y Therefore we conclude, that a Gal. 3.22 man is justified by faith without the ! Isaiah

deeds of the law.

29 2 Is he the God of the Jews only ? 20. 28. is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

30 a Seeing it is one God which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 b Do we then make void the law and 2.8. through faith? God forbid: yea, we 1 Tim. 2.6.

Heb. 9, 12. 1 Pet. 1, 18. u Lev. 16, 15. Acts 13. 38, 39. and 17. 30. chap. 15. 8, 2 Cor. 5, 19. Gal. 4, 4, Col. 1, 20. 1 Tim. 1. 15. Heb. 1, 1, 1 John 2, 2, and 4, 10, x chap. 2, 17, 23. and 4, 2, 1 Cor. 1, 31. Eph. 2, 9, Acts 13. 38. Gal. 2, 16. x Ger. 17. 5, and 22, 11, chap. 2, 10, x Ger. 17. 5. and 22. 11. chap. 2. 10. a chap. 4. 11. b chap. 10. 4. Gal. 3. 24,

CHAP. IV.

1 Abraham justified by faith, 13 and by it he received the promise: 18 his faith recorded, and for whose sake, &c.

* WHAT shall we then say that a Isaiah Abraham, our father, as pertaining to 51.2. the flesh, hath found?

2 b Fer if Abraham were justified by John works, he hath whereof to glory, bu:

not before God. 3 ° For what saith the scripture? A. Phil.

braham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 d Now to him that wo keth is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of Gal. 3. 6.

5 . But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the un godly, his faith is counted for righte-

6 Even as David also describeth 11.6.

3. 10. Tit. 3. 5.

Col. 3.11.

and11.32.

and 8. 32, 1 Cor. 1. 30. Eph. 1. 7.

8. 39. Gal. 3.

c Gen. 15. 6. Heb.

21. 2. chap. 5. 6. f Psalm 32. 1, 2.

45 25. ch. 1, 20. and 2. 1, 1 Cor. 14, 21.

Anno DOMINI God imputeth righteousness without works,

7 Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are

8 Blessed is the man to whom the

Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in un-

circumcision.

g Gen.
11 g And he received the sign of cir17. 11.
Gal. 3, 7, cumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had, yet being uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them

> 12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had, being yet uncircumcised.

13 h For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to 6. and 17. Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of Gal. 3.18. faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect

15 Because the law worketh wrath; for where no law is, there is no trans-

3. 20. and gression.

h Gen.

and 15.

i John

15. 22.

chap.

5. 13.

8, 10.

1 Cor.

15. 56.

2 Cor.

k chap.

11.29.

Gal. 3.

16. and 18. 30.

! Gen.

17.5.

Gen.

18. 11. Heb. 11.

11, 12.

o Heb.

71. 13.

Isaiah

Heb.

20. and 7.

16 k Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed: not to that only which is of the law, 3. 7, 9. Gal. 3.10. but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us 9.11. and all,

> 17! (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they

18 m Who against hope believed in m Gen. hope, that he might become the father 15.4,5. of many nations; according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed

19 n And, being not weak in faith, 17.17.and he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sara's womb:

20 . He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief: but was serong in faith, giving glory to God; D Psalm

21 P And being fully persuaded that what he had promised he was able also 57. 19. Luke 1.37, to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to DOMINI

him for righteousness. 23 9 Now, it was not written for his

sake alone that it was imputed to him; q chap.

24 " But for us also, to whom it shail 15.4.
1 Cor. be imputed, if we believe on him that 10, 6, 11. raised up Jesus our Lord from the rIsaiah

25 5 Who was delivered for our of- 2.24. fences, and was raised again for our 3. 25. and

justification.

1 Cor. 15, 17, 2 Cor. 5, 21, 1 Pet. 1, 21, and 2, 24, 1 John 1, 7,

CHAP. V.

1 Being justified by faith, we have peace with God. 12 Sin and death came by Adam, 18 but righteousness by Christ.

2 THEREFORE, being justified a chap. by faith, we have peace with God, through our Lord Jesus Christ;

2 b By whom also we have access by 13, 14. faith into this grace wherein we stand, b John and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. 10.9. and

3 And not only so, but we glory in 14.6. tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 d And patience, experience; and 18. and

experience, hope:

5 . And hope maketh not ashamed; 3.6. and because the love of God is shed abroad 10.19.and in our hearts by the Holy Ghost, which c Mat. is given unto us.

6 f For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for

the ungodly.

7 g For scarcely for a righteous man will one die; yet peradventure for a 7.4. and good man some would even dare to die.

8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 h Much more then, being now jus- 2, 12. tified by his blood, we shall be saved

from wrath through him. 10 i For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death 16. 20. of his Son: much more, being recon- James

ciled, we shall be saved by his life. 11 And not only so, but we also joy in God, through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the

atonement.

12 k Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

13 1 (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when

there is no law.

14 m Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

1 Thess. 1. 10. i chap. 4. 25. 2 Cor. 5. 18. Col. 1. 21, 22, k Gen. 2. 17. and 3. 6. chapter 6, 23. 1 Cor. 15. 21. l chap 4. 15. m 1 Cor. 15. 21, 45, 55.

Eph. 2. Heb.

2 Cor. 12. 10. 10.34. James 1.

e Psalm

2 Cor. Eph.1.14. 4.25. and 8. 3. Gal.

4. 3, 4. Eph. 2. 1. Col. 2.13. Heb. 7. 18. and 9. 10, 15. 1 Peter g John 15. 13.

1 John 3. 16. h chap. and 3. 34. DOMINI n John

el Cor. 4. 8. 2 Tim.

2. 12.

Gal. 3.

19, 23,

a chap.

5. 20. b Gal.

d John

1 Cor.

6. 14.

2 Cor.

Gal. 6.15.

Phil.3.10.

3. 8. and

15 " But not as the offence, so also is to sin once: but in that he liveth, he Anno DOMINI the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead; much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justi-

17 . For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace, and of the Rev. 5.10. gift of righteousness, shall reign in life and 20. 4. by one, Jesus Christ:)

18 Therefore, as by the offence of one judgment came up in all nien to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one, the free gift came upon all men

unto justification of life.

p Isaiah 19 P For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners; so by the bedience of one shall many be made righteous

q Luke 20 4 Moreover, the law entered that the offence might abound: but where chap. 3. 20. and 4. 15. and sin abounded, grace did much more abound: 6. 1, 15. and 7. 8.

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAP. VI.

1 We must not live in sin, 2 for by baptism 21 The end and we are dead unto it. wages of sin is death, &c.

2 WHAT shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin that grace may

abound ?

2 b God forbid. How shall we that Col. 3.3. are dead to sin live any longer therein?

3 . Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were

baptized into his death?

4 d Therefore we are buried with 11.40. and him by baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

5 ° For if we have been planted to-Eph.4.22. gether in the likeness of his death, we 2.12. and shall be also in the likeness of his resur-

3. 9, 10. Heb.12.2. 6 f Knowing this, that our old man is 1. and4.1. crucified with him, that the body of 2 Pet. 1.3. sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 s For he that is dead is freed from

f chap. 7. 24. sin.

8 h Now, if we be dead with Christ, and 5.24, we believe that we shall also live with and 6.14, him:

9 Knowing that Christ, being raised and 3.5,9. from the dead, dieth no more; death g1 Peter hath no more dominion over him. 4. 1. h 2 Tim.

i Hev. 1 18. A Luke 20. 38. Heb. 9. 14, 27. 1 Pet. 2. 24.

10 k For in that he died, he died un-

liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckou ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto in, but I Gal. alive unto God through Jesus Christ 2. 19.

12 m Let not sin, therefore, reign in m Psalms your mortal body, that ye should obey mrsams 19.13.and it in the lusts thereof:

13 a Neither yield ye your members 5, 14. as finstruments of unrighteousness un- n Luke to sio: bu yield vourselves unto God, 1.74. as those that are alive from the dead. and your members as instruments of Gal. 2.20. rigineousness unto God.

14 ° For sin shall not have dominio. over you. for ye are not under the lav, 2. 24.and

but under grace.

15 P What then? shall we sin becaus we are not under the law, but under Acts 5.39. grace ! God forbid.

16 9 K ow ye not, that to when ye 7. 8, 11. vield yourselves servants to obey. nis 9 1 Cor. 9, 21. e vants ye are to whom ye obey; Gal 2.18 whether of sin unto death, or of obe. and 5.18. dience unto rightcourness?

17 r But God be thanked that ye Johns.34. were the servants of sm; but ye have 2 Pet. obeyed from the heart that form of doc- 2.19

trine which was delivered you.

18 s Being then made free from sin. John ye became the servants of righteous- 1 Cor.

19 I speak after the manner of men, Gal. 5, 1. because of the infirmity of your flesh: 2.16. for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 * For when ye were the ser ants # John of sin, ye were free from righteousness. 8.34.

21 " What fruit had ye the in those u chap. things whereof ye are now ashaned: 1.24,32. for the end of those things is death.

22 × But now, being made free from x chap. sin, and become servants to God, ye 5.47. have your fruit unto holmess, and the

end everlasting life. 23 y For the wages of sin is death: 2 17. but the gift of God is eternal life, chap.

through Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAP. VII.

1 No law hath power over a man after death. 7 The law is not sin, 12 but holy, just, and good.

^a KNOW ye not, brethren, (for a chap. I speak to them that know the law) 6.14 and 9.3 and how that the law hath dominion over a 10. 1 man as long as he liveth?

2 b For the woman which hath an 5. 29. husband is bound by the law to her hus- 24, 29. band so long as he liveth: but if the 1 Cor. husband be dead, she is loosed from the 10, 39. law of her husband.

3 . So then, if while her husband li- 22. 12. Num. veth, she be married to another man, 30.6.

14 16. Ruth 1. 13. Mat. 5.32

and 12.1. Heb.9.14. 1 Pet.

5. 12.

60.

2 Cor. 11. 2.

Gal. 2.

5. 25.

6. 2, 21. and 13.

19, 21.

2, 19. 2 Cor.

23. and

g Exod. 20. 17.

Deut.

5. 22.

chap.

h John

15. 22.

5. 20. 1 Cor.

15.56.

119. 1,

11, 13.

Heb.

and 119.

39, 137. 1 Tim.

50. 1.

Tim.

116, 144

5. 24.

Gal. 2.

she shall be called an adulteress; but if DOMINI her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so tha she is no adulteress, trough she be married to another man.

4 d Wherefore, my brethren, ye also d Psalm 127.3.and are become dead to the law by the body 132.11. of Christ; that ye should be married to Luke another, even to him who is raised from 1. 42. chap. the dead, that we should bring forth 6.14, and 8.2. fruit unto God. 1 Cor.

5 ° For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring

forth fruit unto death...

19, 20.and 6 f But now we are delivered from 5. 18, 22. the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the old-Col. 2.14. e chap. 3. 20. and 5. 20. and ness of the letter.

7 8 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had

said, Thou shalt not covet.

19, 20. and 3, 3 8 h But sin, taking occasion by the and 5. 19. Phil. 3.3. commandment, wrought in me all man-Heb.9.10. ner of concupiscence. For without the 1. 15. f chap. 2. 29. and 6. law sin was dead.

9 i For I was alive without the law once; but when the commandment

came sin revived, and I died.

10 k And the commandment, which 3. 6, 7. Gal. 3. 3, was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 1 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it

12 m Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and

good. 13 " Was then that which is good 4. 15. and made death unto me? God forbid. But

sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; Gal. 3.19. that sin by the commandment might i ch. 10.5. become exceeding sinful. Gal. 3.10.

k Lev. 14 ° For we know that the law is spiritual; but I am carnal, sold under Neh.9.29. Psalm

15 P For that which I do I † allow Ezek. 20. not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would m Psalms not, I consent unto the law that it is

17 Now then, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

1. 8. 18 9 For I know that in me (that is, n chap. in my flesh) dwelleth no good thing: 3. 20. ol Kings for to will is present with me; but how 21. 20, 25. to perform that which is good I find 2 Kings 17. 17. Isaiah

19 For the good that I would I d not: but the evil which I would no that I do.

p Psalm 20 Now, if I do that I would not, Mat.7.23, is no more I that do it, but sin th Gal. 5.17. dw-lleth in me. 2 Tim. 2. 19. + Gr. know, Psalm 1. 6. q Gen. 6. 5. and 8. 21.

21 I find then a law, that, when I Anno DOMINI would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I delight in the law of God (after the inward man. r Psalm

23 s But I see another law in my 2 Cor. members warring against the law of 4. 16. my mind, and bringing me into captivi- Eph.3.16. ty to the law of sin which is in my chap.
6.13, 19.

24 O wretched man that I am! who Gal. 5.17. shall deliver me from the body of this

25 I thank God, through Jesus Christ # 1 Cor. our Lord. So then, with the mind I 25. 57. myself serve the law of God, but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Who are free from condemnation. 5 The harm that cometh of the flesh, 14 and the good that cometh of the Spirit, 17 and what of being God's children. 31 The ground of the Christian's hope.

THERE is, therefore, now no a chap. condemnation to them which are in 6. Christ Jesus, who walk not after the 16, 25. flesh, but after the Spirit. b John

18,22.and

2 b For the law of the Spirit of life 6.63. and 8. 36. in Christ Jesus hath made me free from chap.6.

the law of sin and death.

3 c For what the law could not do, 7.6, 25. in that it was weak through the flesh, 15. 45. God sending his own Son in the like- 2 Cor. ness of sinful flesh, and for sin con- Gal. 2,19. demned sin in the flesh: and 5, 1,

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not Acts after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 d For they that are after the flesh 5. 21, do mind the things of the flesh; but Gal. 3.13. they that are after the Spirit the things and 4. 9. of the Spirit.

6 · Forto be carnally minded is death; Heb.7.18. but to be spiritually minded is life and and 9. 15.

peace: 7 f Because the carnal against God: for it is 1 law of God, neither

8 g Su then, cann t plea

9 h But the S God hav

of '

ch. 1. 6.

and 3, 0.

Psalms

and118.6.

John 3.16.

Psalm

2.5. and

5. 27. 1 Tim.

6 chap.

c Exod.

Anno debtors not to the flesh, to live after the nomini flesh. 60.

13 m For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye 22. and 5. shall live.

14 n For as many as are led by the Col. 3.5,6. Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

15 ° For ye have not received the Gal.5. 18. spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

Gal. 3.26. with our spirit, that we are the children 2 Tim. of God. 3.7.

~ m Gal.

Eph. 4.

n Luke

o Mark

1 Cor.

Heb.

2. 15. I John

Eph.1.13.

q Acts

2. 11, 12.

*Mat.

Phil. 3.

1 John

3.1,2

2 Pet.

3, 13,

Gen.

3. 17. 2 Pet.

3. 10.

u John

x Luke

2 Cor.

16. 21.

s Isaiah

Acts 3.21.

5. 12.

4. 18.

17 9 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ: if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. p 2 Cor. 1. 22. and

18 r For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be and 4. 30. compared with the glory which shall be

revealed in us.

19 s For the carnest expectation of the Gal. 4. 7. 2 Tim. creature waiteth for the manifestation

of the sons of God.

20 : For the creature was made sub-2 Cor.4.7. ject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same 10, 21. 2 Pet.1.6. in hope;

and 4. 13. 21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of

the children of God.

22 " For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain to-

Rev.21.1. gether until now:

23 × And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

24 y For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope; for what 36ph.1.14. a man seeth, why doth he yet hope

> e hope for that we see ith patience wait for

> > also helpeth not what "ht; but on for

> > > ut-

15

30 ° Moreover, whom he did predestinate, them he also called; and whom he called, them he also justified; and whom he justified, them he also glori- e Acts

31 f What shall we then say to these and 3. 26. things? If God be for us, who can be and 5.9.

against us

1 Cor. 1. 32 g He that spared not his own Son, 24. and but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us Eph. 2.4. all things ? and 4. 4. Tit. 3. 7. Heb.9.15.

33 h Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that 1 Pet.2.9.

justifieth:

34 i Who is he that condemneth? It f Num. is Christ that died, yea rather that is 2 Kings risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh inter- 56, 12 cession for us.

35 k Who shall separate us from the g Gen. love of Christ? shall tribulation, or dis- Isaiah tress, or persecution, or famine, or na- 53. 5. kedness, or peril, or sword?

36 1 (As it is written, For thy sake ch. 3. 25. we are killed all the day long; we are and 4. 25. accounted as sheep for the slaughter.)

37 m Nay, in all these things we are 4. 8 more than conquerors through him that 2 Pet.1.3. loved us.

38 " For I am persuaded, that nei. Rev ther death, nor life, nor angels, nor 12. 10. principalities, nor powers, nor things 34.29, present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any Mark other creature, shall be able to separate 16. 19. us from the love of God, which is in ch. 4.25. and 5. 10. Christ Jesus our Lord.

Eph. 2. 5. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3. and 7. 25. and 8. 1. and 9. 24. and 12. 2, 24. 1 Pet. 3. 22. 1 John 2. 1. 4 John 10. 28. and 13. 1, 2 Cor, 11, 23, 4 Psalm 44, 23, 1 Cor, 4, 9, 2 Cor, 4, 11, and 11, 31, m 1 Cor, 15, 57, 2 Cor, 2, 14, and 4, 8, 16, and 12, 10, 1 John 4, 4, and 5, 4, 5, Rev, 12, 11, n Eph. 1, 21, and 6, 12, Col, 2, 15, 1 Pet. 3, 22.

CHAP. IX.

1 Paul's sorrow for the Jews. 7 All Abraham's seed were not children of the promise. 25 The Gentiles called.

a I SAY the truth in Christ, I lie a chap. not, my conscience also bearing me wit- 1.9. and 2.15. and

ness in the Holy Ghost, 2 b That I have great heaviness and 2 Cor. 1.

continual sorrow in my heart.

3 c For I could wish that myself 19. were accursed from Christ for my bre thren, my kinsmen according to the Eph.4.17.

Besh:

1 Thess. flesh:

4 d Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the w, and the service of God, and the 10. mises:

5 . Whose are the fathers, and of 32.32.

2. Gal. 1. 8. d Exod. 4. 22. and 34. 27. Deut. 7. 6. and 7. Deut. 7. 5. and 14. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 21. 1 Kings 8. 10. Psaims 63. 2. 78. 61. and 147. 19. Jer. 31. 9. 31. Acts 3. 25. and 13. 32. 2. 17. and 3. 2. 3. Eph. 2. 12. Heb. 8. 8. e Isaiah 7. 14. 1, 6, Jer. 23, 6, Mar. 1, 1, 23, Larke 3, 23, &c. John 1, 1, 34, Acts 10, 36, and 20, 28, chap. 1, 3, and 11, 28, Epb. 20, and 4, 10, Philip, 2, 9, Col. 1, 16, and 2, 10, 1 Timleb, 1, 2, 4, 8, 10, 1 John 5, 20, Rev. 1, 5, 12. Num.

23. 19. John

8. 39.

and 4.

12, 16,

2 Tim.

Gal.

6. 16.

2. 13. g Gen. 21. 12.

Gal.

4. 23. Heb.

11. 18. h Gal.

4. 28.

k Gen. 25. 21. / chap.

4. 17 m Gen. 25, 23,

2 Sam.

8, 14,

n Gen.

29. 30.

Deut.

Mat.

10. 37.

Luke

14. 26. John

12. 25.

o Deut.

2 Chron.

8. 3. and

19. 7.

Psalm

p Exc 33, 19,

14. 4, 17.

50. 19.

20. 6.

41. 10.

Isaiah

46, 10, Jer. 49

19. and

50.44.

12.and23.

13.and33.

13. and

34.31.

Isaiah

29, 16,

& Prov.

16.4.

64. 8. Jer.

Isaiah

and 45. 9. Dan.

Job

2 Chro.

Anno whom, as concerning the flesh, Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for 60: ever. Amen.

f Gen. 6 Not as though 17.7. and hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel which are of Israel;

7 8 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: ch. 2. 28 but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called; and 3. 3. 8 h That is. They which are the chil. 8 h That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the

promise are counted for the seed. 9 i For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sara shall

have a son.

10 k And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even

by our father Isaac,

11 1 (For the children being not yet 3 Gen. 18, born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth,)

12 m It was said unto her, The elder

shall serve the younger.

13 n As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

14 . What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15? For he saith to Moses, I will have Mal. 1. 2. mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then, it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God

that sheweth mercy.

17 9 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore bath he mercy on whom 92. 15. p Exod. he will have mercy, and whom he will

he hardeneth. Exod. q Exoa. 9. 15. and

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? for who hath resisted his will?

20 s Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the 9. 19. and thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clav, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour !

22 " What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction;

23 * And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 y Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the

18. 6. 2 Tim. Gentiles ?

2 chap. 2. 4. 1 Peter 2. 8. Jude 4. x chapters 2. 4. and 8. 23. Eph. 4. 17. Col. 1, 27. 2 Tim. 1. 9, and 2. 21. y chap. 3. 29. 1 Peter 2. 9.

25 ² As he saith also in Osee, I will Anno call them My people, which were not DOMINI my people; and her Beloved, which was not beloved.

26 a And it shall come to pass, that in 2. 23. the place where it was said unto them, 2.10. Ye are not my people; there shall a Hosea they be called, The children of the 1.10.

living God.
27 b Esaias also crieth concerning Is rael, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, Ezek.

a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the work, and ch. 11. 5. cut it short in righteousness; because c Gen. a short work will the Lord make upon 19, 24. the earth.

29 c And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and bee: made like unto Gomorrha.

30 d What shall we say then? That 16. 46. the Gentiles, which followed not after d chap. righteousness, have attained to right eousness, even the righteousness which is of faith:

31 ° But Israel, which followed after 11.7 the law of righteousness, hath not at- 1. 23 tained to the law of righteousness.

32 f Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the 2.12. and works of the law: for they stumbled at 118, 22. Isaiah that stumbling-stone;

33 g As it is written, Behold, I lay in 28. 16. Sion a stumbling-stone, and rock of of- Mat. 21. 42. fence: and whosoever believeth on him Luke shall not be ashamed.

CHAP. X.

11 Salvation 1 Paul's prayer for Israel. to all that believe, both Jews and Gentiles. 19 God's acceptance of the Gentiles, and their belief in the word.

BRETHREN, my heart's desire a chap. and prayer to God for Israel is, that they 9.1. might be saved.

2 b For I bear them record, that they Acts 21. have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

3 ° For they, being ignorant of God'. Gal. 1.14. righteousness, and going about to esta- 3.31, and blish their own righteousness, have not 8. 4. and submitted themselves unto the right- Phil.

4 d For Christ is the end of the law d Deut. for righteousness to every one that be- Mat. 5.17.

eousness of God.

5 ° For Moses describeth the right- 13, 38. eousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live Gal. by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of 18. faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in Neh. thine heart, Who shall ascend into hea- Ezek ven ? (that is, to bring Christ down from 20. 11. above;)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the 3. deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again f Deat. from the dead,

8 g But what saith it? The word is 30.14.

z Hosea

10, 22, and28.22 Jer.

Jer. 50, 40, Lamen. 3, 22, Ezek. echap. 10. 2. and f 1 Cor.

1Pet. 2.7.

20. and

12. 8.

chapter

A Acts

10. 34,

35. and 25. 9.

chap. 3.

22, 29.

1 Tim.

2. 5. l Joel

2, 32,

Acts 2, 21,

m John

n Isaiah

o Isaiah

15. 22.

Nah.

53. 1. John

12. 38.

14. and 28. 19.

Mark

16. 15.

Col. 1.

q Deut.

32. 21.

r chap.

& Isaiah

a 1 Sam.

12, 22

Jer. 31. 37.

Acts

22. 3.

chap.

10. 20.

2 Cor.

b Psal.

94. 10.

chap.

8, 29,

and 9. 6.

19.10, 14.

65. 2.

9.30.

chap

nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in DOMINI thy heart: that is, the word of faith which we preach;

9 h That if thou shalt confess with h Deut. 30. 2, &c. thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath rais-10. 32. ed him from the dead, thou shalt be Luke

> saved. 10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation

11 i For the scripture saith, Whosoi 'saiah 28.15 and ever believeth on him shall not be 49. 23. ashamed. Jer. 17. 7.

12 k For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek; for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 | For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 m How then shall they call on him and 15. 8. Eph. 1.7. in whom they have not believed? and and 2.4,7. how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

15 n And how shall they preach except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things !

16 . But they have not all obeyed the gospel; for Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?

17 So then, faith cometh by hearing,

Heb. 4. 2. and hearing by the word of God.

P Psal.
18 P But I say, Have they not by
Mat. 24. Yes, verily, their sound went i 18 P But I say, Have they not heard?

Yes, verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 9 But I say, Did not Israel know? First, Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, 4. 6. and and by a foolish nation I will anger

11. 11. Tit. 3. 3. 20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not : I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

> 21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAP. XI.

1 A remnant of Israel saved by grace: 7 the blindness of the rest prophesied of. 17 The Gentiles may not boast.

* I SAY then, Hath God cast away Psal.95.3, his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.

2 b God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of Elias, how he maketh intercession to God against Is-Phil. 3. 5.

rael, saying, 3 c Lord, they have killed thy propnets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my c 1 Kings life '

4 d But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to my. DOMINI self seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal.

5 ° Even so then, at this present time 19. 18. also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

6 f And if by grace, then is it no 19.5. and more of works; otherwise grace is no 23.27.and more grace. But if it be of works, then Hosea is it no more grace; otherwise work is no more work.

7 8 What then? Israel hath not ob- e chap. tained that which he seeketh for; but f Deut, the election hath obtained it, and the 9.4. rest were blinded

8 h (According as it is written, God 4.4,5. Gal. 5, 4 hath given them the spirit of slumber, g John eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear) unto this 28, 27.

9 And David saith, Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumbling-block, and a recompence unto

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that Isaiah they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

11'k I say then, Have they stumbled Ezek. that they should fall? God forbid: but rather through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke Mark them to jealousy.

12 Now, if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; Acts how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you, Gentiles, in as much as I am the apostle of the Acts Gentiles, I magnify mine office;

14 m If by any means I may provoke 28, 25, to emulation them which are my flesh, chapter and might save some of them.

15 n For if the casting away of them 9. 15. and be the reconciling of the world, what 13.2. and shall the receiving of them be but life from the dead?

16 ° For if the first-fruit be holy, the lump is also holy; and if the root be holy, so are the branches.

17 P And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive- 2.7 tree, wert graffed in among them, and 2 Tim. with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive-tree;

189 Boast not against the branches: but if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches 4. 16. James

were broken off, that I might be graffed 5. 20. 20 r Well; because of unbelief they 5.19.

were broken off, and thou standest by 23. 10. faith. Be not high-minded, but fear: Num. 21 For if God spared not the natural

branches, take heed lest he also spare not 11.16.

22 s Behold, therefore, the goodness Eph.

1 Cor. 10. 12. r Prov. 28. 14. Isaiah 66. 2. chap. 12. 16. Phil. 2. 12. s John 15. 2, 2 Cor. 15. 2. Heb. 3. 6, 14.

d 1 Kings Jer. 11.13.and chap.

2 Cor. 3. 14. h Deut. 6. 9. and 29. 10. Jer. 5. 21.

> John 28, 26 i Psal. 13.46.and

23. 21. 15. 16. Gal. 1. 16. and Tim.

1 Cor. 7. 16. and 1 Tim. n 2 Cor.

u Jer.

21. 24.

3, 14,

y Lev.

26, 44,

Deut.

Psai.

Isaiah

60, 21,

Ezek.

20, 40

z Isaiah 27. 9. Jer. 31.

31, &c.

2 Cor.

3. 16.

Heb.

10. 16.

Lev

26, 44. b Num.

5. 10. and

c Eph.

3. 32.

e Job

36. 23. Psal.

36. 7.

36. 22.

Psal.

92.6.

Isaiah

40. 13. Jer. 23, 13,

1 Cor.

2. 16. g Job

a Lev.

1. 9. Deut.

14. 21.

ch. 12.16. 2 Cor.

and severity of God: on them which DOMINI fell, severity; but toward thee, good-60. ness, if thou continue in his goodness; t 2 Cor. otherwise thou also shalt be cut off. 3, 16, 24,

23 * And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for

God is able to graff them in again. 24 " For if thou wert cut out of the olive-tree, which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive-tree; how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olivetree ?

25 * For I would not, brethren, that 45.25.and ye should be ignorant of this mystery, 59.20.and (lest 'ye should be wise in your own conceits,) that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

26 y And so all Israel shall be saved; as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn 8. 8. and away ungodliness from Jacob.

27 2 For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their

23. 10. 28 a As concerning the gospel, they Deut. are enemies for your sakes: but as 9. 5. and touching the election, they are beloved 10, 15, for the fathers' sakes.

29 b For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

30 ° For as ye in times past have not 30.11.and believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief;

Tit. 3. 3. believed, that through your mercy they 31 Even so have these also now not also may obtain mercy.

32 d For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mer-5. 8. and cy upon all.

33 ° O the depth of the riches both 9. 10. and 11. 7. and of the wisdom and knowledge of God! 28.14.and how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

34 f For who hath known the mind 15. 8. and of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 g Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him

36 h For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen.

and 41. 2. h Prov. 16. 4. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Col. 1. 16.

CHAP. XII.

1 Conformity to God's will enjoined. 9 Sundry practical duties recommend-

a I BESEECH you, therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is vour reasonable service.

and 9, 23, and 10. 12, and 11. 11, 30, 1 Cor. 6, 20, 2 Cor. 10. 1.

2 b And be not conformed to this DOMINI world; but be ye transformed by the DOMINI 60. renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and accept- & Ezek. able, and perfect will of God.

3 ° For I say, through the grace gi. Eph. ven unto me, to every man that is among 4, 23, and you, not to think of himself more highly 5. 10, 17. than he ought to think; but to think Col. 1.21, 22, soberly according as God hath dealt to and every man the measure of faith.

4 d For as we have many members 4.3. in one body, and all members have not 1.14. the same office;

5 ° So we, being many, are one body c Dent. in Christ, and every one members one 29. 29. of another.

6 Having then gifts, differing ac- Eccl. cording to the grace that is given to 7.16. chap.1.5. ws, whether prophecy, let us pro- and 11.20. phesy according to the proportion of and15.15. faith:

7 g Or ministry, let us wait on our 12.7, 11 ministering; or he that teacheth, on and 15.10. teaching:

8 h Or he that exhorteth, on exhor- and 2.9. tation: he that giveth, let him do it Eph. with simplicity; he that ruleth, with and 4.7. diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with d 1 Cor. cheerfulness.

9 i Let love be without dissimulation. 4. 16. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to e1 Cor. that which is good.

10 k Be kindly affectioned one to ano- 20, 27. ther with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;

11 1 Not slothful in business; fervent and 5. 23. in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 m Rejoicing in hope; patient in tri- 11.27.and bulation; continuing instant in prayer;

13 " Distributing to the necessity of 15.32.and saints; given to hospitality.

14 ° Bless them which persecute you: 12. 4. and bless, and curse not.

15 P Rejoice with them that do .re- 13. 2. and joice, and weep with them that weep.

16 9 Be of the same mind one toward 2 Cor. another. Mind not high things, but 10.13. condescend to men of low estate. Be and 4. not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for 4. 10. Provide things honest in the sight f Acts of all men.

18 * If it be possible, as much as lieth 12.5, 28, in you, live peaceably with all men.

11, 12, 3. 8. h Deut. 15. 7. Prov. 22. 8. Mat. 6. 1, 2, 3. Acts 13. 15. and 20. 23. 1 Cor. 12. 23. and 14. 3, 31. 2 Cor. 8. 2. and 9. 7, 13. Gal. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 4. and 5. 17. Heb. 13. 7, 17, 24. James 1. 5. 1 Pet. 5. 2. i Psalms 34. 14. and 36. 5. and 97. 10. and 101. 3. and 139. 21. Amos 5. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22. and 4. 8. k Mat. 20. 26. Eph. 4. 3. Phil. 2. 3. Heb. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 22. and 2. 17. and 3. 8. and 5. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 7. i Gal. 6. 10. Rev. 3. 15. m Luke 10. 20. and 18. 1, 8cc. Acts 1. 14. and 2. 42, 46. and 6. 4. chap. 5. 2, &cc. and 15. 13. Eph. 6. 18. Phil. 3. 1. and 4. 4. Col. 3. 16. and 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 16, 17. Heb. 3. 6. and 10. 36. and 12. 1. James 5. 7. n 1 Cor. 16. 1. Gal. 2. 10. 1 Tim. 3. 2. Tit. 1. 8. Heb. 6. 10. and 13. 2, 16. 1 Peter 4. 9. 1 John 3. 17. OMat. 5. 44. Luke 6. 28. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 23. and 3. 9. p 1 Cor. 12.26. Heb. 10. 33. q Psal. 131. 1. Prov. 3. 7. and 15. 15. 1 Cor. 1. 10. Phil. 2, 2. and 3. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 8. r Prav. 3. 4. and 20. 22. Mat. 5. 39, chap. 14. 16. 1 Cor. 6. 7. 2 Cor. 3. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 23. and 3. 9. 8 Mark 9. 50. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 23. and 3. 9. 8 Mark 9. 50. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 23. and 3. 9. 8 Mark 9. 50. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 23. and 3. 9. 8 Mark 9. 50. 19. 5. 1 Cor. 6. 7. 2 Cor. 4. and 20. 22. Mat. 5. 39. chap. 14. 16. 1 Cor. 6. 7. 2 Cor. 8. 21. 1 Thess, 5. 15. 1 Pet. 2, 23, and 3. 9. 8 Mark 9. 50. 8. 21. 1 Th Heb. 12. 14.

12.12,80

10, 17, and 12. Eph. 1. 23, and 4.

Cor.

Eph. 3. 5.

Eph. 4.

Anno 19 Dearly beloved, avenge not your-DOMINI selves, but rather give place unto wrath: 60. for it is written, Vengeance is mine;

t Lev. 19. 18. Deut.

Ezek.

25, 12,

Ezra

4. 12.

15, 16. Isaiah

45. 1.

2. 21.

Hosea

13. 11. John

39.11

1 Pet.

2. 13.

26. 9. Jer.

27.8

c 1 Pet.

25. 9. and

27. 6. e Eccl.

1 Pet.

22. 21.

Mark

12, 17,

Luke

20, 25,

Acts

g Gal.

3. 14. 1 7 im.

James

4, 12,

i Mat.

Ma.k

5. 14.

Col.

1.5.

2, 13, f Mat.

Tit. 3. 1.

1 Sam.

Prov. 8.

I will repay, saith the Lord. 20 " Therefore, if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him 32. 35.
Prov. 19, drink; for in so doing thou shalt heap
11. and coals of fire on his head.

21 * Be not overcome of evil, but

overcome evil with good.

Mat. 5. 39. Luke 6. 29. and 9. 55. Hebrews 10. 30. u Exod. 23. 4. Prov. 25.21. Mat. 5. 44. x Prov. 24. 17.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Of subjection to magistrates. 8 Love is the fulfilling of the law.

a Deut. a LET every soul be subject unto 17. 15. 1 Kings the higher powers; for there is no power but of God: the powers that be are 11.31. and12.15. ordained of God. and 15. 8. and 16. 2.

2 b Whosoever, therefore, resisteth the power resisteth the ordinance of God; and they that resist shall receive

to themselves damnation.

3 ° For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? Do that and 4. 32. which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

> 4 d For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain; for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 ° Wherefore ye must needs be sub-2. 14. and ject, not only for wrath, but also for

conscience' sake.

6 For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very

7 Render, therefore, to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom 'o whom custom; fear to whom

fear; honour to whom honour. 8 8 Owe no man any thing, but to love

one another; for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 h For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy-

2. 8. and self. 10 Love worketh no ill to his neighh Exod.

bour : therefore love is the fulfilling of 20. 14. Lev.

11 k And that, knowing the time, that 19 stand sieep: for new is our salvation nearer 22.39. than when we believed

121 The night is far spent, he day is at hart: let us, therefore, cast off the

M4. R 12. 31. 1 Ce⁻⁻ 13. 5. Gal. 5, 14. 1 Tim, 1. 5. Jam. 2. 8. k 1 Cor. 15. 24. cph 5, 14. 1 Thess. 5. 6. J John 1. 4, 5, 9, and 3, 19. 24. c. 12. cpt 12. 35. Acts 17. 30. 2 Cor. 4. 6. Eph. 5. 11. act 6, 13. 14. Col. 1. 13. and 3. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 5, &c. 1 1 Pgt. 2, 9. 2 Pet. 1. 19. 1 John 2. 8.

works of darkness, and let us put on the Anno DOMINI armour of light.

13 m Let us walk honestly as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, m Luke not in chambering and wantonness, not 21.34. in strife and envying:

14 " But put ye on the Lord Jesus Gal. Christ, and make not provision for the 4.17. and flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

Phil. 4. 8. 1 Thess. 4. 12. and 5. 5. James 3. 14. 1 Peter 2. 12. and 4. 3. n Prov. 23. 20. Gal. 3. 27. and 5. 16. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. 1 Peter 2. 11. 1 John 2. 16. Rev. 16. 15. and 19. 8.

CHAP. XIV.

How to treat a weak brother, and not to censure one another for things indiffer-13 Of Christian liberty.

a HIM that is weak in the faith a Isaiah receive ye, but not to doubtful dispu- 42.3.

2 b For one believeth that he may eat Mat. 10.20. all things; another, who is weak, eateth chap. herbs.

3° Let not him that eateth despise 1 Cor. him that eateth not; and let not him and 9. 22. which eateth not judge him that eateth: \$1 Cor. for God hath received him.

4 d Who art thou that judgest ano-4.3. ther man's servant? to his own master Tit.1.15. he standeth or falleth: yea, he shall be 34, 44. holden up; for God is able to make him Col. 2. 16. stand.

5 ° One man esteemeth one day above e Psal. another; another esteemeth every day 45.7. alike. Let every man be fully per- chap.

suaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, re- 4.10. gardeth it unto the Lord; and he that 2 regardeth not the day, to the Lord he Phil. doth not regard it. He that eateth, eat-3.15. eth to the Lord, for he giveth God 14.19.and thanks; and he that eateth not, to the 15.36. and Lord he eateth not, and giveth God 26. 26. thanks.

7 s For none of us liveth to himself, 1 Tim.

and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto i. 19. the Lord; and whether we die, we die 2 Cor. unto the Lord : whether we live, there- Gal. fore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 h For to this end Christ both died, 1. and rose, and revived, that he migh: 1 Thess. be Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought h Acts thy brother ' for we shall all stand be- 10 42 Cor. fore the judgment-seat of Christ.

11 k For it is written, As I live, i Eccl. saith the Lord, every knee shall bow Mat. to me, and every tongue shall confess 25. 31. to God.

12 | So then, every one of us shall 5, 10 give account of himself to God.

13 m Let us not, therefore, judge one 45. 23. another any more: but judge this ra- 2, 10, ther, that no man put a stumbling-block, I Mat. or an occasion to fall, in his brother's 1 Cor.

5. 10. Gal. 6. 5. Heb. 13. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 5. m Mat. 18. 7, 8, 9. 1 Cor. 8. 9. and 10. 32. 2 Cor. 6. 3.

10, 25,

c Acts 10.

k Isaiah

1 Cor. 8.

4, 7, 10. 1 Tun.

4. 4. Tit.

1. 15.

ol Cor.

p chap.

1 Cor.

8. 8.

Gal. 5, 22,

13. 9.

34. 14. chap.

14. 12.

2 Cor.

12. 19.

5. 11. 1 Pet.

3. 11.

s Mat.

1 Cor. 3.9,16

chap.

A Cor.

b chap.

14. 10. I Cor.

9. 19.

and 10.

24, 33.

Phil.

2. 4, 5.

1saiah

Mat.

26.39.

6. 38. d chap.

1 Cor.

9. 9. and

Jo.n

4. 29. 1 Thess.

Psal.

Anno Lord Jesus, that there is nothing un-60. clean of itself: but to him that esteemn Mat. eth any thing to be unclean, to him it is 15. 11. unclean. 10. 15.

15 ° But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat for whom Christ died.

16 P Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

8. 11. and 17 9 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

q chap. 5. 18 For he that in these things serveth Christ is acceptable to God, and approvand15.13. ed of men.

19 Let us, therefore, follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify ano-1 Thess. ther.

20 s For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure: but it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 t is good neither to eat flesh, and 15. 2. nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 " Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 x And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

and 8, 10. Eph. 2, 10. Tit, 1, 15. #1 Cor. 8, 13. #1 John 3, 21. x Titus 1, 15.

CHAP. XV.

1 The strong ought to bear with the weak. 4 The intent of the scriptures. 5 Of unanimity among Christians, &c.

^a WE then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 b Let every one of us please his Gal. 6. 1. neighbour for his good to edification.

3 c For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 d For whatsoever things were writand 13.5. ten aforetime were written for our learning; that we, through patience and comfort of the scriptures, might have

5 e Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded 5.30. and one toward another, according to Christ

o 'That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Faand 8. 25. ther of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 s Wherefore receive ye one another,

Gal. 4.22, 2 Timothy 3, 15, e chapter 12, 16, 1 Cor. 1, 10, 2 Cor. 1, 3, Phil. 2, 2, and 3, 15, 16, f Acts 2, 1, and 4, 32, g Mat. 12, 20, John 17, 24, chapters 5, 2, and 14, 1, 3,

14 " I know and am persuaded by the | as Christ also received us, to the glory DOMINI of God.

> 8 h Now, I say, that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the h Mat. truth of God, to confirm the promises 15.24. made unto the fathers:

9 i And that the Gentiles might glo: Acts 3. rify God for his mercy; as it is written, and 13.46. For this cause I will confess to thee ch. 3. 3. among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy and 9. 4. name.

10 k And again he saith, Rejoice, ye i 2 Sam. Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, Praise the Lord, all 18.50. ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye peo- John 10. 16.

12 m And again, Esaias saith, There and 11. shall be a root of Jesse, and he that 22, 30. shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in 32. 43. him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 " Now, the God of hope fill you 'Psal, with all joy and peace in believing, that 117. 1. ye may abound in hope, through the m Isaiah nower of the Holy Chest power of the Holy Ghost.

14 • And I myself also am persuaded and 22.16. of you, my brethren, that ye also are n chap. full of goodness, filled with all know- and 14.17. ledge, able also to admonish one ano. ochap.

15 P Nevertheless, brethren, I have 1, 7, 10. written the more boldly unto you in 2 Pet. some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me 2.21. of God,

16 9 That I should be the minister 1 Cor. of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, mi- 3. 10. and nistering the gospel of God, that the Gal. offering up of the Gentiles might be ac- 1. 15. ceptable, being sanctified by the Holy and 2. 9. Ghost.

17 I have, therefore, whereof I may Acts glory through Jesus Christ in those and 13, 2, things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of 11.13. any of those things which Christ hath 3. 5. not wrought by me, to make the Gen- 2 Cer. tiles obedient by word and deed,

19 5 Through mighty signs and won- 2.7, 8. ders, by the power of the Spirit of God; Phil. so that from Jerusalem, and round a- 2.17. bout unto Illyricum, I have fully preach-2.7.
2 Tim. ed the gospel of Christ.

20 'Yea, so have I strived to preach and 4.6, the gospel, not where Christ was nam-rchap. ed, lest I should build upon another 1.5. and man's foundation:

21 " But, as it is written, To whom 10. 15. he was not spoken of, they shall see: 9. 22, and they that have not heard shall un- 29, and derstand.

22 × For which cause also I have 11.and14. been much hindered from coming to 10.26.

23 y But now, having no more place and 18.9. in these parts, and having a great de- and 19.6, sire these many years to come unto 1, 10, and

23, 11, and 26, 16, and 28, 5, 8, 2 Cor. 12, 12, Gal. 2, 8, Col. 1, 25, 2 Tim. 4, 7, \$1 Cor. 3, 1, 5, 2 Cor. 10, 15, 16. Eph. 2, 20, \$u\$ Is, 52, 15, \$x\$ Acts 19, 21, and 23, 11, ch. 1, 13, 1 Thess, 2. 17, 18. ych. 1. 10. and 15. 32. 1 Thess. 3. 10. 2 Tim. 1. 4.

1 Cor. 8. 1 John p ch. 1. 5. and 12.3.

and 13. 2.

21.19.and 22.14.and a 1 Cor. 16. 1.

2 Cor.

2. 12.

Gal. 2.

9, 10.

31. 17.

1 Cor.

c Phil.

d chap.

2 Cor.

Col.

4. 12.

20. 3,

f Acts

23. and

21. 2/. 1 Cor.

16. 15.

2 Cor.

g Acts

18. 21.

chap.

15. 25.

1 Cor.

4. 19.

James

hchap.

5. 23.

a Phil.

& Acts

4. 19.

c Acts

18. 17.

d Mat.

15, 19. Col. 4. 15. Phil. 2. 15. 6. Gal. 1, 22,

8. 4. and 9. 1, 12. 2 Thess.

9. 11.

Anno DOMINI into Spain I will come to you; for 1 60. trust to see you in my journey, and to z Acts be brought on my way thitherward by 18.21.and you, if first I be somewhat filled with 19.21, and your company. 20.22.and

25 2 But now I go unto Jerusalem to

minister unto the saints.

26 a For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which 8. 1, &c. and 9. are at Jerusalem.

27 b It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When, therefore, I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into

29 d And I am sure that, when I come Phil. 2. 1. unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 ° Now, 1 beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in your prayers to God

31 f That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judea; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem may be accepted of the

32 g That I may come unto you with 1. 10. and joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.

33 h Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

1 Cor. 14. 33. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Phil. 4. 19. 1 Thess. 2 Thess. 3. 16. Heb. 3. 20.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Paul sendeth salutations to many: 17 he warneth them of dissensions: 25 he concludeth with praise and thanks to God through Jesus Christ, &c.

I COMMEND unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea:

2 . That ye receive her in the Lord as becometh saints, and that ye assist 3 John 6. her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 b Greet Priscilla and Aquila my

helpers in Christ Jesus;

18. 2, 26. 2 Tim. 4 ° (Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles:)

5 d Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved 2 Cor. 16.

24 Whensoever I take my journey are of note among the apostles, who al- Anno DOMINI so were in Child before me.

8 Greet Amplias, my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ,

an ! Stachys my beloved. 10 f Salute Apelles, approved in f chap. Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobuius' household.

11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the household of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Trypnena and Tryphosa, who sabour in the Lord. Salue the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 & Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, & Mat. and his mother and mine. John

14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Her- 19. 27. mas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.

16 h Salute one another with an holy 16. 20. The churches of Christ salute 2 Cor.

17 Now, I beseech you, brethren, 5. 26. mark them which cause cavisions and offences, contrary to the doctrine which i Mat. ye have learned; and avoid them.

18 k For they that are such serve not 1,5,24. our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own i Cor belly; and by good words and fair 5.9, 11. speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. and 5.9.

19 1 For your obedience has come Phil. 3.2 abroad unto all men. I am glad, there- 2 Thess. fore, on your behalf: but yet 1 would 3, 6, 14, have you wise unto that which is good, 1 Tim. and simple concerning evil.

20 m And the God of peace shall 2 Johnson bruise Satan under your feet shortly & Ezek. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be 2 Cor. with you. Amen.

th you. Amen. 21 n Timotheus my work-fellow, and 4.2. and 11.23. Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my Phil. 3. kinsmen, salute you.

22 (I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, 1 Thess,

salute you in the Lord.) 23 · Gaius mine host, and of the 2 Thess. whole church, saluteth you. Erastus 1 Tim. the chamberlain of the city, saluteth 6.5. you, and Quartus a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jesus 3. 2, 6. Christ be with you all. Amen.

25 P Now, to him that is of power to 2 Pet.2.3. stablish you according to my gospel, Jude 16. and the preaching of Jesus Christ, (ac- 1 Mat. cording to the revelation of the myste- Luke ry, which was kept secret since the 10. 3. world began;

26 9 But now is made manifest, 14. 20.

3. 15. chap. 15, 33. 1 Cor. 16. 23. Phil. 4, 23. 1 Thess. 5. 28. Rev. 22. 21. n Acts 13. 1. and 16. 1. and 17. 5. and 20. in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epenetus, who is the first-fruits of Achaia unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.

7 • Salute Andronicus and Junia my kinsmen, and my feilow-prisoners; who

h 1 Cor. 13, 12,

1 Thess.

2. 17. and

Anno and by the scriptures of the proment of the everlasting God. made known to all nations for the obedience

and by the scriptures of the pro- 27 To God only wise, be glory Anno phets, according to the command- through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

Written to the Romans from Co. rinthus, and sent by P' ebe servant + 1 Tim. of the church at Cenchrea.

13. 15. Jude 25.

The First Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the CORINTHIANS.

Anno DOMINI 59.

a Acts

18. 17. b John

17, 10,

Acts 9.

Rom.

3. 22,

29. and 10. 12.

2 Cor.

1. 1.

Eph.

1 Thess.

2 Tim.

Jude 1.

c Rom.

verse 3.

1. 2. d Rom.

1. 8. e chap

4. 8, 10. and 8. 1.

2 Cor.

2 Thess.

2 Tim.

1. 8.

1.2

Rev.

Phil.

3. 20.

3. 4. Titus

Col.

Eph. 1. 2. 1 Pet.

1. 7.

1. 9. and

1.7. and

CHAP. I.

10 exhorteth to unity, 18 God destroy. eth the wisdom of the wise, &c.

a PAUL, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ, through the will of God, and Sosthenes our brother,

2 b Unto the church of God which is 14.21.and at Corinth, to them that are sanctified 15. 9. and in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

3 c Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 d I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; 5 . That in every thing ye are enrich-

ed by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

6 f Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 g So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ,

8 h Who shall also confirm you unto and 10.15. the end, that ye may be blameless in and 12. 8. the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 i God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Col. 1. 9. Jesus Christ our Lord.

f ch. 2. 1. 2 Cor. 10 k Now, I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind, and in the same judgg chap. 12, 8, and 14, 26,

11 1 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them which are of the house of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.

12 m Now this I say, That every one

2. 13. Heb. 10. 35, 2 Pet. 3, 12. h Col. 1, 23. 1 Thess, 3, 13, and 5, 23. i Isaiah 49, 7. John 15, 5, and 17, 21. Rom. 3, 2, chap. 10, 13, and 12, 13. Gal, 2, 20, Eph. 3, 9, 1 Thess, 5, 24. 2 Thess, 5, 3, Heb. 10, 23, 1 John 1, 3, and 4, 13, 2 Rom. 12, 16, and 1, 5, chap. 11, 18, 2 Cor. 13, 9, 11, Phil. 2, 2, and 3, 15, 16, 1 Pet. 3, 8, 12 Cor. 11, 20, m John 1, 42, Acts 18, 24, and 19, 1, chap. 3, 4, and 16, 12.

of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of 1 Paul after salutation and thanksgiving, Apollo ; and I of Cephas; and I of DOMINI

13 n Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized 11.4. in the name of Paul

14 º I thank God that I baptized none of you but Crispus and Gaius;

15 Lest any should say that I had Rom. baptized in mine own name.

16 P And I baptized also the house- 16. 23. hold of Stephanus: besides I know not chap. 16. whether I baptized any other.

17 9 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel; not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of ch. 2. 1, Christ should be made of none ef- 4, 13.

18 r For the preaching of the cross r Acts is to them that perish foolishness; but 17.18. unto us which are saved it is the power 1, 16. of God.

19 5 For it is written, I will destroy Isaiah the wisdom of the wise, and will bring 29. 14. to nothing the understanding of the pru- Jer. 8. 9.

20 Where is the disputer of this Isaiah 33.18.and 20 Where is the wise? where is the 20. 24. world? hath not God made foolish the 44, 23, wisdom of this world?

21 " For after that, in the wisdom of 1.25 God, the world by wisdom knew not 11. 25. God, it pleased God by the foolishness Luke of preaching to save them that believe. Rom.

22 x For the Jews require a sign, and 1. 19, the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 y But we preach Christ crucified, 12. 38. unto the Jews a stumbling-block, and and 16. 1.
Mark unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 2 But unto them which are called, Luke both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of God is y Isaiah wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 a For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

Acts 17. 18. Rom. 9. 32. ch. 2. 2, 14. Gal. 5. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 7. z Rom. 1. 4, 16. Col. 2. 3. a Mat. 11. 25. and 18. Ş. and 19. 23. John 7. 48. James 2. 5. Rev. 6. 15.

#2 Cor. Gal. 1. 7. Eph. 4. 5. o Acts

12.17.and

u Mat.

John 6.

27 b But God hath chosen the foolish DOMINI things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the b Psal. 8. 2. 2 Cor.

things which are mighty; 28 c And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are:

29 d That no flesh should glory in his

3. 27. Eph. 2.9. presence.

10. 5.

4. 17.

chap.

c Rom.

d Rom.

30 ° But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, 12,18.and and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption; Rom.

31 f That, according as it is written, and 9. 30. He that glorieth, let him glory in the

chap. 3.5. Lord. and 6. 11. 2 Cor. 5.

a chap.

2. 4, 13. 2 Cor.

2 Pet.

10.10.and

4. 10.

4. 7. and

d Rom.

1. 5. 2 Pet.

e chap.

21. Eph. 1. 7. Phil. 3. 9. Col. 2. 3. f 1 Sam. 2. 10. Isaiah 65. 16. Jer. 9. 23, 24. 2 Cor. 10, 17.

CHAP. II.

1 How Paul preached the gospel; 6 which is God's wise counsel for men's salvation. 8 The wisdom of God unknown to the men of this world.

2 AND I, brethren, when I came

1.17. and to you, came not with excellency of speech, or of wisdom, declaring unto

you the testimony of God:

and 11.6. 2 b For I determined not to know any 2 Thess. thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and 2 Tim. him crucified. 1. 8.

3 c And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 d And my speech and my preaching 6 chap. 1. 6, 23. was not with enticing words of men's and 15. 3. wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power;

5 e That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the pow-

Gal. er of God.

Tit. 3. 12. them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought; chap. 1. 27. and

7 g But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world

7. 5. and unto our glory:

8 h Which none of the princes of this and11.30. and 12.5, world knew: for had they known it, 9. and 13. they would not have crucified the Lord Gal. of glory.

9 But, as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things and 2. 13. which God hath prepared for them that

and 4. 20. love him.

Col. 2, 4. 10 k But God hath revealed them un-1 Thess. to us by his Spirit; for the Spirit search. eth all things, yea, the deep things of

1.17.
and 3.6. 2 Cor. 4. 7. and 6. 7. f Psal. 2. 2, 4, 9. chap.
1. 20, 28, and 2. 1, 19. and 14. 20. and 15. 24. 2 Cor. 1. 12.
F.ph. 4. 13. Fhil. 3. 15. Heb. 5. 11. and 6. 1. James 3. 15.
F. Rom. 16. 25. ch. 4. 1. Eph. 3. 5, 9. Col. 1. 26. 2 Tim. 1.
9. h Mat. 11. 25. Luke 23. 34. John 7. 48. and 16. 3. Acts
3. 17. and 13. 27. 2 Cor. 3. 14. 1 Tim. 1. 13. f Isaiah 64.
4. verse 14. k Mat. 13. 11. and 16. 17. John 14. 26. and
16. 13. 2 Cor. 3. 18. 1 John 2. "

11 For what man knoweth the things Oomion of a man, save the spirit of man which DOMINI is in him? even so, the things of God knoweth no man but the Spirit of God. / Prov.

12 m Now we have received, not the 20.27.and spirit of the world, but the Spirit which Jer. is of God; that we might know the 17.9. things that are freely given to us of Rom.

13 " Which things also we speak, not 8. 15. in the words which man's wisdom teach - n Gen.
eth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; and41.12. comparing spiritual things with spiritu. Dan.

14 . But the natural man receiveth 1. 1 not the things of the Spirit of God: and 2. 4. for they are foolishness unto him; nei- 2 Pet. ther can he know them, because they 1.16. are spiritually discerned.

15 P But he that is spiritual judgeth Rom. all things, yet he himself is judged of no 8. 7.

of the Lord, that he may instruct him ? and 28. 5. But we have the mind of Christ.

4. 1. q Job 15. 8. Isaiah 40. 13. Jer. 23. 18. 15. Rom. 11. 34.

CHAP. III.

1 How Paul dealt with weak believers. 5 The most eminent preachers only instruments. 18 Of worldly wisdom, &c.

a AND I, brethren, could not a chap. speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as 2.6, 14, 15, and 8. unto carnal, even as unto babes in 7. and 14.

Christ. 2 b I have fed you with milk, and not 13, 14. with meat: for hitherto ye were not Heb. 5. able to bear it, neither yet now are ye 11, 14.

3 ° For ye are yet carnal: for where- 16.12. as there is among you envying, and 1 Thess. strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, Heb. and walk as men?

4 d For while one saith, I am of Paul; 1 Pet.2.2. and another, I am of Apollos; are ye c chap. not carnal?

5 ° Who then is Paul, and who is 2 Cor. Apollos, but ministers by whom ye be- 12. 20. Gal. 5. lieved, even as the Lord gave to every 19, 20.

an? 6 I have planted, Apollos watered; $\frac{3.16}{d}$ chap. but God gave the increase.

7 8 So then, neither is he that plant- 4.6. eth any thing, neither he that wa- 24.27 tereth; but God that giveth the in- and 19. 1.

8 h Now he that planteth and he chap that watereth are one; and every man 1.13. and shall receive his own reward, accord- 16. 12. ing to his own labour.

9 i For we are labourers together 1. 24. and 3. 3. and

6, 4, 1 Pet, 4, 11, f Psal, 92, 13, Is, 55, 10, and 61, 11. Acts 18, 4, 8, 11, 26, 27, and 19, 1, chap, 1, 30, and 4, 35, and 9, 1, 7, 11, and 15, 1, 2 Cor. 3, 2, g chap, 1, 28, 30, and 9, 1, and 15, 10, 2 Cor. 3, 5, and 12, 11, Gal, 6, 3, h Psalm 62, 13, Jer. 17, 10, and 32, 19, Mat. 16, 27, Rom. 2, 6, chapters 4, 4, and 9, 17 Gal, 6, 5, Rev. 2, 23, and 22, 12, f Is, 5, 1, and 61, 3, 2 Cor. 6, 1, Eph. 2, 20, Col. 7, Heb, 3, 3, 4, 2 Pot. 2, 5, 3 John 8

m Rom. 16. 23.

16 4 For who hath known the mind 27. 19. 5. 21. 1 John John 15.

5. 12. and 13. 1.

1.12. and

4. 1. and

Anno with God: ye are God's husbandry; or of man's judgment; yea, I judge Anno DOMINI ye are God's building.

59. 10 k According to the grace of God A Acts which is given unto me, as a wise master-builder I have laid the founda-tion, and another buildeth thereon. 18. 4, 8. Rom. 1. 5. and 12. 3. and But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon:

11 1 For other foundation can no 4. 15. and man lay than that is laid, which is Je-

9. 1. and sus Christ. 2 Cor.

3. 2.

Gal.

2. 7, 9. Eph.

2, 20,

1 Pet.

4. 11. Rev.

21. 14.

Isaiah

28. 16. Mat.

2, 20,

1. 7. 1 Pet.

2 Pet.

p Amos

4. 11. Zech.

Rom.

14. 20.

2 Cor.

Eph. 2.

a Mat.

24. 45.

Col.

chap. 3. 5, 22. and 9. 17.

Cor. 4.

6. 16.

Jude 23. q chap.

12 m Now, if any man build upon this foundation, gold, silver, precious

stones, wood, hay, stubble;
13 " Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 o If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall re-

16. 18. ceive a reward. chap. 1. 13.

15 P If any man's work shall be burnt. Gal. 1. 7. he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

m 2 Cor. 16 9 Know ye not that the Spirit of 2.17, and temple of God, and that the Spirit of

and 13. 5. 17 If any man defile the temple of God, n Isaiah 8. 20. and him shall God destroy: for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

18 r Let no man deceive himself. chap. 4.5. any man among you seemeth to be wise 2 Thess. in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. 1. 7. and 4. 12.

19 s For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God: for it is written, He taketh the wise in their own

1. 19. and 3. 7. craftiness. o chap.

20 . And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 " Therefore let no man glory in men: for all things are your's;

8. 11. and 22 × Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are your's; 23 y And ye are Christ's; and Christ

is God's.

21, 22. Heb. 3. 6.

3. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 5. p Prov. 3. 7. Isaiah 5. 21. chap. 4. 10. Col. 2. 3. \$ Job 5. 13. chapter 1. 20. p Psalm 94. 11. u chap. 1. 12, 29. x Rom. 8. 28. chap. 9. 6. and 11. 3. 2 Cor. 4. 5, 15. Gal. 2. 7. y Rom. 14. 8. chap. 8. 6. and 11. 3. and 15. 28. Eph. 1. 10.

CHAP. IV.

1 How to account of Christ's ministers. 8 'To their self-sufficient vanity he op-poseth his own afflictions, &c.

^a LET a man so account of us as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 b Moreover, it is required in stewards that a man be found faithful.

and 6.4. 3 c But with me it is a very small hing that I should be judged of you,

1. 25. hing that I should be judged of you, Fit. 1. 7. 1. Pet. 4. 10. b Mat. 25. 21. Luke 12. 42. and 16. 1. chap. 7. 25. 2 Cor. 1. 12. and 2. 17. and 4. 2. Col. 1. 7. and 4. 7. Heb. 3. 5. a chap. 3. 13.

4 d For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified; but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 c Therefore judge nothing before Job 9. 2, the time, until the Lord come, who mand 27. 6, Psalms both will bring to light the hidden 130.3 and things of darkness, and will make Prov. manifest the counsels of the hearts; 21. 2. and then shall every man have praise of Rom. God.

6 f And these things, brethren, I have 1 John 3. in a figure transferred to myself and 20, 21. to Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think of men Mat. above that which is written, that no 7.1. and one of you be puffed up for one against Rom. another.

other.
7 g For who maketh thee to differ 14.4, 10. from another? and what hast thou that chap. thou didst not receive? now, if thou 3.13. didst receive it, why dost thou glory as 5.10. if thou hadst not received it?

8 h Now ye are full, now ye are rich, 20, 12, ye have reigned as kings without us; 3, 7. and I would to God ye did reign, that Rom.

we also might reign with you.

9 i For I think that God hath set 1. 12, 30. forth us the apostles last, as it were ap- and 3. 4, 22, and 5, pointed to death: for we are made a 2.6. spectacle unto the world, and to angels, 2 Cor. and to men.

10 * We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ: we are Rom. weak, but ye are strong: ye are ho-chap. nourable, but we are despised.

urable, but we are despised. 7.7. and 11 1 Even unto this present hour we James both hunger, and thirst, and are naked. 1. 17. and are buffeted, and have no certain 1 Per. dwelling-place;

12 m And labour, working with our 3.17. own hands; being reviled, we bless; 44.23,

being persecuted, we suffer it; 13 " Being defamed, we entreat : we 8. 36. are made as the filth of the world, and 15. 8, 9, are the off-scouring of all things unto 10,30.

this day. 14 . I write not these things to 4.11. shame you, but, as my beloved sons, I and 6.9.

warn you.

15 P For though ye have ten thou- 3.8, and sand instructors in Christ, yet have ye 6.12. not many fathers : for in Christ Jesus 10, 33, I have begotten you through the gos. * Acts

16 ? Wherefore I beseech you, be ye chap. 1.

followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto 14, and you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, 3. 18. and faithful in the Lord, who shall 2 Cor. bring you into remembrance of my 11.10

Acts 23, 2. Rom. 8, 35, 2 Cor. 4, 8, and 6, 4, and 7, 5, and 11, 23, m Mat. 5, 44. Luke 6, 28, and 23, 34. Acts 7, 60, and 18, 3, and 20, 34. Rom. 12, 14. chapters 9, 6, and 75, 10, 1 Thess. 2, 9, 2 Thess. 3, 8. 1 Tim. 4, 10. 1 Peter 2, 23, and 3, 9, m Lam. 3, 45, 0 2 Corinthians 12, 15, 1 Thessalonians 2, 11, p Acts 18, 4, 11. Romans 15, 20, chapter 3, 6, and 9, 1, 2 Cor. 3, 2, and 10, 14, Gal. 4, 19, Philemon 10, James 1, 18, 1 Peter 1, 23, q chap. 17, 1. Eph. 5, 1, Phil. 3, 17, 1 Thess. 1, 6, 2 Thess. 3, 9, rch. 16, 10, Phil. 2, 19, 1 Thess. 3, 2, 1 Tim. 1, 2, 2 Tim. 1, 3, 5 X

d Exod.

Rev.

g John 3. 27.

Rom.

18 s Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

s chap. 19 But I will come to you shortly, t Acts if the Lord will, and will know, not the peech of them which are puffed up, and19.21. but the power. Rom.

20 " For the kingdom of God is not chap.

in word, but in power. 16. 5, 7. 21 * What will ye? shall I come 2 Cor. 1. 15. Heb. 6. 3. unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness? James

u Rom. 15. 19. chap. 2. 4. 1 Thess. 1. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 16. x 2 Cor. 10. 2. and 13. 10.

CHAP. V.

1 Of the incestuous person. 6 Of necessity the old leaven must be purged out. 9 Heinous offenders are to be avoided.

a IT is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named 13. 8. Deut. 22.30.and among the Gentiles, that one should 27. 20. b Lev. have his father's wife.

2 b And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned that he that hath done this deed might be taken away

chap. 4.

2 Cor.

2. 5. d Mat.

28. 18. John

2 Cor.

2 Cor.

2. 7. and

1 Tim.

1. 20. f chap.

15. 33.

5. 9. 2 Tim.

James

23.15.

18, 25.

Lev. 2. 11. Deut.

16. 3.

53. 7. John

Acts

chap.

15. 3. 1 Pet.

1. 19. Rev. 3.

6, 12. h Exod.

Isaiah

and 34.

2, 17,

Gal.

4. 19. and

7. 10. and from among you.
12. 21.
6 Col.
3 For I verily, 3 c For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged alread Mat. 16.19 and dy, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed;

4 d In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, e Job 2.6. and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,

5 ° To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that and i3.9. the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

6 f Your glorying is not good. Know 3. 21. and ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the

whole lump?

7 g Purge out, therefore, the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our

passover is sacrificed for us:

8 h Therefore let us keep the feast, g Exod. Therefore let us keep the feast, 12.15 and not with old leaven, neither with the 13. 6. and leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 i I wrote unto you in an epistle, not

to company with fornicators.

10 k Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a

h Exod.

12. 3, 15.

12. 3, 15.

12. 0, 15.

12. 0, 15.

13. 15.

14. Eph. 5. 1. 2 Thess. 3. 14. k chap. 10. 27.

13. 12.

14. Eph. 5. 1. 2 Thess. 3. 14. k chap. 10. 27.

15. 17. 19.

16. 17. 19.

16. 17. 19.

16. 17. 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14. 2 John 10.

Anno ways which be in Christ, as I teach drunkard, or an extortioner; with such DOMINI an one no not to eat.

Anno DOMINI are revery where in every church.

12 m For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not yo m Mark judge them that are within?

13 But them that are without God 1 Thess. Therefore put away from 4. 12. judgeth. among yourselves that wicked person. 1, 1,

n Deut. 13. 5. and 17. 7. and 21. 21. and 22. 21, &c.

CHAP. VI.

1 Of bringing controversies before heathen judges. 7 How law-suits may be avoided. 18 Flee fornication.

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the a Psal unjust, and not before the saints?

2 a Do ye not know that the saints 7.18. shall judge the world? and if the world 19. 28. shall be judged by you, are ye unwor. Luke thy to judge the smallest matters?

3 b Know ye not that we shall judge 2, 26, and angels? how much more things that

pertain to this life ?

4 If then ye have judgments of b2 Peter things pertaining to this life, set them 2.4. to judge who are least esteemed in the Rev.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so 20.22. that there is not a wise man among you! Mat. no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with Rom. 12. brother, and that before the unbeliev- 17, 19. 1 Thess

7 Now, therefore, there is utterly a 5.13. fault among you, because ye go to law 3.9 one with another: why do ye not ra- d chap. ther take wrong? why do ye not ra- 5.11. ther suffer yourselves to be defrauded? 5.19. 8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, Eph. 5.5.

and that your brethren.

9 d Know ye not that the unrighte- 4. 6 ous shall not inherit the kingdom of 1 Tim. God? Be not deceived: neither forni- Heb. cators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, 12. 14. nor effeminate, nor abusers of them- and 13. 4. selves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor echap. drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortion- 5. 11. and ers, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 and such were some of you: but Eph. 2. 1, 2, 3, and ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, 4. 17. and but ye are justified, in the name of the 5.8. Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our Col. 3.7. God.

12 f All things are lawful unto me, 10.22. but all things are not expedient: all 4.2,4. things are lawful for me, but I will not f chap. be brought under the power of any.

13 g Meats for the belly, and the belly 15.17, and for meats: but God shall destroy both 22.30. it and them. Now the body is not for 6.13, 19 fornication, but for the Lord, and the and 7. 4 Lord for the body.

14 h And God hath both raised up 3, 16, and

and 15. 50. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Eph. 5. 23. Col. 2, 22, 23. 1 Thess. 4. 3. h Acts 2. 24. Rom. 6. 5, 8. and 8. 11. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Pph. 1. 19.

Dan.

c Prov.

1 Thess.

Heb.

and 14.17.

6. 19, 20. Col. 2, 22, 23,

7. 22. and

4. 12, 15,

k Gen.

2. 24. Mat.

Mark 10. 8.

3. 6. and 17. 21,

22, 23,

a Gen.

20. 6.

Ruth

Prov.

b Gen.

1 Peter

c chap.

d Exod.

19, 15,

1 Sam

21. 4.

Joel

2. 16.

e 2 Cor.

11. 17.

f Mat.

19. 12.

26, 29,

12. 1.

chap.

g 1 Tim. 5. 14.

h Mal.

2, 14,

Mat.

1.uke

19. 18.

Acts

1. 28.

Anno the Lord, DOMINI his own power.

15 Know ve not that your bodies i Rom. are the members of Christ? shall I then 12. 5. take the members of Christ and make chap, 11. 3. and them the members of an harlot? God 12. 27. forbid. Eph.

16 k What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? 16. and 5. for two (saith he) shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the

Lord is one spirit.

18 m Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the b dy: but he that committeth fornication sinneth Eph. 5. 3. against his own body.

19 n What! know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost 22, 23. Eph. 4.4. which is in you, which ye have of God, and 5. 30. and ye are not your own?

m Rom. 20 o For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. Heb.

13. 4.

n Rom. 14. 7. chap. 3. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21.

Heb. 3, 6. 1 Pet. 2. 5. o Acts 20. 28. chap. 7. 23. Gal. 3. 13.

Heb. 9, 12. 1 Pet. 1. 1, 18. 2 Pet. 2. 1. Rev. 5. 9.

CHAP. VII.

1 The use of marriage: 10 Christ hath forbidden to dissolve the bond thereof. 12, 17, 25, 39. Directions in various situations in life, &c.

2 NOW, concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 b Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence; and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 c The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband; and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 d Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency

6 Eut I speak this by permission,

and not of commandment.

7 f For I would that all men were even as I myself: but every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say, therefore, to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they

abide even as I.

9 g But if they cannot contain let them marry: for it is better to marry than to

10 h And unto the married I com-5.32. and mand, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to

the Lord, and will also raise up us by her husband: and let not the husband DOMINI put away his wife.

> 12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord; If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her

13 And the woman which hath an i Ezra 9. husband that believeth not, and if he 2,8c. and 10.2, 2. be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 k But if the unbelieving depart, & Rom. let him depart. A brother or a sister 12.18.and is not under bondage in such cases : but chap. God hath called us to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, Heb. whether thou shalt save thy husband ? In Peter or how knowest thou, O man, whether 3.1. thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk : and so ordain I in all churches.

18 m Is any man called being circum. m Acts cised ? let him not become uncircum- Gal, 5, 2, cised: is any called in uncircumcision? let him not become circumcised.

19 n Circumcision is nothing, and n Gal. uncircumcision is nothing, but the keep- 6. 15. ing of the commandments of God.

20 · Let every man abide in the same

calling wherein he was called.

21 r Art thou called, being a servant? care not for it; but if thou mayest be col. made free, use it rather.

22 9 For he that is called in the Lord being a servant, is the Lord's free man: likewise also he that is called being free, is Christ's servant.

23 : Ye are bought with a price ; be Rom. 6. not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, let every man wherein he is called therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins, I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath Phil. obtained mercy of the Lord to be faith- 18.

26 t I suppose, therefore, that this is r Lev. good for the present distress; I say, that it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from

a wife ? seek not a wife. 28 " But and if thou marry thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry she

hath not sinned: never heless such shall 4.2. have trouble in the flesh; but I spare

29 " But this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both

1 Thess. 4.1, 8. t Job 15. 24. Psal. 119. 4. 12. Jer. 9. 15. and 15. d. and 16. 2. Zeph. 1. 15. Mat. 24. 2. Luke 21. 23. Mccs 20. 29. x Isaiah 24. 2. Ezek. 7. 12. Rom. 13. 11. ch. 9. 18. and 10. 11, 1 Pet. 4.7. 2 Pet. 4. 9, 9.

Col.3. 11.

o Eph. p Gal.

g John 18, 22,

Gal. 6. 6. 2. 16.

Heb.

2 Pet. 2 Cor. 2, 17, and 4. 2.

and 8.

y Psalm

James 1.

4. 14. 1 Pet.

1 John

5. 5. a Luke

10. 40.

è Mat.

Luke 8.

34. and

6. 14.

Ron.

& chap

c Exod.

Num.

Isaiah

DOMINI had none; they that have wives be as though they || in sacrifice unto idols, we know that a

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 y And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this

24. 4. and world passeth away.

32 2 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord: 1. 24. and

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he

2. 17. z 1 Tim. may please his wife.

34 a There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit; but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 b And this I speak for your own profit: not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and 10.41.and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

> 36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not; let them

> 37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he

> will keep his virgin, doeth well. 38 c So then, he that giveth her in marriage doeth well, but he that giveth

c Heb. 13.4. her not in marriage doeth better 39 d The wife is bound by the law as d Rom. 7. 1, 2. 2 Cor.

long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

e 1Thess. 40 ° But she is happier if she so abide. 4. 8. after m judgment; and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Charity preferable to knowledge 4 An idel is not ing to those who rightly know God, &c.

a NOW, as touching things offeraActs15. ed unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but 14. 2. charity edifieth.

? b And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing

vet as he ought to know 3 But if any man love God, the

ame is known of him.

Nah 1.7, eating fish so trings that are offered Mar. 7.7 4 d As concerning

Ron. - 1s. and 8. 28. and 11. 2. Gal. 4. 9. 1 Thess, 5. 12. 2 9 n . . . 10. d Deut 4. 39. and 6. 4. 1 Sam. 12. 21. Ezek. 1e. 1. 1s. 41. 24. and 44. 8, 9. Jer. 2. 5, 11, 20. Hab, 2. 18. Mark 12. 29. Romans 14. 14. chapter 10. 19. Eph. 4. 6.

idol is nothing in the world, and that DOMINI there is none other God but one.

5 . For though there be that are call- , Deut. ed gods, whether in heaven or in earth, 3.24 and (as there be gods many, and lords 10.17.

6 f But to us there is but one God, f Mal. the Father, of whom are all things. 2.10. John and we in him; and one Lord Jesu 13.13. Christ, by whom are all things, and we Acts 2

7 & Howbeit there is not in every mar that knowledge: for some, with con- 11. 36. science of the idol unto this hour, eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and Eph. 4. their conscience being weak is defiled

8 h But meat commendeth us not to 2.11. God: for neither if we eat, are we the Col. better; neither if we eat not, are we Heb. 1. 2.

9 i But take heed, lest by any means 14.14,23. this liberty of your's become a stum- 10.28. bling-block to them that are weak.

10 k For if any man see thee which i Rom hast knowledge sit at meat, in the idol's 14. 10,20. temple, shall not the conscience of Gal him which is weak be emboldened to Amos eat those things which are offered to 2, 8. idols;

111 And through thy knowledge 1 Rom shall the weak brother perish for whom 14.15,90. Christ died?

12 m But when ye sin so against the m Rom. brethren, and wound their weak con. 14. 18. science, ye sin against Christ.

13 n Wherefore, if meat make my * Rom.

brother to offend, I will eat no flesh 14.21. while the world standeth, lest I make 11, 29. my brother to offend.

CHAP. IX.

1 Paul asserteth his apostolical character: 24 he striveth to obtain an incorruptible crown.

a AM I not an apostle? am I not a Acts 9. free ? have I not seen Jesus Christ our 18.9. and Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord? 22.14.

2 b If I be not an apostle unto others, 23.11, and yet doubtless I am to you: for the 26.16. seal of mine apostleship are ye in the chap.

3 Mine answer to them that do exa- 8, 9. mine me is this;

4 . Have we not power to eat and to 12.2, 11.

5 d Have we not power to lead about 1.1, 12. and 2.2,7. a sister, a wife, as well as other apos 1 Tim. tles, and as the brethren of the Lord, 2.7.

and Cephas? 6 ° Or I only and Barnabas, have not b2 Cor.

we power to forbear working? 7 f Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vin-

Rom ch. 3. 23. and 12.

and 15.

v ed, and eateth not of the fruit there-

~

Prov.

2.6.

i Rom.

A Acts 20. 33.

chap.

2 Cor.

12, 20.

2. 6, 7. LLev.

6. 16,

Num.

Deut.

19. 13.

Deut.

24. 14.

70. 10.

Luke

30. 7.

5. 18.

20.34.

chap.

4. 12.

2 Cor.

12.16. Thess.

71.10.and

2. 9. 2 Thess.

3. 8.

v Jer.

20. 7.

Amos

Acts 9

22. 14,

21. and 26. 16.

Rom.

1. 14.

Gal. 1.

p Luke

10. 7.

chap. 3. 8. and 4. 1.

3. 17.

2 Cor.

11. 7.

Gal. 6. 1.

26. and

7. 6, &c.

5. 9. and

Anno of? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth sake, that I might be partaker thereof DOMINI not of the milk of the flock? 59.

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also? g Deut. 25, 4.

9 g For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. 5.18. h 2 Tim. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 h Or saith he it altogether for our sakes! for our sakes, no doubt, this is 15. 27. Gal. 6. 6. written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 If we have sown unto you spiriand 4. 15. tua things, is it a great thing if we shall

reap your carnal things ?

12 k If others be partakers of this and 13. 3. power over you, are not we rather? Ne-1 Thess. vertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know, that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the 10. 9. and altar ?

14 m Even so hath the Lord ordained, that they which preach the gospel

should live of the gospel.

15 " But I have used none of these and 25. 4. Mat. things; neither have I written these things that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die than that Gal. 6. 6. any man should make my glorying

16 ° For though I preach the gospel 18. 3. and I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me if I preach not the gospel.

17 P For if I do this thing willingly I have a reward : but if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed

189 What is my reward then? Verily,

that when I preach the gospel I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the 3. 8. and 7. 15. gospel. 6, 17. and

19 For though I be free from all 13. 2. and men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more.

20 s And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law ;

21 . To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law Gal. 2. 7. to God, but under the law to Christ,)
Phil. that I mind to make the law to Christ, that I might gain them that are without

Col. 1. 25. law.

7. 31. and that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all 4. 5. and (e.eans save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's

18. 15. Rom. 11. 14. 18: 15. Rom. 11. 14. 1 Peter 3. 1. \$Acts 15. 1, 24. and 16. 3. and 18:18. and 21. 20, 23, &cc. ** Mat. 5. 17. Rom. 2. 12. chap. 7. 19, 22. and 10. 32. 2 Cor. 3. 6. Gal. 2. 3. ** Rom. 11. 14. and 15. 1 chapter 7. 16. and 10. 33. 2 Cor. 11, 29. with you.

24 × Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receivetl. x Gal. the prize? So run that ye may obtain.

25 y And every man that striveth for Phil. the mastery is temperate in all things. 2. 16. and Now, they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible.

26 2 I therefore so run, not as unce . Heb. tainly; so fight I, not as one that beat- 12.1. eth the air;

27 a But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any 6. 12. means, when I have preached to others, 2 Tim. I myself should be a cast-away.

1. 12. 1 Pet. 1, 4, and 5, 4. Rev. 2, 10, and 3, 11, x2 Tim. 2, 5, and 4, 8, a Jeremiah 6, 30. Rom. 6, 18, 19, and 8, 13, chap. 4, 11, 2 Cor. 11, 23, and 13, 6, Col. 3, 5, 1 Tim. 4, 8, 2 Tim. 2, 15.

CHAP. X.

1 The Jews had sacraments typical of ours. 6 Christians must not lust after evil things: 7 they must avoid idola-

a MOREOVER, brethren, I would a Exod. not that ye should be ignorant, how that 13.21.and all our fathers were under the cloud, 14. 19, and all passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses Num. 9, 18, and in the cloud, and in the sea;

3 b And did all eat the same spiritual and 33. 8. meat.

4 c And did all drink the same spi- Joshua ritual drink: (for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them; and that Rock was Christ :)

5 d But with many of them God was not well pleased; for they were over- 105, 39.

thrown in the wilderness.

6 ° Now these things were our ev. b Exod. amples to the intent we should not 16.4; lust after evil things, as they also lust- 11, &c.

7 f Neither be ye idolaters, as were Psalms some of them: as it is written, The 78.15.and people sat down to eat and drink, and John 6. rose up to play.

8 g Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in Nam. one day three and twenty thousand.

9 h Neither let us tempt Christ, as Neh. 9. some of them also tempted, and were 15, 20. destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of 105.41. them also murmured, and were destroy. Is. 43. 20. John

ed of the destroyer, 11 k Now all these things happened

unto them for ensamples; and they are written for our admonition, upon whom 37.and26. the ends of the world are come.

26. Heb. 3, 17. Jude 5. e Num. 11. 4, 33. Psal, 78. 106. 14. f Gen. 26. 8. and 39. 14. Exod. 39. 6. 19. 25. c hapter 5. 11. and 8. 7. 1 John 5. 21. 25. 1, 9. Psalm 106. 28. chap. 6. 18. Rev. 2. 14. 14. 12. and 17. 2, 7. Num. 21. 5. 6. Deut. 6. 16. 78. 18. 56. and 95. 9. and 106. 14. Heb. 11. 26. i Exod. 12. 23. and 16. 2. and 17. 2. Numbers 29. 36. and 16. 3, 11. 41, 46. Psalms 106. 15, 25. 2. 14. Hebrews 11. 28. 1 Peter 4. 9. Jude 16. 15. 4. chapters 7. 29. and 9. 10. Philip. 4. 5. 25, 37. 1 Pet. 4. 2. 1 John 2. 18.

6. 12. 1 Tim. James

14. 14. Neh. 9. Psalms

c Exod.

4. 14. and 7. 37. d Num. 64, 65, Psal. 106. 20. and

Judges g Num. Psalms Jude 5. Numbers 14. 2, 12, k Rom. 59.

! Rom.

m 2 Sam.

11. 20.

7. 14. Psalm

125.3.

1 Thess.

5. 24. 2 Thess.

3. 3.

Heb.

12. 4.

n chap. 8. 10.

2 Cor.

1 John

o chap. 1. 5. and

p Mat. 26. 26.

Acts

2. 42.

11. 24.

q Lev.

John

6. 33.

Hom.

12. 5.

chap.

12. 27.

r Lev.

7. 14.

& Fom.

14. 11.

s Lev.

Deut.

32. 17.

Psalms

106. 37.

Isaiah 65. 11.

2 Peter

2. 15.

Rev.

9. 20.

w Deut.

2 Cor.

6. 15.

" Deut.

32, 21, Job 9.

19. and

Ezek.

z Rom.

15, 1, 2,

13. 5. Phil. 2.

9, 3. 1 Tim.

chap.

4, 20.

32, 18, 37,

96. 5. and

2. 15. and

5.21.

Rev.

Jer. 29.11. ch. 1. 8.

Anno 12 ! Wherefore, let him that thinketh ! DOMINI he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 m There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

14 " Wherefore, my dearly beloved,

flee from idolatry.

15 ° I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I sav.

16 P The cup of blessing which we 2 Peter - bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? the bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

> 17 9 For we, being many, are one bread, and one body: for we are all par-

takers of that one bread.

18 r Behold Israel after the flesh Are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 5 What say I then? that the idol is any thing? or that which is offered in

sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 " Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord and the cup of devils: Ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table and of 3. 3. and the table of devils.

22 × Do we provoke the Lord to jea-

lousy? are we stronger than he? 23 y All things are lawful for me, but Tit. 1.15. all things are not expedient; all things are lawful for me, but all things edify

24 z Let no man seek his own, but

every man another's wealth.

25 a Whatsoever is sold in the shambles that eat, asking no question for conscience' sake;

26 b For the earth is the Lord's, and

the fulness thereof.

27 c If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go, whatsoever is set before you eat, asking no question for conscience' sake.

28 d But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience' sake: for the earth is p chap. 101 constitute state full state of the cards of 12. and the Lord's, and the fullness thereof.

29 · Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another man's conscience?

30 f For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for chapter which I give thanks?

31 s Whether, therefore, ye eat, or

4. 4. 4. 17ii.1.15. b Exodus 19. 5. Deuteronomy 10. 14. Job 41. 21. Fsalms 24. 1. and 56. 12. verse 28. c Luke 10. 7. ch. 8. 7. d chap. 8. 10, 11. and 10. 26. c Rom. 14. 6. 1 Timothy 4. 4. g Col. 3. 17. 1 Feter

rink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to Anno DOMINI the glory of God.

33 h Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the h Rome church of God: 14. 13.

33 i Even as I please all men in all chap. t iings, not seeking mine own profit, but 2 Cor. the profit of many, that they may be 15. 2.

9. 19, 22. 2 Cor. 12. 19.

4. 17. and

John

2. 7. and

CHAP. XI.

He forbiddeth men to pray or prophesy with their heads covered, and women with their heads uncovered.

a BE ye followers of me, even as I a chap. also am of Christ.

2 b Now I praise you, brethren, that Eph. 5. 1. ye remember me in all things, and keep 3. the ordinances, as I delivered them to 1 Thess. 2 Thess.

3 . But I would have you know, that 3.9 the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and is. 1. the head of Christ is God.

4 d Every man praying or prophesy- 3. ing having his head covered dishonour- c Gen. eth his head.

5 ° But every woman that prayeth or 14. 28. prophesicth with her head uncovered Rom. 14. dishonoure h her head: for that is even chap. 3 all one as if she were shaven.

6 f For if the woman be not covered, 34.and 15. 27, 28. let her also be shorn: but if it be a Eph. shame for a woman to be shorn or sha- 5.23. ven let her be covered.

7 g For a man, indeed, ought not to 8.9. cover his head, for a much as he is the 1 Tim. image and glory of God: but the wo- 2.11

man is the glory of the man. 8 h For the man is not of the woman, d chap. 12, 10

but the woman of the man.

and 14. 9 Neither was the man created for 1, &c. the woman, but the woman for the man. e Acis

10 i For this cause ought the woma: 21.9. to have power on her head because o' f Num. the angels.

11 Nevertheless, neither is the man 22.5. without the woman, neither the woman g Gen without the man, in the Lord.

12 k For as the woman is of the man, and 5. 1 even so is the man also by the woman; and 9.6. but all things of God. 2, 18, 21,

13 Judge in yourselves; is it comely i Eccl.

that a woman pray unto God uncovered? k Rom. 14 Doth not even nature itself teach 11. 36.

you, that if a man have long hair it is a shame unto him? 15 But if a woman have long hair it

is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

16 | But if any man seem to be con- /1 Tim. tentious, we have no such custom, nei- 6, 4. ther the churches of God.

17 Now, in this that I declare unto you, I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

59.

1. 10,

~ m chap.

n Deut.

Mat.

10. 34

Luke

Acts

20, 30, 1 Tim.

2 Peter

1 John

02 Peter

Jude 12.

p Lev. 19.30.

James

2. 6. q Mat. 26. 26.

Mark

14. 22.

Luke

22, 19, Acts 2

42. and 20. 11.

and 15. 3.

24.50.and

25. 13, 27. and 26. 64.

John

14. 3.

Acts

1, 11,

chap. 4. 5. and 15. 23.

1 Thess.

4. 15. 2 Thess.

2 Peter

Jude 14.

9, 13,

John 6.

51, 63, 64. and 13. 27.

chap.

10, 21, Heb. 6, 6, and

10. 29.

t 2 Cor.

u Rom.

13. 2. 94. 13.

13. 5.

Gal.

Rev. 1. 7. s Num.

Gal. 1. 1, 11. r Mat.

chap.

and 18. 7.

2. 35. and

10. 25, 37,

16, 18,

Anno DOMINI ther in the church. I hearthattnere bedivisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 " For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together, therefore, into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 ° For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 P What! have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ve the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 9 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betraved, took bread:

24 And, when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

26 : For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the

Lord's death till he come.

27 Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread and drink this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 ' But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and

drink of that cup.

29 " For ne that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 * For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 y But when we are judged we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 z And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

x Psalm 32.5. Prov. 18.17. Jer. 6.8. y Psalm Heb. 12.5, 10. z chap. 7. 17. Tit. 1.5.

CHAP. XII.

4 Spiritual gifts are diverse, 8 and are all diversely bestowed of God for the general good of mankind.

a NOW, concerning spiritual gifts, 1.4,7 and brethren, I would not have you ignora. 14. 1, 38. b ch.6.11. 2 b Ye know that ye were Gentiles,

18 m For, first of all, when ye come toge- carried away unto these dumb idols, Anno DOMINI even as ye were led.

3 ° Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed; Mat. not that no man can say that Jesus is Mark the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 d Now there are diversities of gifts, 13. and

but the same Spirit.

5 e And there are differences of ad- ch. 8.5. ministrations, but the same Lord.

6 f And there are diversities of ope- 11. 4. rations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all. d Rom.

7 g But the manifestation of the Spi- 12.6. Eph. 4.4. ritis given to every man to profit withal. Heb. 2. 4.

8 h For to one is given by the Spirit 1 Peter the word of wisdom; to another the 4.10. word of knowledge by the same Spirit; 12.6,7,8.

9 i To another faith by the same Spi. Eph. rit; to another the gifts of healing by f John

the same Spirit;

10 k To another the working of mira-and 4.10. Eph. cles; to another prophecy; to another 1, 23, and discerning of spirits; to another diverse 4.6. kinds of tongues; to another the inter- 14.26. pretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one 1.5. and and the self-same Spirit, dividing to 13.2,8.

every man severally as he will.

12 m For as the body is one and hath many mentbers, and all the members of i Mat. that one body, being many, are one 17.19. budy; so also is Christ.

13 " For by one Spirit are we all bap- chap. tized into one body, whether we be Jews 13. 2. or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; 4.13. and have been all made to drink into one Heb.

14 For the body is not one member, 5.14. but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I Acts am not the hand, I am not of the body; 4. and 10. is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because 16. 16. I am not the eye, I am not of the body; Rom. is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, 11. 4. and where were the hearing? if the whole 13. 1, 2, were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 º But now hath God set the mem. 29, 32. bers every one of them in the body as it 2 cor. hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member,

where were he body?

20 But now are they many members, 4.1. yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the 3.8. hand, I have no need or thee; nor agair, Rom. the head to the feet, I have no need of you. ch. 7. 7.

22 Nay, much more those members 2 Cor. of the body which seem to be more 10.13. feeble are necessary.

23 And those members of the body m Rom which we think to be less honourable

upon these we bestow more abundant 4, honour, and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

7. 37. Rom. 6. 5. chap. 10. 2. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 14, 15 and 4. 17. 1 Thess. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Peter 4. 3. 16. Col. 3. 11. 0 chap. 3. 5.

23, 30,

q Acts 13. 1.

Rom.

chap.

Eph.

21. 21.

Mark

11. 23.

Luke

17.6.

Rom.

12. 7.

chap.

b Prov.

3. 16. c Prov.

10.12.

chap. 1

3. and 4.

5, 2, 6.

James

12.6,8.

13. 3. and

Col.

1. 24.

24 For our comely parts have no DOMINI need; but God has tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked :

25 That there should be no chism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another

26 And hether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 P Now we are the body of Christ,

and members in particular.

p Rom. 12. 5. Eph. 1. 23. and 4. 11. and 5. 28 And God hath set some in the church, first, apostles; secondarily, prophets; thirdly, teachers; after that miracles; then rifes of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

> 29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all !eachers? are all workers of mi-

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all spear with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But covet carnestly the best gifts, 2. 20. and 3. 5. and and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

4. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. r chap. 3. 1. and 13. 1. and 14. 1.

CHAP. XIII.

1 All gifts, however excellent, are nothing without charity: 4 the praises thereof,

THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or

a Mat. 7. 22. and a tinkling cymbal.

2 a And though I have the gift of 17.20.and prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 b And though I bestow all my goods 2. 7. and 12. 8, 9, to feed the poor, and though I give my 10.28 and body to be burned, and have not chari-

ty, it profiteth me nothing.

4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; Mat. 6. 1. charity envieth not; charity vaunteth

not itself, is not puffed up,

5 d Doth not behave itself unseemly, Rom. 12. seeketh not her own, is not easily proch. 12.28. voked, thinketh no evil;

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but re-

joiceth in the truth; 7 f Beareth all things, believeth all 11. and 3. things, hopeth all things, endureth all

8, 18. and things.

8 g Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall and 4. 5. 1 Pet.4.8. cease; whether there be knowledge, it 1. 34. and shall vanish away.
9. 7, 19. 9 For

9 For we know in part, and we pro-

and29.28. phesy in part. Jer.32.37.

10 But when that which is perfect is

15. 1. chap. 10. 24. and 11. throughout, and 14. 40. Philip. 2. 4. and 15. 4. and 49. 10. Rom. t. 32. 2 John 4. Philip. 2. 4. 1 Philip. 2. 4

come, then that which is in part shall Anno DOMINI be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, ' thought as a child; but when I became a man I put away chi'dish things.

12 h For now we see through a glass h Exod. darkly; but then face to face: now I 3.11.

Leave in part: but then shall I know Num.
12.8. eyen as also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, cha- 8.28. rity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

Gal. 4. 9. 2 Tim. 2. 19. 1 John 3. 2.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Prophecy commended, 2, 3, 4 and preferred to speaking with tongues. 34 No woman to speak in the church.

2 FOLLOW after charity and de- a Exod. sire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye 7.1. Num

may prophesy

2 b For he that speaketh in an un-chap. known tongue speaketh not unto men, 11. 4. 2 but unto God; for no man understan - 28, 31. eth him; howbeit in the spirit he speak. b Gen. eth mysteries.

3 But he that prophesiet's speaketh Deut. unto men to edification, and exhertation

and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown Mark tongue edifieth himself; but he that 4.33. Acts 2 prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with 46. and tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: 22.9. for greater is he that prophesieth than 13. 15. he that speaketh with tongues, except Rom. 12. 8, and he interpret, that the church may re- 15. 4. ceive edifying.

6 d Now, brethren, if I come unto d chap. you speaking with tongues, what shall 11. 4. I profit you, except I shall speak to you 1, 17. either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself

to the battle?

9 So likewise you, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification.

11 Therefore, if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 º Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are e chap. zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye 12.7,31.

may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 f Wherefore let bim that speak-fchap. th in an unknown tongue may that he 12. 10.

11. 7. and

g Luke

4. 25.

1. 10. 2 Thess.

h Psal.

Eph.

5. 19.

Col.

27, 15,

16, 36,

Psalm 106. 48.

k Rom.

15. 19.

l Psal.

131. 2. Mat.

19. 14.

Rom.

chap.

Eph. 14.

2. 6, 13. and 3. 1.

Heb. 5.

12, 14. 1 Peter

2. 2. m Deut.

28, 49,

11, 12,

n chap.

12, 19,

Eph.

4. 12.

2. 15.

Rom.

14. 5.

Anno 14 8 For II I pray III all my understand-14 g For if I pray in an unknown tongue, || ing is unfruitful.

15 b What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also.

16 i Else, when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well,

3. 16. i Deut. but the other is not edified. 1 Chron.

18 k I thank my God, I speak with

tongues more than you all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 1 Brethren, be not children in understanding; howbeit in malice be ye children; but in understanding be men.

11.25.and 21 m In the law it is written, With 18, 3, and men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for them that believe not, but for them

which believe

23 If, therefore, the whole church Isaiah 28. be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad?

> 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is

judged of all;

25 o And thus are the secrets of his o Isaiah 45. 14. heart made manifest; and so, falling Zech. down on his face, he will worship God, 8, 23, and report that God is in you of a truth.

p chap. 9, 10. 2 Cor.

26 P How is it then, brethren, when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tog.e, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation? Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and let one

interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

q chap. 29 9 Let the other judge. 2. 15. and three, and let the other judge. 29 4 Let the prophets speak two or

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his

31 For ye may all prophesy one by r Rom. one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 s And the || spirits of the prophets Anno are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches schap. of the saints.

1 Thess. 34 " Let your women keep silence in 5, 20, the churches: for it is not permitted un- 1 John to them to speak: but they are command. That is, ed to be under obedience, as also saith the doc. the law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, 4.1. let them ask their husbands at home; schap. for it is a shame for women to speak in 11.16 and the church

36 What! came the word of God out 3, 16. from you? or came it unto you only?

37 x If any man think himself to be Eph. a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto 3, 18. you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 y But if any man be ignorant, let 1 Peter

him be ignorant.

39 2 Wherefore, brethren, covet to 7. 25. prophesy, and forbid not to speak with 2 Cor. tongues.

40 a Let all things be done decently, 4.6.

and in order.

z chap. 12. 31. a chap. 11. 34.

1 John

Hosea

chapters

d Psalm

CHAP. XV.

By Christ's resurrection the apostle inferreth the necessity of our resurrection.

² MOREOVER, brethren, I de a Acts clare unto you the gospel which I preach- chap. ed unto you, which also ye have receiv. 1. 4, 8. ed, and wherein ye stand;

2 b By which also ye are saved, if ye 1. 24. keep in memory what I preached unto Gal. 1. you, unless ye have believed in vain:

3 ° For I delivered unto you first of 1, 16. all that which I also received, how that chap. Christ died for our sins according to the 11.3. scriptures;

4 d And that he was buried, and that 6 Psal.22. he rose again the third day, according Isaiah

to the scriptures;

5 And that he was seen of Cephas, 9. 24. then of the twelve:

6 f After that he was seen of above Zech. five hundred brethren at once; of whon 13.7. the greater part remain unto this pre. Luke sent, but some are tallen asleep.

7 s Af er that he was seen of James; 26. 22.

then of all the apostles.

8 h And last of all he was seen of me 5. 7. and also, as of one born out of due time.

9 i For I am the least of the apostles. that am not meet to be called an apostle. 1 Peter because I persecuted the church of 1. 11.

16, 10, Is, 53, 9, Hosea 6, 2, Jonah 2, 1, Mat. 12, 40, Luke 24, 26, Acts 2, 25, and 13, 33, 36, and 26, 22, Rom. 1, 4, and 16, 8, 1 Peter 1, 11, c Mark 16, 14, Luke 24, 34, John 20, 19, Acts 10, 41, f Mat. 26, 32, and 28, 9, g Luke 24, 50, Acts 1, 4, 12, and 14, 4, 14, 7, chapter 9, 5, Acts 9, 3, 17, and 18, 9, and 21, 14, and 23, 11, and 26, 15, chapter 9, 1, 2 Cor, 12, 2, i Acts 7, 88, and 8, 3, and 9, 1, and 22, 4, and 26, 9, ch. 49, 2 Cor, 2, 16, and 3, 5, Gal, 1, 13, Fph, 3, 7, 8, Philip, 3, 4, 1 Cap. 1, 13

20. 18. Roin.

chap. 1.

3. 5. and

and 12.11.

Gal.

2. 16. 1 Tim.

1. 12.

1 Acts

17. 18.

and14.19.

n Job 13. 7.

Acts

5: 31. and

13. 38.

r Gen.

and 3. 6.

2. 17.

John

Rom.

s Rom.

14.9.

4. 15, 16, 17. † Dan.

10 k Bat by the grace of God I am DOMINI what I am; and his grace which was 59. bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they k Mat. all: yet not I, but the grace of God 10, 20, Acts 9 which was with me. 16, and

11 Therefore, whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

15.18,29. 12 | Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some 5, 10. and among you that there is no resurrection of the dead ? and 9. 19.

13 m But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen.

14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is

2. 2, 8. Eph. 3. 7. also vain. Philip.

15 " Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God: because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ; whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. 2 Tim.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is

m John not Christ raised;

17 . And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen and 8, 11. asleep in Christ are perished.

4. 14. 19 P It in this me and 1. 19 P It in this me are of all men most miser-1 Pet.1.3, able.

20 9 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of

1. 22. and them that slept.

2. 24, 32. and 4. 10, 21 For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the 33. and 13. 30. dead. o Acts

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 5 But every man in his own order: 4.25. and 5. 12. Christ the first-fruits; afterward they

\$2 Tim. that are Christ's at his coming.

3. 12. 24 Then cometh the end, when he q Acts 26. 23. shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall Rom. 8: 11. and have put down all rule, and all autho-11. 16. rity and power.

ver. 23. Col. 1. 18. 25 " For he must reign till he hath

1 Peter put all enemies under his feet. Rev. 1. 5.

26 * The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 y For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things

are put under him, it is manifest that and 11.25. he is excepted which did put all things under : im.

and 6. 23.

28 z And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all 1 Thess. things under him, that God may be all in ail.

29 Else what shall they do which are 7. 14, 27. chap. baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized

2. 6. 1 1 im. for the dead?

6. 15. Atev. 1. 3.

1. Psalm 110. 1. Acts 2. 34. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 13. and 10. 13. x Heb. 2. 14. Rev. 20. 14. y Psalms 8. 7. and 110. 2. Mat. 11. 27. and 28. 18. Eph. 1. 22. Philip. 2. 9. Heb. 1. 13. and 2. 8. and 10. 13. 1 Peter 3. 22. z Matthew 13. 4. chapters 3. 23. and 11. 3. 3. 22. ≈ Ma Field, 1. 10.

30 a And why stand we in jeopardy Anno DOMINE every hour?

31 b I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die a 2 Cor.

32 c If after the manner of men I have 5. 11. fought with beasts at Ephesus, what b Rom. advantageth it me if the dead rise not ? 8; 36. let us eat and drink ; for to-morrow we 2 cer. 1. 8. and

e. 33 Be not deceived; evil communica-4, 10, and 11, 23, 1 Thess. tions corrupt good manners.

34 d Awake to righteousness, and sin 2, 19, c Isaiah not; for some have not the knowledge

22.13.and of God: I speak this to your shame. 35 ° But some man will say, How 2 Cor.

are the dead raised up? and with what d Rom. body do they come ? 13. 11.

36 f Thou fool! that which thou sow- ch. 6. 5. est is not quickened except it die.

37 And that which thou sowest, thou e Ezek. sowest not that body that shall be, but 37.3. bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or 12.24. of some other grain:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own

body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the ter-

restrial is another.

41 s There is one glory of the sun, and g Gen. another glory of the moon, and another 1. 16. glory of the stars; for one star differeth 12.13. from another star in glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the 3.20. dead: it is sown in corruption, it is rais-

ed in incorruption :

43 It is sown in dishonour, it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 h And so it is written, The first h Gen man Adam was made a living soul, the 2.7. last Adam was made a quickening spi-

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural;

and afterward that which is spiritual. 47 i The first man is of the earth, i Gen.

earthy; the second man is the Lord 3.19. from heaven.

48 k As is the earthy, such are they k John also that are earthy; and as is the hea- 3.6. venly, such are they also that are heavenly.

491 And as we have borne the image I Gen. of the earthy, we shall also bear the 5.3. image of the heavenly.

50 m Now this I say, brethren, that Rom. flesh and blood cannot inherit the king-

Philip. 3. 21. 1 John 3. 2. m Mat. 16. 17. 13. and 3, 3, 5. Rom. 14. 12. chapter 6, 13. 2 Cor. 5, 1 Gal. 1, 16.

John 3.

Rom.

a Cor.

Anno dom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 " Behold, I shew you a mystery; n1Thess. We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

> an eye, at the last trump; (for the trumpet shall sound;) and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

> 53 P For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put

p 2 Cor. 5. 4. on immortality.

o Zech.

Mat.

24.31

John

4. 16.

25. 8.

Hosea 13. 14.

2. 14. Rev.

20. 14.

r Rom.

5. 5.

Col.

2. 23.

a Acts

24. 17. Rom.

15. 26.

2 Cor.

& Acts

20.7

8.4. and

Gal. 2 10.

Rev.1.10,

t chap. 3.8.

5. 25. 1 Thess.

54 9 So when this corruptible shall q Isaiah have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory

55 O death! where is thy sting? O

grave! where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and

4. 15. and the strength of sin is the law.

5. 13. and 57 5 But thanks be to God which gi-7.5, 13. veth us the victory, through our Lord s Rom. 7. 25. 1 John Jesus Christ.

58 t Therefore, my beloved brethren be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ve know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Directions how to proceed for relief of the brethren. 13 Admonitions, &c.

* NOW concerning the collection 11.29.and for the saints, as I have given order 16. 6. and to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

2 b Upon the first day of the week let 12.13.and every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

> 3 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Je-

2 Cor. 8, 11,

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they

c 2 Cor. shall go with me.

5 d Now I will come unto you, when Phil. 1.7. I shall pass through Macedonia; (for d Acts I do pass through Macedonia;) 19. 21.

6. And it may be that I will abide, yea, ch. 4. 19. and winter with you, that ye may bring 1. 16. and ne on my journey whithersoever I go. 2. 13. and

7 f For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry awhile with

9 h For a great door and effectual is DOMINI opened unto me, and there are many ad-

10 Now, if Timotheus come, see h Acts that he may be with you without fear: 14.27. 52 o In a moment, in the twinkling of for he worketh the work of the Lord, as 9,23, I also do.

11 k Let no man, therefore, despise 2 Cor. him; but conduct him forth in peace, 1.8. and that he may come unto me: for I look 2. 12. for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother Apollos, 3. 8. I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren : but his will was not chap. at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient

13 m Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, $\frac{3.2}{k_1}$ Tim. quit you like men, be strong.

14 " Let all your things be done with ! Acts charity.

15 . I beseech you, brethren, (ye know chapters the house of Stephanas, that it is the 1.12, and first-fruits of Achaia, and that they have Titus addicted themselves to the ministry of 3. 13. the saints,)

16 P That ye submit yourselves unto 25.13.and such, and to every one that helpeth 25. 41. 20, 31,

with us, and laboureth.

17-9 I am glad of the coming of Ste-chap. phanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus: 1.5. and for that which was lacking on your part 15.1. they have supplied.

18 For they have refreshed my spi-Gal. rit and yours: therefore acknowledge 5.1.

ye them that are such.

19 5 The churches of Asia salute you. Philip. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much 1. 27. and in the Lord, with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ve one another with an holy kiss.

21 a The salutation of me Paul with 5.6. mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus 1 Peter Christ, let him be Anathema Marana- 5. 8.

23 x The grace of our Lord Jesus 16. 15. Christ be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Christ 8.1. an Amen. Jesus.

The first epistle to the Corinthians and 14. 1. was written from Philippi, by Sec- 15.31. phanas, and Fortunatus, and Acha- and 16.5.

icus, and Timotheus.

and 19. 1, chap. 15. 32.

Phil. Thess.

m Mat. 24.42.and

1 Thess 3. 2. and n chap.

8. 1. and and 13, 1 chap.

The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the CORINTHIANS.

Anno DOMINI 60.

a Rom.

1. 1. Gal. 1.15.

Phil. 1. 1.

1 Thess.

1. 1. 2 Thess.

b Rom.

1 Cor.

Gal. 1. 3.

Eph. 1. 2. Phil. 1. 2.

1 Peter

Jude 2

c Exod.

Rom.

75. 5.

2. 16. 1 Peter

d Acts

and 16.

25. and

18. 9.

chap. 7. 4, 6. 1 Thess.

and94.19.

Acts 9. 4.

4. 10.

g Rom.

2 Thess.

2. 13. Heb. 6. 9, 10. h Acts

19, 23, &c.

1 Cor.

16.9.

chap.

4. 7.

15. 2. and

j Jer. 17. 5, 7. 1 Cor.

15. 31.

chap. 11. 23.

/ Rom.

2. 4, 13,

9, 31,

CHAP. I.

1 Paul saluteth the Corinthians: 3 he blesseth God for comfort and deliverance in sufferings: 12 his sincerity in preaching the gospel, &c.

a PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia;

2 b Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord

lesus Christ.

3 c Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort :

4 d Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 ° F r as the sufferings of Christ a-Eph. 1. 3. bound in us, so our consolation also a-

boundeth by Christ.

6 f And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation.

7 g And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the con-

solation.

8 h For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came Col. 1.24. to us in Asia, that we were pressed out fchap. 4. of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

9 i But we had the sentence of death and 8. 17. in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the

10 k Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver; in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us:

11 1 Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that, for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons, thanks may be given by many on our be-

12 m For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of 26. 4. 15. God we have had our conversation in Phil.1.19. world, and more abundantly to you-Phil. 22. ward.

13 For we write none other things and 4. 4. unto you than what ye read or acknow-and 9. 15.

ledge, and I trust ye shall acknowledge Anno DOMINI even to the end;

14 n As also ye have acknowledged (us in part, that we are your rejoicing, n chap. even as ye also are our's, in the day of 5. 12. the Lord Jesus.

15 · And in this confidence I was 4.1. minded to come unto you before, that 1 Thess. 2, 19, 20. ye might have a second benefit :

16 And to pass by you into Macedo 1.11. nia, and to come again out of Macedo 4.19. and nia unto you, and of you to be brought 16.5. on my way toward Judea.

17 P When I, therefore, was thus mind- \$1 Cor. 4. 19, and ed, did I use lightness? or the things 10. 33. that I purpose, do I purpose according chap. to the flesh, that with me there should 10.2.

be yea, yea, and nay, nay?

18 9 But as God is true, our word to- q Mat. ward you was not yea and nay.

19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, 5. 12. who was preached among you by us, r Acts even by me, and Silvanus, and Timo- and 16 theus, was not yea and nay, but in him 17. and was yea.

20 For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him amen, unto the glo-

ry of God by us.

21 s Now he which stablisheth us s 1 John with you in Christ, and hath anointed 2. 20, 27. us, is God;

22 Who hath also sealed us, and r Rom. given the earnest of the Spirit in our 8, 16, ch. 5, 5. Ep.

23 " Moreover, I call God for a re- 1.13. and cord upon my soul, that to spare you I 4.30.

joy: for by faith ye stand.

came not as yet unto Corinth. 24 × Not for that we have dominion Rev. over your faith, but are helpers of your 2. u Rom.

1 Cor. 4. 21. chap. 2. 3. and 11. 31. and 12. 20. and 13. 2, 10. Gal. 1. 20. Philip. 1. 8. 1 Thess. 2. 5. 1 Tim. 5. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 1. x Rom. 11. 20. 1 Cor. 3. 5. and 15. 1. chap. 2. 1. and 4. 5. 1 Peter 5. 3.

CHAP. II.

1 The reason why Paul came not unto them. 6 Of the excommunicated person. 14 Paul's success in preaching.

* BUT I determined this with my- a 1 Cor. self, that I would not come again to you chap. 1.
in heaviness.

2 b For if I make you sorry, who is 13.10.
b 1 Cor.

he then that maketh me glad, but the 9.1. same which is made sorry by me ?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, 14 and 8 lest, when I came, I should have sorrow 12. 21. from them of whom I ought to rejoice; Gal having confidence in you all, that my 5. 10. joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and an- cchap. 7. 8. and guish of heart I wrote unto you with it. 8. and

2. 17. and 4. 2. and 7. 14. and 11. 6.

many tears; not that ye should be griev-DOMINI ed, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 d But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me but in part; that I may not overcharge you all.

6 ° Sufficient to such a man is this punishment, which was inflicted of ma-

d 1 Cor.

e 1 Cor.

5. 5. chap.

13. 10.

f chap.

Eph. 4.

19, 32.

3. 13.

g chap. 7. 12.

1 Cor.

6. 11. 2 Tim.

1 Peter

5. 8. k Acts

20. 6.

1 Cor.

16. 9.

m Song

1. 3.

Col.

n 1 Cor.

1.18. ch. 4.3. o Luke

2. 34.

John

9.39.

Acts

13.46.

a 1 Cor.

Rom.

Col.

2. 25.

7. 5.

2. 13. and

ny.
7 i So that contrariwise, ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, Gal. 6.1. lest perhaps such an one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you, that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9 g For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 h To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Christ; h 1 Cor. i Luke

11 i Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 k Furthermore, when I came to ch. 11. 3. Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 1 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from 15. 8. and thence into Macedonia.

14 m Now thanks be unto God which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his ich. 7. 5. knowledge by us in every place.

15 n For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved,

and in them that perish.

16 . To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life: and who is sufficient for these things ?

17 P For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

1 Cor. 15.

9. chap. 3. 5, 6, and 12. 11. p Isaiah 1. 22. chap. 1. 12. and 4. 2. and 11. 13. 1 Tim. 6. 5. Titus 1. 11. 2 Peter

CHAP. III.

1 He sheweth that their gifts and graces were a sufficient commendation of his ministry: 12 the excellency thereof.

a DO we begin again to commend 2.6,12. ourselves: or need to, and 3.10. epistles of commendation to you, or ourselves? or need we, as some others, letters of commendation from you ? and 9. 1,

2 b Ye are our epistle written in our and 10.33. hearts, known and read of all men;

3 · Forasmuch as ye are manifestly deand 2. 17. clared to be the epistle of Christ, minisand 5. 12. tered by us, written not with ink, but and 10. 8, with the Spirit of the living God; not 12.and 11. in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables 5, 13. and of the heart.

12. 11. b 1 Cor. 7 Cor. 3. 10. and 4. 15. and 9. 2, 3. c chap. 7. 3. and 11. 11. and 12. 15. Philip. 1. 7. Exod. 24. 12. and 31. 18. and 32. 16. and 34. 1. Psalm 40. 8. Jer. 31. 33. Ezek. 11. 19. and 36. 26. 1 Cor. 3. 5. chapter 4.1. Heb. 8. 10.

4 d And such trust have we through DOMINI Christ to God-ward:

5 ° Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves : d chap. but our sufficiency is of God;

6 f Who also hath made us able mi- e John nisters of the new testament; not of 15.5. the letter, but of the spirit : for the let- 15. 10. ter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

7 8 But if the ministration of death, Philip. written and engraven in stones, was 2.13. glorious, so that the children of Israe 7 96. could not stedfastly behold the face of Jer. Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away;

8 How shall not the ministration of the

Spirit be rather glorious?

9 h For if the ministration of condem nation be glory, much more doth the 2.27, 29, and 3.20, ministration of righteousness exceed in and 4. 15.

10 For even that which was made chapters 2, 16, and glorious had no glory in this respect, 5. 18. by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away 2 Tim. was glorious, much more that which 1. 10. remaineth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such g Exod. hope, we use great plainness of speech; 24.13.and

13 h And not as Moses, which put a 32. 16. vail over his face, that the children of and 34.1, Israel could not stedfastly look to the 29, &c. end of that which is abolished:

14 But their minds were blinded: h Rom. for until this day remaineth the same 1.17. vail untaken away in the reading of the ichap. old testament; which vail is done away 4.2, 13. in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when 6.19. Moses is read, the vail is upon their

16 m Nevertheless, when it shall turn 10.4. to the Lord, the vail shall be taken

17 " Now the Lord is that Spirit: and 10.1. where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.

18 • But we all, with open face be- 12. 2. Mat. 13. holding, as in a glass the glory of the 11, 14, Lord, are changed into the same image Mark from glory to glory, even as by the Spi- 4.12. rit of the Lord.

9, 39, and 12, 40. Acts 23, 25. Rom, 11, 8, 25. m Exod. 34, 34. Mat. 13, 11. Rom, 11, 23, 26. n1 Cor. 2, 10. John 4, 24, and 6, 63. chap, 4, 13, 0 Rom, 3, 29, 1 Cor. 13, 12, and 15, 49. chapters 4, 4, 6, and 5, 7. Col. 1, 27, and 3, 10, 1 Tim. 1, 11.

CHAP. IV.

1 Paul's unwearied diligence and zeal in preaching the gospel; 7 his troubles and persecutions for the gospel's sake.

² THEREFORE, seeing we have c 1 Cor. this ministry, as we have received mer-chap.

cy, we faint not;

3.6.
5.18.
2 b But have renounced the hidden Eph. hings of dishonesty, not walking in 3. craftiness, nor handling the word of God 1 Tim.

b Rom. 1. 16. and 6. 21. 1 Cor. 5. 1. ch. 1. 12. and 2. 17. and 5. 11. and 6. 4. and 11. 3, 6, 13. Eph. 4. 14. and 5. 3, 12. 1 Thess. 2, 3, 5.

John

and 7.6,9.

k Exod Rom.

21 27.

1 Cor.

6. 10.

Mat.

31, 40, 45, and

3. 8, 11,

14, 16.

Eph. 2. 2. and

6. 12.

Col.

Philip.

1, 13, 23.

10. 33.

fGen.

? Peter

2 Peter

1. 19. g Mat. 13. 44.

I Cor.

7. 5.

i Psalm

Anno deceitfully; but, by manifestation of DOMINI the truth commending ourselves to eve-60. rv man's conscience in the sight of e Mat. God.

3 c But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

4 d In whom the god of this world nath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image d Isaiah or God, should shine unto them.

> 5 ° For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves

John 1 your servants for Jesus' sake. 18.and12.

6 f For God, who commanded the right to shine out of darkness, hath 14. 9, 30. and 15.11. shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the gtory of God in charters the face of Jesus Christ.

7 8 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

8 h We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despain;

9 i Persecuted, but not forsaken;

cast down, but not destroyed;

10 k Always bearing about in the bo-21. and 9. dy the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body. chapter

11 1 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that chap. 3.7. the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh. Heb. 1.3.

12 m So then death worketh in us,

but life in you.

13 " We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I belicved, and therefore have I spoken: 1. 28. and we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 . Kaowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus, shall raise up us al-5. 1. and so by Jesos, and shall present us with

15 P For all things are for your sakes, Eph. 3. 8. Col. 2.3. that the abundant grace might, through I Thess. the thanksgiving of many, redound to the glory of God.

2 Tim. 1. 8. and 15 3 For which cause we faint not; 2, 20, but though our outward man perish, 1 Pet. yet the inward man is renewed day by 3. 7. h chap. 1. 8. and

17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of ch. 1. 10.

and 12. 9. glory;

18 5 While we look not at the things which are seen, bu. at the things which & Romare not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which 15. 31. ch. 1. 5,9. are not seen are eternal.

Gal. 6.17.
Philip. 3. 10. 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12. 1 Peter 4. 13. 1 Psal. 44.
23. Mat. 5. 11. Rom. 8. 36. 1 Cor. 4. 9. and 15. 31, 49.
chap. 6. 9. Col. 3. 4. m1 Cor. 4. 10. chapter 13. 9.
2 Psalm 116. 10. chap. 3. 12, 17. 9 Acts 2. 24. Rom.
6. 11. 1 Cor. 6. 14. 9 1 Cor. 3. 21. chapter 1. 6, 11.
Col. 1.24. 2 Tim. 2. 10. 9 Rom. 7. 22. chapter 5. 17.
Figh. 3. 16. Col. 3. 10. 1 Peter 3. 4. r Psalm 30. 6.
Mat. 5. 12. Rom. 8. 13. chap. 5. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 6, and 5. 10.
7 Kolyn 3. 2. 8 Rom. 8. 24. Heb. 11. 1, 2. 5. Gal. 6.17. I John 3. 2. & Rom. 8. 21. Heb. 11. 1, 2, 5.

CHAP. V.

Anno DOMINI In assured hope of immortal glory, he lavoureth to approve himself to Carist. 10 Of the general judgment.

a FOR we know that, if our earth a Job ly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of G U, at 14.58. house not made with hands, eternal it ch. 4. 7. Philip. the heavens.

2 b For in this we groan, earnestly Heb. desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven;

3 c If so be that being clothed, we shall not be found naked.

4 d For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that c Mat. we would be unclothed, but clothed Gal. upon, that mortality might be swallow- 3. 27. ed up of life.

5 ° Now he that hath wrought us for 3. 18. and the sel'-same thing is God, who also d Rom. hath given unto us the earnest of the 8.11.

Spirit.

6 f Therefore we are always confident. 54, 55. knowing that, whilst we are at home in elsaiah

the body, we are absent from the Lord: Rom. 8. 7 g (For we walk by faith, not by 16, 23.

8 h We are confident, I say, and wil- 13. and 2. ling rather to be absent from the body, 10. and and to be present with the Lord.

9 i Wherefore we labour, that whe- 29. 15 ther present or absent, we may be ac- Psalms 89.13.and

cepted of him.

10 k For we must all appear before Heb. the judgment-seat of Christ, that every one may receive the things done in his 2.11. body, according to that he hath done, & Rom. whether it be good or bad.

11 1 Knowing, therefore, the terror 13. 12. of the Lord, we persuade men: but we chap, are made manifest unto God, and I 4. 18.

trust also are made manifest in your Heb. 11. consciences.

12 m For we commend not ourselves 1. 23 again unto you, but give you occasion i Rom. to glory on our behalf, that ye may 1 Thess. have somewhat to answer them which 4. 11. glory in appearance, and not in heart.

13 " For whether we be beside our- Psalm selves, it is to God; or whether we be 62. 13. sober, it is for your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constrain- Jer. 17. eth us, because we thus judge, that if 10. and 32. 19. one died for all, then were all dead :

15 o And that he died for all, that 27. and they which live should not henceforth 25. 3 live unto themselves, but unto him 10.42. which died for them, and rose again.

16 P Wherefore henceforth know we 6, 7, and no man after the flesh; yea, though we 14.10, 12. have known Christ after the flesh, yet 1 Cor now henceforth know we him no more.

Eph. 6, 8, Col. 3, 24, 25, Rev. 2, 23, and 22, 12, Jobs. 1, 23, chapter 1, 12, and 2, 17, and 4, 2, and 11, 6, Heb. 10, 21, Jude 23, m chap. 1, 14, and 3, 1, and 10, 8, and 11, 12, and 14, 7, 1 Cor. 6, 19, Gal. 2, 20, 1 Thess, 5, 10, 1Pet. 4, 2, p Mat. 12, 5, John 15, 14, 1 Cor. 16, 18, Gal. 5, 6, and 6, 15, Philip, 3, 8, 14, Col. 3, 11, 1 Thess, 5, 12,

Mark 1. 23.

60.

Gal. 6. 5.

19. and 65 17.

Ront. 6. 4. and

Gal.

Rev.

21. 5.

5, 10, Col.

1, 20,

a John 1. 17.

1 Cor. 3.9. chap.

5. 19. Titus

2.11.

12, 15,

b Isaiah

Luke 4. 19. and

19. 44-

Rom.

13, 11,

Heb. 3.

c Rom.

14. 13. 1 Cor.

8. 9, 13.

22. and

4. 1, 9.

ch. 1. 4,

12. and

2. 17. and

. 11. and

4. 2. and

11.6

and 12.

10, 23. 2 Tim.

3, 10,

e Acts

10, 32,

and 9. 12,

r Rom.

8. 9, 10.

17 9 Therefore if any man be in Chra, Anno DOMINI he is a new creature; one tungs ar. 60. passe 1 away; behold, all things are be

g Isaiah 43. 18,

18 r And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the mini-stry of reconciliation;

19 5 To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, no imputing their trespasses unto them: Eph. 3. 9. and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then, we are ambassadorfor Christ, as though God did beseech you by us : we pray you in Christ's steau be ye reconciled to God.

John 21 " For he nath made him to be sin and 4. 10. for us, who knew no sin; that we might s Rom. 24, 25. b made the righteousness of God in him. t Mat.

2. 7. ch. 3. 6. *u* Isaiah 53. 6, 9, 12, John 8. 46. Rom. 5. 19. and 8. 3. Gal. 3. 13. 1 Peter 2. 22. 1 John 3. 5.

CHAP. VI.

1 Paul's sufferings and patience in the ministry. 14 Exhortations to avoid any intimate connexion with idolaters.

WE then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 b (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepied, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time: behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 c Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

49. 8. and 4 d But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 ° In stripes, in imprisonments, in 7, 13, and tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 f Bt pureness, by knowledge, by long-uffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned,

7 g By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

8 h By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;

9 i As unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chas-

tened, and not killed; 10 k As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, jet making many rich; as hav-

ing nothing, and yet possessing all things. 11 1 O ye Corinthians! our mouth is

22,23, and open unto you, our heart is enlarged.

18.12.and 19. 23. and 20. 35. 1 Cor. 4. 11, 12. and 15. 10, 58. chap. 11, 23, 27. Philip. 4, 12. Col. 1. 29. 1 Thess. 2. 9. and 3. 5. 1 Tim. 4. 10. f 1 Cor. 4. 12. and 7. 7. and 9. 2. chap. 4. 2. and 11. 2, 28. and 12. 14. 1 Tim. 5. 22. 2 Tim. 12. 4.2. and 12. 4. and 12. 2. and 4. 2. and 10. 4. and 12. 12. Eph. 6. 11, 13. 2 Tim. 4. 7. h Mat. 27. 63. John 7. 12. i Ps. 118. 18. Isaiah 26. 19. Rom. 8. 36. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 178, 118, 18, 184 and 22, 19, 1001, 3, 30, 1 1 001, 4, 9, and 15, 31, ch, 1, 8, and 4, 2, 10, 11, and 5, 11, and 11, 6, 441, 6, 17, k Prov. 13, 7, and 17, 6, Mat. 5, 12, and 6, 32, Mark 10, 29, Luke 6, 23, and 18, 29, Acts 5, 41, Rom. 5, 3, 1 Cor. 1, 5, and 3, 21, chap, 3, 9, and 11, 8, and 12, 20, Philip, 4, 11, 18, Heb, 10, 34, James 1, 2, Ich, 2, 3, and 7, 2

12 " Ye are not straitened in us, but Anno DOMINE ye are straitened in your own bowels.

13 " Now, for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto my children,' be ye also enlarged.

14 ° Be ye not unequally yoked toge. n1 Cor. ther with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighte- 19. 19. ousness? and what communion hath Deut. light with darkness?

15 P And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 9 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hatt. said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among 7, 11. them, and be ye separate, saith the p Deut. Lord, and touch not the unclean thing;

and I will receive you,

18 s And will be a Father unto you, 22. 25. and ye shall be my sons and daughters, aith the Lord Almighty.

6.7. Lev. 26. 12. 1 sam. 5. 2. Jer. 31. 33. and 32. 38. Ezek. 11. 20. and 36. 28. and 37. 20. Zech. 3. 8. and 13. 9. 1 Cor. 3. 16. and 6. 1e. and 10. 7, 14. Eph. 2. 21. Heb. 3. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 5. r Exod. 29. 45. Isaiah 52. II. Jer. 51. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 20. chap. 7. 1. Rev. 18. 4. s Jer. 31, 1, 9, 33. Rev. 17.

CHAP. VII.

1 He exhorteth to purity of life: 3 his comfort in afflictions.

* HAVING, therefore, these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleane a 1 Cor. ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh 6.20. ch, 6.16. and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear 1 Tim. of God.

2 b Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we bacts have defrauded no man.

3 c I speak not this to condemn you; 16.18. for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you.

4 d Great is my boldness of speech 10.33. toward you, great is my glorying of ch. 1. 12 you : I am filled with comfort, I am ex- and 4, 2, ceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 ° For when we were come into Macedonia our flesh had no rest, but we 13, 17. were troubled on every side: without Gal. were fightings, within were fears.

6 f Nevertheless God, that comfort- 2. eth those that are cast down, comforted 2 Thess.

us by the coming of Titus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by 6.5. the consolation wherewith he was com- 3, 2, forted in you, when he told us your ear- Tit. 1.10. nest desire, your mourning, your fer- 2 Pet. vent mind towards me; so that I re- Jude joiced the more.

ced the more. 8 ϵ For though I made you sorry with 3, 2, and a letter, I do not repent, though I did 6. 11,

d Mat. 5. 12. Acts 5. 41. Rom. 5. 3, 1 Cor. 1. 4. chap. 1. 4, 14. and 3. 12. and 6. 10, 11. and 9. 2. and 12. 10. Phil. 2. 17. Col. 1. 24. \(\varepsilon\) Deut. 32. 25. Acts 16. 19, 23. 1 Cor. 2. 3. and 15. 32. chap. 2. 13. and 4. 8. and 6. 4. and 41. 3, 23. and 12. 20. f ch 1 4. and 2. 12. g 1 Cor. 4. 18. ch. 3. 4.

1 Sam 5. 1, 2. 1 Kings 18. 21. Psalm 106. 35. Prov.

1 Cor. 5. 39.and10. 14, 21, 14. 27 and 18. 1. 18, 21, Acts8.21. Exod.

and **6. 12**,

1 Thess. Tim.

DOMINI repent: for I perceive that the same epistle made you sorry, though it were 60. but for a season.

9 h Now I rejoice, not that ye were 1. 15. and made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance : for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 i For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world

worketh death.

h chap.

i 2 Sam.

12. 13. Prov.

17. 22.

Mat. 26.75.

Luke

18. 13. 1 Peter

k chap.

11 Cor. 5. 1. ch. 2. 9.

nchap.

9. 13.

o chap.

a Rom.

15. 25.

Gal.

2, 10,

6 Mark

12. 44.

Rom.

5. 3. and 12.8,12.

ch. 7. 5.

and 9. 11.

1 Thess

1.6. and

2.14.

James

c Acts

Rom.

I Cor.

16. 1, 3. ch. 9. 1.

d1 Cor.

11.29.and

1. 5.

2. 19.

8. 7.

11 k For, behold, this self-same thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indig-2. 6. and nation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort; yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all.

14 m For if I have boasted any thing m chap. 1. 12, 19. to him of you I am not ashamed; but and 2.17. as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I made before Titus, is found a truth.

15 n And his inward affection is more 2. 9. and abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received

16 ° I rejoice, therefore, that I have 2. 9. and confidence in you in all things.

Philip. 2, 12. 2 Thess. 3. 4. Philem. 8. 21.

CHAP. VIII.

1 He exhorteth the Macedonian churches to liberality to the poor saints, 9 by the example of Christ: 16 he commendeth Titus, &c.

² MOREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;

2 b How that in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy, and their deep poverty, abounded unto the riches of their liberality.

3 For to their power, (I bear record,) yea, and beyond their power, they were

willing of themselves;

4 ° Praying us with much entreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as we hoped; but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God:

6 d Insomuch that we desired Titus, tl t as he had begun, so he would also ch. 12.18, finish in you the same grace also.

7 ° Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this e 1 Cor. grace also.

8 f I speak not by commandment, ch. 9. 8. but by occasion of the forwardness of and 12.13. others, and to prove the sincerity of f1 Cor.

your love.

9 g For ye know the grace of our g Mat. Lord Jesus Christ, that though he was 8. 20. rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, 9, 58, that ye through his poverty might be Philip.

10 h And herein I give my advice : h Prov. for this is expedient for you, who have 19. 17. begun before, not only to do, but also 10. 42. to be forward a year ago.

11 Now, therefore, perform the do- 7.7, 25. ing of it; that, as there was a readiness ch. 9.2. to will, so there may be a performance 1 Tim.

also out of that which ye have.

12 i For if there be first a willing 13, 16. mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he Mark hath not.

13 k For I mean not that other men 21.3. be eased, and you burdened;

14 But by an equality, that now at 4.10. this time your abundance may be a sup- 4.34. ply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want, that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, He that had ! Exod. gathered much had nothing over; and

he that had gathered little had no lack. 16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.

17 m For indeed he accepted the ex- m chap. hortation: but, being more forward, of 12.18. his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel

throughout all the churches; 19 n And not that only, but who was n1 Chr. also chosen of the churches to travel 29.5. with us with this grace, which is admi- 15.40. nistered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready

mind: 20 . Avoiding this, that no man of Cor. should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 P Providing for honest things, not p Prov. only in the sight of the Lord, but also Rom.

in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our Philip. brother, whom we have oftenimes 1.8. proved diligent in many things, but 2.12. now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which I have in you.

23 a Whether any do enquire of Ti. q chaptus, he is my partner, and fellow-helper and 12.18 concerning you; or our brethren be en-Philip. quired of, they are the messengers of the 2.25. churches, and the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, 7 chap, and before the churches, the proof of 9, 2,

Luke

Luke

a Acts 11. 29.

Rom.

1 Cor.

ch. 8. 4.

b chap. 8.10, 19.

cl Cor.

16. 1.

d chap.

11. 17.

e Gen.

33. 11.

Lev. 25. 21. 1 Sam.

25. 27. 2 Kings

chap. 8. 6, 18. † Gr.

33. 11. Job 30. 13.

f Prov.

19. 17.

Ezek.

Prov

Rom.

11. 25. and 22. 8.

ch. 8, 12,

h Psalm

11.24.and

15.16.and

28. 27.

chap. 6

1, 6, 19. Philip.

4. 11. 1 Tim.

i Psalm

k Isaiah

Hosea

10. 12.

I Rom.

12.8. ch.1.11.

and 4. 15. and 8. 2.

m chap.

8. 14. Philip.

2. 25.

n Mat.

Rom.

15. 26.

37. 16.

Prov.

Exod.

5. 15.

Anno your love, and of our boasting on your boasting behalf.

CHAP. IX.

1 He sheweth why he sent the brethren, 6 and stirreth them up to liberality.

* FOR as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 b For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 ° Ye: have I sent the brethren, lest our

boasting of you should be in vain in this chap. 7. 14. and 1. 17, 24. behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready: 4 d Lest haply if they of Macedonia

come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, you) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 . Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your † bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 f But this I say, He which soweth blessing, sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap

also bountifully.

7 g Every man according as he pur-11.24.and poseth in his heart, so let him give: not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God and 22. 9. loveth a cheerful giver.

8 h And God is able to make all grace Gal. 6. 8. abound toward you; that ye, always 25. 2. and having all-sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work :

9 i (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor; his righteousness remaineth for

10 k Now he that ministereth seed to the sower, both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteourness:)

11 1 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through

us thanksgiving to God.

12 m For the administration of this 10. and 8. service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many

thanksgivings unto God;

13 " (Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospei of Christ, and for your liberal distribution unto them, and unto all men;)

14 o And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding

grace of God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift.

CHAP. X.

1 He wisheth for no cause to exert his spiritual power: 12 his demeanor, &c.

chap.2. 9, and 7. 15. and 3. 4. Heb. 13, 16, o1 Cor. 1, 5, and 12, and 14, chapters, ch. 8. 7.

a NOW I Paul myself beseech you, by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, 60. who in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

2 b But I beseech you, that I may not a 1 Cor. be bold when I am present with that 2, 3, and confidence wherewith I think to be bold 4, 10, 21, chapters against some, which think of us as it 11,2 we walked according to the flesh.

3 · For though we walk in the flesh, 3, 9, an

we do not war after the flesh !

4 d (For the weapons of our warfare b 1 Cor. are not carnal, but mighty through God 4.21. to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 c Casting down imaginations, and and 4.2. every high thing that exalteth itself 10.22 and against the knowledge of God, and 12.20. and bringing into captivity every thought to 13. 2, 10. Phil. 2.3. the obedience of Christ;

6 f And having in a readiness to re- 1.18. venge all disobedience, when your obe- 2.3.

dience is fulfilled.

7 g Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust 1, 18, 24; to himself that he is Christ's, let him of and 2. 5. himself think this again, that, as he is Eph. 6.7. Christ's, even so are we Christ's.

8 h For though I should boast some- 1 Thess. what more of our authority, (which the Acts Lord hath given us for edification, and 19.17. not for your destruction,) I should not 1 Cor.

be ashamed:

9 i That I may not seem as if I would f Num.

terrify you by letters.

10 k For his letters (say they) are and 8, 20, weighty and powerful; but his bodily and 3,10. presence is weak, and his speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that and 7. 15 such as we are in word by letters when a Tim. we are absent, such will we be also in 1.20.

deed when we are present.

12 m For we dare not make ourselves Acts 9. 6. of the number, or compare ourselves 15.and22 with some that commend themselves: 10,14.and but they, measuring themselves by 1 Cor. themselves, and comparing themselves 9. 1. and among themselves, are not wise.

13 " But we will not boast of things and11.18, without our measure, but according to 23, and the measure of the rule which God and 13.3. hath distributed to us, a measure to Gal. 1.

reach even unto you.

14 ° For we stretch not ourselves be- 1 John yond our measure, as though we reach. 4.6., ed not unto you; for we are come as 4.21, and far as to you also in preaching the gos-5.3, 5. pel of Christ:

15 P Not boasting of things without and 12, 6, our measure, that is, of other men's la. 20. and 13. our measure, that is, or other men's ia-2, 10. bours: but naving hope, when your faith 2, 10. is increased, that we shall be enlarged 3.

by you according to our rule abundant, 1 Tim, 16 To preach the gospel in the regi- i 1 Cor. ons beyond you, and not to boast in ano- 5.9, 11. ther man's line of things made ready to 1.10r. 1.17. and our hand.

and 11. 6, 21, 30, and 12. 5, 9. I chap. 12. 20, and 13. 2, 10. and the state of t

Gal. 4. 13. and 2. 17.

Acts 5. 5.

a chap.

b Lev.

Prov.

19. 14.

Isaiah

Hosea

Gal.

4. 17.

5. 25.

c Gen

John S. 44. Rom.

16. 3.

Gal. 1. 6.

and 2. 4.

and 4. 9.

Thess.

2. 3, 5. 2 Thess.

3. 2, 6. 1 Tim. 1. 3. and

4. 1. and 6. 3, 20. 2 Tim.

and 3. 2.

2 Pet. 2.

1 John

Jude 4.

d chap.

Gal. 1. 8 and 3. 2.

el Cor.

15. 10.

chapter

12. 11. Gal. 2.

2. 1, 13.

chapters

10. 10.

17 9 But he that glorieth, let him | glory in the Lord.

18 r For not he that commendeth q Isaiah himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth. Jer. 9.

1 Cor. 1. 31. r Frov. 27. 2. Rom. 2. 29. 1 Cor. 4. 5.

CHAP. XI.

1 Paul unwillingly commendeth himself: 7 he preacheth without charge, &c.

a WOULD to God ye could bear 5. 13. and with me a little in my folly: and indeed 11.16.and bear with me.

2 b For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you

as a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 ° But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in

4 d For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirii which ye have not received, or anoch. 2. 17. ther gospel which ye have not accepted, and 4.2. ve might well bear with him.

5 ° For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 f But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge: but we have been 1. 15. and thoroughly made manifest among you in all things. Col. 2. 4,

7 g Have I committed an offence in abasing myself, that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the

gospel of God freely?

8 h I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man; for that which was lacking to me Tit. 1.10. the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied; and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome un-1, 14. and to you, and so will I keep myself.

10 i As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia.

11 k Wherefore i because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 1 But what I do, that I will do. that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion, that wherein they glory they may be found even as

6, 9. f 1 Cor. 1, 17, and 13 m For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming them. selves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Satan himself 4. 2. and is ransformed into an angel of light.

5, 11, and 5. 11. and 12. 12. Eph. 3. 4. g Acts 18. 3. 1 Cor. 4. 10. and 9. 6, 12. chap. 6. 12. and 7. 2. and 12. 13, 18. h Acts 20. 33. ch. 6. 5. and 12. 13. 1 Thess. 2. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8. Philip. 4. 10, 15. f Rom. 9. 1. 1 Cor. 9. 15. k chap. 6. 11. and 12. 15. f 1 Cor. 9. 12. m Acts 15. 1, 24. Rom. 16. 18. ch. 2. 17. and 4. 2. Ch. 4. 17. and 4. 18. ch. 2. 17. and 4, 2, Gal, 1, 7, and 2, 4, and 4, 17, and 6, 12, Eph. 4, 14, Philip, 1, 16, and 2, 2, 1, and 3, 2, 18, Col. 2, 4, 8, 1 Tim. 1, 3, and 4, 1, and 6, 3, 2 Tim. 2, 7, and 3, 5. Titus 1, 10, 2 Peter 2, 1, 1 John 4, 1, Jude 4,

15 n Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the OOMINI ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

16 ° I say again, Let no man think 3.19. me a fool: if otherwise, yet as a fool 12.6. receive me, that I may boast myself a

little.

17 P That which I speak, I speak it p chap. not after the Lord, but as it were fool. 9.4. ishly, in this confidence of boasting.

18 9 Seeing that many glory after the q chap.

flesh, I will glory also.

19 r For ve suffer fools gladly, seeing Philip. ye yourselves are wise.

20 s For ye suffer, if a man bring you 71 Cor. into bondage, if a man devour you, if a s Rom. man take of you, if a man exalt himself, 16. 17. if a man smite you on the face.

21 ' I speak as concerning reproach, ch. 1.24 as though we had been weak. Howbeit, Gal. 2. 4 whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak fool- and 4.9.

ishly,) I am bold also.

22 a Are they Hebrews? so am I. 3, 12. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they 3, 19. the seed of Abraham? so am I.

23 * Are they ministers of Christ? (I 2.5. speak as a fool,) I am more: in labours 6.5 more abundant, in stripes above mea- 2 Tim. sure, in prisons more frequent, in 3.6. deaths oft.

24 y Of the Jews five times received 2 Pet

I forty stripes save one.

25 2 Thrice was I beaten with rods, t chap. once was I stoned, thrice I suffered 10.2, I Philip. shipwreck, a night and a day I have 3.4,5, been in the deep:

26 In journeyings often, in perils of 21.39.and waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by Rom. mine own countrymen, in perils by the 11. 1. Philip, heathen, in perils in the city, in perils 3.5. in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, * Acts 9. in perils among false brethren;

27 a In weariness and painfulness, in 14.19.and watchings often, in hunger and thirst, 16.22.and in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. 23.and21

28 b Beside those things that are 11,31.and without, that which cometh upon me 23.10 and 26.21 and daily, the care of all the churches.

29 c Who is weak and I am not 1 Cor. weak? who is offended, and I burn not? 4.9,12 and 15.

30 d If I must needs glory, I will glo- 10, 31. ry of the things which concern mine in chapters

31 . The God and Father of our Lord 8, 11. and Jesus Christ, which is blessed for ever- 6. 4, 9. and 7. 8. more, knoweth that I lie not.

32 f In Damascus the governor un- 10, 15. der Aretas the king kept the city of the Philip. Damascenes with a garrison, desirous 1.7, 13. to apprehend me;

33 And through a window in a basket 24, 29, was I let down by the wall, and escaped 1 Thess.

his hands.

2. 9. and 3. 11. and 4. 6; y Dent. 25. 3. x Acts 14. 5. 19. and 16. 22. and 27. 21. a Acts 16. 25. and 20. 7, 11, 31. 1 Cor. 4. 11. chap. 6. 5. Philip. 4. 12. 2 Thess. 3. 8. b Acts 20. 18, &c. c. t Cor. 8. 13. and 9. 22. d ch. 12. 5. e Rom, 1. 9. and 9. 1. chap. 1, 23. Gal, 1. 20. Philip. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 2. 5. f Acts 9. 24.

10. and 6. Philip.

28, 20,

10. and 4

Col. 1.

1. 8. and

Anno DOMINI

60.

22. 17.

Rom.

1 Cor.

15. 8.

chap.

5. 17.

Gal.

1. 22.

e Job

2. 6. Ezek.

28. 24.

f Deut.

. 23.

Mat.

26. 44.

g chap. 11. 30. 1 Peter

4. 14.

5. 3.

il Cor.

4. 9. and

11. 1, 5.

15. 19.

1 Cor.

ch. 4. 2.

11 Cor. 1. 5. and

m Acts

20.33.

1 Cor.

10. 33.

chap.

15. 8,

~

1 He chuseth to commend his apostleship, not by revelations, 9 but by his infirmities: 14 he promiseth to visit them.

CHAP. XII.

a Gal. and 2. 2.

* IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 b I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell; God knoweth:) such an one caught up to the third hea-

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I can-

not tell: God knoweth.)

4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to

5 ° Of such an one will I glory: yet c chap. of myself I will not glory, but in mine 11. 30. infirmities.

d chap. 6 d For though I would desire to glo-10.8. and ry, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 . And, lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 f For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 g And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee; for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly, therefore, will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 h Therefore I take pleasure in inh Rom. firmities, in reproaches, in necessities, ch. 4. 8. in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong

11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you; for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest chapters 3. 1. and apostles, though I be nothing.

12 k Truly the signs of an apostle Eph. 3. 8. were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 | For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be and 11.6. that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 m Behold, the third time I am ch. 11. 9. ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you; for I seek not your's, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the 4. 14. and parents for the children.

15 n And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you, though the more of 66. abundantly I love you, the less I be

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you 1.6. and with guile.

17 º Did I make a gain of you by any 1,24. of them whom I sent unto you?

18 P I desired Titus, and with him 1 2.8 sent a brother. Did Titus make a gain 2.10. of you? walked we not in the same spi- o1 Cor. rit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 4 Again, think ye that we excuse 2. 12. and ourselves unto you! we speak before 7.2,6. God in Christ; but we do all thing, p chap. dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come g 1 Cor. I shall not find you such as I would, and and 10.33. that I shall be found unto you such as ch. 5. 12. ye would not; lest there be debates, energiand 10.8. vyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, 4.6, whisperings, swellings, tumults.

21 s And lest, when I come again, my chap. God will humble me among you, and 10. 2 and that I shall bewail many which have sin- 13. 2, 10. ned already, and have not repented of 5. 1. the uncleanness, and fornication, and chap. lasciviousness, which they have com- 13.2. mitted.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Paul threaten th obstinute sinners: 5 he adviseth to a trial of their faith: 7 he wisheth them a blameless conversation,

11 The conclusion.

a THIS is the third time I am com- a Num. ing to you. In the mouth of two or three 35.30. witnesses shall every word be establish- 17. 5. and

2 b I told you before, and foretel you, 18. 16. as if I were present the second time; and being absent, now I write to them 8. 17.
which heretofore have sinned, and to chapter
12. 14. all other, that if I come again I will not Heb.

3 c Since ye seek a proof of Christ 1, 23, and speaking in me, which to you-ward is 10. 2, 11 not weak, but is mighty in you.

4 d For though he was crucified 10. 20, through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God: for we also are weak in 11. 30. him, but we shall live with him by the charter 10. 10. power of God toward you.

5 · Examine yourselves whether ye 6.4. be in the faith; prove your own selves: ch know ye not your own selves, how that 2. Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be re- 1 Peter probates ?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that 11, 28,

we are not reprobates.

are not reproduces.

7 i Now I pray to God that ye do no 12.12.

f chap. evil; not that we should appear approv- 6.9. ed, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates.

8 g For we can do nothing against i.9. the truch, but for the truth.

9 h For we are glad when we are chapters eak, and ye are strong: and this also 11. 30. we wish, even your perfection.

Thess,

18, 22,

19. 15.

el Cor. chapter

g 1 Tim.

and 12. 5,

Philip. 4. 17.

Anno DOMINI 60. i 1 Cor. 4. 21.

and 5. 5.

58.

a Acts

2, 24, 32,

and 3. 15.

and 4. 10. and 9. 6,

15.and10.

40.and13.

30,35.and

22. 10,

15. and

26. 16. Rom.

8. 11. 1 Cor.

25.15. 2 Cor.

4. 14.

Eph.

Heb. 73. 20.

o Rom.

2 Cor.

Jude 2.

c Mat. 20. 28.

John

17. 14.

4. 25. and

chapter

Titus

i John

5. 19.

2.14.

Eph. 5. 2.

Rom.

8.32.

chap. 1.

4. 24. and

6. 14. and

chapters

10 i Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 k Finally, brethren, farewell. Be 2, 3, 7. perfect, up of good and the God of and 10.2, mind, live in peace: and the God of 3. and 12. iove and peace shall be with you.

12. 16. 18. and 15. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 10. Philip. 2. 2. and 3. 15, 16. Heb. 12. 14. 1 Peter 3. 8.

12 Greet one another with an holy Anno DOMINI kiss

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jesus / Rom. Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the Corinthi- 1. Peter ans was written from Philippi, a 5. 14. city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

60.

The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the GALATIANS.

Anno CHAP. I. DOMINI

1 Paul's salutation: 6 he wondereth that they had so soon left the truth of the gospel: 10 his heavenly doctrine.

PAUL, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead,)

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia;

3 b Grace be to you, and peace, from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,

4 ° Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

and 2. 7. 6 d I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the

grace of Christ unto another gospel: 1 Thess. 7 . Which is not another: but there be some that trouble you, and would Tit. 1. 3.

pervert the gospel of Christ. 8 f But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto

you than that which we have preached 1.3. Eph. 1.2. 1 Pet.1.2. unto you, let him be accursed. 9 g As we said before, so say I now

2 John 3. again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 h For do I now persuade men, or 3. 16. and God? or do I seek to please men? for 10.15.and 15.19.and if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me

is not after man. 12 * For I neither received it of man,

either was I taught it, but by the re-Heb.9.14. velation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation if time past in the Jews' religion,

14. 3. dchapter 5. 6. e Acts 15. 1. and 19. 24. 2 Cor. 2. 17. and 4. 2. and 11. 4. 13. chapters 2. 4. and 5. 10. 15. Heb. 13. 8. from 16. 22. 2 Cor. 11. 14. g Deut. 4. 2. and 12. 32. Proo. 20. 6. Rev. 22. 18. h 1 Sam. 24. 7. 1 Thess. 2. 4. Janes 4. 4. i Cor. 15. 1, 7. chap. 1. 1. k chap. 2. 2. 8. Bran. 24. 7. i Acts 8. 3. and 9. 1, 21. and 22. 4. and 26. 9. 7 Cor. 15. 9. Philip. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 13.

how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it;

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

15 m But when it pleased God, who m Isaiah separated me from my mother's womb, 49. 1. and called me by his grace,

16 " To reveal his Son in me, that I 11. 26. might preach him among the heathen; 9. 15. and immediately I conferred not with flesh 13. 2. and and blood;

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to 1 Cor. but I went into Arabia, and returned *Mat. 16. 17. them which were apostles before me; 1.21. again unto Damascus.

18 o Then, after three years, I went 4. 6. up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode chap.

2. 2, 8.

with him fifteen days.

Eph. 3. 8.

19 P But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.

20 9 Now, the things which I write 13.55. unto you, behold, before God, I lie not. 6. 21 r Afterwards I came into the re-

gions of Syria and Cilicia;

22 And was unknown by face unto the 2 Cor. churches of Judea which were in Christ: 1.23. and

23 But they had heard only, that he which persecuted us in times past, now 2.5.
preacheth the faith which once he de-1 Tim. stroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

9. 30. and 21. 39. and 22. 3.

CHAP. II.

1 He sheweth why he went up to Jerusalem. 14 Justification by faith, and not by works, &c.

a THEN, || fourteen years after, I a Acts went up again to Jerusalem with Barna- 15. 2. bas, and took Titus with me also.

2 b And I went up by revelation, and 17 years communicated unto them that gospel after his which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of repu- Gal. tation, lest by any means I should run, b. Micah or had run, in vain.

2, 12. and 19. 21. Philip. 2. 16.

Anno DOMINI

Mat.

Rom. 1.1.

o Acts p Mat.

5. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 1. r Acts

That is,

Anno DOMINI

58.

c Acts

1 Cor.

9. 21. d Acts

4. 3, 9,

24. and

5. 1, 13. 8 2 Cor.

11. 26.

chapters

f Deut.

2 Chron.

Job 34.19.

Acts

10.34,

Rom.

2. 11.

7 Peter

1. 17.

†Gr.

were

7 Thess.

13. 46.

2. 7. 2 Tim.

1. 11.

h Acts

22. 21.

i Mat.

Rom.

15. 25.

1 Cor.

1.and 9.1.

1 Thess.

2. 14.

10. 34.

& Acts

21. 20.

10. 28.

7 Tim.

5. 20.

15. 5. and

Heb.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 d And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might 15.24.and bring us into bondage:

5 ° To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour, that the chapters 3. 24. and truth of the gospel might continue with

6 f But of those who † seemed to be somewhat, whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me; God accepteth no man's person: for they who 3. 1. and 4. 16. 1 Thess. seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me;

7 8 But contrariwise, when they saw Phile. 15. that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter;

> 8 h (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me

toward the Gentiles;)

Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3.25. 9 i And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the esteemed, right hands of fellowship, that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the g Acts 9. 15. and circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should re-Rom.1.5. member the poor; the same which I

and11.13. also was forward to do.

11 k But when Peter was come to Antioch I withstood him to the face,

because he was to be blamed.

12 1 For before that certain came 9. 15. and from James he did eat with the Gen-10. 2. and tiles: but when they were come he Eph. 3.8. withdrew, and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumci-Rom.1.5. Sion.

and 12. 3. 13 And the other Jews dissembled and 15.15. likewise with him; insomuch that Bar-Eph.2.20. nabas also was carried away with their

and 3. 8. dissimulation.

14 m But when I saw that they | 3. 12. and 21.14, 19. walked not uprightly, according to the & Acts truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter 11.30 and before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, 12.25.and and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. Tews?

15 n We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles,

16 . Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ; even we have believed in Jesus Christ: that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law : for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

+ Or, set not their feet right, 1 Kings 18, 21. n Acts 15, 10, 11. Eph. 2, 12. o Psalm 143, 2. Acts 13, 38. Rom. 1, 17, and 3, 20, 28, and 8, 3, chap. 3, 11. Heb. 7, 18, 19. 17 P But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are DOMINI 58. found sinners, is therefore, Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things 3.19,20. which I + destroyed, I make myself a and 6. 1. transgressor.

19 4 For I through the law am dead 3.8,9. to the law, that I might live unto God. dissolv.

20 r I am crucified with Christ: ne. ed., vertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ q Rom. liveth in me: and the life which I now 6. 11, 14. live in the flesh, I live by the faith of and 7. 4, 6. and 8. the Son of God, who loved me, and 2. and 14. gave himself for me.

21 • I do not frustrate the grace of 2 Cor.
God: for if righteousness come by the 1 Thess. law, then Christ is dead in vain.

1 Pet, 5. 2. r Rom. 6. 6, and 7. 4. chap. 1. 4. and 5. 24. and 6. 14. Eph. 5. 2. Col. 2. 13. and 3. 4. Tit. 2. 14. s ch. 3. 21. and 5. 2. Heb. 7. 11.

CHAP. III.

1 He asketh what moved them to depend on the law. 6 They that believe are justified, and blessed with Abraham.

2 O FOOLISH Galatians, who a chap. hath bewitched you that ye should not 1.6. and obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus and 4.9, Christ hath been evidently set forth 16. and crucified among you?

2 b This only would I learn of you, 2.38. and Received ye the Spirit by the works of 8.15. and the law, or by the hearing of faith?

e law, or by the hearing of faith?

10.47.
and 15.8

3 ° Are ye so foolish, having begun 1 Cor. in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect 12. 14. by the flesh?

4 d Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

5 ° He, therefore, that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles 4. 9, 21. among you, doeth he it by the works of and 5.7 the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 f Even as Abraham believed God, 7. 16. and

and it was accounted to him for righte-

7 8 Know ye, therefore, that they 6.4. which are of faith, the same are the feen. 15.6. children of Abraham.

8 h And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through 2.23. faith, preached before the gospel unto g John Abraham, saying, In thee shall all na- Rom. tions be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are 12.16. blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 i For as many as are of the works 18. 18 of the law are under the curse: for it is and 22.18. written, Cursed is every one that con- and28.14. tinueth not in all the things which are Psalm written in the book of the law to do 72.17.

11 k But that no man is justified by Rom. the law, in the sight of God, it is evi- i Deut. dent: for, The just shall live by faith. 27. 26. 12 And the law is not of faith: but, Jer. 11.3.

Rom. 1. 17. and 3. 20. chap. 2. 16, 20. Heb. 10. 38. /Lev. 18. 5. Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 20. 11. Rom. 4. 4, 5. and 10. 5, 6. and 11. 6.

Heb.

d 2John8 e Heb. Rom. 4.

. 11. and

1

21. 23.

Rom.

2 Cor.

n Isaiah

32. 40.

36. 27.

2. 28. Zech.

12, 10,

Acts

3, 25,

9, 17,

o Heb.

p Gen.

22. 18.

q Gen. 12. 2.

and 15.

7 Rom.

Heb.

s Exod.

Deut.

33. 2. John

Acts 7.

38, 53.

Rom.

14.and53.

Rom.

B Mat.

5. 17. Acts

13. 38.

Rom. 10. 4.

+ Gr

unto Christ,

19.3, 20.

5. 5. and

Joel.

Anno The n The man that doeth them shall live in

13 m Christ hath redeemed us from m Deut. the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 n That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

and 44. 3. 15 º Brethren, I speak after the man-31.33.and ner of men: Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man 11.19. and disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

> 16 P Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ.

17 9 And this I say, that the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hun-12. 7. and dred and thirty years after, cannot dis-15. 5. and annul, that it should make the promise 21.12.and of none effect.

> 18 For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

19 * Wherefore then serveth the law? Exod. 12. It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained 4. 13, 14. by angels in the hand of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator

of one: but God is one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid; for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture bath concluded 1.17. and all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came we were

and 5. 20, kept under the law, shut up unto the and 7.8. faith which should afterwards be revealchap. 3.

16, 22. and 5. 23. 24 " Wherefore the law was our 1 Tim. schoolmaster + to bring us unto Christ, Heb. 2. 2. that we might be justified by faith. # Psalms

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 x For ye are all the children of and 5. 20. God by faith in Christ Jesus. and11.32.

27 y For as many of you as have been

baptized into Christ have put on Christ. 28 2 There is neither Jew nor Greek,

there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

until, or, 29 a And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according

Mat. to the promise. 11. 13.

9. 10, 11. x Isaiah 56. 5. John 1. 12. Rom. 8, 15. chap. 4. 5. 1 John 3, 1. y Rom. 6, 3, and 13, 14. z John 17. 21. Rom. 10, 12. 1 Cor. 12, 13. chap. 5. 6. Eph. 2, 14. and 4. 4, 15, and 6, 8. Col. 3, 11. a Gen. 12, 12. Rom. 9, 7, and 8, 17. chap. 4, 7, 28. Eph. 3, 6. Heb. 11, 18.

law, 4 but Christ came to redeem both DOMINI Jews and Gentiles

2 NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing a chap. from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors, until the time appointed of the father.

3 b Even so we, when we were chil- b chap. dren, were in bondage under the ele- 5. 1. ments of the world:

4 ° But when the fulness of the time 8, 20. was come, God sent forth his Son, made 9,9 of a woman, made under the law,

5 d To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the Isaiah adoption of sons.

6 and, because ye are sons, God 9.24, hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son in- Mat. to your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a 5, 17, servant, but a son; and if a son, then Mark an heir of God through Christ.

8 s Howbeit then, when ye knew not 31. and 2. God, ye did service unto them which 7, 27. by nature are no gods.

9 h But now after that ve have known Acts God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 'Ye observe days, and months, Heb.

and times, and years.

11 k I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 1 Brethren. I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not John injured me at all.

13 m Ye know how, through infirmity of the flesh, I preached the gospel unto you at the first.

14 n And my temptation which was 9. 12. in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus.

15 Where is then the blessedness ye e Rom. spake of? for I bear you record, that, f Rom if it had been possible, ye would have 8. 16, 17. plucked out your own eyes, and have chapter given them to me.

16 ° Am I, therefore, become your 17.29. enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 P They zealously affect you, but and 12. 2. not well; yea, they would exclude you, Eph. that ve might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.

19 9 My little children, of whom 1 8.3. travail in birth again, until Christ be

formed in you, 20 I desire to be present with you Col.

now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under 2 Tim. the law, do ye not hear the law?

7. 18. and 6. 8. Col. 3. 11. a Gen. 12. 12. Rom. 10. 1. 1 John 4. 10. i Romans 14. 5. Col. 2. 16. k Acts 16. 6. l 2 Cor. 2. 5. m 1 Cor. 2. 3. 2 Cor. 11. 30. n 2 Sam. 19. 27. Zech. 12. 8. Mal. 2. 7. Mat. 10. 40. Luke 10. 10. The Yews were for a while under the 4. 15. Chap. 1. 6. and 3. 3. Phil. 10. James 1. 18.

Ccl, 2. 3. 15. and 49, 10

1. 22. and 3. 13. and

Rom. 1.3. Philip. 2. 14. and 9. 10. d Mat.

chap. 6. Titus 1. 18. 1 John

Thess.

13. 12. Philip.

Heb.

15. 1. 24. Cor.

6. 12.

m Deut.

1 Cor.

Mark

o 2 Cor.

Col. 3. 5.

Rev.

16.15.and

Acts 7. 8.

Heb. 11. 11.

s John

9. 7, 8. t Rom.

8. 15. ch. 5. 1.

2 Tim.

u Isaiah

2. 2. and

60.4,

Heb.

12. 22.

21. 2, 10. &c.

66. 8.

y Acts 3, 25.

Rom.

9. 7, 8. ch. 3. 29.

z Gen.

21. 9.

John

8. 35.

chap.

b chap.

a Isaiah

9. 3. Mat.

23. 4. John

8. 32. Acts

15. 10.

Rom.

1 Cor.

8. 9. and

chapters

25. and 4. 5, 26. 1 Peter

2. 16. 2 Peter

2, 19, Jude 4

& Acts

chapter

15. 1.

2. 21.

c Gal. 3. 10.

7. 2.

d Rom.

3. 29.

a Gen.

x Isaiah

Rev.

8. 39. Romans

22 For it is written, that Abraham | DOMINI had two sons; the one by a bond-maid, 58. the other by a free woman.

23 s But he who was of the bond-woman was born after the flesh; but he of

the free woman was by promise.

24 : Which things are an allegory : for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with

her children.

26 " But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 x For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break fort! and cry, thou that travailest not: for 3. 12. and the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 y Now we, brethren, as Isaac was,

54. 1. and are the children of promise.

29 2 But as then, he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 2 Nevertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bond-woman and her son: for the son of the bond-21, 10, 12. woman shall not be heir with the son of the free woman.

31 b So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the

CHAP. V.

1 He moveth them to maintain their Christian liberty. 3 and not to observe circumcision, 13 but rather love.

^a STAND fast, therefore, in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 b Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised Christ shall profit

you nothing.

3 c For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 d Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

5 . For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 f For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision: but faith which worketh by love

7 8 Ye did run well: who did hinder you, that ye should not obey the truth ?

8 h This persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole

2. 21. e ch. 3. 9. lump.

4.18.
f Mat. 12. 50. John 15. 14. Rom. 2. 28. 1 Cor. 7. 19.
2 Cor. 5. 16. chapters 3. 28. and 6. 15. Col. 3. 11. 1 Thess.
1. 3. Jam. 2. 14. g I Cor. 9. 24. chap. 2. 2, 5. 14. and 3. 1, 3.
and 4. 13. Eph. 1. 13. Philip. 2. 16. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Heb.
12. 1. h. chap. 1. 6. i Mat. 13. 33. 1 Cor. 5. 6. and 15. 33.
2 Tim. 9. 2. Tim. 9. 2. 12. 1. h ch: 2 Tim. 2. 17.

10 k I have confidence in you through DOMING the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth t you shall bear his judgment, whosoever k Acts

11 1 And I, brethren, if I yet preach 5. 4, 13. circumcision, why do I yet suffer per- 2 Cor. secution? then is the offence of the 2.3 and 8, 22. cross ceased.

12 m I would they were even cut off 1.7. and

which trouble you.

11 Cor. 13 n For, brethren, ye have been call- 1 ed unto liberty; only use not liberty for chapters an occasion to the flesh, but by love 6.17. serve one another.

14 ° For all the law is fulfilled in one 13.6. and word, even in this, Thou shalt love thy Joshua

reighbour as thyself.

15 P But if ye bite and devour one 5.13. another, take heed that ye be not con- ch. 1. 7. sumed one of another.

8. 9. and 16 7 This I say then, Walk in the 9.19. Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of ch. 6. 2.

the flesh.

17 For the flesh lusteth against the 2 Peter Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: 2. 19. and these are contrary the one to the Lev. other; so that ye cannot do the things 19. 18. that ve would.

18 But if ve be led by the Spirit, ye 22. 39.

are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are Rom. manifest, which are these; Adultery, 13.9. fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, va- James riance, emulations, wrath, strife, seci- 2.8.

ions, heresies,

21 " Envyings, murders, drunken- q Rom. ness, revellings, and such like: of the 6.12 and which I tell you before, as I have also 12, and told you in time past, that they which 13. do such things shall not inherit the king- 1 Peter dom of God.

22 × But the fruit of the Spirit is love, 7. 15, &c and 8, 6. joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, Rom. goodness, faith,

23 y Meekness, temperance: against and 8.2.

such there is no law.

24 2 And they that are Christ's have and 6.9. crucified the flesh, with the affections 5, and lusts.

25 a If we live in the Spirit, let us al- James 3. 14. so walk in the Spirit.

26 b Let us not be desirous of vais- 6.9, 10. glory, provoking one another, envying Col. 3.6. one another.

x chap. 1. 6. Eph. 5. 9. Col. 3. 12. y chap. 3. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 9. z Rom. 6. 6. and 13. 14. chap. 2. 20. and 6. 14. 1 Peter 2. 11. a Rom. 8. 5. b Philip. 2. 3.

CHAP. VI.

1 He moveth them to use lenity toward tne faulty, 2 and to bear one another's burdens: 9 not to weary in well-doing.

a BRETHREN, if a man be over- a Rom. taken in a fault, ye which are spiritual 14.1. and restore such an one in the spirit of meek- 1 Cor.

and 3. 1. and 4. 21. and 9. 22. and 10. 12. 2 Thess, 3. 15. James 5. 19. 1 John 5. 16.

Anno ness; combo

2 b Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ. & Mat.

11, 29, 3 · For if a man think himself to be John 13. 14.34 and something when he is nothing, he de-15. 12. ceiveth himself. Rom.

4 d But let every man prove his own 14. 1. and 15. 1. work, and then shall he have rejoicing ch. 5. 14. in himself alone, and not in another. 1 Thess. 5 ° For every man shall bear his own

5. 14. 1 John 4. 21. 6 f Let him that is taught in the word c John communicate unto him that teacheth in 15. 5. 1 Cor.

all good things. 7 8 Be not deceived; God is not

3. 5. and mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, 12. 11. that shall he also reap.

d Luke 8 h For he that soweth to his flesh, 18. 11. shall of the flesh reap corruption: but 11. 28. he that soweth to the Spirit, shall of the 2 Cor. 13. 5. Spirit reap life everlasting. e Psalm

9 i And let us not be weary in welldoing: for in due season we shall reap,

17.10.and if we faint not. 32, 19,

8. 2.

2 Cor.

62. 13.

Jer.

Mat.

16, 27,

Anno DOMINI

64.

a Rom.

b Gal.

1 Pet.

8. 7. and

10 k As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especi-

Rom. Rom. 2. 6. and 14. 12. 1 Cor, 3. 8. 2 Cor, 5. 10. Rev. 2. 23. and 22. 12. f Rom. 15. 27. 1 Cor, 9. 7. and 11. 14. g Job 13. 9. Luke 16. 25. Rom. 2. 6. 1 Cor, 6. 9. 2 Cor, 6. 9. h Job 4. 8. Prov. 11. 18. and 22. 8. Hosea 8. 7. and 10. 12. Rom. 8. 13. James 3. 18. i Mat. 24. 13. Rom. 12. 11. 1 Cor, 3. 8. and 15. 58. 2 Cor, 4. 16. 2 Thess. 3. 13. Heb. 3. 6, 14. and 10. 35. and 12. 3, 5. Rev. 2. 7, 10. &c. and 3. 5, 12. k John 9. 4. and 12. 35. Rom. 12. 11. Eph. 24. 20, 19. 1 Tim. 5. 8. and 6. 18. Titus 3. 8. Heb. 3. 6, 14.

ness; considering thyself, lest thou also | ally unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 1 As many as desire to make a fair / chap. shew in the flesh, they constrain you to 2.14 be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of

13 m For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 " But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world

15 o For in Christ Jesus neither cir- 3.3, 7. cumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.

16 P And as many as walk according 15. 14. to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

17 9 From henceforth let no man 5.16. trouble me; for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 " Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

¶ Unto the Galatians, written from Rome.

chapter 3, 7, 29. Philip. 3, 3, 16. q 2 Cor. 1. 5. and 11, 23. chap. 5, 11. Col. 1, 24. r 2 Tim, Philemon 25.

and 5. 11. Phil. m Mat. 23. 3, 15, 23. n Rom. 6, 6, 11.30.and and 5. 24. Philip. 1.29. and o Mat. 12, 50, John

1 Cor. 7. 19. 2 Cor. chap. 3. 28. and 5. 6. p Psalm 125. 5. Rom. 2. 29. and 4. 12. and 9. 6. and 4. 10.

The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the EPHESIANS.

CHAP. I.

3 He blesseth God for spiritual blessings 7 and for redemption by Jesus Christ

a PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ Cor.1.2 by the will of God, to the saints which Phil.1.1. are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Col. 1. 1. Christ Jesus: 1 Tim.

2 b Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord

1. 3. 1 Thess. Jesus Christ.

3 · Blessed be the God and Father of 2 Thess. our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heaven-Tit. 1. 4.

ly places in Christ;

4 d According as he hath chosen us 2Pet.1.2. c Lev. in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy, and without blame before him in love: 2. 7. and 7.13. and

5 . Having predestinated us unto the

28. 2. Rom. 8. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 3. ch. 2. 4. Philip. 3. 20, 1 Pet. 1, 3. d Luke 1, 75. Rom. 8. 29, 30. ch. 5. 27. Col. 1, 22. 1 Thess. 4. 7. 2 Thess. 2. 13. 2 Tim. 1, 9. and 2. 10. Titus 1, 12. James 2. 5. 1 Peter 1, 1, 2. and 2. 9. e Mat. 11. 26. Luke 12. 32, John 1, 12. Rom. 8. 15, 29, 30. 1 Cor. 1, 21. 2 Cor. 6. 18. and 7 2. Gal 4 5 7 John 3. 7

adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will.

6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accept- 3, 17, and ed in the Beloved :

7 g In whom we have redemption John through his blood, the forgiveness of 10.17. sins, according to the riches of his Rom.

8 h Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and pru. Rom. dence ;

9 i Having made known unto us the 24. and mystery of his will, according to his 9.23. good pleasure, which he hath purposed 2.7 in himself:

10 k That, in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather toge ther in one all things in Christ, both Col.

1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. Rev. 5. 9. h I Cor. 1. 5. and 12. 8. 12. 1 Pet. 1.18, 19. Rev. 5. 9. N 1 Cor. 1. 5. and 12. 8. 1 Rom. 16. 25. chap. 2. 17. and 3. 9, 11. Col. 1, 26. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit, 1. 2. 1 Peter 1, 20. 1 Gen. 49. 10 Dau. 9. 24. Mark 1. 15. 1 Cor. 3. 22. and 11, 3. and 15. 24. Gal. 4. 4. chap. 2. 15. and 3. 15. Philip. 2. 9. Col. 1. 20. and 3, 10. Heb. 1, 1. and 9. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 20.

DOMINE 64.

g Acts 20. 28.

and 3. 8, 16. Phil.

~

& Isaiah

46. 60.

Acts

20, 32

Rom.

Gal.

Tit.

and 9. 12.

James

I Pet.

3. 9. † Gr.

a lot.

.73. 6. m Rom.

11. 16.

2. 13.

1.18.

James

22 John

Rom. 8.

and 5. 5.

and 6. 7.

Gal. 2. 5

14. and 3.

1. and 4.

16. and

chap. 4.

21, 30. o Exod.

19. 5.

Deut.

Acts

20, 28,

Rom.

8. 23.

2 Cor.

1. 22.

2. 9.

and 5. 5.

1 Peter

p Rom.

1. 9. Phil. 1.

a John

Col.

2. 13. b John

8.41. and

5. 6. and

5. 24. ch. 4. 17. and 5. 8.

7. 6. and 14. 2.

and26, 18.

1. 17.

15, 16. 2 Cor.

1, 22,

2 Thess.

Joshua

1. 4. and

Anno which are in him:
DOMINI earth; even in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an † inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of and26.18. his own will;

12 m That we should be to the praise and 9, 19, of his glory, who first trusted in Carist.

13 n In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the and 4. 7. Col. 1.12. cospel of your salvation: in whom al-o, and 3.24. after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise,

> 14 . Which is the earnest of our inneritance, until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of

is glory

15 P Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and I ve unto all the saints,

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 9 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of is inheritance in the saints,

19 s And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his

mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 " Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come;

22 x And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church,

23 Which is his body, the fulness of

him that filleth all in all.

Phil: 1.
3. Col. 1. 3. 1 Thess, 1. 2. 2 Thess, 1. 3. q John 20. 17.
1 Cor. 12. 8. and 14. 6, 26. r Acts 26. 18. chapters 2. 7, 12.
and 3. 6, 9. and 4. 4. 8 Col. 2. 6, 12. f Psalm 10. 1. Acts
2. 24. 1 Cor. 15. 25. Philip. 2. 9. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3.
and 10. 12. 1 Peter 3. 22. u Philip. 2. 9. Col. 1. 15.
and 2. 10. Heb. 1. 4. x Psalm 8. 7, 8. Mat. 28. 18. John 1.
14. Ron. 12. 5. 1 Cor. 12. 6, 12, 27. and 15. 27. chap. 2.
16. and 3. 15. and 4. 12, 15, 16. and 5. 23, 30. Phil. 3. 21.
Col. 1.18, 24. and 2. 10. and 3. 11. Heb. 2. 6, 8.

CHAP. II.

1 What the Ephesians' state was: 4 God's mercy in their deliverance.

a AND you hath he quickened, wh were dead in trespasses and sins;

2 b Wherein in time past ye walke. according to the course of this worke, coording to the prince of the power

14. 30. and 16. 11. 1 Cor. 6. 11. chapters 6. 12. Colossians 1. 21. and 3. 6, 7. Titus Peter 4. 3. 1 John 5. 19.

which are in heaven, and which are on the air, the spirit that now worketh in DOMINI th children of disoberhence:

> 3 c Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts c Gal. of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the 2, 15. desh and if the mind; and were by na. ch. 4.17. ure the children of wrath, even as 2.4. and thers.

4 d But God, who is rich in mercy. for his great love wherewith he loved

5 Even when we were dead in sins, 5. 6, 8 hath quickened us together with Christ; 10. and 6.

(by grace we are saved:)
6 f And hath raised us up together. and made us sit together in heavenly

places in Christ Jesus;

7 g That in the ages to come he migh shew the exceeding riches of his grace, in his kindness toward us through Chri-

8 h For by grace are ye saved through aith; and that not of yourselves; it is he gift of God:

91 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10 k For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good work ... iich Gid hath before ordained that Tit.3, 5, we should calk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that vebeing in time past Gentiles in the fles), who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the 1 Cor. flesh made by hands;

12 m That at that time ye were with- i. out Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers 32.6. from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world .

13 " But now, in Christ Jesus, ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh and43.14. by the blood of Christ.

14 ° For he is our peace, who hatt. made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; 1 Cor.

15 P Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments. contained in ordinances; for to make i. himself of twain one new man so making 6. 15. peace;

16 9 And that he might reconcile Titus both unto God in one body by the cross having slain the enmity thereby;

17 r And came and preached peace to chapters you which were afar off, and to them 3. 1. and that were nigh.

18 For through him we both hav. 1. 21. and an access by one Spirit unto the Fathe . m Ezek.

19 Now, therefore, ye are no mor 13.9. s rangers and foreigners, b fellow- John 10. 16.

3, 25, and 26, 18. Rom. 9, 4, 5, 8. Gal. 4, 8. Chapters 1, 18. and 4, 18. Col. 1, 21, 1 Thess, 4, 5, 13, m Acts 2, 39, 0 Isaiah 9, 5, 6. Micch 5, 5. John 10, 16, and 16, 34. Acts 10, 36. Rom. 5, 1. Gal. 3, 29. Col. 1, 20, p 2 Cor. 5, 17, Gal. 6, 15. chap. 4, 24. Col. 2, 14, 20, q Rom. 6, 6 and 5, 3. Col. 1, 20, and 2, 14, r Psalm 148, 14. Isaiah 5, 19, 2 Col. 1, 20, and 4, 6, Rom. 5, 2, 1 Cor. 12, 13, chap. 1, 13, and 3, 12, and 4, 4. Heb. 4, 16, and 10, 29, 20, t Gal. 6, 16, Philip. 3, 20. Heb. 3, 6 and 12, 25, 23

Rom. and 8. 11.

Col. 2. 12, 13. and 3. 1,3. f chap. 1. 3, 9.

John Acts 18. 14. Rom. and 4, 16 Philip. i Rom.

Psalm Isaiah and44.21. Acts

Gal.

and 4. 24.

16. 18.

7 Cor.

3. 9. 10.

1 Peter

25. 23,

29, and

ch. 2. 3,

1. and 6.

28. 17.

Gal.

Anno citizens with DOMINI household of God; citizens with the saints, and of the !

20 " And are built upon the foundaa Psalm tion of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ hims-If being the chief corner-Isaiah 28, 16, Mat. 21 x In whom all the building, fitly

framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord:

and12.28. 22 y In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through and 4. 26. ch. 3. 5. and 4. 11. the Spirit.

2. 4, 5. Rev. 21. 14. x 1 Cor. 3. 17. and 6. 19. and 12. 12,27. and 14. 53. 2 Cor. 6. 16. chap. 4. 16. Col. 2. 19. y 1 Peter 2. 5.

CHAP. III.

1 The hidden mystery, 6 that the Gentiles should be saved was by revelation, &c.

² FOR this cause, I Paul, the pri-21.23.and soner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,

2 b If we have heard of the dispensation of the grace o. God, which is given m · t · you-ward;

3 . How that by revelation he made 11. and 4. Known unto me the mystery; as I wrote afore in few words;

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may unders and my knowledge in the mys-

tery of Christ, 5 d Which in other ages was not 24. and 4. made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles 1. 8. and and prophets by the Spirit;

6 . That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by

the gospel;

7 f Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me, by the effectual working of his power.

8 g Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, 3. 10. and that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ;

9 h And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:

10 To the intent that now, unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places, might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11 k According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our

Lord:

access with confidence by the faith of DOMINI

13 m Wherefore I desire that ve faint / John not at my tribulations for you, which is 10. 9. your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees ch. 2.18. unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Heb.

15 n Of whom the whole family in 1.6. heaven and earth is named,

16 ° That he would grant you, ac-1.14. cording to the riches of his glory, to be Col. 1.24. strengthened with might by his Spirit 3.3. in the inner man;

17 P That Christ may dwell in your 2.10. hearts by faith: that ye, being rooted 1. 10, 21. and grounded in love,

18 9 May be able to comprehend with 02 Cor. all saints, what is the breadth, and 4. 16. length, and depth, and height;

19 r And to know the love of Christ, and 6, 10, which passeth knowledge, that e Phil. might be filled with all the fulness of col. 1.27 God.

20 s Now unto him that is able to do 14.23. exceeding abundantly above all that we q Job ask or think, according to the power in 7. that worketh in us,

21 t Unto him be glory in the church Col. 1.23 by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, and 2.7. world without end. Amen.

and 4. 10. Col. 2. 2. s Rom. 16. 25. Col. 1, 29. Jude 24. t Rom. 11. 36. and 16. 27. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Heb. 13. 21.

CHAP. IV.

1 He exhorteth to unity; 24 to put on the new man; 25 to cast off lying, &c.

4 I THEREFORE, the prisoner a Gen. of the Lord, beseech you, that ye walk 1 Cor. worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are 7, 20.

2 b With all lowliness and meekness, and 6. 20. with long-suffering, forbearing one ano. ther in love;

3 . Endeavouring to keep the unity of 1 Thess. the Spirit in the bond of peace.

4 d There is one body, and one Spirit, b Acts even as ye are called in one hope of 20.19. your calling;

5 ° One Lord, one faith, one bap- 2 Cor.

6 f One God and Father of all, who s is above all, and through all, and in you Philip.

7 g But unto every one of us is given 1.11. and grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.

8 h Wherefore he saith, When he c1 Cor. ascended up on high, he led captivity d'Acts

captive, and gave gifts unto men. 9 i (Now, that he ascended, what is Rom. it but that he also descended first into 1 Cor. the lower parts of the earth?

11. 4. chap. 1. 18, 23. and 2. 16. e 1 Cor. 1. 13. and 8. 4, 6. and 12. 5. 2 Cor. 11. 4 Gal. 1. 7. Jude 3. f Mal. 2. 10. 1 Cor. 8. 6. and 12. 6. g Rom. 12. 3. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 11. ch. 1. 3, 9. h Judges 6, 12. Psalm 68. 19. Col. 2. 15. i John 3. 12. and

Rom.5.2. Philip.

ø John

16, 30. 3, 18. 2 Tim. 2. 10. Phil. 1.

b Acts and 13. 2. 46.and22. 21, and Rom. 11. 13. and 12. 3. and15.15.

ch. 3. 8. Col. 1. 25. 2 Tim. and 2. 7. c Acts 21.and26.

1. 11, 12. and 2. 2.

2 Cor.

15. 24.

Philip. 3.20.

1. 19. 1 Tim.

15, 32,

and 21. 8.

Rom. 12. 6, 7.

1 Cor.

12, 28

2 Tim.

10 k He that descended is the same | DOMINI also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

11 1 And he gave some, apostles; 1. 11. and and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers:

> 12 m For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edi-

chap. 1. fying of the body of Christ; and 2. 6

13 n Till we all come in the unity of and 3, 19. the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

14 o That we henceforth be no more 4. 14. and children, tossed to and fre, and carried 7.26. and about with every wind of doctrine, by 8.1. and the sleight of men, and cunning crafti-9.12, 24 ness whereby they lie in wait to de-

13, 1, and ceive ;

15 P But, speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:

16 9 From whom the whole body fitand14.29. ly joined together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, acch. 2, 20, cording to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase m Rom. of the body, unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say, therefore, and testiand 14.26. 17 This I say, therefore, and testi-chapters fy in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vani-

ty of their mind;

18 4 Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

19 Who, being past feeling, have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 " If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the

truth is in Jesus:

22 × That ye put off, concerning the former conversation, the old man, which and 11.13. is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 y And be renewed in the spirit of

your mind;

24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

25 2 Wherefore, putting away lving, speak every man truth with his neighbour : for we are members one of ano-

and 4. 16. ther. chapters

1.10, 13, 22. and 2.21. and 5.23. Col. 1.19, 18, and 2.10, 19. 2 Tim. 2.18. and 3.7. and 4.4. Titus 1.1, 14. q Rom. 12.5. 1 Cor. 12.97. chap. 2.21. Col. 2.10. r Rom. 1.9. and 18. 21. chap. 2.1, 11. 1 Pet. 4.3. s Acts 26. 18. Rom. 1.21. Gal. 4.8. chap. 2.12. and 5.8. Col. 1.13. 1 Thess. 4.5. t Rom. 1.44. 26. 1 Tim. 4.2. 1 Peter 4.3. u chap. 1.13. x Rom. 6.6. Gal. 6.8. chapter 2.2, 3. Col. 2.11. and 3.9, &cc. Heb. 12.1. 1 Peter 2.1. and 4.3. y Rom. 6.4. and 12.2. 2 Cor. 4.16. and 5.17. chap. 2.10, 15. Col. 3.10. x Isaiah 58.7. Zech. 8.16. Rom. 12.5. 1 Cor. 10.17. Col. 3.9. 1. 10, 13,

26 a Be ye angry and sin not; 1st not Anno DOMINI the sun go down upon your wrath;

27 b Neither give place to the devil. 28 c Let him that stole steal no more; a Deut. but rather let him labour, working with 24.15.and his hands the thing which is good, that Psaims he may have to give to him that need- 4.5. and

29 d Let no corrupt communication b2 Cor. proceed out of your mouth, but that James which is good to the use of edifying, 4.7.

11Pet.5.9. that it may minister grace unto the

30 . And grieve not the holy Spirit 1 Thess. of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the 2 Thess.

day of redemption.

31 f Let all bitterness, and wrath, 45.2. and anger, and clamour, and evil-speak - Prov. ing, be put away from you, with all ma- 10. 32. lice:

32 g And be ye kind one to another, Mat. tender-hearted, forgiving one another, Luke even as God for Christ's sake hath for- 4.22. given you.

chap. 5. 3, 4. Col. 3. 16. and 4. 6. 1 Thess. 5. 11. 6 Isaid. 7. 13. and 63. 10. Ezek. 16. 43. Micah 2. 7. Luke 21. 28. Rom. 8. 16, 23. 2 Cor. 1. 22. and 5. 5. Chap. 1. 13. 14. f Col. 3. 8. g Mat. 6. 14. Mark 11. 25. Philip. 2. 1. Col. 3.

CHAP. V.

2 He exhorteth to love; 3 to flee fornication; 15 to walk with prudence, &c.

² BE ye, therefore, followers of a Mat. God, as dear children;

2 b And walk in love, as Christ also 6.36. Luke

hath loved us, and hath given himself chapter for us, an offering and a sacrifice to b Gen, God for a sweet smelling savour.

3 ° But fornication, and all unclean- Lev. ness, or covetousness, let it not be once 3, 16,

named among you, as becometh saids; Num.

4 d Neither filthiness, nor foolish 28.6.13, 27.and29. talking, nor jesting, which are not con- 2, 8, 16. venient; but rather giving of thanks. John

5 ° For this ye know, that no whore- 15.12. monger, nor unclean person, nor covet- Rom. ous man, who is an idolater, hath any 8.32. inheritance in the kingdom of Christ 5.7. and of God.

6 Let no man deceive you with vaiwords: for because of these things 4.9. cometh the wrath of God upon the Titus children of disobedience.

7 Be not ye, therefore, partakers with and 7. 27.

them.

8 g For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk 1 Peter as children of light;

9 h (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all 3. 11, 16, goodness, and righteousness, and truth;) 23. and

7, 21. Rom. 1, 24. and 6, 19. 1 Cor. 6, 15. 2 Cor. 12, 21. Gal. 5, 19. chap. 4, 19. Col. 3, 5, 1 Thess. 4, 3, d Mat, 12, 36. Rom. 1, 28. chap. 4, 29. Col. 1, 12, and 3, 8, 15. and 4, 2, e Mat, 6, 24. 1 Cor. 6, 10. Gal. 5, 19. Col. 5, 5. Rev. 22, 15. f Jer. 29, 8. Mat, 24, 4. Mark 13, 5. Rev. 22, 15. f Jer. 29, 8. Mat, 24, 4. Mark 13, 5. Luke 21, 8. Rom. 1, 18. Gal. 6, 7. chap. 2, 2, Col. 3, 6, 2 Thess. 2, 3, g Isaiah 9, 2. Mat, 4, 14. Luke 16, 8, John 8, 12, and 12, 36, 46. Acts 26, 18. Rom. 1, 21, and 13, 12. 1 Cor. 12, 2, 2 Cor. 3, 18, and 4, 6, and 6, 14, Gal. 4, 8. chapters 1, 18, and 2, 12, and 4, 18. Philip. 2, 15. Col. 1, 13, 1 Thess. 1, 9, and 4, 5, and 5, 4, 1 Peter 2, 9, 1 John 2, 8, h Gal. 5, 22.

c Acts d Psalm

14. 5, 19.

and 5. 23. n 1 Cor. ch. 2. 15. Col.

and 2. 10. 0 2 Sam. Isaiah 23. 9. Mat. 11, 7,

Roin. 16.18. 1 Cor. 14, 20, 2 Cor.

and 4, 2, Col. 2. 4, 7. Titus

2 Peter p 2 Cor. Gal.

2. 5, 14.

Gal. 1. 4.

and 2. 20.

1 Thess.

Heb. 8. 3

and 9. 14.

26.and10.

i Rom.

Philip.

I Thess.

k Lev.

Mat.

18.17. Luke

Rom.

13, 12,

1 Cor.

5. 8, 13. and10.20.

2 Cor.

chapter

2 Thess.

1 Tim.

5. 14. l Rom.

m John

Heb.

26, 19,

John

Rom. 6.

4, 5. and

and 23.

29, &cc.

Isaiah

Luke

34. 1

1 Cor.

Heb.

DOMENI e Lou 64.

11 k And have no fellowship with the n fruitful works of darkness, but rat or reprove them.

12 1 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of then.

13 m But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 " Wherefore he saith, Awake, thou that sleepest, and arise from the 6. 21. and dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

15 · See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

6, 14. 17 P Wherefore be ye not unwise, Gal. 6. 8.

but understanding what the will of the Lord is. 18 9 And be not drunk with wine,

wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; 19 r Speaking to yourselves in psalms,

and hyonus, and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the 3. 20, 21.

20 s Giving thanks always for all n Isaiah things unto God and the Father, in the and 60. 1. name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

21 Submitting vourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 ª Wives, submit yourselves unto your own busbands, as unto the Lord. 23 x For the husband is the head of

ch. 2.5. the wife, even as Chr st is the head of 3.1. the church: and he is the saviour of 1 Thess. the body.

24 Therefore, as the church is sub-2.13. Dan. 2.8. eet unto Christ, so let the wives be to Gal. 1.4. their own husbands in every thing.

25 y Husbands, love your wives, even Col. 4. 5. as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

D Rom. 26 ² That he might sanctify and Thess. cleanse it with the washing of wa'er by

q Prov. 20. 1. the word;

27 a That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that 5. 11, 22. it should be holy, and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies; he that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own Col. 3.16. flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it,

a Psalm even as the Lord the church: 30 b For we are members of his body, Isaiah

63. 7. of his fie h and of his bones.

31 ° For this cause s'iell a man leave 7 Thess.

2 Thess. 1. 3. Heb. 13. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 5. and 4. 11. t Philip. 2 Gen. 3. 16. 1 Cor. 14. 34. Col. 3. 18. 1 Cor. 14, 34, Col. 3, 18, 19, 3, 1, x Rom. 12, 5, 1, 2, 6 2.3. 1 Pet. 5.5. u Gen. 3.16, 1 Cor. 14. 1 Tim. 2.12. itus 2. 5 1 Peter 3.1. 3.21 a Deut. 23. 10. Song 4.7. 2 Cor. 11. 2, chap. 1. 4. Col. 1. 25. b Gen. 2. 17. Rom. 12, 5. 1 Cor. 5. 15. and 22, 27. chapte s. 1. 23. and 4. 15. c Gen. 2. 24. Mat. 17. 5. Yark 10, 7. 1 Cor. 6. 16.

10 Proving what is acceptable unto his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be

> 32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church

33 d Nevertheless, let every one of d Col. ou in particular so love his wife ever 1Pet. 3.7. as himself: and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

CHAP. VI.

1 The relative duties of children; 4 of parents; 5 of servants: 9 of masters

^a CHILDREN, obey your parents ^a Prov. in the Lord : for this is right.

2 b Honour thy father and mother, 3.20. (which is the first commandment with promise,)

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 ° And, ye fathers, provoke not your 35. 18. children to wrath; but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. 5 d Servants, be obedient to them that

are your masters according to the firsh with fear and trembling, in singleness 4.9. and 6.7. and of your heart, as unto Christ:

6 e Not with eye service, as men- Psalm pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, 78. 4. Prov. d ing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to 22.6. and the Lord, and not to men;

8 f Knowing, hat whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall receive of the Lord, whether he be bor a Col. or free.

9 g And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is 1 Peter in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 h Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his 1 Cor. might.

11 Put on the whole armour of God; that e may be able to stand against the Gal. wiles of the devil.

12 k For we wrestle not against flesh 3, 11, and and blood, but against principalities, 4.24. against powers, against the rulers of the g Lev. darkness of this world, against spiritual Deut. wickedness in high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you th whole armour of God, that we may be Job able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 m Stand, therefore, having your 10.25. loins gire about with truth, and have &

on the breastplate of righteousness; 15 " And your feet shod with the

preparation of the gospel of peace; 16 • Above all, taking the shield of 1 cor. faith, wherewith ye shall be able to

25, 25, and 4. 1. 1 Peter 1. 17. h Col. 1. 11. i Rom. 13, 12. 2 Cor. 2. 11. and 6. 7. Col. 3. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 8. k Luke 22. 53, John 12. 31. and 14. 30. chap. 2. Col. 1, 13. i 2 Cor. 10. 4. Gal. 1. 4. chap. 5. 16. m Is. 11. 5 and 59. 17. Luke 12. 35. 2 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 8. 1 Peter 1. 13. n Isaiah 52, 7. Rom. 10. 15. o 1 Peter 5. 8. 1 John 5, 4.

Col.

3, 21 d1Chr o. 1 Tim. f Rom. 2 Cor.

Gal. 2. 6.

64.

17 P And take the helmet of salva-~~ p Isaiah 49. 2. and is the word of God; 59. 17.

1 Thess and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseve-4. 12. innee and supplication for all saints;

19 - And for me, that utterance may oe given unto me, that I may open my nouth boldly, to make known the mys-

19. 15. q Mat. 24. 42. erv of the gospel, and25.13.

Rev.

1. 16. and 2. 16. and

Anno

64.

& Rom.

1.7. 1 Cor.

1.9, 10.

18.

1 Thess.

f 2 Cor

Heb.

1.3.

20 s For hic: I am an ambassador Mark Mark
13. 33 Luke 18. 1. Rom. 12. 12. chap. 1. 16. Phil. 1.
4. Col. 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 17. 1 Tim. 2. 1. r Acts 4. 29.
2 Cor. 3. 12. Col. 4. 3. 2 Thess. 3. 1. s Acts 26. 29. and
28. 20, 31. 2 Cor. 3. 12. and 5. 20. chap. 3. 1, 13. and 4. 1.
Phil. 1. 7, 13, 20. Col. 4. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 16. and 2. 9. Philemon 10.

Anno gase chall the fiery darts of the wick-, in bonds; that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak

21 t But that ye also may know my tion, and the sword of the Spirit, which at airs, and ho 1 do, Tychicus, a be- t Acts loved brother, and faithful minister in 20. 4. the word of God;

18 Praying al avs with all prayer the Lord, shall make known to you al 2 Tim. things.

22 " Whom I have sent unto you for Titus 3. 12. the same purpose, that ye might know u Philip. our affairs, and that he might comfort 1.14. your hearts.

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father, and

the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grice be with all them that love our Lord Josus Christ in sincerity. Amen:

¶ Written from Rome unto the Ephesians, by Tychicus.

The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the PHILIPPIANS.

CHAP. I. DOMINI 1 Paul's thankfulness and prayer to God for them: It his readiness to suffer

~ a 1 Cor. 2 PAUL and Timotheus, the servants f Jesus Christ, to ad the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi,

wit the bisheps and deacons 2 b Grace be unto you, and peace,

from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 Cor. 3 c I thank my God upon every re-

membrance of you, 1 Peter 4 Always in every prayer of mine for

Gal. 1. 3. you all, making request with joy, 5 d For your fellowship in the gospel,

Eph. 1. 2. c Rom. from the first day until now;

1 Cor. 6 . Being confident of this very thing, L. 4. that he which tath begun a good work Eph. 1.15. and in you, will perform it until the day of 6. 18. J. sus Christ : Col. 1. 3.

1 Thess. 7 f Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my 2 Thess. my heart; in as muc, as both in my d Rom. bonds, and in the defence and confir-12.13.and mation of the gospel, ye all are partaers of my grace.

8 g For God is my record, how great-Gal. 6. 6. ly I long after you all in the bowels of

ch. 4. 14. Jesus Christ.

9 h And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in 13. 16. knowledge, and in all judgment; e John

10 i That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere, nd without offence, till the day of Christ: 11 * Being filled with the fruits of

3. 2. and

7. 3. Fph 3. 1. and 4. 1. Col. 4. 3, 18. 2 Tim, 1. 8. and 4. 16. Heb. 12. 3. g Rom 1. 0. and 9. 1. 2 Cor. 1. 23. and 11. 31. Gal. 1. 20. chap. 2. 24, and 4. 1. 1 Thess. 2. 5. 1 Tim. 5. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 1. Heph. 1. 8. i Acts 24. 16. Rom. 2. 18. and 12. 2. 1 Cor. 10. 32. Eph. 5. 10. 1 Thess. 3. 13. and 5. 22. 2 Mat. 15. 16. John 15. 4, 5, 8. Eph. 1. 12, 20. and 5, 22, k Mat. 15, 16 and 2, 10, Col. 1, 6, 16,

righteousness, which are by Jesus DOMINI Christ unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would se should understand. brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen our rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 | So that my bonds in Christ are Ichap. manifest in all the palace, and in all 4.22. other places:

14 m And many of the brethren in m Eph. the Lord, waxing confident by my 3.13. bonds, are much more bold to speak 3.3. the word without fear.

15 " Some indeed preach Christ even n 2 Cor. of envy and strife; and some also of 2.17. and good will.

16 The one preach Christ of conten- 7, and 2. tion, not sincerely, supposing to add 4. and 5. affliction to my bonds;

17 . But the other of love, knowing chapter that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

18 What then? Notwithstanding eve- 2 Tim. ry way, whether in pretence or in truth, 4.16. Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 P For I know that this shall turn to p Job my salvation through your prayer, and 13.6. the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ, 8.9.

20 9 According to my earnest expec- 2 Cor. tation, and my hope, that in nothing 1 1.11. shall be ashamed, but that with all 5,5. boldness, as always, so now also, Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life or by death.

21 For to me to live is Christ, and r Gal. to die is gain.

22 5 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour : yet what I shall Christ is choose I wot not.

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, and in

DOMINI

2 Tim.

Gal. 1.

Rom.

| Or,

Acts 20. 24. s Job 34. 25. 12 Cor. 5. 8. 2 Tim. 4.6.

24 chap.

2. 24.

5. 12.

2. 16.

Eph.

and 4, 3.

and 4. 1.

Jude 3.

≈Rom.

chapter 3. 2, 18.

2 Thess.

2 Tim.

2. 11.

a Acts

5.41. Rom.

5. 3.

& John

3. 29.

Rom.

12. 10,

15. 5.

I Cor.

1. 10.

2 Cor.

13. 11.

chapters

1. 26, and

3. 16. and

4. 2. I Peter

c Luke 14, 10,

Rom.

12. 10.

2 Cor.

12. 20.

Eph.

Gal.5.26.

chapter

James 3.

1. 15.

14, 10.

1 Peter

5. 5. d 1 Cor.

10. 24.

33. and

3. 8.

16. and

8.17.

Cel.

y Gen.

chapter

DOMINI Christ; which is far better: ~

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh

is more needful for you. 25 " And, having this confidence, I

x 2 Cor. know that I shall abide and continue 1. 14. and with you all, for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 x That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me, by my

coming to you again. 1. 10. and

27 y On y let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ; that, whether I come and see you, or else be chapters absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one 1. 10. 1 Thess. mind, striving together for the faith of the gospel;

28 z And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of

salvation, and that of God.

29 a For unto you it is given, in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

30 b Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

CHAP. II.

b Acts 16. 19. Col. 1. 29. 1 Thess. 2. 2.

1 Love and unity recommended: 3 humility. 19 Timothy commended.

a Col. 2 IF there be, therefore, any conso-3. 12. lation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

> 2 b Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of

one accord, of one mind.

S . Let nothing be done through strife or vain-glory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 d Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 c Let this mind be in you, which

was also in Christ Jesus: 6 f Who, being in the form of God,

thought it not robbery to be equal with

7 s But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness

8 h And, being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of

9 i Wherefore God also hath highly

13, 5. 6 Mat, 11, 29, John 13, 15, 1 Pet.2.21, 1 John 2, 6, f John 1, 1, 2, and 5, 18, and 10, 33, and 17, 5, 2 Cor. 4, 4, Col. 1, 15, Heb. 1, 3, g Psalm 22, 7, Isai sh 42, 1, and 49, 3, 6, 15. Heb. 1.3. g Psalm 22. 7. Isai th 42. 1. and 49. 3, 6. and 52. 13. and 53. 3, 11. Ezek. 34. 23, 24. Dan, 9. 26. Zech. 3. 8. Mar. 20. 28. Mark 9. 12. Luke 22. 27. John 2. 14. Rom. 1.3. and 8. 3. and 15. 3.8. Gall. 4.4. Heb. 2. 14, 17. h Mat. 26. 39, 42. John 10. 18. Heb. 2. 9, 14, 17. and 4. 15. and 5. 8. and 12. 2. i Psalm 110. 17. Isaiah 53. 12. Mat. 28. 8. John 10. 17. and 17. 1, 2, 5. Acts 2, 33. Eph. 1. 20, 21. I Jeb. 3. 4. and 2. 9.

having a desire to depart, and to be with exalted him, and given him a name DOMINI which is above every name;

10 k That † at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, & Isaiah and things in earth, and things under 45.23. the earth;

11 1 And that every tongue should Rom. confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 m Wherefore, my beloved, as yc Rev. have always obeyed, not as in my pre- 5.13. sence only, but now much more in my in, absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling:

13 " For it is God which worketh in Acts you both to will and to do of his good

14 . Do all things without murmur- 1 Cor.

ings and disputings;

15 P That ye may be blameless and m chap. harmiess, the sons of God without re- 1. 5,29. buke, in the midst of a crooked and n2 Cor. perverse nation, among whom ye shine Heb as lights in the world;

16 4 Holding forth the word of life; 12. 17. that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, and 14. 1. that I have not run in vain, neither la- 2.8.

boured in vain.

17 r Yea, and if I be + offered upon 2. 12. the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye Prov.

joy and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to 14, 45. send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort when I i Thess. know your state.

20 a For I have no man like-minded, 1. 14. who will naturally care for your state.

21 × For all seek their own, not the ch. 1. 26. things which are Jesus Christ's.

22 y But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Mim, therefore, I hope to send 2 Cor. presently, so soon as I shall see how it 2 Tim. will go with me.

24 2 But I trust in the Lord, that I

also myself shall come shortly.

25 a Yet I supposed it necessary to Num. send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labour, and fellow- 3. 1. and soldier, but your messenger, and he 4.4. that ministered to my wants.

26 For he longed after you all, and 1 Thess. was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto x 1 Cor. death; but God had mercy on him; and and 13.5. not on him only, but on me also, lest I 2 Tim. should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him, therefore, the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, 1 Tim. ye may rejoice, and that I may be the 1.2. Tim. less sorrowful.

29 b Receive him, therefore, in the zchap.

a 2 Cor. 8, 23. chap. 4, 18. Col. 1, 7, and 4, 12. b Rom. 15, 32. 1 Cor. 9, 14, and 16, 18. Gal. 6, 6, 5, 12. 1 Tim. 5, 17. Heb. 13, 17.

1 Cor. 15, 25, / John 13, 13,

Rom. 8.6. and o Rom.

1 Tim. 1 Peter and 4. 9. p Deut. 32. 5. 4. 18. Mat. 5.

Gal. 2. 2. and 4.1. 2. 19. and 3. 5. r Rom.

4.6. † Gr. a drink-

y Acts

1. 25. Phile. 2. 00

c 1 Cor.

16. 17.

4. 10.

13. 11.

16, 28.

5. 16.

James

1 Peter

4. 13. b Isaiah

2 Chron.

c Deut.

Jer. 4. 4.

10. 16.

John

4. 24. Rom. 2

11, 12.

Gal. 6.

14, 16.

2. 11.

d Gen.

4, 5. Rom.

11. 1 2 Cor.

11. 18, 21, 22.

e Acts

8. 3. and

and 26.

1. 13. 2 Tim.

f Mat.

13. 44.

g Isaiah

53. 11.

Jer.

9. 23.

h Rom.

Col.

9, 10.

Gal. 1. 13. 1 Tim.

and 7. 6.

chap. 1.

Lord with all gladness, and hold such thing ye be otherwise minded, God Anno DOMINI DOMINI in reputation: 64.

30 c Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAP. III.

2 Paul exhorteth to beware of false teachers: 4 his grounds of confidence, &c.

a FINALLY, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you to me indeed is not grievous, but and 2. 18. for you it is safe. and 4.4. 1 Thess.

2 b Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

3 ° For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the Spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh:

4 d Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might and 30. 6. trust in the flesh, I more :

5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews, as 29, and 4. touching the law a Pharisee;

> 6 ° Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

> 7 f But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

Acts 22. 8 g Yea, doubtless, and I count all 3. and 23. things but loss for the excellency of the 6. and 26. knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

9 h And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which and 23. 1.

is of God by faith;

10 i That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 k If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

12 1 Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect; but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

Col. 2. 2. 13 Brethren, I count not myself to 1. 17. and have apprehended: but this one thing 3.21, 22. Have apprehended. But this one thing and 9. 30. I do, forgetting those things which are and 10. 3, behind, and reaching forth unto those

Rom. 6. things which are before,

3, 4, 5. 14 m 1 press toward and 8.17. the prize of the high calling of God in 14 m I press toward the mark, for Christ Jesus.

15 " Let us, therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded : and if in any

1. 24. 2 Tim. Peter 4. 13. k Acts 26. 7. l 1 Tim. 6. 12. Heb. 12. 23.
 m Psalm 45. 11. Luke 9. 61. 1 Cor. 9. 24. 2 Cor. 5. 16.
 2 Tim. 4. 7. Heb. 3. 1, and 6. 1. and 12. 1. nRom. 15. 1.
 1 Cor. 2. 6. and 14. 20. (sal. 5. 10. and 9. 1. Heb. 5. 14.

shall reveal even this unto you.

16 · Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the o Rom.

same rule, let us mind the same thing. 12.16.and 17 P Brethren, be followers together 15.5,7. of me, and mark them which walk so, 1. 10. as ve have us for an ensample.

18 9 (For many walk, of whom I have chap. 1. told you often, and now tell you even 27. and 2. weeping, that they are the enemies of 2. and 4.2. the cross of Christ:

19 Whose end is destruction, whose p 1 Cor. god is their belly, and whose glory is 11.1. in their shame, who mind earthly ch. 4.9. things.

20 s For our conversation is in hea- 2, 14. ven; from whence also we look for the 2 Thess. Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ;

21 . Who shall change our vile body, 5. that it may be fashioned like unto his q Rom. glorious body, according to the work- Gal ing whereby he is able even to subdue 2. 21. all things unto himself.

r Hosea 4. 7. Rom. -8. 5. and 16. 18. 2 Cor. 11. 12. 15. Gal. 6. 13. 1 Tim. 6. 5. Titus 1. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 1, 10, 18. Jude 8. 12. \$1 Cor. 1. 7. Eph. 2. 6. 19. Col. 3. 3. 1 Thess. 1. 10. Titus 2. 13. Heb. 10. 34. and 13. 14. \$1 Cor. 15. 26, 43, 49, 51. Fph. 1. 19. Col. 3. 4. 1 John 3. 2.

CHAP. IV.

4 General exhortations: 10 his joy for their liberality towards him: 20 he endeth with prayer and salutations.

a THEREFORE, my brethren, dearly beloved and longed for, my joy a 1 Cor. and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, 2 Cor. my dearly beloved.

2 b I beseech Euodias, and beseech chapters Syntyche, that they be of the same and 2.16. mind in the Lord.

3 c And I entreat thee also, true 1 Peter yoke-fellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellow- 3, 16, labourers, whose names are in the book c Exod.

4 d Rejoice in the Lord alway: and 69.29.

again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation be known Luke unto all men. The Lord is at hand.

6 f Be careful for nothing : but in Rom. every thing by prayer and supplication, chapter with thanksgiving, let your requests be 1. 27. made known unto God.

7 8 And the peace of God, which Rev. passeth all understanding, shall keep your 3.5. and hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. 20.12.and

8 h Finally, brethren, whatsoever 21. 27. things are true, whatsoever things are d Rom. 12. 12. honest, whatsoever things are just, 2 Cor. whatsoever things are pure, whatso- 13. 11. ever things are lovely, whatsoever chapters things are of good report; if there be 3.1. any virtue, and if there be any praise, 1 Thess. think on these things.

Titus 3, 2. Heb. 10, 25. James 5, 9. 1 Peter 4, 7, 2 Pet. 3, 8, 9. Rev. 1, 3, and 22, 10. f Psalm 55, 22. Prov. 16, 3. Mat. 6, 25, 34. Luke 12, 22, 1 Cor. 7, 32, 1 Tim. 6, 81, 7, 1 Pet. 5, 7, g John 14, 27, Rom. 5, 1. Eph. 2, 14, Mat. 5, 16, Row. 12, 17, and 13, 13, Eph. 4, 19, 1 Thess. 4, 3, 4, 5.

and 5. 11

Thess.

Dan.

Anno DOMINI : arned and received, and heard and 64. een ir me. do. and the God of peace 2 shall be with you. i Rom.

15.33.and 10 k But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me 4. 15. and hath flourished again; wherein ve were 11. 1. and also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

> 11 1 Not that I speak in respect of: want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content.

12 m I know borh how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where, and in all things I am instructed, both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 " I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

4, 11, 14 . Notwithstanding ye have well 2 Cor. 6. 10. and done that we did communicate with my 11. 27. n 2 Cor.

15 P Now, ye Philippians, know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when Acts 16. I departed from Macedonia, no church

14. 2 Cor. 11. 8, 9.

16. 20.

1 Cor.

14. 33. 2 Cor.

13. 11.

chapter

1 Thess. 5. 23.

k 2 Cor.

11. 9. 11 Tim.

6. 8, 9. m 1 Cor.

12. 9. o chap.

12.and17.

Anno

64.

22. 14. 18. & Rom.

Gal. 1. 3.

Eph. 1. 2. 1 Peter

c Eph. 1. 16.

Phil. 1. 3.

1 Thess.

2 Thess.

d Rom.

12, 13,

Eph. 1. 13, 15. Phile. 5.

e 2 Cor.

1 Peter

f Mat.

Mark

16. 15.

John

15, 16,

4. 8. and

Gal.

6, 10,

Heb.

a Acts

9 Those things, which ye have both | communicated with me, as concerning Anno DOMINI giving and receiving, but ye only.

> 16 For even in Thessalonica ve sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 9 Not because I desire a gift; but 15.28. I desire fruit that may abound to your 9, 12, 15,

18 But I have all, and abound: I 12.14 Titus am full, having received of Epaphros 3.14. ditus the things which were sent from r 2 Cor. you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sa- chap. crifice acceptable, well-pleasing to G. d.

19 8 But my God shall supply all your Heb. need, according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly t chap they that are of Cesar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

It was written to the Philippians from Rome, by Epaphroditus.

The Epistle of Paul, the Apostle, to the COLOSSIANS.

DOMINI praceth for their iscrease in grace.

a PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus our

2 b To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, pray-

ing al- aye for you,

4 d Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jes is, and of the love which ye have to all the saints ;

5 ° For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 f Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world: and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth :

7 g As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your Acts 6.7. love in the Spirit.

10 i That ye might walk worthy of the i Gen. Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in 17.1. every good work, and increasing in the 15.16. kn wledge of God;

11 k Strengthened with all might, ac- 7. 26. Eph. 4. 1. cording to his glorious power, unto all Philip. 1. patience and long-suffering with joy ful- 11, 27.

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, 4. 12. which bath made us meet to be parta-1 Thess. 2. 12. kers of the inheritance of the saints in Acts

13 m Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath trans- Gal. lated us into the kingdom of his dear

14 " In whom we have redemption and 4.2. through his blood, even the forgiveness and o. Philip. of sins :

15 ° Who is the image of the invisible / Acts God, the first-born of every creature;

16 P For by him were all things creat 1.11. d that are in heaven, and that are in and s. earth, visible and invisible, whether chap, they be thrones or dominions, or princi- 3. 15

CHAP. I.

1 Paul thanketh God for their faith, 9 and filled with the knowledge of his will, in filled with the knowledge of his will, in fall thanketh faith. all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

5. 41. 2 Cor.

Acts 6.7. love in the Spirit.

and 12.24.

3. 17. and and 12.24.

2. 17. and 2. 4. and 4. 18. and 5. 8. and 6. 12.

1 Thess. 2. 12. Heb. 2. 14. 1 Peter 2. 9. 2 Peter 1. 17.

Rom. day we heard it, do not cease to prove 10. 18.

Philip.

1. 11. ch. 2. 5. g hap. 4. 12. Phil. 25. h Rom. 12. 2. 18.

17. 5. Eph. 1. 6. and 2. 4. and 4. 18. and 5. 8. and 6. 12.

1 Thess. 2. 12. Heb. 2. 14. 1 Peter 2. 9. 2 Peter 1. 17.

1 Acts 13. 38. and 20. 28. Rom. 3. 24. Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 9.

14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. o Psolms 89. 27. and 110. 3. John 14. 9.

2 Con. 4. 4. Philip. 2. 6. Heb. 1 3. Rev. 3. 14. p John

1. 11. ch. 2. 5. g hap. 4. 12. Phil. 25. h Rom. 12. 2. 18.

3. 9. chap. 2. 15. Heb. 1. 2. 1 Peter 3. 22.

4. 14. and

chapter

1 Peter

Deut.

Anno polities, or powers, all things were creat- them at Laodicea, and for as many as DOMINI ed by him, and for him; 64.

17 9 And he is before all things, and

q John 1. 1. 3. by him all things consist; 18 r And he is the head of the body, and 17. 5. the church; who is the beginning, the * Acts 26. 23. first-born from the dead; that in all 1 Cor. things he might have the pre-eminence; 15.20, 23.

19 s For it pleased the Father, that in

him should all fulness dwell:

and 4. 15. and 5. 23. 20 : And (having made peace through the blood of his cross) by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I s John 1. 16. and say, whether they be things in earth, or 3. 34, 35. things in heaven.

21 u And you, that were sometime alienated, and enemies in your mind by and 3.11. wicked works, yet now hath he recon-

t Isaiah ciled

Eph. 1. 10, 22.

Rev.

Eph.

chap.

9. 5, 6.

19. 38.

John

Acts

10. 36.

5. 1, 10.

2 Cor.

5. 18. Eph. 1.

14, 16.

1 John

u Eph.

2. 1, 2,

1 Thess.

2 Thess.

Titus

Jude 24.

y Mark

16, 15,

John

15. 6. 2 Cor.

3. 6. and

Eph. 3.

4. 10.

Rom.

Luke

22 x In the body of his flesh through 2. 14. and death, to present you holy, and unblameable, and unreproveable in his

23 y If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister :

10. and 2. 24 2 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the

church;

12, 19. and 4. 18. 25 Whereof I am made a minister, x Luke according to the dispensation of God, 1.75. which is given to me for you, to fulfil Eph. 1. 4. and the word of God: 2. 15. and 5. 26, 27.

26 b Even the mystery, which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his

saints:

27 ° To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; Heb. 5. 7. which is Christ in you, the hope of

28 d Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus;

29 º Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which

chap. 2.7. vorketh in me mightily.

chap. 2.7, Volkers History Chap. 2.7, 20 Tim. 1. 12. Rom. 5. 3. and 12. 5. 1 Cor. 12. 27. 2 Cor. 1. 5, 6. and 4. 10, 11. and 7. 4. Eph. 1. 23. and 3. 1, 13. and 4. 12. and 5. 23. Philip. 2. 17. and 3. 10. 2 Tim. 1. 2, 8, 10, and 2. 10. a Acts 18. 25. Rom. 15. 19. 1 Cor. 4. 1. and 9. 17. Gal. 2. 7. Eph. 3. 2. 2 Tim. 4. 5. 6 Mat. 13. 11. Rom. 16. 25. 1 Cor. 2. 7. Eph. 1. 9. and 3. 9. 2 Tim. 1, 10. Tit. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 20. c Rom. 9. 23. 2 Cor. 2. 14. Eph. 1. 7. 18. and 3. 8. 1 Tim. 1. 1. d Acts 20. 20, 27. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Eph. 4. 13. and 5. 27. e 1 Cor. 15. 10. Philip. 1. 30. and 2. 16. chap. 2. 1.

CHAP. II.

1 He exhorteth to constancy in Christ, 8 t , beware of human traditions, &c.

a Eph. a FOR I would that ye knew wh great conflict I have for you, and for Philip.

chapters 1. 24, and 4. 12. 1 Thess. 2. 2.

have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 b That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and b Isaiah unto all riches of the full assurance of 53. II.

Jer. 9, 23: under tanding, to the acknowledgment John of the mystery of God, and of the Fa- 17.3. ther, and of Christ;

3 c In whom are hid all the treasures Philip.

of wisdom and knowledge.

4 d And this I say, lest any man ch.1.9. should beguile you with enticing words. 1.24.

5 ° For though I be absent in the and 2.6. Eph. 1.8. flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, chapters joying and beholding your order, and 1. 9, 19. the stedfastness of your faith in Christ. and 3. 16, d Gen.

6 f As ye have therefore received 29.25. Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in Rom.

7 8 Rooted and built up in him, and 11. 13. stablished in the faith, as ye have been Eph. taught, abounding therein with thanks- 5.6.

8 h Beware lest any man spoil you 2.13. through philosophy and vain deceit, 5, 20. after the tradition of men, after the ru- e1 Cor. diments of the world, and not after 5.3. and 9 i For in him dwelleth all the ful- 1 Thess.

ness of the Godhead bodily.

10 k And ye are complete in him, 5.9. which is the head of all principality and f1Thess. Jude 3.

11 In whom a'so ye are circumcised g 1 Cor. with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the 21,22, and sins of the flesh by the circumcision of 2. 3, 18. Christ: h Mat.

12 m Buried with him in baptism, 15. 2. Rom. wherein also we are risen with him Ron through the faith of the operation of Gal. God, who hath raised him from the 1.14. and

13 n And you, being dead in your and 5.6. sins, and the uncircumcision of your verses 20, 22, flesh, hath he quickened together with Heb. 13.0. him, having forgiven you all trespasses; i John

14 . Blotting out the hand-writing of 1.14. ordinances that was against us, which 11. 3. was contrary to us, and took it out of chapter the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 P And, having spoiled principali- 1. 16. ries and powers, he made a shew of Rom. them openly, triumphing over them in 1 Cor.

16 4 Let no man, therefore, judge you Eph. 1. 21, and in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an 3, 19. holy-day, or of the new moon, or of the 1 Peter sabbath-days;

17 Which are a shadow of things 10. 16. and 30.6.

to come; but the body is of Christ. 18s Let no man beguile you of your Rom

18. and 11. 22. John 12. 31. and 16. 11. Eph. 4. 8. and 6. 12. Heb. 2. 14. · q Lev. 11. 2. and 23. 2. &c. Rom. 14. 2. 10. 2 Cor. 3. 10. and 9. 3. Gal. 4. 10. 1 Peter 4. 16. · r Heb 8. 5. and 9. 9. and 10. 1, 11, 23. · Jer. 29. 8. Ezek. 13. 3. Mat. 24. 4. Eph. 5. 6. 2 Thess. 2. 3. 1 John 4. 1.

Anno DOMINI 64.

t Eph.

29, 13,

Rom.

14. 17. 1 Cor.

2. 18. 1 Tim.

4. 38. and

a Psalm

110.1.

22. 44.

Mat.

Acts 2 34

Rom.

Eph.

1, 20,

chap.

6. 5. and 8. 34.

and 2. 6.

b Philip.

Gal. 2.20.

2 Tim.

d John

43.49.

1 John

e Rom.

4. 5. f1 Cor.

1 Cor. 15.

c Rom.

6. 13.

15. 9, 17.

Mat.

4, 15, 16,

u Rom.

reward, in a voluntary humility, and of God, holy and beloved, bowels of Anno worshipping of angels, intruding into mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind;

19 And not holding the head, from which all the body, by joints and bands, having nourishment ministered, and knit and 7.4,6. together, increaseth with the increase

2. 19. and of God. 20 " Wherefore, if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, chap. 2.8. why, as though living in the world, are

x Isaiah ye subject to ordinances, 21 (Touch not, taste not, handle not, 22 x Which all are to perish with the

using,) after the commandments and doctrines of men?

23 y Which things have indeed a Tit. 1.14. shew of wisdom in will-worship and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

CHAP. III.

1 He exharteth to be heavenly-minded: 5 to mortify corrupt lusts: 12 to put on kindness, charity. &c. 18 Of sundry other relative duties.

a IF ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 b Set your affection on things above,

not on things on the earth.

3 ° For ye are dead, and your life is

hid with Christ in God.

4 d When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

5 . Mortify, therefore, your members which are upon the earth; fornication, and 8. 24. uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which

is idolatry;

6 f For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

7 In the which ye a'so walked some

and 14.6. time, when ye lived in them.

8 h But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy 1. 21. and communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his

c. 13. and deeds;

10 k And have put on the new man, and 8. 13. which is renewed in knowledge, after the image of him that created him:

11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumci-4. 22. and 5.3.5. In Jet. the jet. 1. Thess. sion, Barba ian, Scythian, bond nor 4.5. free: but Christ is all and in all.

12 m Put on, ter fire, as the elect

Gal.
5. 19. Eph. 2. 2. and 5. 5, 6. Rev. 22. 15. g Rom. 6. 19, 20. and 7. 5. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Eph. 2. 1. chap. 2. 13. Titus 3. 3. 1 Peter 4. 3. h Rom. 6. 4. Eph. 4. 22. and 5. 4. Rev. 12. 1. Lev. 19. 11. Zech. 8. 16. Eph. 4. 22. 25. 29. and 5. 4. Rev. 21. 27. and 22. 15. k Gen. 1 25. Eph. 2. 10. and 4. 24. f Rom. 10. 12. 1 Cor. 7. 21, 22. and 12. 13. Gal. 3. 28. and 5. 6. and 6. 15. Eph. 6. 8. m Gal. 5. 92. Eph. 4. 2, 32. and 6. 11. Philip. 2. 1. 1 Thess. 1, 4. 1 Peter 2. 9. 2 Peter 1, 10. Rev. 17. 14.

meekness, long-suffering;

13 n Forbearing one another, and for- n Mat. giving one another, if any man have a 6 quarrel against any; even as Christ for- 11. 25. gave you, so also do ye

14 . And above all these things put 4. 12. Eph. 4. on charity, which is the bond of perfect- 2, 32.

15 P And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are Rom. called in one body; and be yeth n

16 9 Let the word of Christ dwell in out. you richly in all wisdom; teaching and Eph. 4.3 admonishing one another in pralms, and ch. 2, 2, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing 1 Thess. with grace in your hearts to the Lord. 1 Tim.

17 And whatsoever ye do in word 1.5 or deed, do all in the name of the Loro 1 John Jesus, giving thanks to God and the 4. 21

Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto 7. 13 Eph. your own husbands, as it is fit in the 1. 23. and Lord.

19: Husbands, love your wives, and 15, and 5.

be not bitter against them.

20 " Children, obey your parents in all 4.7. things: for this is well-pleasing unto 1. 12 the Lord.

21 x Fathers, provoke not your chil- Eph, dren to anger, lest they be discouraged. 5. 19.

22 y Servants, obey is all things your ch. 1. 28, masters according to the flesh; not with and 4.6. eye-service, as men-pleasers; but in r Rom. singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever e do, do it hear- 10. 31.

tily, as to the Lord, and not unto men; Eph. 24 2 Knowing, that of the Lord ye 1 Thess. shall receive the reward of the inherit- 5. 18. a ce: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 a But he that do th wrong shall Heb receive for the wrong which he hath 13, 15. done: and there is no respect of per- s Gen.

18. z 1 Cor. 7. 2: 9. 1 Peter 1.17.

CHAP. IV.

1 He exhorteth to be fervent in prayer; 7 he commendeth Tychicus and Onesimus. 10 Sundry salutations.

a MASTERS, give unto your ser- a Lev. vants that which is just and equal; 25. 43. knowing that ye also have a Master in 7, 22.

Eph. 6.9.

b Luke

2 b Continue in prayer, and watch in 18, 1. the same with thanksgiving;

3 Withal praying also for us, that Eph. 5. God would open unto us a door of ut- 4, 20. terance, to speak the mystery of Christ, and 6. 18. ch. 3. 15. for which I am also in bonds:

1 Thess.

c Mat. 13. 11. 1 Cor. 4. 1. and 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. 3. 1, 13. and 4. 1. and 5. 19. 20. Philip. 1. 7, 13. ch 26. and 2. 2. 2 Thess. 3. 1.

13.34.and

13. 8. 1 Cor. 13 through-

p 1 Cor.

7, 15, Philip.

q 1 Cor.

11. 3.

Rom

5. 17, 13. 12. Eph.

Eph. 5.

15, 16. 1 Thess.

f Psalm

4. 12.

45. 2. Prov.

10. 32. Eccl.

10. 12.

Mark 9.50.

Lake

4. 22.

chap.

3. 16

3.15. g Acts 20. 4.

Eph. 6. 21. 2 Tim.

4. 12.

i Acts

15. 37.

10.

h Phile.

Anno DOMINI

54.

~

a Acts

15, 40,

Rom.

1. 7. 1 Cor.

1. 3. 2 Cor.

1. 2. 19.

Gal. 1.3.

Eph. 1. 2.

Phil. 1, 2.

1 Peter

5. 12.

1. 2. and

b Rom. 1.8,9.

Col. 1. 3.

2 Thess.

c John

6. 22. Acts

1 Peter

Phil. 23.

10, 11.

Acts 5.

2.14. and

2 Thess.

12. 2.

DOMINI I ought to speak.

5 e Walk in wisdom toward them d 1 Cor. that are without, red eming the time.

9. 15. 6 f Let your speech be alway with 2 Cor. 2. 14. and grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may 3. 12. and know how ye ought to answer every e Dan.

7 g All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister, and fellowservant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 h With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you: they shall make known unto you all things which are done here.

10 i Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Earnabas, (touching whom ye re-ceived commandments; if he come unto you, receive him;)

11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

and 19. 29. and 20. 4. and 27. 2. 2 Tim. 4, 11. Phil. 24.

4 d That I may make it manifest, as 12 k Epaphras, who is one of you, a Anno ought to speak.

Anno DOMINI labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete & Rom. in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he 2.6,15. hath a great zeal for you, and them that and14.20. are in Laodicea, and them in Hierapo- 2, 25, and

14 Luke the beloved physician, and chap. Demas, greet you.

15 in Salute the brethren which are in Heb. Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the church 5.14. which is in his house.

16 n And when this epistle is read Phil. 24. among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and 1 Cor. that ye likewise read the epistle from 16. 19. n 1 Thess. Laodicea.

17 And say to Archippus, Take Rom. heed to the ministry which thou hast 15. 19. ch. 1. 25. received in the Lord, that thou fulfil 2 Tim.

18 P The salutation by the hand of Phile. 22 me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace 16.21. be with you. Amen.

> Heb. Written from Rome to the Co- 13. 3, lossians, by Tychicus and One-

The First Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I.

Paul sheweth his remembrance of them in thanksgiving and prayers, &c.

a PAUL and Silvanus, and Timoand 18.5. theus, unto the church of the Thessalonians, which is in God the Father, and in the Lord Jesus Christ : Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

for you all, making mention of you in any thing. Col. 1. 2. our prayers;

3 c Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Iesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Fa-1. 16. Phil. 1.3.

4 d Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.

5 ° For our gospel came not unto you 17. 7, 10. rance; as ye know what manner of men Gal. 5. 6. we were among you for your sake.

14. and 3. 14. and 3, 6. and 4, 9. 2 Thess, 1. 3. James 2. 17. d Col. 3, 12, 2 Thess, 2, 13. c Mark 16, 20. Rom 15, 18, 1 Cor. 1, 6, and 2, 4, and 4, 20. chapt 12, 11, 2 Cor. 6, 6, Gal. 3, 2, 5. chapters 2, 1, 13, and 5, 19. 2 Thessalonians 3, 8, &c.

Mobretts 2. 3.

6 f And ye became followers of us and of the Lord, having received the DOMINI word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost;

7 So that ye were ensamples to all 21, 41. and 17, 5. that believe in Macedonia and Achaia. 1 Cor.

8 g For from you sounded out the 4.16. and word of the Lord, not only in Mace- 11, 1, donia and Achaia, but also in every 3, 17. place your faith to God-ward is spread chapters 2 b We give thanks to God always abroad; so that we need not to speak 3.3

> 9 h For they themselves shew of us 1.5. and what manner of entering in we had un- Heb. to you, and how ye turned to God from 10.34.

> idols, to serve the living and true God; g Rom.
>
> 10 i And to wait for his Son from chap. heaven, whom he raised from the dead, 4.10. even Jesus, which delivered us from the 1.4. h 1 Cor. wrath to come.

Gal. 4. 8. in word only, but also in power, and chap. 2.1. i Mat. 3.7. Acts 1.11. and 2. 24. Rom. 1.
18. and 2. 5, 8. and 5. 9. Eph. 5. 6. Philip. 3. 20. Col.
3. 6. chap. 4. 16. 2 Thess. 1.7, 10. 2 Peter 3. 12. Rev. Rom. 1.

CHAP. II.

He sheweth in what manner the gospel

was preached unto them, &c. FOR yourselves, brethren, know a chap.

2 Thess. 3. 1.

and 2. 1.

chapter

c 2 Cor.

4. 2, 5. and 7. 2

2 Peter

d 1 Cor.

1 Tim. 1.

& Acts

20. 33.

2 Cor.

Rom. 1.

4. 2. and

4. 21.

2 Cor.

10.1,2,

2 Tim.

12. 15. Acts

1 Cor.

4. 12. 2 Cor.

9, 12, 15,

10. 11.

2 Tim.

Anno our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain: 54.

2 b But even after that we had suf-1 dacts 16, fered before, and were shamefully en-22, &c. treated, as ye know, at and 17.2, were bold in our God to speak unto you and 17.2, were bold in our God to speak unto you treated, as ye know, at Philippi, we the gospel of God with much contention.

3 c For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 d But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even 2.17. and so we speak, not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts.

5 ° For neither at any time used we and11.13. flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God is witness.

6 f Nor of men sought we glory, nei-7. 25. and ther of you, nor yet of others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 s But we were gentle among you, 11. 12. Tit, 1. 3. even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 h So, being affectionately desirouof you, we were willing to have impart-9. and 9.1. ed unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were 1.23. and dear unto us.

9 i For ye remember, brethren, our abour and travail: for labouring night 11. 3. and and day, because we would not be Gal. 1.10. chargeable unto any of you, we preach-Phil. 1. 8. ed unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily, and justly, and unblameably, we behaved ourselves among you f John bly, we bent 5.41, 44. that believe:

11 k As ye know how we exhorted and comforted, and charged every one 2 Thess. of you, (as a father doth his childre,)

12 That ye would walk worthy of 2. 3. and God, who hath called you unto his king-

9. 1, &c. dom and glory.

13 m For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because when ye and 13. 4. received the word of God which ye 2 Thess. heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but (as it is in truth) the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 " For ye, brethren, became follow-18, 3, and ers of the churches of God, which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews;

15 . Who both killed the Lord Jesus and10.15. and 11.9, and their own prophets, and have perse-23.and12. cuted us; and they please not God, Gal. 4.11. and are contrary to all men;

16 r Forbidding us to speak to the 3.5. Gentiles, that they might be saved, to 2 Thess. fill up their sins alway: for the are th i

come upon them to the uttermost.

4. 10.

4. 10.

4. Rom. 9. 24. I Gen. 17. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 9. and 7. 20. Gal. 1. 6. and 5. 8. Eph. 4. 1. Phillip. 1. 27. Col. 1. 10. chap. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 1 Peter 1. 15. and 5. 10. m Mat 10. 40. Gal. 4. 14. chap. 4. 8. 2 Peter 3. 63. 4. 44. chap. 4. 8. 2 Peter 3. 63. and 2. 37. Acrs. 17. 5. 13. chap. 1. 6. Heb. 10. 34. o Mat. 5. 12. and 2. 37. Luke 6. 23. and 13. 33. Acrs. 2. 75. 63. and 7. 52. and 8. 4. and 11. 7). o Gen. 12. 15. Mat. 23. 37. Luke 11. 52. Acrs. 13. 50. and 14. 8. 19. Sal. 15. 13. 34. and 18. 13. and 19. 20. and 22. 21. 29. 2 Thess. and 17. 5, 13. and 18. 12. and 19. 9. and 22. 21, 22. 2 Thess.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, DOMINI not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

18 9 Wherefore we would have come 15. 22. unto you (even I Paul) once and again; r Prov. but Satan hindered us.

19 r For what is our hope, or joy, or 16. 12.

crown of rejoicing? are not even ve in and23.42. the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ 1.14. at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAP, III.

1 Why Paul sent Timothy to them: 6 his joy in them, and desire to see them.

WHEREFORE, when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone,

2 a And sent Timotheus our brother, a Acts and minister of God, and our fellow 16.1. and labourer in the gospel of Christ, to esta Rom. blish you, and to comfort you concert - 16.21. ing your faith;

3 b That no man should be moved by 2 cor. these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with you, b Acts we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and 17.5. and ye know.

5 c For this cause, when I could no 3. longer forbear, I sent to know you Philip. faith, lest by some means the tempter 1, 14. have tempted you, and our labour be 2.2, 15. in vain.

6 d But now, when Timotheus came 3, 12. from you unto us, and brought us good 3, 21 tidings of your faith and charity, and chilip. that ye have good remembrance of us ch. 2, 9, ale ays, desiring greatly to see us, as d'Acts we also to see you;

7 · Therefore, brethren, we were chap comforted over you in all our affliction 2.2, 15. and distress by your faith;

8 For now we live, if ye stand fast

in the Lord. 9 For what thanks can we render to

God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 f Night and day praying exceed-fRom. 1. ingly that we might see your face, and 10, might perfect that which is lacking in and 15.23. vous faith?

11 Now, God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you

12 & And the Lord make you to in- gchap. crease and abound in love one toward 4.9. and another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:

13 h To the end he may stablish your h Zech. hearts unblameable in holiness before 14. God, even our Father, at the coming 1 Cor. of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his Philip. saints.

1. 10. ch. 5. 23. 2 Thess. 2. 17. Jude 14.

Philip. 2.

1 Cor.

chap. 2 Tim.

Anno DOMINI 54.

CHAP, IV.

He exhorteth to go on in godliness; 17 he briefly describeth the saints resurrection, and Christ's second coming.

a Philip. 1. 27. ch. 2. 12.

Rom. 6.

and 12 2.

5. 11. and

6. 9, 15. Gal. 5.

19, 21.

Eph. 4.

, 17, 27. Philip.

c Rom.

1 Cor.

6, 18,

2 Cor.

d Rom.

4. 17, 18. 2 Thess.

1. 8.

I Cor.

Heb.

12. 14.

1 Peter

and 19. 2.

1. 15. f Lev.

John

17. 19.

1 Cor.

g Luke

10. 16.

1 Cor.

1 John

3. 24. h Lev.

19. 18. Jer. 31. 34.

Mat.

22. 39.

John

6. 45.

8,15.

19, 22

I Cor.

· FURTHERMORE, then, we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more

2 For ye know what commandments

we gave you by the Lord Jesus. 3 b For this is the will of God, even b Exod. 20. 14. your sanctification, that ye should ab-Mat. stain from fornication : 5, 27,

4 . That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanc-

tification and honour;

5 d Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not

God:

6 . That no man go beyond and de-20. and 5. fraud his brother in any matter; because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, 4. 8. Col. 3. 5. as we also have forewarned you, and testified. 1. 24, 26.

7 f For God hath not called us unto

uncleanness, but unto holiness. 8 8 He, therefore, that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also

given unto us his Holy Spirit. 9 h But as touching brotherly love, Gal. 4. 8. ye need not that I write unto you; for ye yourselves are taught of God to love

2.12. and one another. 10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that

e Lev. 9. 11, 13. ye increase more and more;

11 k And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 1 That we may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that

ye may have lack of nothing.

13 m But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

2. 10. and 7. 40. 14 " For if we believe that Jesus died, and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

15 ° For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive, and remain unto the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 P For the Lord himself shall deand13.34. and14.26. scend from heaven with a shout, with and 15.12. the voice of the archangel, and with the Eph. 5.2. trump of God: and the dead in Christ

3. 12. and shall rise first.

Mat. and 4. 21. \$i chap 1. 7. \$kacts 20. 34. Eph. 4. 28. 2 Thess. 3. 7. 12. 1 Peter 4. 15. \$l Rom. 13. 13. 1 Cor. 14. 4. Col. 4. 5. \$m Lev. 19. 28. Deut. 14. 1. 2 Sam. 12. 20. Eph. 2. 12. 2 Thess. 2. 16. \$n\$ 1 Cor. 15. 13, 18. 0 1 Cor. 15. 22. 51. \$p\$ Matthew 24. 31. 1 Cor. 15. 5. 17. 18. 2. Thess. 1. 7.

17 9 Then we which are alive, and remain, shall be caught up together DOMINI with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever q John be with the Lord.

18 r Wherefore comfort one another 14. 3. and with these words. Acts 1. 9.

Rev. 11. 12. r chap. 5. 11. 2 Thess. 1. 10. and 2. 17.

CHAP. V.

He sheweth that Christ's second coming will be sudden, and exhorteth to watch.

BUT of the times and the sea- a Mat. sons, brethren, ye have no need that I 24.3, 36. write unto you.

2 b For yourselves know perfectly, 24. 42,

that the day of the Lord so cometh as 43, and a thief in the night. S o For when they shall say, Peace 13. 34. and safety; then sudden destruction 12.39.and

cometh upon them, as travail upon a 21.34. woman with child; and they shall not 2 Peter 3.9.

as a thief.

5 ° Ye are all the children of light, 13.21. and the children of the day: we are 13, 13. not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 f Therefore let us not sleep, as do 34,35. others; but let us watch and be sober. 1.9.

7 8 For they that sleep, sleep in the d Eph. night; and they that be drunken, are 6.8. drunken in the night

8 h But let us who are of the day be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith Eph. 5.8 and love; and for an helmet the hone of f Mat. salvation.

9 i For God hath not appointed us Luke 21. to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

10 & Who died for us, that, whether 1 Cor. we wak or sleep, we should live toge- 15.3. ther with him.

11 Wherefore comfort vourselves I Peter together, and edify one another, even 5.8

as also ye do.

12 m And we beseech you, brethren, h Isaiah to know them which labour among you, Rom. and are over you in the Lord, and ad- 13. 12. monish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly i Rom. in love for their work's sake. And be at 9.22. peace among yourselves.

14 " Now we exhort you, brethren, 2 Tim. warn them that are unruly, comfort the 2.20. feeble-minded, support the weak, be 2.8. patient toward all men.

15 ° See that none render evil for evil & Rom. unto any man; but ever follow that 2 Cor. which is good, both among yourselves, 5. 15. and to all men.

Rev. 3. 3. 4 d But ye, brethren, are not in dark. and16.15. c Isaiah ness, that that day should overtake you 13.8.

Luke 21

Rom. 24.42, and 34, 36. Rom. 13.

5. 14. g Rom. 13. 13.

Eph. 6. 1 Peter Jude 4.

2

o Mat.

Linke

10. 20. Rom.

12. 12.

2 Cor.

6. 10.

Phil.

2, 18.

10. 13.

4. 3. 2 Thess.

16, 16,

2 Cor.

1 Peter

54.

4. 16.

16 P Rejoice evermore Anno DOMINI 17 9 Pray without ceasing. 54.

18 r In every tring in e thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 s Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophecyings.

21 º Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

22 × Abstain from all appearance of

and 3. 1. 23 y And the very God of peace sancand 4. 4. 1 Peter tify you wholly: and I pray God your

4. 13. q Eccl. 22. Luke 18. 1. and 21. 36. Rom. 12. 12. S. 22. Luke 18. 1. and 21. 36. Rom. 12. 12. Eph. 6. 18. Col. 4. 2. 1 Petet 4. 7. r Eph. 5. 4, 20. Col. 3. 15. s 1 Cor. 14. 30. Eph. 4. 30. 1 Tim. 4. 14. 2 Tim. 1, 6. t 1 Cor. 14. 1. u 1 Cor. 2. 11, 15. and 11. 2. and 12. 10, and 14. 29. 2 Thess. 2. 15. 1 John 4. 1. x Philip. 4. 8. chap. 4. 12. y Rom. 15. 33, and 16. 20. 1 Cor. 1. 8. and 14. 33. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Philip. 4. 9. chapter 3. 13.

whole spirit, and soul, and body, be preserved blameless unto the coming of

our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 2 Faithful is he that calleth you, 21 Cor. 1. 9. and

who also will do it. 25 a Brethren, pray for us.

26 Greet all the brethren with an 1.18. holy kiss.

27 cl charge you by the Lord, that a Col. this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 d The grace of our Lord Jesus & Rom. Christ be with you. Amen.

The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

5. 14. 2 Cos. 13. c Col. 4. 16. d Rom. 16. 20, 24. 1 Cor. 16. 23, 13. Gal. 6. 18. Philip. 4. 23. 2 Thess. 3. 18. Heb. 13.

I The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the THESSALONIANS.

Anno DOMINI CHAP I.

1 Paul's good opinion of their faith, love, power; and patience: 11 he comforteth them under offlictions.

alThess.

54.

1 Peter

1.2 c Rom.

7. 4.

a PAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in G'd our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 6 Grace unto you, and peace, from &1 Cor. God our Father, and the Lord Jesus 2 Cor. Christ.

3 . We are bound to thank God al-Gal. 1. 3. Eph. 1.2. ways for you, brethren, as it is meet, Philip. because that your faith groweth exceed-1. 2. Col. 1. 2. ingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth: 1 Thess.

4 d So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God, for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure;

1. 8. 1 Cor. 5 e Which is a manifest token of the Eph. rigateous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom 1. 15. Philip. 1.3. Col. 1. 3. of God, for which we also suffer:

6 f Seeing it is a righteous thing with 1 Thess. 1. 2. and God to recompence tribulation to them 3. 6. and

hat trouble you;

7 8 And to you who are troubled rest d 2 Cor. 7. 14. and with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be 9.2. 1 Thess. r. v. ared from heaven with his mighty

1. 3, 6. and 2. 14, a gels,

2. 14. Jude 6.

f Zech.

8 h In flaming fire, taking vengeance 19. and 3. on them that know not God, and that e Philip. obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ; Thess.

9 i Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of

2. 8. Rev. 6. 10. g Mat. 5. 11. and 25. 34. Rom. 8. 17. 2 Cor. 4. 17. 1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 Peter 1. 6. and 5. 10. h Psalm 79. 6. Mat. 25. 41. Rom. 2. 8. 1 Cor. 15. 34. Gal. 4. 8. Eph. 2. 19. 1 Thess. 4. 5. Heb. 12. 29. 4. 1. 1 John 2. 18. Jude 4, 17. Rev. 13. 11. and 17. 8. 2 Peter 3. 7. i Isaich 2. 19. Rom. 2. 8, 9. Jude 9, 19. 4 E4ck. 29. 3, 6, 9. Dan. 7. 25. and 11. 36. Rev. 13. 6.

the Lord, and from the glory of his Anno DOMINI

10 k When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in A Acts all them that believe, (because our tes- 1.11 timony among you was believed,) in 1 lness. that day.

111 Wherefore also we pray always Rev. 1.7. for you, that our God would count you 1.3, worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power:

12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

CHAP. II.

1 He exhorteth them to continue in the received truth : 3 he sheweth that there shall be a departure from the faith.

a NOW we beseech you, brethren, a Mat. by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, 24. 31. and by our gathering together unto 13.27 him,

2 b That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any Col. 2. 18. means; for that day shall not come, ex. ch. 3. 14. cept there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of 2 Peter perdition:

4 d Who opposeth and exalteth him- 1 John self above all that is called G d, or that 4.1. is worshipped; so that he, as God, sit- 24.23. eth in the temple of God, shewing him- Luke

Thess.

Anno DOMINI yet with you I told you these things ?

6 And now ye know what with holdeth, that he might be revealed in his time.

11. 4.

Hosea

6. 5.

Rev.

19. 15,

20, 21.

Mat.

24. 24. John

8. 41. 2 Cor.

h 2 Cor.

22. 22.

18, 22,

Prov.

1. 29. Ezek.

14. 9.

Mat.

24. 5, 11, 24. Mark

13. 6.

Luke

21.8.

4. 1.

1. 32.

& Eph.

1. 4. 1 Thess.

1. 4. ch. 1. 3.

1 Peter

m 1 Cor.

a Mat.

9.38.

Eph.

Rom. I.

24, &c. 1 Tim.

A Rom.

2 Chron.

7 . For the mystery of iniquity doth & Acts already work; only he who now letteth 20. 29. 1 John will let, until he be taken out of the 2. 18. and 4. 3. way : fJob 8 f And then shall that Wicked be re-4. 9. Isaiah

vealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his com-2. 16. and

9 & Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan, with all power,

Deut. and signs, and lying wonders;

10 h And with all deceiveableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send Eph. 2.2. Rev. 13. them strong delusion, that they should

13, &c. believe a lie; and19.20.

12 k That they all might be damned 2. 15. and who believed not the truth, but had plea-

sure in unrighteousness.

1 Kings alway to God for you, brethren, beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit, and belief of the truth:

> 14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of

our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 m Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 " Now, our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation, and good hope through grace,

17 · Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

11. 2. and

Philip. 4. 1. chap. 3. 6. n 1 Thess. 4. 13. 1 Peter 1. 3. 01 Thess, 3. 13. chap. 3. 13. 1 Peter 5. 10.

CHAP. III.

1 He craveth their prayers, 6 and giveth them diverse precepts, especially to shun idleness. 16 The conclusion.

a FINALLY, brothren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have

5 Remember ye not, that when I was | from unreasonable and wicked men: for DOMINI all men have not faith.

3 . But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from c John

4 d And we have confidence in the 1.9. and Lord touching you, that ye both do and 10. 13. will do the things which we command 3.3. and you.

5 and the Lord direct your hearts ch. 2. 2. 1 John into the love of God, and into the pati- 5, 18,

ent waiting for Christ.

6 f Now we command you, brethren, Gal. in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, 5. 10. that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not 4. 10. and 5. 11. after the tradition which he received of chapter

7 g For yourselves know how ye ought 29. 18. to follow us: for we behaved not our-

selves disorderly among you;

8 h Neither did we eat any man's 4.1. bread for nought; but wrought with la- f Rom. bour and travail night and day, that we 10.17. might not be chargeable to any of 5.9,

9 i Not because we have not power, 4. 11. and 13 But we are bound to give thanks but to make ourselves an ensample unto 5, 14.

you to follow us.

10 k For even when we were with you, 3, 14, 15. this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat. 3, 10,

11 1 For we hear that there are some g 1 Cor. which walk among you disorderly, work- 4.16. and ing not at all, but are busy bodies.

12 m Now them that are such we 1.6. and command and exhort by our Lord Jesus 2. 10. and Christ, that with quietness they work, hActs and eat their own bread.

13 " But ye, brethren, be not weary

in well-doing.

14 ° And if any man obey not our 2 Cor. word by this epistle, note that man, and 11. 9. and 12. 13. have no company with him, that he i Thess. may be ashamed.

15 P Yet count him not as an enemy, 10. 10.

but admonish him as a brother.

169 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. and 11. 1 The Lord be with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle; so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ

be with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

5. 25. Z ° And that we may be delivered by Mat. 13. 17. 1 Cor. 5. 9, 3. 6. p Lev. 19. 17. 2 Cor. 10. 8. and 13. 10. 5. 14. q Rom. 15. 33. and 16. 20. 1 Cor. 14. 33. 11. 25. John 6. 44. Acts 2. 40. and 13. 45, 50. and 17. 5, 13. and 23. 4. Rom. 10. 16. and 15. 31. 2 Cor. 4. 3. 1 Thess. 2. 18.

5. 24. 7. 16.

1 Thess. 2. 15. e 1 Chro. 1 Thess.

1 Thess. Titus

1 Thess. 18. 3. and 1 Cor.

i Mat. 1 Cor. 4. 16. and Philip. 1. 6. and

1 Tim. k Gen. 3. 19. 41 Tim.

m Eph. 4. 28 Thess.

1 Thess.

2 Cor. 13,

Anno DOMINI 65.

22. 21.

2. 2, 7.

3.2,7.

Col. 1.

23, 27.

chap. 2.

9. 11.

3, 7. and

Tit. 1. 3.

and 3. 4. Jude 25.

& Acts

16. 1. 1 Cor.

4. 17.

Gal. 1.3. Philip.

2. 19. 1 Thess.

Tim.

1. 2. and

3. 10. Tit. 1. 4.

c Acts

Gal. 1.

Col. 2.

chapters

3, 17, 20. 2 Tim.

4. 2.

Titus

13.
 d chap.

6. 4, 10. 2 Tim.

and 4. 4.

2. 16.

Titus

e Rom.

1. 14.

Gal.

4. 7. and

Eph.

CHAP. I.

3 Paul remindeth Timothy of his charge. 5 Charity commended. 12 Of Paul's calling to the apostleship. 20 Of Hymeneus and Alexander.

a Acts a PAUL, an apostle of Jesus 9.15. and Christ, by the commandment of God 13. 2. and our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, and23.11. which is our hope;

2 b Unto Timothy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father, and Jesus Christ our 1, 11. and

Lord.

3 c As I besought thee to abide still at Epnesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine; 4. 10. 2 Tim. 1.

4 d Neither give heed to fables, and endless genealogies, which minister and 2. 10. questions rather than godly edifying,

which is in faith; so do.

5 . Now the end of the commandment is charity, out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned;

6 f From which some having swerved, have turned aside unto vain jang-

7 g Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 h But we know that the law is good,

1 Peter if a man use it lawfully:

9 i Knowing this, that the law is not 20. 13, 29. made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unboly and profane, for murderers of fathers, and murdevers of mothers, for man-slayers,

10 k For whoremongers, for them 5.7.and6. that defile themselves with mankind, for men-stealers, for liars, for perjured 2. 14. and persons, and if there be any other thing that is centrary to sound doctrine;

> 11 1 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was commit-

ted to my trust.

12 m And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry;

and 3. 9. 13 " Who was before a blasphemer, 13. 8, &c. and a persecutor, and injurious : but 1 obtained mercy, because I did it igno-

rantly, in unbelief. 2 Tim.

14 And the grace of our Lord was f chap. 4. exceeding abundant, with faith and 2, and 5. love which is in Christ Jesus.

4, 10, 20. 4, 10, 20, 20, 21 in 2, 18, and 4, 4. Titus 1, 10, 14, g chapter 6, 4, h Romans 7, 12, i Romans 3, 13, Gal, 3, 19, and 5, 13, k chap, 6, 3, 2 Tim, 13, 1, and 4, 3, Titus 1, 9, and 2, 1, 1/2 Cor. 4, 6, 1 Thess, 2, 4, chap, 2, 7, and 6, 15, 2 Tim, 1, 11, m Acts 9, 22, 1 Cor. 7, 25, and 4, 2, and 9, 17, 2 Cor. 3, 6, chap, 2, 7, 2 Tim, 4, 17, n Luke 23, 4, John 9, 39, 44, and 16, 2, Acts 3, 17, and 8, 3, and 9, 1, 5, 13, and 22, 4, and 25, 9, 40, 1 Cor. 2, 8, and 15, 9, Gal 1, 13, Philip, 3, 6. Gal. 1. 13. Philip. 3. 6.

15 ° This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ DOMINI Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained 9.13. mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ 2. 17. might shew forth all long-suffering, for Luke a pattern to them which should here- 5.32. and after believe on him to life everlast- Rom.

17 P Now, unto the King eternal, 15.9. immortal, invisible, the only wise God, chap. 3.1. be honour and glory for ever and ever. 2 Tim.

18 4 This charge I commit unto thee, 11t. 3. son Timothy, according to the prophe 3.5 cies which went before on thee, that p 1 Chro. thou by them mightest war a good war- Psalms

19 r Holding faith, and a good con-145. 13. science; which some having put away, 7.9, 14. concerning faith have made shipwreck; John

20 s Of whom is Hymeneus and Alex- 1.18. Rom. ander; whom I have delivered unto 1.23, and Satan, that they may learn not to blas- 16.27. pheme.

11. 27. 1 John 4. 12. Jude 25. q Philip. 2. 25. ch. 4. 14. and 6. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 3. and 4. 7. Phile. 1. r chap. 3. 9. s1 Cor. 4. 21. and 5. 5. and 11. 32. 2 Cor. 13. 7, 10. 2 Tim. 2. 17. and 4. 14.

CHAP. II.

1 He exhorteth to pray for all men, 4 for God willeth all men to be suved. 9 How women ought to be attired.

I EXHORT, therefore, that first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men ;

2 a For kings, and for all that are in a Ezra authority; that we may lead a quiet 6. 10. and peaceable life in all godliness and Jer. 29.7. honesty:

3 b For this is good and acceptable in & chap. the sight of God our Saviour;

4° Who will have all men to be sa- and 5, 4. ved, and to come unto the knowledge 2 Tim. of the truth.

5 d For there is one God, and one c Ezek. mediator between God and men, the 18. 23. man Christ Jesus

6 . Who gave himself a ransom for 2 Peter all, to be testified in due time.

7 f Whereunto I am ordained a preach- 17. 3. er, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Rom. Christ, and lie not,) a teacher of the 3.30. and Gentiles in faith and verity.

8 g I will therefore, that men pray

and 9, 15, c Mat. 20, 28, Mark 10, 45, Luke 24, 21, 1 Ccr. 1, 6. Gal. 4, 4, Eph. 1, 7, 9, and 3, 5, Col. 1, 14, 2 Thess. 1, 10, Tit. 2, 14, Heb. 9, 12, 1 Peter 1, 13, Rev. 5, 9, 5 Acts. 9, 15, and 14, 2, and 22, 21, Rom. 1, 9, and 9, 1, and 11, 13, and 15, 16, Gal. 1, 16, and 2, 7, 8, Eph. 3, 8, chap. 1, 1, 11, 2 Tim. 1, 11, 2 Psalm 13, 4, 2, Isaiah, 1, 15, Mal. 1, 11, Mat. 5, 24, and 6, 12, John 4, 21, Philip. 2, 14, Large 1, 6, 12

o Mat.

and 4. 9.

10.16.and

Heb.

1. 1. and

John d John

Heb. 8. 6.

Acts

c Gen.

1.39. anti

h Titus

2. 3, 5.

1 Peter

i Gen.

3. 10. I Cot.

14. 34.

Eph.

5. 24.

k Gen.

1. 27.

and 2.

18, 22.

6, 13. 2 Cor.

11. 3.

m chap.

a Acts

and 4.9. 2 Tim.

2. 24.

5. 2.

Titus 1.

6, 7. c 1 Peter

stander-

er, 2 Sam.

2. 24. 2 Peter

2, 2

d 1 Cor.

5. 12. 1 Thess.

c Lev.

44. 21.

1. 19.

20. 28 Philip.

4. 3. and 5. 10. Tit. 2. 5.

3. 3.

Anno every where, lifting up holy hands, witnout wrath and doubting.

9 h In like manner also, that women 00 adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shame-facedness and sobriety; not with broidered hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

> 10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 k For Adam was first formed, then

14 1 And Adam was not deceived; 1 Cor. 11.8, 9. but the woman, being deceived, was in 1 Gen. 3. the transgression.

15 m Notwithstanding she shall be saved in child-bearing, if they continue in faith, and charity, and holiness, with sobriety.

CHAP. III.

2 How bishops, 8 deacons, 11 and their wives, should be qualified. 15 Of the church, and the truth therein taught.

a THIS is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work.

2 b A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospi-2. 11. Tit. 3. 8. b 2 Tim. tality, apt to teach;

3 ° Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not

a brawler, not covetous;

4 One that ruleth well his own house. having his children in subjection with all gravity;

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

6 Not a || novice, lest, being lifted up with pride, he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7 d Moreover, he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach, and the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise must the deacons be grave, not double-tongued, not given to

much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; 9 f Holding the mystery of the faith

Acts 6. 3. in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.

11 Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers; sober, faithful in all

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and

their own houses well. 13 g For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Je-

14 h These things write I unto thee, Anno DOMINI hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to be- h chap. have thyself in the house of God, which 4.13. is the church of the living God, the pil- 2, 20. lar and ground of the truth.

16 k And, without controversy, great k Mat. is the mystery of godliness: God was 3.16. manifest in the flesh, justified in the Mark Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto 16.5, the Gentiles, believed on in the world, 17, 18. Luke 2. received up into glory.

22.and24. 4, 23, 51, John 1, 14, and 20, 12, Acts 1, 9, Rom, 1, 4, and 10, 18, Eph. 3, 5, 6, 10, 1 Peter 1, 12, and 3, 18 Acts 1. 9. Rom. 1. 1 John 1. 2.

CHAP. IV.

1 He foretelleth a great apostacy in the latter times. 6 Directions to Timothy.

2 NOW the Spirit speaketh ex- & Gen. pressly, that in the latter times some 49.1. Isaiah shall depart from the faith, giving heed 2.2. to seducing spirits, and doctrines of Dan. 10. 14

2 b Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having Joel 3, 1. their conscience seared with a hot Mat. 20. 21, 24.

S . Forbidding to marry and command- 2. 17. and ing to abstain from meats, which God 20.29. hath created to be received with thanks- 2 giving of them which believe and know 2 Tim.

4 d For every creature of God is good, 1 Peter and nothing to be refused, if it be re- 1.20. 2 Peter ceived with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of and 3.2, God and prayer.

6 e If thou put the brethren in remem- 2 brance of these things, thou shalt be a Jude good minister of Jesus Christ, nourish- 3. 18. ed up in the words of faith, and of 7. 15. good doctrine, whereunto thou hast at Rom.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' 1.3 fables, and exercise thyself rather unto 2 Tim. godliness.

8 g For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, Rom. having promise of the life that now is, 14.6. and of that which is to come.

9 h This is a faithful saying, and wor- thap. thy of all acceptation.

10 i For therefore we both labour d Gen. and suffer reproach, because we trust Acts in the living God, who is the Saviour 10. 15. of all men, specially of those that be- Rom.

11 These things command and teach. 10. 25. 12 k Let no man despise thy youth , 1.15

1. 5. and 3. 10, 14, 15. f 1 Cor. 9. 24. thapters 1. 4 and 6. 20. 2 Tim. 2. 16, 23. and 4. 4. Tit, 1. 14, and 3. 9. g Deut. 28. 8. 12. and 30. 9. Psalms 1. 3. and 37. 4, 29. and 484. 11. and 91. 10. and 97. 11. and 112. 2, 3. and 119. 165. and 128. 1. and 145. 19. Prov. 3. 1, 16. and 8. 35. and 9. 11. and 10. 6, 24. and 12. 21. and 13. 95. and 22. 4. and 28. 10. Eccl. 8. 12. Isaiah 3. 10. and 32. 17. Mat. 6. 15. 33. and 19. 29. Rom. 3. 28. and 14. 17. 1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 32. chap. 6. 6. hchap. 1. 15. and 3. 1. '2 Tim. 2. 11. 'Psalms 36. 7. and 107. 2, 10, &c. Acts 14. 17. and 17. 25. 1 Cor. 4. 11. and 9. 26. k1 Cor. 16. 10. 11. 2 Cor. 6. 6. chap. 5. 23. Titgs. 2, 7, 15. 1 Peter 5. 3.

g Mat. 25.21.

I chap.

2 Tim.

n Ezek.

a Lev. 19. 32. 1 Peter

\$2 Cur.

chanter

5. 1.

6. 6.

4. 12.

c Acts

d Gen.

45. 16,

15. 4. Mark 7. 10, &cc.

Eph. 6, 1, 2,

e Luke

1 Cor.

Luke

12. 48.

6. 10. 2 Tim.

Gal.

3. 5.

Titus

1. 16. h Gen.

38, 44.

5, 14. Acts

Heb.

16. 15.

1 Peter

i Titus

2. 3.

Mat.

Dan.

but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

3. 14. 2 Tim. 14 m Neglect not the gift that is in 3. 15. thee, which was given thee by prophem Acts 6. 6. and cy, with the laying on of the hands of the p esbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them, that thy profit-

and 5. 22, ing may appear to all.

16 " Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

Acts 20. 28. Rom. 11.14. 1 Cor. 9.22. James 5. 20.

CHAP. V.

1 How to admonish. 3 Of widows 17 and elders. 23 Paul's direction for Timothy's health. 24 Some men's sins go before unto judgment, &c.

* REBUKE not an elder, but entreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

2 b The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 . Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 d But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their pa rents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 ° Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers 2. 36. and night and day.

6 But she that liveth in pleasure is

7. 32. dead while she liveth.

7 f And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

f chap. 1. 3. and 4. 11. and

8 g But if any provide not for his own, g Isaiah and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

10 b Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she 18. 4. and have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved Luke 7. the afflicted, if she have diligently fol-John 13. lowed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house : and not only idle, but tattlers also, and busy bodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 k I will, therefore, that the young-#1 Cor. 7. 9. Tit. 2. 8. er women marry, bear children, guide

the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.

161 If any man or woman that be-/ver.3. lieveth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charg-

ed; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed. 17 m Let the elders that rule well m2 Kings

especially they who labour in the word Isaiah and doctrine.

18 " For the scripture saith, Thou 16.18.and shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth 17.18. out the corn. And, The labourer is 9.12.

worthy of his reward. 19 · Against an elder receive not an 12.8. and

accusation, but before two or three witnesses. 20 P Them that sin rebuke before all,

that others also may fear.

21 4 I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things, Heb. 13. without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 r Lay hands suddenly on no man, and 25.4. neither be partaker of other men's sins :

keep thyself pure.

23 s Drink no longer water, but use 10.10. Luke a little wine for thy stomach's sake, and 10. 7. thine often infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open before - 9.9. hand, going before to judgment; and 19.15. some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of Titus some are manifest beforehand; and they 1. 13. that are otherwise cannot be hid.

19, 18, Gal. 1. 20. Philip. 1. 8. 1 Thess. 2. 5. and 5. 27. chap. 6, 13. 2 Tim 2. 14. and 4. 1. r Acts 6. 6. and 8. 17. and 13. 3. and 19. 6. chapter 4. 12, 14. 2 Tim. 1.6. s Psalm 104. 15. f Gal. 5. 19.

CHAP. VI.

1 The duty of servants. 3 To avoid corrupt teachers. 6 The gain of godliness.

2 LET as many servants as are un- als, 52.51 der the yoke count their own masters Ezek, worthy of all honour, that the name of Rom. God and his doctrine be not blasphemed. 2. 14.

2 And they that have believing mas. Eph. 6. 5. ters, let them not despise them, because Titus 2. they are brethren; but rather do them 5, 8, 9, 9, service, because they are faithful and 1 Pet. 2. beloved, partakers of the benefit. These 2 Peter things teach and exhort.

3 b If any man teach otherwise, and 1.6,7 consent not to wholesome words, even chap. the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, 3, 4, 10. and to the doctrine which is according 1, 13, and to godliness,

4 . He is proud, knowing nothing, and 2. 1. but doting about questions, and strifes c1 Cor. of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, 8.2. ch.1.4 railings, evil surmisings,

5 d Perverse disputings of men of 2 Tim. corrupt minds, and destitute of the 2. 23.

3. 9. d Isaiah 33. 6. Rom. 16, 17, 18. 1 Cor. 11. 16. chap. 1. 6, 9. 2 Tim. 3. 5, 8. Tit. 1. 12, 14, 16. and 3. 10. 2 Peter 2. 3. 2 John 10.

be counted worthy of double honour, Prov.3.9.

1 Cor. 9. 11. and 12. 28. Gal. 6. 6. Philip.

7, 17. n Deut. 24. 14. Lev 19, 13, Mat.

9. 8.

f Job 1

21. and 27. 29.

Psalm

49. 18.

Prov.

27. 26.

14, 15. g Gen. 28. 94

Psalm.

55. 23. Prov.

30. 8.

4. 11.

Philip.

2 Peter

h Prov.

20.21.and 23. 20. Mat.

13. 22.

Mark

4. 19. James5.1.

i Exod.

Eccl. 5.

2 Peter

Rev. 1.6.

4, 18, and

6. 6. and 8. 17. and

1. 14. and

Anno truth, supposing that gain is godliness: m-nt without spot, unrebukeable, until DOMINI from such withdraw thyself.

Anno truth, supposing that gain is godliness: m-nt without spot, unrebukeable, until DOMINI 65.

6 e But godliness with contentment is

e Psalm

37 16. 7 f For we brought nothing into this Prov. 15. 16. world, and it is certain we can carry and 16.7. nothing out. 2 Cor.

8 8 And having food and raiment, let

us be therewith content.

Heb.13.5. 9 h But they that will be rich fall into temptation, and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction, and perdi-

10 i For the love of money is the root of all evil; which, while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with

many sorrows.

11 k But thou, O man of God, flee 25. 4. and these things: and follow after righte-Mat.6.25. ousness, godliness, faith, love, patience,

12 Fight the good fight of faith, Heb.13.5. lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed 11.28, and a good profession before many wit-15.27.and

nesses.

God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession,

14 n That thou keep this command-

19. Prov. 15. 16. ch. 1. 6, 19. 2Tim. 3. 6. Tit. 1. Deut. 16. 19. Prov. 15. 16. ch. 1. 6, 19. 2 Fim. 3, 5. Att. 1. 1. 1. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 22. / 1. Cor. 9. 25, 26. Phil. 3. 12, 14. chapters 1. 18. and 6. 19. 2 Tim. 4. 7. **Deut. 32, 39. 1 Sam. 2. 6. Mat. 27. 11. John 5, 21. and 18. 37. chapter 5. 21. Rev. 1. 5. and 3. 14. **n Phil. 1. 6, 10. 1 Thess. 3. 13. Deut. 16. and 5. 23

15 · Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Po- ochap. tentate, the King of kings, and Lord of 1. 11, 17.

16 P Who only hath immortality, Rev. dwelling in the light which no man can and 19, 16, approach unto; whom no man hath p Exod. seen, nor can see: to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 9 Charge them that are rich in John 1. 18. and this world that they be not high-minded, 6. 46. nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the Rom. living God, who giveth us richly all 16. 27. things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be Philip. rich in good works, ready to distribute, 4. 20. ch. 1. 17.

willing to communicate;

19 : Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to 4.12, 20. come, that they may lay hold on eter-Jude 25.

and 4, 11. 20 O Timothy, keep that which is and 5. 12. committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and 7. 10. and vain babblings, and oppositions of a Job science falsely so called: **Psalms**

sses.

21 Which some professing, have \$2.9 and 13 m I give thee charge in the sight of erred concerning the faith. Grace be Mat.

with thee. Amen.

The first to Timothy was written Mark from Laodicea, which is the chief- 10. 24. est city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

and 12. 15. Acts 14. 17. and 17. 25. 1 Thess. 1. 9. chapter 3. 15. and 4. 8, 10. r Deut. 15. 7. Mat. 5. 42. Luke 12. 21. Rom. 12. 8, 13. Titus 3. 8. Heb. 13. 16. James 2. 5. Mat. 6. 20. and 19. 21. Luke 12. 15. 33. and 16. 9. Philip. 3. 12. verse 12. fchap. 1. 4. and 4. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 14. and 2. 2, 14, 16. Titus 1. 9, 14. and 3. 9. Rev. 3. 3. uchap. 1. 6, 19. 2 Tim. 2. 18.

The Second Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to TIMOTHY.

Anno DOMINI 66.

al Cor. 4. 17. Gal. 1. 3. Philip.

2. 22. 1 Tim.

1. 2, 18. ch. 2. 1. 1 Peter

1. 2. b Acts

22. 3. and 23. 1. and

24.14.and

CHAP. I.

1 Paul's love to Timothy : 6 he exhorteth him to stir up the gift of God which was in him, &c.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,

2 a To Timothy my dearly-beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 b I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and

4 . Greatly desiring to see thee, being

26. 4, 9. and 27. 23. Rom.1. 8, 9. Gal. 1. 14. Eph. 1. 16. 1 Thess. 1, 2. and 3, 10, 1 Tim. 1, 13, cchap. 4, 9, 21.

mindful of thy tears, that I may be fil- Anno DOMINI led with joy;

5 d When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which d Acts dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and 16. 1. thy mother Eunice; and I am persuad- Acts ed that in thee also.

6 . Wherefore I put thee in remem- 13. 2. and brance, that thou stir up the gift of God, 1 Thess. which is in thee by the putting on of my 5. 10.

7 f For God hath not given us the spi- 5. 23. rit of fear; but of power, and of love, ch and of a sound mind.

8 g Be not thou, therefore, ashamed of Acts 1.

8. and 9. 22, 29. and 14. 3. and 18. 9. and 21. 13. Rom. 8. 15. 1 Cor. 10. 13. 2 Cor. 1. 3, 10, 11, and 4. 1. and 6. 7. and 10. 4. Gal. 4. 3, 7. Col. 1. 11. chap. 2. 1. and 4. 17. Heb. 2. 15. g Mat. 10. 33. Mark 8. 38. Acts 21. 33. and 23. 20. Rom. 1. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 6. and 2. 1. Eph. 3. 1. and 4. 1. and 6. 20. Philip. 1. 7. and 4. 14. Col. 4. 18. 1 Tim. 1, 18. chap. 2. 3, 9. and 4. 5. Philip. 1. 9, 13. Rev. 1. 2. and 2, 3,

Jude 25.

i Isaiah

25. 8. Rom.

54, 55.

Col.

Heb.

2. 14. 1 Peter

3. 20.

A Acts

Gal.

chap.

& Eph.

3. I. 7 Tim.

6. 20. chap.

2, 10,

m Rom.

chapters

2. 2. and

al Tim.

1. 2.

chap.

Tit. 1.

5, &c.

10. 3.

1, 18,

4. 5.

1 Tim.

1. 8. and

d1 Cor.

9. 25.

3, 14,

1 Tim.

and 3. 9.

1. 26. 'Tit. 1. 2.

Anno the testimony of our Lord, nor of me DOMINI his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel, according

to the power of God, h Rom, 9 h Who hath saved us, and called 8. 29. and us with an holy calling, not according to Eph. 1.4. our works, but according to his own and 2. 8. purpose and grace, which was given us and 3. 11. in Christ Jesus before the world began:

10 i But is now made manifest by the and 2. 3. appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, and 4. 10. who hath abolished death, and hath 1. 2, 3. brought me and 2. 10. through the gospel; brought life and immortality to light

11 k Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher

of the Gentiles.

12 For the which cause I also suf-10. 25. fer these things : nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have be-Eph. 1.9. lieved, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

13 m Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Je-

9. 15. 14 " That good thing and 13.2 mitted unto thee, keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

1. 15. and Eph. 3. 8, which are in Asia be turned away from 1 fim. me; of whom are Discounting 15 . This thou knowest, that all they mogenes.

16 P The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain :

17 9 But when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found

18 The Lord grant unto him, that 1. 10. and he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

3. 14. and 4. 3. Tit, 1. 9, 13. and 2. 1. 1 John 2. 24, 27. 2 John 6, Jude 3. n Rom. 8, 11. 1 Tim. 6, 20. Acts 9. 10. chapter 4, 10, 16. p Acts 28. 20. Eph. 6. 20. chap. 4. 19. q Acts 28. 16. r Rom. 15, 25. 2 Thess. 1. 10. chap. 4. 8. Heb, 6. 10.

CHAP. II.

1. Timothy exhorted to persevere, 15 and to shew himself approved.

2 THOU, therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Je-

1. 7, 14. 6 1 Tim. 3. 2. and 6. 12.

2 h And the things that thou hast 3. 13. and the same commit thou to faithful

> 3 c Thou, therefore, endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 d No man that warreth entanaleth chapters himself with the affairs of this life, that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And if a man also strive for mas-

teries, yet is he not crowned, except he Anno DOMINI strive lawfully.

6 . The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits. e & Cor.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord 9. 10. give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jesus Christ, of Psalm the seed of David, was raised from the 132, 11. dead, according to my gospel:

9 g Wherein I suffer trouble as an Mat. evil-doer, even unto bonds; but the Acts 2 word of God is not bound.

10 h Therefore I endure all things for 13. 33. Rom.1,3. the elect's sakes, that they may also 1 Cor. obtain the salvation which is in Christ 15.1, 4. Jesus with eternal glory.

11 i It is a faithful saying, For if we and 4.1 be dead with him, we shall also live and 6. 20. Philip.

12 k If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us:

faithful; he cannot deny himself.

14 m Of these things put them in re- Eph. 3. membrance, charging them before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the Col.1.24

15 " Study to shew thyself approved and 8.17. unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the i Tim. word of truth.

16 o But shun profane and vain bab- and 3. 1. blings; for they will increase unto more Tit. 3.8. ungodliness.

17 P And their word will eat as doth 4. 13. a canker: of whom is Hymeneus and 10.33. Philetus:

18 4 Who concerning the truth have Luke erred, saying, That the resurrection is 9. 26. and past already; and overthrow the faith 12.9. of some,

19 r Nevertheless the foundation of 2 Cor. God standeth sure, having this seal, Philip. The Lord knoweth them that are his. 3. 10. And, Let every one that nameth the 1 Peter name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are 23.19.
not only vessels of gold and of silver, 3.3. and but also of wood and of earth; and 9,6, some to honour, and some to dishonour. 2 Cor.

21 · If a man, therefore, purge him- m 1 Tim. self from these, he shall be a vessel un- 1.4. and to honour, sanctified, and meet for the 5.21. and 6.4, 13. master's use, and prepared unto every chap. good work.

22 " Flee also youthful lusts; but follow righteousness, faith, charity, 2 Peter peace, with them that call on the Lord 2.1 out of a pure heart.

23 * But foolish and unlearned ques. 01 Tim. tions avoid, knowing that they do gen- and 4.7

3. 9. p 1 Tim. 1, 20. q 1 Cor. 15. 12. 1 Tim. 1, 6, and 6. 21. r Num. 16. 5, 26. Nahum 1, 7. Mat. 24. 24. John 10. 14, 27. Rom. 8. 35. 1 John 2, 19. s Rom. 9. 21. f Is. 52. 11. chap. 3, 17. u1 Cor. 1, 2, 1 Tim. 6. 1. x 1 Tim. 1, 4, and 4. 7, and 6. 4, 20. Titus 1, 14, and 3, 9.

1. 24. and 4. 3. 18. ch. 1.8. 13 If we believe not, yet he abideth 12, 18. 2. 17.

i Rom. 2 Cor.

and 6. 20. Titus

DOMINI must not strive; but be gentle unto all through faith which is in Christ Jesus 66. men, apt to teach, patient;

y 1 Tim. 3. 2. Tit. 1. 9. 25 ² In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

26 a And that they may recover Gal. 6. 1. themselves out of the snare of the de-Tim. vil, who are taken captive by him at

his will. 1 Peter

= Gen.

27, 12, Acts

6. 11.

a Gen.

Isaiah

Acts

2. 17. 1 Tim.

1 Peter

2 Peter

1 John

Jude 18.

b Philip.

2. 18.

2. 21.

Titus

2 Peter

Jude

11, 16,

c 2 Peter

2. 10, &cc.

Jude 4.

8, 12, d Philip.

3. 19.

e Mat.

Rom.

3. 6. 1 Tim.

4. 7. and 5. 8.

chap. 2. 16, 23.

2 John10.

f Mat.

23. 14.

Mark

12, 40,

Titus

1. 11.

Rom.

1. 28. 1 Tim.

6. 5. Titus

Titus

2. 1. and

I. 20.

3. 3.

3. 15; a 2 Cor. 2. 10. 1 Tim. 3. 7.

CHAP. III.

1 He foretelleth the wickedness in the last days, 6 and describeth the enemies of the truth, &c.

a THIS know also, that in the last

days perilous times shall come.

2 b For men shall be lovers of their 2. 2. Dan. own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, 2. 28. and blasphemers, disobedient to parents, 10, 14, Joel 3. 1. unthankful, unholy,

3 c Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Heb. 1. 1.

4 d Traitors, heady, high-minded: lovers of pleasures more than lovers of

5 . Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

6 f For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with diverse lusts;

7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 g Now, as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

9 h But they shall proceed no further; 7. 15. and for their folly shall be manifest unto all

18. 17. men, as their's also was. 16. 17. 2 Thess.

10 i But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, long-suffering, charity, patience,

11 k Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured; but out of them all the Lord delivered me. and 3. 10.

12 1 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 m But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and

being deceived.

g Exod. 14 " But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned, and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 . And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are

1. 16. h Exod. 7. 13. and 8. 13. and 9. 14. chapter 2. 19. i Philip. 2. 22. 1 Tim. 4: 6. k Psalm 34. 20. Acts 13. 45, 50. and 14. 2, 12. 2 Cor. 1. 10. i Mat. 16. 24. Luke 24. 25. John 17. 14. Acts 14. 22. 1 Thess. 3. 3. m 1 Tim. 4. 1. ch. 2. 16. nchapter 1. 13. and 2. 2. o John 5. 39. Rom. 15. 4. Tim. 4. . chap. 1.5.

24 y And the servant of the Lord able to make thee wise unto salvation Anno DOMINI

16 P All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doc- p 2 Feter trine, for reproof, for correction, for in- 1, 19, 20. g 1 Tim. struction in rightenusness;

17 9 That the man of God may be ch. 2. 21. perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all

good works.

CHAP. IV.

1 Paul's solemn charge to Timothy : 9 he a John willeth him to come to him speedily, 5.22. and to bring Marcus with him.

I CHARGE thee, therefore, be- 17. 31. fore God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, 1, 9, and who shall judge the quick and the dead and 9. 1. at his applearing and his kingdom; 2 Cor.

2 b Preach the word; be instant in 1, 23, and season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, 11.31. exhort with all long-suffering and doc-Philip.

3 ° For the time will come when they 1 Thess. will not undure sound doctrine; but Time after their own lusts shall they heap to 5.21. and themselve steachers, having itching ears; 6. 13.
4 d And they shall turn away their 2. 14.

ears from the truth, and shall be turned b chap.

unto fables.

5 ° But watch thou in all things, en- Titus 1. dure afflictions, do the work of an evan- 9, 11. and gelist, make full proof of thy ministry. c1 Tim. 6 f For I am now ready to be offered, 1.3, 10.

and 4. 1. and the time of my departure is at hand.

7 g I have fought a good fight, I have 5, 20. finished mycourse, I have kept the faith: chapters

8 h Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the d 1 Tim. Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that (lay; and not to me only, Titus but unto all them also that love his ap- 1.10, 14. pearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly Rom.

unto me :

10 k For Il emas hath forsaken me, 4.11. having loved this present world, and is Col. departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens 1, 25, and 4, 17. to Galatia, Tit us unto Dalmatia; 1 Thess.

Take 5. 6. 11 Only I, uke is with me. Mark, and bring him with thee; for he 5.2. is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 m And 1 ychicus have I sent to and 2.3.

Ephesus.

13 The cloak that I left at Troas with f Phil. Carpus, when thou comest bring with and 2, 17. thee, and the books, but especially the 2 Peter parchments.

14 n Alexant ler the coppersmith did 9. 24, 25. me much evil; the Lord reward him Philip. according to his works :

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for 6, 12, he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 ° At my fir st answer no man stood \$\frac{12.1}{h1}\$ Cor. with me, but all men forsook me: I pray 9.25.
2 Thess.

James 1, 12, 1 Peta r. 5, 4, Rev. 2, 10, ich. 1, 4, 4 Philip, 2, 4, Col. 4, 14, chap. 1, 15, iActs 15, 67, Col. 4, 16, Phil. 20, 4, MActs 9, 4, Eph. 6, 21, Col. 4, 7, Titus 3, 19, 28, Sann. 3, 39, Psalm 2, 3, 4, Acts 19, 33, 1 Tim. 1, 20, Rev. 18, o chap. 1. 15.

ch. 1. 8.

God that it may not be laid to their DOMINI 66.

17 P Notwithstanding the Lord stood p Acts with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and27.23. and that all the Gentiles might hear: 1 Tim. 1. 12. ch. 1. 7. and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. q Rom. 9. 5. and

18 9 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 z Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

20 s Erastus abode at Corinth : but Anno DOMINI Trophimus have I left at Miletumsick.

21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and s Acts Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and 19.22.and 20. 4. and all the brethren.

22 " The Lord Jesus Christ be with Rom. thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen. 16. 23.

The second epistle unto Timotheus, 1.4 ordained the first bishop of the uPhile. church of the Ephesians, was writ-ten from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second

65.

The Epistle of PAUL, to TITUS.

CHAP. I.

DOMINI

b Num.

Rom.

16. 25.

2 Cor.

2. 20.

Eph. 1. 4, 9. and 3. 9.

Col.

1. 26.

2 Tim

1 Cor. 9. 16. 2 Cor.

8. 6, 16.

Gal. 1.

Eph. 1.

2, 5, 7. Col.

2. 4. 1 Tim.

2, 11. and 2. 3,

1. 9, 10.

1. 2. and

16 27.

6. 16. r Acts

1 Tim.

Rom.16.3

ch. 1. 16.

5 Why Titus was left in Crete. 6 How they who are to be ordained to the ministry should be qualified.

a I Tim. a PAUL, a servant of God, and an 3. 16. apostle of Jesus Christ, according to and 6.3. the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

2 b In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before

the world began;

3 c But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me, according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 d To Titus, mine own son after the common faith; Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and the Lord Je-

and 2. 13. sus Christ our Saviour.

5 ° For this cause left I thee in Crete, chap. 3.7. 1 Peter that thou shouldest set in order the 1. 20. things that are wanting, and ordain elc Acts 20. 24. ders in every city, as I had appointed Rom. 16, 26,

6 f If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children,

not accused of riot, or unruly. 2. 12. and 4. 13. and 7 g For a bishop must be blameless 7. 14. and as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not gives to wine, no

striker, not given to filthy lucre; 8 h But a lover of hospitality, a lover 7.and 4.4. of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9, 10. and 9 i Holding fast the faithful word as 2.7. and 3. he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort 1. 26. 1 Thess. and to convince the gainsayers.

10 k For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially

1. 1, 11. and 2. 6. they of the circumcision.

11 Whose mouths must be stopped; and 6. 15. 2 Jim. who subvert whole houses, t ching

1. 10. d Eph.
1. 2. Col. 1. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 2. 1 Peter 1. 2. eActs 14. 23. 2 Tim. 2. 2. f 1 Tim. 3. 2, 4. g Lev. 10. 9. Ezek. 44. 21. Mat. 24. 45. 1 Cor. 4. 1. 2 Cor. 6. 3. Epl. 5. 18. 1 Tim. 3. 3, 15. 2 Tim. 2. 24. 1 Pet. 5. 2. h 1 Tim. 3. 2. i 2 Thess. 2. 15. 1 Tim. 1. 10. and 6. 3. 2 Tim. 1. 13. and 4. 4. chas. 1. 7. Acts 15. 1. Rom. 16. 17. 1 Tip. 1. 6. 2 Tim. 3. 13. i Mat. 23. 23. Philip. 3. 19. 1 Tip. 6. 5. 2 Tim. 3. 6.

things which they ought not for filthy Anno DOMINI lucre's sake.

12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are al- m 2 Tim. ways liars, evil beasts, slowbellies.

13 m This witness is true: wherefore ch. 2. 15. rebuke them sharply, that they may be 29. 13.

sound in the faith;

14 " Not giving heed to Jewish fa. 15, 9. bles, and commandments of men that 1 Tim. turn from the truth.

15 ° Unto the pure all things are pure: 6.20. but unto them that are defiled and un-2 lim. believing is nothing pure; but even o Mat. heir mind and conscience is defiled.

16 r They profess that they know Luke 11. God; but in works they deny him, be- Acts10.15. ing abominable and disobedient, and Rom. 14. 14, 20, 23. umo every good work reprobate. 1 Cor.

6. 12. 2 Tim. 3, and 10. 23, 25. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4. p Rom. 1. 28. 5, 8. Jude 4.

CHAP. II.

Directions given to Titus both for his doctrine and life. 9 The duty of serwants, and of Christians in general.

a BUT speak thou the things which a 1 Tim. become sound doctrine: and 6. 3.

2 That the aged men be sober, grave, chapter temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in 1. 9, 13. patience.

3 b The aged women likewise, that b 1 Tim. they be in behaviour as becometh holi- 2. 9. and ness, not false accusers, not given to 5.13. 1 Peter much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands,

to love their children,

5 ° To be discreet, chaste, keepers at c Gen. home, good, obedient to their own hus- Rom. bands, that the word of God be not blas- 2.24. phemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be Eph.5.22. sober-minded.

7 d In all things shewing thyself a pat- 1 Tim. tern of good works; in doctrine shewing 2. 11, unc rruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 ° Sound speech that cannot be con-

1, 5. d 1 Tim. 4. 12, 16. 2 Tim. 1. 13. 1 Peter 5. 3. 6 1 Tim. 5. 14. and 6, 3, 20. 1 Peter 2. 12, 15. and 3. 16.

1 Peter

2, 18 g Neh.

Mat.

1 Peter

h Luke

1 Tim.

ch. 3. 4.

i Eph.

1 Peter

2. 13. b Gal.

6. 1.

4. 5.

Col.

a Eph.

3. 1. and

4. 1. and 6. 20.

3. 16.

3.6.

2. 4.

Col.

10, 11.

Acts 15, 11,

6. and 9.

2. 4, 9. and 5, 26.

Rom.

Gr. go

before,

2Tim. 2.

Anno DOMINI part may be ashamed, having no evil love of God our Saviour toward man of 15. thing to say of you.

f E ph. 9 i Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please Col. them well in all things; not answering 3, 22 again; 1 Tim.

10 g Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all

11 h For the grace of God that bring-5. 16. If a For the grace of Eph. 5.8. eth salvation hath appeared to all men,

12 i Teaching us, that, denying un-2, 15, and godliness and worldly lusts, we should 1 Thess. live soberly, righteously, and godly, in 2. 12. 1 Tim. this present world;

5. 14. and 13 k Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 Who gave himself for us, that John 1. 9. he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

> 15 m These things speak and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no

man despise thee. 1. 22. 2 Tim.

2 Tim. 1. 9. 1 Peter 4. 2. 1 John 2. 16. k Acts 24, 15. 1 Cor. 1. 7. Phil. 3. 20. Col. 3. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 1, 8. Heb. 9. 28. 2 Peter 3, 12. 1 John 3. 2. k Exod. 19. 5. Deut. 7. 6. and 14. 2. and 25. 18. Eph. 2. 10. and 5. 2. Gal. 1. 4. and 2. 20. chap. 3. 8. Heb. 7. 26. and 9. 11, 14. and 10. 12. 24. m 1 Cor. 16. 11. 1 Tim. 4. 12. 2 Tim 4. 2. chap. 1.

CHAP. III.

1 Paul directeth Titus what to teach, and 10 Of hereticks, &c.

a Rom a PUT them in mind to be subject 13.1, &c. to principalities and powers, to obey Eph. 2. 10. 1 Tim. magistrates, to be ready to every good

2 b To speak evil of no man, to be no ch. 2, 14, brawlers. but gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.

3 ° For we ourselves also were some-Eph. 4. 2. times foolish, disobedient, deceived, Philip. serving diverse lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

2. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 24, 25. and 3. 2. chap. 1. 10. c1 Cor. 6. 11. Gal. 4. 8. Eph. 2. 1, &c. and 5. 8. Col. 1. 21. and 3. 7. 1 Peter 4. 3.

appeared,

5 ° Not by works of righteousness 41 Tim. which we have done, but according to 2.3. and his mercy he saved us, by the washing chap. 1. of regeneration, and renewing of the 3. and 2.

Holy Ghost;

6 f Which he shed on us abundantly 3.3,5. through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

7 g That, being justified by his grace, Rom. 2. we should be made beirs according to 20, 28. the hope of eternal life.

8 h This is a faithful saying, and these 11. and things I will that thou affirm constantly, 11.6. that they which have believed in God might be careful to † maintain good Eph. works: these things are good and pro- 1.4. and fitable unto men.

9 i But avoid foolish questions, and 2 Tim. genealogies, and contentions, and striv- 1.9. ings about the law; for they are unpro- 36, 25.

fitable and vain.

10 k A man that is an heretick, after 2.28. the first and second admonition, re- 1. 16. and ject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is Acts 2. subverted, and sinneth, being condemn- 33. and ed of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto 5.5. thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come g Rom. unto me to Nicopolis; for I have deter- 8. 23, 24. mined there to winter.

13 m Bring Zenas the lawyer and 2.16. h Eph. Apollos on their journey diligently, that 2, 10.

14 n And let our's also learn to main- 1.15. and ain good works for necessary uses, that 4.9 2 Tim. tney be not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. chapter Greet them that love us in the faith, 1.14. Grace be with you all. Amen.

It was written to Titus, ordained 1. 4. the first bishop of the church of the and 4.7. Cretians, from Nicopolis of Mace- 4, 20. donia.

14, 23. 6. 1. 14, ch. 1. 2 Thess, 3, 6, 2 Tim. 3, 5, 2 John 10, I Acts 20, 4, Eph. 6, 21, Col. 4, 72, 2 Timothy 4, 12, m Acts 18, 24, 1 Cor. 1, 12, n1 Cor. 4, 12, Eph. 4, 28, 1 Thess, 2, 9, 2 Thess, 3, 8, chapter

The Epistle of PAUL to PHILEMON.

Anno DOMINI Paul's joy in hearing of the faith and [] love of Philemon, &c. 64.

> a PAUL, a prisoner of Jesus Christ and Timothy our brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellow-labourer;

2 b And to our beloved Apphia, and Anno Archippus our fellow-soldier, and to the OMINI church in thy house :

3 Grace to you, and peace, from God , Rom, our Father, and the Lord Jesus 16. 5. Christ,

64.

1 Cor. 5. 10. 2. 25. Col. 4, 15, 27.

Philip. 1. 7, 13, Col. 4.3, 18: 2 Tim. 1.8.

~

c Rom.

1 Thess.

2 Thess.

d Eph. 1. 15.

e Rom.

12. 13.

2 Cor.

8. 4. and

Philip. 1. 5. and

4. 14. Titus

. 14. Heb.

13. 16.

f 2 Cor. 7.4, 13.

h 1 Cor.

4. 15.

4. 19.

Col. 4. 9.

il Cor.

Philip.

A 2 Cor.

Anno

2. 30.

Gal.

Eph.

64.

Anno 4 of thank my DOMINI of thee always in my prayers, 4 c I thank my God, making mention

5 d Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy Phil. 1. 3. faith may become effectual, by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 f For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, bro-Col. 1. 4.

ther. 8 8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet, for love's sake, I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 h I beseech thee for my son Onesi-6. 10. and 10.24 and mus, whom I have begotten in my bonds :

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee giThess. and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels;

13 i Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 k But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he, therefore, de-parted for a season, that thou shouldest DOMINI receive him for ever;

16 m Not now as a servant, but above 1-Gen. a servant, a brother beloved, specially 45.5. to me, but how much more unto thee, m Mary 23.8. both in the flesh and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me, therefore, a 6.2. partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee aught, put that on mine account:

19 I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee, how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in

the Lord.

21 " Having confidence in thy obedi- na Cor. ence, I wrote unto thee, knowing that 7. 16. thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 . But withal prepare mealso a lodg- of Cor. ing: for I trust that through your pray- 1. 11. ers I shall be given unto you. 25. and

23 P There salute thee Epaphras, my 2. 24. fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 9 Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellow-labourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ 4. 12. be with your spirit. Amen. 25. and

15.37 Written from Rome to Philemon, and19.29. by Onesimus a servant. and 20.4. and 27. 2.

Col. 4, 10, 14. 2 Tim. 4, 10, 11. 1 Peter 5, 13,

The Epistle of PAUL, the Apostle, to the HEBREWS.

CHAP. I.

DOMINI The essential dignity of the Son, by whom 64. God hath revealed himself in these last ~ a Num. days: 4 he is above angels, &c.

22. 6, 8. * GOD, who at sundry times, and John 1. 17. and in diverse manners, spake in time past 15. 25. Gal. 4. 4. unto the fathers by the prophets,

Eph. 2 b Hath in these last days spoken chapters unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also 2. 3, 12. and 3. 1, he made the worlds;

6. and 7. 3° Who, being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his 22. and 8. 6, 8. and 9. 15. and person, and upholding all things by 10.16. and the word of his power, when he had 9. 15. and 12. 24. 1 Peter by himself purged our sins, sat down . 11. on the right hand of the Majesty on 5 Psalm high;

Isaiah
9. 6. Mat. 11, 2. and 21, 38, and 28, 18. Luke 2, 11. John
1. 3. and 3, 35, and 13, 3, and 16, 15, and 17, 2. Acts 2, 36, and 10, 36. Rom. 8, 17. 1 Cor. 8, 6, and 15, 27. Gal. 4.
4. Eph. 1, 10, 22, and 3, 9. Phil. 2, 11, Col. 1, 16, 18, 18, 19, 2, 2, 3, and 3, 3. c Psalm 110, 1, John 1, 14, and 14, 9, 2 Cor. 4, 4. Eph. 1, 7. Phil. 2, 6, Col. 1, 14, 15, 17, chap. 4, 14, and 7, 26, and 8, 1, and 9, 12, 26, and 10, 12, and 12, 2, 2, 1 Peter 3, 22. Rev. 4, 11, and 5, 17.

4 d Being made so much better than Anno the angels, as he hath by inheritance OMINI obtained a more excellent name than they.

5° For unto which of the angels said 1.21. Philip he at any time, Thou art my Son, this 2.9, 10. day have I begotten thee? And again, chap. I will be to him a Father, and he shall 2.9. and be to me a Son?

6 f And again, when he bringeth in 7. 14. the first begotten into the world, he 2 Chron. saith, And let all the angels of God and 28.6. worship him.

e 2 Sam.

7 8 And of the angels he saith, Who Acts maketh his angels spirits, and his min- 13. 33. isters a flame of fire.

8h But unto the Son he saith, Thy f Deut. throne, O God, is for ever and ever; 32.43. Fsalm a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre 97. 8. of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and 8. 29.

1 Peter 3, 22. Rev. 1, 5. g Psalm 104. 4. 7. Isaiah 61. 1. Luke 1, 31. and 4. 18. Ac 3. chap. 2, 11. and 3, 14. f Acts 10. 38. h Psalm 45. 6, Acts 4. 27. and 10.

hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy | DOMINI God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 k And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of 34. 4. and thine hands :

> 11 They shall perish, but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth

a garment;

k Psalm 102. 26.

Isaiah

Mat.

3. 7,

Rev.

l Psalm

110.1.

22. 44. Mark

12. 36.

Luke 20. 42.

2. 34.

1 Cor.

15. 25.

and 12.

11, 14. Num.

Deut.

2 Sam.

1 Kings

21. 10.

13. 3.

Acts

Gal.

3. 19.

6. 6.

Mat.

10.

24. 35.

2 Peter

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy foot-

stool ?

14 m Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation ?

1. 20. Chap. 7. 26. and 8. 1. and 10. 12. and 12. 2. m Gen. 19. 16. Exod. 23. 20. Psalms 34. 8. and 91. 11. and 103. 20. Dan. 3. 28. and 7. 10. Mat. 18. 10. Acts 5. 19. and 12. 7.

CHAP. II.

1 Our obligation to obey the gospel. 5 The dominion of the world given to Christ.

2 THEREFORE we ought to give a Prov. 3. 21. the more earnest heed to the things chap. 1 which we have heard, lest at any time 1. and 3. we should let them slip. 6, 12. and 4. 1, 11. and 6. 6. and 10.38.

2 b For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recom-

1, 15. and pence of reward;

3 c How shall we escape, if we neglect b Exod. so great salvation; which at the first and22.18, began to be spoken by the Lord, and 28. and was confirmed unto us by them that 31. 14. and32.27. heard him :

Lev. 24. 4 d God also bearing them witness, both with signs, and wonders, and with 4. 5, 15, 20, and 15. diverse miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will? 30,32.and

5 ° For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come,

4. 3. and whereof we speak. 13. 5, 6.

and 17. 2. 6 f But one in a certain place testified, and18.20. saying, What is man, that thou art and27.26. and 33. 2. mindful of him? or the son of man, that 1 Sam. thou visitest him? 28. 9.

7 8 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 h Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he 6. 13. jection under ins feet and 7. 38, put all in subjection under him, he left but under him. But nothing that is not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him:

chap. 10, 28,

c Mar.
3. 8, 10. and 4, 17. Mark 1, 14. Luke 1, 2. chap. 1, 1, and
7. 19, 22, and 3, 6, and 10, 28, and 12, 18, 25. d Mark 16,
20. Acts 2, 22, 43, and 14, 3, and 19, 11. Rom. 15, 19,
107, 12, 47, 12, c chap. 1, 3, 4, 6, 8, 13, and 6, 5, 2 Peter 3,
13. f Job 7, 17. Psalms 8, 5, and 144, 3, g Psalm 2, 6,
Mat. 24, 47. Acts 5, 34. h Psalms 2, 8, and 8, 7. Mat.
23, 18, 1 Cor. 15, 25, 27. Eph. 1, 22, Phil. 2, 9.

9 i But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the DOMINI suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of ; John God should taste death for every man. 3. 16. and

10 k For it became him, for whom 12.32. are all things, and by whom are all 2.33. things, in bringing many sons unto glo- Rom. ry, to make the Captain of their salva- 8, 32, tion perfect through sufferings.

11 For both he that sanctifieth and 5. 15. they who are sanctified are all of one: 2.7,8. for which cause he is not ashamed to 1 Tim. call them brethren:

12 m Saying, I will declare thy name 1 John unto my brethren; in the midst of the 2.2. and church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 " And again, I will put my trust & Luke in him. And again, Behold I and the 24. 26, 46. children which God hath given me. 15. and

14 ° Forasmuch then as the children 5.31. are partakers of flesh and blood, he also Rom. himself likewise took part of the same; Phil. 2.9. that through death he might destroy chapter him that had the power of death, that 6, 20, and is, the devil:

15 P And deliver them who, through 1 Mat. 28. 10. fear of death, were all their lifetime sub- John

ject to bondage.

16 For verily he took not on him the Acts 17, 26. nature of angels; but he took on him Rom. the seed of Abraham.

17 9 Wherefore in all things it behove and 10.10. ed him to be made like unto his bre- m Psalm thren; that he might be a merciful and 22, 23, 26, faithful high priest in things pertaining 22. 3. to God, to make reconciliation for the Psalm sins of the people:

18 For in that he himself hath suf- 8, 18. fered, being tempted, he is able to suc- and 12.2. cour them that are tempted.

11, 12. o Isaiah 25. 8. Hosea 13. 14. John 1. 14. Rom. 8. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55. Phil. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 10. p Luke 1. 74. Rom. 8. 15. 2 Tim. 1. 7. q Philip 2. 7. chap. 3. 1. and 4. 15. and 5. 2. rchap. 4. 15, 16. and 7. 25.

CHAP. III.

1 Christ far more worthy than Moses. 7 The great danger of unbelief, &c.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, a Mat. partakers of the heavenly calling, con- John sider the Apostle and High Priest of 1. 11. Rom 1.7. our profession, Christ Jesus;

and 15.8.

2 Cor.

2 b Who was faithful to him that ap- 1 Cor. pointed him, as also Moses was faith. 1.2. ful in all his house.

3 c For this man was counted worthy Eph. 1.1. of more glory than Moses, in as much and 4.1.

as he who hath builded the house hath 3.14. more honour than the house. Col. 1. 2. 4 d For every house is builded by 2 Thess.

some man; but he that built all things 2 Tim. is God. 5 And Moses verily was faithful in 2, 17

and 4. 14. and 5. 5. and 6. 20. and 7. 26. and 8. 1. and 9. 11. and 10. 23. Rev. 1. 13. b Num. 12. 7. 1 Sam. 12. 6. chapters 2. 17. and 5. 9. and 7. 28. and 10. 21. c Zech. 6. 12. Mar. 16. 13. d 2 Cor. 5. 17. Eph. 2. 10. and 3. 9. chap. 1. 2, 10. e Exod. 14. 31. Num. 12. 7. Deur. 3. 24. and 18. 15, 18 Joshua 1. 2. and 8. 31.

6 D

f Psalm

3. 16. and

2. 6, 7.

Mat.

6, 19, 2 Cor.

6. 16.

Eph.

Col.

1. 23. 1 Tim.

3. 15. chap. 1.

and 10.

21, 35,

1 Peter

g 2 Sam.

3. 2.

Psalm

Mat.

22. 43.

Acts 1.

16. and

ver. 15.

ch. 4. 7

Num.

Deut.

Psalm

1 Cor.

70. 9. i Num.

32. 13.

14. 21.

Deut.

1 Sam.

14. 45.

Psalm

132. 3.

Mark

a chap.

12, 15,

& chap. 3. 7, 12, &c.

c Psalm 95. 11. chap. 3. 11, 14.

89.36.and

A Num.

h Exod.

2, 30.

Anno all his house as a servant, for a testimo-DOMINI ny of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 f But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold 10.22, and fast the confidence and the rejoicing of

and24.13. the hope firm unto the end. 1 Cor.

7 g Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To-day, if ye will hear his voice, 8 h Harden not your hearts, as in the

provocation, in the day of temptation in

the wilderness;

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty

10 Wherefore I was grieved with and 4. 14, that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways. and 12. 1.

11 k So I sware in my wrath, They

shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

13 m But exhort one another daily, while it is called To-day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 " For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 · While it is said, To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation. 78. 18, 41,

16 P For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came

out of Egypt by Moses.

17 9 But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that and32.10, had sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness :

18 And to whom sware he that they and 12.9. should not enter into his rest, but to

them that believed not?

19 s So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

Mark 9, 12. I chap. 2. 1. and 4. 1, 11. and 10. 23. and 12. 1, 15. 27. Rom. 7. 11. Eph. 4. 22. chap. 10. 24. and 12. 1. James 1. 14. 7 Rom. 8. 17. Eph. 5. 30. chapters 1. 9. and 4. 3. and 5. 11. ochapters 3. 7. and 4. 7. p Num. 14. 4, 11, 22, 31. and 26. 65. and 32. 12. Deut. 1. 36. p Num. 14. 22, 37. and 26. 65. Psalm 105. 26. 1 Cor. 10. 5, &c. Jude 5. 7 Num. 14. 30. Deut. 1. 34. s Num. 20. 12.

CHAP. IV.

1 The Christian's rest attained by faith. 12 The power of God's word.

a LET us therefore fear, lest a pro-3. 19. and mise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to came short of it.

> 2 b For unto us was the gospel preached as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it

3 c For we which have believed do enter into rest; as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 d For he spale in a certain place of DOMINI the seventh day on this wise, And God DOMINI did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, If they 2.2.

shall enter into my rest. 6 ° Seeing, therefore, it remaineth 31. 17.

that some must enter therein, and they 3. 17. to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 f (Again, he limiteth a certain day, f Psalm saying in David, To-day, after so long chap. 3. a time; as it is said, To-day if ye 7, 15. will hear his voice, harden not your

8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spo-

ken of another day. 9 g There remaineth, therefore, a g Rev.

rest to the people of God. 10 b For he that is entered into his and 21.3. rest, he also hath ceased from his own h chap.

works, as God did from his.) 11 Let us labour, therefore, to en- ; chap.

ter into that rest, lest any man fall af- 3. 19. ter the same example of unbelief.

12 k For the word of God is quick & Prov. and powerful, and sharper than any 5.4. two-edged sword, piercing even to the 12.11 dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and Isaiah of the joints and marrow, and is a dis- 49. 2. and cerner of the thoughts and intents of Jer. the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature 1 Cor. that is not manifest in his sight: but 2 Cor all things are naked and opened unto 10. 4, 5. the eyes of him with whom we have to Eph

14 m Seeing then that we have a and 3.7. great high priest that is passed into the 1.23. heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us Rev. hold fast our profession.

15 " For we have not an high priest 19, 13. which cannot be touched with the feel- / Job ing of our infirmities; but was in all 34, 21. points tempted like as we are, yet with- Psalms

16 ° Let us, therefore, come boldly and34.16. unto the throne of grace, that we may and 90. 8. obtain mercy, and find grace to help in and 139. time of need.

m chap. 2. 17. and 3. 1, 6, 14. and 6. 11, 20. and 7. 26. and 8, 1. and 9. 11, 24. and 12. 1, 12. and 13. 9. n 1 saiah 53. Luke 22. 28. 2 Cor 5. 21. Phil. 2. 7. chap. 2. 17. and 7. 26. and 9. 28. 1 Fet. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 5. o Ro. 3. 25, Eph. 2. 18. and 3. 12. ch, 2. 17. and 7. 25. and 10. 19, &c.

CHAP. V.

1 Of the high priests taken from among men. 5 Of Christ's priesthood.

FOR every high priest taken from a chap. among men is ordained for men in 2.17. and things pertaining to God, that he may 8. 3. and offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 b Who can have compassion on the b chap. ignorant, and on them that are out of 2, 18, and the way; for that he himself also is 4.15. and compassed with infirmity.

3 . And by reason hereof he ought, c Lev.

d Gen.

. 14. and

10. 11.

9. 7. and 16. 3, &c. chap. 7. 27. and 2. 7.

d Exod.

16. 5, 40.

2 Chron.

28. 1.

Num.

23, 13,

26. 16,

e Psalm

John

8.54.

Acts

13.33. ch. 1. 5.

f Psalm 110. 4.

chapters

7. 15, 17.

g Psalm 22. 1.

Mat.

46, 50.

Mark

14. 33.

36. and 5.

22.42.and 23.46.

h Philip.

ch. 1. 5.

i chap.

10. 14.

k chap.

/ Mat.

13. 15.

16. 12.

2 Peter

#1 Cor.

14.20. Eph.

4. 13. Philip.

8. 12, 14.

b Mat.

Acts 8. 16. and 19. 6.

chap. 9. 27.

c Acts

18. 21.

1 Cor.

4. 19. and

3. 15. chap,

2. 6. and

John

34, 37.

Luke

John

Anno as for the people, so also for himself, to God, and the powers of the world to Anno DOMINI offer for sins. 64.

4 d And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron.

5 . So also Christ glorified not him-1 Chron. self to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee.

6 f As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever, after the or-

der of Melchisedec:

7 & Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications, with strong crying and tears, unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he 6. 20. and feared:

> 8 h Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he

suffered: 26. 38, 53.and27.

9 i And, being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 k Called of God an high priest, after the order of Melchisedec:

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered; seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12. 27. and 17. 1, 12 m For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first prin-3. and3.6. ciples of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and 2. 10, 18. become such as had and 7. 25, not of strong meat. 28. and 9.

13 " For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness;

for he is a babe.

6. 20. and 7. 15. 14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who, by reason of use, have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

2 Peter eVII. 3. 16. m 1 Cor. 3.1, 2. chap. 6. 1. and 10. 32. 1 Peter 2. 2. m 1 Cor. 2. 6, 15, and 3. 2. and 13. 11. and 14. 20. Eph. 4. 13, 14. Phil. 3. 15.

· CHAP. VI.

1 Of the higher doctrines of Christianity. 4 The danger of apostacy. 11 An exhortation to stedfastness.

a THEREFORE, leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 b Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrecand 9.14 tion of the dead, and of eternal judg

3 . And this will we do, if God per-4 d For it is impossible for those who

were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 . And have tasted the good word of

4. 15. d Mat. 12. 31, 45. Gal. 3. 2, 5. ch. 10. 26, 32. and 12. 15. 2 Peter 2, 20. 1 John 4. 10. and 5. 16. ε Isaiah 9. 5. 1 Cor. 12, 10. Gal. 3. 5. chap. 2, 4, 5. James

come,

6 f If they shall fall away, to renew (them again unto repentance: seeing f chap. they crucify to themselves the Son of 10.29. God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth, which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs, meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

8 8 But that which beareth thorns g Isaiah and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto Jer. cursing; whose end is to be burned. 26, 6, and

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded 44.22. better things of you, and things that ac- 11.21. company salvation, though we thus speak.

10 h For God is not unrighteous, to h Psalm forget your work, and labour of love, 20.3. which ye have shewed toward his name, 14.31, in that ye have ministerer' to the saints, Mat. and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of Mark you do shew the same diligence, to the 9.41. full assurance of hope unto the end;

12 k That ye be not slothful, but fol- Rom. lowers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

13 1 For when God made promise to 16. 15. Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself,

14 Saving, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply 10, 32, thee. Rev. 2. 2.

chapters

and 13. 3.

Exod

21. 30.

15 m And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 a For men verily swear by the chapter greater; and an oath for confirmation is k chap. to them an end of all strife. 5. 11. and

17 . Wherein God, willing more 11.8, 13. abundantly to shew unto the heirs of 12, 3, and promise the immutability of his coun- 17. 4. and sel, confirmed it by an oath; Psalm

18 P That by two immutable things, 105.9. in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge, to lay hold upon the hope set before us:

19 9 Which hope we have as an an- o Psalm chor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, 33. 21. and which entereth into that within the 19.21, and

20 Whither the fore-runner is for Gal. us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever, after the order of Mel- 12. 1. chisedec.

r John 14. 2. chap. 3. 1. and 4. 14. and 5, 6, 10. and 7. 15, and 8. 1. and 9. 11, 24.

CHAP. VII.

1 Christ, a priest, after the order of Melchisedec, 11 is preferred to Aaron.

2 FOR this Melchisedec, king of a Gen. Salem, priest of the most high God, 8cc. who met Abraham returning from the

Acts

rRom.

and 3. 21.

and 9. 11

and 10.12

and 10.21

and10.11.

Anno DOMINI slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first, being by interpretation, King of righteousness, and after that also, King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but, made like unto the Son of God, abideth a

priest continually.

4 b Now consider how great this b Gen. 14. 20. man was unto whom even the patri-- arch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 c And verily they that are of the 18. 21, 26. sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, 2 Chron. though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 d But he, whose descent is not counted from them, received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the

12. 2. and 13.14.and promises.

c Num.

Deut.

Joshua

Mark

10. 5.

John

30, 18,

d Gen.

14. 20. Rom.

4. 13.

3. 15.

e chap.

f chap.

h Gal.

2, 21,

verses 18, 19.

chap.

8, 7

6. 20.

5. 6. and

18. 1.

7 . And, without all contradiction, the less is blessed of the better.

8 f And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And, as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 g For he was yet in the loins g Gen. 14. 20. of his father when Melchisedec met

11 h If, therefore, perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchise. dec, and not be called after the order of Aaron ?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change al-

so of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the

14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Mo-11. 1. Mat. 1. 3. ses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 k And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchi-5. 6. and sedec mere ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the

power of an endless life.

/ Psalm 17 | For he testifieth, Thou art a priest for -ver, after the order of Mel-10. chisedec.

18 " For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before, for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 n For the law made nothing per-fect, but the bringing in of a better DOMINI hope did; by the which we draw nigh unto God. u John

20 And in as much as not without an 1. 17.

oath he was made priest;

21 (° For those priests were made Rom. 3. without an oath; but this with an oat 21, 28. by him that said unto him, The Lord and 5.2. sware, and will not repent, Thou art a Gal. priest for ever, after the order of Mel- 2. 16. and chisedec;) Eph. 2. 18. and 3. 12.

22 P By so much was Jesus made a

surety of a better testament,

chap. 4. 23 9 And they truly were many 16. and 6. priests, because they were not suffered 18. and 8. to continue by reason of death > and 10.19.

24 But this man, because he conti- o Psalm nueth ever, hath an unchangeable priest- 110.4.

hood.

25 r Wherefore he is able also to 9.15. and save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveti. 21. 22. to make intercession for them.

1 Tim. 26 s For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, 2, 5. separate from sinners, and made high-

er than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those 2. high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first \$ Exod. for his own sins, and then for the peo- Lev ple's: for this he did once, when he or- 22. 3. Isaiah fered up himself.

28 " For the law maketh men high Mark priests which have infirmity; but the 16. 19. Luke word of the oath, which was since the 24.51. law, maketh the Son, who is consecrat. Acts 1.9. ed for evermore.

chap. 2. 10. and 4. 14, 15. and 8. 1, 15. and 9. 12, 24. an. 10. 12. 1 Peter 2. 22. f Lev. 9. 7. and 16. 6, 11. Rom. 6. 10. chapters 5. 3. and 8. 3. and 9. 7, 12, 28. and 10. 12. u chap. 2. 10. and 5. 1, 2, 9.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The excellency of Christ's ministry, 6 being the mediator of a better covenant than that given by Moses.

a NOW of the things which we a Eph. have spoken this is the sum: We have 1.20. such an high priest, who is set on the Col. 3. 1. chapters right hand of the throne of the Majesty 1.3, 13. in the heavens;

2 b A minister of the sanctuary, and and 4. 14. of the true tabernacle, which the Lord and 7. 26.

pitched, and not man.

3 . For every high priest is ordained and 12.2 to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore, b chap. 9. it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 d For if he were on earth he should 5, 2. not be a priest, seeing that there are and 7. 27 priests that offer gifts according to the and 9.24.

5 . Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses 12.25 was admonished of God, when he was 25.40.and about to make the tabernacle: for, See 26,30,and (saith he) that thou make all things at - 27. 8. Num.

Acts 7, 44. Col. 2, 17, chap. 9, 23, and 10, 1.

chapters and 6, 20 m Psalm

: Isaiah

Luke

3. 33.

k chap.

51. 16. Isaiah 1. 11. Rom.

Gal, 4.9

3.19.

31, 8cc.

33, &c.

Zech.

2 Cor.

3. 3, 7.

10. 16.

chapter

John 6.

20, 27.

! Rom.

11. 27.

chapter

r Exod.

36. 8.

chap.

b Exod.

9. 15.

1 Kings

7. 48. c Exod.

17.23.and

8.8.

cording to the pattern showed to thee | thus ordained, the priests went always DOMINI DOMINI 64.

6 But now hath he obtained a more ~ f2 Cor. excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better prochap. 7. 16, 22. and 9. 15.

7 & For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have

g chap. 7.11, 18. been sought for the second.

8 h For finding fault with them, he h Jer. 31. saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Juda;

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 i For this is the covenant that I ¿ Jer. 31. will make with the house of Israel, After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts; and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

k Isaiah

11 k And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for 45, 65.

1 John 2. all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 1 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness; and their sins, and their iniquities will I remember no

13 In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

CHAP. IX.

1 The imperfection of the legal sacrifices. 11 The perfection of Christ's sacrifice.

a THEN verily the first covenant 25. 8. and had also ordinances of divine service,

and a worldly sanctuary. 2 b For there was a tabernacle made;

the first, wherein was the candlestick, 17.23.and and the table, and the shew-bread: 35.23. and 26, which is called The sanctuary.

3 c And after the second vail, the ta-35. 13, 14. bernacle, which is called The Holiest

and 36.

1, &cc. 4 d Which had the golden censer, and37.10, 17. and 39, and the ark of the covenant overlaid 36,37, and round about with gold, wherein was 40. 2, 4. the golden pot that had manna, and Lev. Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables Num. of the covenant;

7. 1. and 8. 4. and

5 and over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercy-seat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 f Now, when these things were

26; 3., and 36, 35, and 40, 21, 2 Chron, 3, 14, d Exod, 16, 33, and 30, 1, and 31, 7, and 34, 29, and 35, 13, 25, and 39, 1, 25, and 39, 35, 38, and 40, 3, 5, 20, 26, Num, 17, 10, Deut, 10, 2, 5, 1 Kings 8, 9, 21, 2 Chron, 5, 10, e Exod, 25, 18, Kec, and 26, 4, and 31, 7, and 27, 7, Lev, 16, 2, 1 Kings 8, 6, 7, f Num, 28, 3, Dan, 3, 11,

into the first tabernacie, accomplishing the service of God:

7 g Eut is to the second scent the high g Exod. priest alone once every year, not with - 30.10. Lev. out blood, which he offered for himself, 16. 2, 12, and for the errors of the people:

8 h The Holy Ghost this signifying, ch. 5. 3. that the way into the holiest of all was h John not yet made manifest, while as the 14.6. first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 i Which was a figure for the time i Acts then present, in which were offered 13, 39. both gifts and sacrifices, that could not chap. make him that did the service perfect 2. 5. and as pertaining to the conscience;

10 k Which stood only in meats, and and 10. 1, drinks, and diverse washings, and car- 11. and 11. 16. nal ordinances; imposed on them until k Lev.

the time of reformation.

11 1 But Christ being come an high Num. 10.7, &c. priest of good things to come, by a Rom. greater and more perfect tabernacle, 14.17. not made with hands, that is to say, 16, 20. not of this building;

12 m Neither by the blood of goats 2 chap. and calves, but by his own blood, he 3. 1, and entered in once into the holy place, 4.14 and and 6.20. having obtained eternal redemption for and 8.1.

13 " For if the blood of bulls, and of " Acts goats, and the ashes of an heifer, sprink- Eph. 1.7. ling the unclean, sanctifieth to the pu- Col. 1.14. rifying of the flesh;

14 . How much more shall the blood 1 Peter of Christ, who through the eternal Spi- 1. 19. Rev. 1. 5. rit offered himself without spot to God, and 5. 9. purge your conscience from dead works, n Lev.
16. 14,16. to serve the living God?

15 P And for this cause he is the me- 2, 4, 12. diator of the new testament, that by ch. 10. 4. means of death, for the redemption of 22, 20, the transgressions that were under the Num. 19. first testament, they which are called 2, 11. might receive the promise of eterna: 15, 21, inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there Rom. must also of necessity be the death of 1. 4. and the testator.

17 9 For a testament is of force af- Gal. 1. 4. ter men are dead: otherwise it is of no and 2. 20. strength at all while the testator liveth. Eph. 5. 2.

18 Whereupon neither the first testa- chap. 1.3. ment was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken and 7. 27.
every precept to all the people accord-1 Peter ing to the law, he took the blood of 1. 19. and calves, and of goats, with water, and 3.18, and 4.2. scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled 1 John both the book and all the people,

20 s Saying, This is the blood of the Rev. 1.5. testament which God hath enjoined 13. 39.

unto you.

21: Moreover, he sprinkled likewise 3.25. with blood both the tabernacle and all 1Tim.2.5 the vessels of the ministry.

and 8. 6. and 12. 24. 1 Peter 3. 18. q Gal. 3. 15. r Exod. 12. 22. and 24. 5, 6. Lev. 14. 4, 49. and 16. 14, 15, 18. s Exod. 24. 8. Mat. 26. 28. t Exod. 29. 36. Lev. 8. 15, 19. and 16.14.

chap. 10, 4, 10, Num. 19.

and 17. 1 and 6. 1.

and 3. 1.

y Rom.

chapters

3. 2, 5.

1 John

2, 34. ch. 9, 7,

a Mat.

24. 3.

Rom.

10.11.

6. 2. c Mat.

26. 28.

Rom.

18.

b Lev. 16. 21. Philip.

9. 7.

c Lev.

16. 14.

Num. 19. 4.

Jer.

11. 15.

Micah

chap.

d Psalm

and 50.

8, &c. Isaiah

and 66. 3.

Jer. 6. 20. Amos

7.11.

5. 21.

Anno DOMINI 22 " And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without 64. shedding of blood is no remission.

23 x It was, therefore, necessary that u Lev. 17. 11. the patterns of things and 22. 6. should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better 31, 23. x chap. sacrifices than these. 8. 5.

24 y For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but 6. 20. and into heaven itself, now to appear in the 7. 25. and

presence of God for us:

25 2 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth ≈ Exod. 30. 10. into the holy place every year with blood Lev. 16. of others;

26 (a For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world;) but now once, in the end of the world, hath he appeared, to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 b And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judg-

1. 10. ch. 7. 27.

28 ° So Christ was once offered to and 10.10. b chap. bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time, without sin, unto salvation.

5. 6, 8, 15. and 6, 10. chap. 4. 15. and 7. 26. 1 Peter 2. 2. and 3.

CHAP. X.

1 The law-sacrifices could not take away sin. 10 Redemption through Christ.

2 FOR the law, having a shadow a Col. of good things to come, and not the 2. 17. very image of the things, can never chapters 7. 11. and with those sacrifices, which they offer-8, 5, and ed year by year continually, make the 9. 9, 23. comers thereunto perfect :

> 2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged, should have had

no more conscience of sins.

3 b But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every 7. 27. and year.

4 c For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take

away sins.

5 d Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure:

7 ° Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me)

to do thy will, O Ged. 8 Above, when he said, Sacrifice, and

offering, and burnt-offerings, and offering for sin, thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; (which are offered by the law;)

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 f By the which will we are sancti- Anno DOMINI fied, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

11 g And every priest standeth daily f chap. ministering, and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take 9.13, 28, away sins :

12 h But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat

down on the right hand of God; 13 From henceforth expecting till his 110. 1.

enemies be made his footstool. 14 i For by one offering he hath per- 15.25.

fected for ever them that are sanctified. Col. 3. 1. 15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a chap. 1. witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 k This is the covenant that I will make with them, After those days, 9, 11, 24. saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them:

17 And their sins and iniquities will

I remember no more.

18 Now, where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 1 Having, therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

20 m By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us through the vail, that is to say, his flesh;

21 n And having an high priest over the house of God;

22 o Let us draw near with a true 1, 10. heart, in full assurance of faith, having ch. 9. 8. our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with chap. 2, pure water.

23 P Let us hold fast the profession of 4, 14, 16. our faith without wavering; (for he is and 5. 10.

faithful that promised:)

24 9 And let us consider one another, and 8. 1. to provoke unto love, and to good and 9.11 works :

25 Not forsaking the assembling of 36.25. ourselves together, as the manner of 4.23. some is; but exhorting one another: and 3, 12, so much the more as ye see the day ap- James proaching.

26 s For if we sin wilfully after that 3.21. we have received the knowledge of the pLev. truth, there remaineth no more sacri- 16, 4,

fice for sins.

27 But a certain fearful looking for 10. 13. of judgment and fiery indignation, which 7.1

shall devour the adversaries. 28 " He that despised Moses' law 2. Thess. died without mercy under two or three 3, 3,

witnesses ; 29 * Of how much sorer punishment, and 1 Peter

q chap. 6. 10. and 12. 14. and 13. 1. r Rom. 13. 11. chap. 3. 13. 1 Peter 4. 7. 2 Peter 3. 11, 14. Jude 19. s Num. 15. 30. Mat. 12. 13. Rom. 6. 10. chap. 6. 4. 6. and 9. 26. 2. Peter 2. 20, 21. 1 John 5. 16. t Lev. 10. 2. Num. 16. 35. Ezek. 36. 5. Zeph. 1. 18. and 3. 8. chap. 2. 3. and 12. 25. 29. 2 Peter 2. 3. u Exod. 19. 21. and 22. 18, 20, 28. and 31. 4. and 32. 27. Lev. 24. 11, 14. Num. 4. 5, 15, 20. and 15. 32. and 25. 7. and 35. 30. Deut. 13. 6, 8. and 17. 6. and 19. 15. and 27. 26. 1 Sam. 6. 19. and 26. 9. 1 Kings 21. 10. Mat. 18. 16. John 8. 17. Acts 6. 13. and 7. 59. 2 Cor. 13. 1. chap. 2. 2. and 12. 25. x 1 Cor. 11. 29.

64.

6. 19. and 7. 26. and

k Jer. 31. 33, &c., Rom. chapter 8. 8, 10. John 10. 9. and 14. 6.

Rom. Eph. 2. and 3. 12. 4. 16. and 9. 8, 12. m 2 Tim.

1, 6. and

Ezek.

and11.11

e 1 Sam. 13. 14. 40. 8. Acts : 3. 22.

z Luke 12. 5. ch.12. 29.

a Gal. 3.4.

Col. 2, 1.

ch. 6. 4.

2 John 8.

b 1 Cor.

Philip.

1. 7. and

4. 14. 1 Thess.

2. 14. c Mat.

5, 12,

Luke

Eph. 3. 1.

Philip.

1. 7, 13,

Col. 4. 3, 18. 1 Thess.

2. 14. 1 Tim.

2 Tim.

Phile.

d Mat.

and 4. 1

a Rom.

8. 24.

2 Cor.

¿ Gen.

Rom.

4, 17. ch. 2, 2

2 Peter 3. 5.

c Gen.

Mat.

23. 25.

chapter

12. 24. 1 John

3. 12. d Gen. 5.

22, 24.

4. 4, 10.

1. 1. Psalm

ch. 13. 3.

Phil. 1.

Anno suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son 64. of God, and hath counted the blood of y Deut. the covenant, whereward 132.35,36 tified, an unholy thing, and hath done 50. 4. and despite unto the Spirit of grace !

30'y For we know him that hath said, Vengeauce belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

31 z It is a fearful thing to fall into

the hands of the living God.

32 a But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions;

33 b Partly, whilst ye were made a gazing-stock, both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so

34 ° For ye had compassion of me in and 6. 20. and 19.21. my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves Acts5.41. that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 d Cast not away, therefore, your and 6. 20. confidence, which hath great recom-

pence of reward.

36 ° For ye have need of patience; that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tar-

38 Now, the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall Jam. 1. 2. have no pleasure in him.

39 f But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them ch. 2. 1. and 3. 12. that believe to the saving of the soul.

and 4.1, 14.and 11. 6, and 12. 15. e Isaiah 26. 20. Hab. 2. 3, 4, 21. Haggai 2. 7. Mat. 10. 22. and 24. 13. Luke 18. 8. and 21. 19. Rom. 1. 17. and 2. 7. Gal. 3. 11. and 6.9. Col. 3. 24. chapter 9. 15. and 12. 1. 1 Peter 1. 6. 9. and 5. 10. 2 Peter 3. 8. f 1 Thess. 5. 9. 2 Thess. 2. 14. chap. 6. 9.

CHAP. XI.

1 The nature of faith: 7 the fruits thereof in the fathers of old.

a NOW faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good

report.

3 b Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God; so that things which are John 1. 3, seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 ° By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts; and by it he, being dead, yet speaketh

5 d By faith Enoch was translated, that he should not see death: and wanot found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased Cod.

to please him . for he that cometh to DOMINI God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently o Denr. seek him.

7 f By faith Noah, being warned of Psalms God of things not seen as yet, moved 40, 16. with fear, prepared an ark to the sa- Jer. ving of his house; by the which he con- 29.13. temned the world, and became heir of 5.4. the righteousness which is by faith.

8 g By faith Abraham, when he was chap, called to go out into a place which he 7. 25. and should after receive for an inheritance, 10. 1, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing f Gen. 6. whither he went.

9 h By faith he sojourned in the land 7.5, 23. of promise as in a strange country, 14.14, 20. dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Mat. Jacob, the heirs with him of the same 24.37. promise:

10 i For he looked for a city which Rom. hath foundations, whose builder and 3, 22,

maker is God.

11 k Through faith also Sara herself 1 Peter 3, 20. received strength to conceive seed, and 2 Peter was delivered of a child when she was 2.5. past age, because she judged him faith- f. Gen. ful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of and15.14. one, and him as good as dead, so many and 17. 5. as the stars of the sky in multitude, and Acts 7. s the sand which is by the sea-shore 2, &c.

13 m These all died in faith, not ha- 13. 3. 12, ving received the promises, but having 18.and18.
2, 6, 10.
ieen them afar off, and were persuaded i chap. of them, and embraced them, and con12.22 and
12.22 and
13.14. grims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things de- 10.and21. clare plainly that they seek a country. 4 Gen.

15 And truly if they had been mind- 17. 17, ful of that country from whence they 19, and 18,14, and came out, they might have had oppor- 21.2. tunity to have retuened:

16 " But now they desire a better Rom. country, that is, an heavenly: where- 4. 19. 21. fore God is not ashamed to be called chapter their God; for he hath prepared for I Gen. them a city.

17 ° By faith Abraham, when he was 18,11,and tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had 22.17.and received the promises offered up his 26. 4. and 33. 12. only begotten son;

18 P Of whom it was said, That in 32.13. Isaac shall thy seed be called:

19 9 Accounting that God was able 10. 22. to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a 1 Chron. figure.

20 r By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Rom.

Esau concerning things to come. 21 s By faith Jacob, when he was a 15.13.

and 47. 9. 1 Chron. 29. 15. Psalm 39. 13. and 119. 19. John 8. 33. 1 Peter 1. 17. and 2. 11. n Exodus 3. 6, 15. Mat. 22. 32. Mark 12. 26. Luke 20. 37. Acts 7. 32. chap. 13. 14. o Gen. 22. 2, &c. James 2. 21. p Gen. 21. 12. Rom. 9. 7. Gal. 3. 29. q Rom. 4. 17. r Gen. 27. 27. 39. s Gen. 27. 31. and 48. 6. 15. 16. 20. 37. 9, and 47. 31. and 48.5, 15, 16, 20.

13,22.and

Luke 1.

Exod.

m Gen.

and 23.4. and 28. 4. t Gen.

50. 24. Exod.

13. 19.

Joshua

21 Exod.

7. 20. || Or.

deterred

x Exod.

Acts 7.

z Exod.

6.3. and

31, &cc. and 13.

Anno dving, blessed both the sons of Joseph; sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain of his staff

22 By faith Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave command-

ment concerning his hones.

23 " By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a pro-1. 16. and per child; and they were not || afraid of the king's commandment.

> 24 × By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called th son of Pharaoh's daughter;

25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction 2. 10, 11. with the people of God than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; 26 y Esteeming the reproach of Christ

greater riches than the treasures in 10.35 and Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

27 z By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured as seeing him who is invisi-29.and12.

28 a Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest a Exod. 12. 3, &c. he that destroyed the first-born should touch them.

29 b By faith they passed through the b Exod. 14. 21,22. Red sea as by dry land; which the Egyptians assaying to do were drown-

30 ° By faith the walls of Jericho fell c Joshua 6. 20. down, after they were compassed about seven days.

d Joshua 31 d By faith the harlot Rahab perish-2. 1. and ed not with them that believed not, 6. 23. James when she had received the spies with 2. 25.

S2 e And what shall I more say? for 4.6. and the time would fail me to tell of Gede-11. 1. and on, and of Barak, and of Samson, and and of J phtha ; of David also, and Samuel, 13. 24. 1 Sam. 1 and of the prophets: 17. &c. 33 f Who through faith subdued

and 12.17. kingdoms, wrought righteousness, oband 16. 3. tained promises, stopped the mouths of

and17.45. lions, f Judges

2 Sam.

12, 29,

Dan.

34 g Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of 17.34.and weakness were made strong, waxed 19,18, and valiant in fight, turned o flight the armies of the aliens.

5. 25. and 35 h Women received their dead 8. 1. and 10.19.and raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resur-

g Judges rection: 36 i And others had trial of cruel

mockings and scourgings, yea, more-14. 1, &c. over, of bonds and imprisoament:

and 20. 1. 37 k They were stoned, they were and 20. 1. 37 k They were stoned, they were 2 Sam.
7. 12. 1 Kings 9. 4. and 19. 1, &c. 2 Kings 6. 16. and 20. 7. 1 Chron. 22. 9. Job 42. 10. Pealms 6.9. and 89. 20, &c. Is. 38. 21. Dan. 3. 25. h 1 Kings 17. 17, 23. 2 Kings 4. 36. Acts 22. 25. i Gen. 39. 20. Judges 16. 25. 1 Kings 22. 24. 2 Kings 2. 23. Jeremiah 20. 2. and 37. 15. k 1 Sam. 22. 18. 1 Kings 19. 3. 10, 13. and 21. 13. 2 Kings 1, 8. and 2. 8, 13. 2 Chron. 14. 21. Jer. 20. 23. Mid. 3. 4. and 21. 35. and 28. 30, 35. Matt. 19. 4. Luke 17. 34. Acts. 7. 58.

and worshipped, leaning upon the top with the sword : they wandered about DOMINI n sheep-skins and goat-skins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

381 (Of whom the world was not 11 Sam. worthy;) they wandered in deserts, and 22. I in mountains, and in dens and caves of and 24.1.

39 m And these all, having obtained a 17.3. and

good report through faith, received not 2 Kings the promise: 40 n God having provided some bet- m Luke

ter thing for us, that they without us chap. should not be made perfect.

1 Peter 1. 12. n Rom. 16. 26. chap. 7. 22. and 8. 6. and 12. 23. Rev. 6. 11.

CHAP. XII.

1 Exhortations to patience and constancy, 14 and to peace and holiness. 25 The danger of refusing the word.

WHEREFORE, seeing we also a Mat. are compassed about with so great a 10.22.and cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside eve16.24 and
24. 13.
ry weight, and the sin which doth sc. Luke 9. easily beset us, and let us run with pa. 59, and 14. tience the race that is set before us, Rom.

26 Looking unto Jesus, the author 6.4. and and finisher of our faith; who for the 12.12. joy that was set before him, endured 9.24. the cross, despising the shame, and is 2 Cor. see down at the right hand of the throne Eph.4.22. of God.

3 ° For consider him that endured 13, 14. such contradiction of sinners against chapters himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in 2. 1. and your minds.

4 d Ye have not yet resisted unto and 4.1, blood, striving against sin.

5 . And ye have forgotten the exhor- 28. and 10. throughtation which speaketh unto you as un- out. to children, My son, despise not thou Jam. 1. 3. the chastening of the Lord, nor faint 1, and4.2. when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chas- 110. 1. Luke 24. teneth, and scourgeth every son whom 26, 46. he receiveth.

7 g If ye endure chastening, God deal- 15, and 5, 31. eth with you as with sons : for what Philip. son is he whom the father chasteneth 2.3, &c. chap. 1.
3, 13. and

8 h But if ye be without chastise- 2. 10. and ment, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 i Furthermore, we have had fath- 8.1. and ers of our fiesh, which corrected us, and and 10. 2. we gave them reverence : shall we not I Peter much rather be in subjection unto the 1.3, 11. and 3.22. Father of spirits, and live?

10 k For they verily for a few days 12. 24.

John 7, 12, and 8, 48, and 9, 16, and 10, 20, Gal. 6, 9, d 1 Cor. 10, 13, chapter 10, 32, e Job 5, 17. Prov. 3, 11, 12, chapters 5, 11, and 6, 11, Rev. 3, 19, f Psalms 94, 12, and 19; 75. Prov. 3, 12, James 1, 12, and 5, 11, Rev. 3, 19, g Deut. 8, 5, 2 Sam. 7, 14, Prov. 13, 24, and 19, 18, and and 22, 15, and 23, 13, and 29, 15, John 16, 20, 33, Acts 14, 22, 1 Thess, 3, 3, 1 Peter 2, 20, h Psalm 73, 14, 1 Peter 5, 9, i Num. 16, 22, and 27, 16, iob 12, 70, Eacl. 12, 17, Isaiah 42, 5, and 57, 16, Zech, 12, 1, Malachi 1, 6, Acts 17, 25, r Lev, 11, 44, and 19, 2, Mat, 7, 11, 1 Pet 1, 14, & 7, 12, 1 Peter 1, 14, & 7, 15, and 15, 20, and 15, 20, and 15, 20, and 27, 20, and 28, and 29, 20, and 29, 20, and 20, and 20, 20, and 20, 20, and 20, 20, and 20, an 1. 14. 80

and 11.

Anno chastened us after their own pleasure; refused him that spake on eart!, much DOMINI but he for our profit, that we might be more shall not we escape, if we turn of the limit of the control of the limit of the partakers of his holiness.

~~ 1 James

th Isaiah

Psalm

12, 18,

1 Cor.

6. 9. 2 Cor.

Eph. 5.

4. 3. 2 Tim.

2. 22.

chap.

1 Peter

p Deut.

29.18.

17. 13. 2 Cor.

Acts

6. 1.

Gal.

5, 9, 12. 2 Tim.

25. 33.

1 Cor. 10. 8.

Eph.

1 Thess.

34, &c

s Exod.

Rom.

Gal.

11 1 Now, no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 m Wherefore lift up the hands

which hang down, and the feeble knees; chap. 13 n And make straight paths for 5. 11. and 6. 12. your feet, lest that which is lame be n Prov. turned out of the way; but let it rather 4. 26. be healed.

14 ° Follow peace with all men, and e Exod. 19.10,&c. holiness, without which no man shall Deut. see the Lord: 29, 19

15 P Looking diligently, lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root Mat. 5. 8. of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; and14.19.

16 9 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears

18 s For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that 2. 11. and burned with fire, nor unto blackness,

10. 10, 24. and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and and 3. 1. the voice of words; which voice they 21.27.and that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any

> 20 " (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain it shall be stoned, or thrust through with

21 And so terrible was the sight, that chapters Moses said, I exceedingly fear and

2. 1. and 3. 12. and quake :)

and 6. 11. Sion, and unto the city of the living and 10.23. God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,

23 y To the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge Col. 3. 5. of all, and to the spirits of just men made

perfect, r Gen. 27. 24 z And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things

&cc. and than that of Abel.

Deut. 25 a See that we refuse not him that 4.11. and speaketh: for if they escaped not wh 5. 22.

Rom.
6. 14. and 8. 15. 2 Tim. 1. 7. f Exod. 19. 16. and 20. 19. Dent. 5. 5. 24. and 18. 16. g Exod. 19. 13. x Deut. 33. 2. Psalm 68. 17. Gal. 4. 26. Rev. 3. 12. and 20. 9. and 21. 10. y Exod. 4. 92. Num. 1. 2, 16. and 3. 40. Jer. 31. 9. Dan. 3. 26. Luke 10. 20. Rom. 8. 23. and 9. 4. Philip. 4. 3. chapters 6. 10. and 9. 27. and 10. 29. and 11. 4. 2 Gen. 4. 10. Exod. 4.8. 1 Tim. 2. 5. chap. 7. 22. and 8. 6. and 9. 15. and 10. 22. and 11. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 2. a chap. 1. 2. and 2. 1, 3. and 3. 17. and 10. 28.

away from him that speaketh from hea-

26 b Whose voice then shook the b Exod. earth: but now he hath promised, say Haggai ing, Yet once more I shake not the 2.7, earth only, but also heaven.

27° And this word, Yet once more, 102, 27, signifieth the removing of those things Mat, that are shaken, as of things that are 24, 28 that are shaken, as of things that are 29 peter. made, that those things which cannot 3. 10. be shaken may remain.

28 d Wherefore, we receiving a king- d Isaiah dom which cannot be moved, let us 9.7. have grace, whereby we may serve God Dan. acceptably, with reverence and godly 7. 14.

. 29 ° For our God is a consuming 1.33.

19. 18. and 24. 17. Num. 11. 1, and 16. 35. Deut. 4. 24. and 9. 3, and 32. 22. Psalms 50. 3. and 97. 3. Is. 66, 15. Dan. 7. 9. 2 Thess. 1. 8. chap. 10. 27.

CHAP, XIII.

1 Exhortations to charity, 4 chastity, 5 contentment, 15 to praise God, &c.

a LET brotherly love continue. 2 b Be no forgetful to entertain stran- 12. 10.

gers; for thereby some have entertained Eph. 4.3 angels unawares.

3 Remember them that are in bonds, chapter as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also 1. 22. and in the body.

4 d Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled : but whoremongers 2 Peter and adulterers God will judge.

5º Let your conversation be without co 18.1. and vetousness; and be content with such 19.1. things as ye have: for he hath said, I Lev. will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. Deut.

6 f So that we may boldly say, Th. Isaiah Lord is my helper, and I will not fear 58.7. what man shall do unto me.

7 g Remember them which have the 25.35. rule over you, who have spoken unto 14, 13. you the word of God; whose faith for Rom. low, considering the end of their conversation;

8 h Jesus Christ the same yesterday,

and to-day, and for ever.

9 i Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines: for it is a good thing that the heart be established with Rom. grace; not with meats, which have not 12.15. profited them that have been occupie

10 k We have an altar, whereof they

10, 34. 1 Peter 3, 8. d 1 Cor. 6, 9. Gal. 5, 19, 21. Eph. 5, 5. Col. 3, 5. 1 Tim. 2, 15, and 4, 3, chap. 12, 14. Rev. 22, 15, 6 Gen. 28, 15. Exod. 23, 8. Deut. 3, 6, 8, 4, 16, 19, Joshua 1, 5, 1 Chron. 28, 20, Psalm 37, 25. Prot. 0, 3, and 15, 16. Mat. 6, 25, 34. Philip. 4, 17, 1 Tim. 6, 6, &c. f Psalms 27, 1, and 56, 5, 12, and 118, 6, 2 1 Thess. 5, 12, chap. 6, 12, and 13, 17, 24, h 1 Cor. 3, 11, 2 Cor. 11, 4. Gal. 1, 7. Eph. 4, 5. Rev. 1, 4, i Jer. 29, 8. Mat. 4, John 6, 27, Rom. 14, 17, 2nd 16, 17, 1 Cor. 6, 13, Gal. 5, 2, Eph. 4, 14, and 5, 6, Col. 2, 4, 8, 16, 2 Thess, 2, 2, 1 Tim. 4, 3, and 6, 20, 2 Tim. 1, 12, and 2, 2, 15, and 3, 14, chap. 9, 9, and 12, 29, 1 John 4, 1, Jude 3, k 2 Cor. 9, 13, 6 E.

2. 5. e Exod.

a Rom. 6. 10.

1 Peter 3. 8. and

Mat.

Titus 1 Peter c Mat.

Col.

chapters 6. 10. and

have no right to eat which serve the DOMINI abernacle.

11 1 For the bodies of those beasts, 00 1 Exod. whose blood is brought into the sanc-29. 14. burnt without the camp. 4. 12, 21.

and 6, 50. 12 m Wherefore Jesus with his own and 9, 11. might sanctify the people with his own

Num. 19. 3 m John him without the camp, bearing his re- covenant, 19: 18. proach. n chap. 11. 25. and 12. 2.

14 ° For here have we no continuing

city, but we seek one to come. -1 Peter

15 P By him, therefore, let us offer o Micah the sacrifice of praise to God continual- ry for ever and ever. Amen. . 10. ly, that is, the fruit of our lips, giving Philip. 3. 20. thanks to his name. chap.

16 9 But to do good, and to commuand 12.22. nicate, torget not : for with such sacri-

p Lev. 7.12. fices God is well pleased.

33, 16,

Psaims

Anno

cir. 60.

a Job

7. 35.

Acts 2.

5. and 6.

9. and 8.

15. 13,

29. and 23. 26.

Gal. 1.

19. and 2. 9.

1 Peter

2 John

b Deut.

7. 16. Mat. 5.

11. 12. Luke 8

13. and 22, 28.

Acts

5. 41.

1 Cor.

Romans

1, 4. and

17 Dbey them that have the rule 2 Chron. 29.31.and over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that 43.1. and must give account; that they may do 50. 14,23. it with joy, and not with grief: for that and51.19. is unprofitable for you. and 107.

22. and 22. and 116, 17. Hosea 14, 3. Eph. 5, 20. 1 Thess. 5, 18, 1 116, 17. Hosea 14, 3. Eph. 5, 20. 1 Thess. 5, 18, 1 17, 31. Rom. 4, 24, and 6, 4, and 8, 11, 1 Cor. 6, 14, and Peter 2, 5, q Rom. 12, 13, 2 Cor. 9, 12, Phil. 4, 18, 15, 15, 2 Cor. 4, 14, Gal. 1, 1, Eph. 1, 20, Col. 2, 12, chap, 6, 10, r Ezek, 3, 18, and 33, 2, 8. Acts 20, 24, 26, 1 17 Thess. 1, 10, chap, 9, 12, 1 Peter 1, 21, and 2, 25, and Cor. 4, 1, and 9, 16, Philip, 2, 29, 1 Thess, 5, 12, 1 Thins, 1, 7, verse 7, 1 Peter 4, 10, and 5, 5, 4, 2 Cor. 3, 5, Philip, 2, 13, 1 Thess. 5, 23, 1 Peter 5, 17. Titus 1, 7, verse 7, 1 Peter 4, 10, and 5, 5

18 s Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things DOMINI willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech you the rather to s Acts tuary by the high priest for sin, are do this that I may be restored to you 23.1. and the sooner. Rom.

20 2 Now the God of peace, that 15.30. brought again from the dead our Lord 2 Cor. Jesus that great Shepherd of the sheep, 4.2. 13 " Let us go forth, therefore, unto through the blood of the everlasting Eph.

21 × Make you perfect in every good 1 Thess. work to do his will, working in you that 5. 25. which is well-pleasing in his sight, 2 Thess. through Jesus Christ; to whom be glu- : Phile. u Isaiah

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suf- 40. 11. fer the word of extortation; for I have and 49.9. written a letter unto you in few words. Ezek. 34, 23.

23 y Know ye that our brother Timo- and37.24. thy is set at liberty: with whom, if he Zech. come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule 10.11, 14. over you, and all the saints. They of Acts 2, 24, 32, Italy salute you. and 3. 13,

25 Grace be with you all. Amen. Written to the Hebrews, from 30.and10. Italy, by Timothy.

40.and13. 30, and

26. and 4.

e Rom.

2 Thess.

The general Epistle of JAMES.

CHAP. I.

DOMINI 1 The apostle's address: 2 he exhorteth in all his ways. to patience, 5 and to pray in faith, &c.

> a JAMES, a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greet-

> 2 b My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into diverse temptations. 3 . Knowing this, that the trying of

your faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire,

wanting nothing. 5 d If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it

shall be given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering; for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

10. 13. Politik, 1. 29. Heb. 4. 15. and 10. 34. 1 Peter 1. 6. and 4. 13. 15. 2 Peter 2. 9. c Rom. 5. 3. 1 Peter 1. 7. d 1 Kings 5. 9. 11. 2 Chron. 1. 10. Prov. 2. 3, 6. Jer. 29. 12. Dan. 2. 90. Mat. 7. 7. and 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. Luke 11. 9. John 14. 13. and 15. 7. and 16. 23. Rom. 12. 8. 2 Cor. 8. 2. and 3. 11, 13. 1 Tim. 2. 8. chap. 3. 17. and 4. 3. 1 John 3: 22, and 5, 14.

8 A double-minded man is unstable Anno DOMINI cir. 60.

9 . Let the brother of low degree re-

joice in that he is exalted;

10 1 But the rich, in that he is made 8. 17 low: because as the flower of the grass Philip. he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen 1.11. with a burning heat, but it withereth theb. 3. 1. the grass, and the flower thereof fall- 1Pet.2.9. eth, and the grace of the fashion of it Rev. 1.6. perisheth: so also shall the rich man 14.2 fade away in his ways.

12 g Biessed is the man that endur- 10. 3, 15. eth temptation : for when he is tried he 10, &c. shall receive the crown of life, which and73.18. the Lord hath promised to them that and 90. 5, 6, and 102. love him. 12. and

13 h Let no man say, when he is 103. h tempted, I am tempted of God: for 40.6 God cannot be tempted with evil, nei- 1 Cor. ther tempteth he any man.

chap. 14 But every man is tempted when 4. 14. he is drawn away of his own lust, and 1 Peter enticed. 1 John

15 i Then when lust hath conceived, 2. 17

5. 17. Prov. 3. 11. Mat. 10. 22. and 19. 28, 29. Rom. 2. 7. and 5. 3. 1 Cor. 9. 25. 2 Tim. 4. 8. Heb. 12. 5. chap. 2. 5. 1 Peter 1. 7. and 3. 14. and 4. 12. and 5. 4. Rev. 2 to. and 3. 19. h 1 Cor. 10. 13. i Job 15. 35. Psalm 7. 14 Rom. 6. 21. 23. Rom, 6, 21, 23.

k Nun:

23. 19.

1 Sam.

Prov.

Isaiah

14.27.and

46. 10. Mal. 3. 6.

John 3. 27.

Rom.

11. 29. 1 Cor.

4.7. 1 Jer.

2. 3.

John I

13. and

1 Cor.

4. 15.

12. 23.

1. 23.

Rev.

14.4

4. 5.

Prov

10.19.and

13. 3. and 14.17.and

16.32.and

17. 27. Eccl.

5. 1, 2.

Gal. 5.

20, 23. Eph. 4.

26, 31. Col. 3.

8, 15. 1 Tim.

n Eccl.

o Psalm

25. 9. Acts 13.

a Lev.

19.15.

Deut.

28. 21.

21. 16.

1 Cor.

2. 8.

chap.

1. 2, 16. Jude 16.

6 Acts 22. 3.

c Col. 3. 11.

2. 5.

chap.

and 7.9.

1 Peter

2. 6.

Anno DOMINI it bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. cir. 60.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 k Every good gift, and every perfect gift, is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be

a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. 19 m Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear,

slow to speak, slow to wrath; 20 " For the wrath of man worketh

not the righteousness of God. 21 º Wherefore, lay apart all filthiness, and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the ingrafted word, which is able to save your Gal.4. 19. Eph. 1. 4.

22 P But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiling your own selves.

23 9 For if any be a hearer of the m Psalm word, and not a doer, he is like unto a

man beholding his natural face in a 24 For he beholdeth himself, and

goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 r But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 s If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 t Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspitted from the world.

Acts 13.
26. Rom. 1. 16. and 13. 12. 1 Cor. 1. 21. and 15. 1. Eph. 1.
13. Col. 3. 8. Titus 2. 11. Heb. 2. 3. 1 Peter 1. 9. and 2.
1. p Gen. 29. 25. Lam. 1. 19. &cc. Mat. 7. 21. Luke 6. 45.
and 11. 28. Rom. 2. 3, 13. Col. 2. 4. 1 John 3. 7. q Luke 6.
47. chap. 2. 14. r Mat. 5. 19. John 13. 17. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
18. Heb. 7. 19. and 9. 9. chap. 2. 12. § Psalms 34. 14.
and 39. 1. chap. 3. 6. 1 Peter 3. 10. t Isaiah 1. 16. and 58.
6. Mat. 25. 36. John 17. 14. chap. 2. 15. and 4. 4. 1 John
2. 15.

CHAP. II.

1 We must not regard the rich, and despise the poor. 14 Of faith and works.

^a MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of 1. 17. and 16. 19. glory, with respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assem-24.23 and bly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 b And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

selves, and are become judges of evil Anno DOMINI thoughts?

5 d Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this d Exod. world rich in faith, and heirs of the king- 20.6.

1 Sam. dom which he hath promised to them 2. 10. that love him?

6 e But ye have derpised the poor. Do not "ich men oppress you, and draw 5. 3. and you before the judgment-seats?

7 Do not they blasphene that worthy 20.and12. name by the which ye are called?

8 f If ye fulfil the royal law according John the scripture, Thou shalt love thy 1 Cor. 1. to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 3 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of 18, 19. the law as transgressors.

10 h For whosoever shall keep the chap. 1. whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

11 For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now, if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou ch. 5. 4. kill, thou art become a transgressor of f Lev.

12 k So speak ve, and so do, as they 22. 39. that shall be judged by the law of liber- Mark

13 For he shall have judgment with- 13. 8, 9. out mercy that hath shewed no mercy; Gal.

and mercy rejoiceth against judgment Eph. 5. 2.

14 m What doth it profit, my bre- 1 Thess. thren, though a man say he ha h faith, 4.9. and have not works? can faith save

15 " If a brother or sister be naked, 16. 19. and destitute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Mat. Depart in peace, be re warmed and fill- 5. 19, 27. ed; notwithstanding ye give them not Gal. those things which are needful to the i Exod. body, what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works,

is dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast 1. 25. faith, and I have works; shew me thy Gen. faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 . Thou believest that there is one God: thou doest well: the devils also 28. 27. believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man! and 18.35.

that faith without works is dead?

21 P Was not Abraham our father 41, 42. justified by works, when he had offered 11.26. Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 3 Seest thou how faith wrought to. 25.

with his works, and by works was faith 1 John 4 made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled, 7. 26. which saith, Abraham believed God, chap. and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called The Friend 31, 20. of God.

Gal. 6.10.

I Tim. 6.3. 1 John 3. 17, 18. 6 Deut. 6. 4. Mat. 8. 29. Mark to the poor, Stand thou there, or there under my footstool:

4 ^ Are ye not then partial in your
1 Tim. 6.3. 1 John 3. 17, 18. 6 Deut. 6. 4. Mat. 8. 29. Mark 1. 24. and 5. 7. and 12. 29. Luke 4. 34. Acts 16. 17. and 19. 18. Philip. 2. 10. 2 Peter 2. 4. Jude 6. Rev. 20. 10. 6 Pen. 22. 9, 12. 4 Peb. 11. 17. 7 Gen. 15. 6. 2 Chron 20. 7. Isaiah 41. 8. Rom. 4. 3. Gal. 3. 6.

26, &c. 1 1 im. 6. Rev. 2. 9. Acts

20. 13, 14, Deut.

5. 17. l Gen. Job 22. 21.13.and Mat. 5. 7. and 6, 15.

m Mat.

DOMINI cir. 60 s Joshua 2, 1, and Heb.

11, 31,

a Mat.

Luke

7. 1. and

23. 8, 14.

Rom. 2.

2 Cor.

1 Peter

b1 Kings

1. 24.

6. 36.

Psalm

34. 24.

Prov.

25. 8. Eccl. 7. 20.

Mat.

chap.

12. 37.

2 Peter

1 John

d Psalm

12. 3, 4, 45. and

17. 6. Mat.

15. 11,

Mark 7. 15,

20, 23,

140. 3.

Eccl.

10, 11,

g Gen.

' Gr.

Psalm 50. 16. h Prov.

11. 2.

Mat. 5. 16.

chap.

1 Peter

Eph. 5.8. 2 Tim,

1, 27, and

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 5 Likewise also, was not Rahab the harlet justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead

CHAP. III.

1 We must not arrogantly reprove others. 2 The duty of governing the tongue.

a MY brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the

greater condemnation.

2 b For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same 1, 20, 21. is a perfect man, and able also to bridle he whole body.

3 c B. hold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

4 " Behold, also the ships, which, though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm whither-14. 1. and soever the governor listeth. 20. 9, and

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. hold, how great a matter a little fire

kindleth!

6 . And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of na-Psalms ture; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed

73. 8, 9. of mankind. Prov.

8 f But the tongue can no man tame: 72.18.and it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poie Prov. 16.27.and Son.

9 g Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, f Psalms 58. 4. and these things ought not so to be.

> 11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same † place sweet water and bitter!

12 Can the fig-tree, my brethren, bear olive-berries? either a vine, figs; so can no fountain both yield salt-water and

13 h Who is a wise man, and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew, out of a good conversation, his works with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and he not against the truth.

15 k This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, de-

3. 15. i Rom. 2.

17, 23. and 12. 13. chapter 1. 21. £1 Cor. 2. 7, Gal. 5, 19. Philip, 3, 19. Jude 19.

16 For where envying and strife is, Anno DOMINI there is confusion, and every evil cir. 60.

above is first pure, then peaceable, gen- 3. 3. tle, and easy to be intreated, full of Gal mercy and good fruits, without partiali- m Mat. ty, and without hypocrisy.

18 n And the fruit of righteousness and 25.34. is sown in peace of them that make 6.36.

6. 6. Gal. 5. 22. and 6. 9. 1 Thess. 4. 3. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1. 17, 19, 26. and 2. 1, 13. and 4. 1. 1 Peter 1. 22. and n Prov. 11. 18. Hosea 10. 15. Heb. 12. 1. 1 Peter 1, 22, and 2, 1,

CHAP. IV.

1 Our evil lusts cause contention: 7 how we may overcome them.

² FROM whence come wars and _{a Rom.} fightings among you? come they not 7.2,3 hence, even of your lusts that war in your Gal. members ?

2 b Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, 3. 17. and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, be- i chap.

cause ye ask not:

3 ° Ye ask, and receive not, because 1 John ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it 3. 15. upon your lusts.

4 d Ye adulterers and adulteresses, 35, 12. know ye not that the friendship of the Psalms world is enmity with God? whosoever, 66. 18. therefore, will be a friend of the world, Prov. is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture 1. 15. saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in Jer. 11

us lusteth to envy?

6 f But he giveth more grace : where- Ezek. fore he saith, God resisteth the proud, 3 but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 8 Submit yourselves, therefore, to Zech. God. Resist the devil, and he will flee

from you. 8 h Draw nigh to God, and he will Rom. draw night o you. Cleanse your hands, 1. John

double-minded. 9 i Be afflicted, and mourn, and d Psalm weep: let your laughter be turned to John 15. mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 k Humble yourselves in the sight Rom. of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 | Speak not evil one of another, Gal. brethren. He that speaketh evil of his 1 John brother, and judgeth his brother, speak. 2.15. eth evil of the law, and judgeth the 6.5. and law; but if thou judge the law, thou 8.21.

art not a doer of the law, but a judge. Num. 12 m There is one lawgiver, who is Prov. able to save and to destroy: who art 21.10.

thou that judgest another?

13 " Go to now, ye that say, To-day, Psalm or to-morrow, we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy 3.34. and and sell, and get gain;

Luke 1. 52. and 14. 11. and 18. 14. 1 Peter 5. 5. g Eph. 12. Luke 1, 52, and 14, 11, and 16, 14, 17 cm 4, 4, 27, and 6, 11, 1 Peter 5, 9, h 2 Chron, 15, 2, 18, 18, chap, 1, 8, 1 Pet, 1, 22, 1 John 3, 9, i Ma chap, 5, 1, k Job 32, 29, Prov. 20, 23, Mar. 23, 12, 11, and 18, 14, 1 Peter 5, 6, i Mar. 7, 1, Lt 4. 27, and 6. 11. 1 Peter 5. 9. // 2 Chron. 15. 2. 16. chap. 1. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 22. 1 John 3. 3. chap. 5. 1. k Job 22. 29. Prov. 20. 23. Mat. 23. 14. 11. and 18. 14. 1 Peter 5. 6. l Mat. 7. 1. 37, Rom. 2. 1. 1 Cor. 4. 5. m Mat. 10. 28. 4. n Prov. 27. 1. Luke 12. 18.

17 m But the wisdom that is from 11 Cor. 12. 9.

2 Cor.

c Job 27.

Micab ye sinners, and purify your hearts, ye 3, 22, and

Prov. Mat. 23. i Mat. 5. 4. 3. 28. and

Isaiah

40. 6.

1 Cor.

7. 31.

chap.

1 Peter

1. 24.

1 John

a Prov.

11. 23.

Amos

Luke

6.9.

b Job

13, 28, Mat. 6.

19, 20. c Psalm

21. 9.

Isaiah

Rom. 2. 5.

d Lev.

19. 13.

Deut. 24. 15.

Job 24.

10, 11. Jer. 22, 13.

e Job 21. 13.

Amos

6. 4.

Luke

f chap.

4. 2.

6. 24. 1 Tim.

p Deut

11. 2. and

Anno be on the morrow: for what is your the Judge standeth before the door. cir. 60. life? It is even a vapour, that appearo Job Prov.

15 P For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this or

16 9 But now ye rejoice, in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

2. 17. p Acts 18. 21. Rom. 1. 10. 1 Cor. 4. 19. and 16. 7. Philip.
 2. 24. Heb. 6. 3. q 1 Cor. 5. 6. r Luke 12. 47. John 9.
 41. Rom. 1. 20, 21, 33. and 2. 17, 18, 23.

CHAP. V.

1 Wicked rich men warned of God's judgments. 7 Of patience, &c.

^a GO to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2 b Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten.

3 'Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 d Behold, the hire of the labourers which have reaped down your fields, and 33.11. which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth; and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

5 ° Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaugh-Mal. 3. 5.

6 f Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

7 g Be patient, therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, 16. 19, 25. the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long pa-

14 ° Whereas ye know not what shall is brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, Anno DOMINI

10 k Take, my brethren, the prophets, eth for a little time, and then vanisheth who have spoken in the name of the Mat. Lord, for an example of suffering afflic- 5. 12. tion, and of patience.

> 11 Behold, we count them happy I Num. which endure. Ye have heard of the 14. 18. patience of Job, and have seen the end 21,22, and of the Lord; that the Lord is very piti- 42. 10.
> Psalm

> ful, and of tender mercy. 12 m But, above all things, my bre- 103. 8. thren, swear not; neither by heaven, Dan. neither by the earth, neither by any Mat. other oath: but let your yea be yea, and 5. 11. your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condem- m Exod.

13 n Is any among you afflicted? let 5.11. him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

14 ° Is any sick among you? let him and 23. call for the elders of the church; and ¹⁶, ²². let them pray over him, anointing him 17, 18. with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 P And the prayer of faith shall Acts ave the sick, and the Lord shall raise 21.5. him up; and if he have committed sins, 5.19. they shall be forgiven bim.

16 9 Confess your faults one to another, 3.16. and pray one for another, that ye may 6. 13. and be healed. The effectual fervent pray- 16. 18. er of a righteous man availeth much.

17 Elias was a man subject to like Mat. 9.2. passions as we are, and he prayed ear- John nestly that it might not rain; and it rain-and 9.2. ed not on the earth by the space of three 1 Cor. years and six months.

18 s And he prayed again, and the g Gen. heaven gave rain, and the earth brought and32.28. Num. forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err 21.7. from the truth, and one convert him;

20 " Let him know, that he which Joshua converteth the sinner from the error 10. 12. of his way shall save a soul from death, 3. 15. and and shall hide a multitude of sins.

The first Epistle general of PETER.

Anno DOMINI cir. 60.

CHAP. I.

1 The apostle's address: 3 he blesseth God for their hope of a blessed immortalit; : 10 he sheweth that their salvation in Christ was prophesical of old.

a PETER, an apostle of Jesus Anno Christ, to the strangers scattered Christ, to the strangers scattered cir. 60. cia, Asia, and Bithynia,

65. 9. Acts 2. 9. and 6. 9. and 8. 1, 4. Rom 8. 33, and 16. 13. Col. 3. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 10. Tit. 1. 1. Heb. 11. 33. Ja. 1, 1. ch. 2. 9.

2, 4. 2 Thess.

Heb.

2 Peter

c John

3. 3, 5.

Rom.

6. 23.

1 Cor.

15. 20. 2 Cor.

4. 14. Titus

3. 5.

James

1. 18.

chap. 3. 21.

6. 20. Col. 1. 5.

d Mat.

2 Tim.

1. 12.

Mat. 5. 12.

5. 3. and 12. 12. 2 Cor.

Heb.

10. 37.

James

1. 2.

Job 23. 10.

Psalin 66. 10.

Prov.

Isaiah 48. 10.

Jer.

9.7. Zecii.

13. 9.

Mat.

chap. 5. 10. cir. 60.

q Lev.

2. 10, 11.

and 7. 1.

2 b Elect according to the foreknow-DOMINI ledge of God ti e Father, through sanctification of the Spirit unto obedience S and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace be & Exod. 24. 8. 4. 1. and multiplied. 6. 25. 3 c Plan Rom.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which, accord-1. 7. and 8. 29. and ing to his abundant mercy, hath begotten us again unto a lively hope, by the 1 Cor.1.3. resurrection of Jesus Christ from the

> 4 d To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away,

> reserved in heaven for you, 5 . Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation, ready to be revealed in the last time:

6 f Wherein yegreatly rejoice, though now for a season (if need be) ye are in heaviness through manifold temptati-

7 g That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that 1 Thess. perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise, and honour, and glory, at the appearing of Jesus

8 h Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy un-speakable, and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

and 4. 8. 10 k Of which sa vation the prophets e John 10.28. and have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that shoul. come unto you:

111 Searching what, or what manner of time, the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testined before-hand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

4. 17. and 6. 10. 12 m Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us, they did minister the things which are low reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; g 1 Sam. 2. 30. which things the angels desire to Lok

> 13 " Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, he sober, and hope to the end, for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

14º As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former

lusts in your ignorance : 15 P But as he which hath called you

19. 27. and25.21,

34. Roin-2. 10. and 8. 17. 1 Cor. 3. 13. and 4. 5. James
1. 3, 12. chap. 4. 12. h John 20. 20. 2 Cor. 5. 7. Heb. 11.
1, 27. 1 John 4. 29. i Rom. 6. 22. k Gen. 49. 10. Dan.
2. 44. and 9. 24. Haggai 2. 8. Zech. 6. 12. Mat. 13. 17.
Luke 10. 24. 2 Peter 1. 19. i Psalm 22. 7. Isatah 53. 3,
8cc. Dan. 9. 24. Luke 24. 26. John 12. 41. Acts 26. 22.
2 Peter 1. 21. m Excel. 25. 20. Dan. 9. 24. and 12. 9, 13.
Acts 2. 4. Eph. 3. 10. 1 Tim. 3. 19. Heb. 11. 13, 39. %
Excel. 12. 1. Luke 12. 35. and 21. 34. Rom. 13. 13.
Eph. 6. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 6. o Acts 17. 0. Rom. 12. 2.
chap. 4. 2. p Lev. 11. 44. and 19. 2. and 20. 7. Luke 1.
74, 76. 2 Cor. 7. 1. 1 Thess. 4. 3. Heb. 12. 14. 2 Peter
3. 1. and25.21,

is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of Anno DOMINI conversation;

16 9 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 r And if ye call on the Father, who and 19, 2. without respect of persons judgeth ac- and 20. 7 cording to every man's work, pass the r Deut. time of your sojourning here in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye 19.7 were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your Mat. 3.9. vain conversation received by tradition John from your fathers; and17.16.

19 But with the precious blood of Acts Christ, as of a lamb without blemish 10.34,45. and without spot :

20 " Who verily was foreordained 2 Cor. before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Gal. 2. 6.

21 * Who by him do believe in God Eph. 6.9. that raised him up from the dead, and Col. 3. gave him glory; that your faith and Phil. hope might be in God. and 3. 20.

23 y Seeing ye have purified your Heb souls in obeying the truth through the 11.13.and Spirit unto unfeigned love of the bre- 12, 28 chap. thren; see that ye I we one another with 2.11. a pure heart fervently:

23 z Being born again, not of corrupti- 20. 18. ble seed, but of incorruptible, by the 6.20. and word of God, which liveth and abideth 7.23. chap. 4.3

24 a For all flesh is as grass, and all 12.5. the glory of man as the flower of grass. Isan 53. 7 The grass withereth, and the flower John 1. thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endur- 20, 28. th for ever. And this is the word 1 Cor. which by the gospel is preached unto 5.7. Col.

Heb. 4. 15. and 7, 26. and 9. 12, 14. chap. 2. 22. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 1. 5. and 5. 9. u Acts 2. 23. and 4. 28. and 13. 46. Rom. 3. 25. and 9. 4. and 15. 8. and 16. 25. Gal. 4. 4. Eph. 1. 9. and 3. 9, 11. Col. 1. 26. 1 Tim. 3. 16. 9 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 1. 2. and 9. 26. Rev. 13. 8. x Mat. 28. 18. John 1. 14. and 8. 54. and 12. 16. and 13. 31. and 16. 14. and 7. 5, 24. Acts 2. 23, 24. and 3. 13, 36. and 4. 10. and 5. 30. and 10. 40. and 13. 30. and 17. 31. Rom. 4. 24. and 5. 2. and 6. 4. and 8. 11, 32. 1 Cor. 6. 14. and 15. 15, 20. 2 Cor. 4. Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 20. Phil. 2. 9. Col. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 1. 10. and 4. 14. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Heb. 1. 3. and 2. 9. and 5. 9. and 7. 25. and 9. 24. and 10. 19. and 13. 20. James 2. 1. chap. 5. 22. Rev. 5. 12. y Acts 15. 9. Rom. 12. 9, 10. Eph. 4. 9. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 1.5. Heb. 13. 1. chap. 2. 1, 17. and 3. 8. and 4. 8. 2 Peter 1. 7. 1 John 3. 18. z John 1. 13. and 3. 3, 5. Titus 3. 5. James 1. 18. 1 John 3. 9. α Psalms 102. 12. and 103. 15. Issiah 40. 6. and 51. 12. 1 Cor. 7. 31. James 1. 10. and 4. 14. 1 John 2. 17.

CHAP. II.

1 Against uncharitableness. 4 Of Christ the chief corner-stone.

WHEREFORE, laying aside all a Mat. malice and all guile, and hypocrisies, Mark and envies, and all evil speakings,

Rom. 2 As new-born babes, desire the sin- 6.4. and cere milk of the word, that ye may grow 12.9.

3 b It so be ye have tasted that the Gal. Lord is gracious:

22, 31. Col. 3. 3, 8, 10. Titus 3. 3. Heb, 12, 1. Jamee 21, and 3, 14, and 5, 9. chap. 1, 3, 22, and 3, 1, and 4, 8, John 3, 13. 6 Psalm 34, 8, Heb, 6, 5.

c Psalm

118. 22.

Dan. 2.

Mat.

21, 42,

Mark 12. 10.

Luke

20. 17.

Acts

4. 11.

Eph.

2 20

66, 21, Hosea

14. 2.

1. 11. Rom.

1 Cor.

6. 19.

2 Cor.

6. 16. Eph. 2.

21, 22. Philip.

12. 28. and

13, 15.

Rev.

e Isaiah

28, 16, Luke

2.34.

Rom.

9. 33. f Psalm 118. 22.

Isaiah 8. 14.

Mat.

21. 42.

Luke 2. 34.

Acts

4. 11.

Rom. 9. 33.

g Exod. 9. 16.

1 Cor. 1. 23. 1 Thess.

5. 9. h Exod.

4. 18. Heb.

4 ° To whom coming, as unto a living DOMINI stone, disallowed indeed of men, but cir. 60. chosen of God, and precious, S

5 4 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 . Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner-stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 f Unto you, therefore, which believe he is precious: but unto them which be a isaian disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 g And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient; whereunto also they were appointed.

9 h But ye are a chosen generation, 3. 16. and a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 Which in time past were not a 3. 6. and people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 k Dearly beloved, I beseech you, as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from 1. 6. and 3. 12. fleshly lusts, which war against the and 5. 10. soui

and 20. 6. 12 1 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that, whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may, by your good works which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of

> 13 m Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

> 14 n Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well.

> 15 o For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men;

16 P As free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servan s of God.

13. 2, 8, 21. and 19. 5, and 23. 22. and 40. 38. Deuteronomy 4. 20. and 7. 6. and 10. 15. and 14. 2. and 26. 18. and 32. 9. Psalm 135. 4. Isaiah 41. 8. and 42. 6, 8. and 43. 19, 21. and 5. 1, 13. Jude 4. 8,

17 4 Honour all men. Love the bro- DOMINI therhood. Fear G d. Honour the king. cir. 60.

18 r Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good q Prov. 24. 21. and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 s For this is thank-worthy, if a Mat. man for conscience toward God endure 22. 21. 12. 10.

grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, when ye and 13.7. be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take 6. 10. it patiently? but if, when ye do well, Eph. 4.3. and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, Philip. this is acceptable with God.

21 " For even hereunto were ye call- 13. 1. ed; because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should 3.8. and

follow his steps:

22 * Who did no sin, neither was 2 Peter guile found in his mouth: 1 John

23 y Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself r Eph. to him that judgeth righteously:

24 2 Who his own self bare our sins 1 Tim. in his own body on the tree, that we, 6.1. being dead to sins, should live unt , Mat. righteousness: by whose stripes ye 5.10. were healed.

25 a For ye were as sheep going 2 cor. astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

2 Mat. 16, 24. John 13, 15. Acts 14, 22. Phil, 2, 5, 1 Thess, 3, 3, 2 Tim, 3, 12, chap, 3, 17, 18, 1 John 2, 6, x Isaiah 53, 9, Luke 23, 41, John 8, 46, and 14, 30, 2 Cor, 5, 21, Heb. 4, 15, and 7, 26, and 9, 28, 1 John 3, 5, y Isaiah 50, 6, Mat. 27, 39, John 8, 48, 49, Heb. 12, 3, z Isaiah 53, 4, 5, 11, Mat. 8, 17, Rom. 6, 2, 11, and 7, 6, theb, 9, 28, a Isaiah 40, 1, and 53, 6, Ezek, 34, 6, 23, and 37, 24. Luke 15, 4, John 10, 11, Heb. 13, 20, chap, 5, 4, 4. 14, 15.

CHAP. III.

1 The duty of wives and husbands. 8 An exhortation to unity and love.

a LIKEWISE, ye wives, be in sub- a Gen. jection to your own husbands; that if 3. 16. any obey not the word, they also may 18. 15. without the word be won by the conver- 1 Cor. 7. 16. and 9. 19. and sation of the wives: 2 While they behold your chaste con- 14. 34.

versation coupled with fear:

3 b Whose adorning, let it not be that 5. 22 outward adorning of plaiting the hair, 3. 18. and of wearing of gold, or of putting on b Isaiah

of apparel; 4 ° But let it be the hidden man of 1 Tim. the hear, in that which is not corrupti- 2.9. ble, even the ornament of a meek and c Psalm quie: spirit, which is in the sight of God 45. 14.

of great price. 5 For after this manner in the old 7.22. time the holy women also, who trusted 2 Cor. in God, adorned themselves, being in

subjection unto their own husbands; 6 d Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, d Gen.

calling him lord: whose daughters ye 18.12.and are as long as ye do well, and are not 20.2. afraid with any amazement.

7 . Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with e Job Mat. 5. 24, and 18. 19. 1 Cor. 7. 3, 5, and 12, 23. Eph. 5. 25, &cc. Col. 3. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8.

12. 5, 10, 16.

1 Cor.

Philip.

Heb.

2 Peter

I John;

3. 17.

g Lev. 19. 18.

22.29.

1 Cor.

5. 15. 1 Tim.

chap.

h Psalm

James

chap.

i Psalm

37. 27.

Isaiah

1. 16.

18. and 14. 19.

k John

9. 31.

James 5. 16. l Job

Heb.

and25.34.

and 3. 16.

Anno DOMINI honour unto the wife, as unto the weak- ward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Correction of er vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 f Finally, be ye all of one mind, f Rom. having compassion one of another: love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteand 15. 5.

> 9 g Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing; but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a bless-

10 h For he that will love life, and and 4.2. see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they

3. 12. tongue nom :

11 i Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

and 13. 1. 12 k For the eyes of the Lord are 1.22. and over the righteous, and his ears are 2. 17. and open unto their prayers; but the face of the Lord is against them that do

> 13 1 And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 m But and if ye suffer for righte-20.22. and ousness' sake, happy are ye; and be not afraid of their terror, neither be trou-

> 15 n But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in

and 6. 7. you with meekness and fear; Eph. 1. 3. 16 ° Having a good conscient 16 . Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you as of evil-doers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversatio

17 For it is better, if the will of God 34.13, &c. be so, that ye suffer for well-doing than for evil-doing.

18 P For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God; being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

19 9 By which also he went and Rom. 12. preached unto the spirits in prison;

20 r Which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of 3 John 11. God waited in the days of Noe, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by wa-

> 21 5 The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh,

m Isaiah
8.12,13. Jer. 1, 8. Mat. 5, 10. and 19.28. John 14.1,
27. James I. 12. chapters 2, 20. and 4, 14. n Job 1, 21.
Psalm 119, 46. Acts 4, 8. Col. 4, 6, 2 Tim. 2, 25. James
3, 13. o Titus 2, 8. chap. 2, 12, 15, 19. p Rom. 1, 4, and
5, 6, and 8, 11, 2 Cor. 13, 4. Heb. 9, 15, 28. chap. 2, 25,
q Psalm 68, 18. Isaiah 42, 6, and 49, 9, and 61, 1, Luke 4,
18. Acts 10, 36, 42, and 11, 17, and 13, 42, and 14, 27. Eph.
2, 17, and 4, 8. chap. 4, 6, r Gen. 6, 3, 5, 14, and 7, 7, and
3, 18. Mat. 24, 8. Luke 17, 26. Rom. 2, 4. Heb. 11, 7,
2 Peter 2, 5, s Eph. 5, 26.

Christ:

22 t Who is gone into heaven, and is Psalm on the right hand of God; angels, and 110. 1. authorities, and powers, being made Rom. subject unto him. 15, 24

Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3, and 2. 8.

CHAP. IV.

1 He exhorteth them to cease from sin. 7 By the approaching end of all things he exhorteth to sobriety, charity, &c.

FORASMUCH then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm 2, 8, 18, yourselves likewise with the same Gal. mind: for he that hath suffered in the 5.24. flesh hath ceased from sin;

2 b That he no longer should live the and 3. 3. rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts Heb.

of men, but to the will of God.

3 ° For the time past of our life may 2. 11. and suffice us to have wrought the will of $\frac{3.18}{b}$ Rom. the Gentiles, when we walked in lasci- 6. 10. and viousness, lusts, excess of wine, revel- 14.7. lings, banquetings, and abominable ido- 5. 15. latries:

4'd Wherein they think it strange Eph. that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you;

5 ° Who shall give account to him Heb. that is ready to judge the quick and the 9.14.

6 f For, for this cause was the gos- c Ezek. pel preached also to them that are 44.6. and dead, that they might be judged ac- 45.9. cording to men in the flesh, but live 1. 24. and according to God in the spirit.

7 8 But the end of all things is at 5.11. hand; be ye, therefore, sober, and and 8.7. watch unto prayer.

8 h And, above all things, have fer- 14. and vent charity among yourselves: for cha- Eph. 2. 2 rity shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 i Use hospitality one to another with- 4. 5.
Tit. 3. 3.

out grudging.

10 k As every man hath received the 1. 14, 18. gift, even so minister the same one to 1 John another, as good stewards of the mani- 5.21. told grace of God.

11 If any man speak, let him speak James as the oracles of God; if any man mi- chap. nister, let him do it as of the ability which 2. 12. and God giveth; that God in all things may 3.9, 16. be glorified through Jesus Christ: to 10.42, and whom be praise and dominion for ever 17.31. Amen. and ever.

12 m Beloved, think it not strange 1 Cor.

2 Tim. 4. 1. Heb. 10. 37. James 5. 9. Rev. 22. 7, 12, 20. f John 5. 25. chap. 3. 19. g Mat. 26. 41. Luke 21. 34. &c. Rom. 13. 12. Eph. 6. 18. Phil. 4. 5. Col. 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 6, 17. Heb. 10. 25. 37. James 5. 8. chapters 1. 13. and 5. 8. 2 Peter 3. 9, 11. 1 John 2. 18. Rev. 1. 3. and 22. 10. h Prov. 10. 12. 1 Cor. 13. 7. Col. 3. 14. Heb. 13. 1. ch. 1. 22. and 2. 17. and 3. 8. James 5. 20. i Rom. 12. 8, 13. 2 Cor. 9. 7. Philip. 2. 14. Phile. 14. Heb. 13. 2. h Prov. 3, 28. Mat. 24. 45. and 25. 14. Luke 12. 42. and 19. 12. Rom. 12. 6, 7. 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2. and 9. 17. and 12. 4. 7. 2 Cor. 8. 11. Eph. 3. 2. and 4. 11. Titus 1. 7. I Jer. 23. 22. Hom. 12. 6, 7. 8. 1 Cor. 3. 10. Eph. 5. 20. 1 Thess. 2. 13. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 2 Tim. 4. 18. chap. 2. 5. and 5. 11. Rev. 1. 6. and 5. 13. m Psalms 17. 3. and 66. 10. Issiah 48. 10. Jer. 9. 7. Dan. 12. 35. Zech. 13. 9. 1 Cor. 3. 13. chap. 1. 7.

and 10.

Anno DOMINI cir. 60. n Mat.

5, 11,

Acts

5. 41. Rom.

8. 17.

2 Cor.

Gal.

Philip.

3. 10.

1. 24. 2 Tim

10. 34. James 1.

2, 11.

and 5.

1, 10,

Mat. 5.

10, 11.

2 Cor.

12. 0.

2. 7.

James

chap. 2.

12, 20. and 3.

14.16.

p chap. 2. 20.

a Luke

17, 18,

21. 15.

. 10, 12.

Col.

Heb

and 4. 10.

you, as though some strange thing hap- flock : pened unto you:

partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 ° If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on humble.

your part he is glorified.

15 P But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters

16 9 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time is come that judg-

ch. 1.6. and 3.14. ment must begin at the house of God: Rev. 1.9. and if it first begin at us, what shall the o Isaiah end be of them that obey not the gospel

18s And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

1. 12. and 19 Wherefore, let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well-doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

2. 20. q Phil. 1. 29. r Isaiah 10. 12. Jer. 25. 29. and 49. 12. Ezek. 9. 6. Dan. 7. 21. and 9. 27. Mal. 3. 5. Mat. 24. 9, 14. Luke 21. 12. and 23. 31. s Prov. 11. 31. t Psal. Luke 23. 46.

CHAP. V.

1 The elders exhorted to feed the flock of Christ, 8 and all to be stedfast in faith

a THE elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a 8, 22, and witness of the sufferings of Christ, and 2. 32. and also a partaker of the glory that shall be

3. 1, 5. revealed: and 5. 32. and 10.39. 2 b Fee 2 b Feed the flock of God which is Rom. 8. among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not Phile. 9.

Rev. 1.9. for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; 3 c Neither as being lords over God's

Acts 20. 28. 1 Cor. 9. 17. 1 Tim. 3, 3, 8. Tit. 1. 7. e Psalms 33. 12. and 74, 2. Ezek. 34, 4. Mat. 20. 25, 1 Cor. 3, 5, 2 Cor. 7, 24. Philip. 3, 17. 2 Thess. 3, 9, 1 Tim. 4, 12. Tit. 2, 7,

concerning the fiery trial which is to try heritage, but being ensamples to the Anno DOMINI

4 d And when the chief Shepherd 13 " But rejoice, in as much as ye are shall appear, ye shall receive a crown d Isaiah

of glory that fadeth not away.

5 c Likewise, ye younger, submit 34.23.and yourselves unto the elder; yea, all of 37. 24. you be subject one to another, and be John clothed with humility: for God resist-1 cor. eth the proud and giveth grace to the 9.25.

6 f Humble yourselves, therefore, un- Heb. der the mighty hand of God, that he 13. 20. may exait you in due time;

7 8 Casting all your care upon him; ch. 1. 4

for he careth for you.

8 h Be sober, be vigilant; because 37, 24, your adversary the devil, as a roaring Prov. lion, walketh about, seeking whom he 6. 16. and may devour:

9 Whom resist stedfast in the faith, 16. 5, 18. knowing that the same afflictions are and 22. 4. accomplished in your brethren that are and 29.23. Isaiah

in the world.

10 k But the God of all grace, who 13.11.and hath called us unto his eternal glory by 57. 15. Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered Mat. a while, make you perfect, stablish, 23. 12. strengthen, settle you:

11 To him be glory and dominion 14, 11

for ever and ever. Amen.

12 m By Silvanus, a faithful brother Rom. 12. 10, unto you, (as I suppose,) I have writ- 16. ten briefly, exhorting and testifying, that Eph. this is the true grace of God wherein Phil. ye stand.

13 n The church that is at Babylon, Jan James elected together with you, saluteth you; f Job

and so doth Marcus my son.

14 ° Greet ye one another with a kiss James of charity. Peace be with you all that g Psalm are in Christ Jesus. Amen. nd 55.23.

4. 17. and 15. 11. 2 Phess. 2 Pr. and 5. 3. 1 Phil. 6. Ev. Heb. 10. 3.7. and 15. 21. chap. 1. 6. Jude 24. 1 T Tim. 6. 16. 2 Tim. 4. 13. chapter 4. 11. Rev. 1. 6. and 5. 13. m Heb. 13. 22. chapters 1. 13. and 2. 3. n Acts 12. 12, 25. o Rom. 16. 10. 1 Cor. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 26.

The Second Epistle general of PETER.

Anno DOMINI

of the gospel, 5 and exhorteth them to make their calling and election sure.

a Acts a SIMON PETER, a servant and 11. 17. and 15. 9. and 15. 9. Rom. 1. 12. 2 Cor. 4, 13. Eph. 4, 5. Tit. 1, 4, 5 Pet. 1. 1. and 5. 1. Jude 3.

1 Peter remindeth them of the promises have obtained like precious faith with us DOMINI hr ugh the righte usness of God, and ur Saviour Je-us Christ:

2 b Grace and peace be multiplied b Dan.

6. 25. Romans 1. 7. 1 Peter 1. 2. Jude 2.

c John 17. 3. 1 Peter

1.4,9,

56. 3. John

1. 12.

15, 32.

2 Cor. 3. 18.

Gal. 3. 26.

Eph. 4.24.

Heb. 12. 10.

1 Peter

chapter

1 John

1. 22.

2. 18.

2, 18.

f Gal.

5. 15.

4. 20.

1 John

g Titus 3. 14, h Isaiah

59. 10. Eph.

5. 26.

3, 19, Rev.

3, 11,

A Rom.

Philip.

1 Peter

chapter

1 John 2. 21.

Jude 5.

12 Cor.

5. 1, 4. ch. 3. 1. m Deut.

John 21.

18, 19. 2 Tim.

2. 2. ch. 3. 1.

o Mat.

Mark

9, 2, Luke

9. 28.

John

2. 1, 4, 13. and

9, 11. i 1 John

6. 16. 1 Thess.

Rom. 5.

Anno unto you through the knowledge of DOMINI God, and of Jesus our Lord,

3 c According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us 15. and 2. to glory and virtue :

4 d Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises; that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through

5 c And, beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith, virtue; and to virtue, knowledge;

6 And to knowledge, temperance; and to temperance, patience; and to patience, godliness;

7 f And to godliness, brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness, cha-

rity. 3. 2. e Philip.

8 g For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

3. 12. and 9 h But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.

10 i Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure; for it ye do these things 1 John 2. ye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 k Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 1 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up, by putting you in remembrance;

14 m Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.

15 n Moreover, I will endeavour that 4.21, and ye may be able after my decease to 31, 14. have these things along the second state of the secon

> 16 . For we have not followed cunningly-devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 P For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 4 And this voice which came from 1. 17. and heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.

4. 20. 2 Cor. 2. 77. and 4. 1, 5. and 6. 7. chap. 3. 4. 1 John 1, 1, and 4. 14. 2 Mark 1, 11, and 9. 7. Luke 3, 22. and 9, 35. John 12, 28. Eph. 1, 6. Col. 1, 13. q Exod. 3. 5. Joshua 5, 15. Mat. 17. 6.

19 : We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ve take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, , Psalm and the day-star arise in your hearts:

20 s Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private Acts 2.

interpretation.

21 t For the prophecy came not in 36, &c. old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

4. 6. Rev. 2, 28, and 22, 16. \$ Rom. 12. 6. \$2 Tim 3.16. 1 Peter 1. 11.

CHAP. II.

1 He foretelleth of false teachers, 10 and describeth their behaviour.

a BUT there were false prophets a Deut. also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who 24. 11. privily shall bring in damnable heresies, Acts even denying the Lord that bought 20.29. them, and bring upon themselves swift 6. 20. and destruction.

2 And many shall follow their per- 3. 13, and nicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 b And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 ° For if God spared not the angels ch. 3, 3, that sinned, but cast them down to hell, Jude and delivered them into chains of dark. 14, 18. ness, to be reserved unto judgment;

5 d And spared not the old world, 14.3. but saved Noe, the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in Rom. the flood upon the world of the ungodly; 16. 18.

6 and turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes, condemned 1 Tim. them with an overthrow, making them 6.5. an ensample unto those that after should 3.6. live ungodly;

7 f And delivered just Lot, vexed ch. 1. 16. with the filthy conversation of the wick- Jude

8 g (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day

to day with their unlawful deeds:)

9 h The Lord knoweth how to de-1John liver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of

judgment to be punished; 10 i But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government: presumptuous are they, self-willed, they are not afraid to Peter

speak evil of dignities; 11 k Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not rail- 19. 24. ing accusation against them before the Num. 26. 10.

Lord.

Isaiah 13. 19. Jer. 50. 40. Ezek. 16. 49. Hosea 11. 8. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17. 29. Jude 7. f Gen. 19. 7, 8, 15. g Psaim 119. 139, 158. Ezekiel 9. 4. h 1 Cor. 10. 13. i Jude 4, 7, 8, 10, 16. k Jude 9.

DOMINI and 13. 30, &c. Rom. 13, 12, 2 Cor.

Eph. 1. 7.

b Deut.

c Job

Jude 6. Rev. 20. 2. d Gen. 6. 9. and 7. Heb.

Deut.

12 But these, as natural brute beasts, | come in the last days scoffers, walking DOMINI Anno DOMINI made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand / Jer. not, and shall utterly perish in their 12. 3. own corruption;

ch. 1. 4. Jude 10. 13 m And shall receive the reward of m Rom. unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day-time : spots trey are and biemishes, sporting them-Philip.

selves with their own deceivings while they feast with you:

14 n Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 . Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam, the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteous-

23. 3, 12,

1 Cor.

11, 20,

Jude

n chap.

Jude 4,

11, 18,

o Num.

26. and

Jude 13.

r John

Rom.

6. 16.

5. 13. 1 Peter

2. 16. Jude 14.

and 10.26, ch. 1. 4.

13. 47,

John 9.

41 and 15, 22, u Prov.

26. 11.

s Mat.

12. 45

Xzc. Luke

22. 7, 18, 21. and

Rev.

24. 2, &c. 16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: and31.16. the dumb ass, speaking with man's voice, forbade the madness of the pro-

17 P These are wells without water, p Jude 12, 13. clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever

q Acts

18 9 For when they speak great swellwords of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 r While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bon-

20 s For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world, through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein and overcome; the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. Heb. 6. 4.

21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment deli-

vered unto them.

22 a But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and, the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAP. III.

1 The certainty of Christ's second coming. 11 An exhortation to godliness.

chap.

a THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance

6 Jude 17. 2 b That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 c Knowing this first, that there shall

after their own lusts,

of his coming ! for since the fathers tell d Eccl. asleep, all things continue as they were 1.9. from the beginning of the creation. 5 ° For this they willingly are igno- Jer.

rant of, that by the word of God the 17. 15. heavens were of old, and the earth, 12, 22, standing out of the water, and in the Mal. water :

6 f Whereby the world that then 24. 48. was, being overflowed with water, per- Luke ished:

7 3 But the heavens and the earth 15.12. which are now, by the same word are 2 Tim. 2.17. kept in store, reserved unto fire against & Gen. the day of judgment and perdition of 1.6,9. ungodly men.

8 h But, beloved, be not ignorant of 33.6. and this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thou-

sand years as one day.

9 i The Lord is not slack concerning ch. 2.5. his promise, as some men count slack- g Psalm ness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, 102.27. not willing that any should perish, but \$1.6. that all should come to repentance.

10 k But the day of the Lord will 40. and come as a thief in the night; in the Heb. which the heavens shall pass away with 1. a great noise, and the elements shall 2 Thess. melt with fervent heat, the earth also, chapter and the works that are therein, shall be burnt up.

11 Seeing then that all these things i Isaiah shall be dissolved, what manner of per- 30.18.and sons ought ye to be in all holy conver- Ezek. sation and godliness;

12 Looking for and hasting unto the 33, and coming of the day of God, wherein the Hab. 2, 3, heavens, being on fire, shall be dissolv. Rom. ed, and the elements shall melt with 1 Tim. fervent heat?

13 m Nevertheless we, according to Heb. his promise, look for new heavens, and 10.37. a new earth, wherein dwelleth righte- 3, 20. ousness.

14 " Wherefore, beloved, seeing that Rev. ye look for such things, be diligent that 6. 10. ye may be found of him in peace, with- 102. 27 out spot, and blameless:

15 o And account that the long-suf- 51. 6. fering of our Lord is salvation; even as 1 our beloved brother Paul also, accord- Mar. ing to the wisdom given unto him, hath 5. 18. and written unto you;

16 P As also in all his epistles, speak- Luke ing in them of these things; in which 12.39. are some things hard to be understood, 8, 20. which they that are unlearned and un. 1 Cor. stable wrest, as they do also the other 1 Thess. scriptures, unto their own destruction. 5. 2.

17 9 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing 2 Thess.

3. 3. and 16. 15. and 20. 11. and 21. 1. / Psal. 50. 3. Isaiah 64. 1. Micah 1. 4. Mat. 25. 6. Luke 12. 35. 2 Thess. 1. 8. m Isaiah 65. 17. and 66. 22. Rev. 21. 1, 27. n 1 Cor. 18. Eph. 5. 27. Philip. 1. 10. 1 Thess. 3. 13. and 5. 23. Titus 2. 13. 6 Rom. 2. 4. Heb. 9. 28. and 10. 36. verse 6. pRom. 8. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 24. 1 Thess. 4. 15. 2 Mark 13. chap 1. 12. and 2, 1, and 5, 2.

4 d And saying, Where is the promise

h Psalm

c 1 Tim. 2 Tim, 3. 1. chap. 2. 1, 10, 820. Jude 18. fastness:

Anno ye know these things before, beware lest to grow in grace, and in the DOMINI ye also, being led away with the error knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jeof the wicked, fall from your own sted-sus Christ. To him be glory, both now and for ever Amen. r Eph. 4. 15. 2 Tim. 4. 18, 1 Pet. 2. 2. and 4. 11. Rev. 1. 6. and 5. 13.

The First Epistle general of JOHN.

CHAP. I.

An. Dom. John declareth what he had seen and known of the Word of life, &c.

> a THAT which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

2 (b For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifest-2. 13. and ed unto us;)

After

a Mat.

13. 16.

Luke

24. 39.

Acts

4. 20.

Pev.

2 Peter

chapters

John 1.

and 14. 6.

Acts 2.

15. and

10. 41.

1 Tim.

3 Tim.

3. 5. and

5, 11, 20,

c John

17. 21.

d John

e John

2 John12.

1. 10.

Rom.

John 1.

1, 14. and 20. 27.

3° That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly and 3, 34, with his Son Jesus Christ.

4 d And these things write we unto

and 21.24. you, that your joy may be full.

5 ° This then is the message which 32. and 3. we have heard of him, and declare un-5. 32. and to you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

6 i If we say that we have fellowship Col. 1,26. with him, and walk in darkness, we lie,

and do not the truth:

7 8 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one Tit. 1, 2. chapters with another: and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 4. 14. and

8 h If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not 25.10. and in us.

9 i If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and 15.11. and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

1. 9. and

5. and 12. 35, 36. chap. 3. 11. f2 Cor. 6. 14. chap. 2. 4. because your sins are forgiven you for \$\frac{1}{2}\$ Cor. 6. 11. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Peter 1. 19. chap. 2. 2, 12, 24. this name's sake.

Rev. 1. 5. h1 Kings 8. 46. 2 Chron. 6. 36. Job 9. 2. and 13 m I write unto you, fathers, be-: Psalms 3. 2, 5. and 51. 1. Prov. 28.13.

CHAP. II.

18 He warneth against seducers.

a Rom. a MY little children, these things 3. 14. / Lake 24. 47. Acts 4. S. 34. 2 Tim. 2, 5. Heb. 7, 24, 25, and 9, 24, 1 Peter 3, 18, chap-1 5, and 3, 7, 18, and 4, 4, and 5, 21.

write I unto you, that ye sin not. And After if any man sin, we have an Advocate An.Don. with the Father, Jesus Christ the righte-

2 b And he is the propitiation for our b John sins; and not for our's only, but also for 1. 29. and the sins of the whole world.

S And hereby we do know that we Rom. know him, if we keep his commandments.

4 ° He that saith, I know him, and Col. keepeth not his commandments, is a Heb. har, and the truth is not in him. 5 d But whoso keepeth his word, in chapters

him verily is the love of God perfected : 4.10, 14. hereby know we that we are in him.

6 e He that saith he abideth in him. ought himself also so to walk, even as he d John walked.

7 f Brethren, I write no new com- 21, 23. mandment unto you, but an old com- chap. mandment, which ye had from the be- 4. 12, 13. ginning: the old commandment is the 13, 15 word which ye have heard from the be- and 15.4, ginning.

8 g Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in f chap. him, and in you; because the darkness 2 John 5. is past, and the true light now shineth. g John

9 h He that saith he is in the light, 1.9. and and hateth his brother, is in darkness 12,35 and even until now.

10 i He that loveth his brother abideth Rom. in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him :

11 k But he that hateth his brother 1 Thess. is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his hi Cor. eyes.

12 1 I write unto you, little children, 1.19.

13 m I write unto you, fathers, be- 12.35. cause ve have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the 1 Christ our advocate and propitiation. wicked one. I write unto you, little chil-

Acts 4. 12. and 20. 43.

4. 42. and 2 Cor.

and 14. 1 Peter

Eph. chap. 2 Peter

chap. 3, 14, 15, i John

12. 35.

Rom.

12, 2,

1. 10.

James

4. 4. p Psalm 90. 10.

Isaiah

40.6.

1 Cor.

7. 31.

1 Peter

q Mat.

Luke

21, 8,

John

5. 43.

Acts

2. 3. 1 Tim.

4. 1. 2 Tim.

2 Peter

13. 13.

Psalm

41. 10.

24, 24,

John

10. 28.

20. 30.

1 Cor.

11. 19.

2 Tim.

133. 2.

Mat

11. 25

John

16, 13,

2 Cor.

1, 21,

Heb.

chap.

t chap.

u Luke

2 Tim.

2. 12.

12. 9.

John

2 John 7.

1.9.

14.26.and

Acts

Mat.

Gal.

An.Dom ther

90. 14 " I have written unto you, fan Eph. thers, because ve have known him that 6. 10. is from the beginning. I have written 1 Peter unto you, young men, because ye are 5. 9. ch. 4. 4. strong, and the word of God abideth in o Mat. you, and ye have overcome the wicked 6. 24. Luke 16, 13,

15 . Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 P And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth 1. 10. and the will of God abideth for ever.

18 9 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there 4. 5. 24. many antichrists; whereby we know Mark 13. that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, 2 Thess. that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

> 20 s But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things.

Heb. 1. 1. 21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar, but he that de-2 John 7. nieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 " Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but he that 6.37. and acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father

24 x Let that, therefore, abide in you which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in s Psalms you, ye also shall continue in the Son, 45.8. and and in the Father.

25 And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.

26 y These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 2 But the anointing, which ye have received of him, abideth in you; and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

28 a And now, little children, abide 8. 19. and in him; that, when he shall appear, we 14. 9. and may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 b If ye know that he is righteous,

x chap. 1. 3. 2 John 6. y chap. 3. 7. and 4. 6. z Jer. 31. 33, 34. John 14. 26. and 16. 13. Heb. 3. 10, 11. a Mark 8. 33. ch. 3. 2. b chap. 3. 7, 10.

dren, because ye have known the Fa- | ye know that every one that doeth Andom, righteousness is born of him.

CHAP. III.

1 He declareth the love of God toward us, 3 therefore we must keep his commandments. 11 Of brotherly kindness.

a BEHOLD what manner of love a Mat. the Father hath bestowed upon us, that John we should be called the sons of God! 1. 12. and therefore the world knoweth us not, 15.18.and because it knew him not.

2 b Beloved, now are we the sons of b Job God; and it doth not yet appear what Psalm we shall be: but we know that, when 16.11. he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this 5.8. hope in him purifieth himself, even as 14,21. he is pure.

4 d Whosoever committeth sin trans. 8. 15. and gresseth also the law: for sin is the 1 Cor. transgression of the law.

5 e And ye know that he was mani- 2 Cor. fested to take away our sins; and in him 4. 17. and is no sin.

6 f Whosoever abideth in him sinneth 3. 26. and not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 g Little children, let no man de- col. 3.4. ceive you: he that doeth righteousness 1 Peter is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8h He that committeth sin is of the 2 Peter devil; for the devil sinneth from the 1.4. beginning. For this purpose the Son 4.6. and of God was manifested, that he might 5. 1, 18. destroy the works of the devil.

9 i Whosoever is born of God doth 12. 14. not commit sin; for his seed remaineth chapter in him; and he cannot sin, because he d chap. is born of God.

10 k In this the children of God are e Isaiah manifest, and the children of the devil: Luke whosoever doeth not righteousness is 23, 41. not of God, neither he that loveth not 8. 46. and his brother.

11 | For this is the message that ye 2 Cor. heard from the beginning, that we i should leve one another.

12 m Not as Cain, who was of that Titus 2, 14. wicked one, and slew his brother. And Heb. 1. 3. wherefore slew he him? Because his and 4. 15. own works were evil, and his brother's and 7, 20, righteous.

13 n Marvel not, my brethren, if the 2. 22, 24. world hate you.

14 ° We know that we have passed f chap. from death unto life, because we love and 4. 8. the brethren: he that loveth not his 3John 11. brother abideth in death.

15 P Whosoever hateth his brother is chap. 2. a murderer: and ye know that no mur- 1, 12, 26, derer hath eternal life abiding in him.

5. 21. 2 John 7. 8. h Gen. 3. 15. Mat. 12. 29. and 13. 38, 48. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 23. chap. 5. 18. k chapters 2. 29. and 4. 8. 1 John 13. 34. and 15. 12. chap. 1. 5. and 2. 7. and 3. 23. and 4. 7. 2 John 5. m Gen. 4. 4, 8, Heb. 11. 4. n John 15. 18, 19. and 17. 14. 2 Tim. 3. 12. oLev. 19. 17. Mat. 25. 41. ch. 2. 9, 10, 11. p Mat. 5. 21, 27. Gal. 5, 21. Rev. 21. 8. and 22. 15. Luke 10. 18. John 4. 44. and 12. 38. and 16. 11. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 23. chap. 5. 18. k chapters 2. 2

Mat. John 5. Rom. 13.12.and

1. 23. and

1 Peter and 4.9.

g Ezek. 18. 9. 29. and 3. 10. and 4.

iJames 1.

Rom. **5**. 8.

2, 25.

Eph. 5.

chapter 4. 9.

r Deut.

Lake

3. 11.

2. 15.

James

s Rom.

72. 9.

2. 15. I Peter

James

John

18. 37.

u Heb.

10, 22,

4, 17,

145. 18.

Prov.

28. 9.

29, 12,

29. 8. Hosea

12. 1.

Zech.

13. 2. Mat.

5, 24. Acts

20, 29,

Rom. 12. 2.

1 Cor.

14. 29. Eph. 5.

Philip.

2. 18. 1 Thess.

5. 21. 2 Peter

2. 1.

chap.

2, 18,

and 3. 7.

2 John 7.

1. 10.

Col.

Jer.

After An. Dom. God, because he laid down his life for 90. us: and we ought to lay down our lives q John 3. 16. and 15. 13. for the brothren.

17 But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutterh up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love ... God in him?

18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed, and in truth.

19 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our chapters hearts before him.

4. 20. and 20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 " Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God.

22 x And whatsoever we ask we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that 2. 28. and are pleasing in his sight.

23 y And this is his commandment, x Psalms That we should believe on the name of 10.17.and 34.15. and his Son Jesus Christ, and love one ano-66.18. and ther, as he gave us commandment.

24 2 And he that keepeth his com-15.29.and mandments dwelleth in him, and he in him: and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath and21.22. given us.

Mark 11. 24. Luke 11. 9. John 9. 31. and 14. 13. and 15. 7. and 16. 23. es 1. 5. and 5. 16. chap. 5. 14. y l.ev. 19. 18. Mat. 22. John 6. 29. and 13. 34. and 15. 12. and 17. 3. Eph. 5. 2. 39. John 6. 29 1 Thess. 4.9. 1 Thess. 4.9. 1 Peter 4.8. chap. 4.12, 21. ver. 11. z John 14. 23. and 15. 10. Rom. 8. 9. chap. 2. 20. and 4.13.

CHAP. IV.

He warneth them to try, by certain rules, the teachers that pretend to come from God, &c.

a BELOVED, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world

2 b Hereby know ye the Spirit of God; Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus 7. 15, 16. Christ is come in the flesh is of God: and 24. 4,

3 c And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come, and even now already is it in the world.

4 d Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them; because greater is he that is in you than he that

is in the world.

5 . They are of the world; therefore speak they of the world, and the world

heareth them.

6 f We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God 2 John 7.

Rev. 2. 2. b 1 Cor. 12. 3. chap. 2. 22. and 5. 1. c 2 Thess,
2. 7. ch. 2. 18, 22. and 5. 10. 2 John 7. 9. d John 12. 31.

and 14.30. 16. 11. 1 Cor. 2. 12. Eph. 2. 2. and 6. 12. chap.
11. and 3. 1. 9. and 5. 4, 18. e John 3. 31. and 15. 19. and
27. 14. f Isaiah 8, 20. John 8, 47. and 10. 29. 1 Cor 14. 27. 14. f Isaiat 37. 2 Cor. 10. 7.

16 9 Hereby perceive we the love of heareth not us. Hereby know we the After An. Dom. Spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 g Beloved, let us love one another; for love is of God; and every one that g chap. loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 h He that loveth not, knoweth not 3. 6. and God; for God is love.

9 i In this was manifested the love 3. 16. of God toward us, because that God Rom. sent his only-begotten Son into the 8. 8. 32. world, that we might live through him. chap. 3

10 k Herein is love, not that we lov. 16. and 5. ed God, but that he loved us, and & John sent his Son to be the propitiation for 15. 16. our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we 25. and 5. ought also to love one another.

12 m No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God Col. dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected 1.20. Tit. 3.4. in us.

13 " Hereby know we that we dwell / Mat. in him, and he in us, because he hath 18.33. given us of his Spirit.

14 o And we have seen, and do testify. chap. that the Father sent the Son to be the

Saviour of the world. 15 P Whosoever shall confess that Deut. Iesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth John

in him, and he in God. 16 9 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God 6, 16, is love; and he that dwelleth in love chapters

dwelleth in God, and God in him. 17 Herein is our love made perfect, n John that we may have boldness in the day of 14.20.and

in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfeet love casteth out fear; because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not chapters made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first lov- and 3. lus.

20 · If a man say, I love God, and 10.9.

hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he chap that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom g, 12. he hath not seen?

21 . And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God 2.13. love his brother also.

2. 5. and 3. 3, 19, 21. and 5. 14. s chapters tev. 19. 18. Mat. 22. 39. John 13. 34. and 15. 12. Eph. 5. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Peter 4. 8. chap. 3. 11, 23.

CHAP. V.

- 1 He that loveth God loveth his children. 11 Believers in Christ shall be saved by faith through him. 21 A caution against idolatry.
- WHOSOEVER believeth that a John 1. 12, 13 Jesus is the Christ is born of G.d: and 15.23 and every one that loveth him that chap. begat, loveth him also that is begotten 23, and 4. of hum. 2, 15.

2 b By this we know that we love behar

h chap. 4. 16.

ch. 2. 2 12, 13,

m Exod. 33. 20. 1. 17. and

judgment; because as he is, so are we chap. and 3. 24. o John 1. 1, 9. and 2. 1.

5. 1. r James 1 Peter 1. 15.

chapter

2. 3. 2 John 6.

d John

16, 33,

Rom.

8, 35.

10. 4.

Eph. 6. 16.

chap. 2.

el Cor.

chap. 4.

Col. 1.5.

2 Thess.

2. 13. 1 Tim.

Heb.

10, 26,

James

7. 18.

15. 57.

4, 15. f John

2 Cor.

After the children of God, when we love God, and he that hath not the Son of God After An.Dom. An.Dom. and keep his commandments.

3 ° For this is the love of God, that Micah we keep his commandments; and his to you that believe on the name of the n John ommandments are not grievous.

Mat. 11. 29, 30, John 14. overcometh the world: and this is the 15, 21, victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. 15. 10.

5 ° Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus

is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood and it is the Spirit that beareth witness, sin which is not unto death, he shall 14, 13 because the Spirit is truth.

7 8 For there are three that bear re-13. and 3. cord in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three

8 h And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the 1. 14. and water, and the blood: and these three 14.17.and

15.26.and agree in one. 16.13.and 9 i If we receive the witness of men, 19, 34, Mat. the witness of God which he hath the witness of God is greater: for this 17. 5. and testified of his Son.

28. 19. 10 k He that believeth on the Son of John 1. 1, 32, and God hath the witness in himself: he 5. 32, 36, and 8. 14, that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the reand10.24, cord that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God 15. 26. 1 Cor. 12. hath given to us eternal life; and this 4, 5, 6. 1 Tim. life is in his Son.

2. 20. 9 chap.
19. 13.
7 Mark 15. 39. John 19. 30. i John 5. 37. and
19. 13. 4. r chap. 3. 13. and 3. 9. s. John 12. 31. and 16. 11. Eph.
2. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 26. i Luke 24. 45. John 1. 1, 4. and 17. 30. Acts 3. 16. and 20. 28. Rom. 9. 5. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Heb. 1.
3. chapter 2. 20. Rev. 3. 7, 14. u2 Cor. 8. 10. and 16. 5. 24.

hath not life.

I3 " These things have I written un-Son of God, that ye may know that ye 20.31. 4 d For whatsoever is born of God have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God:

14 o And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing 20.12. according to his will, he heareth us;

15 And if we know that he hear us, 7.8. at whatsoever we ask, we know that we Mark have the petitions that we desired of 11.24. nim.

16 P If any man see his brother sin a John ask, and he shall give him life for them and16.24. that sin not unto death. There is a sin James unto death: I do not say that he shall chap. pray for it.

17 9 All unrighteousness is sin: and and 4. 17.

there is a sin not unto death.

18 r We know that whoseever is Deut. born of God sinneth not: but he that is 13.5. begotten of God keepeth himself, and 2.25. that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 s And we know that we are of 42.8. God, and the whole world lieth in 7, 16. wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of and 1.1. God is come, and hath given us an un- Mat. derstanding that we may know him that 12. 31. is true; and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. Luke This is the true God and eternal life.

21 " Little children, keep yourselves and10.26. from idols. Amen.

3, 22, Num.

Joh and 11.14.

2. 20.

The Second Epistle of JOHN.

After An. Dom. pious matron and her children, &c. 90.

4 THE elder unto the elect lady a Gal. and her children, whom I love in the 2. 5, 14. and 3. 1. truth; and not I only, but also all they 5, 7. Eph. that have known the truth;

2 b For the truth's sake which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever:

3 c Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 d I rejoiced greatly that I found of

and 5.19. 7 Peter 1. 22. and 5. 1, 13. 2 Peter 1. 12. and 2. 2. 1 John 3. 18. 3 John 1, 3, 8. b 1 John 2. 14. c 1 Tim. 1, 2. 2 Tim. 2. d Phil. 4. 1. 1 Thess. 2. 19. 3 John 3.

John testifieth his regard for a certain thy children walking in truth, as we After tious matron and her children, &c. have received a commandment from the Father.

5 . And now I beseech thee, lady, e John not as though I wrote a new command- 13.34.and ment unto thee, but that which we had 15. 11.

Eph. 5. 2.

from the beginning, that we love one 1 Thess. another.

6 f And this is love, that we walk 1 Peter after his commandments. This is the 1 John commandment, That, as ye have heard 2.7, 8. from the beginning ye should walk in 23. and

7 g For many deceivers are entered f John 14.15, 21. into the world, who confess not that and 15,10,

2. 5. 24. and 5. 3. g Mat. 24. 5, 24. 2 Peter 2. 1. 1 John 2. 18, 22. and 4. 1, 2, 3.

90.

and 3. 11,

Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This bring not this doctrine, receive him not After An.Dom. is a deceiver and an antichrist.

Gal. 1. 8. 9. 2 Tim. 3. 5. and 4. 14. Titus 3. 10.

8 h Look to courselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

Gal. 3. 4. 9 i Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the docurine of Christ, hath not God: he that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 k If there come any unto you, and

into your house, neither bid him God An. Dom.

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 1 Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper I John and ink; but I trust to come unto you, Rom. and speak face to face, that our joy may 1.12. 2 Tim. be full.

13 m The children of thy elect sister 1 John greet thee. Amen.

1. 4. 3John 13. m 1 Pet. 5. 13,

¶ The Third Epistle of JOHN.

John commendeth Gaius for his piety, &c. After An. Dom.

2 THE elder unto the well-beloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper, and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 b For I rejoiced greatly when the brethren came, and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 ° I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers:

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church; whom if thou bring forward on their journey af-

ter a godly sort, thou shalt do well; 7 d Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the

Gentiles.

e Mat. 8 . We, therefore, ought to receive such, that we might be fellow-helpers 10. 14. Luke to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church : but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the pre- An.Dom. minence among them, receiveth us

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words; and not content therewith; neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 f Beloved, follow not that which is f Psalm evil, but that which is good. He that 37.27. doeth good is of God: but he that do- Isaiah eth evil hath not seen God.

12 g Demetrius hath good report of 3. 11. all men, and of the truth itself: yea, 2, 29, and and we also bear record; and ye know 3.6,9. that our record is true.

13 h I had many things to write, but h 2 John I will not with ink and pen write unto 12. thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

¶ The general Epistle of JUDE.

1 Jude exhorteth Christians to constancy DOMINI cir. 66. teachers, and their evil doctrine.

that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and call-

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and Jove, be multiplied.

3 b Beloved, when I gave all diliin the faith: 4 he foretelleth of false gence to write unto you of the common DOMINI salvation, it was needful for me to write ² JUDE, the servant of Jesus unto you, and exhort you, that we should be Philip. Christ, and brother of James, to them earnestly contend for the faith which 1.27.

1 Tim.

4 ° For there are certain men crept 1.18. and 6.12. 2 Tim. 1. 13. and 2. 1. and 4. 7. Titus 1. 4. 2 Peter 2. 21. John 1. 17. Acts 20. 32. Rom. 9. 21. 22. Gol. 2. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 6. Titus 1. 15. and 2. 11. Heb. 12. 15. 1 Peter 2. 8. 2 Peter 2. 1. and 3. 10, 19

90.

a 1 Peter 5. 1. 1 John 3. 18. 2 John 1. b 2 John

h Mark

10. 32. i 1 John

k Rom.

16. 17.

1 Cor.

5. 11. and

Heb.

c 1 Cor. 4, 15, Phil. 10.

d 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15.

70. 7.

S a Luke

John 17. 11. Acts 1. 13. 1 Peter 1. 5.

Anno in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation; ungodly cir. 66. men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only

d Num. 14.29, &c. Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. and 26. 5 d I will, therefore, put you in re-64, 65. membrance, though ye once knew this, Psalm how that the Lord, having saved the 106. 26. 1 Cor. people out of the land of Egypt, after-10. 5. ward destroyed them that believed not. Heb. 3. 18, 19.

6 e And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains, under darkness, unto the judg-

ment of the great day.

e John

8. 44. 2 Peter

2. 4. f Gen.

Deut.

29. 28.

Isaiah

13. 19.

50. 40.

Lam. 4. 6. Ezek.

16, 49,

Hosea

11. 8.

Amos

4. 11.

Luke

2 Peter

g Exod. 22. 28.

2 Peter

10, 13,

Zech.

2 Peter

i 2 Peter

Rev.

2. 12.

& Gen.

4. 8. Num.

16. 1, 32.

and 22.

7, 21. 2 Peter

1 John . 12.

Rev.

2. 10, 11. h Dan.

and 12. 1.

6. 2. and 19. 24.

7 f Even as Sodom and Gomorrha. and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the 20.16.and vengeance of eternal fire.

ers defile the flesh, despise dominion,

and speak evil of dignities.

9 h Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil, (he disputed about the body of Moses,) durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

10 i But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 k Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core.

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

13 m Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the black-

ness of darkness for ever.

2. 14. Prov. 25. 14. Ezek. 34. 8. Mat. 15. 13. 1 Cor. 11. 21. Philip. 3. 19. 2 Peter 2. 13. 17. m Isaiah 57. 20. Eph. 4. 14. Philip. 3. 19. 2 Tim. 3. 13. 2 Peter 2. 14. 17.

14 n And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, say-cir. 66. ing, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten

thousand of his saints,

15 ° To execute judgment upon all, 5. 18. and to convince all that are ungodly Deur. among them of all their ungodly deeds, 33. 2. Dan. which they have ungodly committed; 7. 10. and of all their hard speeches, which Zech, ungodly sinners have spoken against Mat.

16 P These are murmurers, complain-Acts ers, walking after their own lusts; and 1 Thess. their mouth speaketh great swelling 1. 10. words, having men's persons in admira- 2 Thessi tion because of advantage.

17 9 But, beloved, remember ye the 1.7 words which were spoken before of the oli Sam. apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

Psalms 18 r How that they told you, there 31.18. should be mockers in the last time, who Mal. 8 & Likewise also these filthy dream-should walk after their own ungody 3.13.

> 19 : These be they who separate p Lev. themselves, sensual, having not the 19. 15.

20 But ye, beloved, building up Job 32. yourselves on your most holy faith, 22. and 34. 19. praving in the Holy Ghost.

21 Keep yourselves in the love of 15. 10. God, looking for the mercy of our Prov. Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, 9. 15. making a difference:

23 " And others save with fear, pull- 2 Pet. 2. ing them out of the fire; hating even q 2 Peter the garment spotted by the flesh.

the garment spotted by the flesh. 24 × Now unto him that is able to rActs keep you from falling, and to present 20.29. you faultless before the presence of his 4.1

2 Tim. glory with exceeding joy, 25 y To the only wise God our Savi- 3. 1. and our, be glory and maje ty, dominion 2 Peter and power, both now and ever. Amen. 2. 1. and 3. 3.

18. 1. Ezekiel 14. 7. Hosea 4. 14. and 9. 10. 1 Cor. 2. 14. Heb. 1. 15. and 10, 25. ‡Col. 1. 23. and 2. 7. Titus 2. 11. 2 Peter 3. 12. ½ Lev. 13. 16. Isaia 64. 6. Amos 4. 11. Zech. 3. 2. Romans 11. 14. 1 Tim. 4. 16. Rev. 3. 4. x Romans 14. 4. and 16. 25. Eph. 1. 4. and 3. 20. Col. 1. 22. y Romans 16. 27. 1 Tim. 1. 1, 17. and 2. 3. Titus 1. 3, and 3. 4.

The REVELATION of Saint John the Divine.

Anno DOMINI 96.

CHAP. I.

1 John's salutation to the seven churches of Asia. 7 The coming of Christ.

* THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, 3.32. and which God gave unto him, to shew un-8. 26. and to his servants things which must shortchap. 22. ly come to pass; and he sent and sig-Tohn:

2 b Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus DOMINI Christ, and of all things that he saw.

3 · Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophe- b1 Cor. cy, and keep those things which are 1 John written therein: for the time is at 1.1. hand.

nified it by his angel unto his servant Rom. 13. 11. James 5. 8. 1 Peter 4. 7. chap. 2. 5, 25, and

Luke

3.11. and 22.7, 70.

~~

3. 14.

89. 38.

Isaiah

55. 4. Mat.

12. 14.

1 Peter

1. 19. 1 John

1. 7, 9.

f Exod.

12. 1. 1 Tim.

6, 16,

ileb.

0. 14.

1 John

Dan.

7, 13.

12. 10.

Mat.

John

4 4 JOHN to the seven churches DOMINI which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and d Exod. from the seven Spirits which are before 3. 9. and his throne;

5 . And from Jesus Christ, who is chap. I. the faithful Witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of 3.1. and the kings of the earth. Unto him that 4. 5, 8. and 5. 6. loved us, and washed us from our sins and11.17.

and 16.5. in his own blood,

c Psalm 6 f And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

28. 18. 7 g Behold, he cometh with clouds; 8. 14. and and every eye shall see him, and they and 15, 9, also which pierced him; and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of Acts

20. 28. him. Even so, Amen.

1 Cor. 8 h I am Alpha and Omega, the be-Gal. 2.20. ginning and the ending, saith the Lord, Eph.1.20. which is, and which was, and which Col. 1.18. is to come, the Almighty. Heb. 9.

9 i I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called chapters 3. 14. and Patmos for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 k I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice,

19.6. as of a trumpet, Rom.

11 1 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and 1 Peter 1. 19. and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and 4. 11. and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and 5. 11. and unto Landicea. 2 Peter

12 m And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And, being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

chapters 13 " And in the midst of the seven 4. 4. and 13 h And in the minds of the seven 5. 10. and candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to g Isaiah 3. 13, 14. the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 . His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eves were as a flame of fire;

15 P And his feet like unto fine brass. and25.31. and26.64. as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

19. 37. 16 9 And he had in his right hand Acts seven stars; and out of his mouth went i Thess. a sharp two-edged sword; and his coun-

2 Thess. 1, 10, 10de 14. chap. 6, 16. and 11. 18. and 22, 10. h Is, 41. 4, and 44. 6. and 48. 12. chap. 1. 4, 11, 17, and 2, 8, and 4, 8, and 11. 17. and 16. 5. and 19. 6. and 21. 6. and 22. 13. i Rom. 8, 17. Phil. 1, 7, and 4, 14. 2 Tim. 1, 8, and 2, 12. chapters 2, 2, 9, 19. and 6, 9. k Acts 10, 10, and 20, 7, and 22, 17. 1 Cor. 16. 2. 2 Cor. 12. 2, chap. 4, 2. I Isalah 22, i7. î Cor. 16. 2. 2 Cor. 12. 2. chap. 4. 2. I Isaiah 41. 4. and 44. 6. and 49. 12. chap. 2. 8. and 21. 6. and 22. 13. m Exod. 25. 37. Zech. 4. 2. n Exod. 27. 10. and 28. 42. and 30. 5. Lev. 6. 10. and 16. 4, 32. Ezek. 1. 26, and 9. 2. Dan. 7. 13. and 10. 5. j. 16. chap. 2. 11. 8. and 14. 14. and 14. 14. and 15. 6. o Dan. 7. 9. and 10. 6. chap. 2. 18. and 14. 14. and 14. 14. and 14. 15. 17. 24. and 40. 3. and 43. 2. Dan. 10. 6. chap. 2. 18. and 16. 1. and 14. 2. and 43. 2. Dan. 10. 6. chap. 2. 18. and 10. 1. and 14. 2. and 19. 6. q Isaiah 49. 2. Eph. 6. 17. Heb. 4. 12. chapter 1. 20. and 2. 1, 12. and 3. 1. and 10. and 10 19. 15, 21.

tenance was as the sun shineth in his Anno DOMINI strength.

17 r And, when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his rig"t r Isaiah hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear 41. 4. and not; I am the first and the last:

18 s I am he that liveth, and was Ezek. dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

19 t Write the things which thou verse 11. hast seen, and the things which are, and and 22.13. the things which shall be hereafter;

20 a The mystery of the seven stars, 12. 14. which thou sawest in my right hand, 68, 21 and the seven golden candlesticks. The Isaiah seven stars are the angels of the seven Rom. churches; and the seven candlesticks, 6.9. which thou sawest are the seven chap.

2.29. chap. 4.1. u Mal. 2.7. verse 16. chap 2.1.

CHAP. II.

What John was commanded to write to the churches of 1 Ephesus, 8 Smyrna, 12 Pergamos, 18 Thyatira.

2 UNTO the angel of the church of a chap. Ephesus write; These things saith he 1.11, that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the

seven golden candlesticks;

2 b I know thy works, and thy la- & Psalm bour, and thy patience, and how thou 1.6. canst not bear them which are evil: Mat. 7, 23. and thou hast tried them which say 2 Cor. they are apostles, and are not, and hast 11. 13. found them liars:

3 • And hast borne, and hast patience, 4.14. and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted. Heb.

4 Nevertheless I have somewhat 6.10. against thee, because thou hast left thy 2 re first love.

5 d Remember, therefore, from 4.1. whence thou art fallen, and repent, 13, 19. and do the first works; or else I will chap. come unto thee quickly, and will re- 1,8,15. move thy candlestick out of his place, 6. 9. except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest $\frac{12.5}{d}$ Mat, the deeds of the Nicolaitanes, which 21. 41.

I also La.e.

7 . He that hath an ear, let him hear e Gen. what the Spirit saith unto the churches; 2. To him that overcometh will I give to Mat. 11. 15.andis. eat of the tree of life, which is in the 9, 43. midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church and 13, 9. in Symrna write; These things saith and 21. 7. the first and the last, which was dead, and 22. fIsaiah

and is alive;

9 g I know thy works, and tribula- 41. 4. and tion, and poverty, (but thou art rich,) 44. 6. and and T know the blasphemy of them ch. 1. 8,

10. 10.

3. 7. and 20. 1, 12. t Dan.

2 Peter

h Mat.

10. 22.

1 Cor.

9. 25. 2 Tim.

James

1. 2, 12.

Mat.

and 13.9.

verse 7.

ch. 3. 6,

13, 22. and 13. 9.

and 20.14.

and 21.8.

k chap.

and 19.

m Nam.

Acts 15.

2 Peter

n Num.

o Isaiah

2. 8.

3. 3, 19. and 19.

15, 21, p Isaiah

65. 15.

verses

6, 12, 22.

and 13. 9

q chap. 1.14, 15. r 2 Cor.

9. 1. 12.

chap. 1.

9. and 3.

1, 8, 25.

s Exod.

1 Kings 16. 31. 2 Kings

34. 15.

9.7.

Acts

15. 20. 1 Cor. 8.

9. and 10.

and19,12,

DOMINI thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried: and ye shall have tribulation ten days : be thou faithful unand24.13. to death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

11 i He that hath an ear, let him hear 2. 5. and 4.7.8. what the Spirit saith unto the churches, He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

12 k And to the angel of the church and 22. 5. in Pergamos write; These things saith be which hath the sharp sword with

two edges;

13 1 I know thy works, and where hou dwelless, even where Satan's seat is: and thouh ldest fast my name, and nast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you where Satan dwelleth.

14 m But I have a few things against I chap. 3. dee, because thou hast there them that old he doctrine of Baham, who 22.23.and rang t Balac to cast a stumbling-block 24.14 and 25. 1. and 31. 16. before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to com-

mit fornication.

1Cor. 8.9. 15 n So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate.

16 o Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against 11. 4. and them with the sword of my mouth.

17 P He that hath an ear, let him Eph.6.17. hear what the Spirit saith unto the 2 Thess. churches; To him that overcometh Heb.4.12. vill I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a whire stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth, saving he that receiv-

18 4 And unto the angel of the 62. 6. and courch in Thyatica write; These things 11.15.and saith the Son of God, who hath his 13.9, 43. eves like unto a flame of fire, and

4. 32. and his feet are like fine brass;

19 r I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 5 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with

71 Sam. 15.7. 1 Chron. 28. 9. and 29. 17. 2 Chron. 6. 30. Psalms 7. 10. and 32. 19. and 62. 13. Jer. 11. 20. and 17. 10. and 20. 12. Mat. 16. 27. John 2. 24. 25. Acts 1. 24. Rom. 2. 6. and 8. 27. and 14. 12. 2 Cor. 5. 20. Gel., 6. 5. chap. 20. 12.

10 h Fear none of those things which death; and all the churches shall know bou shalt suffer: behold, the devil that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every (one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, (as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak,) I will put upon you none other burden:

25 " But that which ye have already u chap.

hold fast till I come.

26 * And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the na-

27 y And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter John shall they be broken to shivers; even as I received of my Father.

28 2 And I will give him the morn-

29 a He that bath an ear, let him 3.11. and hear what the Spirit saith unto the 20. 4. and churches. y Psaims

and 49. 15. ≈ 2 Peter 1. 19. chapter 22. 16. a Mat. 11. 15. and 13. 9, 43. ver. 7, 11, 17. chap. 3. 6, 13, 22, and 13. 9.

CHAP. III.

What John was commanded to write to the churches of 1 Sardis, 7 Philadelphia, 14 and Landice ...

AND unto the angel of the a Eph.; church in Sardis write; These things 2.1, 5. saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars : I know thy chap, 1. works, that thou hast a name that thou 4, 11. 16. livest, and art dead.

2 b Be watchful, and strengthen the 13. and 4. things which remain, that are ready to die : for I have not found thy works b Mat. perfect before God.

3 Remember, therefore, how thou 25.13. hast received and heard, and hold fast, 13. 33. and repent. If, therefore, thou shalt Luke 12, not watch, I will come on thee as a 39,40, and thief, and thou shalt not know what Rom. hour I wilcome upon thee.

4 c Thou hast a few names even in 6, 20. Sardis, which have not defiled their 2 Tim. garments; and they shall walk with me

in white: for they are worthy.

5 d He that overcometh, the same 2 Peter shall be clothed in white raiment; and 5. 8. I will not blot cut his name out of the ver. 19." book of life, but I will confess his chapters name before my Father, and before his 16.15. angels. 6 He that hath an ear, let him hear Jude 23.

what the Spirit saith unto the churches, chapters

7 ° And to the angel of the church in 4.4. and Philadelphia write; These things saith 7.9, 13. he that is holy, he that is true, he that and 11.13. hath the key of David; he that open- and 14. 4 eth, and no man strutteth; and shutteth, 32, 32, and no man openetn;

10. 32. Luke 12. 8. Philip. 4, 3. chapters 13. 8. and 17. 8. and 19. 8. and 20. 12. and 21. 27. e Job 12. 14. Isaiah 22. 22. Luke 1. 32. 1 John 5. 20. ver. 14. chap. 1, 11, 13. and 5, 5. and 6, 10. and 19. 11, and 22. 16.

x Psalm Mat. 10. 22 22, 29,

24.42 and

6. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 13. 1 Thess.

Psalm

2 Cor.

chap. 2. 2, 9,

13, 19,

60. 14.

10. 13.

2 Peter

i Philip.

1. 3. and

7, 12, 20.

7. 21.

Heb.

12. 22. 2 Tim.

2. 19.

chap.

1. 15. 1 John

5, 20.

chap. 1.

an Luke

12. 48. 2 Peter

2. 21.

1 Cor.

chapter

a Isaiah

55, 1,

Mat.

2 Cor.

26. 15.

p Job 5, 17. Prov.

12.

.Tames 2, 12,

g Song

Luke

John 14.

23, &cc. 7 Mat.

19. 28.

Luke

22, 30,

12. 5. 6.

Heb.

chapters

5, 11. and

2. 5, 16,

chap.

Anno 8 f I know thy works : behold, I have ! DOMINI set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little f1 Cor. 16. 9. strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 8 Behold, I will make them of the Col. 4.3. synagogue of Satan, (which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie,) behold, I will make them to come and Isaiah 49.23.and worship before thy feet, and to know

that I have loved thee.

10 h Because thou hast kept the word h 1 Cor. of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man

take thy crown.

12 k Him that overcometh will I 25. and 22. make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and # 1 Kings I will write upon him the name of my Gal. 2.9. God, and the name of the city of my and 4. 26. God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God : and I will write upon him my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear 17, and 14. what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church and 22. 4. of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

15 m I know thy works, that thou are neither cold nor hot: I would thou

wert cold or hot.

16 So then, because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will

spue thee out of my mouth.

17 " Because thou sayest, I am rich, a Hosea and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 ° I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou 13.44.and may est be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that hou mayest see. 7. 13. and

19 P As many as I love I rebuke and and 19.8. chasten: be zealous, therefore, and re-

> 20 9 Behold, I stand at the door and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me

> 21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am se down with my Father in his throne.

> 22 s He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the

ch irenes.

1 Cor. Tim. 2. 12. chap. 1. 6. and 2. 26, 27. s chap. 2. claiming with a loud voice, Who is 29. 11. 7. and 11. 17, 29. and 3. 6, 13.

CHAP. IV.

1 John seeth the throne of God in heaven. 4 The four and twenty elders, &c.

a AFTER this I looked, and, be- a chap. hold, a door was opened in heaven: 1.10, 19. and the first voice which I heard was and 22.6. as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be

2 b And immediately I was in the b Exod. Spirit: and, behold, a throne was set 24.9. Is. 6.1. in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

3 c And he that sat was to look upon 1. 26. and like a jasper and a sardine stone: and 10.1. there was a rainbow round about the chapters throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were 21. 10. four and twenty seats: and upon the c chap seats I saw four and twenty elders sit- 1.6. and ting, clothed in white raiment; and 3.4. and they had on their heads crowns of gold. 6. 1. and

5 d And out of the throne proceeded 7.9.13. lightnings, and thunderings, and voices: and 22.5. and there were seven lamps of fire burn- d Ezek. ing before the throne, which are the changes seven Spirits of God.

6 e And before the throne there was 3. 1. and 5. 6. and

a sea of glass, like unto crystal; and in 3.2, 5. the midst of the throne, and round and 10.3, about the throne, were four beasts, full and 14. 2 of eyes before and behind.

7 f And the first beast was like a lion, and 19.6. and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, 18, 22. and the fourth beast was like a flying ch. 15. 2. eagle.

8 & And the four beasts had each of g Isaiah them six wings about him; and they 6.2, 3, chap. 1. were full of eyes within: and they res: 4, 8. and not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, 11. 17. holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and 16.5.

and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory, and honour, and thanks, to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

10 h The four and twenty elders fall h chap. down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to re- i Neh. ceive glory, and honour, and power: 9.6. for thou hast created all things; and 5.12. for thy pleasure they are and were created.

CHAP. V.

1 The book sealed with seven seals: 6 the Lamb openeth it : 8 the beasts and elders praise him.

a AND I saw in the right hand of a Isaiah him that sat on the throne a book writ- 8.16. Ezek. ten within and on the back-side, sealed 2.9, 10. with seven seals.

2 h And I saw a strong angel pro- b Isaiah

Anno

DOMINI

96.

and16.18.

2, 25, and

worthy to open the book, and to loose DOMINI the seals thereof?

3 c And no man in heaven, nor in c Philip, earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look chapter

4 d And I wept much, because no man wa- found worthy to open, and to

of the throne, a d of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb, as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 f And, when he had taken the book, and 5. 12. the four beasts and four and twenty and 7.14. elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and goldand 13.8. en vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

> 9 g And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood, out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 h And hast made us unto our God 6. 20. and kings and priests: and we shall reign on

the earth.

11 i And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beasts, and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands 1. 18, 19. of thousands;

12 k Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, 4. 11. and and strength, and honour, and glory,

and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb, for ever and ever.

14 m And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth

tor ever and ever.

1 Chro. 29, 11. Rom. 9. 5, and 11. 36, and 16. 27. Gal. 1. 5, Eph. 3, 21. Philip. 2. 10, and 4. 20. 1 Tim. 6, 16, 2 Tim. 4, 18, Heb. 13, 21. 1 Pet. 4, 11, 2 Pet. 3, 18, Jude 25, chap. 7, 10. m chap. 4, 9, and 19, 14.

CriAP. VI.

The opening of six of the seals in order, and what followed thereupon.

opened one of the seals; and I heard, polynomial as it were the n ise of thunder, one of L

the four beasts, saying, Come and see. a chap. 2 b And I saw, and, behold, a white 4.6. and horse; and he that sat on him had a b chap. bow; and a crown was given unto 14.14.and him: and he went forth conquering, 19.11.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say,

4 And there went out another horse that was red; and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and, lo, a black horse; and he that sat on him had a

pair of balances in his hand.

6 c And I heard a voice in the midst c chap. of the four beasts say. A measure of 9.8. wheat for a penny; and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth

beast say, Come and see.

8 d And I looked, and, behold, a pale d Ezek. horse; and his name that sat on him &c. was Death, and hell followed with him; and power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the e chap. fifth seal, I saw under the altar the 1.9 souls of them that were slain for the and 9.13. word of God, and for the testimony and 12.17. and14.18 which they held:

10 f And they cried with a loud and 20.4. voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy f 2 Peter and true, dost thou not judge and re- 1 John

venge our blood on them that dwell on 5.20.

the earth?

chapters 11 g And white robes were given un- 3.14. and to every one of them; and it was said 19.2. unto them, that they should rest ye g Heb. for a little season, until their fellow-chap. 3. servants also, and their brethren, that 5 and 7. should be killed as they were, should be

12 h And I beheld, when he had open- h Jeel ed the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a 2.10, 31.9 great earthquake; and the sun became and 3. 15. black as sackcloth of hair, and the 24. 29. moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto 2.20. the earth, even as a fig-tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a

mighty wind :

14 i And the heaven departed as a i Psalm scroll when it is rolled together; and 102, 27.] very mountain and island were moved 5, 25, out of their places:

Isaiah and 34.4. Jer. 4. 24.

Heb. 1. 12, chapter 16. 20.

49. 9, 10. and to conquer. read the book, neither to look thereon. 11. 1, 10. 5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juna, the Root of David, hath Come and see. chapters prevailed to open the book, and to loose 4. 10. and the seven seals thereof. 6 . And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst

all the earth.

chapters

and 3. 1. and 8. 2. and12.11

5, 13,

d Gen.

Isaiah

Rom.

7. 14.

e Isaiah 53. 7.

3. 9. and

4. 10. John 1.

29, 36.

1 Peter

Acts 8. 32.

Zech.

15. 12.

f Psalm 141. 2. chapters 4, 8, 10, and 8.3,4. and 14. 2. Rom.

3. 24. 1 Cor. 7. 23. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1, 14,

9. 12. and 10. 10. 1 Peter 2 Peter

1 John chap. 14. 3. h Exod.

19.6. 1 Peter 2.5,9. chapters 1, 6, and 2. 6. and i Deut.

7. 10. Heb. k chap. 4. 11

Dan.

Anno DOMINI 96. ~~ & Isaiah 2. 19.

7 Isaiah

2, 19,

Hosea

10. 8.

Luke 23.30.

ch. 9.6.

a chap.

14. 1.

15 k And the kings of the earth, and sitteth upon the throne, and unto the DOMINI the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every band man, and every free-man, hid themselves in the Jens, and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 1 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and bide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

CHAP. VII.

2 An angel sealeth the servants of God in their foreheads: 4 the number of them that were sealed out of each of the tribes of Israel, &c.

2 AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four cor-ners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the liv. g God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the

3 b Saying, Hurr not the earth, neib Ezek. ther the sea, nor the trees, till we have chapters 6. 6. and sealed the servants of our God in their 9. 4. and foreneads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were scaled: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the ribes of the children of Istacl

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthalim were sealed twelve thou-and, Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were scaled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Isachar were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were scaled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of loseph were scaled twelve thousand Of the tribe of Benjamin svere sealed

twelve thousand.

c chap.

3. 5, 18. and 4. 4

9 c After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could and 6. 11. number, of all nations, and kindreds. and 7. 14. and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, cloth ed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

d Psalm 10 d And cried with a loud voice, 3. 9. saving, Salvation to our God, which Isaiah

Jer. 3.23. Hosea 13. 4. chapters 5. 13. and 19. 1.

11 And all the angels stood round about the timone, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the orone on their faces, and worshipped

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and conour, and power, and might be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence

came ther?

14 and I said unto him, Sir, thou elsaials knowest. And he said to me, These 1.18 are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes. Heb. and made them white in the blood of 1 John the Lamb.

15 f Therefore are they before the ch. 1.5 throne of God, and serve him day and 4, 5, 6. night in his temple: and he that sit- ch. 21. 3. eth on the throne shall dwell among

them.

16 g They shall hunger no more, nei. g Psalm ther thirst any more; neither shall the Isaiah sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 h For the Lamb, which is in the 23.1. and midst of the tirone, shall feed them, 36.8. and shall read them unto living fountams of waters; and God shall wipe 10, 11, away all tears from their eyes.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The seventh seal opened. 2 Seven angels receive seven trumpets, &c.

AND, when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 a And I saw the seven angels which a Mat. stood before God; and to them were Luke given seven trumpets.

3 b And another angel came and stood b chap. 5.8. and at the altar, having a golden censer; 6.9. and and there was given unto him much 9. 13. and incense, that he should offer it with the 14.18. prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 c And the smoke of the incense, c Psalm which came with the prayers of the 141.2. saints, ascended up before God out of

the angel's hand.

5 d And the angel took the censer, d chap. and filled it with fire of the altar, and 11.19 and 16.18. cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels, which had the seven trumpets, prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burne

8 And the second angel sounded, and

Anno as it were a great mountain burning i h fire was cost into the sea; and the third pair of he sea became blood;

> 9 And the third par of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, die i; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

> 10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and

upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part

of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saving with a loud voice, Wee, wee, woe to the inhabiter of the earth, by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

CHAP. IX.

1 The fifth angel soundeth, to whom is given the key of the bottomless pit. 13 The sixth trumpet soundeth.

a Luke 8.31. chapters

5 Exoda

chapters

6. 6. and

c Job

3.21. Isaiah

10.8.

d Exod.

Joel 2. 4.

Luke

10.4.

2. 13. Jer. 8. 3. Hosea

12. 23. Ezek.

a AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto 17.8. and the earth; and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit ; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth; and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of

the earth have power.

4 b And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from

them

7 d And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto b the: and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 c And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the DOMINI teeth of lions.

9 f And they had breastplates, as it e Joel were bleastplates of iron; and the 1.6. s und of their wings was as the sound f Joel 2.5. of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions; and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months,

11 g And they had a king over them, g chap. which is the angel of the bottomless 9.1. and pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue 20. 1. is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

12 h One woe is | past; and, behold, h chap. re come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and invested invested. there come two woes more hereafter.

I heard a voice from the four horns o of the the golden altar which is b fore God, vision,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which 2.8. had the trumpet, Loose the four angels chapter which are bound in the great river 19. 20. Euphrares.

15 And the four angels were || loosed, Thatis, which were prepared for an hour, and the Turks a day, and a month, and a year, for to the Chrislay the third part of men.

16 k And the number of the army of 23. 26. the hor-emen were two hundred thou, chapter sand thousand: and I heard the num- 12. 16. ber of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the Dan. vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the he. ds of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire, and sinoke, and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 | For their power is in their mouth, Ichap. and in their tails: for their tails were 6.6. and like unto serpents, and had heads, and 7.2. with them they do hurt.

20 m And the rest of the men, which m Lev. were not killed by these plagues, yet Deut. repented not of the works of their 31.17.and hands, that they should not worship Psalms devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and 106. 37. brass, and stone, and of wood; which and 115.5, &c. and n-ither can see, nor hear, nor walk :

21 Neitner repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their formication, nor of their thefts.

CHAP. X.

1 An angel appeareth with a bock in his hand, 5 and sweareth that there shall be time no longer, &c.

a AND I saw another mighty angel a Ezek. come down from heaven, clothed with 1.27. a court and a rambow was upon his Mat.
17.2.
182d, and his face was as it were the ch. 1, 15. sun, and his root as pillars of fire :

c Dan.

2, 2, 3.

a Ezek.

40. 41,

42, 43.

chapter

4. 17, 19, 20. chapter 13. 5.

d Zech.

4.3,

2 And he had in his hand a little | DOMINI book open : and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth.

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their

voices.

4 b And when the seven thunders 8. 26. and had uttered their voices I was about 12. 4, 9. to write : and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

> 5 c And the angel, which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth, lifted

up his hand to heaven,

6 d And sware by him that liveth d Neh. for ever and ever, who created heaven, chapter and the things that therein are, and 4. 11. the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

e chap.

7 e But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin 11. 15. to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

f ver. 4.

8 f And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go, and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon g Jer. 15, 16, Ezek. 2, 8, and 3,

9 g And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey : and as soon as I had eaten it my belly was

bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAP. XI.

3 The two witnesses prophesy: 6 their power: 7 the beast shall fight against them, and kill them, &c.

a AND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that

worship therein.

2 b But the court which is without b Ezek. the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

3 c And I will give power unto my c chap. two witnesses, and they shall prophesy 12.6, 14. a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 d These are the two olive-trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth

5 And if any man will hurs them, Anno DOMINI levoureth their enemies : and if any can will hurt them, he must in this e Isaiah nanner be killed.

6 f These have power to shut heaven, 5. 14. hat it rain not in the days of their Hosea prophecy: and have power over waters 6.5. to turn them to blo d. and to smite the 2.8. arth with all plagues, as often as they chapter

7 g And, when they shall have finish- 7.8,9, ed their testimony, the beast that as- 10, 12. cendeth out of the bottomless pit shall 17, 1 make war against them, and shall over- James some them, and kill them.

8 h And their dead bodies shall lie 7, 21. in the street of the great city, which Zech. spiritually is called S dom and Egypt. 14.2. chapter where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people, and kin- 13. 1. and dreds, and tongues, and nations, shall h Luke ee their dead bodies three days and 13. 34. an half, and shall not suffer their dead Acts 9. 4. Heb. 6.6. b dies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the chapters earth shall rejlice over them, and make 14.8. and 17.1, 5. merry, and shall send gifts one to ano- and18.10. ther; because these two prophets tormented them 'hat dwelt on the earth.

11 And af er three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they sto d upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven, saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies be-

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and he remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, ichap. behold, the third woe cometh quickly. 8. 13. and 9. 12. and

15 k And the seventh angel sounded; 9. 12. and and there were great voices in heaven, & Dan. 7. saying, The kingdoms of this world are 22, 27 become the kingdoms of our Lord, and 7. 10. and of his Christ; and he shall reign for 10. 7. and ever and ever.

16 1. And the four and twenty elders, Ichap. 4. which sat before God on their seats, 4, 10, and fell upon their faces, and worshipped 5, 8, 14,

God,

17 m Saying, We give thee thanks, m chap. O Lord God Almighty, which art, and 1.4,8. and 4.8. wast, and art to come; because thou and 16. ast taken to thee thy great power, and and 19. 6. hast reigned.

18 " And the nations were angry, and n chap. thy wrath is come, and the time of the 20. 11 dead that they should be judged, and hat thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name,

chapters

and10 29.

DOMINI them which destroy the earth.

19 o And the temple of God was o ch. 15. 5. and 16. opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

CHAP. XII.

1 A woman clothed with the sun travaileth: 5 she is delivered, and fleeth into the wilderness, &c.

AND there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve

2 And she, being with child, cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

a chap. 3 a And there appeared another won-13. 1. and 17. 3. and der in heaven; and, behold, a great red dragon, having seven heads and 20. 2. ten horns, and seven crowns upon his

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth; and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 b And she brought forth a manchild, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron; and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 d And there was war in heaven; Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 e And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 f And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 s And I heard a loud voice say. ing in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down. which accused them before our God day chapters and night.

11 h And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word

of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 i Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted

small and great; and shouldest destroy the woman which brought forth the Anno DOMINI man-child.

> 14 k And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she # Dan. 7. might fly into the wilderness, into her 25. and place; where she is nourished for a chapter time, and times, and half a time, from 12.6, the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman. that he might cause her to be carried

away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman; and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dra-

gon cast out of his mouth.

17 1 And the dragon was wroth with /1 John the woman, and went to make war with 5. 10. the remnant of her seed, which keep m Ezek, the commandments of God, m and have 1.1. Dan.10.4. the testimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAP. XIII.

A beast riseth out of the sea with seven heads and ten horns, to whom the dragon giveth his power, &c.

a AND I stood upon the sand of a Dana the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of chapters the sea, having seven heads and ten 12.3. and horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, 9, 12. and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 b And the beast which I saw was b chap. like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion; and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 c And I saw one of his heads as it c chap, were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world

wondered after the beast.

4 d And they worshipped the dragon, d chap. which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 ° And there was given unto him a * Dan, 7. 8, 11 mouth speaking great things, and blas- andii.36 phemies; and power was given unto chapter him to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 f And it was given unto him to f Dan. make war with the saints, and to over- 7.2 ch. come them: and power was given him g Exod. over all kindreds, and tongues, and na- 32.33.

Dan.12.1.

Phil. 4.2. 8 g And all that dwell upon the earth chap. 1. shall worship him, whose names are 5, 13, and not written in the book of life of the 3, 5, and Lamb slain from the foundation of the 5.9. and world. 20.22.and

9 h If any man have an ear, let him 21.27.

10 He that leadeth into captivity, 13. 9, 43.

2. 7, 11, 29. and 3. 6, 13, 22. i Gen. 9. 6. Isaiah 93. 1. 12. 12. Mat. 26. 52. chapter 14. 12.

& Psalm 2. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 25. chap. and19.15. c chap. 11.3.

d Dan. 20.13, 21. and 12. 1. Jude 9. e Dan. 2. 35.

f Gen. 3. 1, 4. Luke 10. 18. John 12. 31. 2 Cor. 11. 3. chapter 20. 2. g Job 1. 9. and 2. 5. Zech.

5. 12. and 11. 15. h Rom. 8. 33, 34, 37. and 16. 20. i Psalms

Isaiah 49. 13. chapter 8, 13,

16.19.and

and 19. 2.

Anno shall go into captivity; he that killeth with the sword, must be killed with the word. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 k And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

I chap. 12 1 And he exerciseth all the pow-13. 3. and er of the first beast before him, and 19. 20. causeth the earth and them which dwell therein, to worship the first beast, whose

deadly wound was healed.

13 m And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men.

24. 24. 2 Thess. 14 n And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, That they should make an image to the beast, which had 16.14.and the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should

be killed.

16 o And he caused all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 P And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of

his name.

18 4 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The Lamb with his company on mount 15 The harvest of the world.

a AND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 b And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their

harps: c chap.

3 c And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and farty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 d These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are vir gins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These vere redeemed from among men, being the first fruits unto God and to the

5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before DOMINI the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the e Psalm midst of heaven, having the everlasting 32. 2. gospel to preach unto them that dwell 3, 13. on the earth, and to every nation, and Eph. kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 f Saying with a loud voice, Fear fGen. God, and give glory to him; for the 1.1. hour of his judgment is come: and Neh. 9.6. Psalms worship him that made heaven, and 33, 6, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains 124.8.and of waters. Acts 14.

8 g And there followed another an- 15. and gel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, 17.24 that great city, because she made all g saiah nations drink of the wine of the wrath 21.9. of her fornication. chapter

9 h And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any 17.2,5 man worship the beast and his image. and receive his mark in his forehead, 18, 21. or in his hand.

10 The same shall drink of the wine 13.4, 15 of the wrath of God, which is poured i Psalm out with ut mixture into the cup of his 75. 9. Isaiah indignation; and he shall be tormented 51. 17. with fire and brimstone in the presence Jer. of the holy angels, and in the presence 25. 15. of the Lamb:

16.19.and 11 k And the smoke of their torment 18.6, and ascendeth up for ever and ever: and 20,10 they have no rest day nor night who & Isaiah worship the beast and his image, and 34.10. chapter whosoever receiveth the mark of his 19.3. name.

121 Here is the patience of the saints: / Dan. here are they that keep the command- 12. 1. chapter

ments of God, and the faith of Jesus. 13, 10.

13 m And I heard a voice from hea. m 1 Cor. ven, saying unto me, Write, Blessed 15, 18. are the dead which die in the Lord from 4. 14. henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 n And I looked, and, behold, a n Ezek, white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat 1.26. Dan. like unto the Son of man, having on his 7.13. head a golden crown, and in his hand a chapter sharp sickle.

15 . And another angel came out of o Joel the temple, crying with a loud voice to 3.13 Mat. him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy 13. 39 sickle, and reap; for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also

having a sharp sickle.

18 P And another angel came out p chap. from the altar, which had power over 11.5. fire; and cried with a loud cay to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe,

chapter 16, 14, n Deut. Mat. chapters

19, 20,

m Deut.

Mat.

2. 9.

A chap.

e chap. 19. 20.

p chap. 14. 11,

q chap. 15. 2. and 17.9,

7. 3, 4. b chap. 1. 15. and 5. 8. and 19.6.

5. 9.

a Ezek.

9 4. Heb.

12. 12.

chapter

d 1 Cor. 6. 20. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Ja. 1. 18. chapters 3. 4. and 7. 17. and Lamb. q chap, r Isaiah 63. 3.

Lam.

1. 15.

Anno 19 4 And the anger united the vine of into the earth, and gathered the vine wine-press of the wrath of God.

20 r And the wine-press was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the wine-press even unto the horsebridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAP. XV.

1 Seven angels with the seven last plagues: 7 they receive seven golden vials full of the wrath of God.

& chap.

& chap.

14. 2.

14. and 145. 17.

Hosea

chapter

14. 0.

16. 7.

15, 16

Isaiah

66. 23.

e Num.

Dan.

10.5.

11. 19.

f chap.

10. 6. h Exod.

Jer. 10. 7.

² AND I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 b And I saw as it were a sea of 4. 6. and 5. 8. and glass mingled with fire; and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of

c Exod. 3 c And they sing the song of Moses, 25. 1, 6, 13. Deut. the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; 32. 4. Joshua 14. 7. and just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. Psalms 111. 2. and 139.

4 d Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest

5 . And after that I looked, and, bed Exod, hold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 f And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 8 And one of the four beasts gave chapters unto the seven angels seven golden 1.13, and vials, full of the wrath of God, who

liveth for ever and ever. 8 h And the temple was filled with g chap. 4. 9. and smoke from the glory of God, and from 5. 14. and his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple till the seven plagues of the seven angels were ful-

1 Kings filled. 8. 10. 2 Chron. 5. 14. Isaiah 6. 4.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Seven angels pour out their vials on the earth: 2 great plagues follow thereupon. 15 Christ cometh suddenly.

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple, saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the

2 " And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle | beast, and upon them which worship-DOMINI ped his image.

3 b And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became b Exoc. as the blood of a dead man: and every 7.17,20. living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 c And I heard the angel of the wa-c chap. ters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, 1.4,8, which art, and wast, and shalt be, be-and 1.17. cause thou hast judged thus : 6 d For they have shed the blood of d Isaiah

saints and prophets, and thou hast given Mat. them blood to drink: for they are 23.34.

7 . And I heard another out of the chap. altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, 15.3.

true and righteous are thy judgments.
8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 f And men were scorched with fverses great heat, and blasphemed the name 11,21. of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and

they gnawed their tongues for pain, 11 And blasphemed the God of heaven, because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 g And the sixth angel poured out g Jer. his vial upon the great river Euphra- 51.32. tes; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 h And I saw three unclean spirits h chap. like frogs come out of the mouth of the 12.9. and 19.20. and dragon, and out of the mouth of the 20. 10. beast, and out of the mouth of the false

prophet. 14 i For they are the spirits of devils, i Mat. working miracles, which go forth un-24.42. to the kings of the earth and of the 12, 39, whole world, to gather them to the 1 Thess. battle of that great day of God Al- 2. Thess. mighty.

15 & Behold, I come as a thief. Bless- 2 Peter ed is he that watcheth, and keepeth chapters his garments, lest he walk naked, and 2.10, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together in- 17.14.and to a place called in the Hebrew tongue 20. and

Armageddon. 17 And the seventh angel poured 24. 43, out his vial into the air; and there Luke came a great voice out of the temple 2 Cor. of heaven from the throne, saying, It s. 3.

1 Thess.

18 m And there were voices, and 2 Peter thunders, and lightnings; and there 3.10. was a great earthquake, such as was 3,4,18.

ten a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the 5. and 11. 13, 19. and 14. 8, 10. and 17. 18. and 18. 5.

a Exod.

9. 9,

not since men were upon the earth, so DOMINI mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the n:tions fell: and great Babylon came in rememberance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

nchap. 6. 14. o chap.

b Jer.

23. 1.

7, 8.

verses

chapters

20 n And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 o And there fell upon men a great 3.7. and hail out of heaven, every stone about 11.19.and the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAP. XVII.

3, 4 A woman arrayed in purple, &c. sitteth upon the beast, 5 which is Babylon, the mother of abominations.

a Jer. a AND there came one of the se-51. 13. Nahum ven angels, which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, chapter Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;

2 b With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her for-

meation. c chap.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet-coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 d And the woman was arrayed in dJer. purple and scarlet-colour, and decked 51. 7. chapter with gold, and precious stones, and 18. 16. pearls, having a golden cup in her hand,

> full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.

5 . And upon her forehead was a e 2Thess. name written, MYSTERY, BABYchapters LONTHE GREAT, THE MOTHER 14.8. and OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINAand 18. 2, TIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 4 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with f chap, with the blood of the saints, and with 13.1. and the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and, 13.24 when I saw har I wondered with great when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Where-

fore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the

seven heads and ten horns.

8 g The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, (whose names were not writ-3.5. and ten in the book of life from the foun-9. 11. and duti n of the world,) when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and 8. 10, and yet is.

9 h And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is OoMINI 96. not yet come; and when he cometh he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the se-

ven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou i Dan. sawest are ten || kings, which have re- 7, 20. ceived no kingdom as yet; but receive 13. 1. power as kings one hour with the beast. | That 13 These have one mind, and shall is, king-

give their power and strength unto the chapter

beast.

14 k These shall make war with the & Deut-Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome 10.17. Psalm them: for he is Lord of lords, and 2.8. King of kings: and they that are with Dan. him are called, and chosen, and faith- 7.27. ful.

15 1 And he saith unto me, The wa- chap ters which thou sawest, where the 18.8 and whore sitteth, are peoples, and multi- 19.16.

Hastah tudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 m And the ten horns which thou m chap. sawest upon the beast, these shall hate 18.8. the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 n And the woman which thou n chap. sawest is that great city, which reign- 16. 19. eth over the kings of the earth.

CHAP. XVIII.

2 The fall of Babylon: 4 God's people commanded to go out of her, &c.

a AND after these things I saw a Ezek. another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was

lightened with his glory.

2 b And he cried mightily with a b Isaiah strong voice, saying, Babylon the great 13. 19, is fallen, is fallen, and is become the 23.and21. habitation of devils, and the hold of 9, and 34, every foul spirit, and a cage of every Jer. 50. unclean and hateful bird.

3 ° For all nations have drunk of the 39,45.and wine of the wrath of her fornication, ch. 14.8. and the kings of the earth have come c Isaiah mitted fornication with her, and the 47.15. merchants of the earth are waxed rich chapters through the abundance of her delica- 14.8. and

4 d And I heard another voice from d Gen. heaven, saying, Come out of her, my 19, 13, people, that ye be not partakers of her 48,20, and sins, and that ye receive not of her 52.11.
Jer. 50. plagues:

5 ° For her sins have reached unto 6, 45, heaven, and God hath remembered her Zech.

iniquities.

6 f Reward her even as she rewarded 6. 17. you, and double unto her double, ac- 6 Gen. Jer. 51.9. Jonah 1. 2. ch. 16. 19. f Psalm 137. 8. 15, 29. and 51. 24, 49. 2 Tipn. 4. 14. chap. 14. 10.

1, 9, 23,

11. 7. 41 20.12.and

g Exod.

Philip.

Dan.

Anno cording to her works: in the cup which and ye holy apostles and prophets; for DOMINI God hath averged you on her.

Anno DOMINI God hath averged you on her.

7 g How much she hath glorified herg Isaiah 47. 8. self, and lived deliciously so much torment and sorrow give her : for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 h Therefore shall her plagues come h Isaiah in one day, death, and mourning, and 47.9. famine: and she shall be utterly burnt with fire: for strong is the Lord God 2 Thess. 2. 8.

who judgeth her.
9 i And the kings of the earth, who chapter have committed fornication, and lived i Ezek. 26.16.and deliciously with her, shall bewail her, 27, 20. and lament for her, when they shall chap. and fament for her, when the standard of her burning, 18. 3, 18.

10 k Standing afar off for the fear of & Isaiah her torment, saying, Alas, alas! that Jer. 51. 8. great ci y Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth 27. 27, 36. shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any

more:

! Ezek

m Gen.

34.39.

Ezek.

27. 13.

o chap.

q Isaiah 34. 10.

1 Sam.

2 Sam.

27. 30.

12 The merchandise of gold and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 m And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.

14 n And the fruits that thy soul lustn chap. 12. 8. and ed after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

> 15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off, for the fear of her tor-

ment, weeping and wailing,

16 . And saying, Alas, alas! that great city that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and

pearls'

p Isaiah 17 P For in one hour so great riches 23. 14. Ezek. is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, 27. 29. and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 4 And cried, when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What 13. 4. and city is like unto this great city
18. 9. 19 r And there

19 And they cast dust on their 7 Joshua heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas! that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her cost-13. 19. Ships in the second ships in the secon

20 s Rejoice over her, thou heaven,

44.23.and 49. 13. Jer. 81. 48. chapter 19. 2,

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great milstone, and cast it f Jer. into the sea, saying, Thus with violence chapters shall that great city Babylon be thrown 12. 8. and down, and shall be found no more at 16, 20.

22 " And the voice of harpers, and a Isaiah musicians, and of pipers, and trumpet- Jer. 7. ers, shall be heard no more at all in 34. and thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever 25. 10. craft he be, shall be found any more in Ezek. thee; and the sound of a milstone shali 26.13. be heard no more at all in thee;

23 × And the light of a candle shall * Isaiah 23.8. shine no more at all in thee; and the Jer. 7. voice of the bridegroom and of the 34, and bride shall be heard no more at all in 25, 10. thee: for thy merchants were the great chap. men of the earth; for by thy sorceries 17.2.

were all nations deceived.

24 y And in her was found the blood y Jer. 51, 35, 49. of prophets, and of saints, and of all ch. 17.6, that were slain upon the earth.

CHAP. XIX.

1 God is praised for judging the whore. 6 The marriage of the Lamb. 17 The fowls called to the great slaughter.

a AND after these things I heard a chap. a great voice of much people in heaven, 4. 11. and saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, 12. 10. and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

2 b For true and righteous are his b Deut. judgments; for he hath judged the 32.43. ch. 15.3. great whore which did corrupt the and 16. earth with her fornication, and hath and18.20. avenged the blood of his servants at

3 c And again they said, Alleluia. c Isaiah And her smoke rose up for ever and 34, 10.

4 d And the four and twenty elders, 18.9, 18. and the four beasts, fell down and wor- 4.4,6. shipped God that sat on the throne, and 5. 14. saying, Amen; Alleluia.

5 e And a voice came out of the e Psalms throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye 135.1. his servants, and ye that fear him, both

small and great.

6 f And I heard as it were the voice f Ezek. of a great multitude, and as the voice of 2.24. and of many waters, and as the voice of ch. 1.8. mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: and 4.8. for the Lord God Omnipotent reign- 17. and eth. eth

7 g Let us be glad and rejoice, and and 16.14. give honour to him: for the marriage g Mat. of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath 22.2. and made herself ready.

8 h And to her was granted that she 14. 16. should be arrayed in fine linen, clean 2 Cor. and white: for the fine linen is the righ- Eph. teousness of saints.

9 i And he saith unto me, Write, chapter h Psalm 45. 14, 15. Ezek. 16. 10. chap. 3. 18. # Mat. 22. 3. 14. 16. chapters 21. 5. and 22. 6.

25. 10.

I chap.

6. 2.

28. 3.

76. 13.

Isaiah

2 Thess.

chapters

2, 12, 16,

19, 20.

chapter

17, 14.

Ezek.

B Deut.

13. 1.

Dan

7. 11. Mat.

24. 24.

chap. 13.

14. and 20. 10.

27.and12.

Anno DOMINI Blessed are they which are called unto DOMINI the marriage-supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true

sayings of God. 10 k And I fell at his feet to worship & Acts 10. 26. him. And he said unto me, See thou do and14.14. it not; I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of chapters 12.17.and Jesus. Worship God; for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. 22.8,9.

11 1 And I saw heaven opened, and, 3. 14. and behold, a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True; and in righteousness he doth judge and

m chap. 12 m His eyes were as a flame of fire, 1. 14. and 2. 17, 18. and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written that no man knew but he himself: n Isaiah

13 n And he was clothed with a ves-63. 2, 3.

John 1, 1, ture dipped in blood; and his name is

1 John 1. called, The Word of God.
1. and 5.7.

14 • And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, ch. 4. 4. and 7. 9. clotned in fine linen, white and clean.

Psalms 2. 9. and 15 P And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule 11. 4. and them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the wine-press of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 4 And he hath on his vesture and 1. 16. and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 r And I saw an angel standing in 5. and 14. 91 Tim. saying to all the fowls that fly in the the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the * Is. 25. 6. great God;

Jer. 12. 9. 18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond,

both small and great.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his

army.

20 s And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive and 14.10. into a lake of fire burning with brimand16.13, stone.

> 21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAP. XX.

? Satan is bound for a thousand years. 6 The first resurrection. 7 Satan let loose again. 10 The devil cast into the lake of fire and brimsto e. 11 The Anno DOMINI last resurrection.

* AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bot- 8, 31. tomless pit, and a great chain in his chapters hand.

2 b And he laid hold on the dragon, b2 Peter hat old serpent, which is the Devil, 2.4. and Satan, and bound him a thousand chapter

years,

3 c And cast him into the bottomless c Dan. pit, and shut him up, and set a seal up. 6, 17. on him, that he should deceive the na- chap. 16, and tions no more, till the thousand years 20.8. should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 d And I saw thrones, and they sat d Dan. 7. upon them, and judgment was given 9, 22, 27. unto them: and I saw the souls of them 19, 28 that were beheaded for the witness of Luke Jesus, and for the word of God, and Romans which had not worshipped the beast, 8, 17, neither his image, neither had received 1 Cor. his mark upon their foreheads, or in 2 Tim. their hands; and they lived and reign- 2.12. ed with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not 10, and 6. again until the thousand years were 9, 10, 11. finished. This is the first resurrection. and 13.

6 e Blessed and holy is he that hath e Isaiah part in the first resurrection: on such 61.6. the second death hath no power; but 2.9. they shall be priests of God and of chapters Christ, and shall reign with him a thou- 1.6: and 2.11, and sand years.

7 And when the thousand years are 21.8. expired Satan shall be loosed out of his

8 f And shall go out to deceive the f Ezek. nations which are in the four quarters 38. 2, 15. and 39. k of the earth, Gog and Magog, to ga-chapter ther them together to battle; the num- 16, 14. ber of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went upon the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of

heaven, and devoured them.

10 g And the devil that deceived g Dan. them was cast into the lake of fire and 7.11. brimstone, where the beast and the 14.10, false prophet are, and shall be torment- 11. and 19, 20. ed day and night for ever and ever.

11 h And I saw a great white throne, h Dan. and him that sat on it, from whose face 2.35. the earth and the heaven fled away; 3.10. and there was found no place for them. chapter

12 And I saw the dead, small and 12.8. great, stand before God: and the books 32, 32 were opened; and another book was Psalms opened, which is the book of life: and 69,29. the dead were judged out of those Jer. 17 things which were written in the books, 10. and 32. 19. according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead 7. 10. which were in it; and death and hell Mat.

a Luke

96.

chap. 3

6. and 14. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Gal. 6. 5. Philip 4. 3. chapters 2. 23. and 3. 5. and 13. 8. and 21 27. and 22. 12.

& 1 Cor.

15. 26.

2 Peter

b Isaiah

2 Cor.

11. 2.

Heb.

21. 10.

26. 11.

Ezek.

2 Cor.

2, 9. and 5. 1. and

55. 1.

13, 17

Heb.

8, 10. h John

3, 36.

Gal.

Heb

5. 21.

g Zech.

John 4.

43. 7.

2. 13.

DOMINI them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 k And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second 54, 55. ch. 2. 11. death.

and 21.8. 15 And whosoever was not found

written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

CHAP, XXI.

1 A new heaven and a new earth. 3 The blessedness of God's people. 9 A description of the heavenly Ferusalem: 25 the glory of God is her light: 24 the riches of the nations brought into it.

65.17.and new earth: for the first heaven and the

was no more sea.

2 b And I John saw the holy city, 52. 1. and new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 c And I heard a great voice out of Gal. 4.26. heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle 11.10.and of God is with men, and he will dwell 12.12.and 13. 14. with them, and they shall be his people, chapters and God himself shall be with them, and 3. 12. and

be their God.

4 4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more 6. 16. d Isaiah pain: for the former things are passed

25. 8. and away. 35. 10. 5 ° And he that sat upon the threne and 61. 3. and 65.19. said, Behold, I make all things new. 1 Cor. 15. And he said unto me, Write: for these 26, 54.

words are true and faithful.

chapters 6 f And he said unto me, It is done. 7. 17. and I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning e Isaiah and the end: I will give unto him that 43, 19, 2 Cor. 5, 17. is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. chap. 4.

7 8 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and

19. 9. and he shall be my son. 20. 21.

and 22. 6. 8 h But the fearful, and unbelieving, J Isaiah and the aboninable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and 44. 6. and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second 10, 14. and b. and 7. 37. death.

chap. 1. 8. and 16. 9 i And there came unto me one of 17.and22. the seven angels, which had the seven vials full of the seven last piagues, and targed with me, saying, Come hit er, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's

10 k And he carried me away in the 1Cor. 6.9. spirit to a great and high mountain, and newed me that great city, the holy Je-Eph. 5.5. rasalem, descending out of heaven from 1 Tim. (201)

11 Having the glory of God: and ber

12. 14.

chap. 15. 1, 6, 7. and 19. 7. & Gal. 4.

20. 4 and 22. 15. 1 chap. 15. 1, 6, 7. and 19. 7. & Gal. 4.

20. 4 and 21. 2.

ous, even like a jasper stone, clear as DOMINI crystal; delivered up the dead which were in | light was like unto a stone most preci-

12 1 And had a wall great and high, / Ezek. and had twelve gates, and at the gates 48. 31. twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel.

13 On the east three gates; on the north, three gates; on the south, three gates; and on the west, three gates.

14 m And the wall of the city had m Mat. twelve foundations, and in them the 16. 18. names of the twelve apostles of the Gal. 2. 9a Lamb.

15 " And he that talked with me " Ezek. had a golden reed to measure the city, Zech. and the gates thereof, and the wall 2.1.

thereof.

16 • And the city lieth four-square, o Eph: 3. 18. and the length is as large as the breadth. And he measured the city with the reed, || twelve thousand furlongs: the | That length, and the breadth, and the height leagues of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall there- gass, John of, an hundred and forty and four cubits, 14.2. according to the measure of a man, that

is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure

gold, like unto clear glass.

19 P And the foundations of the wall & Isaiah of the city were garnished with all man. 54.11. ner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no emple therein; for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb

are the temple of it.

23 4 And the city had no need of the q Isaiah sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: 60. 19. for the glory of God did lighten it, and Zech. the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the nations of them which 22.5 are saved shall walk in the light of it: 60. and the kings of the earth do bring and66.12.

heir glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be a Isaiah shut at all by day; for there shall be no 60. 11, 20. inght there.

26 And they shall bring the glory chapters and honour of the nations into it.

27 And there shall in no wise enter t Exod. into it any thing that defileth, neither 31. 32. whatsoever worketh abomination, or Psalm maketh a lie, but they which are writ- Isaiah ten in the Lamb's book of life.

Phinip. 4. 3. ch. 3. 5. and 13. 8. and 20. 12. and 22. 14, 15

chapter-

& Gen.

2. 9. Ezek.

47. 12. ch. 2. 7

d Mat.

1 Cor.

13. 12. 1 John

5. 8.

3. 2.

Rom.

2 Tim. 2, 12,

chapter 21. 23.

f chap.

g chap.

3. 11.

h Acts

14.14.

19, 10.

? Dan.

5. 17.

CHAP. XXII.

Anno DOMINI The river and tree of life. 3 The glo-96. rious state of God's servants. 18 Nothing may be added to or taken from the words of this prophecy.

a AND he shewed me a pure river a Ezek. of water of life, clear as crystal, pro-47. 1. Zech. ceeding out of the throne of God and 14. 8. ch. 4. 6. of the Lamb.

2 b In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit and21.21. every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the na-

3 c And there shall be no more curse: c Zech. 14. 11. but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall

4 d' And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.

5 e And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth chapters 3. 12. and them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

e Psalms 6 f And he said unto me, These say-36.10.and ings are faithful and true: and the Lord Isaiah 60. God of the holy prophets sent his an-1, 19, 20. gel, to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

> 7 g Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the

prophecy of this book.

8 h And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard 1. 1. and and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

. 3. and 9 Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not; for I am thy fellow-servant, and 10.26.and them which keep the sayings of this Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

Amen. 12. 32.

Psalm book. Worship God. chapter

10 i And he saith unto me, Seal not

8, 26, and 12, 4, 9, chapter 1, 3,

the sayings of the prophecy of this book; Anno DOMINI for the time is at hand.

11 k He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still; and he that is righ- 1 Ezek. teous, let him be righteous still: and he Dan. that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; 3, 13. and my reward is with me, to give / Isaiah every man according as his work shall be. 40. 10.

13 m I am Alpha and Omega, the be-Rom.2.8. ginning and the end, the first and the and14.12.

14 " Blessed are they that do his com- m Isaiah mandments, that they may have right 41.4. and to the tree of life, and may enter in 44.6. and 48.12. through the gates into the city.

15 ° For without are dogs, and sor. 1. 8, 11, and 21. 6. cerers, and whoremongers, and mur-n1John derers, and idolaters, and whosoever 3, 23. ch. 2. 7. loveth and maketh a lie.

o 1 Cor. 16 P I Jesus have sent mine angel to 6. 10. testify unto you these things in the Gal. 5.19.
churches. I am the root and the offPhilip. spring of David, and the bright and 3.2. morning-star. ch. 21. 8.

17 9 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth 24. 17. And let him that is athirst Rom. say, Come. And whosoever will, let him 15. 12. come. 2 Peter take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that ch. 1, 1 heareth the words of the prophecy of and 2. 28. this book, If any man shall add unto and 5.5. these things, God shall add unto him the John 7.37. plagues that are written in this book. chap. 21.

19 s And if any man shall take away , Deut from the words of the book of this pro- 4.2. phecy, God shall take away his part out 12. 32. Prov. of the book of life, and out of the holy 30, 6, city, and from the things which are s Exod. written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things 4. 2. and

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Prov. Christ be with you all. Amen.

and 13. 8. and 17. 8. and 20. 12. and 21. 27.

32, 33,

Dent.

THE END OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

A Table of Offices and Conditions of Men.

PATRIARCHS, or Fathers of Families, such as Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and his

Judges, Temporary Supreme Governors, immediately appointed by God, over the Children

Kings, And they either of the whole Nation, or, after the falling off of the ten Tribes, of Judah or Israel.

Elders, Senators, the LXX. or Sanhedrim. Officers, Provosts, Sheriffs, or Executioners. Judges, Inferior Rulers, such as determined

Controversies in particular Cities.

Israelites, Hebrews, Descendants from Jacob. An Hebrew of the Hebrews, An Israelite by original Extraction.

A Proselyte of the Covenant, who was circum-

cised and submitted to the whole Law.

A Proselyte of the Gate, or Stranger, who worshipped one God, but remained uncircumcised.

OFFICERS UNDER THE ASSYRIAN OR PERSIAN MONARCHS.

Tirshatha, or Governor, appointed by the

Kings of Assyria or Persia.

Heads of the Captivity, The Chief of each Tribe or Family, who exercised a precarious Government during the Captivity.

UNDER THE GRECIAN MONARCHS.

SUPERIOR OFFICERS.

Maccabees, The Successors of Judas Maccabeus, High Priests, who presided with kingly Power.

UNDER THE ROMAN EMPERORS.

with Imperial Power.

Tetrarchs, who had kingly Power in four Provinces.

Proconsuls, or Deputies of Provinces.

INFERIOR OFFICERS.

Publicans, or Tax-gatherers. Centurions, Captains of an hundred Men.

ECCLESIASTICAL OFFICERS, OR SECTS OF MEN.

High Priests, who only might enter the Holy

S-coul Priests, or Sugan, who supplied the High Priest's Office, in case he were disabled. I take Care of the Poor.

High Priests for the War, set apart for the Occasion of an Expedition.

Priests, Levites of the Sons of Aaron, divided into Twenty-four Ranks, each Rank serving weekly in the Temple.

Levites, of the Tribe of Levi, but not of Aaron's Family; of these were three Orders, Gershonites, Kohathites, Merarites: several Sons of Levi.

Nethinims, Inferior Servants to the Priests and Levites (not of their Tribe) to draw Wa-

ter, and cleave Wood, &c.

Prophets, anciently called Seers, who foretold future Events, and denounced God's Judg-

Children of the Prophets, their Disciples, or Scholars.

Wise Men, called so in Imitation of the Eastern Magi, or Gentile Philosophers.

Scribes, Writers and Expounders of the Law. Disputers, that raised and determined Questions out of the Law.

Rabbies or Doctors, Teachers of Israel.

Libertines, Freed Men of Rome, who being Jews or Proselytes, had a Synagogue or Oratory for themselves.

Gaulonites or Galileans, who pretended it unlawful to obey an Heathen Magistrate.

Herodians, who shaped their religion to the Times, and particularly flattered Herod.

Epicureans, who placed all Happiness in Pleasure.

Stoics, who denied the Liberty of the Will, and pretended all Events were determined by fatal Necessity.

Simon Magus, Author of the Heresy of the Gnosticks, who taught that Men, however vicious their Practice was, should be saved by their Knowledge.

Nicolaitanes, Hereticks, the Disciples of one Nicolas of Antioch, who taught the Community of Wives.

Presidents, or Governors, sent from Rome from Wine, &c.

Nazarenes, Jews professing Christianity.

Zelots, Sicarii, or Murderers, who, under Pretence of the Law, thought themselves authorized to commit any Outrage.

Pharisees, Separatists, who, upon the Opini-

on of their own Godliness, despised all others.

Sadducees, who denied the Resurrection of the Dead, Angels, and Spirits.

Samaritans, Mongrel Professors, partly Heathen, and partly Jews, the Offspring of the Assyrians sent to Samaria.

Apostles, Missionaries, or Persons sent; they ho were sent by our Saviour, from their Number, were called, The Twelve.

Bishops, Successors of the Apostles in the Government of the Church.

Deacons, Officers chosen by the Apostles to

A Table of the several Passages in the Old Testament, quoted by Christ and his Aposiles in the New Testament.

Chap. GENESIS. Chap. Leviticus continued. Chap. 30B.

1. MADE them male and female, Mat, 19. Thou shalt not forswear thyself, 3. He taketh the wise in their own Mat, 5, 33, craftiness, 1 Cor, 3, 19. Chap.

ing soul, 1 Cor. 15. 45. 2. For this cause shall a man leave fa-

Eph. 5. 31. 12. Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, Acts 7. 3.

12. In thee shall all nations be blessed, Gal. 3. 8.

15. So shall thy seed be, Rom. 4. 18.15. Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness, Rom. 4. 3. James 2. 23. Gal. 3. 6.

15. Thy seed shall sojourn in a strange land, Acts 7. 6.

nations, Rom. 4.17. At this time will I come, and Sara

shall have a son, Rom. 9. 9. 21. Cast out the bond-woman and her

son, Gal. 4. 30. 21. In Isaac shall thy seed be called, Rom. 9. 7.

22. Surely blessing, I will bless thee, Heb. 6. 14.

22. And in thy seedshall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed, Acts 3. 25. 25. The elder shall serve the younger, Rom. 9, 12,

God of Isaac, and the God of Ja-cob, Mat. 22, 32, Mark 12, 26, Luke 8.

9. Even for this same purpose have I 10. raised thee up, Rom. 9. 17.

2. A bone of him shall not be broken, 18. A 3. Every male that openeth the womb

Luke 2. 23.

16. He that had gathered much had no-thing over, 2 Cor. 8. 15.

He that had gathered much had nothing over, 2 Cor. 8. 15.

Cor. 13. 1.

Tit, Luke 23. 46.

18, 20

20. Honour thy father and mother, Mat. 25. If 15.4. Mark 7.10. Eph. 6.2. 21. He that curseth father or mother,

21. He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death, Mat. 15, 4, 27. Cursed is every one that continueth 45. Thy thore, O God, is for ever and not in all things, &c. Gal. 3, 10.

21. An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a 30. Thou shalt not speak evil of the 30. The word is night thee, even in the thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 4. That is the blood of the testament, Heb. 9, 20.

22. Thou shalt not speak evil of the 30. The word is night thee, even in thy sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 4. That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 4. The word is night thee, even in thy sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 4. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 4. The word is night thee, even in the property of the word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 4. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 4. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night thee, even in the sayings, &c. Rom. 3, 36. The word is night too might be even. 51. The word is night too might be even. 51. The word is night too might be even. 51. The word is night too might be even. 51. The word is night too might be even. 51. The word is night too might be even. 51. The word is night b

all things according to the pat-tern. &c. Heb. 8.5. Acts 7.44. 32. Make us gods to go before us, Acts

33. I will have mercy on whom I will 1. I will never leave thee, nor forsake have mercy, Rom. 9. 15. 34. Not as Moses, which put a vail over

his face, 2 Cor. 3. 13.

LEVITICUS.

2. Be ye holy, for I am holy, 1 Peter

Mat. 5. 33.

Mat. 6. 34.

And God did rest the seventh day 19.

Thou shalt love thy neighbour as from all his works, Heb. 4.4.

The first man Adam was made alive.

Mat. 5. 33.

Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, Rom. 13. 9, Gal. 5. 14. Ja. Psalm 2. 8. Mat. 22. 39. Mark 12. 31.

Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and 2. Why did the heathen rage, &chate thine enemy, Mat. 5. 43.

2. For this cause shall after a man leave in the rand mother, Mat. 19. 5. Mark 20. He that curseth father or mother, 10. 7. Eph. 5. 31. 1 Cor. 6. 16.

2. They twain shall be one flesh, Mat. 24. An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a 19. 5. Mark 10. 8. 1 Cor. 6. 16.

19. 5. Mark 10. 8. 1 Cor. 6. 16.

10. Mat. 5. 28.

26. i will dwell in them, and walk in them, 2 Cor. 6. 16.

NUMBERS.

9. A bone of him shall not be broken, John 19. 36.

DEUTERONOMY.

13. 9

5. Do not bear false witness, Luke 18. 16. I foresaw the Lord always before 20. Rom. 13. 9. myface, &c. Acts 2. 25. and 13. 35.

15. 4. Mark 7. 10. Eph. 6. 2. 6. Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one Lord, Mark 12. 29.

6. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God 18. I will put my trust in him, Heb. 2.13.

God, Mat. 4. 7. Luke 4. 12. Man shall not live by bread alone,

Mat. 4. 4. Luke 4. 4. God accepteth no man's person, Gal. 2. 6.

prophet shall the Lord your God

blished, Mat. 18. 16. John 8. 17. 2 31. Into thy hands I commend my spi-

10. 19. saith the Lord, Rom. 12. 19.

thee, Heb. 13. 5.

II. SAMUEL.

7. I will be to him a father, and he shall be to me a son, Heb. 1. 5.
1. KINGS.

19. Lord they have killed thy prophets, 78. I will open my mouth in parables, &c. Ros. 11.3. 13. That the man which doeth those things s. all live by them, Rom. 19. 1 have reserved to myself seven 73. He gave them bread from heaver, to thousand men, &c. Rom. 11. 3. ear, John C. 21.

PSALMS.

Acts 4. 25. 2. Thou art my Son, this day have I

begotten thee, Acts 13. 33. Heb. 1. 5. and 5. 5. 2. He shall rule them with a rod of

iron, &c. Rev. 2.7. 4. Be ye angry, and sin not, Eph. 4.26. 5. Their throat is an open sepulchre,

6. Depart from me, ye that work iniquity, Mat. 7. 23. Luke 13. 27.
8. Out of the mouth of babes and suck-

lings, &c. Mat. 21. 16.

4. For our God is a consuming fire, g. What is man, that thou art mindful Heb. 12. 29. of him? Heb. 2. 6.

5. Thou shalt not covet, Rom. 7. 7. and 8. For he hash put all things under his feet, 1 Cor. 15. 27.

5. Thou shalt not kill, Mat. 5. 21. Luke 9. Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness, Rom. 3. 14.

5. Thou shalt not commit adultery, 14. There is none righteous, no, not Mat. 5. 27. Luke 18. 20. one, Rom. 3. 10. Mat. 5. 27. Luke 18. 20. one, Rom. 3. 10. 5. Do not steal, Luke 18. 20. Rom. 14. Their feet are swift to shed blood,

Rom. 3. 15.

20. Rom. 13. 9.

5. Honour thy father and mother, Mat. 16. Thou wilt not leave my so. I in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine home the company of the comp ly One to see corruption, Acts 2.

with all thy heart, Mat. 22. 37. 18. I will confess to thee among the Mark 12. 30. Luke 10. 27.

Gentiles, &c. Rom. 25. 9.

EXODUS.

6. Thou shalt worship the Lord thy 19. Their sound went into all the earth, God, Mat. 4. 10. Luke 4. 8.

8. I am the God of Abraham, and the

6. Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy 22. My God, my God, why hast thou

forsaken me? Mat. 27. 46. Mark 15. 34.

22. They parted my garments, &c. Mat. 27, 35. John 19, 23,
22. I will declare thy name unto my

bone of him shall not be broken, 18. A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you, Acts 3. 22. and 24. The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof, 1 Cor. 10. 26. He hated me without a cause, John

Mat. 5. 27.
Thou shalt not commit adultery, 21.
Thou shalt not kill, Rom. 13. 9.
Thou shalt not eover, Rom. 7. 7.
Thou shalt not kill, Mat. 5. 21. Luke to the ox that treadeth on the ox that treadeth out the not, Heb. 10. 5.

of the ox that treadeth out the corn, I Cor. 9, 9, 1 Tim. 5, 18.

a man die having no children,
Mat. 22, 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 44. For thy sake we are killed all the

10. 19. Eph. 4. 8.
32. Vengeance is mine; I will repay, 69. The zeal of thine house hath caten

me tip, John 2. 17.

The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me, Rom.

69. Let their table be made a snate, and

a trap. &c. Rom. 11.9.
69. Let his habitation be desolate, &c. Acts 1, 20.
69. In my thirst they gave me vinegar,

Psainis continues.

82. I said, Ye are gods, John 10.34. 89. I have found David my servant,

91. He shall give his anguis charge concerning thee, &c. Mat. 4. 6. Luke

the wise that they are vain, I Cor. To-day, If ye will hear his voice,

&c. Heb. 3. 7.

95. As I have sworn in my wrath, &c. Heb 4. 97. Let all the angels of God worship

him, Heb 1 o.

102. Tho . Lord in the beginning hast 28 laid the fo indation of the earth, &c. Heb 1, 10.

104. Who maketh his angels spirits, &c. 29.

Heb.

109. His bishoprick let anothe take,

Acts 1. 20. 29. The Lord said unto my Lord, &c. Mat. 22. 44. Luke 20. 42. Acts 33. 110. The Lord said unto my Lord,

&c. Mat. 22. 44. Luke 20. 42. Acts
2. 34.

Where is the wise? where is the

scribe, 20. 2. 1 (or. 1, 2).

110. Sit on my right hand, &c. Heb. 1. 40. The voice of one crying is the wil-

given to the poor, a vanuers.

116. I believed, and therefore have I spoken, 2 Cor. 4.13.

Spoken, 2 Cor. 4.13.

41. Behold my servant, whom I have Chosen, Mat. 12, 18.

spoken, 2 Cor. 4, 13.

116. Let God be true, but every man a Chosen, Mat. 12, 18.

43. Beloka, I make all things new, Rev.

113. The stone which the builders rejected, &c. Mat. 21. 42. Mark 12. 10. Luke 20, 17. Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 49. I have set thee to be a light to the Gentiles. Cre. Acts 13, 47.

2. 30. Rev. 7. 16.

140. The poison of asps is under their 50. Then old they spit in his face, Mat. lips, Rom. 3. 13.

Cliap. PROVERES.

3. Be not wise in your own conceits, Rom. 12. 16.

My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord. Heb. 12. 5.

Rom. 12. 16.

Cor. 6. 17.

The name of God is blasphemed of the Lord. Heb. 12. 5.

of the Lord, Heb. 12. 5.

Whom the Lord loveth he chasten
52. To whom he was not spoken of they

eth, C.c. Heb. 12. 6. Rev. 3, 19.

io. Charity covereth a multitude of 53.

20. He that curseth father or mother, 53. &c. Mat. 5, 14. Mark 17, 10.
25. If this enemy hunger, feed him,

&c. Rom. 12. 20.

26. The dog is turned to his own vo-mit, &c. 2 Peter 2. 22.

ISAIAH.

 Except the Lord of subnoth had left 54, And they shall be all taught of God, us a seed, &c. Rom. 9, 23. There was a cert in householder

the was a cert in Louseholder 55. Let him that is which planted a vincyard, 500.

Mit. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1. Liske 20.9.

Mit. 21. 34. Mark 12. 1. Liske 20.9.

Mit. 21. 35. Let him that is 22. 17.

22. 17.

Divid Acc. 10. 54.

Divid Acc. 10. 54.

Mark 11. 17.

Liske 19. 46.

Mark 11. 17.

Liske 19. 46.

40 1.21. 32. 20. Rom. 11. 8.

B. A. Take the helmet of salvation, Epin. Sp. 1. Take the helmet of salvation in the helmet of salvation, Epin. Sp. 1. Take the helmet of salvation in the helmet of salvation in the helmet of salva

Chap. Isaiah continued.

11. Then shou that Wicked be reven'- 61. The Spirit of the Lord is upon r.c.

ed, 2 Thess. 2. 8.

Rom. 12, 15 Acts 13, 2c. M. t. 21, 5. Bebyion is fallen, is fallen, Rev. 64. Eye hath not seen, nor car heard

25. God shall wipe away all tears from 66. Heaven is my throne, cc. Acts 7 their eyes, Rev. 7. 17.

28. With men of other totaques and o-65. Where their worm dieth net, cc. Mark 9. 44, 46, 48.

Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling stone, Oc. Rom. 9. 33. 1 Peter z. 6. Acts 4. 11.

This reopie draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, Ge. Mat. 15. 8. Mark 7. 0.

I will destroy the wisdom of the

He hath dispersed abroad, he hath
given to the poor, 2 Cor. 9.9.

I believed, and therefore have I

Res. 1. 17.

liar, Rom. 3, 4.

117. Pealse the Lord, all ye Gentiles, 45. Shall the thing formed say, Co. Rom. 15, 11.

118. The Lord is my helper. &c. Heb. 45. As I live, s ith the Lord, every knee

2.6,7.

12. Blessed is he that cometh in the pane of the Lord, Mar. 21.9.

132. Of the fruit of his loins, &c. Acts 49.

149. I have heard thee in a time accepted, &c. 2 Cor. 6, 2.

149. They shall hunger no more, &c.

52. How beautiful are the feet of them 35. For the name of God is blasphemed that preach the gospel, Rom. 10. among the Gentiles, Rom. 2.24

52. Come out from among them, Co. 2

shall see, Rom. 15. 21.

Lord, who hath believed our re-port! Romans 10 to John 12, 38. Charry covereth a melitime of sins, 1 Feter 4.8.

See that none render evil for evil 53. Hinself took our infimities, Mat.

Pet. 3. 9.

He that curseth father or mother, 8c. Mat. 5. 14. Merk 17. 10.

He that curseth father or mother, 8c. Mat. 5. 14. Merk 17. 10.

He that curseth father or mother, 9c. Mat. 5. 14. Merk 17. 10.

He that curseth father or mother, 9c. Mat. 5. 14. Merk 17. 10.

He that curseth father or mother, 9c. Mat. 5. 14. Merk 17. 10.

He that curseth father or mother, 9c. Mat. 5. 14. Merk 17. 10.

He that curseth father or mother, 9c. Mat. 5. 14. Merk 17. 10.

He that curseth father or mother, 9c. Mat. 15. 26. Luke 6. I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, 9c. 17.

53. Who did no sin, &c. 1 Peter 2. 22. 10. 1 John 3, 5.

53. Who his own self bare our sins, O'c 1 Peter 2. 24.

54. Rejoice, thou barren that bearest

55. I will give you the sure mercies of 2. I will pour out of my Spirit upon all

Destruction and miscry are in their ways, Rom. 3, 16.

ed, 2 Thess. 2. 8.

11. There shall be root of Jesse, 5%. 62. Behold, thy King cometh unto thee

4. 10. Gt. 1 Cor. 2. 9. The Lord knoweth the thoughts of 22. Let us e t and drink; for to-morrow 65. I was found of them that sought m

We die, 1 Cor. 15, 32. not, Ron., 10, 20.
These things saith he that is holy, 65. We...look for new heavens and

new earth, 2 Pet. 3. 13. Rev. 21.1

JEREMIAH.

it ye have made it a den of thieves, Mat. 21. 13. Mark 11. 17. Luke 19. 45.

9. He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord, 1 Cor. 1, 31. 10. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, Rev. 15. 4.

which searcheth the reins

110. Sit on my right hand, &c. Heb. 1, 40. The voice of one crying pathews.

13. 1 Cor. 15. 25.

140. Thou art a priest for ever, Heb. 5.

6.

40. All firsh is g. ass. 7c. Mat. 3. 3. Mark 1. 5. 31. In Rama was there a voice heard for Mat. 2, 18.

110. The Lord sware, and will not repent. Heb. 7, 21.

40. Who hath known the mind of the core. All firsh is g. ass. 7c. 1 Peter 1. 24. 31. In Rama was there a voice heard for Mat. 2, 18.

40. Who hath known the mind of the core. Sith the date come. Sith the shall be my sons and daughters, 2 Bellold, the days come, saith the

Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel Cr. Heb. 8. 8.

31. This is the covenant that I will make with them....saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their hearts, 5c. Heb. 10, 15. 51. Babyson the great is fallen, Rev

EZEKIEL.

3. Take the book and eat it up, &: kev. 10 9

10. The man which doeth those things shall live by them, Rom. 10. 5. 32. The sun shall be darkened, and the

moon shall not give her light, Mat. 24. 29.

DANIEL.

9. When we shall see the abomination of desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet, Mat. 24, 15, Mark 13, 14, Luke 21, 20.

HOSEA.

Mat. 9.13.
Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us, &c. Luke

11. Out of Egypt have I called my Son. Met. 2. 15.
13. Death is swallowed up in victory.

1 Cor. 15. 54.

JOEL.

fiesh, Acts 2. 17.
Whosoever shall call on the name of the Lordshall be saved, Rom.

AMOS.

Take the helmet of salvation, Eph. 5. Oye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices, Act. 7. 42.

6. Wee unto you that are rich, Luke

6. 24.

9, I will return, and will build again the tabelpash of David, in

Jonas, Mat. 12. 41. Luke 11. 32. MICAH.

5. And thou, Betheleem, in the land of Judah, &c. Mat. 2. 6.
7. I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daugh-

Thap. JONAII. Chap. HABAKKUK. Chap. Zecharial continued.

2. As Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly, &c. Mat. 12. 40. Luke 11, 30.

3. They repented at the preaching of word and your days, &c. Acts 13. 41.

13. I will smite the Shepherd, &c. Mat. 26. 31.

HAGGAI.

2. Yet once more I shake not the earth 1. Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I only, but also heaven, Heb. 12. hated. Rom 0. 13

MALACHI.

5. And thou, beth-lehem, in the land of Judah, &c. Mat. 2. 6.

7. I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, &c. Mat. 10.35. Luke 12. 49.

8. Speak every man truth with his neighbour, E.h. 4.25.

9. Behold, J send my messenger before thy face, Mat. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2. Luke 7.27. Jo'n 1. 15.

This is Elias, which was for to come, Mat. 11. 14.

Why then say the scribes, that Elias must first come? Mat. 17. 10. Mark 9. 11.

And they took the thirry pieces of 4. To turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, Luke 1. 17.

A Table of Kindred and Affinity, wherein whoseever are related are forbidden in Scripture and by our Laws, to marry together.

A MAN MAY NOT MARRY HIS

- 1 GRANDMOTHER.
- 2 Grandfather's Wife. 3 Wife's Grandmother.
- 4 Father's Sister.
- 5 Mother's Sister.
- 6 Father's Brother's Wife
- 7 Mother's Brother's Wife.
- 8 Wife's Father's Sister.
- 9 Wife's Mother's Sister
- 10 Mother. 11 Stepmother.
- 12 Wife's Mother.
- 13 Daughter.
- 14 Wife's Daughter
- 15 Son's Wife.
- 16 Sister.
- 17 Wife's Sister.
- 18 Brother's Wife
- 19 Son's Daughter.
- 20 Daughter's Daughter.
- 21 Son's Son's Wife. 22 Daughter's Son's Wife. 23 Wife's Son's Daughter.
- 24 Wife's Daughter's Daughter
- 25 Brother's Daughter.
- 26 Sister's Daughter
- 27 Brother's Son's Wife.
- 28 Sister's Son's Wife.
- 29 Wife's Brother's Daughter.
- 30 Wife's Sister's Daughter.

A WOMAN MAY NOT .MARRY HER

- 1 GRANDFATHER.
- 2 Grandmother's Husband.
- 3 Husband's Grandfather.
- 4 Father's Brother.
- 5 Mother's Brother.
- 6 Father's Sister's Husband.
- 7 Mother's Sister's Husband.
- 8 Husband's Father's Brother.
- 9 Husband's Mother's Brother.
- 10 Father.
- 11 Stepfather.
- 12 Husband's Father.
 - 13 Son.
- 14 Husband's Son.
 - 15 Daughter's Husband.
 - 16 Brother.
- 17 Husband's Brother.
 - 18 Sister's Husband.
- 19 Son's Son.
- 20 Daughter's Son.
- 21 Son's Daughter's Husband.
- 22 Daughter's Daughter's Husband. 23 Husband's Son's Son.
- 24 Husband's Daughter's Son.
- 25 Brother's Son.
- 26 Sister's Son.
- 27 Brother's Daughter's Husband.
- 28 Sister's Daughter's Husband.
- 29 Husband's Brother's Son.
- 30 Husband's Sister's Son.











